The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1841-1850

Chapter 1841 In the

blink of an eye, Yue Feng and Chang'e were surrounded.

Swish!

At the same time, all the guests in the casino box also focused on the two of them, and most of them focused on Chang'e.

beautiful!

So beautiful, is this a fairy descending to earth?

I have to say that Chang'e is worthy of being called the fairy of the Moon Palace by the world. Although she was very tired from running all the way, her delicate face and exquisite curves still showed a charming temperament, full of fairy spirit.

At this moment, whether it was the security guards or the guests, all the men in the box looked straight, and even a few of them kept swallowing their saliva and lost their souls.

A few seconds later, one of the security guards reacted and glared at Yue Feng and said, "Good boy, you are very bold. Not only do you dare to sneak into the VIP room to steal something? You also break into the bathroom and peep at the female guest?"

The security guard looked up and down . Yue Feng, looking at this kid's dress, it's not a good thing. This casino is the largest casino in Xuanye Continent. Near the casino, there are a lot of thieves. After a fierce battle before, Yue Feng was running all the way, and his clothes were dirty and rotten, so he was identified as a thief by the security guard. Looking at Chang'e, this woman looks like a fairy, and she must be a guest of the casino.

The security guard subconsciously thought that Yue Feng was a thief. Seeing Chang'e's beauty, he came to the bathroom to peep at her.

At this time, the guests around were also talking about it.

"This kid is not timid enough to sneak into this kind of place."

"The thieves are getting more and more lawless now."

"Let's teach you a lesson, blast it out, and don't interfere with our playing cards. By the way, do a search on him. , did you steal anything?"

Everyone looks at you, and when I say a word, they all think that Yue Feng is a thief.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Huh…

Seeing this scene, Chang'e couldn't help but feel relieved. This Yue Feng was smooth-spoken and cunning. Now he is being treated as a thief by these people. He will definitely teach him a lesson later. It's really great.

Squeak.

At this moment, hearing the movement of the box, the casino manager rushed in quickly with several bodyguards.

The manager is Wu Biao, about 30 years old, well-proportioned and slender, also a cultivator, Wuhou realm.

"What's the situation?" After coming in, Wu Biao asked with a cold face when he saw the situation in the box.

The leading security guard quickly explained the situation.

Knowing the situation, Wu Biao stared closely at Yue Feng and sneered: "Boy, we have caught him, how dare you talk back? Do you know where this place is? The first-class 'Black Tiger Casino' in Wanhai City, the boss It's business giant Li Heihu, Boss Li, who rushed to his place and didn't want to live you."

Nima.

Yue Feng was dumbfounded and speechless.

There are quite a few snobbish people in this world. These people think they are thieves just because they dress up. It's really interesting.

At the same time, Yue Feng was inexplicably surprised.

Haha…

It turns out that this is Wanhai City in Xuanye Continent, and the casino is still opened by Li Heihu, which is a coincidence.

Yue Feng clearly remembered that for thousands of years, in order to save the little fairy Erqing, he searched for the Panlong Jing, and asked Li Heihu to secretly arrange himself to go to Fang's house in Wanhai City, Xuanye Continent, as a personal bodyguard.

Now that a few years have passed, I never thought that I would come back through the teleportation array.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at Wu Biao and said lightly, “Are you the manager here? Let me tell you, we just happened to pass by here and didn’t take anything here, and I’m not a thief, please speak with respect. “

Yue Feng is right, he and Chang’e really passed by here, but the way they passed, it was a little more special, and they were sent here.

US?

Chapter 1842

Hearing this, everyone present was stunned, looking at Yue Feng and then at Chang’e.

Are these two together?

Isn’t it right, this kid is dressed so ordinary, at first glance he looks like a second-rate thief, but this woman is so beautiful, how could they be together?

“Haha…”

At this moment, Wu Biao chuckled, and then asked Chang’e politely, “Dear lady, do you know this kid?” Compared with Yue Feng, his attitude was completely different from the sky and the ground.

After all, how could such a beautiful woman meet such a person?

“I…” When

asked suddenly, Chang’e bit her lip lightly, shook her head and said, “I don’t know him, I was just at my convenience, and this person suddenly came in.”

Chang’e Bingxue is smart, seeing the atmosphere is not good, just Immediately put aside the relationship with Yue Feng, and did not want to cause trouble to implicate himself. After all, his acupoints were blocked, let alone practitioners, even the security guards in front of him couldn’t handle it.

More importantly, Yue Feng had been making jokes before, and Chang’e couldn’t help it for a long time. Seeing Yue Feng being misunderstood at this time, Chang’e was very excited and wished Yue Feng was taught a good lesson.

“Boy?” After

receiving the answer, Wu Biao looked at Yue Feng with a hint of contempt at the corner of his mouth, and said coldly: “This lady has already said that she doesn’t know you, and it proves that you sneaked in. Don’t try to deny it.”

Speaking, Wu Biao was too lazy to talk nonsense, and waved his hand: “Tie this kid.”

Hula.

The voice fell, and several security guards rushed over directly.

Ugh.

Yue Feng shook his head secretly and sighed, then moved his wrists. These security guards had already made their words clear, and they had to be unhappy.

Yue Feng’s current strength, a few small security guards did not pay attention to it at all.

Bang bang bang…

In the blink of an eye, before everyone present could see what was happening, they heard a few security guards grunt and fell to the ground one by one, curled up with pain on their faces.

Of course, knowing that these were all Li Heihu’s people, Yue Feng didn’t act ruthlessly.

hiss.

Seeing this scene, the guests in the entire box couldn’t help gasping for air.

This kid looks like a fool, and the fight is so fierce?

Finally, Wu Biao reacted, took out his mobile phone, and yelled at Yue Feng: “Boy, whoever dares to touch Boss Li, you are dead today, don’t run if you have any.”

Yue Feng smiled slightly: “I Why are you running? You have to call someone, okay, I’ll wait for you, it’s better to call your boss.”

Saying that, Yue Feng walked over and sat on the sofa with a thorny look like an uncle.

Huh..

Seeing this scene, everyone around was stunned, and then many people shook their heads secretly.

This kid is crazy!

However, after provoking Li Heihu, I am afraid that he will not be able to eat and walk around. After all, Li Heihu has been a popular figure in Wanhai City in recent years.

“Okay, there is a kind!”

Wu Biao was stunned for a moment, then grinned, then took out his mobile phone and made a direct call: “Boss Li, someone is making trouble in the box…and a cultivator….Yes, Better to send more people here, and, he said, better to call you.”

“What? Who is that crazy? You want to see me? Wait, I’ll come right over.” On the other side of the phone, Li Heihu heard Wu Biao’s words, and he was furious! Special code, who dares to make trouble in their own land?

Chapter 1843

“Boy!”

At this time, Wu Biao hung up the phone and looked at Yue Feng coldly: “It’s too late to run now, don’t cry when Boss Li comes.”

Yue Feng looked leisurely and lightly Laugh without saying a word.

Chang’e, who was next to her, was a little anxious. She came over and said softly: “Yue Feng, why don’t we hurry up? The Boss Li she mentioned seems to be very powerful.” The voice was very small and small, only Yue Feng could hear.

Speaking of which, Chang’e originally planned to use the people from the casino to teach Yue Feng a lesson, but the security guards were so weak that they didn’t even touch Yue Feng with a finger.

However, Chang’e could also guess that the boss Li they were talking about was a very powerful person. No matter how powerful Yue Feng was, it was impossible for him to be unscrupulous on other people’s sites.

However, Yue Feng did not hear the same thing and did not move.

Seeing Yue Feng’s seemingly impeccable appearance, Wu Biao couldn’t help sneering secretly.

Is this kid still pretending? Waiting for Boss Li to come, there are you to look good.

“Boom!”

At this moment, the door of the box was pushed open, and a man walked in quickly, wearing a casual suit, his imposing manner was Li Heihu!

Behind Li Heihu, there were more than a dozen men in black, all in Tang suits, with gloomy faces and tyrannical aura.

As the business became bigger and bigger, Li Heihu no longer hired ordinary people as bodyguards, but specially invited some cultivators to protect his safety.

Sure enough, as soon as Li Heihu arrived, all the guests in the box panicked, and quickly got up to say hello, each with a more polite attitude.

Li Heihu was full of anger, looked around, and roared: “Mad, who dares to run wild in Laozi’s place? Is it too long? Who is it? Get out of here!”

Because Yue Feng was sitting on the sofa, There are so many people around, so Li Heihu hasn’t seen him yet.

Seeing the boss coming, Wu Biao immediately relied on his confidence, pointed at Yue Feng and shouted, “It’s this kid.” With that, Wu Biao’s inner strength exploded and he punched Yue Feng directly.

Being able to be a manager under Li Heihu, Wu Biao is smart and clever. When he saw Li Heihu coming, he was eager to perform.

Swish!

At this moment, Li Heihu followed his gaze and saw that it was Yue Feng, Li Heihu trembled, almost not scared to pee on the spot.

This .. special code, Wu Biao, the person who wants to teach a lesson, is actually Brother Feng? !

Li Heihu fell down in a cold sweat. He was a person who repaid his gratitude. He was not Yue Feng back then, and he would not have what he is today. Especially in these years, his business has grown bigger and bigger, and he can’t forget Yue Feng’s back then. support.

But now, Wu Biao, who doesn’t have long eyes, wants to move Brother Feng? What’s even more irritating is that he even moved himself out to help. Is he trying to kill himself?

“Crap you, stop!”

Seeing that Wu Biao’s punch was about to hit Yue Feng, Li Heihu rushed over and grabbed Wu Biao’s arm. cursed. Although Li Heihu is very rich now, he still can’t get rid of the habit of being a gangster at the time. Moreover, Li Heihu has also begun to cultivate over the years. Although his strength is not as high as Wu Biao, it is still no problem to stop Wu Biao.

“Boss…you…”

Wu Biao was stunned, looking at Li Heihu’s words in surprise, but he was interrupted by Li Heihu as soon as he said three words.

“Snapped!”

The next second, Li Heihu slapped Wu Biao’s face without warning!

This slap, almost exhausted all his strength, only to hear Wu Biao groan, the whole person turned around in place, and finally sat on the ground.

Wu Biao covered his face, his face full of puzzlement: “Boss! It’s this kid who made trouble in the box and beat our security guard just now… You… how did you hit me…”

Not only Wu Biao, Everyone present was stunned!

This… what’s the situation? Isn’t Li Heihu Wu Biao’s boss? How do you turn your face away? He moved his hand directly.

Chapter 1844

“Did you screw you, you want to kill me?!” The more Li Heihu thought about it, the more angry he became, and he was a big mouth at Wu Biao. Push him to the ground, kicking him constantly.

While kicking, Li Heihu yelled at Wu Biao: “You idiot, how did Lao Tzu teach you? In business, don’t judge people by their appearance, let alone offend customers at will…”

“Boss!”

Wu Biao shouted unwillingly , with red eyes: “Boss, I did exactly what you taught me, and this kid is not a guest at all, but a ninth-class guy who sneaked in…”

Li Heihu trembled with anger, pointing at Yue Feng said: “Nine-class people? Blind your dog’s eyes. Do you know that without this person, there is no me now! He is the hero of the Earth Circle, my benefactor of Li Heihu in this life! He It’s the Tianmen Sect Master Yue Feng and Yue Wudi! You dare to call him a ninth-rate jerk, I will kill you today, will you be mad at you!”

What? !

At this moment, the whole box was silent!

Wu Biao is already completely stupid. He has not grown up with Li Heihu. He was only promoted in recent years, but he often hears from the boss that before he became the

boss, Li Heihu was very down and out. Later, he was a man named Feng Ge. Pulled Li Heihu.

Wu Biao at this time! I never dreamed that this poor and sour guy turned out to be Brother Feng, the benefactor Li Heihu said.

What's more, this brother Feng is even more famous in Kyushu, and everyone knows Yue Feng.

This…

At this moment, Chang'e is also stupid!

At this moment, her legs felt weak, and her delicate body couldn't help but take two steps back.

She thought that when this Boss Li came, Yue Feng would be very miserable, but at this time, she saw that this respected business man was standing in front of Yue Feng with a respectful face!

How could this be? Isn't this kid just a scumbag? Do you have such patience?

Chang'e has lived in the northern mainland for a long time and rarely travels far. She knew that Yue Feng was famous in other continents, but she always thought it was just a rumor, but she never thought that Yue Feng's name would be so loud.

Come to any place, the local big bosses are so respectful to him.

It was so shocking.

wow.

At this moment, the others in the box were also in an uproar, looking at Yue Feng, speechless in shock.

Yue Feng? Is this person Yue Feng?

At a young age, he created a sect, the hero of the Earth Circle?

"Brother Feng!"

At this time, Wu Biao reacted, almost crying, and kept bowing to Yue Feng to apologize: "Brother Feng, I was wrong, it's because I have eyes and don't know Mount Tai, you are a lot…"

Hehe. ..

Looking at Wu Biao, who was sweating coldly, Yue Feng's mouth twitched, but he smiled without saying a word.

broken.

The more Yue Feng was like this, the more panic Wu Biao felt. When it was over, he offended the boss's benefactor. Looking at the situation, he would not forgive himself lightly.

The next second, when Wu Biao saw Chang'e, he immediately patted his head and shouted to Li Heihu, "Boss, this is the beauty just now, saying that Brother Feng is a thief, there must be something wrong with her!"

Since Yue Feng is the boss's honored guest, That can't be a thief who slipped in, and although this woman is beautiful, she has never seen it before, so there must be something wrong.

call!

Hearing this, Li Heihu took a deep breath and looked at Chang'e up and down: "Who are you? Why are you here? If you are a member, please show your VIP card." To

be honest, Li Heihu was also surprised by Chang'e's beauty. Arrived, but Li Heihu is a smart man, and quickly regained his composure.

Chapter 1845

"I…"

Facing Wu Biao and Li Heihu's questioning, Chang'e was inexplicably panicked, her delicate body trembled, and she shook her head and said, "I…I just passed by here, I don't have a VIP card!" The

VIP card is what? The pass token for this place?

Although she has lived for thousands of years and has a lot of knowledge, it is the first time Chang'e has come to a modern society, and it is the first time she has faced such a thing. In addition to doubts, she is also nervous.

"Don't have a VIP card?"

Wu Biao's eyes were red, and he suddenly gained confidence. He pointed at Chang'e and roared loudly: "It took a long time for you to sneak in, such a hateful woman, if it weren't for you, How could I offend Brother Feng! I tell you you don't want to leave today." As he

spoke, Wu Biao secretly watched Li Heihu's reaction.

Li Heihu also had a gloomy face, looked at Chang'e, and instructed the surrounding men: "What are you still doing? Leave this woman and interrogate her well, why did she sneak into the VIP room."

Om!

At this moment, Chang'e's beautiful face was instantly bloodless!

Chang'e bit her lip tightly, shocked and angry, this Li Heihu is not easy to offend at first glance, if he is caught, he will definitely be waiting for endless humiliation! You are the dignified fairy of the Moon Palace, how can you be arbitrarily done by these people?

"Yue Feng…"

Seeing the bodyguards getting closer and closer, Chang'e's tender body trembled, bit her lip, and hurriedly walked to Yue Feng, pulled one of his arms, and said softly, "You… Tell them quickly, we are together, our own…" The voice was so small that only she and Yue Feng could hear it.

Ha ha…

Hearing this, Yue Feng felt so relieved that he could let Chang'e, who is aloof, put down his posture. There are not many such opportunities.

However, just softening his attitude is not enough.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng deliberately raised his head and said slowly: "Is it my own? Who said that you don't know me just now?"

"Yue Feng!" With a blushing face, he lowered his head and said, "I'm wrong, okay?" When the last sentence was uttered, the voice was even lower, and if you didn't listen carefully, you couldn't hear it at all.

At this time, Chang'e never dreamed that one day she would apologize to this troublemaker! He didn't even expect that His Majesty, His Majesty, the mother in the world, would become so servile in front of this troublemaker!

Yue Feng lazily sat back on the sofa with a condescending attitude.

Seeing the scene in front of him, Li Heihu stopped a few of his subordinates, and then looked at Chang'e and said politely, "This lady, are you and Brother Feng together?"

Li Heihu is a smart person, and it was immediately obvious that Yue Feng not only I met this beautiful woman and deliberately teased her.

However, in order to be cautious, Li Heihu has to confirm.

“Well, together.” Chang’e responded quickly. His face was calm, but there was a bit of urgency in his eyes.

Oh.

Li Heihu was stunned, and then smiled: “Since it’s my own, then it’s fine.”

This woman is as beautiful as a fairy, maybe she is the future sister-in-law Feng, how dare you offend.

Phew…

Hearing this, Chang’e relaxed and breathed a sigh of relief at the same time.

It’s finally all right.

“Li Heihu.”

However, at this time, Yue Feng took a cigarette from the coffee table, lit it, and said slowly, “I haven’t seen you for a few years. Are you doing things so casually? Don’t ask me what is the relationship between this woman and me, Just relying on one sentence of understanding, it’s all right? So sloppy, how did you become the boss?” When

he said this, Yue Feng looked at Chang’e with a smile, with a bit of pride in his eyes.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1846-1850

Chapter 1846

Originally Yue Feng didn’t want to embarrass Chang’e, but made her look down on herself all the time? This time, I used Li Heihu to tease her.

Uh…

Li Heihu is a smart person, how could he not know that Yue Feng was joking on purpose? He was stunned at first, and then he deliberately lowered his face.

The next second, Li Heihu said coldly to Chang'e: "Ms. Feng, Brother Feng is right, this matter can't be fooled like this. You said that you and Brother Feng know each other, so what is the relationship between you two?"

"I …." Chang'e bit her lip tightly, tangled in an instant.

Yes, what is the relationship between you and Yue Feng?

say friends? In his heart, he is not worthy.

But if it doesn't matter, Boss Li in front of him will definitely not let him go.

At this moment, Chang'e bit her lip. If it was normal, who would dare to speak to herself like this? But now there is no way, the acupuncture points are blocked, and I can't exert any inner strength…

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng's heart is very happy.

Chang'e, who prided herself on being aloof, would never have thought that she would have such a difficult day.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng dropped the cigarette butt, stood up and smiled at Chang'e: "Okay, wife. Just kidding with you, you should take it seriously, Li Heihu is his own, so don't be so restrained in front of him, ours Relationship, just say it directly, don't be embarrassed."

"Wow!"

As soon as these words came out, all the men present were extremely envious.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

This Yue Feng is so beautiful, and such a beautiful woman is actually his wife?

Li Heihu also hurried to accompany the smiling face, and said politely to Chang'e: "Aiya, it turned out to be my sister-in-law. Misunderstandings are all misunderstandings. Don't take offense, sister-in-law."

Shah!

Chang'e's face turned red all of a sudden, and she ignored Li Heihu, her delicate body trembling.

In the next second, Chang'e glared at Yue Feng, stomping her feet angrily: "Shut your stinky mouth, stop talking nonsense, who… who is your wife?"

This Yue Feng was too bold, and even took the opportunity to occupy himself Cheap?

Ugh!

Hearing this, Yue Feng sighed softly, and then gave Li Heihu a meaningful look.

This Chang'e was so arrogant, she had to scare her.

Li Heihu has been in the shopping mall for a long time, and has long been a person. How could he not know what Yue Feng meant, his face suddenly turned cold, and he said coldly to Chang'e: "What? It's not a sister-in-law. If that's the case, then take it down and interrogate it. Is it a spy sent by another casino?"

"Yes!" The voice fell, and the surrounding bodyguards suddenly gathered around.

Chang'e was frightened, hid behind Yue Feng, and whispered, "Yue Feng help me…"

Before she could finish her sentence, she was interrupted by Yue Feng.

"You have nothing to do with me at all, how can I help you?" Yue Feng looked at Chang'e with a smile, his eyes full of sly smug: "I tell you, this Boss Li is a ruthless character, and very lustful, if he Knowing that you are the Moon Palace Fairy Chang'e, I will definitely take you as my own. I said just now that you are my wife, and I just want to help you again. Because Boss Li is very loyal, knowing that you are my wife, he will not dare to make mistakes. It's a pity that you don't appreciate it, and you said that I took advantage of you, sigh…"

"Then… I'll admit it." Chang'e's jade hand was tightly clasped, her palms sweating.

The next second, Chang'e tilted her head to look at Li Heihu and said, "I am indeed Yue Feng's wife… I was just playing with him." When she said this, Chang'e's beautiful face was extremely blushing. All her dignity, all her self-respect, was left behind.

"Haha…"

Li Heihu nodded with a smile: "So it's a joke? It's okay, sister-in-law, don't be nervous, haha…"

Chapter 1847

Hearing Li Heihu's sister-in-law, Chang'e stomped her feet angrily, took Yue Feng's arm, and whispered, "Yue Feng, let's go quickly." Her majesty, Her Royal Highness,

was forced to reluctantly admit that she was with Yue Feng. The wind has something to do with it, it's a shame.

Taking advantage of these people, who still don't know their identity, it's better to leave quickly.

Um!

Yue Feng responded, and then said lightly, "However, what did you just call me?"

Having said this, Yue Feng licked his ears and looked at Chang'e with a smile.

Feeling the playfulness in Yue Feng's smile, Chang'e's delicate body suddenly trembled. How could she not know what Yue Feng meant.

"Hu… husband." Zhao Lu bit her lip tightly and whispered.

Her face was already flushed red. To be honest, in her heart, Yue Feng had always been a shameless swindler. I gave up all my dignity, and I still called my husband!

"Husband doesn't sound friendly. Since you have come to Xuanye Continent, just follow the local customs and call my husband." Yue Feng said with a smile.

"You…"

Chang'e was so angry that she looked at Yue Feng with shame and anger, almost speechless.

This Yue Feng is really getting bolder and bolder. It's not enough to call her husband, so she has to call her husband?

At this time, Chang'e could not wait to kill Yue Feng immediately, or turn around and leave. But seeing the crowd around Li Heihu, Chang E bit her lip and held back.

A few seconds later, Chang'e adjusted her mood, lowered her head and whispered to Yue Feng, "Husband…"

Haha…

These two words were shouted softly and magnetically. Hearing Yue Feng's whole body becoming numb, being called her husband by Chang'e, this was something that was put in the past, but it was something that I didn't dare to think about, but now, it's really happening. .

It was so cool.

“Brother Feng!”

At this moment, Li Heihu came over and said with a smile: “I haven’t seen it for a few years. I will find a place to arrange it in the evening so that Brother Feng and sister-in-law can take care of the wind and wash the dust.”

When he said this, Li Heihu had a sincere expression on his face.

Yue Feng shook his head with a wry smile: “No, no, I still have something urgent to do. You should be busy with you. Next time we have a chance, let’s sit back and relax.”

Uh…

Li Heihu is very helpless , nodded with a smile, and then ordered Wu Biao: “Quick, go and prepare the car, no matter where Brother Feng goes, be sure to escort him.” After the words

fell, Li Heihu and Yue Feng said goodbye and left.

Yue Feng shook his head with a smile, this Li Heihu really thought about everything.

Later, under the escort of Wu Biao, Yue Feng took Chang’e and walked out of the box quickly.

Outside the box is a VIP room. At this time, thousands of people were gambling in the VIP room. As soon as Yue Feng came out, from a distance, he saw two familiar figures in the crowd.

These are two sexy women, one of them is wearing a long purple dress, with an extremely sexy body and suffocating beauty, but they feel very cold and arrogant, and they just watch from the side without playing.

The other, wearing jeans and a white t-shirt, is indescribably sweet and moving, very unrestrained, and is making bets with the people around him.

It is the sisters of the Fang family, Fang Zhiqiu and Fang Ting!

Ha ha…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng showed a smile and was very emotional.

What a coincidence, I didn’t expect to meet this pair of sisters here. Yue Feng still clearly remembers that a few years ago, in order to save the little fairy, he came to Xuanye Continent and served as bodyguards for the two young ladies of the Fang family. The place where he saw the sisters was in the casino.

Chapter 1848 But I

didn’t expect that when we meet again, it’s still a casino.

It was so interesting.

In his heart, Yue Feng was about to take Chang’e away. The most important thing now is to go back and find Xuan’er and Zhu Rong. How can there be time to catch up with the Fang sisters.

Besides, when I stole the Panlong Jing from their Fang family back then, how could I be so embarrassed to see the Fang family sisters again.

At this time, Fang Ting was busy gambling, and did not notice Yue Feng. Fang Zhiqiu, who was sitting there, looked at Yue Feng!

“Yue Feng?”

“Stop!”

Before taking two steps, there was a coquettish shout from behind. Yue Feng stopped and looked back, only to see Fang Zhiqiu stepping on high heels and chasing after him, with a beautiful face. up, full of frost.

“Wow!” The

movement attracted the attention of everyone around, and they all turned their attention to the excitement.

At this time, Fang Ting also saw Yue Feng, and her body was shocked, and then she walked over quickly and said, “Wow, Yue Feng, you still dare to come to Wanhai City!”

Fang Ting said this, A puffed up look, very charming and cute.

Yue Feng was immediately amused and looked at Fang Ting with a smile: “Oh, isn’t this the two young ladies of the Fang family? It’s been a long time, but the second lady doesn’t seem to like me very much, so why don’t I dare to come here? “

Don’t get close to me.” Fang Ting snorted, without any nonsense: “Hurry up and hand over our fake Coiling Dragon Spirit.” The voice was not loud, but there was no doubt.

“Hula!”

In an instant, several bodyguards in black suits walked out quickly, looking at Yue Feng eagerly, as if they wanted to do something at any time.

yo?

Feeling the strength of several bodyguards, Yue Feng did not panic at all, but secretly laughed.

It seems that after he left Xuanye Continent before, the Fang family has given this sister a new bodyguard, and there are more than one, but this strength is just average.

If you really want to make a move, Yue Feng can easily do it.

However, Yue Feng will not shoot, after all, this is Li Heihu's chassis.

At this time, seeing that the atmosphere was not good, Wu Biao hurried out and smiled at Fang Ting: "Second Miss Fang, we have something to discuss. This is our Boss Li's VIP, please don't be impulsive."

When he said this, Wu Biao had a smile on his face, but his tone was very firm.

I offended Brother Feng just now, so there must be no problem this time.

Fang Ting frowned. You must know that Li Heihu has been a well-known figure in Wanhai City in the past few years.

Fang Ting glanced at Wu Biao: "I don't care what his relationship with your boss is. Today, Miss Ben, I have to take him away." The

Panlong Jing is a treasure handed down to the Fang family and must be brought back no matter what.

Wu Biao was in a hurry and was about to speak, but was stopped by Yue Feng.

"It's alright, I'll handle it myself." Yue Feng whispered to Wu Biao with a relaxed and confident face.

The next second, Yue Feng smiled at Fang Ting and said, "Second miss, how can I tell you? The Panlong essence is not on me, even if you take me back to Fang's house, you won't be able to get it. It's better than this, I have something urgent to do now, you let me go first, and when I am free, you must come to visit, how?"

When he said this, Yue Feng's face was sincere, but his eyes were wandering, not looking at Fang Ting.

After getting the Coiling Dragon Essence back then, Yue Feng used it for the little fairy, so the Coiling Dragon Essence had long since ceased to exist, and Yue Feng could not get it out at all.

Chapter 1849

“No way!” As soon as

Yue Feng finished speaking, Fang Zhiqiu, who had been silent, spit out two words coldly, unable to refute: “Yue Feng, you must go back to Fang’s house with me today, and give us Panlong. Essence!”

This Yue Feng is not only strong, but also very cunning, I finally met him today, and must not let him go.

For a time, the atmosphere suddenly became solemn.

Seeing this scene, Chang’e frowned, secretly anxious.

It’s really a wave of unresolved waves. I just solved the misunderstanding in the box, and now I just came out and encountered trouble again.

This Yue Feng is really a broom star, he is really unlucky to follow him.

Thinking to herself, Chang’e couldn’t help but glared at Yue Feng.

“Then what do you want?” At this time, Yue Feng looked at Fang Zhiqiu with a wry smile: “Miss, I can’t get the Panlong essence for the time being, it’s useless for you to stop me, I said it just now, in the future If you are free, I will visit again, how about?”

“Two options.” Fang Zhiqiu’s delicate face did not fluctuate at all, and said coldly: “Either, you can find a way to hand over the Panlong Jing, or you can follow us. Take a trip. You don’t have a third option.”

Damn.

Hearing this, Yue Feng was angry and funny, raised his eyebrows at Fang Zhiqiu and said, “Even if I go with you, you won’t be able to get the Panlong essence for the time being, why? Take me home in such a hurry. Want to recruit a son-in-law?”

At this time, Yue Feng was impatient.

Why can’t these two Miss Fang family make sense?

“you….”

Fang Zhiqiu blushed and stared at Yue Feng, her red lips slightly parted but she didn’t know how to refute. I never thought that Yue Feng, the dignified Heaven Sect Sect Master, the hero of the Earth Circle Continent, would speak so impolitely.

Whoa!

At the same time, everyone in the casino was in an uproar, looking at Yue Feng with incomparable admiration.

Niu, worthy of being a well-known figure in Kyushu, how dare to talk to the eldest miss of the Fang family like this. “Yue Feng!” At this moment, Fang Ting said

angrily: “Stop smiling, my sister has already stated the conditions. If you don’t cooperate, don’t blame us for being rude.”

Ting winked at several bodyguards. Suddenly, several bodyguards took a step closer and surrounded Yue Feng.

Hehe…

Yue Feng didn’t panic at all, smiled and said, “I want to do it, but what do you think your chances of winning are?”

Fang Ting blushed and was speechless for a while.

Yes, although there are many people, but Yue Feng’s strength is very strong, these bodyguards are afraid that they can’t get close to him.

call!

At this moment, Fang Zhiqiu calmed down and looked at Yue Feng coldly: “Yue Feng, I know you are very strong, well, when you start, you can go all out, and we have nothing to say if we lose. It can be said, but when you leave, I will spread your character.” After speaking

, Fang Zhiqiu made a look of indifference, and continued: “Our Fang family, in Kyushu, does not have much reputation. It doesn’t matter if you are embarrassed, but what about you? The dignified Tianmen sect master, the hero of the Earth’s Round Continent, if you let others know that you lied to our Fang family’s Panlong Jing, don’t pay it back if you are a scoundrel, and even beat people. When the time comes, you say What should the rivers and lakes of the Kyushu continent think of you?”

I’ll go!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, staring blankly at Fang Zhiqiu, speechless.

This Miss Fang is amazing, she actually knows how to use public opinion to put pressure on her.

Because Fang Zhiqiu was right, he did use disgraceful means to take away the Coiling Dragon Spirit.

For a time, Yue Feng scratched his ears and scratched his cheeks, not knowing whether to laugh or cry, feeling depressed.

“You two!”

At this moment, Chang’e finally couldn’t bear it anymore, walked out slowly, looked at the sisters and said, “You said, Yue Feng took away your family’s Coiling Dragon Spirit?”

Fang Zhiqiu and Fang Ting said to each other. Glancing at him, he nodded.

Chapter 1850

Chang’e continued: “Well, let us leave for now, and when Yue Feng is free, I will let him visit and return the Panlong Jing, how about it?” After

speaking, Chang’e continued: “If you If you don’t believe him, I can testify.”

As the fairy of the Moon Palace, Chang’e naturally knew what the Panlong Jing was. However, in the eyes of others, the Panlong Jing was a treasure that could not be found. That said, it’s just an ordinary external thing.

After all, there are a lot of rare treasures in the Jizo Pavilion in the Beiying Palace. If you take out any one, it is a treasure of heaven and earth.

Um?

Hearing this, the two sisters were stunned, and the beautiful faces were more exciting than the other.

Fang Ting couldn’t help laughing: “It’s interesting, you’re here to testify? Why should I believe you?”

Fang Zhiqiu nodded and said, “Yes, we don’t know you, why should we listen to you? You are Who?”

Huh!

At this moment, the eyes of everyone present were focused on Chang’e’s body, all of them were overwhelmed by Chang’e’s beauty, and at the same time, countless greetings rose in their hearts.

What an alluring beauty.

But, who is she and what is her relationship with Yue Feng? Why help Yue Feng?

I?

Chang'e smiled lightly, ignoring everyone's gaze, but looked at Fang Zhiqiu, and said softly, "My name is Chang'e, and the world is honored as 'Fairy Moon Palace', I'll testify, no problem."

When she said this, Chang'e's face There was not much fluctuation, but there was a bit of pride in his eyes.

To be honest, Chang'e didn't want to worry about Yue Feng's business, but she didn't know anything about the environment in front of her, so she could only rely on Yue Feng.

More importantly, Chang'e was in a hurry to return to the Northern Ying Continent to clear her suspicions, so she could only help Yue Feng escape.

Yue Feng can't go, isn't he trapped?

What?

In an instant, the entire hall exploded.

"Chang'e?"

"I heard it right, she is the Moon Palace Fairy?"

"That's a fairy-like existence, and she is actually with Yue Feng? Just kidding…"

Everyone said your words, and my words came, all heard It's astonishing.

Even the Fang Zhiqiu sisters looked at each other and couldn't believe it.

After all, Chang'e is a legendary beauty who doesn't eat human fireworks. How could she appear here? More importantly, he was still with Yue Feng.

call!

Seeing that everyone didn't believe it, Chang'e sighed softly, took out the Xingyue Sword with her jade hand, and slowly swung it. Although Chang'e had no inner strength at this time, she was still wielding the Xingyue Sword with a graceful posture. Sprinkle to make Chang'e more sexy and charming.

hiss.

Seeing this scene, there was an uproar in the audience, and everyone’s eyes were straight.

“Is this…is it the Xingyue Sword?”

“It is said that this sword was given to Chang’e by Hou Yi, and it is precisely because of this sword that Chang’e was called the Fairy of the Moon Palace.”

“So, she It’s really Empress Chang’e, no wonder Mei is so thrilling.”

During the discussion, the sisters Fang Zhiqiu and Fang Ting were also dazzled and their delicate bodies trembled.

Just now, Chang’e had no evidence, and the sisters did not want to believe her words.

Then, once the Xingyue Sword is taken out, who would dare to doubt it?

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1851-1860

Chapter 1851

“Niangniang.”

At this time, Fang Zhiqiu reacted, bit his lip and said softly: “Since the niangniang said so, we naturally believe you.”

After saying that, Fang Zhiqiu looked at Yue Feng unwillingly: “Yue Feng Feng, you are lucky today, but you also have to remember your words, if you don’t pay back the dragon spirit, our Fang family will not share the sky with you.” As

soon as the words fell, Fang Ting suddenly became anxious and stomped: ” Sister…”

Fang Zhiqiu interrupted before he finished speaking.

“Sister, this time we will give Chang’e a good face.” Fang Zhiqiu said lightly to comfort her.

To be honest, Fang Zhiqiu was very reluctant to let Yue Feng go like this.

But there was no way, the woman beside him was Empress Chang’e, whose reputation has been passed down for thousands of years, and everyone in the Kyushu continent knows it.

Although the Panlong Jing was a treasure handed down from the Fang family, it would not be worthwhile to offend the Empress Chang’e.

Hearing this, Fang Ting pouted and stepped aside.

Phew…

Seeing this scene, everyone present was very emotional.

As expected of Empress Chang’e, she has a lot of face, and a few words will ease the situation.

Haha… Yue Feng showed a smile, and his heart was also very relaxed and relaxed. To the Fang family sisters, he

said, “The two young ladies are indeed a lot of adults. I, Yue Feng, thanked me here, and we will meet later.” With that, Yue Feng strode downstairs.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Seeing his smug look, the two sisters were so angry that their teeth were itchy, but they didn't feel good, after all, Chang'e was watching.

Chang'e was also very speechless, but she followed quickly.

"Oops!"

When he reached the entrance of the stairs, Yue Feng tilted his head and smiled at Chang'e: "Thanks to you just now, otherwise, these two girls are really not easy to kill."

When he said this, Yue Feng said on the surface. Danger Langdang, but was very grateful in my heart.

After all, in the situation just now, it was really difficult to handle without Chang'e coming forward.

"Yue Feng, you don't have a smile on your face." Chang'e said with a stern face, "This is only one time, next time, don't expect me to help you." What

Chang'e said was the truth.

In the box just now, I called Yue Feng's husband, and I lost my dignity. I can't wait to kill Yue Feng immediately. If I hadn't left in a hurry, I wouldn't have helped him.

Um?

Hearing this, Yue Feng scratched his head and looked at Chang'e seriously: "What did you call me just now?" As

he said, Yue Feng's eyes deliberately looked at Wu Biao behind him.

Chang'e's delicate body was shocked, she was so smart, why didn't she know what Yue Feng meant?

"Old…husband." Chang'e bit her lip tightly, her face blushed, and she shouted reluctantly.

Calling Yue Feng's husband, Chang'e felt ten thousand reluctance in her heart.

But there is no way, here is the chassis of Li Heihu. If Yue Feng calls Li Heihu back, it will be troublesome.

Haha…

This husband made Yue Feng feel at ease and took Chang'e downstairs.

The voices of the two were not loud, but they were clearly heard by Fang Zhiqiu and Fang Ting not far away.

What?

At this moment, Fang Zhiqiu and Fang Ting's delicate bodies trembled, and they looked at each other in shock.

Total shock.

This… Chang'e actually called Yue Feng's husband? Fairy Moon Palace, turned out to be Yue Feng's woman.

No wonder just now, Chang'e took the initiative to speak for Yue Feng.

For a time, the two sisters trembled, and they were completely stupid.

…

On the other side, Xi Cang Continent, the Imperial Palace.

In the splendid bedroom, Duan Yu was wearing a dragon robe, sitting there leisurely sipping fine wine, with a few beautiful palace maids beside him, carefully waiting on him.

After killing Emperor Xi Cang, Duan Yu lived directly in the palace. Although he had not officially ascended the throne, he had to experience the joy of being an emperor first.

"His Majesty!"

Chapter 1852

At this moment, a young eunuch walked in quickly and respectfully said: "There is someone outside the palace, called Yue Chen, who is from Tianqi Continent and claims to be His Majesty's friend."

Yue Chen?

Hearing this, Duan Yu put down the wine glass and narrowed his eyes subconsciously.

This kid is not a good official in Tianqi Continent, why did he suddenly find himself?

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu raised his hand: "Xuan him come in."

"Yes!" When the voice fell, the little eunuch responded quickly, and then walked out quickly.

After a while, the little eunuch brought in two people. They were Yue Chen and Chen Yun.

“Your Majesty!”

When he got to the front, Yue Chen quickly pulled Chen Yun to his knees, very respectful and polite: “Yue Chen and his wife Chen Yun, to meet your majesty, long live your majesty, long live your majesty.”

When he said this, Yue Chen I was very excited.

Finally, I finally saw Duan Yu, and I can start a new life here in the future.

“Haha…”

Duan Yu laughed and raised his hand: “Master Yue, please get up, get up…”

He said so, but his eyes were fixed on Chen Yun. Extremely surprised and surprised.

Haha…

What a coincidence, it turns out that this woman is Yue Chen’s wife. Hahaha!

At that time, Duan Yu happened to meet Chen Yun who was fleeing in the waters of Donghai City. At that time, he learned that Chen Yun was from the Yue family and Yue Feng’s sister-in-law. Be around until you get the Sky-Opening Axe.

That past was an indelible nightmare in Chen Yun’s heart, but for Duan Yu, it was an unforgettable memory.

Huh…

Duan Yu’s gaze made Chen Yun feel uncomfortable and wanted to turn around and leave, but feeling the majesty in the bedroom and Duan Yu’s powerful aura, Chen Yun had to lower her head and take a deep breath. Secretly forbear.

“Master Yue.” At this time, Duan

Yu looked at Yue Chen with a smile: “You are a popular man next to King Guangping, you are not a good official in Tianqi Imperial City, why did you suddenly come here to see me?”

Shen, seeing Yue Chen in casual clothes and bringing his wife, he knew that he was not here to talk about state affairs.

Ugh!

Yue Chen gave a wry smile, and briefly explained his experience. At the end, Yue Chen's face was full of sincerity: "I have no choice but to go to your Majesty. As long as Your Majesty is willing to take it in, I, Yue Chen, will definitely be grateful. Do your best, be loyal and serve."

"Okay, okay." Duan Yu nodded and laughed: "Master Yue is so talented, how can I not take it

in?" After speaking, Duan Yu recruited a little eunuch: "Go, Immediately arrange a residence for Lord Yue, and on the day of the enthronement ceremony, I will seal Lord Yue an official position in front of the civil and military officials."

"Thank you, Your Majesty." Yue Chen was overjoyed and quickly kowtowed to thank him.

Chen Yun next to her had a calm expression on her face, and her mood was extremely complicated.

"That's right!"

At this moment, Duan Yu thought of something, his eyes fell on Chen Yun, and he said with a smile: "I heard that Madam has always been Lord Yue's virtuous helper, I have a problem, I don't know if Madam is willing or not. Help."

Shuh!

Hearing this, Chen Yun's body trembled, and she instantly became nervous.

What does this Duan Yu want to do?

Yue Chen didn't know the grievance between his wife and Duan Yu, so he didn't think much about it, and quickly said, "Yes, why would you not? Please tell me, Your Majesty."

"It's not a big deal." Duan Yu said with a smile: " Didn't I capture Yue Feng's adoptive mother before, this Jiang Shan, I have been giving her the opportunity to help lead Yue Feng out, but this Jiang Shan is stubborn." After

speaking, Duan Yu looked at Chen Yun and said: "I want Madam to stay in the palace to persuade this woman, how about that?"

"I…"

Chen Yun bit her lip, thinking about rejecting it, but was interrupted by Yue Chen.

“No problem!” Yue Chen patted his chest and said, “Don’t worry, Your Majesty, I will leave this matter to my wife. I will never disappoint Your Majesty.”

When he said this, Yue Chen’s face was full of confidence. His wife has always been smart, and this kind of thing can definitely be done.

However, Yue Chen didn’t notice that Chen Yun’s face didn’t fluctuate at all, but her delicate body was trembling with anger.

At this time, Chen Yun was very angry.

Why did he marry such a waste? Duan Yu must have made an excuse to stay in the palace, and then took the opportunity to defile himself.

Chapter 1853

It’s just that Chen Yun couldn’t refuse Duan Yu. Now Duan Yu is the emperor, if he refuses, he will deceive the emperor and have his head beheaded.

“Okay!” Duan Yu nodded approvingly: “Then please Mrs. Chen Yun, she will stay in the palace for a few days.”

Immediately, Duan Yu and Yue Chen exchanged a few words, and ordered the little eunuch to escort Yue Chen. left.

As for Chen Yun, she stayed in the palace and was placed in the small courtyard where Jiang Shan lived.

At this time, in the small courtyard.

Jiang Shan was sitting in the room. Although her hands and feet were not tied, the acupuncture points were blocked. Outside the yard, there were guards everywhere, so she had no chance to run.

Ugh.

At this time, Jiang Shan looked at the night outside and sighed.

Her husband died, and she was trapped here by Duan Yu again.

Could it be that he really couldn’t escape this miserable fate?

Da Da…

At this moment, there was a sound of footsteps outside the door, and then, a slender figure walked in, as beautiful as a flower, but his expression also showed a bit of depression.

It was Chen Yun. Chen Yun was left in the palace and was very flustered. She was really scared, and Duan Yu humiliated herself in every possible way. But the matter has come to this point, Chen Yun can only be at ease when it comes.

“Mrs. Jiang!”

After entering, Chen Yun showed a smile and said slowly, “Don’t come here…”

Before she could finish her words, she was interrupted by Jiang Shan.

“Please go out!” Jiang Shan’s beautiful face was frosty: “I don’t want to see you, and I’m not interested in talking to you.” The voice was not loud, but there was no room for negotiation.

Back then, Yue Feng was slandered, and everyone in the entire continent knew about it, and the person behind it was this Chen Yun, why didn’t Jiang Shan know him?

Saying that, Jiang Shan turned around and didn’t look at Chen Yun.

call!

Having hit a soft nail, Chen Yun was very annoyed.

Just a prisoner, how dare you stand on the shelf?

However, Chen Yun didn’t dare to attack, after all, this is Xi Cang Continent, not her own place. After being embarrassed for a few seconds, Chen Yun didn’t want to stay any longer, so she turned around and went out to the next room to rest.

Entering the room, Chen Yun lay on the bed and fell asleep shortly after. Running all the way from Tianqi Continent to Xicang Continent is really tiring.

“Squeak!”

Not knowing how long she slept, Chen Yun was in a daze when she heard the door being pushed open.

hiss!

Thinking that Jiang Shan took the initiative to find her, Chen Yun hurriedly sat up, but when she saw the person who came in, her body trembled, and the whole person was stunned.

I saw that the person who came was wearing a golden dragon robe, very handsome, but there was a bit of gloom in his eyes.

It was Duan Yu!

“You…”

Chen Yun was frightened, bit her lip tightly, and said nervously: “You…what are you going to do? You…”

Chen Yun knew that Duan Yu would definitely come to find her, but she didn’t expect that quick!

“Hehe!” Duan Yu raised his mouth and said with a smile: “Beauty, you don’t know me after a few years? But I still remember that when we went from the Earth Circle to the Apocalypse Continent, we were together all the way. What an amazing journey.”

Pop!

When the words fell, Duan Yu suddenly shot, pointing like lightning, and directly touched Chen Yun’s acupoint!

Chen Yun didn’t have time to react at all, so she couldn’t move.

“You!” Chen Yun clenched her teeth, she never thought that Duan Yu was the emperor, but he still had the same despicable methods as before.

“Beauty, even though so many years have passed, sometimes in the middle of the night, I still think of your gentleness, and, without your help, I couldn’t find the opening axe, and I wouldn’t be today!” Duan Yu walked away! Come over, hold Chen Yun on the bed, and admire Chen Yun up close.

Chapter 1854

At this time, Duan Yu’s gaze was like a beast, staring at Chen Yun.

pretty!

I really didn’t expect that after so many years, this Chen Yun is still so sexy.

At this time, Chen Yun, wearing a short skirt, has a sexy curve, showing a sultry state.

“You…you quickly let me go…” Chen Yun was about to cry and kept screaming.

“Let you go? Your husband took the initiative to bring you to join me. If I let you go, where can you go? Besides, it was your husband who promised you to stay in the

palace. Do you think this is God's will? Haha. ..." Duan Yu couldn't help laughing up to the sky, indescribably excited.

Afterwards, Duan Yu kissed Chen Yun's red lips at once.

"Get out!" Chen Yun shouted loudly, but she was tapped and couldn't move at all.

At this time, Chen Yun really wanted to die!

Ten years ago, he was unlucky, fell into Duan Yu's hands, and suffered humiliation.

But today, he was indirectly sent to Duan Yu by that trash husband.

Could it be that Duan Yu was destined to be his nemesis?

Along with Duan Yu's actions, it became more and more excessive, only to hear the sound of refusal from the inside of the room.

However, it didn't take long for Chen Yun to hold back. Under Duan Yu's offensive, she couldn't hold back.

Right now, in the next room.

The movement kept coming, and Jiang Shan, who had already rested, was soon woken up.

Swish.

At this moment, when she heard the shameful voice, Jiang Shan's delicate face suddenly blushed, and at the same time, she was also extremely shocked.

Duan Yu, this beast, is actually with Yue Chen's wife….

Ashamed and angry, Jiang Shan pondered secretly, and suddenly had an idea in her heart.

Listening to the voice, Chen Yun was completely forced. If this is the case, Chen Yun must be very angry with Duan Yu. Maybe she can start with Chen Yun before she has a chance to escape.

…..

On the other side, the Earth Circle Continent, the Emei School.

Today's Emei Mountain is very lively, with lanterns and colorful lights everywhere, and a festive atmosphere.

Today, Zhou Qin specially held the Moon Appreciation Conference, and specially invited all the sects of Jianghu to participate. Zhou Qin is the leader of the martial arts alliance, and all the sects did not dare to neglect, and came to join in one after another.

At this time, in the main hall, the masters and heads of various sects are almost here, greeting each other and greeting each other, which is very lively.

On the throne of the main hall, Zhou Qin is dressed in a black cheongsam, her tight and graceful figure is looming, and it is unbelievably beautiful! Coupled with her powerful aura, it makes people dare not blaspheme.

Beside Zhou Qin, Faye Wong and several elite disciples stood there with smiling faces.

Today, Faye Wong is extremely excited.

Speaking of which, although the Emei School has been passed down for thousands of years and is a well-known and upright sect in the Earth Circle Continent, its influence and appeal are still inferior to those of Wudang and Shaolin.

But since Zhou Qin became the head of the sect, in just a few years, Emei's reputation has completely overshadowed Shaolin and Wudang, and it seems to be the largest sect in the Earth Circle Continent.

And now, Zhou Qin is the leader of the martial arts alliance, and all the sects are guided by the Emei horse. It can be said that this is the peak of the prosperous era of the Emei faction for thousands of years.

And myself, as Zhou Qin's confidant, whoever sees it has to give face, can you be unhappy.

In the seats in the hall, the masters of various sects frequently raised their glasses and toasted Zhou Qin, each with a more respectful and polite attitude.

As the leader of the martial arts alliance, his strength is strong, and more importantly, he is trapped in the Beiying Palace and can escape unharmed. Who can achieve this kind of strength?

You must know that the Beiying Palace is the place with the strongest strength and defense in the Kyushu.

However, Yue Wuya, who was sitting in the first place in the VIP seat, was indifferent, sitting there alone drinking suffocating wine.

Yue Wuya had no interest at all in this Moon Appreciation Conference, he just waited for the banquet to end quickly.

Because Zhou Qin said that as long as the Moon Appreciation Conference was over, he agreed to let Han Ao Ran go.

Chapter 1855

“His Royal Highness.”

At this time, Zhou Qin smiled brightly, raised his glass, and said to Yue Wuya: “Tonight our Emei faction will hold a moon appreciation conference. You see that the moonlight is so beautiful, why is Your Royal Highness so unhappy? Come on? , I have a cup of honor to Your Highness.”

When he said this, Zhou Qin was respectful, but there was a smile in his eyes.

She knew that Yue Wuya was sitting here without saying a word, just to wait for the banquet to end, watching herself let go of Han Ao Ran.

However, Zhou Qin hated Han so arrogantly, how could Yue Wuya get his wish? “You don’t need to worry about me. ” Yue

Wuya shook his head and said lightly: “I’ll clean it up, you can greet these fellows in the rivers and lakes.” . The leader personally toasted, but he was rejected. But it’s no wonder that he is His Royal Highness the prince of Tianqi Continent, and is qualified to put on this air. “Okay.” Zhou Qin smiled and said softly, “If that’s the case, then His Royal Highness is free.” With a smile on the surface, Zhou Qin felt a hint of coldness in his heart. Good you Yue Wuya, embarrassing me in front of so many people. At this time, a disciple quickly ran over and knelt in front of Zhou Qin: “Report—— Han Bing came to the mountain gate and said that he wanted to see Han Ao Ran..” What? Originally, the hall was full of hilarity, but at this moment it became quiet, and everyone looked at each other, inexplicably surprised. Frost came up?

Didn’t she fall into Lu Bu’s tomb? Did not die?

Even if she didn’t die, the Jianghu order issued by the Emei faction had not been revoked. She even dared to appear, and she was too daring. Who gave her the courage?

Binger.

At this moment, Yue Wuya, who was sitting in the seat of the VIP, was shocked and immediately stood up, looking anxiously towards the door of the hall.

Why did this silly girl suddenly come here? Now that Han Ao Ran is still in Zhou Qin’s hands, how can she break into Emei?

I haven’t seen her for a while, and I don’t know how she is, whether she is suffering or not.

At this time, Yue Wuya was anxious and looking forward to it at the same time.

Swish!

At this moment, a beautiful figure slowly walked into the hall, dressed in a white short skirt. While sexy and charming, it also had the taste of a little woman, not to mention how beautiful.

It is ice.

“Bing’er?!”

At this moment, Yue Wuya’s face was full of surprise and joy, and he couldn’t help calling out!

After not seeing each other for such a long time, Binger has become more beautiful. More importantly, seeing her state, it seems that she has not suffered much during this time, and she is relieved.

“Brother Wuya?”

Hearing the voice, Han Bing’s delicate body was shocked, and he looked at Yue Wuya, also full of surprises. Han Bing learned that Zhou Qin held a moon viewing conference in Emei, and invited various schools of Jianghu to participate. Without thinking much, Han Bing came directly, wanting to force Zhou Qin to let go of his mother in front of the wealthy people of Jianghu.

In the past, Han Bing would never do this, because Zhou Qin was very strong, but after learning all the inextinguishable scriptures, Han Bing is no longer afraid, it can be said that he is fearless.

But he never thought that he would meet Yue Wuya at the banquet.

Swish!

After saying hello to Yue Wuya, Han Bing quickly calmed down and his eyes locked on Zhou Qin.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1856-1860

Chapter 1856

At this moment, the eyes of the audience are also focused on Han Bing!

“Zhou Qin!” Han Bing took a step forward and said coldly at Zhou Qin: “What would my mother say, she is also your teacher, and she is not bad to you, but you have repeatedly destroyed her reputation and robbed the head of the family. Now she is locked in a dungeon again, so deceiving her master and destroying her ancestors, but becoming the leader of the martial arts alliance, it’s a joke.” After speaking, Han Bing could

n’t hide the anger in his heart, and continued: “I won’t say anything extra. Now, you let my mother go immediately, otherwise, I’ll turn this place upside down.” The

voice was not loud, and it was a little tender, but full of aura.

“Wow!”

In an instant, the entire hall was in an uproar.

“This Han Bing has such a big tone.”

“As expected of Han Ao Ran’s daughter, she has such a strong personality.”

Everyone’s comments and ridicule kept coming, but at this time Bing was completely inaudible. Eyes, lock Zhou Qin firmly!

Before going up the mountain, Bingbing was ready to sink the boat.

Even if she is afraid of death, she must rescue her mother today.

Hehe…

In the face of Han Bing’s gaze, Zhou Qin did not become angry, but smiled slightly, turned to look at Yue Wuya, and joked: “His Royal Highness, I originally promised you, this moon appreciation conference is over, I would have let go of Han Ao Ran, but now you can see that this ice suddenly came up and made a big party. If I agree, where will the face of this martial arts leader go?”

Zhou Qin deliberately did this when he said this. A very helpless look. In fact, Zhou Qin held this moon viewing conference to attract Han Bing to come out, so to speak, to stop Yue Wuya’s mouth.

This…

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Yue Wuya frowned, embarrassed, unable to speak.

Yes, Binger did this, which really made Zhou Qin very embarrassed.

At this time, Yue Wuya didn't know that Zhou Qin fell into her trap a few days ago when she said that she was holding the Moon Appreciation Conference.

The next second, Yue Wuya took a deep breath and prepared to persuade Han Bing: "Bing'er…"

However, Zhou Qin interrupted him before he finished speaking.

"His Royal Highness, how can you say that this is also a family matter of our Emei faction. Since Han Bing has done this, I think you should not interfere."

Immediately, Zhou Qin looked around and said coldly: "What are you still doing? Take down the ice for me."

Hula… When

the voice fell, the surrounding experts stood up and surrounded the ice. .

In an instant, the atmosphere in the hall became tense.

However, there was no fluctuation or panic on Han Bing's pretty face.

"Zhou Qin!!"

Yue Wuya suddenly became anxious, stood up abruptly, and shouted angrily at Zhou Qin: "If you dare to touch Bing'er today, I will not finish with you."

When he said this, Yue Wuya said His eyes were blood red, and his whole body was full of anger.

Even if Bing'er's actions today are a little out of the way, it doesn't make her in any danger.

After all, Han Bing is her favorite girl in this world.

"His Royal Highness!"

Zhou Qin looked at Yue Wuya with a smile, and said in a relaxed tone: “You have seen the situation, so I won’t say more, today I have to take down the ice, I just want to ask, if I touch her, can you How? I’ll arrest her, and lock up this little villain with Han Ao Ran, and torture her in every possible way, so what can you do?!”

Hu!

Yue Wuya took a deep breath, his tone was cold, and he looked at Zhou Qin and said word by word, “Then, I will level your Emei.”

Chapter 1857 The

voice fell, Yue Wuya held the Overlord’s Hammer tightly, and was about to rush up to block the ice.

However, at this moment, Yue Wuya suddenly stopped and frowned.

strangeness!

I was fine just now, why is my body weak and weak, and I can’t use any internal strength? Dantian seems to be suppressed!

This is a clear sign of poisoning!

Surprised, Yue Wuya only felt that he couldn’t even stand.

Looking at Yue Wuya’s expression, Zhou Qin was very proud, and asked with a smile, “What’s wrong with Your Royal Highness? Have you been drinking too much?”

At this time, Yue Wuya, no matter how stupid, realized something, and pointed at Zhou Qin. He shouted angrily: “Zhou Qin, you poisoned me in the wine?”

“Hee hee…”

Zhou Qin smiled and nodded smugly: “Yes, I poisoned you, Moreover, in this entire hall, only your wine glass is poisonous.”

What?

Yue Wuya was shocked and angry, and was extremely shocked in his heart! It’s really Zhou Qin’s poison, this woman is so sinister.

Just… what kind of poison is this? So powerful, I didn’t even notice it at all!

At this moment, the smile on Zhou Qin’s face grew thicker, and the jade hand took out a delicate jade bottle, looked at Yue Wuya, and said proudly: “His Royal Highness, I know

that you are strong, and ordinary poisons will definitely be seen through by you, so What I use is a strange poison in the world, 'San Gong Pills' "

San Gong Pills! This kind of strange poison in the world has only appeared in legends! As the name suggests, after taking the San Gong Pill, the internal force in the body seems to have disappeared out of thin air, and it cannot be exerted at all.

Speaking of which, after Yue Wuya became the prince, he was already very cautious, but just now he was thinking about his own thoughts and didn't care about the wine in the glass. He never expected that Zhou Qin would actually poison the wine, or this kind of domineering. of San Gong Pills.

At this time, Yue Wuya was furious.

This San Gong Pill is rare in the world. It is rumored that the prescription was lost hundreds of years ago. I did not expect that Zhou Qin would have it.

"You…why did you do this." Yue Wuya was furious, staring at Zhou Qin and roaring.

He is the prince of the Apocalypse Continent, with a detached status and high authority, but he did not expect Zhou Qin to use such despicable means to plot against him, which is simply too embarrassing.

What's more annoying is that he still regards her as a friend.

Feeling Yue Wuya's anger, Zhou Qin did not panic at all, smiled lightly, and said slowly: "His Royal Highness, why are you so angry? In fact, I also regard you as a friend. Together, we can create a bright future, but unfortunately, you are fascinated by this evil species of ice." After

speaking, Zhou Qin continued with a smile: "To tell you the truth, today's moon viewing conference is what I set up. The purpose of this game is to lure the ice out, and in order to prevent you from making trouble, I can only play tricks on your wine glass in advance, so please feel wronged."

Hearing this, Yue Wuya trembled with anger . : "Okay, very good, Zhou Qin, if you do this, you won't be afraid of my Apocalypse army coming to Mount Emei?"

At this time, Yue Wuya regretted it very much, because one day ago, he listened to Zhou Qin's suggestion and moved down the mountain. The army withdrew.

If I had known this earlier, I should have made the army camp on the mountain.

Zhou Qin smiled slightly: "His Royal Highness, the so-called teacher is famous, you are an outsider, you have to participate in the affairs of our Emei faction, and the person you want to protect is still a sinner, you say yourself, if this matter spreads out, Is your

reputation damaged, or is our Emei faction affected? Also, if your father knows the truth, will he send troops?”

“You…”

After saying this, Yue Wuya’s face turned ashen, a Words can’t refute it.

Yes, I came out this time to catch Yue Feng, but because of Han Ao Ran’s matter, it was delayed for so long.

When the father found out, he would definitely be furious.

At this time, Zhou Qin was too lazy to talk nonsense, and waved his hand: “Take down the ice, everyone can pity Xiangxiyu, don’t hurt this evil species, lest His Royal Highness feel distressed.”

Chapter 1858

After speaking, Zhou Qin sat down leisurely.

With so many sect masters, it is more than enough to deal with a cold ice, and there is no need to do it yourself.

Hula…

When the voice fell, dozens of sect masters exploded their inner strength and rushed towards the ice!

These masters are the leaders of various sects, and they erupted at the same time. The atmosphere gathered, the air in the entire hall was distorted, and the momentum was amazing.

“Bing’er.”

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya’s eyes were extremely red, and he couldn’t help crying out. He wanted to rush up to help, but he was so weak that he couldn’t even try, so he could only stare in a hurry.

Han Bing stood there pretty, with no fluctuation on her delicate face, no panic at all, and a proud expression.

“The sword turns to the clouds!” The

next moment, the cold words were spit out from Han Bing’s mouth, and then he clenched the long sword and waved it gently.

“Om!”

I saw that in the hall, the situation changed in an instant, and the next moment, a very strong breath burst out from the long sword in Han Bing’s hand, and swept away towards the rushing sect master!

“Oh, my hand…”

“Ah!” In the

blink of an eye, the dozens of sect masters screamed incessantly, staggering back one by one, their faces extremely pale, and everyone was injured!

That’s right, what Frost uses is the skill in the Indestructible Scripture. Because they are all martial arts fellows, and there are people from the Emei faction, so Han Bing did not make a ruthless attack.

Otherwise, these people are afraid that they will all fall in a pool of blood.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, the other people around couldn’t help but gasped!

Is this… or the ice that was cornered and jumped off a cliff a few days ago? In just a few days, the strength has become so terrifying?

call!

Yue Wuya took a deep breath and looked at Han Bing with incomparable excitement, his eyes were full of incredible.

When did Binger become so powerful?

Haha… That’s fine, with such a strong strength, Zhou Qin can’t do anything to her.

Zhou Qin, who was sitting next to him, suddenly stood up, her delicate body trembling faintly, her eyes fixed on the ice, full of inconceivable.

This… is this a skill in the Indestructible Scripture? !

How could she? !

Thinking to herself, Zhou Qin looked closely at Han Bing, and asked in great surprise: “Han Bing, where did you learn this trick? Tell me honestly, otherwise, I can’t spare you!”

When he said this, Zhou Qin was incomparably anxious, and also had some inexplicable fear in her heart.

You must know that the indestructible scripture was learned from Zhang Jiao, and Zhang Jiao had already been killed by himself, that is to say, in the world, only you can know it!

But the move ‘Sword Turning Clouds’ that Han Bing used just now was clearly a skill of indestructible scriptures.

Chapter 1859

At this moment, Zhou Qin suddenly sounded. Faye Wong said before that she had issued a Jianghu order to chase down the ice, but the ice finally had nowhere to go, jumped off the cliff, and fell into the ancient tomb of Lu Bu.

When listening to this, Zhou Qin didn’t care. After all, Lu Bu’s ancient tomb was full of traps, and ice fell into it.

But now it seems that after Han Bing fell into Lu Bu’s ancient tomb, not only was it okay, but he also found the secret room where Zhang Jiao was imprisoned by accident.

Could it be that on Zhang Jiao’s corpse, there is a secret book of indestructible scriptures? Got it by Frost?

At this time, Zhou Qin did not know that Zhang Jiao was not killed by her at that time.

“Zhou Qin.”

Just when Zhou Qin was thinking about this, Han Bing sneered and said softly: “Don’t do anything wrong, don’t be afraid of ghosts knocking on the door, and see me using the skills of the immortal scriptures, are you panicking? “

Speaking, Han Bing looked around and continued to say loudly: “Everyone, the Zhou alliance leader you admire is actually a despicable and shameless woman with a heart like a scorpion. Let me tell you a story, tell me a story. How did this Zhou Qin learn the indestructible scriptures!”

Immediately, Han Bing explained in detail what happened to Zhang Jiao.

What?

After listening to Han Bing, Zhou Qin’s delicate body trembled, and her face was extremely embarrassing!

Zhang Jiao didn’t die?

wow.

At the same time, the entire hall was in an uproar. Whether it was from other sects or from the Emei sect, they all looked at Zhou Qin in shock.

People in the arena, the most important thing is credit and morality.

If this matter is true, Zhou Qin goes back on his word and kills Zhang Jiao, which would be rebellious.

This kind of person is the leader of the martial arts alliance, which is simply a joke.

For a time, everyone looked at each other, whispered, and looked at Zhou Qin's eyes, all of which shone strangely.

But no one dared to come out and question. After all, the masters of various sects have taken Zhou Qin's Heitian Pill, and their lives are in her hands. Who dares to seek death?

At this time, Zhou Qin reacted and looked at Han Bing with a half-smile but not a smile: "Okay, little villain, the story is vivid and vivid, then I ask you, did you say that Zhang Jiao was killed by me, what about others? ?"

As he spoke, Zhou Qin kept an eye on the outside of the hall, calm on the surface, but panicked in his heart.

If Zhang Jiao really came, he would really be finished.

But Zhou Qin's mind was quick, she bet Zhang Jiao didn't come.

Sure enough, when the words fell, a trace of disappointment flashed on Han Bing's face, and he responded coldly: "Master, his old man, has been trapped for too long. After leaving the ancient tomb, he went to see the outside world.

" With his lips, he said to Zhou Qin, "But don't take chances. I'll be enough to deal with you, and I don't need Master and his old man to come forward."

Hehe..

Hearing this, Zhou Qin suddenly laughed: "Edit, then go on. Editor, the Zhang Jiao you are talking about is a man from thousands of years ago, if it really happened, how could he not come to me for revenge?"

After speaking, Zhou Qin looked around and said seriously, "Everyone, don't listen to her nonsense. , This indestructible scripture is actually the treasure of our Emei sect. Only the masters are qualified to practice, but this secret manual is too profound.

Thousands of years ago, the previous heads of my Emei sect did not have it. Comprehend…”

“I, Zhou Qin, was not talented. After taking over as the head, I was fortunate to understand the mysteries of the Indestructible Sutra, and I wrote down my own experience. Pay attention, look at it, steal it, and practice it yourself.”

“Stealing the sect’s practice method, and making up a story, in turn slandering this seat, this kind of person is the most shameful.”

Phew!

Hearing this, many people suddenly nodded.

Chapter 1860

It turns out that the truth is like this.

In the hearts of everyone, Zhou Qin’s statement is the most credible. After all, she is the leader of the martial arts alliance and will not talk nonsense. As for Han Bing, although the story of the previous general is very attractive, is it true that Zhang Jiao is not there? Yes, no one can prove it.

Seeing everyone’s reaction, Zhou Qin showed a smile, looked at Han Bing proudly and said, “What kind of mother is there, what kind of daughter is there, when Han Ao Ran is in office, he seduces a man to give birth to you, a wicked breed, so that Our entire Emei sect has been shamed, and now you have created something out of nothing, slandering this seat, you are really out of blue and better than blue.”

“You…”

Bingqi’s delicate body trembled, and she said tenderly: “Zhou Qin, the truth is What kind of thing, you know best in your heart, and the person who wants to hide it is the most shameful.”

Zhou Qin was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said coldly: “This seat does not have a verbal dispute with you. “

Om.

The voice fell, and a powerful breath burst out from Zhou Qin’s body, and then, the figure flew up and went straight to the ice.

In Zhou Qin’s heart, even if Han Bing has learned the indestructible scripture, it is not her opponent. After all, she is so many years older than Han Bing and has practiced for so many years, and her background is not comparable to her.

“The sword turns the world!”

At the moment of flying, Zhou Qin let out a cold coquettish cry, a shock burst out from the long sword in his hand, and he stabbed directly at Han Bing. He heard this sword, which contained the sound of wind and thunder. The momentum is amazing.

That’s right, Zhou Qin’s explosive move is exactly the skill in the Indestructible Scripture.

call.

Seeing this scene, the masters of various sects present were extremely shocked.

“Leader Zhou is really a genius in cultivation.”

“Yeah, if you use a casual sword, it has the potential of wind and thunder. Who can stop it

.”

, I heard your sentence and my sentence, and they all decided that the ice was lost.

Yue Wuya, who was on the side, was very anxious, and looked at Han Bing with worry.

Yue Wuya was convinced of what Han Bing had just said. But even if she also learned the inextinguishable scriptures, I’m afraid she is not Zhou Qin’s opponent.

After all, Zhou Qin has been the head of Emei for several years. How can her background be compared to Han Bing?

“The sword turns the world.”

At this moment, I heard Han Bing’s tender cry, the jade hand reversed, internal strength surged, and a sword trick was also displayed, which seemed exactly the same as Zhou Qin’s, but the details of the display, slightly different.

However, these details are invisible to everyone.

clang!

The next second, the two sword tactics collided with each other, and in an instant, a tyrannical aura swept through the entire hall.

At this moment, Zhou Qin’s delicate body stepped back several steps, her face instantly ugly!

“You…”

Zhou Qin only felt a tightness in her chest, she stabilized her figure, looked at Han Bing in shock and anger, her delicate face was full of incredible!

This.. how is this possible!

You and her are using the same skills, why is there such a big difference in power? Moreover, the strength of the ice is far worse than his own!

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1861-1865

Chapter 1861

Han Bing looked at Zhou Qin and said coldly: “Did you not expect it? Let me tell you, when the old master was passing on your immortal scriptures, in order to prevent you from going back on your word, he kept a hand and deliberately did not pass it on. I learned a few formulas from you, so the immortal scriptures you practiced are incomplete, and what I cast is the real immortality scriptures.”

What?

Hearing this, Zhou Qin’s delicate body trembled, as if she had been slapped invisibly, and her face was extremely pale.

In the next second, Zhou Qin reacted and shook his head back and said, “No…it’s impossible…”

This Han Bing must have said this on purpose, in order to disturb his state of mind.

Thinking to herself, Zhou Qin bit her lip tightly, and said tenderly, “Little evil, stop talking nonsense, and die.” When the words

fell, Zhou Qin clenched his long sword tightly, like a spirit snake, and stabbed the ice again.

Frost did not panic at all, and went up to meet him.

Dang dang dang…

Zhou Qin and Han Bing’s long swords kept colliding, making loud noises, and the two of them still cast the indestructible scripture at the same time. At first, Zhou Qin was very confident, but after a few rounds, he became It doesn’t feel right.

Every time they fight, the two have the same skills, but the power of the ice burst is obviously much stronger than Zhou Qin.

At this moment, Zhou Qin believed what Han Bing said.

His own immortal scriptures are indeed incomplete.

Swish.

Realizing this, Zhou Qin’s face suddenly became extremely ugly, as if he had been greatly humiliated, and his angered body kept trembling.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

The dignified leader of the martial arts alliance, and even the goddess of frost, who has been famous for many years, Han Ao Ran is not his opponent. How could he be deceived by an old man who has been imprisoned for thousands of years? How can you bear it?

It's just that the inextinguishable scriptures that he cultivated are incomplete, and he can't beat the ice at all.

This is how to do?

Frightened and anxious, Zhou Qin accidentally saw Yue Wuya, and suddenly had a flash of inspiration.

The next second, Zhou Qin shouted at Faye Wong: "Faye Wong!"

As Zhou Qin's confidant, how could Faye Wong not know what she meant? Immediately he nodded understandingly.

"His Royal Highness, I'm sorry." Faye Wong shouted, raising her jade hand and calling directly at Yue Wuya.

Nima!

Yue Wuya's attention was always on Bingbing. He didn't expect Faye Wong to sneak attack. His face changed, and he wanted to dodge, but he couldn't use his inner strength. Where can he escape?

"Bang!"

This palm hit Yue Wuya firmly, only to hear a muffled groan, Yue Wuya flew out directly, flew a dozen meters away, landed heavily outside the hall door, and sprayed a mouthful. Blood came out.

To be honest, Faye Wong's raid was just to distract Han Bing, so she only used three layers of internal strength. If she burst out with all her strength, Yue Wuya would have no internal strength to resist, and I was afraid that she would be dead.

"Brother Wuya."

Seeing this scene, Han Bing's delicate body trembled, she couldn't help exclaiming, and tears welled up.

Swish!

Immediately afterwards, Han Bing's eyes locked on Faye Wong, and she shouted: "Faye Wong, you dare to attack Brother Wu Ya, I can't forgive you." The

voice fell, the ice flew up, and the long sword surged with a sharp breath, directly Towards Faye Wong.

"Master…"

Feeling the powerful aura contained in this sword, Faye Wong's body trembled, her face pale, and she couldn't help calling Zhou Qin for help: "Master, save me…"

Faye Wong's tone was all in panic. trembling.

This ice, in just a few days, her strength has grown by leaps and bounds, even the head Zhou Qin can't suppress her, how can she be an opponent?

Chapter 1862

"What are you afraid of?" Zhou Qin responded coldly. The next second, she took out a green and sparkling flute from her body. It was the Cui Xian flute.

She had been suppressed by Bingbing before and had no time to use Cui Xiandi. Now Faye Wong had attracted Bingbing's attention, and Zhou Qin immediately seized the opportunity.

Seeing Zhou Qin take out the Cui Xian Flute, the strong men of all sects present didn't have time to think, and quickly covered their ears.

Everyone has experienced the power of the Cui Xiandi, and they all know how terrifying it is.

In the next second, Zhou Qin stimulated his inner strength to inject the flute, and at the same time put the flute to his mouth and played it gently.

"Woooo…"

In an instant, a quiet and euphemistic flute sounded.

hum!

When the flute sounded, I saw a powerful wave that spread wildly around! In the air, layers of rhythm ripples are instantly formed!

At this time, Han Bing was almost in front of Faye Wong, but when he felt the fluctuation, his delicate body trembled, and his delicate face was full of surprise. After

hearing the sound of the flute, Han Bing only felt dizzy and almost stood there. Unsteady!

Not only that, but the inner strength of the dantian seems to be suppressed!

call!

At this moment, Han Bing stopped there, staring at Zhou Qin in awe, incomparably shocked inside.

This… what kind of flute is this? The sound of the blowing is so terrifying?

When did Zhou Qin have such an artifact?

call…

Seeing that Han Bing was successfully disturbed by the rhythm of Cui Xiandi's dantian, Zhou Qin finally showed a smile. While Han Bing was flustered, Zhou Qinyu raised his hand and hit Han Bing with a palm!

The speed of this palm was too fast, and Han Bing was affected by the rhythm and could not escape at all. At that time, in a desperate situation, he could only use his internal strength to greet him with one palm.

boom!

The two palms touched each other and made a dull vibration. At this moment, Han Bing's delicate body retreated several steps, and her face was instantly ugly!

Although Han Bing has learned all the indestructible scriptures and can suppress Zhou Qin in terms of skills, the inner strength of his dantian is not much inferior. !

"You…"

Han Bing only felt stuffy in his chest, stabilized his figure, looked at Zhou Qin in shock and anger, his face was full of unwillingness.

Zhou Qin was so shameless this time, she even ordered Faye Wong to sneak up on Brother Wu Ya to divert her attention.

"Haha…"

Zhou Qin sneered with a smug look on her face, looking at Han Bing and mocking: "What if you know all the inextinguishable scriptures? In the end, it didn't fall into my hands, and the little evil species dared to follow me. Dou, you are still too tender!"

Zhou Qin rushed over, quickly raised his hand, and tapped twice on the acupuncture point of the ice.

In an instant, Han Bing's delicate body froze, unable to move at all.

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya's face changed greatly, and he couldn't help but exclaimed: "Bing'er, you…"

At this moment, Yue Wuya felt very uncomfortable.

It's all my fault. I trusted Zhou Qin so much that I fell into her trap. If I had insisted on forcing her to let go of Han Ao Ran three days ago, there would not have been so many problems.

Now, I can't use my inner strength, and Bing'er has also been caught, which is really suffocating.

"Zhou Qin, you let Bing'er!" Yue Wuya's eyes were blood red, and he shouted at Zhou Qin, his voice hoarse!

"Let her go?"

Zhou Qin showed a smile: "In order to catch this little villain, I have set up such a big game, and finally succeeded, you asked me to let her go? His Royal Highness, have you got water in your head? "

Chapter 1863

Originally Zhou Qin didn't want to tear his face off with Yue Wuya, after all, Yue Wuya is a prince and has an extraordinary position. But he turned against himself for the sake of Bingbing, and he didn't have to worry so much anymore.

"Zhou Qin!"

At this moment, Han Bing said coldly: "You can leave me alone. This is a matter of the Emei faction and has nothing to do with Brother Wu Ya. You let him go, and I'll let you handle it."

Saying this At that time, Han Bing tilted his head to look at Yue Wuya, his eyes were full of distress.

Originally, Han Bing was still surprised why Yue Wuya was here, but just now he found out that he was calculated by Zhou Qin to save his mother. And just now, brother Wu Ya was slapped by Faye Wong for himself.

Thinking of this, Han Bing was very distressed, and at the same time, he also thought about it. Today, he falls into Zhou Qin's hands, and his skills are not as good as others, but brother Wu Ya must not be involved.

"Little evil seed, what qualifications do you have to negotiate with me?" Zhou Qin sneered, walked to Han Bing step by step, and slapped her in the face!

"Crack!"

When the slap went down, I heard Han Bing's coquettish cry, and a slap print suddenly appeared on that fair face.

"You mother and daughter are both lowly women. Your mother seduced men and gave birth to you, and you have learned to seduce people at such a young age, tsk tsk, Your Royal Highness, you are fascinated by you, You really gave your mother a face…" Zhou Qin looked at Han Bing coldly, and almost squeezed these words out of her teeth!

I don't know why, seeing Yue Wuya's nervousness and coldness, Zhou Qin felt more jealous.

Han Bing clenched his fists and stared at Zhou Qin angrily: "Shut up, my mother is not a slut, you are a slut, and my brother Wuya and I are not as shameful as you said, we both are clear Bai Bai, you are not allowed to slander."

When he said this, his icy body trembled.

This Zhou Qin is so hateful. He slandered his mother's reputation before, but now he smeared his own innocence.

Such a woman's heart is more poisonous than snakes and scorpions.

"Crack!" After the

voice fell, Zhou Qin slapped him again!

"Little bitch, I teach you a lesson in the name of the head of the Emei faction, how dare you talk back?" Zhou Qin's eyes were cold, and his emotions were completely uncontrollable!

The dignified head of Emei, the leader of the martial arts alliance, was confronted by Han Bing in front of so many people, where should he put his face?

Zhou Qin became angrier the more she thought about it, raised her jade hand, and slapped it slap after slap.

clap clap clap!

A slap is heavier than a slap, and Frost is still young, how can he bear it?

While fighting, Zhou Qin said coldly: “What kind of mother is there, what kind of daughter, just relying on her own beauty, she will seduce men, and if you don’t admit it, I will fight today until you admit it. .”

Han Bing bit her lip, but didn’t make a sound.

Just like Han Aoran, Han Bing has a tough personality, not to mention being beaten, even if he is beheaded, he will not frown.

“Zhou Qin, what the fuck!”

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya was completely mad, his eyes were blood red, he kept shouting at Zhou Qin, and at the same time he wanted to rush over, but he couldn’t use his inner strength, and was caught by Faye Wong again. With a slap, he couldn’t get through at all.

Finally, Zhou Qin was tired and stopped.

“Tsk tsk.”

Feeling Yue Wuya’s anger, Zhou Qin smiled slightly and couldn’t help teasing: “His Royal Highness and this little villain are really affectionate and righteous. I haven’t done anything to her yet, so you will feel distressed?”

“Zhou Qin, your special code let me go, let her go.” Yue Wuya kept howling, his murderous eyes, and locked Zhou Qin tightly: “Hurry up and let her go, or I won’t be able to spare you. !”

Chapter 1864

In Yue Wuya’s heart, Han Bing has always been regarded as the closest person to her. At this time, seeing her being beaten so hard by Zhou Qin, she was so distressed that her heart was almost bleeding.

“It’s impossible to let her go.” Zhou Qin sneered, with a playful tone: “However, since His Royal Highness cares about her so much, I can keep you together and keep you close to each other more.

” Qin walked over, pinched Han Bing’s chin, and immediately took out a pill from her body and threw it into Han Bing’s mouth.

Gudong.

Han Bing didn’t react at all, and swallowed it subconsciously.

“What did you give me to eat?” Han Bing’s delicate body trembled and couldn’t help asking.

Zhou Qin is so vicious, it is definitely not a good thing to eat for himself.

“Zhou Qin!” Yue Wuya also shouted, blood-red eyes staring at Zhou Qin: “What kind of poison did you give Bing’er, take out the antidote quickly, if she has three strengths and two weaknesses, I will step on it. Flatten your Emei.”

“If she has three strengths and two weaknesses, I will step on your Emei.”

This roar echoed endlessly in the hall.

hiss.

Feeling Yue Wuya’s anger, the sect masters present all looked at each other, and their hearts were shocked.

This sentence, if someone else said it, is definitely a big joke. You must know that the Emei faction, under the leadership of Zhou Qin, has long since changed, and it is not comparable to any force.

But Yue Wuya is different. He is the prince of Tianqi Continent, and he has the strength to pacify the Emei faction.

Zhou Qin was also shocked, and then looked at Yue Wuya with a smile: “His Royal Highness, please calm down first, don’t worry, I will not kill Han Bing, you care about her so much, how dare I, as for her What you are taking, you will know in a while.”

When saying this, Zhou Qin had a smile on his face.

call!

Hearing this, Yue Wuya frowned.

Zhou Qin is so cunning, do you want to believe her this time?

Thinking to himself, Yue Wuya looked at Han Bing nervously, and saw that she looked calm and there was no sign of anything wrong.

At this time, Zhou Qin was too lazy to talk nonsense, and turned to Faye Wong and instructed: “Go, put His Royal Highness and Xiao Xiezhong together. His Royal Highness is so sympathetic and cherishing jade, it seems that he can’t wait.”

Seriously, Zhou Qin did not want to be with Yue Wu. The trouble was so stiff, but seeing him protecting Han Bing so much, Zhou Qin was jealous and couldn't control it any more.

Moreover, Zhou Qin is not afraid of Yue Wuya's revenge. As I said before, this is after all the family affairs of the Emei faction. Yue Wuya has to intervene, even if he is the prince, he can't justify it.

Under this premise, even if the Tianqi royal family knew about it, there was no reason to send troops to attack the Emei faction. After all, the teacher was unknown.

"Yes, Sect Master." Faye Wong responded, beckoned to call for a few Emei disciples, and took Yue Wuya and Han Bing down.

The two were taken away, and the atmosphere in the hall suddenly became less tense.

"Everyone."

Zhou Qin looked around and smiled slightly: "Okay, it's all right, everyone continue, I still have something to do, so I won't accompany you, everyone, don't be restrained, you must be drunk today. ." The

voice fell, and Zhou Qin slowly walked out of the hall.

"Thank you for your hospitality." The masters of various sects responded in unison and watched Zhou Qin leave.

Chapter 1865

Leaving the hall, Zhou Qin went directly to the dungeon.

As soon as he entered the dungeon, he saw Han Ao Ran sitting in the cell, closing his eyes and resting.

"Tsk tsk." The corners of

Zhou Qin's mouth twitched, mockingly said, "Very calm, Han proudly tells you good news, your daughter has come to save you."

Shuh.

Hearing this, Han Ao Ran opened his eyes instantly, locked Zhou Qin tightly, but did not speak.

“There is another piece of bad news.” Zhou Qin continued with a proud look and a very leisurely look, “She was caught by me, not only by me, but also locked up with Yue Wuya.”

At this moment, Han Ao Ran couldn’t hold it any longer, stood up suddenly, and shouted: “Zhou Qin, you ungrateful scoundrel, what are you doing?”

His tone was lingering, but there was something inexplicable in Han Ao Ran’s heart. of unease.

Yue Wuya, also Yue Feng’s child, was locked up with Bing’er. Zhou Qin did this deliberately, and it was definitely not a good thing.

Zhou Qin walked slowly to the iron fence: “As far as I know, this Yue Wuya is the child born by Yue Feng and that Qin Rongyin, and it is also a wicked breed. In this way, he and Han Bing are half-brothers. Brothers and sisters, right.”

After speaking, Zhou Qin’s smile gradually deepened: “Also, Yue Wuya and Han Bing seem to have a good impression of each other, so I locked them together with the beauty of adults, and also gave Han Bing. “Meixiang Powder” to help them achieve good things, Han Aoran, I’m helping your daughter as a matchmaker, you have to thank me.”

What?

Hearing this, Han Ao Ran’s delicate body trembled, her delicate face instantly turned extremely pale, and her eyes turned black, and she almost fainted from anger.

That’s right, what Zhou Qin gave Han Bing before was not poison, but Meixiang Powder.

Meixiang Powder is an extremely powerful love potion in the arena. It is said that no matter how strong the cultivator is, whether male or female, as long as they take Meixiang Powder, they will completely lose their minds, and there is only an endless desire for the opposite sex in their minds. It can be said that this is the most shameless love potion for people in the world.

And Zhou Qin in front of him, as the head of the Emei Sect and the leader of the martial arts alliance, actually used such despicable methods.

“Zhou Qin, you are still not human.” Han Ao Ran bit his lip and scolded Zhou Qin: “It doesn’t matter how you treat me, what Han Bing says, she is also your little junior sister, but you use such despicable means, If you destroy her innocence, you are not afraid of being struck by the sky and thunder?”

Although Han Ao Ran is usually very strict with Han Bing, he loves his daughter very much in his heart, and when he learns that her daughter is about to lose her virginity, her heart hurts.

More importantly, Yue Wuya is Bing'er's older brother, how could the two of them…

Han Ao Ran became more and more anxious as he thought about it, and almost fainted under his anger.

"Junior sister?" Zhou Qin sneered: "In my heart, she is a villain. Let me tell you Han Aoran, Yue Feng and your mother and daughter ruined my life. There is no face to face anyone, and Yue Feng must be completely ruined."

"Hee hee… Even if he is the sect master of Tianmen, a hero of the Earth Circle, if people know that they are secretly cooperating, what kind of public opinion will it cause? It's really exciting."

"Han Aoran, you should wait for the news slowly. I will send someone to inform you of the results from your good daughter." The

voice fell, and Zhou Qin walked out with a proud face. cell.

At this time, Zhou Qin's delicate face was full of madness, and he had completely lost his mind.

In her heart, both Yue Feng and Yue Wuya have a special status. And Han Aoran is a mother and daughter, the mother took Yue Feng, and the daughter confused Yue Wuya again.

This made Zhou Qin unacceptable.

Under the jealousy and resentment, Zhou Qin only thought of revenge before taking this step.

"Evil gangster, gangster…"

"Zhou Qin, you won't die well, you won't die well…"

The moment Zhou Qin walked out of the cell, cold and arrogant whispers kept coming from behind him.

At this moment.

Emei School Houshan Stone Cave.

This cave was the place where the previous heads of the Emei Sect practiced in seclusion. Ordinary disciples were not allowed to approach it at all.

But Yue Wuya and Han Bing were brought in.

Bang!

The moment Yue Wuya and Han Bing were pushed into the cave, the stone gate behind them was closed.

The light suddenly dimmed, depressing.

“Bing’er, are you all right?” Yue Wuya did not check the environment of the stone cave, but asked Han Bing.

She was beaten so many times by Zhou Qin just now, it must be very painful.

“Brother Wuya.” Han Bing replied, “I’m fine…”

“Yeah.”

Yue Wuya hurried over to see the situation of Bing. Because the light is too dim, you can only see clearly if you look closely.

hiss.

Seeing this, Yue Wuya couldn’t help but take a breath, and the whole person was dumbfounded.

I saw Han Bing’s delicate and pretty face, which was extremely red, and her body was hot. At this time, she curled up there, and her delicate body kept shaking slightly. It seems so painful!

This is… what’s the situation?

The poison that Zhou Qin had given her before had a seizure?

Thinking to himself, Yue Wuya was in a hurry, he quickly pulled Han Bing’s arm, and persuaded: “Bing’er, don’t be afraid, I’ll help you to expel the poison, don’t be afraid!”

At this time, Yue Wuya, still I don’t know, what Zhou Qin gave Han Bing was not poison, but love potion.

…..

On the other side, Xuanye Continent.

After Yue Feng and Chang’e left the casino, they were escorted by Li Heihu’s car and quickly left Wanhai City, heading towards the Northern Ying Continent.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng didn’t want to trouble Li Heihu. As long as Chang’e’s acupuncture point is unlocked, the two can fly away.

But Yue Feng thought about it and decided not to relieve Chang’e.

After all, Chang’e is too powerful, and Yue Feng can’t stop him if he suddenly gets angry.

After several hours of driving, Li Heihu drove Yue Feng and Chang’e, and finally arrived at Fengyun City, a border city on Xuanye Continent.

“Brother Feng.”

As soon as he entered the city, Li Heihu squeezed out a smile and flattered: “After walking for so long, why don’t you find a place where you and sister-in-law can rest?”

Shuh.

Before Yue Feng could respond, Chang’e’s face turned red all of a sudden. On the way, Li Heihu didn’t know how many times he called his sister-in-law.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1866-1870

Chapter 1866

Yue Feng shook his head and smiled at Li Heihu: “I’m leaving Xuanye Continent soon, you don’t have to send it away, go back.”

“Okay, Brother Feng.” Li Heihu nodded and hurried down to give Yue Feng opened the door for two, and then drove back the same way.

call!

Watching Li Heihu drive away, Chang’e breathed a sigh of relief.

I finally left, and I don’t need to hear him call my sister-in-law anymore.

“Niangniang!”

At this moment, Yue Feng looked at Chang’e with a smile: “Li Heihu is right, we’ve been in the car for a few hours, do you want to find a place to rest?”

“No!” Chang’e was cold. Response: “By the way, you just said, the iron shell we are riding in, called a car?” After saying that, Chang’e looked at the endless stream of vehicles on the street in front of her, her eyes were full of curiosity.

Women are curious about gossip, and so is Chang’e.

Chang’e has lived in the deep palace for a long time, and she was very interested when she saw the vehicles on the street at this time, but Li Heihu was always by her side. Out of restraint and identity, Chang’e was embarrassed to ask. Now that Li Heihu was gone, Chang’e couldn’t bear it any longer.

“That’s right, this is a car, it can run on fuel, it is the most representative product of modern society.” Yue Feng nodded with a smile, and said seriously: “This kind of car is not comparable to the carriages in your place. , If you speed up, you can fly faster than ordinary practitioners. Moreover, there are many types of cars, including trucks, cars, sports cars, supercars…”

Hu!

Hearing this, Chang’e nodded silently, and then said softly: “No wonder the Earth Circle Continent, and the cultivation strength of this Xuanye Continent, are not comparable to other continents. It turns out that the people here rely on these high-tech things. I’ve practiced.”

Uh…

Hearing this, Yue Feng laughed. Looking at Chang'e, he couldn't help laughing and said, "Since the Empress is interested in cars, why don't we buy one? With the status and temperament of Empress, it must be the most expensive supercar. "

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Yue Feng has already thought about it, Chang'e's acupuncture point can never be solved.

But it was embarrassing to carry her to fly, so it would be better to buy a car and carry Chang'e back to the northern mainland.

The thought of being able to drive Chang'e for a ride made Yue Feng inexplicably excited.

Ha ha.

Everyone else is a car beauty, I am a car fairy.

"Okay!" Chang'e nodded, her beautiful face did not fluctuate in the slightest, but she had some expectations in her heart.

This kind of car is interesting, if you can ride in one, it's not bad.

After the agreement, the two turned around in the city. There happened to be a big shopping mall that was holding a famous car show, and Yue Feng and Chang'e walked in.

shit.

As soon as he entered and saw the scene inside, Yue Feng was immediately stunned.

I saw that in the large exhibition hall on the first floor of the mall, there were dozens of luxury supercars parked, and they were all brands that Yue Feng was familiar with, such as McLaren, Ferrari, Aston Martin, everything.

Nima, these are all famous cars from the Earth Circle, how come there are also in the Xuanye Continent?

Surprised, Yue Feng saw the publicity board of this famous auto show and immediately understood what it was.

I saw that it said 'This auto show is sponsored by Dafeng Auto Trade Group'.

As soon as he saw Dafeng Auto Trade, Yue Feng immediately thought of the Dafeng Real Estate that Zhao Lu managed for him. Zhao Lu was Liu Xuan's best friend. Ten

years ago, Yue Feng invested a sum of money to let Zhao Lu set up a real estate company.

Later, the barrier between Kyushu disappeared, and at Yue Feng's prompt, Zhao Lu put all the funds into the development of other continents.

Now it seems that the current Dafeng Auto Trade Group was also established by Zhao Lu.

Thinking about it, the corner of Yue Feng's mouth twitched, revealing a smile.

Chapter 1867 I

really didn't see the wrong person at the beginning. This Zhao Lu is not only beautiful, but also a good businessman. In just a few years, he has made such a big business.

Wow.

Next to Chang'e, seeing so many supercars, her eyes flashed with a strange brilliance.

So many cars, one looks better than the other.

Originally, Chang'e thought that there were so many types of cars in Yuefeng's mouth, and they all looked the same, but as soon as she saw the supercar, she immediately changed her opinion.

It's just that she holds her own identity, and although she is excited, she still looks indifferent on the surface.

However, Yue Feng watched for a while, but he was not interested.

Although there are many famous supercars here, there is no one limited edition, which is boring.

Um?

At this moment, Yue Feng's eyes fell on the platform outside the second floor of the square, and his eyes suddenly lit up.

I saw a helicopter parked quietly on the platform. The red and blue paint color exudes a brilliant light in the sun. The appearance is aggressive and gives people a desire to control and conquer.

shit.

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn't hide his shock, and nodded again and again in admiration.

This Zhao Lu's ability is good. He even introduced the helicopters from the Earth Circle Continent to the Xuanye Continent.

Although Yue Feng has been busy practicing all these years, he has also been paying attention to the business economy of Diyuan Continent, so it can be seen at a glance that what is parked on the platform is Diyuan Continent's latest private helicopter this year, with a price of at least 150,000. Ten thousand. Now that Zhao Lu's business has grown, he has introduced helicopters to the Xuanye Continent.

At this time, noticing Yue Feng's gaze, Chang'e also saw the helicopter on the platform, and couldn't help but ask gently, "What is that?" Famous cars are supercars, and they are more advanced. The car can only run on the ground, and this one can fly."

Can it fly?

Hearing this, Chang'e suddenly lost her interest, and her delicate body trembled faintly.

"Go, go up and have a look." Yue Feng stopped talking nonsense and walked up first.

Chang'e quickly followed.

"Hey, what are you doing?"

As soon as he arrived at the entrance of the platform, he was stopped by the security guard. He looked at Yue Feng up and down with contempt: "This is a high-end exhibition area, you can't enter at will.

" Dare to go up to see the helicopter? It is one of the wheels of the famous cars below. It is estimated that he cannot afford it.

Nima.

Yue Feng smiled bitterly, very depressed, this is clearly a dog's inferiority.

At this moment, Chang'e came over, frowning her eyebrows and said, "What? Don't let me go over to see it?" The voice was not loud, but it was gentle and sweet, like the sound of nature.

Gudong.

Before Yue Feng could respond, the security guard's gaze immediately locked on Chang'e, his eyes were straight, he secretly swallowed saliva, and the whole person went crazy.

God….is this a fairy? How can there be such a beautiful woman in this world?

It has to be said that Chang'e is truly magnificent. Although she has worked hard all the way, she still can't hide her fresh and refined temperament, especially the long dress on her body, which shows her graceful figure to the fullest. It is simply too beautiful. Square things.

After watching it for more than ten seconds, the security guard calmed down, squeezed out a smile and said politely to Chang'e: "This beautiful lady has misunderstood. This helicopter is also part of this exhibition, of course you can watch it."

Chapter 1868

As he spoke, the security guard stepped aside and made a gesture of invitation to Chang'e. The attitude was extremely respectful. Compared with the face of Yue Feng just now, it was completely in the sky and the other in the ground.

In the security guard's heart, the woman in front of her is so beautiful, she must have a prominent family background and an extraordinary background.

As for Yue Feng, dressed in ordinary clothes, it must be her bodyguard or something.

At this time, the security guard did not know that the beautiful woman in front of her was indeed of extraordinary origin.

Of course, although Chang'e has a long history, she doesn't have the money to buy a helicopter.

Yue Feng sighed, walked in quickly, and came to the helicopter with Chang'e.

This…

Looking at the helicopter up close, Chang'e's heart trembled faintly, which was incredible.

This thing is made of iron, so heavy, can it fly?

Thinking to herself, Chang'e couldn't help but ask Yue Feng, "How can this helicopter fly?"

Haha..

Seeing Chang'e's puzzled look, Yue Feng secretly laughed.

I really didn't expect that Empress Chang'e would also be curious at times, but the way she humbly asks for advice is really charming. While murmuring

in his heart, Yue Feng smiled and said, “Actually, the principle of helicopter and car is similar. You can fly if you add fuel.”

Yue Feng said with a relaxed expression: “I’ll try it.”

door, sitting directly in the cockpit driver’s seat.

As the former young master of the Yue family, Yue Feng has naturally been in a helicopter, and has also been in touch with driving, but he has not touched it for so many years, so it is inevitable that he is a little unfamiliar.

The moment he sat in the driver’s seat, Yue Feng felt a little nervous in his heart, but on the surface, he still appeared to be very relaxed and comfortable.

After all, Empress Chang’e was watching, so she couldn’t lose face.

call!

Seeing this scene, the security guard not far away changed his face and wanted to stop it, but he held back.

This beautiful young lady has an extraordinary family at first sight. She must be able to afford this helicopter, and that kid must be her sidekick driver, helping her test the helicopter.

Huhuhu …

At this moment, Yue Feng started the engine, and the helicopter made a roar, and then staggered into flight.

Wow.

Chang’e’s hands were intertwined, and her beautiful face was indescribably amazed.

It actually flew.

Boom!

However, at this time, Yue Feng was out of control, and the helicopter only flew ten meters high, and it fell heavily, making a loud noise and billowing smoke.

Chang’e was startled, and quickly stepped back a few steps without being hit.

Ugh.

Yue Feng was speechless, covered his nose and jumped out of the cabin, wanting to cry without tears. I haven't touched a helicopter for more than ten years. I wanted to show off the high-tech in front of Chang'e, but it turned out to be a shame.

The security guard not far away was just stupid.

A helicopter, just broken like this?

"What's the matter?" Chang'e reacted, looked at Yue Feng, and asked gently, "Didn't you say you can fly? Why did you fall down?"

Uh…

Yue Feng scratched his head, very embarrassed: "I haven't touched this thing for a long time, my hands are a little raw, and I forgot how to control it."

Hearing this, Chang'e nodded suddenly, and then asked: "Then if you break it, can you pay for it? Someone?" As the Fairy of the Moon Palace, Chang'e has not had much conception of money, let alone how expensive this helicopter is.

In her heart, if someone else's things are damaged, she just needs to pay for it.

"You don't have to worry about this." Yue Feng smiled and said confidently: "It's just a helicopter, we'll leave when we lose it."

He has countless assets in his name, not to mention a helicopter, even if he loses ten or a hundred. Affordable.

"Good boy!"

As soon as the voice fell, the security guard not far away walked over quickly and stared at Yue Feng: "After a long time, you are not the attendant driver of this lady. Are you bragging about the goddess?"

When he said this, the security guard was angry and regretful.

Chapter 1869

This boy is all about selling goods, how could a beauty recruit him as a sidekick driver?

Why did you lose sight of it?

This is a helicopter. If this kid can't afford it, he won't be able to keep his job. I'm afraid he will also be responsible.

Thinking to myself, the security guard was about to cry, and yelled at Yue Feng, “Don’t run away. If you don’t lose money today, you will sell yourself here to work and pay off the debt.”

“Who said I was going to run away?” Yue Feng Can’t laugh or cry.

Just a helicopter, as for?

“Hula…”

At this moment, the movement on the platform attracted many people to come and watch.

“What’s the matter?”

Soon, a few people came out of the crowd, and it was the staff of the shopping mall, headed by one, dressed in clothes and arrogant.

This person is about twenty-five, called Tan Chao, and it is the owner of this mall.

The Tan family behind Tan Chao is a first-class family in Fengyun City. The family industry involves various fields, and Tan Chao is the second young master of the Tan family.

It can be said that Tan Chao has a pivotal position in Fengyun City.

Swish.

When he walked to the front and saw the helicopter billowing thick smoke, Tan Chao’s face turned green, and his sharp eyes swept towards the security guard: “Made, don’t you want to look at the entrance carefully, can’t you just let people come over? What happened? Say…”

“Boss.” The security guard trembled, almost kneeling on the ground, crying and recounting what happened.

At the end of the story, the security guard pointed at Yue Feng and shouted, “Boss, it’s all this kid. He slipped in while I wasn’t paying attention and broke the helicopter…”

Damn.

Hearing this, Yue Feng could not laugh or cry, and was speechless in his heart.

This security guard, who saw Chang’e’s beauty just now, took the initiative to let us come over to see it. Now that something happened, he pushed the responsibility off… It’s

really interesting.

Swish!

At this moment, all the eyes of the audience converged on Yue Feng, each with a complex look.

This kid is very brave, he actually broke a helicopter?

Looking at his outfit, he must have no ability. Even if he sells himself here and works for a lifetime, he can't afford it.

While discussing, many people were also deeply attracted by Chang'e's beauty.

beautiful.

So beautiful.

Sexy, charming, alluring, all the beautiful words in this world can't describe her charm.

Gudong!

Tan Chao's eyes were also straight, and he secretly swallowed his saliva.

The next second, Tan Chao's eyes fell on Yue Feng: "Boy, did you break this helicopter?"

"Yes." Yue Feng nodded.

Um?

It seems that he didn't expect Yue Feng to admit it so simply. Tan Chao was stunned for a moment, and then sneered: "Very good, then tell me, how to deal with this matter."

Yue Feng thought for a while, and said slowly: "Well, you give me an hour, I will go out to find someone and send you the money. How much is the price, how much I will pay, I will not let you lose money.

" Go to the street, find a public phone and call Li Heihu and ask him to send money, an hour is enough.

wow.

When the words fell, the audience was in an uproar, and many people couldn't help laughing.

“Haha..Interesting, an ordinary boy actually said he wanted to pay for the helicopter?”

“Boy, do you know how much this helicopter cost? You can’t even pay for it if you sell it.

” , just this trick, who are you trying to fool?”

Everyone was making fun of Yue Feng when they were talking.

Tan Chao couldn’t help laughing. He couldn’t hide the mockery and teasing, and looked at Yue Feng: “Boy, do you think I’m a child? Let me give you an hour to find money, do you think I’ll agree? ?”

Chapter 1870

“Then what do you say?” Yue Feng ignored the ridicule around him and looked at Tan Chao and responded.

“Boy!”

Tan Chao showed a smile and said coldly, “I’m just as fair as a human being. There are two choices. Either you lose money immediately, or you go and keep this charming lady.”

Speaking of the last sentence , Tan Chao pointed at Chang’e with a smile in his eyes.

In Tan Chao’s eyes, Yue Feng is a poor boy, and he must not be able to afford it. It is already very lenient to let him keep the beautiful women around him.

“This won’t work.” Yue Feng refused without hesitation.

This kid thinks so beautifully, but he even caught Chang’e’s attention.

“Huh!”

Chang’e, who was beside her, also changed her pretty face. She was so embarrassed and angry that she couldn’t help but said to Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, didn’t you say you can compensate them? Hurry up.”

These ordinary people are really bold . , How can you compare yourself to a dignified Moon Palace Fairy with a helicopter?

There is also this Yue Feng, who obviously can’t fly a helicopter, so he has to show off.

“Don’t panic!” Yue Feng smiled, lowered his voice, and comforted Chang’e: “I will handle this matter.”

“You are the owner of this mall, right.” Yue Feng gently With a smile, he looked at Tan Chao and said slowly: “Just now I saw below the first floor, there was a propaganda, it was written that you have a cooperation with Dafeng Group, and these cars were also imported by Dafeng Group from Earth Circle, right.”

Saying, Yue Feng looked serious: “Since it’s a cooperation, you should know Zhao Lu, the president of Dafeng Group. In this way, you call Zhao Lu and say I’m Yue Feng, and you ask her to come over now.”

Since Tan Chao didn’t let him go, Li Heihu couldn’t get in touch, he just wanted to find a way to see Zhao Lu.

Speaking of which, since the last time we parted, I haven’t seen her for many years.

What?

Hearing this, Tan Chao’s expression froze, and he was stunned. He looked at Yue Feng with doubts.

Does this kid know President Zhao?

Yue Feng was right, Tan Chao knew Zhao Lu, and the famous cars and helicopters here were also imported from the Earth Circle through Zhao Lu’s company.

It’s just that Zhao Lu is a well-known strong woman in Xuanye Continent. Even if Tan Chao has a family background behind her and cooperates with Zhao Lu, she rarely sees Zhao Lu.

And the boy in front of him actually said he knew Zhao Lu?

Not only know each other, but also dare to let Zhao Lu come over in person?

Who do you think you are.

At this moment, everyone in the audience looked at Yue Feng with a half-smile, with mockery in their eyes.

“Boy!”

At this moment, Tan Chao reacted and sneered at Yue Feng: “I don’t have time to listen to your bragging. Since you don’t lose money and don’t keep beautiful women, don’t blame me!”

Said Then, Tan Chao was too lazy to talk nonsense, and ordered to the staff around him: “Call the security guards, control the two first, and wait for me to deal with it”

Ding Lingling.

As soon as he finished speaking, Tan Chao’s cell phone rang.

When he saw the number, Tan Chao suddenly laughed and said to Yue Feng: “Boy, what a coincidence, this call is from Mr. Zhao. I’ll ask later, see if she doesn’t know you.”

Said At these times, Tan Chao’s eyes were full of abuse.

In his heart, the boy in front of him was so poor, it was impossible for him to know Zhao Lu.

The voice fell, Tan Chao answered the phone, and then directly pressed the speakerphone.

Obviously, it was intentional to listen to Yue Feng to make him look ugly.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1871-1880

Chapter 1871

However.

At this moment, Tan Chao didn't notice it, Yue Feng didn't panic at all, but a smile appeared on the corner of his mouth.

Haha…

It was a coincidence that when Zhengchou couldn't find Zhao Lu, she called.

"Hey, Mr. Zhao, what's your order?" At this time, Tan Chao said to the phone in a very polite tone: "Well, the famous auto show here has already been held, but there is a problem in the middle."

Although Tan Chao She has a prominent family and is only in Fengyun City, and Zhao Lu is a strong woman who has been in the limelight in recent years in the Xuanye Continent. She is not at the same level at all.

"Problem?" On the other side of the phone, Zhao Lu frowned: "What's the problem?" Phew

!

Hearing Zhao Lu's name, everyone present was inexplicably excited.

Is this the president of the famous Dafeng Group? It is said to be a beautiful woman, but I did not expect her voice to be so good.

Under the excitement, everyone's faces showed a bit of longing.

It would be even better if we could meet this legendary woman.

"That's right, Mr. Zhao." Tan Chao took a deep breath and said slowly: "Just now there was a person who damaged the helicopter we exhibited at our exhibition. He is a poor man, and he doesn't have any money to pay for it. He keeps saying that he knows you. I think It 's ridiculous."

"What? Is the helicopter broken?" Zhao Lu on the other side of the phone changed her expression when she heard Tan Chao's words.

Speaking of this famous car show, Zhao Lu has been planning for a long time. You must know that the famous car culture on the Xuanye Continent is still in its infancy, so

Zhao Lu thought about introducing all the famous supercars from the Diyuan Continent to this place. Come on, you will definitely make a lot of money by then.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

And that helicopter was brought by Zhao Lu, especially to attract customers, but it was only one, but I didn't expect it to be damaged after only one day of display.

Who doesn't get angry about this?

"Where is that person? Did he say what his name was?" Zhao Lu asked coldly in anger.

"Mr. Zhao, that kid is right next to him…" Tan Chao said quickly, and he was just halfway through, but at this moment, Yue Feng strode over and grabbed the phone!

"Oh, you…" Tan Chao was furious, this kid is so bold.

Yue Feng ignored him, showed a smile, and said to the phone, "Zhao Lu."

"Who is it?" He suddenly changed his voice, causing Zhao Lu to be stunned for a moment, and then he questioned in disgust.

"Who do you think I am?"

"…Dad…Dad?" On the

other side of the phone, Zhao Lu's body trembled, and then she stuttered, surprised and happy: "Is it you? Is it really you? ?"

Back then, Yue Feng and Zhao Lu made a bet, but Zhao Lu lost, and she would call Dad when she saw Yue Feng. Zhao Lu still remembered the scene at that time. As soon as she heard Yue Feng's voice, she subconsciously called out. come out.

The Dafeng Group is invested by Yue Feng. It can be said that without Yue Feng, Zhao Lu would not be where he is today. It's just that over the years, Yue Feng has been busy with the affairs of the rivers and lakes, and I rarely see her. Now I suddenly hear Yue Feng's voice , why is she not excited.

What?

This time, everyone around was stunned!

Did I hear it wrong, Mr. Zhao…calling…calling his father?

Tan Chao froze completely, staring at Yue Feng blankly, unable to say a word!

To make Mr. Zhao willingly call his father, who is this kid?

At this moment, Yue Feng smiled slightly and said to the phone: “Zhao Lu, you have developed the company well for so many years, I am very satisfied, the helicopter you showed on the field was accidentally damaged by me. The problem is.”

“No problem, no problem…” On the other side of the phone, Zhao Lu was so excited that she was about to cry, and quickly said, “Dad..Dad..this..what the hell is going on?”

Chapter 1872

Yue Feng smiled and said slowly to Zhao Lu over the phone: “It’s nothing to do, I just broke the helicopter, but your partner Tan Chao, don’t let me go, Said to keep me and my friends under control.”

What?

On the other side of the phone, when Zhao Lu heard this, her legs went weak and her whole body trembled with anger.

This Tan Chao, who dares to disrespect Yue Feng, is simply courting death.

Thinking about it, Zhao Lu quickly said, “I’ll handle this matter, I’ll come right over.”

Yue Feng said nothing and threw the phone to Tan Chao.

Tan Chao took the phone and took a deep look at Yue Feng, feeling a little uneasy in his heart.

After a while, footsteps came from the hall on the first floor, and I saw a woman, surrounded by men in black, walked up quickly.

This woman, dressed in light brown business attire, set off her exquisite figure, indescribably charming and elegant, and her delicate face, with light makeup, was extremely charming, but her expression was very serious.

It was Zhao Lu.

Whoa!

In an instant, the audience was amazed, and all the men’s eyes were fixed on Zhao Lu, not even blinking.

Is this the female president of Dafeng Group? A famous strong woman in the business world?

It’s really beautiful. And this temperament is not inferior to those of the female stars.

Seeing Zhao Lu, Tan Chao trotted all the way to meet him, and said cautiously, “Mr. Zhao…”

However.

Zhao Lu didn’t even look at Tan Chao, stepped on her high heels and walked straight towards Yue Feng.

When they got to the front, Zhao Lu suppressed her excitement and bowed deeply to Yue Feng: “Dad.”

While speaking, Zhao Lu couldn’t help but look at Chang’e beside Yue Feng.

What a beautiful woman.

At this moment, Zhao Lu was secretly amazed. She was also very confident in her appearance, but compared to Chang’e, she was still slightly inferior.

At the same time, Zhao Lu admired Yue Feng even more.

As expected of the man he respects, the women around him are better than the other.

At this time, Zhao Lu didn’t realize that the beautiful woman beside Yue Feng was the famous Empress Chang’e.

Yue Feng smiled slightly, and greeted Zhao Lu with a nod: “You can deal with this matter.”

Hmm!

Zhao Lu responded, then turned her head to look at Tan Chao: “What the hell is going on?”

“Mr. Zhao!” Tan Chao rubbed his hands together and carefully repeated the story of Yue Feng destroying the helicopter.

Swish.

Knowing the details, Zhao Lu’s face flushed with anger.

“Tan Chao, I think you don’t want to cooperate with our Dafeng Group. Do you know who the person in front of you is? How dare you stop him from leaving and control him?” Zhao Lujiao shouted.

Feeling Zhao Lu's anger, Tan Chao couldn't help shivering.

Although I have little contact with Zhao Lu, every time I meet, Zhao Lu gives the impression of being an approachable strong woman. I have never seen her blushing with anyone, but now, she has posted a message because of this man. Such a big fire..

"Mr. Zhao, I didn't do anything to him." Tan Chao wanted to cry without tears, and said, "It's because I have a bad attitude, so it's not necessary."

"Isn't it necessary?"

Zhao Lu's pretty face was frosty: "Do you know who he is? The hero of our Earth Circle, the Sect Master of Tianmen, Yue Feng! Let me tell you, Dafeng Group was founded by him, do you understand now? "

What?

Tan Chao's body was shocked, but his mind was buzzing.

Chapter 1873

He… Is he Yue Feng?

Over the years, Yue Feng's reputation has become more and more famous, and everyone in the Kyushu continent knows it.

At the same time, everyone present also exploded the pot, looking at Yue Feng blankly, shocked.

It turns out that he is Yue Feng, no wonder he has such a big tone. Even a strong woman like Zhao Lu would call him father.

A few seconds later, Tan Chao's tone was trembling, his face was crying, and he said to Zhao Lu: "Mr. Zhao, I was wrong…"

"You don't need to say anything, our cooperation is canceled, and there is no need to hold the famous auto show." Zhao Lu was so angry that she didn't bother to talk nonsense: "For the details of the termination of the cooperation, my assistant will find you." It's

over.

At this moment, Tan Chao's body was shocked, and he almost collapsed on the ground, wanting to cry without tears.

the other side!

Xi Cang Continent, in a small courtyard behind the palace. The room was full of spring.

After some cloud and rain, Duan Yu put on the dragon robe, and his handsome face was full of comfortable smiles!

Beside her, Yue Chen's wife Chen Yun, with tears all over her beautiful face, looked at Duan Yu, wishing she could kill him.

Himself…self defiled by him again.

Ten years ago, Chen Yun fell into Duan Yu's hands and suffered humiliation along the way. Although so many years have passed, in Chen Yun's heart, it has always been a lingering nightmare, but she never imagined that today, ten years later , he fell into the clutches of Duan Yu again.

What made Chen Yun even more unacceptable was that she took the initiative to deliver it to her door!

At this moment, Duan Yu walked over with a smile, looked at Chen Yun's figure fascinatedly, and teased: "Mrs. Yue, you and I meet again after a long time, you should be happy, why do you look like you are going to kill me?

" Not to mention, Yue Feng's sister-in-law is really delicious, and it feels the same as before, which is so memorable.

"Go away, get out of here!" Chen Yun's body trembled, clenching her teeth, and couldn't help crying. At this time, Chen Yun can't wait to slash Duan Yu with a thousand knives!

I was sullied by this Duan Yu over and over again, how will I meet anyone in the future?

Seeing the resentment on her face, Duan Yu was not angry at all, and said with a smile, "Mrs. Yue…why can't you think so much? Honestly, what's so good about that Yue Chen, a bereaved dog, you still have to follow me with all my heart. He."

After speaking, Duan Yu continued with a smile: "The so-called husband and wife have a hundred days of kindness in one day, and we have more than one day of kindness, I think so, you will stay in the palace in the future and serve me well, I will Guarantee your life's glory and wealth, haha…"

"You…"

Hearing this, Chen Yun was embarrassed and glared at Duan Yu, but she couldn't say a word.

At this time, Chen Yun really wanted to kill Duan Yu, but she felt Duan Yu's powerful aura, and she was still the emperor. Chen Yun knew that she could not kill him in this life.

Don't talk about yourself, even Yue Chen is here, not Duan Yu's opponent.

At this time, Duan Yu stopped talking nonsense and sorted out the dragon robe: "Beauty, what I said, you should consider it carefully, I will come to see you at night, wait for me obediently."

Haha… The

voice fell, and Duan Yu laughed out loud . , walked out refreshed.

At this moment, Chen Yun's beautiful face was filled with shame and anger, and she couldn't tell the despair in her heart.

Being targeted by this demon, I am afraid that I will never be able to leave this palace.

Why is your life so hard?

Squeak.

At this moment, the door of the room was suddenly opened, and a graceful figure walked in slowly, and the beautiful face showed a bit of complexity.

It was Jiang Shan.

Jiang Shan was sleeping just now. After being woken up by Duan Yu and Chen Yun's voices, Jiang Shan couldn't sleep. Hearing Duan Yu leaving, she came over to have a look. "Who let you in." Chen Yun shuddered, thinking that it was Duan Yu who came back. Seeing Jiang Shan, she was immediately ashamed and angry, and said

coldly, "Go out."

He pursed his lips, but felt so ashamed in his heart that he could not wait to find a seam to crawl in.

He was defiled by Duan Yu, and she must have heard it. Thinking of this, Chen Yun's face blushed, and there was a burst of humiliation in her heart.

Chapter 1874

"Chen Yun." Looking at the messy room, Jiang Shan was also a little shy, then she bit her lip and said softly, "Don't get me wrong, I didn't come to see your jokes." After speaking

, Jiang Shan walked slowly Come over and continue: “They are both women, I can understand your mood, if I guessed correctly, you really want to kill Duan Yu now, right?”

Hu!

Hearing this, Chen Yun said coldly, “What are you trying to say?”

Jiang Shan smiled and said seriously, “If you want to kill Duan Yu, I can help you.”

Jiang Shan was trapped here, only Relying on one person’s strength, he couldn’t escape at all, so he could only come to Chen Yun.

What?

Chen Yun was stunned for a moment, then laughed and mocked: “You help me? You can’t protect yourself, how can you help me? Also, why should I trust you?”

This Jiang Shan is Yue Feng’s righteousness Mother, I have framed Yue Feng several times, how could she help me?

No one will believe this.

“Because I, like you, also want to kill this villain.” Jiang Shan sighed lightly, with a bit of resentment on her beautiful face: “My husband died at Duan Yu’s hands, it would be difficult not to kill him. Let go of the hatred in my heart.”

Thinking of the scene of Ouyang Zhennan’s tragic death, Jiang Shan couldn’t hide her anger, and her delicate body trembled.

call!

Hearing this, Chen Yun frowned slightly, doubting her belief: “Even if you didn’t lie to me, how can we be Duan Yu’s opponent with only two weak women?”

Jiang Shan smiled lightly and did not answer immediately, but raised her jade hand. A hairpin was removed from the head.

The next second, Jiang Shan handed the hairpin to Chen Yun and said slowly, “This is called ‘Blood Feather’. It looks like a hairpin, but in fact, it is a very powerful hidden weapon, from Tangjiabao.”

good.

This hairpin really came from Tangjiabao. When Jiang Shan married Ouyang Zhennan, the whole world came to congratulate him. The owner of Tangjiabao at that time brought this one as a gift. hairpin.

Tangjiabao?

Chen Yun was completely stunned, staring at the hairpin blankly, speechless in shock.

Although Tangjiabao's strength is not as good as those of Shaolin and Wudang, it is known for its hidden weapons, and Chen Yun has naturally heard of it.

"Okay!"

After a few seconds, Chen Yun no longer hesitated, nodded heavily, looked at Jiang Shan and said, "How to act, you can tell me." With Tangjiabao's hidden weapon, Duan Yu would surely die.

Seeing her promise, Jiang Shan was very excited and said slowly: "If Duan Yu comes again in the evening, you can find a way to disarm him, and press the button on the hairpin when you have a chance…" As

she said, Jiang Shan came over and gave her a demonstration.

Chen Yun is a smart woman, and she quickly learned how to use it. Then she thought of something and worried: "But Duan Yu is the emperor. If he dies, wouldn't we all have to be killed?"

You know, killing a king is a big crime Ah, this is still the palace, and it is heavily guarded.

"You don't have to worry about this." Jiang Shan smiled lightly and comforted: "Xicang Continent is different from other continents, martial arts prevail, whoever is stronger is the king. A few days ago, Duan Yu was in front of civil and military officials. , killing the predecessor Xi Canghuang, no one dares to stand up and criticize."

"So, it is the same for us to kill Duan Yu. Once Duan Yu dies, someone in the court will definitely snatch the emperor's position, and no one will care how Duan Yu died! "

"Moreover, if Duan Yu dies, the new emperor will be grateful to both of us. Without our assassination, the new emperor would not have ascended the throne. What do you think?" After

speaking, Chen Yun nodded again and again, completely dispelling her worries. .

Soon, after Jiang Shan and Chen Yun agreed, they returned to their room.

One day passed quickly.

When it was getting dark, Chen Yun went to the back kitchen and cooked a table of wine and vegetables.

Chapter 1875

“Haha…”

As soon as the wine and dishes were prepared, he heard a loud laugh from outside. Then, Duan Yu walked in with his head held high, smiling all over his face: “My beauty, I’m here.”

Um?

Just came in and saw the table full of wine and food, Duan Yu’s smile froze, and he was stunned.

What’s the situation? Why so many drinks and dishes.

“Your Majesty!”

Chen Yun squeezed out a smile, walked over slowly, and helped Duan Yu open the chair very attentively: “Your Majesty, this is specially prepared for you by the concubine, Your Majesty has worked hard for a day for state affairs, it is very hard , so the concubine specially made a few side dishes, and wanted to have a few drinks with Your Majesty.”

After speaking, Chen Yun made a very shy look: “During the day, the concubine carefully thought about His Majesty’s words and felt that It makes sense, so the concubine intends to stay in the palace and serve your majesty well.”

Haha…

Hearing this, Duan Yu was overjoyed, grabbed Chen Yun’s hand, pulled it into his arms, and said with a smile: “Okay, Alright, I know that beauty is so smart, she will definitely not reject me.” As

he spoke, Duan Yu did not forget to touch Chen Yun’s slender waist.

“My concubine, I will pour wine for His Majesty.” Chen Yun felt disgusted, but did not move.

At this time, Chen Yun’s face was tender and sweet, but she was nervous in her heart.

In addition to being bitter and mean, she is also a bit arrogant and arrogant. When did she go so lowly to please a man? And, is he still the enemy he hates to the core?

But there is no way, for the sake of his innocence and dignity, tonight's plan must be successful, and there must be no mistakes.

"Haha.." The

wine was poured quickly, Duan Yu was extremely relaxed and comfortable, and pulled Chen Yun to clink the glasses: "Beauty is so caring, I will accompany you to have a few drinks tonight."

Beauty is so proactive and considerate , I'm really happy.

At this time, Duan Yu didn't realize that Chen Yun's gentleness and charmingness were all faked in order to numb him with alcohol.

call!

At this moment, when Jiang Shan in the next room heard the movement, she bit her lip, unable to express her nervousness, and kept praying secretly in her heart.

Chen Yun must succeed. If she fails, the consequences will be disastrous.

Three rounds of wine, five flavors of food.

Although Duan Yu's cultivation strength was very high, he couldn't resist Chen Yun's insistence on drinking. At this time, his face was flushed and he was slightly drunk.

And Chen Yun has been drinking with her, and her delicate face is also full of red, incomparably charming.

"Haha… The beauty is really good for drinking." Duan Yu said with a smile, his eyes fixed on Chen Yun's delicate body, and he became more and more obsessed.

Duan Yu was in a very happy mood at this time, and then thought of Jiang Shan.

Haha..

I almost forgot, there is a beauty next door.

Wouldn't it be better for two beauties to accompany and drink together?

"Beautiful wait, I'll go and call Mrs. Ouyang next door, and let's be happy together." Duan Yu said, standing up with the wine, ready to go out.

Here comes the opportunity.

Seeing Duan Yu’s back, Chen Yun’s body trembled with excitement, and without thinking too much, she immediately pulled off the hairpin on her head, aimed at Duan Yu’s back, and pulled the mechanism.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1876-1880

Chapter 1876

“Whoosh!”

Chen Yun pressed the switch, and a burst of air rang out. From the hairpin, a silver needle shot out, and a cold light was reflected under the candlelight, and lightning flashed straight to the back of Duan Yu’s heart. And go.

On the silver needle, a faint blue light flickered faintly, obviously quenched with poison.

When the incident happened suddenly, Duan Yu didn’t have time to react, let alone dodge.

Ding!

I saw the silver needle hit the back of Duan Yu’s heart, but it didn’t pierce it, but made a crisp sound and was bounced away.

What?

Seeing this scene, Chen Yun’s body trembled, and her face suddenly turned pale.

How could this be? His sneak attack was perfect, why did the silver needle not stab Duan Yu in the middle, but instead was bounced off?

Swish.

At this moment, Duan Yu turned his head slowly, his eyes were extremely cold, and he directly locked on Chen Yun.

The next second, when he saw the silver needle falling to the ground, Duan Yu understood something and sneered: “Well, you bitch, it turns out that the gentleness just now was fake, do you want to assassinate me?”

“I…” Chen Yun’s face was pale, and under the tension, she couldn’t say a word.

At this moment, a trace of contempt appeared on Duan Yu’s face, and he slowly said: “Are you curious, why your sneak attack is perfect, but Zhen is safe and sound?” The

voice fell, and Duan Yu tore off his dragon robe, revealing the inside One of the soft armor came out, and I saw that this soft armor was purple-gold, extremely tough, and noble and luxurious.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

This is called Zijin Soft Armor. It is a treasure of the palace of Xi Cang Continent. It has been kept in the bedroom by Emperor Xicang before. After Duan Yu became the emperor, he felt that this soft armor was good, so he wore it on his body.

Originally, Duan Yu just thought it was a novelty. He didn’t expect this soft armor to play any role, but he didn’t expect that it really saved his life.

At this

moment, seeing the purple-gold soft armor on Duan Yu’s body, Chen Yun’s body trembled, and she was dumbfounded.

No wonder he was fine, he was wearing a treasure armor.

Why, why is this scum so lucky?

At this moment, Duan Yu sneered and walked towards Chen Yun step by step!

“You, what are you doing…”

Chen Yun’s body trembled, her eyes were full of evil, and she would never forget it for the rest of her life!

“Clap!”

Duan Yu slapped him fiercely, and he used all his strength for this slap! Hearing a muffled groan, Chen Yun’s body was abruptly swept away! Finally hit the wall and landed on the ground!

“Pfft!” A

mouthful of blood spit out from Chen Yun's mouth, then glared at Duan Yu: "Scum, you are lucky today, next time I must kill you."

Anyway, the plan failed, so there is no need to pretend .

"Next time? Do you think you have another time?" Duan Yu sneered, the corners of his mouth raised a hint of ruthlessness, and quickly stepped forward, slap after slap!

"Crack! Slap! Slap!"

The crisp sound made people jump!

After a dozen slaps, Duan Yu stopped.

Immediately, Duan Yu leaned over and sneered in Chen Yun's ear: "Bitch, you sound weak, but you are not small, dare to stab me, you like to play exciting, don't I, I will find some palace guards later, Have fun with you. Let you experience the joy of being a woman."

With that said, Duan Yu shouted outside: "Someone!"

Hula.

The words fell, and several palace guards rushed in quickly and respectfully said in unison: "This subordinate is here."

Duan Yu glanced at Chen Yun, and said coldly: "Put her into the secret room of my practice. Make no mistake!

" Yes!" After responding in unison, several palace guards took Chen Yun out.

"No….I don't want…" Chen Yun was terrified, she only felt her legs were weak, and the moment she was dragged out, she kept shouting: "Duan Yu, you bastard, you will not be well. Dead…"

Thinking that she was going to be defiled by the palace guards, Chen Yun's eyes turned black, and she wanted to commit suicide immediately.

In fact, Duan Yu was just trying to scare her. How could he be willing to share such a charming woman with others?

Dengdeng …

As soon as Chen Yun was taken away, a figure appeared at the door, her beautiful face was full of nervousness.

It was Jiang Shan.

Hearing that the movement was wrong, Jiang Shan hurried over to take a look. At this time, she saw Duan Yu standing in the room with a gloomy face, and there was no sign of being plotted. Jiang Shan's face changed, and her legs became weak.

Chapter 1877 is

broken, the plan has failed.

Swish. At this moment, seeing Jiang Shan, Duan Yu's eyes suddenly flashed a bit of ruthlessness, and said coldly: "Bitch, tonight's matter was

planned by the two of you together, you are not too timid."

Yu was ruthless and shrewd, and the city was very deep, so he guessed at once that Jiang Shan was definitely involved in tonight's assassination.

After all, Chen Yun alone has no such courage.

"I…" When Jiang Shan was nervous, her red lips parted slightly and she was speechless.

Snapped!

Duan Yu was too lazy to talk nonsense, walked over, and slapped Jiang Shan in the face without warning.

With this slap, Duan Yu used all her strength, only to hear Jiang Shan's tender cry, her tender body trembled, she fell to the ground, covered her face, and stared at Duan Yu resentfully.

"Bitch, I've ignored you these days, you're too bold, you dare to plan to assassinate me." Duan Yu was filled with anger, humiliating at Jiang Shan: "You want to use Chen Yun's hand to kill me, you I want to escape, I tell you, if you fall into the palm of my hand, it will be hard for you to fly, and you will never be able to run away in your life. I will remember what happened tonight, and I will take care of you after I officially ascend to the throne.

" , Duan Yu shouted: "Come here, put this bitch in the prison." The

voice fell, and several palace guards came quickly, tied Jiang Shan Wuhua, and escorted him into the prison.

At this moment, Jiang Shan's delicate body trembled, and her eyes were full of despair.

Done.

After finally getting through to Chen Yun, they planned to assassinate Duan Yu together, but they failed.

There is absolutely no escape now.

call!

Seeing Jiang Shan being taken away, Duan Yu's face was ashen, and he breathed a deep sigh of relief.

After a few seconds, Duan Yu's mood gradually stabilized. He called an eunuch and ordered, "Summon Yue Chen to enter the palace."

"Yes, Your Majesty." The eunuch responded quickly and walked out.

After a while, the eunuch came back, followed by a confused Yue Chen.

"Your Majesty!" Entering the room, Yue

Chen hurriedly knelt down, and said with a flat face, "Chen Yuechen, I have seen Your Majesty, and His Majesty summoned you late at night, what are your orders?"

muttered.

It's so late, nothing will happen.

"Yue Aiqing."

Duan Yu sighed deeply, pretending to be distressed: "I'm sorry, your wife, Chen Yun, she… she… just had an accident."

What?

Hearing this, Yue Chen's heart was shocked, like a thunderbolt from the blue sky, his whole brain was buzzing, and Duan Yu was speechless.

Something happened to the wife? Did you hear it wrong?

"Yue Aiqing." Duan Yu put his hand on his forehead, blamed himself very much, and started talking nonsense: "Just now, while Chen Yun was not paying attention, Jiang Shan pushed her into the well." With

that, Duan Yu looked at the courtyard In a well in the middle, he said with a long sigh of relief: "When I receive the news, your wife Chen Yun, she is already…"

Puff!

Hearing this news, Yue Chen couldn't hold it any longer, and suddenly fell to the ground.

A few seconds later, Yue Chen came to his senses and rushed out, crawling and crawling, lying on the head of the well, crying loudly, "Wife…you won't die…it's not true, it's not…" Tears flowed uncontrollably.

At this time, Yue Chen collapsed directly.

Although Yue Chen has bad conduct and lust, but in his heart, he has always loved Chen Yun, and it has not changed for so many years. In his heart, Chen Yun is not only beautiful, but also smart and can help himself a lot. It can be said that she is a perfect internal helper.

You know, Yue Chen made so many mistakes before, and Chen Yun finally forgave him and helped him clean up the mess.

Two days ago, on the way to Xicang Continent, Yue Chen had already thought about it, it was the honor of his life to have such a good wife, and when he made a comeback, he must love her and take care of her.

Unexpectedly, something happened to Chen Yun in less than two days.

"Wife, you can't die, you can't die…" With heartache, Yue Chen was about to jump into the well.

My wife won't die, I won't…

But at this moment, Duan Yu rushed over and grabbed Yue Chen's arm: "Yue Aiqing, don't be impulsive, this well is connected to the underground river, if Madam is all right. , came up a long time ago."

Said, Duan Yu made a very sympathetic look, and patted Yue Chen's shoulder: "Yue Aiqing, people can't be resurrected from the dead, please mourn and change."

Duan Yu at this time, on the surface It was very sad, but I sneered in my heart.

Before summoning Yue Chen, Duan Yu had thought about it, locked Chen Yun in the secret room of his cultivation, and then made up a lie that Chen Yun was dead. As long as he deceived Yue Chen, he could always enjoy the tenderness of beauty.

Chapter 1878

Duan Yu showed a smile. The reason why he lied to Yue Chen that Chen Yun was dead was not because he was afraid of Yue Chen, but because he had just become an emperor, he was the place to employ people, so there was no need to argue with Yue Chen.

“Wife!” Yue Chen’s body was trembling, and he wailed, his eyes darkened, and he almost fainted.

“Jiang Shan, Jiang Shan, this bitch.” The next second, Yue Chen suddenly remembered something, clenched his fists tightly, gritted his teeth and said, “She killed my wife, I must kill her, kill her with my own hands. “

When he said this, Yue Chen’s eyes were extremely blood red, and his whole body was filled with killing intent.

At this time, Yue Chen didn’t know that he was completely tricked by Duan Yu, and Chen Yun didn’t die at all, but was locked in the secret room of the palace.

Ugh!

Duan Yu sighed softly and persuaded: “Yue Aiqing, I understand your feelings at this time, but this Jiang Shan can’t die yet, you know, I keep her mainly to bring Yue Feng out.”

Duan said, Yu’s eyes flickered, and he continued: “The reason why Jiang Shan harmed Mrs. Ling is because of Yue Feng, because you and your wife have always dealt with Yue Feng, and Jiang Shan is Yue Feng’s adoptive mother, so she naturally hates your husband and wife. This cruel hand killed your wife Chen Yun. So, in the end, the culprit is Yue Feng, don’t worry, when I catch Yue Feng, I will let Aiqing take revenge for your wife.”

Hearing this With that, Yue Chen gritted his teeth, and the anger in his heart was rising.

Your Majesty is right, all this is because of Yue Feng.

Thinking to himself, Yue Chen suppressed his anger and said with tears in his eyes, “What Your Majesty said is that this minister obeys His Majesty’s arrangements.”

Hmm!

Duan Yu nodded with satisfaction, and then said hypocritically: “Yue Aiqing, it was I who did not protect Mrs. well enough to cause an accident. Don’t worry, I will definitely not treat you badly.”

“Thank you for your grace, Your Majesty.” Yue Chen wiped away the tears from the corners of his eyes and said gratefully.

Duan Yu stopped talking nonsense and waved Yue Chen to leave.

Haha…

At this moment, Duan Yu's mouth twitched as he watched Yue Chen's back, his eyes were full of smiles.

They are also from the Yue family. This Yue Chen is far worse than Yue Feng. Such a casual lie has deceived him.

But Yue Chen, don't blame me, who made your wife so charming.

…..

On the other side, the Earth Circle Continent, Mount Emei.

In the back mountain cave.

At this time, Han Bing's medicinal power completely exploded, hugging Yue Wuya tightly and not letting go.

"Bing'er, calm down, calm down." Yue Wuya was sweating profusely and kept talking, but Bing Bing completely lost his mind and couldn't hear him at all.

At the same time, Yue Wuya wanted to break free from the ice, but what made him depressed was that his internal strength had not recovered, and he could not break free at all.

call!

Seeing that the ice was getting more and more violent, Yue Wuya also slowly reacted. Such a charming and charming daughter, who took the initiative to give her a hug, who could stand it.

Moreover, he and Bing'er already have a good feeling for each other and are in love with each other.

Even if there is a relationship, it will come naturally.

no.

Just when Yue Wuya couldn't bear it anymore, reason and principles still made him wake up instantly.

Binger was drugged, not voluntarily. If she had a relationship with her, what was the difference between him and a beast?

No, you can’t do it yourself.

Chapter 1879

Thinking to himself, Yue Wuya gritted his teeth secretly, and laboriously took out a dagger from his body.

Swish.

In the next second, Yue Wuya didn’t hesitate at all, holding the dagger tightly, he slashed a bloody opening on his leg, and the blood dripped in an instant.

hiss!

When the pain came, Yue Wuya couldn’t help taking a breath, and his mind was much more awake than before.

Yes, Yue Wuya really had no choice. He was afraid that he would not be able to hold back Han Bing’s enthusiasm, so he finally compromised, so he came up with this method to wake him up.

“Brother Wuya!” At this moment, Han Bing hugged Yue Wuya tightly, her eyes blurred.

The hot air in Han Bing’s mouth kept blowing, Yue Wuya only felt that his ears were itchy, and his heart was like a cat’s claws, unspeakably uncomfortable.

“Bing’er, hold on, it will be over soon.” Yue Wuya gritted his teeth, his eyes were extremely firm: “I’m here to accompany you. Be good…” The

voice fell, Yue Wuya once again Slashed on the body.

Whoops…

the blood is pouring out again!

For the next few hours, Yue Wuya let Han Bing hold him, always sticking to the principle, not moving, and did not act beyond courtesy.

However, under the enthusiasm of Frost Bing, Yue Wuya would cut himself every time he was about to lose his strength.

I don’t know how long it took, the medicinal power on Han Bing finally receded, and the whole person was extremely tired, lying on the side, and fell asleep quietly.

At this time, Yue Wuya, who did not know how many knives had been cut on his body, was full of scars, and his clothes were completely soaked in blood, like a bloody man.

Having shed so much blood, Yue Wuya's face was pale and extremely weak.

call!

At this time, looking at the sleeping ice, Yue Wuya breathed a sigh of relief, and a big stone in his heart finally fell to the ground.

It's finally over, and you can take a good rest.

Shasha…

At this moment, there was a sudden sound of footsteps outside the stone cave. There seemed to be a lot of people. Yue Wuya's eyes flashed, and he suddenly became alert.

At this moment, outside the cave.

Thousands of masters from all corners of the world, experts from various sects, gathered together. The leader was graceful in figure, dressed in a long white dress, and looked like a fairy, it was Zhou Qin.

At the Moon Appreciation Conference last night, the masters of all sects were very happy. After the banquet, Zhou Qin did not let them leave, but arranged for them to rest in the Emei sect.

Zhou Qin's purpose is very simple. Frost has been caught in a love potion and is locked up with Yue Wuya. This night, the two of them must not be able to bear it. This is a scandal that corrupts human relations. It is interesting to witness with fellow martial arts practitioners.

So, early this morning, Zhou Qin brought experts from various schools.

In addition to the masters of various sects, there is another person, Han Ao Ran.

At this time, Han Ao Ran was closely guarded by several disciples of the Emei School, wearing a long purple dress, which could not conceal the temperament of the frost goddess.

One night has passed, Bing'er and Yue Wuya, it won't be true….

Thinking to myself, Han proudly clenched his jade hand tightly, and his palms were sweating.

Zhou Qin brought so many people to come to watch, the purpose is obvious, that is, to make himself and Yue Feng completely ruined.

He was not the head of the Emei sect for a long time, and it didn't matter about his reputation. He was just pitiful for Bing'er. He was still so young. If his innocence was damaged, how would he live in the future? How can I see people again in the future?

Chapter 1880 The

more Han Ao Ran thought about it, the more anxious he became. As the cave got closer, he couldn't help but pray.

God bless, Binger and Yue Wuya must not have an accident.

The cold and proud expression was caught in Zhou Qin's eyes.

"Han Ao Ran." Zhou Qin walked over, unable to hide the mockery and sneer on his face, and said softly, "You don't need to pray in your heart, you know the effect of the potion I gave Han Bing, and no one can stand it. "

Just wait and watch the show, I will definitely make your daughter famous in the Kyushu mainland, haha…" At the

end, Zhou Qin's eyes were full of resentment.

You stole my Yue Feng and gave birth to an evil seed with him. This is your due end.

"You…"

Han Ao Ran's face flushed, his whole body trembled with anger, he wanted to retort, but he didn't know how to say it.

This Zhou Qin is so sinister and treacherous, her heart is more poisonous than snakes and scorpions, all the vicious words in the world are not enough to describe her viciousness.

Zhou Qin was too lazy to talk nonsense, ignored Han Ao Ran, and walked straight towards Shimen.

Arriving in front of the stone cave, Zhou Qin didn't rush to open the door, a smile appeared on the corner of his mouth, and he whispered through the stone door: "His Royal Highness, are you awake? It's already dawn."

Haha…

Zhou Qin The corners of your mouth rise, Yue Feng, your son and daughter are together, if this matter spreads to the Kyushu mainland, I see how you can still be so embarrassed.

Zhou Qin?

Hearing Zhou Qin's voice, Yue Wuya in the cave immediately frowned and his expression became cold.

In the next second, Yue Wuya took a deep breath and responded coldly: "What if it's dawn? Zhou Qin, what you did violated my bottom line and principles. It's best to keep me locked up for the rest of your life. Otherwise, I'll turn your Emei upside down…"

Because he had cut himself too many knives last night, Yue Wuya's tone was weak, but he was very determined and unquestionable.

She regards Zhou Qin as a friend, but she treats herself like this.

Unforgivable.

Whoa!

In an instant, everyone outside Shimen was in an uproar.

Dare to talk to the leader like this, this kid is really crazy.

Even if you are a prince, this is the Earth Circle Continent, not the Apocalypse Continent.

call!

Zhou Qin also trembled, frowning slightly, her face very ugly.

This Yue Wuya, who is also the leader of the martial arts alliance, doesn't save any face, and speaks so heartlessly.

However, aware of Yue Wuya's weak tone, Zhou Qin realized something, and a smile appeared on her beautiful face again. This Yue Wuya, with such a tired voice, went to Han Bing last night, something must have happened.

Thinking to himself, Zhou Qin smiled and said across the door of the teacher: "Oh, why is Your Highness so angry? I did this for your own good?"

After speaking, Zhou Qin's smile grew thicker and continued: " Since His Royal Highness likes that little villain, I will arrange you in a cave to create opportunities for you, how well-intentioned I am, even if His Highness is not grateful to me, why do you still blame me?"

Zhou Zhou said at this time. Qin believed that Yue Wuya and Han Bing had already had a relationship. But she still didn't know that Yue Wuya's tone was so weak because of too much bleeding.

At the same time, the other people present were whispering and discussing quietly.

"Listening to this prince's voice, it seems like I didn't sleep all night last night."

"Hehe, needless to say? There is a hot little beauty beside me, who can stand it?"

"Haha… The scene inside is really I want to take a look…"

Like Zhou Qin, the masters of various sects present thought that Yue Wuya and Han Bing had already had a relationship, otherwise the sound would not be so tired.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1881-1890

Chapter 1881

Swish.

The discussion continued to come from the crowd, Han Ao Ran's delicate body trembled, staggered back two steps, and the beautiful face was extremely white.

Done.

Binger and Yue Wuya, really couldn't hold back last night?

You are brothers and sisters. If this news spreads out, how will you meet people in the future…

Thinking to himself, Han Ao Ran only felt that his eyes were darkened and he almost fainted.

Looking at the reactions of the people around, Zhou Qin showed a smile, very satisfied.

At this moment, some people who didn't think it was a big deal couldn't bear it any longer, and they all yelled at Zhou Qin.

"Uncle Zhou, open the stone gate quickly ." "Right

, let's take a look. The situation inside must be very exciting."

"Yeah…"

Hearing these requests, Zhou Qin put away her smile, Looking around, he said coldly, "This is Emei. It's my business to open the door or not. What are you all anxious about?"

Although her tone was cold, Zhou Qin's eyes flashed with pride and joy.

Haha…

The masters of various sects, their curiosity and appetite have all been successfully hoisted up by themselves. When they leave Emei, they do not need to tell them by themselves. The people of these sects will be able to publicize what happened today. each continent.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

But at this time, Zhou Qin was not in a hurry to open the stone gate.

Because there is one more thing to do.

Zhou Qin's voice fell, the audience was silent, and the masters of various sects quickly closed their mouths.

call!

At this time, Zhou Qin breathed softly and said through the stone door: "Oh, Your Royal Highness, I just got a piece of news, it's good news and bad news for you, I don't know if you're interested in hearing it. ."

Nima.

Hearing this, Yue Wuya frowned, with anger flashing in his eyes, and responded coldly: "Zhou Qin, don't pretend to be with me, just say anything if you have something, and let it go."

After what happened last night, Yue Wuya thoroughly saw Zhou Qin's character, and he clearly realized that Zhou Qin's heart was like a snake and scorpion, the more beautiful the smile on his face, the more vicious the conspiracy in his heart.

"Then I'll say it."

Hearing Yue Wuya's icy attitude, Zhou Qin was not angry at all, on the contrary, with a smile on his face, he slowly said: "His Royal Highness, you only know Han Bing, it is Han proudly born. You don't know who her father is, do you?"

Huh?

In the cave, Yue Wuya's expression froze for a moment, and he was very puzzled.

Why did Zhou Qin suddenly say this? I have never heard Bing'er talk about her father. Could it be that Bing'er's father has been seen before?

Zhou Qin was right, Yue Wuya never knew who Han Bing's father was, and once Yue Wuya wanted to ask Han Bing, but considering that it was a family affair, Yue Wuya didn't ask.

At the same time, a heated discussion broke out among the others present.

"Isn't this Han Bing's father Yue Feng? Back then, in the Millennium Hall of the Emei Sect, Zhou Sect Master personally questioned Han Aoran in front of everyone, and Han Aoran admitted it at the time.

” Interesting, this prince of Tianqi Continent seems to be Yue Feng’s illegitimate son. When King Guangping killed Emperor Tianqi and proclaimed himself emperor, the prince’s mother said it personally.”

“Fuck, it’s really… If you don’t mention it, I don’t even think of it. This… So, Yue Wuya and Han Bing are half-brothers and sisters.”

“Interesting, really interesting, The two brothers and sisters are together… Haha!”

Zhou Qin was very satisfied and smiled when everyone said you and me.

Immediately afterwards, Zhou Qin cleared his throat and said through Shimen: “His Royal Highness, you can’t guess it, so I’ll tell you that the father of this wicked species is Yue Feng, your biological father.”

Chapter 1882

What?

Hearing this, Yue Wuya felt like he was struck by lightning, his whole brain buzzing, and he turned his head to look at the sleeping ice, completely stupid.

Binger… Binger turned out to be her half-sister?

How could this be?

No.. this is not true, it must be Zhou Qin who said this on purpose, making her feel uncomfortable, she is a good joke.

For a while, Yue Wuya was extremely angry and shouted at Shimen: “Zhou Qin, shut up for me, you will make nothing out of nothing and talk nonsense, I will never forgive you.”

Han Bing can’t be Yue Feng’s daughter, no Yes …

Yue Wuya thought about it last night. As long as he can successfully get out of trouble this time and leave Emei, he will bring the Han Bing mother and daughter back to the Tianqi Palace, and let King Guangping marry him. Then, he will marry him. Binger is happy together.

Suddenly, the person he loves has suddenly become a younger sister, and Yue Wuya can’t accept it at all!

“My Royal Highness.”

At this time, Zhou Qin said with a proud look on his face, “Don’t get angry, I didn’t create this out of nothing. At the Millennium Hall of our Emei School, Han proudly admitted

that, She had an affair with Yue Feng and gave birth to the evil species of Bingbing, because of this, she has no face to stay in Emei, this matter is known to all the sects of Jianghu in the Earth Circle Continent, if you don't believe me, listen to what everyone has to say?"

With that said, Zhou Qin looked around and gestured at the people around.

At this moment, Tang Qingyun from Tangjiabao was the first to come out and laughed loudly across the division: "His Royal Highness, you don't have to be suspicious, Zhou Alliance Leader is right, Han Bing is Yue Feng's daughter. "

At the same time, the masters of other sects also burst into laughter, and followed suit.

"That's right, we can all testify."

"If you don't believe it, Han Ao Ran is also there. Would you like her to say it in person? Haha…"

"Yes, the facts are the facts, don't run away from the prince… " Amid the

laughter, Han Ao Ran's legs were weak, almost collapsed, his face was pale, and he could faint at any time.

Done.

It's over now.

Zhou Qin clearly knew the relationship between Yue Wuya and Han Bing, but he never told Yue Wuya that he deliberately locked them in the cave last night, so vicious and vicious.

This is simply a hundred times, a thousand times more vicious than killing people… A woman like Zhou Qin is really a scum!

At this moment, Han Ao Ran bit his lip tightly and looked at Zhou Qin, wishing he could slash her with a thousand swords, but the acupoints were sealed, and several disciples of the Emei School were watching around him, so he couldn't rush past.

hum.

In the cave, Yue Wuya stumbled when he heard the words of the masters of various sects outside, his eyes went black for a while, and he only felt that his head was about to explode.

It turned out to be true… Bing'er is really her own sister.

A few seconds later, Yue Wuya reacted, turned his head to look at Han Bing, took a deep breath, and secretly rejoiced.

Fortunately, I stuck to the bottom line last night and didn't do anything more than polite with Binger. Otherwise, I and Binger would really have no face to live in the future.

While rejoicing, Yue Wuya remembered Yue Feng, and the anger in his heart suddenly burned.

Yue Feng, why is it you again, the fact that you are my biological father, I still cannot accept it.

Why… why is my favorite Bing'er your daughter?

At this time, outside Shimen.

Seeing that Yue Wuya didn't respond for a long time, Zhou Qin smiled lightly and said, "Your Highness, don't blame me, I just found out, otherwise, I wouldn't have done that last night, after all we are friends. Well, I just wanted to help you promote good things at the time. Alas, you said that the world is too small, how can the person you like be your own sister? If you want to blame, you can blame your father, Yue Feng, for sticking around. Flowers provoked weeds, and they planted bad fruits…"

Hu!

Chapter 1883

Yue Wuya took a deep breath and said coldly: "Zhou Qin, don't be hypocritical. I know what you want, what do you want? Just say it."

Yue Wuya is not a fool, guess It can also be guessed that Zhou Qin did it on purpose. Otherwise, why did she bring experts from various sects to watch the show, didn't she just want to ruin herself and Bing'er? What I just found out, it's all a lie.

At this time, Yue Wuya was very regretful, regretted that Zhou Qin was a friend, and even more regretted that he had broken into the Beiying Palace and took the risk to rescue her.

"Hee hee…"

Zhou Qin smiled proudly, and was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said: "I don't want to do anything, I know the relationship between His Highness and Han Bing, I am very ashamed, I was kind and helpful last night, so I want to open the Shimen quickly and pick you up."

Zhou Qin had already thought about it, and after opening the Shimen, let Yue Wuya, Han Bing, and Han Aoran leave.

In her heart, she believed that Yue Wuya and Han Bing had already had a relationship, and it didn't matter whether they were killed or not.

After all, the nonsense between brothers and sisters, but it violates the taboo of ethics, will be despised by the world. When the matter is completely spread, there is no need to take action on your own. The public opinion spread from various continents can drive them to death.

When the words fell, Zhou Qin didn't have any response from Yue Wuya at all. He waved his jade hand and instructed the people around him: "Come, open the Shimen, and welcome His Highness and his sister out."

"Yes!" Faye Wong, who was on the side, quickly responded. With a sound, he walked over and opened the stone gate.

Card wipe.

With a burst of vibration, the stone gate slowly opened.

All of a sudden, everyone's eyes are tightly on the turban stone cave, and they can't wait to see the scene of spring overflowing.

hiss!

However, seeing the scene inside, everyone was taken aback, and they couldn't help gasping for air.

I saw that Yue Wuya was sitting at the entrance of the cave, with wounds all over his body, dense and shocking, blood was congealed, and Yue Wuya's face was extremely pale.

And Yue Wuya was not far away, Han Bing was lying there, still sleeping gently, her delicate face showed a bit of serenity, she was very charming and lovely, and her clothes were neat and tidy. signs of being violated.

OMG!

At this moment, everyone was stunned.

The people present were all experienced practitioners and experienced practitioners. This scene, obviously, was cut by Yue Wuya himself last night in order to stay awake. He has nothing to do with Bingbing.

It’s just… how many knives do you need to cut for this wound? Moreover, with so many knives, it takes an amazing amount of willpower to be able to use them.

Shock!

Total shock.

After more than ten seconds, the eyes of everyone looking at Yue Wuya gradually changed from shock to admiration.

So sitting still, self-mutilation to stay awake!

Although this Yue Wuya is young, he is a true gentleman! real man!

Tiger father has no dog son!

At this moment, a man,

Yue Wuya’s father, appeared in everyone’s heart.

The hero of the

Earth Circle Continent and the patron saint of the Earth Circle Continent.

Tianmen Sect Master,

Yue Feng! Invincible Yue!

This is true, tiger fathers have no dogs!

Chapter 1884

This Yue Wuya deserves to be the son of Yue Feng. Back then, Yue Feng took so many guilt but never did anything out of the ordinary. At a young age, he created Tianmen, benefited the martial arts world, punished evil and promoted good. Later, Yue Feng led Tianmen, Huaguoshan, and Changsheng Hall in Zhaixinglou again to defend against the Apocalypse army and successfully preserved the safety of the Earth Circle Continent.

The Yue Wuya in front of him, although he is not very old, is not inferior to Yue Feng.

Sure enough, a tiger father has no dog son!

Not only the masters of various sects, but even Zhou Qin’s delicate body trembled, biting his lip, looking at Yue Wuya, completely stunned.

She clearly saw that Yue Wuya had thousands of incisions on his body, and the blood completely dyed his clothes red. His face was pale and shaky. Especially those clear eyes, clear and pure, as if they contain the power to destroy all evil in the world.

Zhou Qin was completely stupid.

Yue Wuya, he… He actually used this self-mutilation method to stay awake and spend the night like this?

This… how could this be?

At this moment, Zhou Qin's delicate body kept trembling, the original pride and arrogance on her face disappeared completely, leaving only the endless shock.

call!

Han Ao Ran on the side, after being shocked, was extremely happy, looking at Yue Wuya with full of approval, and at the same time leaving tears of excitement.

Great, they were both clean and nothing happened.

That's great.

At this time, the movement outside woke up the ice.

"Brother Wu Ya?"

The moment I opened my eyes, I saw the appearance of Yue Wuya in front of me, Han Bing's delicate body trembled, and the whole person was stunned.

A few seconds later, Han Bing reacted and threw himself into Yue Wuya's arms, tears pouring out: "Brother Wuya, I'm sorry, it's all my fault, I'm sorry…"

Bingbing Bingxue was smart, watching When Yue Wuya was covered in wounds, he suddenly understood something.

Last night, I burned myself in flames, and I lost my mind. According to normal circumstances, something must have happened to brother Wuya that night. However, for the sake of his innocence, brother Wuya cut himself with a knife to stay awake…

For a time, Han Bing was overwhelmed.

"It's alright, it's alright." Yue Wuya showed a smile, raised his hand and patted Han Bing's shoulder gently: "Sister, help me out, let's go."

Mmm!

Han Bing responded and hurriedly helped Yue Wuya out of the cave, but she took the potion last night, and her body was weak and weak, it was very difficult to help Yue Wuya alone.

Seeing this scene, Han Ao Ran hurried over to help.

quiet!

The audience was deadly silent. The stab wounds on Yue Wuya's body were too shocking. At this time, all eyes were on Yue Wuya, speechless. people block.

"Zhou Qin, when you and I meet again, it will be the day when your Emei is destroyed." On the way down the mountain, Yue Wuya looked back at Zhou Qin and spoke coldly.

This week, Qin thought of her as a friend, but she calculated herself, causing herself to almost sully her own sister.

If this revenge is not repaid, what kind of man is he?

"Zhou Qin, when you and I meet again, it will be the day when your Emei is destroyed." The voice was not loud, but everyone who heard these words trembled.

If someone else said this, it must be a big talk, just nonsense.

But Yue Wuya is different, he is the prince of Tianqi Continent.

For a time, the masters of various sects looked at each other in dismay, and all of them were a little uneasy.

Chapter 1885

Zhou Qin also trembled, biting her lip tightly, staring blankly at Yue Wuya and the three of them leaving, her heart was so complicated that she forgot to order an interception.

To be honest, at this moment, Zhou Qin had the idea of killing the three of Yue Wuya, but for some reason, he couldn't make up his mind.

call!

After a few minutes, Zhou Qin looked at the direction in which the three of Yue Wuya were leaving, bit her lip and said softly: "Yue Wuya, if you retaliate, I will follow, what I Zhou Qin did, seriously. Come and don't regret it!"

…… the

other side.

Apocalypse Continent, Diyuan Continent, the junction of Zhongyuan Continent, in the Valley of Forgetfulness.

At this time, in the hall, a woman was sitting quietly, looking around blankly.

A moon-white long skirt, which fits tightly to the body, perfectly complements the graceful figure, making it extremely charming! The face is exquisite and beautiful, like a fairy, people can't extricate themselves at a glance.

However, in those eyes like autumn water, in the pure, there is a flash of confusion.

It was Su Qingyan.

Back then, Su Qingyan was taken to Wangyou Valley by the elders to watch. Su Qingyan took Wangyou Water that day.

Now that half a month has passed, Su Qingyan's memory has been washed away by the water of forgetfulness, and she has completely forgotten the past.

Today was the first day that Su Qingyan was released from the secret room, and today was also the day she officially joined Wangyougu.

Shasha…

At this moment, a slight footstep sounded, and then, dozens of Wangyougu disciples, surrounded by a woman in a long purple dress, slowly walked into the hall.

This woman is about thirty years old. The figure is graceful and compact, just like a peerless beauty, full of charm! Officially the owner of Wangyou Valley, Situ Wangqing.

Behind her, Jing Guan followed closely.

"You…"

Su Qingyan hurriedly stood up, frowning her eyebrows, and asked in surprise, "Who are you? Where is this place?"

After taking Wangyou Shui, Su Qingyan completely forgot about the past. I can't even remember how I came to this place. In this case, I don't know Jing Guan and Situ Wangqing either.

Situ Wangqing smiled lightly and looked at Su Qingyan: "Qingyan, have you forgotten who I am?" The

voice fell, and Situ Wangqing glanced at Jingyan.

Jingguan understood, walked out, looked at Su Qingyan and said slowly: “Qingyan, this is your master, the valley owner of Wangyou Valley, Situ Wangqing, have you forgotten? I am Elder Jingguan, don’t you remember? “

You were originally an orphan, and it was your master who picked you up, accepted you as a disciple, and taught you how to cultivate…”

When he said this, he watched the sincerity and concern on his face, but a sly smile flashed in his eyes.

Seriously, if other disciples took Wangyou Shui, they would not need to fabricate lies and deceive at all, but Su Qingyan was different and had a special status. In order to ensure that Situ Wangqing and Jing Guan, decided to fabricate a life experience for Su Qingyan. come out.

Master?

Hearing this, Su Qingyan’s beautiful face was full of daze, looking at Situ Wangqing in front of her, she didn’t have the slightest sense of familiarity.

Is she her own master? Why have no memory at all?

Ugh.

At this time, Situ Wangqing sighed softly, looking very remorseful: “Qingyan, it’s all to blame for Master’s badness. I sent you out on a mission before, but as a result, you were in danger, which caused you to lose your memory. But don’t worry, in the future Dangerous things, Master will not let you do it again. From now on, you can follow Master with peace of mind.”

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1886-1890

Chapter 1886

Hmm!

Hearing this, Su Qingyan nodded, it turned out that she was in danger and lost her memory. No wonder I can’t remember anything.

Thinking to herself, Su Qingyan respectfully said to Situ Wangqing, “This disciple has seen Master.”

Although her previous memory was gone, her personality would not change. Su Qingyan was a woman who knew the book and reasoned, and knew that the woman in front of her was a woman. His master, a trace of admiration rose in his heart.

Um?

Seeing that she finally recognized her master, Situ Wangqing nodded approvingly, and smiled lightly: “Qingyan, you can rest for a while, remember, just stay in the valley, don’t walk around without Master’s permission. .”

When saying this, Situ Wangqing’s expression was indifferent, but his heart was indescribably excited.

Great, without any effort, let the famous Sect Master Wenzong of Dongao Continent recognize himself as a master. With such an apprentice, it will be easier for Wangyougu to expand his power in the future.

Su Qingyan nodded, and then couldn’t help but ask: “Master, what trouble did I encounter before? I can’t even remember anything.” If

she can lose her memory, the trouble at that time must be very dangerous.

At this time, Su Qingyan didn’t realize that she was not from Wangyougu at all, nor was Situ Wangqing’s apprentice. These were all made up by Situ Wangqing and Jingguan on purpose to deceive her.

This…

Facing Su Qingyan’s question, Situ Wangqing pondered.

This is something out of nothing, how to make it up next?

At this moment, Jing Guan next to him, a flash of inspiration, looked at Su Qingyan with a smile and said: “Qingyan, you were injured by a person named Yue Feng. This person belongs to the Earth Circle Continent and is the Sect Master of Tianmen. His status is very good, but he is very cunning and insidious.” After speaking

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

, he became serious and told Su Qingyan, “So, when you meet this person in the future, you must be very careful, and remember not to believe his words.”

Saying this At the time, Jing Guan looked serious, but his heart was very proud.

Haha… I'm so smart, to actually make up such a reason, you know, Su Qingyan is Yue Feng's woman, and now she's missing, Yue Feng will definitely search the world, if Yue Feng finds Su Qingyan , to find a way to restore her memory, all the efforts made by Wangyougu have been in vain.

But now, in Su Qingyan's heart, Yue Feng is set up as an evil and cunning image, Su Qingyan must be extremely disgusted. At that time, even if Yue Feng finds Su Qingyan, it will not be so easy to take her away.

After all, now that Su Qingyan has no memory, the first impression is very important.

"That's right!"

Hearing this, without waiting for Su Qingyan's response, Situ Wangqing followed up: "That Yue Feng is not only insidious and cunning, but also the best at rhetoric, Qingyan, if you meet him in the future, you must hide. Far away, you know?"

Hmm!

Su Qingyan nodded solemnly, "I see, Master!"

Under the influence of Wangyoushui, Su Qingyan completely forgot about Yue Feng, and at this time, she firmly remembered Situ Wangqing's words.

While agreeing, Su Qingyan bit her lip tightly, and kept thinking about the name Yue Feng in her heart.

Yue Feng… Yue Feng!

It turned out to be this person who caused his own amnesia. When you see him in the future, you must be careful.

Huh..

Seeing Su Qingyan's expression, Jing Guan and Situ Wangqing looked at each other and smiled at each other.

…..

At this moment, on an official road on the northwestern border of the Northern Ying Continent.

As the sun sets and night falls slowly, a dazzling red Ferrari is driving slowly on the official road with few people.

Chapter 1887 The

cool supercar is out of tune with the original surrounding environment.

There was a man and a woman sitting in the car. The man was handsome and stylish, and the woman was charming and charming. It was Yue Feng and Chang'e.

After meeting Zhao Lu in Fengyun City, Xuanye Continent, Yue Feng didn't stay too long, so he left with Chang'e. However, when he parted, Zhao Lu gave Yue Feng a pick at the famous car show at the time. I got the most flamboyant, coolest red Ferrari.

The car of his own group, Yue Feng, was naturally rude and drove away. After a few hours of driving, he quickly left the Xuanye Continent and arrived at the Northern Ying Continent.

At the beginning, driving a sports car and carrying Chang'e, Yue Feng was very excited and happy.

You must know that no matter how rich others are, they are still beautiful women, but Fairy Chang'e is what she brought with her. Who can have this honor from a man from the mainland of Kyushu?

However, after arriving in Beiying Continent, Yue Feng's mood became depressed.

Northern Ying Continent is still an ancient society. There are no smooth roads and no gas stations. This super cool Ferrari will soon be useless.

"Ah!"

Just when Yue Feng was secretly distressed about not being able to refuel, suddenly, he sneezed abruptly.

Nima!

Yue Feng rubbed his nose and couldn't help but mutter to himself: "Who is this who is talking ill of me behind my back?" After speaking

, Yue Feng turned his head to look at Chang'e, and said with a smile: "The lady has a lot of knowledge, can you help me? Calculate, who is talking about me behind my back?"

After this period of time, Yue Feng became more and more bold in front of Chang'e, and he joked with Chang'e a lot along the way.

"Stop putting gold on your face." Chang'e's delicate face did not fluctuate in the slightest, and she said coldly: "Just like you, your enemies want you to die, who will discuss you?" , Chang'e couldn't hide the anger in her heart.

Thinking of her previous experience in Xuanye Continent, Chang'e was so angry that this Yue Feng even forced herself to call him her husband. If it wasn't for her internal power being blocked, she really wanted to kill him immediately.

shit.

Hearing this, Yue Feng was dumbfounded.

This Chang'e, she was just joking, she cursed herself to death.

Didn't it just make you call your husband a few times before, it was also for the sake of safety, as for this…

swoosh!

Just as he was talking, he felt a strong breath behind him, filling him. Yue Feng and Chang'e, hurriedly looked back.

hiss!

Seeing this, Yue Feng's expression changed, and he couldn't help taking a breath.

Chang'e, who was in the passenger seat, also trembled, and her beautiful face showed a little nervousness.

I saw a huge figure 100 meters away behind him, swiftly chasing after him, with scarlet eyes and a mouth full of fangs, it was Yang Jian's roaring dog.

Nima.

Seeing the roaring dog, Yue Feng only felt his brain buzzing, and his heart suddenly panicked.

The roaring dogs have appeared, I am afraid that Yang Jian is not far away.

Just… how did this dog find himself? I just came over from the Xuanye Continent, even if Yang Jian had set up a net of heaven and earth in the Northern Ying Continent, it would not have been so fast.

"broken."

At this moment, Chang'e reacted, biting her red lips and softly said: "The roaring dog is best at tracking, it must have locked your breath before, so as soon as you come to the Northern Ying continent, it will find it through the smell. come here."

Chapter 1888

Chang’e bit her lip. I originally thought that I would quietly return to the imperial city, first restore my innocence, and then regain the imperial power from Yang Jian, but I didn’t expect that when I returned to the Northern Ying Continent, I met the roaring dog.

call!

Hearing this, Yue Feng took a deep breath, unable to hide the shock in his heart.

Can you find yourself by smell? This roaring dog is worthy of Yang Jian’s spirit beast, and its tracking ability is amazing.

With emotion, Yue Feng smiled bitterly: “It’s over, it was found by the roaring dog, I’m afraid we can’t run.”

Chang’e frowned, suddenly thought of something, looked at Yue Feng and said: “You didn’t say, you Is the car fast? Can’t you just get rid of it?”

What?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, wanting to cry without tears, and at the same time he couldn’t help admiring Chang’e’s imagination.

Comparing speed with a Ferrari and a Howler? Go crazy.

“My goddess.” Soon, Yue Feng reacted and smiled bitterly: “This supercar is indeed fast, but this is the Northern Ying Continent. There is no road, so it can’t exert its advantages at all, and the car is not fast. It ‘s gone.”

“Trash!” Chang’e rolled her eyes and stomped her feet in a hurry: “Then hurry up and think of a way.”

Although she didn’t know what it meant to be out of gas, Chang’e also understood that relying on the car under her seat to run Winning the roaring dog is a complete fantasy.

Seeing howling dog getting closer and closer, fangs in the night, flickering with a frightening cold light, Yue Feng was also completely anxious.

The next second, Yue Feng remembered something, and quickly asked Pang Tong in Linglong Tower: “Pang Tong, you are resourceful, can you get rid of this dog?”

Speaking of which, with Yue Feng’s current strength, he is not afraid of the roaring dog at all. He is afraid that Yang Jian will suddenly appear and it will be too late to run. Therefore, Yue Feng is not in the mood to deal with the roaring dog at all, and just wants to get rid of it as soon as possible.

“Master!”

As soon as he finished speaking, he heard Pang Tong respond: “The reason why this roaring dog has a strong tracking ability is that it relies entirely on its sensitive nose. You may have a chance to start with its nose.”

Nose?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and suddenly his eyes lit up.

Haha…there is.

Excited, Yue Feng took out some condiments from his body and took out a bottle of chili powder. Ten years ago, Yue Feng was passed down to Dongao Continent by Shenxing Talisman, and met Xiao Xi. During that time, Xiao Xi used the seasonings on her body to cook a lot of delicious game for Yue Feng every day.

Yue Feng was also influenced by Xiao Xi, and no matter where he went in the future, he would always bring condiments with him.

hum!

The moment he took out the chili powder, Yue Feng summoned Qiongqi from the spirit beast sack.

“Go.” Yue Feng yelled.

To be honest, Yue Feng’s poor and strange, although it is a divine beast, has only been cultivated for more than ten years, while the roaring dog has been cultivated for thousands of years, and the difference in strength between the two is too great.

However, Yue Feng didn’t think that Qiongqi could kill the roaring dog, as long as it could attract its attention.

“Roar!”

Qiong Qi let out a roar, and the aura of the beast all over his body burst out, rushing directly towards the roaring dog.

“Ow.”

Seeing Qiongqi suddenly, the huge body of the Roaring Dog was shocked, and then there was a bloodthirsty light in his eyes, and he was very excited to greet him.

As Yang Jian’s spirit beast, the roaring dog has come thousands of times, and has followed Yang Jian through hundreds of battles. The roaring dog has fought against many beasts, so it is not necessary to see Yue Feng’s poverty. On the contrary, the

poor The divine beast aura on Qi's body inspired the bloodthirsty fighting spirit of the Roaring Dog.

In the blink of an eye, Qiong Qi and Howling Dog were biting in the air, very fiercely.

call.

Seeing the scene in front of her, Chang'e bit her lip tightly, her heart was very shocked, she looked at Yue Feng in surprise, her eyes twinkling with complexity.

This Yue Feng actually possesses a poor and strange spirit beast.

It seemed that he had been underestimated before.

Yue Feng didn't pay attention to Chang'e's reaction, but watched the battle in midair, looking for opportunities.

Soon, taking advantage of the roaring dog's attention on Qiong Qi, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, he jumped up, jumped into the air, clutched a whole bottle of chili powder, and sprinkled it on the roaring dog's head.

At the same time, Yue Feng recalled Qiongqi with lightning speed.

Hula…

The chili powder rose all over the sky, and the roaring dogs were sprinkled all over the head, and the nostrils, eyes, and mouth were all covered with chili powder.

"Ow, ooh…"

Chapter 1889

Under the strong and spicy stimulation, the roaring dog let out bursts of mourning, its huge body suddenly bowed, and fell heavily to the ground, where it kept rolling.

Speaking of which, the Roaring Dog is not a divine beast after all. Among the spirit beasts of the same realm, its combat strength can only be on the upper side, and its unique stunt is the unparalleled tracking technique in the world.

Pang Tong was right, the roaring dog relies on its sensitive nose to perform tracking, so the nose is its weakness. Now that it is choked by chili powder, it is even more uncomfortable to cut it a few times.

Haha…

Yue Feng clapped his hands, feeling indescribably happy.

What if you were Yang Jian's roaring dog? It's not that I can get it successfully with my own bottle of chili powder.

What?

Seeing this scene, Chang'e's delicate body trembled, her eyes full of incredulity.

This is Yang Jian's roaring dog. It's crazy, and even he needs to take it seriously, but now, Yue Feng has used such an easy method to get it?

At this moment, under her surprise, Chang'e looked at Yue Feng with a strange brilliance. The contempt and contempt she used to treat him quietly disappeared, and her views also changed.

You know, in the entire Northern Ying Continent, the only one who doesn't take Yang Jian's roaring dog in his eyes is Hou Yi.

However, Hou Yi is dead.

At this time, Chang'e looked at the relaxed Yue Feng, as if she saw the shadow of Hou Yi.

This Yue Feng, like Hou Yi, did not change his face when faced with a desperate situation, even relaxed.

Oops…

As I thought to myself, Chang'e suddenly blushed.

What are you thinking about, how could this treachery be compared to your husband?

"Haha!"

At this moment, Yue Feng returned to the car, and said to Chang'e with a smile: "Niangniang, let's continue for a ride." It was easy to say, but Yue Feng was very anxious in his heart.

After falling into the deep hole in Buzhou Mountain, she and Liu Xuan were separated. At this time, she didn't know what happened to the three of them, so she had to find them quickly.

Um!

If it was before, Chang'e would definitely have ridiculed angrily, but this time, Chang'e didn't say anything, but lowered her head and replied softly.

Soon, Yue Feng drove Chang'e and disappeared into the night.

As soon as the two left, several figures quickly flew from the sky in the distance. The one at the head was dressed in golden armor, majestic and holding a three-pointed two-edged sword. It was Yang Jian.

Swish!

Seeing the roaring dog that fell to the ground and kept rolling and howling, Yang Jian's expression changed, it was extremely ugly, and a burst of anger rose in his heart.

Before in Buzhou Mountain, Yang Jian and tens of thousands of troops fell into the deep cave together. Because the deep cave was too big, Yang Jian lost in it for a long time before he managed to escape.

After coming out, Yang Jian issued an imperial decree to search for Yue Feng and Chang'e in the entire Northern Ying Continent.

Just now, the roaring dog, who was carrying him, suddenly felt the breath of Yue Feng, so he searched for it directly. Because the roaring dog was too fast, Yang Jian and his subordinates could only follow far behind.

But I never thought that after looking for it, I didn't see Yue Feng's figure, but the roaring dog fell to the ground.

"Quickly search around, I want to know who hurt my roaring dog like this." Yang Jian roared.

Smelling the chili smell on the roaring dog, Yang Jian was furious.

Although his roaring dog is not a divine beast, he is also a divine dog. He has followed him for thousands of years and has always been extremely brave and never let himself down.

But now, it was actually played with chili powder.

The so-called beating a dog depends on the owner, and this is humiliating himself.

At this time, Yang Jian didn't know that the roaring dog was injured by Yue Feng with chili powder.

"Yes, Your Majesty!" The voice fell, and several of the subordinates quickly searched around.

At this moment, Yue Feng is here.

Crunch!

I don’t know how long after driving, the car slowly stopped, Yue Feng looked at the fuel gauge, and suddenly smiled bitterly.

Nima… Still out of gas… This car is so expensive…

Yue Feng got out of the car, looked around, and sighed. This is a barren country ridge, surrounded by weeds, I am afraid that within a hundred miles, it will be deserted.

Chapter 1890

“Niangniang!”

Yue Feng opened the car door, looked at Chang’e and said with a smile: “The car can’t be driven without gas, let’s just walk. If Niangniang doesn’t mind, I can hold you like before.”

Huh.

Hearing this, Chang’e’s delicate face was instantly flushed red, and her heart was also extremely embarrassed.

This Yue Feng is really becoming more and more daring, and more and more impolite.

Buzzing… Before

Chang’e could speak, she saw a tremor on the ground ahead, revealing a hole in the ground, and then, a low figure emerged from the hole.

The person who came had a wretched appearance and a disgraced face, but the aura that pervaded his body was astonishing.

It is Tu Xingsun.

What the fuck…

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, very surprised.

This Tu Xingsun is indeed a strange person and a mysterious thing.

“Niangniang!”

At this moment, seeing Chang’e, Tu Xingsun shouted excitedly.

Immediately afterwards, Tu Xingsun's eyes were locked on Yue Feng, and he roared: "Good boy, I finally caught you, dare to hold the empress, and die."

Before Tu Xingsun and Gonggong fought, Yue Feng Taking the opportunity to take Chang'e away.

Tu Xingsun was loyal to Chang'e, and he was arrogant. Yue Feng kidnapped Chang'e under his own nose. For him, it was a great shame and humiliation, even more uncomfortable than killing him.

Now that I see Yue Feng again, Tu Xingsun is so angry that he just wants to kill Yue Feng immediately.

hum!

The voice fell, and a powerful aura erupted from Tu Xingsun's body, and then, the thin figure erupted with a thunderous momentum, and a palm hit Yue Feng.

Nima.

Seeing Tu Xingsun rushing over, Yue Feng was shocked.

If you say you fight, you will fight, this Tuxing Sun must be crazy.

"Stop."

However, at this critical moment, Chang'e frowned and couldn't help but snorted: "Tu Xingsun, don't hurt my husband…"

Before in Xuanye Continent, Chang'e forced Due to the situation, every time I see someone, I have to admit that Yue Feng is my husband, so I have to call it out. In a hurry, I called out subconsciously.

Swish.

As soon as she shouted it out, Chang'e realized something, and her face flushed with shame, and she could not wait to find a crack to crawl in.

What's wrong with yourself? Why did you call out the word husband?

What?

Hearing Chang'e's words, Tu Xingsun paused in mid-air, withdrew his palms abruptly, landed on the ground, opened his mouth, stared at Chang'e blankly, unable to express his astonishment.

what’s the situation?

Niangniang called this kid husband? Didn’t the empress didn’t put him in her eyes before? Why…

At this moment, Tu Xingsun’s mind was in a mess, and he couldn’t figure it out.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was overjoyed.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1891-1900

Chapter 1891

Empress Chang'e, known by the world as the Fairy of the Moon Palace, is extremely noble, yet she would make such a low-level mistake. So interesting.

"Cough cough…"

After a few seconds, Yue Feng cleared his throat, looked at Tu Xingsun with a half-smile, and said, "That's right, I have a nickname, my husband, and my niece is so familiar with me, I call it a foreigner. No. It doesn't matter, right, Niangniang."

Although Chang'e had always looked down on herself before, but after all, it's her mother Chang'e, so let's save some face for her.

Um.

Chang'e bowed her head and responded, looking very indifferent, but she didn't dare to look at Yue Feng.

Tu Xingsun looked stunned, it turned out to be like this.

It's just… This kid's nickname is too shameless, he's actually called her husband?

Thinking to himself, Tu Xingsun couldn't help looking at Chang'e and said, "Niangniang, this kid is very cunning and disrespectful to her, why won't you let me kill him

?

" He is at fault, but if it weren't for him, Ben Gong would not have escaped from Yang Jian's pursuit, so if the merits and demerits are equal, even if he is innocent."

Seriously, if it were two days ago, Chang'e would have allowed Tu Xingsun to kill Yue Feng. .

But I don't know why, after these few days of getting along, Chang'e's view of Yue Feng has changed, and she can't bear to kill him. Hearing this, Tu Xingsun scratched his head and said nothing more.

"Tu Xingsun!"

At this moment, Chang'e looked at Tu Xingsun with a calm face: "Why are you here?"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Niangniang.” Tu Xingsun looked ashamed, lowered his head and said: “Niangniang, these days, my subordinates have been looking for you every day, and my subordinates have gone to Buzhou Mountain, Diyuan Continent, and Apocalypse Continent, and have never found you, God has Oh, I finally let my subordinates find you today! Niangniang, it was Tu Xingsun who did not protect her well, causing her to be thrown up and down, and she also asked her to convict her.”

Before Chang’e could respond, Yue Feng walked over and said with a smile: ” Oops, Senior Tu Xingsun, look at you, things are not as serious as you said, you are so loyal, how could the Empress blame you?”

Tu Xingsun frowned secretly and did not respond.

This kid, speaking so easily, acted like he was very familiar with the empress. Do you think you are Hou Yi? If the lady wants to punish me, is it you who can intervene?

Chang’e next to her also blushed slightly, a little embarrassed, and at the same time a little unhappy in her heart. This Yue Feng, more and more does not regard himself as an outsider. Thinking to herself, Chang’e glanced at Yue Feng coldly, but said nothing.

At this time, Yue Feng thought of something, and asked eagerly at Tu Xingsun: “Senior Tu Xingsun, you said that you have been looking for two days in Buzhou Mountain, so have you seen Big Brother Zhu Rong, Senior Shennong, and another one? A girl like a fairy? That girl’s name is Liu Xuan, and she’s my wife.”

Yue Feng’s eyes were full of anticipation when he asked this.

Tu Xingsun replied: “Zhu Rong, Shennong, there is another woman, I did see it.” To

be honest, Tu Xingsun was too lazy to talk to Yue Feng, but seeing Chang’e’s attitude towards Yue Feng was different from before. A big change, just say it.

“Really?”

Yue Feng got excited all of a sudden, walked over and grabbed Tu Xingsun’s hand tightly: “Where are they?”

Shuh!

Tu Xingsun frowned and shook off Yue Feng’s hand.

Immediately, Tu Xingsun said lightly: “When I left Buzhou Mountain, I happened to meet the three of them. I heard them say that I am going to the Earth Circle Continent…”

Going to the Earth Circle Continent?

Yue Feng thought to himself that Xuan'er must have taken the initiative to invite Zhu Rong and the two to go to the Earth Circle together.

After all, Buzhoushan's residence was destroyed by Yang Jian. Thinking about it, Yue Feng was inexplicably excited, and his previous worries disappeared a lot. Xuan'er is protected by Big Brother Zhu Rong and Senior Shennong, and she will definitely be able to reach the Earth Circle Continent safely, so she doesn't have to worry about it anymore.

"Old

… I've recovered my innocence."

When she said this, Chang'e's beautiful face did not fluctuate in the slightest, but her heart was extremely anxious.

At this time, Chang'e only wanted to quickly restore her innocence. You must know that, as an empress, she was pampered and pampered, and the few days of escape were a lot of trouble. This kind of escape would not last a day.

Chapter 1892

Chang'e has already made up her mind. When she returns to the palace, she calls the civil and military officials out of the city and asks Yue Feng to tell the story of his killing of his descendants, and to return his innocence.

call!

Yue Feng did not respond immediately, but took a deep breath, wanting to cry without tears.

To be honest, he understands Chang'e's mood, but Yang Jian has already issued a hunting order, and now going to the imperial city is to die.

Moreover, he has just played the roaring dog with chili powder. If Yang Jian knows the truth, once he sees him, he will use his ultimate move without saying a word. How can he stop him then?

It's just these concerns, Yue Feng is too embarrassed to say it, he loses his heroic spirit and will be looked down upon by Chang'e.

"Niangniang."

At this moment, Tu Xingsun looked solemn and said to Chang'e: "At this time, we must not return to the imperial city." After

speaking, Tu Xingsun took a deep breath and continued: “Yang Jian The guards of the palace have all been sent out, and the imperial city is under martial law, if the empress returns at this time, even if she does not enter the imperial city, she will be discovered.”

What?

Hearing this, Chang’e’s delicate body trembled and her eyebrows knitted together.

The imperial city is under martial law?

In this way, I can’t call those ministers of civil and military affairs, what can I do?

For a time, Chang’e bit her lip tightly, unable to express her anxiety.

“Niangniang!”

At this time, Yue Feng said with a smile: “Since this is the case, why don’t you go to the Earth Continent with me, take a break for a while, and think about it in the long run.” After

learning about the three Liu Xuans, they went to the Earth Circle Continent. , Yue Feng’s heart also flew away, how can I stay here.

“No.”

The two words of determination came out of Chang’e’s mouth, and her delicate face was full of determination: “Yang Jian’s wolf ambition, I can’t just leave, I must restore my innocence and regain the imperial power.”

Beiying The royal family was established by Hou Yi back then, so we must not just watch the power fall into Yang Jian’s hands.

I go.

Yue Feng didn’t know whether to laugh or cry, and covered his forehead, feeling helpless in his heart.

Why is this Chang’e so persistent? He and her, plus Tu Xingsun, but three people, how could they be Yang Jian’s opponents?

Swish! Swish! Swish!

As he was talking, suddenly, there was a sound of footsteps in the woods not far away. Because it was dark, no one was seen, but Yue Feng clearly felt that there were many people coming, and all of them were practitioners. , the strength is not low.

shit.

Yue Feng was taken aback, thinking that Yang Jian was chasing after him with the army, his eyes fixed on the direction of the woods, and at the same time he was ready to escape.

Chang'e and Tu Xingsun also changed their expressions and became alert at the same time.

The next second, thousands of people came out of the woods one after another, not Yang Jian's army, but wearing uniform Zongmen costumes with special marks embroidered on their bodies.

call!

Seeing these people, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then surprised and delighted.

Yes, these people are the disciples of the Holy Sect in Northern Ying Continent.

Yue Feng could clearly see that there were many familiar faces among these people, including Mu Qingyue, the altar master of the Xingmu altar, Shen Lang, Liu Qingqing, Xie Liuyun, the altar master of Liujin altar, and other members of the altar.

Obviously, Shengzong arranged for the disciples to go down the mountain to practice.

Chapter 1893

At this moment, Yue Feng saw a woman in the crowd of Xingmu altar. This woman was extremely hot!

It is Ren Yingying!

When he saw Ren Yingying, Yue Feng was very excited, and at the same time he couldn't tell the guilt in his heart. As Her Royal Highness, Yingying has paid so much for herself, but she was not by her side when she was wandering.

Swish!

At this time, the people of Shengzong also discovered the three Yue Fengs, and they all focused on Yue Feng, and they were extremely surprised.

Feng Tao? Didn't he fall off a cliff and die?

How are you still alive?

A month ago, Yue Feng was tricked by Zhang Na, the senior sister of Liujintan, to the cliff of the back mountain. Taking advantage of Yuefeng's inattentiveness, he pushed him off the cliff. Afterwards, everyone except Liujintan thought that Yue Feng was the one who came out of the mountain. Accidentally died.

But he never expected to meet him here.

hiss!

The next second, many people's eyes were attracted by Chang'e.

beautiful!

So beautiful.

How can there be such a beautiful woman in the world? There are also many beautiful women in the entire Holy Sect, but compared to her, they are all overshadowed.

"Husband!"

At this moment, Ren Yingying let out a coquettish cry, ran over, and threw herself into Yue Feng's arms, with surprises on her delicate face: "Is it you? Is it really you? I knew, You'll be fine, no…"

While speaking, Ren Yingying hugged Yue Feng tightly, for fear that in the blink of an eye, the person in front of her would disappear, and there were tears of excitement in her eyes.

At that time, Ren Yingying was shocked to learn that Yue Feng fell off the cliff. Later, she went to search under the cliff many times, but found nothing.

At that time, all the disciples of the Holy Sect said that Yue Feng could not survive, but Ren Yingying was always reluctant to believe that, thinking that Yue Feng was still alive, why was he unhappy when he saw him at this time?

"Yingying…I'm fine…I'm sorry for worrying you…" Yue Feng smiled and said softly.

When he said this, Yue Feng was full of guilt, looking at Ren Yingying in front of him, his nose was sore, and he almost didn't cry.

"Wow…"

At this moment, Ren Yingying couldn't help but burst into tears: "I thought I would never see you again… I miss you so much…"

Seriously, Ren Yingying sometimes thinks , Has something really happened to Yue Feng? Now that he is really safe and sound, all his worries and thoughts have turned into tears!

“Okay, okay.. It’s my fault. Yingying, don’t cry. If you cry again, you won’t be pretty.” Yue Feng hugged her tightly, feeling unspeakable guilt.

But Ren Yingying cried more and more fiercely, she was very aggrieved, her tears couldn’t stop: “Since you are all right, where have you been these days, why didn’t you go back to the Holy Sect and come to me? Do you know that I really miss it? You, I really miss you… don’t you know!”

Having said that, seeing Chang’e next to her, Ren Yingying suddenly became angry.

The next second, Ren Yingying’s jade hand clenched into a fist and gently hit Yue Feng’s chest: “These days I can’t eat, I can’t sleep, my mind is full of you, do you know it! I firmly believe that you will not have an accident. Son, but I’m afraid that you are really dead, but you are at ease outside, have you forgotten me? I hate you, I hate you so much…”

Hearing these words, Yue Feng only I feel extremely distressed.

“sorry Sorry..”

Yue Feng helped her wipe away the tears on her face, feeling distressed, she kept coaxing: “Yingying, it’s my fault, it’s me who hates it, it’s all my fault… It’s not that I didn’t come to you, it’s really these things. Too many things have happened in the sky.”

With that, Yue Feng stretched out his hands and made a face.

Ren Yingying was teased by him into a smile, her delicate face was blushing, very charming.

Chapter 1894

At this moment, the disciples of the Shengzong Xingmu altar also rushed over and greeted Yue Feng with joy.

“Junior Brother Feng!”

“Junior Brother, you’re fine, it’s great.”

“Yeah, we couldn’t believe it when we heard that you fell off a cliff…”

Feeling the concerns of many disciples in Xingmu Temple, Yue Feng smiled and greeted them.

call!

Seeing this scene, Chang'e, who had been silent all this time, trembled, and her heart was shocked.

This Yue Feng even had a relationship with the Sacred Sect…

As an empress, Chang'e was no stranger to the Sacred Sect. What surprised Chang'e was that the Holy Sect was so powerful, but never participated in the disputes of the rivers and lakes. How could he know Yue Feng?

At this time, Mu Qingyue walked over slowly, driving Yue Feng with a smile: "Fengtao? I'm very happy to see that you are all right. I am very happy for the teacher."

After speaking, Mu Qingyue couldn't help but ask: "What happened then? What? Why did you go to the back mountain and fall off the cliff?"

Shua!

The voice fell, and the eyes of everyone present focused on Yue Feng, quietly waiting for his answer.

Especially the disciples of Liujintan, Zhang Na did everything, and they were calm on the surface, but they couldn't tell the anxiety in their hearts. Speaking of which, after Zhang Na successfully knocked Yue Feng off the cliff a month ago, she thought that Yue Feng was dead.

Seeing that Yue Feng was alive and well at this time, Zhang Na and the others were all on their backs.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, turned his head to look at the altar master Xie Liuyun, and smiled lightly: "This is a good thing that Liujin altar has done. Naturally, you should ask the altar master Xie carefully."

"What do you mean? "Xie Liuyun frowned and said unhappily.

Hehe… Yue Feng smiled coldly and said slowly: "This is what your good apprentice, Zhang Na did, she tricked me to go to the back mountain, and then knocked me down the cliff, fortunately I have a great life. , otherwise, it would be too wrong to die."

Wow!

The voice fell, and the audience was in an uproar.

“What? It was made by Liujintan?”

“It’s no wonder that Lord Xie Tan and Fengtao made a bet before, but they lost. All the disciples of Liujintan have to shout daddy when they see Fengtao. It’s up to anyone. , can’t stand it, and it’s no wonder Liu Jintan wants to plot against him.”

“I really didn’t expect that Zhang Na was warm and kind on the surface, but her heart was so cruel.”

Shah.

At this moment, the disciples of the Xingmu Altar all looked at the Liujin Altar, all of them filled with anger.

Mu Qingyue’s body trembled with anger, staring at Xie Liuyun: “Xie Liuyun, Zhang Na, how do you explain this matter?”

Ren Yingying’s eyes also looked at Xie Liuyun, her chest trembled with anger . During this time, Ren Yingying has been thinking about the situation at that time, how Yue Feng fell off the cliff, it turned out to be a sneak attack.

This senior sister of Liujintan has a soft and kind-hearted surface, but her heart is so vicious.

call!

Facing Mu Qingyue’s questioning, Xie Liuyun did not respond, but took a deep breath, his face was gloomy and extremely ugly. He tilted his head to look at Zhang Na: “Zhang Na, did you really do it? Tell me honestly?”

Speaking of which, Xie Liuyun had been brooding over the previous bet that he lost to Yue Feng, and Xie Liuyun was very happy when his own disciple planned to teach him a lesson. But having said that, Zhang Na’s raid on Yue Feng was a crime of violating the rules of the sect. Even if she was the altar master, she could not cover her up.

“Master.” Zhang Na trembled and said loudly, “He’s talking nonsense. I didn’t lie to him, and I didn’t attack him. Don’t listen to him.”

Although Yue Feng’s surprise attack was to vent his anger on the entire Liujin altar, but Zhang Na also knew that her behavior violated the rules, so she didn’t tell Xie Liuyun at all.

Now being confronted by Yue Feng, in front of everyone, she was afraid, and she dared not tell the truth.

When the voice fell, the other disciples of Liujintan also responded.

“That’s right, don’t let us take the blame.”

“On the day you fell off the cliff, Senior Sister Zhang Na was not in the back mountain. I can testify.”

“I can testify too. This kid Feng Tao is just talking nonsense.”

Liu Jintan’s disciple, The more he talked, the more excited he became, and they all said that Yue Feng was out of nothing.

Seeing this situation, the disciples of Xingmu Tan immediately gave up and fought back angrily.

“Whoever is talking nonsense, what Junior Brother Feng said is the truth.”

“Mad, I said that you Liu Jintan have not been as publicized as before recently, so you have done something wrong.”

“It must be you, you met Junior Brother Feng, and you If you want to call Dad, you are not convinced, so you start killing people, now Junior Brother Feng has told the truth, but you dare not admit it, do you want to be embarrassed?”

The disciples of Xingmutan and Liujintan became more and more fierce, almost fighting. .

Chapter 1895

At this time, Yue Feng chuckled, looked at Zhang Na and mocked: “Interesting, dare to do it and dare not admit it, you Liujintan is just like this, that is, it’s your duty to call people father.”

“You. ..”

Zhang Na’s face flushed with anger, but she couldn’t refute a word.

After all, it’s useless to do something wrong.

But soon, Zhang Na changed her mind and sneered at Yue Feng: “Fengtao, you keep saying that I led you up the mountain and then knocked you off the cliff. Do you have any evidence? Or someone to testify?”

Shuh!

The voice fell, and the audience’s eyes fell on Yue Feng again.

Uh…

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, his brows furrowed, and then he shook his head and said, “No, back then, it was just the two of us.”

Back then, there was really no one else in the back.

Hehe…

Zhang Na suddenly laughed, with contempt flashing in her eyes: “Fengtao, if that’s the case, why should others believe your words?”

As she said that, Zhang Na’s mouth twitched with a hint of cunning: “As I see it, you It was intentional, trying to provoke the dispute between Liujintan and Xingmutan, causing infighting in the sect, with such sinister intentions, you are not worthy of being a disciple of the Holy Sect.”

Nima…

Hearing this, Yue Feng suddenly Pissed off.

Zhang Na is really insidious, and she actually beat her up at a critical moment.

“Master!”

At this moment, Zhang Na looked aggrieved and said to Xie Liuyun: “This wind and waves spit blood, slandering the reputation of the disciple, please master to be the master of the disciple.”

“Don’t worry, Master can’t spare this kid.” Xie Liuyun nodded and said coldly.

In the next second, Xie Liuyun glared at Yue Feng and shouted: “Boy, if you don’t have any evidence, just slander people. Today, I will teach you a good lesson for your master.”

With that, Xie Liuyun strode towards Yue Feng. Xie Liuyun didn’t know the truth and believed Zhang Na’s words, thinking that Yue Feng was deliberately looking for trouble.

Xie Liuyun has a strong personality, and is very protective of his shortcomings. In addition, he has resentment against Yue Feng in his heart. How could he miss such a good opportunity at this time?

call!

Looking at Xie Liuyun coming over, Yue Feng’s expression was indifferent and not panic at all.

At this moment, Mu Qingyue’s body flashed and blocked in front of Yue Feng.

The next second, Mu Qingyue said coldly to Xie Liuyun: “Master Xie, no matter what Feng Tao said is true or not, he is my Mu Qingyue’s disciple. It’s not your turn to teach him for me.”

Xie Liuyun His eyes flashed coldly, and he sneered: “Mu Qingyue, this kid has no evidence and can’t produce evidence. What’s not slander? You are shielding.”

“Even if I am shielding, what about you?”

” Hehe, good, very good, since that’s the case, then let’s see the kung fu in the chapter.”

In an instant, the atmosphere became tense! The two altar masters stood facing each other, and the burst of breath caused the surrounding air to distort, and the crowd couldn’t breathe! If the two sides disagree, they will fight!

“Fengtao?”

At this critical moment, Chang’e, who had been standing behind, couldn’t help but said softly, “No, isn’t he the Earth Circle Continent, Tianmen Sect Master Yue Feng? Feng Tao?”

What?

In an instant, the eyes of the audience converged on Yue Feng.

Is he Yue Feng?

Whether it was Mu Qingyue, Xie Liuyun, and all the disciples of the Holy Sect, they were all stupid.

Although Shengzong rarely participated in the disputes between the rivers and lakes, after the enchantment of the Kyushu continent disappeared, the Shengzong also heard a lot of news from the rivers and lakes of various continents, and naturally knew the famous Tianmen Sect Master Yue Feng.

It’s just that they never imagined that the wind wave who claimed to be from a fisherman’s background and acted out of tune was Yue Feng, who was famous for moving Jiuzhou.

Damn…

Yue Feng scratched his head and looked at Chang’e speechlessly. This Chang’e is also true. Why don’t you reveal your identity when you don’t have anything to do, is it not good to watch quietly on the side?

But it doesn’t matter if the identity is exposed.

“You…”

At this time, Mu Qingyue’s delicate body was trembling, her eyes were fixed on Yue Feng, full of disbelief: “You are Yue Feng, the sect master of Tianmen?”

When asked this, Mu Qingyue was surprised again. Happy again!

No wonder this disciple is so smart and understands everything. It turns out that he is a famous person in Jiuzhou!

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1896-1900

Chapter 1896

“Good disciple, are you the Sect Master of Tianmen?” Mu Qingyue asked in a low voice, her delicate body trembling.

“Yes!” Yue Feng smiled bitterly and looked at Mu Qingyue with an apologetic expression on his face: “I’m sorry, Master, I was forced to hide my identity before.”

Seriously, before this, Yue Feng felt deeply towards Mu Qingyue. Qingyue has no master-disciple relationship at all, but just now Mu Qingyue stood in front of her to deal with Xie Liuyun, and Yue Feng recognized this beautiful master.

Hula…

At this moment, all the disciples of the Xingmu altar crowded around excitedly, among them senior sister Liu Qingqing was the most excited.

“Good junior brother, it turns out that you are Yue Feng, no wonder you know so much.”

“Haha, I didn’t expect that junior brother has such a big background.”

“I’ll just say, a fisherman, how could he be so powerful, thank Tan Master and him I bet, I lost…”

The disciples of Xingmu Tan, you can’t hide your admiration and admiration for Yue Feng.

And the disciples of Liujintan have ugly faces.

Especially Xie Liuyun, looking at Yue Feng with complicated eyes, the whole person is stupid.

Haha…

The next second, Xie Liuyun burst out laughing and said to Yue Feng: “So you are Yue Feng, the sect master of Tianmen. Let me ask you, what’s your purpose of concealing your identity and joining our holy sect?

” , Xie Liuyun’s tone became stern: “Let me guess, you want to steal the secrets of our holy sect, or you want to check the internal information of our holy sect, and you fell off the cliff, it is your own play, It is to spread the investigation situation, right?”

Nima!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned, not knowing whether to laugh or cry.

This Xie Liuyun’s imagination is rich enough. Lao Tzu is the sect master of Tianmen, and it is rare to learn the secrets of your holy sect’s town sect?

However.

Many other Saint Sect disciples believed Xie Liuyun’s words.

Yes, Yue Feng is the sect master of Tianmen, why should he join the Holy Sect? What are the secrets of not stealing the school town faction? After all, the town sect cheats can only be practiced by the head of the sect.

Realizing this, many disciples of the Holy Sect, looking at Yue Feng’s eyes, gradually changed from reverence to suspicion.

“Everyone!”

Seeing this scene, Xie Liuyun was extremely proud, looked around the audience, and said loudly: “This Yue Feng, who has infiltrated our holy sect, has ulterior motives, and now I, as the altar master of the Liujin altar, ordered him to be taken down and brought back. Leave it to the Holy Master.”

“Yes!” The voice fell, and many disciples of the Holy Sect responded loudly and surrounded Yue Feng.

The disciples of the Star Wood Altar looked at each other in dismay, very embarrassed.

Not only that, but Mu Qingyue also frowned and did not speak to Yue Feng again.

Because what Xie Liuyun said was right, this Yue Feng, who was the sect master of Tianmen, changed his identity to infiltrate the Holy Sect. What was his purpose?

Although Mu Qingyue admires Yue Feng, in her heart, the interests of the Holy Sect always come first, so in this case, she can only put her emotions aside.

In the blink of an eye, Yue Feng was tightly surrounded.

Ren Yingying was so nervous that she took Yue Feng's hand and said in a low voice, "Yue Feng, what should we do?" With

so many people, it was impossible for the two to join forces to rush out.

"Stop it all!"

At this moment, Chang'e let out a soft snort, her delicate face did not fluctuate in the slightest, and looked around the audience: "I did n't ask any reason, just acted directly, your holy sect, are you acting so recklessly now?" Chang'e didn't want to help Yue Feng speak.

But there is no way, I still have to rely on Yue Feng to restore his innocence. If Yue Feng is captured by the Holy Sect, what will I do? "Who are you? "

Xie Liuyun looked at Chang'e up and down with a cold face, and said angrily: "This is our holy sect's business, and it's not your turn to point fingers. " Hearing a loud shout, Tu Xingsun jumped out immediately, pointed at Xie Liuyun and scolded: "Do you know who she is? The famous lady Chang'e, you dare to talk like that and seek death." Wow! Because it was dark and Tu Xingsun was short, the people of Shengzong had never paid attention to him. At this time, they suddenly saw a little dwarf, and when they heard his words, the audience was shocked. What?

Chapter 1897

Chang'e… Goddess?

In an instant, everyone's eyes were fixed on Chang'e, and they were speechless in shock.

Xie Liuyun was also stunned. After a few seconds, he reacted and looked at Tu Xingsun: "Then your Excellency is…" While speaking, Xie Yunliu's eyes flickered with suspicion.

You must know that Chang’e is a high-ranking empress, a fairy in the Moon Palace admired by the world, and has lived in the palace for a long time. How could she be in such a place? Still with Yue Feng?

The surrounding Shengzong disciples are also suspicious.

Just before Xie Liuyun finished asking, he was interrupted by Tu Xingsun.

“I will not change my name or my surname. I will be called Tu Xingsun, and I will protect the maiden full-time.” Tu Xingsun looked at Xie Liuyun and said coldly: “What? Are you asking this question about the identity of the maiden?” The

voice was not loud. , but spread throughout the audience, full of aura.

call.

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun couldn’t help but take a breath and waved his hand quickly: “I don’t dare.” Tu

Xingsun’s appearance was different from ordinary people. When he appeared just now, Xie Liuyun had guessed it, and now he heard him say it himself, and naturally no longer Suspect.

And a woman who can be guarded by Tu Xingsun, in the world, who else can be besides Chang’e?

At this moment, the surrounding Shengzong disciples no longer doubted.

“Everyone!”

At this time, Chang’e looked around the audience and said softly, “Yue Feng concealed his identity and joined your holy sect, he must have a secret, but it is definitely not what you think, he is the sect master of Tianmen, why should he use it? This kind of method, to steal the secrets of your holy sect?”

When she said this, Chang’e’s tone was soft, but it gave people the feeling that there was an unquestionable majesty.

To be honest, if it were two days ago, Chang’e would never have spoken to Yue Feng, but after these two days of contact, Chang’e found that Yue Feng was not as bad as she thought.

More importantly, Chang’e had to rely on Yue Feng to restore his innocence, and he would never be allowed to have an accident.

This…

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun's face flushed and he was very embarrassed.

Xie Liuyun is not a fool. You can hear that Chang'e is obviously facing Yue Feng, but after all, she is a concubine with a noble status, so how dare she refute it.

At the same time, the surrounding Saint Sect disciples nodded secretly.

What Empress Chang'e said was right. As the sect master of Tianmen, Yue Feng had an extraordinary position, and he would never be so despicable. He concealed his identity and joined the sect, and he must have other hidden reasons.

However, Mu Qingyue, who was on the side, looked at Yue Feng with a strange brilliance, and was indescribably surprised.

What kind of charm does this Yue Feng have, that Chang'e even speaks for him.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Xie Liuyun looked at Yue Feng, and said unwillingly, "For the sake of the goddess, I won't care about you today, be careful next time."

Seriously, After learning about Yue Feng's true identity, Xie Liuyun did not abandon his previous hatred, but even more resentment in his heart. After all, he lost too shamelessly in a bet with Yue Feng before.

But no way.

Yue Feng has Chang'e's gang, so he can't be bothered.

Feeling Xie Liuyun's resentment, Yue Feng smiled lightly and ignored it.

The next second, Yue Feng tilted his head to look at Chang'e and nodded gratefully.

To be honest, when Xie Liuyun and the others came around just now, Yue Feng was calm on the surface, but he was panicked in his heart. After all, with Ren Yingying by his side, if he really fights, he will inevitably be accidentally injured.

But I didn't expect that at the critical moment, Chang'e would ask to help.

Yue Feng's gratitude, Chang'e pretended not to see, there was no slight fluctuation on her beautiful face.

Haha…

Seeing this, Yue Feng was overjoyed.

This Chang’e is really interesting. She is obviously afraid that something will happen to me, but she has to act as if nothing happened.

Just when Yue Feng was secretly laughing, Ren Yingying’s delicate body trembled and pinched him fiercely.

“Hi!” When the

pain came, Yue Feng couldn’t help taking a breath, then stared at Ren Yingying and said speechlessly, “Yingying, why are you pinching me?”

Chapter 1898

Ren Yingying bit her lip tightly, glared at Yue Feng angrily, and stomped her feet angrily: “Why are you and Chang’e together? What’s your relationship?”

“I…”

Yue Feng couldn’t help crying, and hurriedly whispered He coaxed: “Hoo Yingying, don’t get me wrong, I have nothing to do with Chang’e, but I have encountered a lot of trouble with her these days. I will explain the details to you later.”

Hearing this, Ren Yingying Don’t speak anymore.

At this time, Mu Qingyue and the disciples of Xingmu Tan gathered around and chatted with Yue Feng.

Yue Feng guessed right before, the people of Shengzong are going down the mountain to experience, and the experience has ended, and they are on their way back to Shengzong.

After a simple greeting, Yue Feng followed Mu Qingyue and everyone back to the Holy Sect. At the same time, Chang’e was invited to go with him.

After some thought, Chang’e agreed to accompany her.

After all, Yang Jian made a decree that the entire Northern Continent is searching for Chang’e’s whereabouts. It can be said that it is not safe to go anywhere. In this case, Shengzong is an ideal refuge.

Soon, after several hours of trekking, Yue Feng followed the people of the Holy Sect and finally arrived at the mountain gate.

As soon as he arrived at the mountain gate, Yue Feng felt that something was wrong. It stands to reason that at this time of the night, the mountain gate should be very quiet. Only the patrolling disciples were still walking around, but tonight, all the disciples who

did not participate in the training gathered in front of the main hall In the square, one by one looked solemn and excited.

At the entrance of the main hall, a proud figure stood there quietly.

Yue Feng saw from a distance that this man was dressed in a moon-white robe. He was about forty years old, immortal, and had a strong aura around him. Even if he was far away, he couldn't breathe.

Feeling the strength of this person, Yue Feng was even more shocked, and was extremely shocked.

I go!

The strength is unfathomable, and he can't even perceive his realm. Who is this person?

At this moment, Mu Qingyue and Xie Liuyun, as well as the many disciples behind them, were extremely excited and delighted to see this person, and then walked over quickly and saluted respectfully.

"Holy Master!"

"The disciples pay their respects to the Holy Master."

"Congratulations, Holy Master, you have successfully exited the customs."

I'll go!

Hearing the voices of everyone, Yue Feng was shocked at the same time.

It turns out that this is the Holy Master of the Holy Sect, no wonder the strength is so terrifying, he is about to reach the Tribulation Realm, and he can't even perceive it.

"Haha…"

At this time, the Holy Master smiled slightly and raised his hand: "All are exempt from the ceremony, this seat has just left the customs, and after you have gone down the mountain to practice and are returning to the mountain gate, you will be waiting here.

" , The Holy Master's gaze slowly swept across the disciples, nodding very gratified: "Yes, yes, these days in this retreat, your strength has improved a lot, and it seems that you have worked hard."

Huh?

Just as he was speaking, the Holy Master's gaze fell on Chang'e's body, her expression stiffened and she was very shocked. In the next second, the Holy Master walked

down in surprise and joy. When he arrived in front of Chang'e, he smiled and said: "Ms. Chang'e is here, my Holy Sect is really full of brilliance."

A smile, and a somewhat polite tone.

"Lu Dongbin." Chang'e smiled lightly, and said, "I really didn't expect it. You haven't seen each other in a thousand years. You still like to retreat and realize the Tao." The tone was relaxed, and it was obvious that the two had known each other for a long time.

shit.

Hearing this, Yue Feng, who was next to him, only felt a buzzing sound in his head, and the whole person was blinded.

This… the Holy Master is Lu Dongbin?

Chapter 1899

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned, shocked.

Total shock.

Lv Dongbin, the Taoist name Chunyangzi, is a great master in Taoism. In historical legends, almost everyone knows the name of Lu Dongbin.

It's no wonder that the entire Shengzong Mountain Gate has a fairy spirit, and most of the disciples are also free and easy personalities. It turns out that the head of the gate is Chunyangzi Lu Dongbin.

Yes, the holy master of this immortal style is the famous pure Yangzi in Taoism, Lu Dongbin.

Like Zhu Rong on Buzhou Mountain and the Shennong Clan, Lu Dongbin was indifferent and disliked disputes between the rivers and lakes.

As a well-known figure in Taoism, Lu Dongbin and Chang'e have some friendship. However, Lu Dongbin likes to retreat, and he quietly cultivates his mind and realizes the Tao, so he and Chang'e have not seen each other for a long time.

"Haha…"

At this moment, Lu Dongbin laughed heartily, and said to Chang'e: "Miss Chang'e, you are the same, you are still as beautiful and beautiful as you are."

Huh?

After a few words of greetings, Lu Dongbin noticed Yue Feng and said in surprise, “This young man, I’ve never seen it before, is he the guard beside the Empress?” The

Holy Sect is very strict in accepting disciples, and Lu Dongbin is very discerning, and he can see at a glance. He noticed Yue Feng and thought he was Chang’e’s entourage. You must know that when Yue Feng was accepted as a disciple by Mu Qingyue, Lu Dongbin was still in retreat and did not know it.

“I…”

Facing Lu Dongbin’s gaze, Yue Feng was inexplicably flustered, opened his mouth, and was about to respond.

Just as he said one word, he was interrupted by Xie Liuyun next to him.

“Holy Master, this kid is called Yue Feng.” Xie Liuyun said slowly: “It is Diyuan Continent, Tianmen Sect Master, but concealed his identity and joined our Holy Sect, Holy Master, you must check this matter carefully. “

When he said this, Xie Liuyun was serious on the surface, but a bit of ruthlessness rose in his heart.

Before Yue Feng had Chang’e to help, Xie Liuyun didn’t dare to say anything, but now that the Holy Master has left the customs, there is no need to worry about Chang’e.

Nima!

Yue Feng was instantly furious.

This Xie Liuyun is too insidious, and if he seizes the opportunity, he will count himself.

Tianmen Sect Master?

Lu Dongbin frowned slightly and thought. Could this sect be the one that has developed rapidly in the past ten years in the Diyuan Continent and has become famous in Kyushu?

At this time, Chang’e came over and said softly, “Sect Master Lu, this Yue Feng is my friend. I can come to the Holy Sect today, and it’s all thanks to him.”

Oh!

Hearing this, Lu Dongbin showed a smile and praised Yue Feng: “You are Yue Feng, right, you are young and promising, not bad, not bad…”

Although he still didn't understand the truth, Lu Dongbin believed in Chang'e. , the person who can make Chang'e speak up for maintenance is definitely not an ordinary person.

"Don't dare!" Yue Feng said humbly.

At this time, Xie Liuyun was in a hurry and couldn't help but said: "Holy Master Mingjian, this kid concealed his identity and mixed into our holy sect. He must have

a purpose…" At this time, Xie Liyun was very unhappy, no matter what. I don't understand, it was the first time the Holy Master saw Yue Feng, but he admired him so much.

However, before he could finish speaking, Lu Dongbin stopped him.

"Liu Dongbin." Lu Dongbin's face was cold, and there was no doubt: "In front of the Empress, don't be so unruly, step back."

"Yes!" Seeing that the Holy Master was a little angry, Xie Liuyun didn't dare to say more, and bowed his head and stepped back. However, his eyes glared at Yue Feng fiercely.

At this time, Lu Dongbin smiled and invited Chang'e to the hall.

Chapter 1900

"Niangniang!"

After being seated, Lu Dongbin asked Chang'e with a smile: "Niangniang doesn't enjoy wealth and honor in the palace, why did she suddenly come to my holy sect?" After years of

seclusion and practice, Lu Dongbin seldom asked about outside affairs. I don't know yet, Emperor Houyi died suddenly, Yang Jian became the emperor, and the entire Beiying Palace was changed.

Ugh!

Chang'e sighed softly, and said slowly, "Your Majesty is dead, Yang Jian has seized the throne, and now he has ordered to pursue this palace everywhere…" In the next few minutes, Chang'e told the details.

Of course, Yang Jian liked himself and wanted to occupy himself, but Chang'e didn't say it. After all, this kind of thing is too embarrassing.

wow.

In an instant, the entire hall was in an uproar, and everyone's eyes were staring at Yue Feng, speechless.

"Let me go, Yue Feng…killed Emperor Houyi?"

"It's unbelievable, but that Yang Jian is also very abhorrent, and he took the opportunity to usurp power…"

"I didn't expect it to happen in just one month. So many things."

When everyone said your words and my words, Lu Dongbin couldn't hide the shock in his heart, and looked at Yue Feng and was speechless.

This kid is not simple, he accidentally killed Emperor Houyi.

However, Lu Dongbin was a master of the Taoist sect and had a broad nature. He believed that anything in time was destined in the dark. The so-called everything has its own will, so he was relieved quickly.

In the next second, Lu Dongbin let out a light breath, looked at Chang'e and comforted him, "You can't be resurrected from the dead, so please condolences."

With that said, Lu Dongbin asked earnestly, "I don't know what Niangniang's plan is now?"

"The truth is not clear, and Yang Jian believes that it was me and Zhu Bajie who conspired to kill my husband." Chang'e bit her lip, her delicate face He couldn't hide his anger: "Now, there are soldiers going around to search for the whereabouts of this palace. If such a wolf's ambition really makes him sit firmly in the emperor's position, I am afraid that the entire continent will fall into dire straits. This palace must be restored. Innocent, and at the same time I want to regain the imperial power."

Saying that, Chang'e clenched her pink fist tightly and looked at Lu Dongbin, looking forward to it: "Master Lu, you must help me with this matter!"

Phew!

Lu Dongbin pondered for a while, and nodded silently: "My lord is begging for each other, and this deity will naturally help!"

Seeing his agreement, Chang'e's delicate body was shocked, and she was overjoyed. You must know that Lu Dongbin is an expert in Taoism. With his help, he naturally doesn't have to be afraid of Yang Jian.

"Niangniang!"

However, at this moment, Lu Dongbin said again: “This matter is no small matter, so we need to take a long-term view, so during this period of time, I will temporarily grieve the empress and live in my holy sect first.” After

speaking, Lu Dongbin rushed Xie Liuyun and others instructed: “You immediately send your disciples to the imperial city to investigate secretly, and if there is any movement of True Monarch Erlang, you will report immediately.

” Get out of the hall and get ready.

To be honest, although Lu Dongbin was not afraid of Yang Jian, Yang Jian now had control over the imperial city and had a heavy army in his hands, so he had to be careful.

“Thank you, Sect Leader Lu.” Chang’e showed a smile and thanked her softly.

Lu Dongbin smiled, indicating that you are welcome.

In the next second, Lu Dongbin looked around, and finally his eyes fell on Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, no matter what your reasons are, you joined my holy sect, and now you are a disciple of my holy sect. Since you and your goddess are so destined, from From today onwards, Niangniang’s food and daily life will be your responsibility.”

When he said this, there was a hint of meaning in Lu Dongbin’s indifferent expression.

Speaking of which, there are thousands of disciples of the Holy Sect, but only Yue Feng is the most suitable to take care of Chang’e. After all, he indirectly killed Hou Yi, and letting him take care of Chang’e is also an atonement.

“Okay!” Yue Feng was smart and intelligent, so he naturally understood what Lu Dongbin meant, and quickly nodded in response.

To be honest, after killing Hou Yi unintentionally, Yue Feng felt very guilty about Chang’e, and it was nothing to take care of her food and daily life in the Holy Sect.

Ren Yingying, who was beside her, bit her lip lightly and acquiesced.

Ren Yingying loved Yue Feng deeply, and when she saw that he promised to take care of Chang’e, she was naturally reluctant, but Ren Yingying was intelligent and knew that Yue Feng’s promise was atonement. In this case, she could only support it.

“No!”

However, at this moment, a coquettish shout came from outside the hall, and then, a graceful woman walked in slowly.

A long yellow dress, which sets off the charming curves, looks imposing and beautiful, but it is a bit gloomy.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1901-1910

Chapter 1901

is Ren Yingying's mother, the empress.

"Yue Feng, you can't serve Chang'e." After entering the hall, the empress spoke to Yue Feng with a firm attitude and could not be refuted.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of everyone in the hall will be focused on the Empress, all of them flickering with surprise.

How…how did she break in?

Lu Dongbin was stunned for a moment, looked at the Empress, and said, "This is…"

Yue Feng was just out of the customs, and it was the first time he saw her, so naturally he didn't know the Empress.

When the words fell, Xie Liuyun strode out and said, "Holy Master, this is Yue Feng's mother-in-law and belongs to the disciple's family."

After speaking, Xie Liuyun said coldly to the Queen's concubine: "You are so bold, the Holy Master is on the way. Meeting a distinguished guest, you are a woman, and you are so reckless, do you have any rules? Get out now."

When he said this, Xie Liuyun couldn't hide the contempt in his eyes.

Yue Feng's status is special, and he can't afford it for the time being, but his mother-in-law doesn't need to be taken seriously.

The Queen's face changed, her body trembled with anger, and she shouted at Xie Liuyunjiao, "I'm a woman from the Daoist family? I'm blind to your dog's eyes."

Wow!

In an instant, the entire hall was in an uproar, and everyone was stunned.

This Yue Feng's mother-in-law is too daring to insult Xie Tan Master?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Swish!

Xie Liuyun’s face turned red, and the anger in his heart was suddenly ignited: “Dare to scold this seat, you are courting death.”

At this time, Xie Liuyun was clearly angry. He was the dignified altar master of the golden altar, and his status was revered. It was okay to be teased by Yue Feng before, and now he was insulted by his mother-in-law. Where would he put his son?

Feeling Xie Liuyun’s anger, the Empress did not panic at all, and sneered: “It’s not false to say that you are inferior, but this palace tells you that I am the Empress of Apocalypse Continent, and my status is no lower than Chang’e. “

Speaking, the queen glanced at Yue Feng and continued: “Yue Feng is the son-in-law of this palace, with a distinguished status, why should he condescend to serve Chang’e?

” Staying at the mountain gate, just now, when I learned that the experienced disciple had returned, the Empress hurried out to check the situation.

As soon as he arrived at the main hall, he heard that Lu Dongbin was arranging for Yue Feng to take care of Chang’e.

The Queen Mother is a knife-mouthed tofu-hearted woman. She did not admit that Yue Feng was her son-in-law before, but seeing that Ren Yingying always insisted, she acquiesced. At this time, seeing her son-in-law and being arranged to serve other women, the empress was naturally unwilling.

In a hurry, the Queen Mother simply revealed her true identity.

Anyway, Yue Feng’s identity has also been exposed, so it doesn’t matter.

What?

This time, the entire hall exploded again, and everyone looked at Yue Feng in shock, speechless.

This… Yue Feng’s mother-in-law turned out to be the Empress.

In shock, the disciples of the Xingmu Tan looked closely at Yue Feng, and there was a strange light in their eyes.

As expected of the Tianmen Sect Master.

Too good, the mother-in-law turned out to be the empress.

Even Chang’e, who was sitting there, stared blankly at Yue Feng, and her perception of him was subverted once again.

Unexpectedly, this Yue Feng turned out to be the concubine.

And he kept saying he was a douchebag.

“Queen Mother!” At this moment, Ren Yingying couldn’t help laughing and crying, she couldn’t help but said to the Empress: “Yue Feng is just taking care of Empress Chang’e, nothing else.”

Empress was stunned and said, “Don’t Speak.” After speaking

, the queen’s eyes turned to Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, do you know how much Yueying paid for you? During the past few days that you were missing, she did not want to eat or drink, and did everything she could to inquire about you. The news, how about you? You fell off the cliff and didn’t die, so it’s fine if you don’t come back. You didn’t even pass the word. Now that you’ve come back, you’re going to serve Chang’e again?”

Chapter 1902

“Yue Feng, let me tell you, you can only accompany Yueying now, and you are not allowed to approach other women. You cannot serve Chang’e.” The queen said coldly.

I go!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was dumbfounded.

This queen, who had never admitted her relationship with Yingying before, had all kinds of contempt, but now that she saw Chang’e, she suddenly changed her attitude.

Really speechless.

But then again, it is only natural for a mother to protect her daughter.

quiet!

At this moment, the entire hall was silent, and a drop of a needle could be heard clearly.

Xie Liuyun stared blankly at the empress, her face flushed, unable to say a word. I thought it was just a woman who had never seen the world, but I didn’t expect it to be a high-ranking empress, and it was indeed a bit rude to say that to her just now.

“Haha…” At this time, Lu Dongbin, who was on the side, also laughed, looked at Yue Feng and said, “Since the Empress has already said it, let someone else take care of the Empress Chang’e.”

Yue Feng smiled slightly and nodded. Said: “Okay.”

Immediately, Yue Feng clenched his fists at Lu Dongbin: “Holy Master, since Empress Chang’e is taken care of, I can rest assured, there are still a lot of things to do on the Diyuan Continent, so I will say goodbye first. Now, I beg the Holy Master to allow me to go down the mountain.”

“That’s right.” Lu Dongbin raised his hand and nodded with a smile.

At this time, Yue Feng said to Chang’e: “Niangniang, the matter of the descendants of the great emperor, I can’t escape the relationship, and I will definitely help you restore your innocence, but I am in a hurry, and I have to go back to the Earth Circle first, but don’t worry, wait until you are ready to take it back. When the emperor is in power, as long as you say a word, I will definitely come over as soon as possible to help me.”

Hmm!

Chang’e didn’t respond, just nodded, her beautiful face did not fluctuate at all, but she was very relieved.

Yue Feng can say these words, and it is not in vain to help him before.

Immediately, Yue Feng said goodbye to Mu Qingyue and everyone, and then left with Ren Yingying and the empress.

Yue Feng took Ren Yingying and the Empress, and after a long journey of more than ten hours, the three arrived at the Diyuan Continent. After a few more hours, I finally returned to Zhongzhou.

Today’s weather is not good, the sky is cloudy, and it is raining lightly.

Because of the rain, the street was a little calm. Yue Feng took Ren Yingying and the Empress and rushed towards the Ouyang family.

“Yue Feng, this is your hometown? It doesn’t look anything special.” The Empress couldn’t help but said.

As a concubine, I have seen many new things, so I am not very shocked by the modern city in front of me, especially when I see the deserted streets, I am very disappointed.

Before Yue Feng could speak, Ren Yingying smiled bitterly: “Mother, is it raining today? If the weather is fine, it must be another lively scene.”

Ren Yingying had been in Diyuan Continent for a while, so she naturally understood the situation.

While talking, at this time, the three of them had come to the Ouyang family.

But at this moment, the three of them only felt that something was wrong. Yue Feng saw that the entire Ouyang family was busy, but everyone was very silent, with a sad expression on their faces. The entire Ouyang family gave people a strange quietness.

Not only that, but all parts of the Ouyang family were painted with long white velvets, and there was a depressing and heavy atmosphere everywhere.

what happened?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng's heart was inexplicably heavy, and his brows were furrowed.

Ren Yingying and the Empress looked at each other and quickly followed.

Chapter 1903

Swish!

When he reached the hall, Yue Feng was shocked and froze there.

I saw that the entire hall was painted with filial piety and wreaths. Mei Hui was wearing a filial robe, kneeling there, her eyes were red and swollen, and she almost cried.

Next to them, the rest of the Ouyang family, as well as Sun Dasheng, Wen Chouchou, Qin Rongyin, Xiao Yuruo, and the six fairies of Fuyao Palace, all dressed in white, stood there silently in silence.

In the entire hall, no one spoke, and the atmosphere was extremely depressing.

In the north of the hall, there is a coffin, and on the spiritual platform behind the coffin, there is a spiritual tablet. On the spiritual card, it was written: 'Ouyang Gong, Zhennan's spiritual position'.

hum!

Seeing the words on the spiritual position card, Yue Feng only felt that a thunderstorm sounded in his mind, and his whole head was buzzing.

wow.

At this time, when they saw Yue Feng, everyone in the hall was stunned for a moment, and then they quickly gathered around, all of them excited.

"Fengzi, you're back?"

"Master, it's great to see that you're all right, it's just that the master…"

“Brother,
uuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuuu. “

Seeing Yue Feng, everyone was surprised and happy, but when they thought of Ouyang Zhennan’s death, they were all in great pain, especially Mei Hui, who rushed over screaming and threw herself into Yue Feng’s arms, with a sound of sadness. sobbing.

At that time in the prison of Tianqi Imperial City, after Duan Yu killed Ouyang Zhennan, his body was hastily buried on the barren hill behind the Imperial City. After that, the Ouyang family and Sun Dasheng were released by Xing Yao.

Before everyone left the imperial city, they dug up Ouyang Zhennan’s body and brought it back to the Diyuan Continent. They were going to be buried again. After all, Ouyang Zhennan was famous and he had made a lot of contributions to the rivers and lakes of the Diyuan Continent. Too sloppy.

And today is the day when Ouyang Zhennan was officially buried.

Yue Feng nodded at everyone, then locked the coffin tightly, then walked over step by step with red eyes, and slowly pushed open the coffin lid.

call!

I saw that Ouyang Zhennan was lying quietly inside with his eyes closed, very peaceful, but Yue Feng could clearly see that Ouyang Zhennan’s heart was completely shattered. Broken…

poof!

In an instant, Yue Feng knelt down there and burst into tears: “How could this happen? Foster father… I’m sorry, the baby is late, I’m sorry for you…” You

especially saw Ouyang Zhennan The heart pulse was completely shattered, Yue Feng only felt that one of his own hearts was tugged.

At this moment, Ren Yingying behind was also trembling, and her mind was blank.

Ren Yingying once stayed in the Earth Circle Continent for a period of time. Of course, she knew the relationship between Yue Feng and Ouyang Zhennan. Although they were not biological father and son, Ouyang Zhennan regarded Yue Feng as her own, and Yue Feng respected him even more.

But now, Ouyang Zhennan is dead, and he died so tragically. At this time, Ren Yingying can imagine how sad Yue Feng is at this moment.

“Yue Feng…don’t be sad…” Ren Yingying came over and couldn’t help but gently comforted her, but she knew that it was useless to persuade Yue Feng. At this time, Yue Feng’s eyes were already red, and he was crying uncharacteristically.

The people around also all looked gloomy, and the circles of their eyes were red.

Yue Feng was lying on the coffin, his voice was hoarse, and his whole body was shaking!

“Who? Who killed the adoptive father?” Yue Feng asked, looking around in tears, his voice completely hoarse. And Yue Feng’s whole body was also filled with anger.

Chapter 1904 The

monstrous anger!

In Yue Feng’s heart, although Ouyang Zhennan is his adoptive father, he treats him like his own son, and even betrothed his daughter to him. Said that Yue Feng had already regarded him as his biological father.

Yue Feng once thought that there will be no disputes in the rivers and lakes in the future, so he will accompany his old man well and give him his retirement.

But he never expected that before the quiet days came, the adoptive father died, and he died so tragically.

call!

At this moment, Sun Dasheng took a deep breath, walked out, and gritted his teeth: “Fengzi, it was Duan Yu who killed Patriarch Ouyang…” Immediately, Sun Dasheng told the situation at that time.

“Duan! Yu!”

Yue Feng gritted his teeth and spat out these two words word by word, his eyes spitting fire, burning with anger!

boom!

The next second, Yue Feng slammed his palm on the table, and the table shattered in an instant, and the entire hall was shaken by Yue Feng’s breath.

Boom!

The sky outside seemed to feel Yue Feng’s anger, and suddenly the dark clouds rolled, followed by the majestic rain!

Ling Lie's wind and rain blew into the hall, but it could not quench the anger in Yue Feng's heart!

"Duan Yu, if you don't smash your corpse into ten thousand pieces, I, Yue Feng, will not be a human being!" A cold voice came from Yue Feng's mouth. After saying that, Yue Feng turned to look at Ouyang Zhennan's corpse, his eyes were blood red. Tears again.

"Foster father, I came back late, I'm sorry baby, I'm sorry for you…" I

don't know how long I cried, but Yue Feng noticed something, turned his head and asked hoarsely: "Where's my foster mother? Why isn't there Qingyan? "

When asking these questions, Yue Feng's eyelids throbbed coldly, and he had a bad premonition in his heart.

call!

Everyone looked at each other, feeling extremely ashamed and angry, and then, Wen Chou Chou came over and patted Yue Feng on the shoulder: "Mrs. Jiang was taken away by Duan Yu, while younger brother and sister Qing Yan was taken away by Yue Chen for interrogation, never again. Didn't come back…"

After saying that, Wen Chou Chou was ashamed and continued: "Fengzi, don't worry too much, we have already sent someone to inquire about their news…"

Pff…

Hearing this, Yue Feng's face was as red as blood, his body shook, and then a mouthful of blood spurted out. He couldn't hold it any longer, and he fainted in front of him.

Ten years ago, Master Nangong Jue died, which left Yue Feng heartbroken and swore that he would never let this happen again.

But now, the adoptive father Ouyang Zhennan has suffered another accident. Not only that, but Aunt Jiang and Su Qingyan are also missing. The repeated blows, no matter how tough Yue Feng's mood is, can't bear it.

Whoops!

Seeing this scene, everyone around was shocked and gathered around.

"Fengzi…"

"Brother!"

"Quick, help him to the room."

Everyone was more anxious than each other, and they helped Yue Feng into the room.

…

At this moment, Yunzhou City, a few hundred miles away from the Ouyang family.

Lishui Community Apartments.

In the living room, Shen Man sat there, staring blankly outside, as if he had lost his soul.

Xuan’er has been missing for so many days, and there is no news at all. Did something really happen?

Squeak!

At this moment, the door of the living room was pushed open, and then three people walked in. The leader, with a graceful figure, delicate facial features, beautiful and charming, was Liu Xuan.

And the two behind her are Zhu Rong and Shennong.

A day ago, after Liu Xuan, Shennong Clan, and Zhu Rong left the deep cave at the foot of Buzhou Mountain, in order to avoid Yang Jian’s search, they returned directly to the Earth Circle Continent.

Liu Xuan made a plan, first go home to visit Shen Man, and then go to the Ouyang family to inquire about Yue Feng.

Chapter 1905

Zhu Rong and Shennong both trust Yue Feng very much, and Liu Xuan is Yue Feng’s woman, so they agree with her suggestion.

“Xuan’er?”

Seeing Liu Xuan, Shen Man’s body trembled, and she quickly stood up. Seeing Liu Xuan’s return to her original face, she was both surprised and delighted:
“Xuan’er…you… your face is healed. ?”

At this time, Shen Man was indescribably excited.

I thought something happened to my daughter, but I didn’t expect that not only would she come back safe and sound, but her face returned to its previous appearance.

Simply a surprise.

The next second, Shen Man thought of something, and asked eagerly, “Where have you been during this time? Do you know how worried I am, and, these two are…”

After speaking, Shen Man was suspicious. Look at Zhu Rong and Shennong.

The two were dressed strangely, wearing ancient robes, so they wouldn’t be bad people.

“Mom!” Liu Xuan smiled slightly, came over and started to introduce: “These two seniors are…”

Just halfway through, she was interrupted.

Boom!

The door of the living room was kicked open at once, and then a dozen people rushed in. They were all dressed as people from the rivers and lakes.

It was Tang Qingyun.

Those who came with him were all disciples of Tangjiabao.

“You…”

Liu Xuan was startled when so many people rushed in. She looked at Tang Qingyun and asked nervously, “Who are you? What are you doing?”

She had never met Tang Qingyun, so naturally she didn’t know him.

As soon as the words fell, Shen Man also trembled, and said to Tang Qingyun: “Hey man, didn’t we agree? Once there is news about Yue Feng, I will inform you as soon as possible, why did you suddenly break in? “

Half a month ago, Tang Qingyun found Shen Man and forced her to tell Yue Feng’s whereabouts. At that time, Shen Man said that he would help inquire about Yue Feng’s whereabouts.

At this time, when Shen Man said this, his voice was full of dissatisfaction, but he was also indescribably frightened in his heart.

After all, these arena people can’t afford to offend themselves.

What?

Liu Xuan was shocked, and looked at Shen Man in astonishment: “Mom, what did you do when I wasn’t at home?” She

and Yue Feng have gone through so many ups and downs, and they are about to become successful, but her mother helped them Jianghu people, deal with Yue Feng?

How could Yue Feng be her son-in-law?

For a while, Liu Xuan was anxious and angry, and she couldn't be more anxious.

This…

In the face of her daughter's questioning, Shen Man's face flushed and she was very embarrassed. She didn't know how to answer for a while.

"Haha…"

At this moment, Tang Qingyun showed a smile and said leisurely at Shen Man: "Mrs. Shen, don't panic, we are just here to see, there is no other meaning."

After speaking, Tang Qingyun looked up and down Staring at Liu Xuan, her eyes shone brightly: "This Yue Feng is indeed very beautiful. The women around him are more beautiful than the other, and this is a rare gem."

Half a month ago, Tang Qingyun found it. After Shen Man, he sent someone to spy on Shen Man all the time. Seeing someone coming to Shen Man's house today, Tang Qingyun didn't have time to think about it, and immediately rushed over with someone.

Tang Qingyun's gaze made Liu Xuan feel uncomfortable, but she still pretended to be calm: "Who are you, what are you going to do?" But now, with Shennong and Zhu Rong nearby, there is no need to be afraid.

"Don't be afraid of beauty." Tang Qingyun looked at Liu Xuan, and the more she looked, the more she felt itchy, she said with a smile: "I heard that you disappeared some time ago, and it has something to do with Yue Feng, then you must know Yue Feng's whereabouts…"

Before Tang Qingyun could finish speaking, Liu Xuan interrupted coldly.

"I don't know."

Three cold words came out of Liu Xuan's mouth without any hesitation.

Although she didn't know what Tang Qingyun wanted to do with Yue Feng, Liu Xuan could sense that the people in front of her were not good people. Looking for Yue Feng, there will be no good things.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this

novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1906-1910

Chapter 1906

Huh?

At this moment, Tang Qingyun's complexion changed suddenly. You must know that although he did not have a high reputation in the arena, he was also the owner of the Tang Family Fort, the leader of the faction, and now Liu Xuan treats him so indifferently. , where to put face?

For a time, the atmosphere in the living room suddenly became dignified.

Finally, Tang Qingyun laughed and said: "Okay, since the beauty doesn't cooperate, don't blame me for being rude. The disciples obeyed the order, took her away, escorted her to Mount Emei, and handed it over to the Zhou Alliance for interrogation."

Hula!

The voice fell, and a dozen Tangjiabao disciples suddenly gathered around.

"Stop!"

At this moment, a loud shout came, and then, Zhu Rong flashed and blocked in front of Liu Xuan.

In the next second, Zhu Rong glared at Tang Qingyun and shouted angrily: "Where did you get the junk from the rivers and lakes? Leave it all to the old man." His voice was loud and full of anger.

Yue Feng is his brother, and his woman is his younger brother and sister. Now that Liu Xuan was being bullied by Tang Qingyun, how could she just sit back and ignore it?

Made!

Tang Qingyun's face was ashen, and he was too lazy to talk nonsense. He pointed at Zhu Rong and said, "I don't know about life and death, so dare to meddle in my own business?"

After speaking, Tang Qingyun shouted at the surrounding disciples: "Take him down and bring him with you. Let's go."

Tang Qingyun glared at Zhu Rong with disdain and contempt in his eyes.

In Tang Qingyun's eyes, the man in front of him, although wearing a red robe, was a little strange, but he was not a threat at all.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Tang Qingyun didn't know yet that Zhu Rong at this time concealed his aura, his real strength was beyond his imagination, and Zhu Rong's origin was even more extraordinary.

The words fell, and several Tangjiabao disciples rushed towards Zhu Rong.

hum!

At this moment, Zhu Rong was too lazy to talk nonsense, slowly raised his hand, and a ball of flames churned in his palm. At the same time, the air around him was instantly distorted by the high temperature!

Zhu Rong raised his arm casually and threw the flames away.

It seems random, but everyone around is shaking in their hearts!

"Boom!"

I only saw a few Tangjiabao disciples rushing over, screaming screaming, and the flames set them on fire!

The screams were shrill and shrill, and finally the sound subsided, and none of these Tang Family Fort disciples were left, they were all burned to ashes!

Hiss…

Seeing this scene, not only Tang Qingyun, but the rest of the Tang Jiabao disciples and Shen Man couldn't help gasping for air.

powerful!

The strength of this man is terrifying.

"With this little strength, you also come out to do evil? Waste!" Zhu Rong coldly squeezed out a sentence, standing proudly with his hands behind his back, indescribably wild and unruly.

At this moment, Tang Qingyun reacted, looked at Zhu Rong blankly, and asked stammeringly: "Don't blame the senior, dare to ask the senior

‘s name?” “Zhu Rong!” Zhu Rong responded indifferently.

What?

Hearing this, Tang Qingyun’s body trembled suddenly, and he almost sat on the ground.

Fire…. Vulcan Zhurong?

Is this person Zhu Rong, the God of Fire?

In an instant, Tang Qingyun and several people were so frightened that they were dripping with cold sweat.

“She is my younger brother and sister. If you dare to be so rude, you will die.” At this time, Zhu Rong swept a few Tang Qingyun coldly, and said coldly, no doubt.

Gudong.

Chapter 1907

Tang Qingyun swallowed a mouthful of saliva, squeezed out a smile, and said respectfully: “Senior Zhu Rong, misunderstanding, it is all misunderstanding, we are all people in the world, how dare you bully a woman? Excuse me…”

Said, Tang Qingyun greeted the remaining disciples and left in despair.

call!

When Tang Qingyun and the others walked away completely, Shen Man calmed down, but her delicate body was still trembling.

She was an ordinary person, and she suddenly saw the strength of the people in the rivers and lakes, especially the few Tang Jiabao disciples just now, who were burned to ashes, and she was shocked.

The next second, Shen Man looked at Liu Xuan and couldn’t help but ask gently, “Xuan’er, what the hell is going on, who are these two seniors…”

“Mom!” Liu Xuan smiled slightly, He opened his mouth to comfort him and said, “Don’t be nervous, this is Yue Feng’s sworn brother, called Zhu Rong, this is Senior Shennong and a friend of Yue Feng. I can restore my appearance, and it is all thanks to this Senior Shennong.”

What?

Hearing this, Shen Man’s body trembled, completely dumbfounded.

Shennong? Zhu Rong?

These are all famous figures in history. One is Yue Feng's sworn brother and the other is Yue Feng's friend?

…..

On the other side, the Ouyang family.

call!

I don't know how long he was in a coma, but Yue Feng finally woke up.

"Yue Feng!"

As soon as he opened his eyes, he heard a gentle voice, Yue Feng turned his head to look, and saw Xiao Yuruo sitting by the bed, affectionate and gentle, with worry in his eyes.

Yue Feng sat up and smiled bitterly: "How long have I been in a coma?"

"Seven or eight hours, it's already dark outside." Xiao Yuruo took his hand and hesitated: "The funeral of the adoptive father is also over. Come on, Yue Feng, don't be too uncomfortable, seeing you like this makes me feel so distressed." Is the

funeral over?

Hearing this, Yue Feng's heart was filled with sorrow and grief again, and at the same time he secretly comforted himself.

The funeral is just a form. The most important thing now is to find a way to find Aunt Jiang and Qingyan, and to seek revenge for Duan Yu as soon as possible.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at Xiao Yuruo and felt distressed: "Yuruo, I have wronged you during this time."

Yue Feng clearly saw that Xiao Yuruo had lost a lot of weight after not seeing him for a while. After being caught, he suffered a lot in prison.

Not only Xiao Yuruo, but also Qin Rongyin, several fairies, and Sun Dasheng, Yue Feng felt guilty.

"Miss Yuruo!"

Just as he was talking, a disciple of the Ouyang family called out, his tone was very polite: "Young master is awake?"

“Awake!” Without waiting for Xiao Yuruo to respond, Yue Feng said, “Is something Come in and talk.”

As soon as he finished speaking, the disciple pushed open the door and walked in, respectfully saying, “Young master, two women are visiting, saying they want to see the young master.”

Visiting?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment and asked, “Who is it?”

Could it be that Zhou Qin knew that he was back and came here specifically to make trouble.

“Master Hui, they are two stars.” The disciple looked complicated and quickly responded: “One is called Li Qin and the other is called Tang Lan.”

Are they?

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s eyes flashed, and he quickly got out of bed: “Go, go and see!” The voice fell, and he walked out quickly.

At this time, Yue Feng was in a very complicated mood.

Li Qin and Tang Lan, one was his classmate and the other was his teacher, and later both joined their own entertainment companies. Over the years, their fame has become very popular, and they are both super first-line stars! Has countless fans!

The two of them became popular, and their careers were even busier. How could they suddenly come to find themselves?

Chapter 1908

Yue Feng went out and came to the hall, and saw Li Qin and Tang Lan, already waiting there.

call!

At this moment, seeing Li Qin and Tang Lan, Yue Feng couldn’t help taking a deep breath, and he was also secretly admiring.

I have to say that Li Qin and Tang Lan are worthy of being born to be stars. They have not seen each other for a few years and have become more beautiful.

Today, Li Qin is wearing a hip-packed skirt, showing her perfect and sexy figure to the fullest. The almost S-shaped curve will make it difficult for any man to calm down when he sees it.

Go to see Tang Lan again, wearing a long red dress, which is extraordinarily charming and charming, yet dignified and elegant.

“Yue Feng!”

Li Qin and Tang Lan looked happy when they saw Yue Feng coming in, and quickly got up and greeted them.

“Li Qin, Teacher Tang, why are you free to come to me today?” Yue Feng said with a smile. Although the funeral of the adoptive father had just ended, Yue Feng was in a heavy mood, but he still greeted him with a smile.

“Brother Feng, Teacher Tang and I are in trouble.” Li Qin bit his lip and said.

Tang Lan next to him nodded.

In the next second, Li Qin breathed a sigh of relief and continued: “Yue Feng, before your hill entertainment company was suppressed by the forces of the rivers and lakes, after it closed down, we found another entertainment company, but the owner of this entertainment company , He Xincheng, but he was plotting against us. What’s more hateful is that he made an unreasonable request. After we rejected him, he used his relationship and directly blocked me and Mr. Tang. Now in the entire entertainment industry, no one is looking for me and Mr. Tang. ..”

As he spoke, Li Qin was full of grievances: “Then He Xin said, as long as Teacher Tang and I promise to accompany him for one night, the ban will be lifted.”

When he said the last sentence, Li Qin’s face was extremely blushing, and his eyes Flashes of anger.

Tang Lan next to her was also trembling.

Ten days ago, the boss of the new company, He Xinxin, invited Li Qin and Tang Lan to dine in the hotel. After drinking, they revealed their true colors. They fascinated Li Qin and Tang Lan with drugs and took them to their villa. Fortunately, they were halfway there. , met Sikong Yanran and her four brothers, and she was not humiliated.

But the matter didn’t end, He Channel didn’t succeed, became angry, and directly used the relationship to block Li Qin and Tang Lan.

Under such circumstances, Li Qin and Tang Lan were completely desperate. They got news today that the Ouyang family held a funeral and Yue Feng was back. Li Qin and Tang Lan didn't have time to think about it, so they hurried to Yue Feng for help.

Hearing this, Yue Feng's face instantly turned gloomy.

Before, after Zhou Qin sat on the head of the martial arts alliance, he instructed various sects to eradicate any forces related to Yue Feng, including these things, Yue Feng knew. But Yue Feng never thought that the suppression this time had caused him such a heavy loss that even Shanqiu Entertainment was forced to close down.

Yue Feng smiled slightly and said to Li Qin, "Don't panic, I'll handle this matter." After

speaking, Yue Feng did not forget to give Tang Lan a comforting look, indicating that he was not afraid.

Jingle Bell.

Just as he was talking, suddenly Li Qin's cell phone rang, and it was a message, which was sent by He Channel.

Yue Feng motioned to Li Qin to open the message, and saw the message: Li Qin beauty, have you and Tang Lan considered it? I will hold a dinner party at the Zhongzhou Hotel tonight. If you and Tang Lan think about it, come together. After the banquet, we will have a good communication in the room. As long as you satisfy me, I will lift your ban, and, In the future, I will give you the best resources. Don't miss this opportunity, and you will never come back.

Swish!

As soon as they saw the information, Li Qin and Tang Lan were both blushing and angry.

Li Qin took Yue Feng's arm and said anxiously, "What should I do, Brother Feng…"

Tang Lan, who was next to him, also looked at Yue Feng nervously. At this time, neither she nor Li Qin paid attention.

call!

Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, smiled and said, "It's okay, I will accompany you to the dinner tonight to see this He Channel."

Chapter 1909

After all, Li Qin and Tang Lan have helped themselves to make a lot of money before, so of course they have to help them.

….

At eight o’clock in the evening, the Zhongzhou Hotel was brightly lit.

Zhongzhou Hotel is the highest-grade hotel in Donghai City. It is located in the city center. It is very beautiful with bright lights at night.

Tonight, He Channel, the president of Chenxing Entertainment, is holding a banquet here.

Originally, the most powerful player in the entertainment industry was Shanqiu Entertainment under the name of Yue Feng, but after being suppressed by Zhou Qin and going bankrupt, Chenxing Entertainment took the opportunity to rise, and in just one year, it became the largest company in the entertainment industry.

At this time, the banquet hall of the hotel was refurbished, showing gorgeousness everywhere, which can be said to be magnificent.

Those who came to this banquet celebration today can be said to be business celebrities from the entire Zhongzhou City, as well as the bosses of various entertainment companies, and some popular stars.

It can be said that the specifications and grades of this banquet are first-class and top-notch.

At 7:30, the banquet was about to start. Yue Feng, Li Qin, and Tang Lan rushed to the hotel and entered the lobby.

Swish!

As soon as the three Yue Feng appeared, they immediately attracted the attention of many people around them.

Of course, most of them look at Li Qin and Tang Lan.

Tonight, Li Qin and Tang Lan put on sexy evening dresses, which are extremely charming.

However, there are also a lot of eyes focused on Yue Feng.

“I’m going, Li Qin and Tang Lan, they are worthy of being very popular stars, they are so beautiful.”

“I heard that they were banned and haven’t appeared in the public eyes for a long time, why are they here suddenly?”

“Who knows, and who is the man next to them?”

“I don’t know, the driver!”

Speaking of which, Yue Feng used to be famous in the business world, but in the past ten years, Yue Feng has been busy with matters in the arena Son, don’t care about the business world anymore, after a long time, these people in the business world have forgotten about Yue Feng.

More importantly, with the continuous improvement of Yue Feng’s cultivation strength, the current temperament is not comparable to that of the past. Therefore, some people who have seen Yue Feng before will not recognize Yue Feng again.

“Whoops, Li Qin and Tang Lan are here!”

As soon as the three of Yue Feng entered the hall, an uncomfortable voice came from the front, and the tone was smug and abusive!

Hearing the sound, he saw a man in a suit, accompanied by a bodyguard, walking over.

The man is about forty, very stylish, with a gentleman’s beard, very gentleman’s appearance, it is He Xin.

But Yue Feng felt that this man’s eyes were full of sinister and cunning. This He Xin is obviously a hypocrite. In fact, everyone has a unique temperament. For example, a gangster has the temperament of a small gangster, and he is a fool wherever he goes. For example, a big boss in business also has a unique temperament and is generally more stable. This He Xin, the temperament on his body, makes people very uncomfortable, and at first glance he is a hypocrite.

At this time, He Xinxun walked up to him and said to Li Qin with a smile, “Beauty Li Qin, beauty Tang Lan, I’m very happy that you can come.”

He Xinxun deliberately took a step closer and lowered his voice. , continued: “It can be seen that both of them are smart people. In the current entertainment industry, it can be said that I have the final say. As long as you are willing to cooperate, you can get the best resources. After the banquet is over, we will go to rest. , I specially reserved a room, the bed is big enough for the three of us together, hehe…”

At the end, He Xinxun laughed slyly, and at the same time, his eyes kept moving back and forth on Li Qin and Tang Lan.

And when he said this, He Xin didn’t even look at Yue Feng.

And like everyone else, He Xin also believed that Yue Feng should be the driver of Li Qin and he didn't need to take it seriously.

Chapter 1910

Swish!

Hearing He Xin's words, Li Qin's and Tang Lan's faces turned red all of a sudden, and their delicate bodies trembled faintly.

This is the banquet hall. It is disgusting that He Xin should say such blatant words.

Seeing that Li Qin didn't speak, He Xin rolled his eyes and said with a smile: "What? I'm sorry, you two? Well, I'll prepare an extra room later, and I will communicate with the two beauties separately, so that it won't be embarrassing. Haha…" The

voice fell, and He Xin laughed outrageously.

The two beauties finally compromised, can you not be happy?

"You…"

Finally, Li Qin's delicate body trembled, and he couldn't help but speak, when Yue Feng blocked her face.

"You are He Channel? The president of Chenxing Entertainment?" Yue Feng looked directly at He Channel and asked coldly.

He Xin's expression changed suddenly, looking at Yue Feng, his eyes darkened.

Nima, a driver dares to babble about it?

Moreover, there is also a filial piety on his arm? Brain is sick.

He glared at Yue Feng and shouted angrily: "If you know who I am, you still dare to interject. Believe it or not, I will make you lose your job? You are not qualified to speak here, so get out of your way."

"Crack!" The

voice just fell , Yue Feng slapped without warning, and slapped He Xin's face directly.

For this slap, Yue Feng didn't use his internal strength, otherwise, I was afraid that He Xin's head would be pulled off. After all, Yue Feng is now approaching the Tribulation Transcendence Realm, and a slap is not something ordinary people can withstand.

Even so, this slap made He Xin groan, and his whole body was slammed into the air, flying several meters away, hitting several wine stands, and finally falling to the ground.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, everyone around came over one after another, looking at Yue Feng in astonishment, and they were all dumbfounded.

Who is this person? Dare to do something to Mr. He.

Looking for death?

Yue Feng didn't pay attention to the eyes around him, and stared at He Xin closely, with a dazzling light in his cold eyes.

To be honest, Yue Feng didn't want to do it as soon as he came up, it was a bit barbaric.

However, the death of his adoptive father made Yue Feng feel very depressed. In addition, what a foul language, it was very ugly, Yue Feng couldn't help it.

Anyway, this kind of scum just needs to be cleaned up, and it doesn't matter.

"You…"

At this time, He Xin covered his face and yelled at Yue Feng: "Little bastard, you dare to hit me, I told you to lie down today!"

He Xin said, darting around. He shouted: "Come here, come here!"

At this time, He Xin was furious. The president of his dignified entertainment company was beaten up by a driver. If this matter spreads out, how can he still be involved in the entertainment industry in the future?

Whoops!

In an instant, I heard He Xin's call, and a man in a black suit walked over with a dozen hotel security guards.

The man in the black suit is the manager of the Zhongzhou Hotel, Zhang Tao!

When he got to the front, Zhang Tao was startled when he saw the slap print on He Xin's face: "Boss He, what's the matter?"

"Manager Zhang, your Zhongzhou Hotel is also a first-class venue, why is everyone in it?" He Xin was extremely annoyed and shouted.

With that said, He Xin pointed at Yue Feng and roared loudly: “I was beaten by this little bastard, beat him to my knees, and kowtow to me to make amends.”

What?

Hearing this, Zhang Tao was stunned for a moment, and then became extremely angry.

He Xin is a senior VIP of the hotel, but he was beaten up. If something goes wrong, it is the responsibility of the hotel. As a manager, how can he handle it?

The next second, Zhang Tao looked at Yue Feng coldly, and shouted angrily: “Boy, did you hear what Boss He said? Hurry down and apologize, or else…” The

voice fell, and more than 20 security guards were behind him. Put your hands on the back waist, and then pull out the swing sticks one by one.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1911-1915

Chapter 1911

Call!

Seeing this scene, the surrounding guests quickly retreated into the distance. At the same time, each of them pointed at Yue Feng and whispered.

“This kid has never seen the world at first glance, so he dares to provoke He Xin.”

“Now the hotel manager is alarmed, I’m afraid this kid will suffer…”

“Never mind, this kid deserves it!” During the

discussion , No one sympathizes with Yue Feng, they all think that he is self-inflicted, after all, He Xin is now a big man in the entertainment industry, and not everyone can afford it.

call!

Seeing that the situation was not good, Li Qin and Tang Lan were both nervous.

Immediately, Li Qin quietly pulled Yue Feng and said worriedly: “Yue Feng, what should I do?”

There are so many people on the other side, but Yue Feng is only one person, can it work?

At the same time, Tang Lan bit her lip tightly, almost bleeding from the bite, her delicate body trembled, and she was unspeakably uneasy.

They all know that Yue Feng is very strong, but there are too many people on the other side, and these security guards are not weak in practice.

“It’s okay!” Yue Feng smiled and comforted.

Immediately, Yue Feng looked directly at Zhang Tao and said indifferently: “What if I don’t apologize?”

Seeing Yue Feng still not convinced, He Dao shouted angrily: “Manager Zhang, what are you talking to him, kneel for him? Come on, fight to the death!”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Alright!

Zhang Tao no longer hesitated, and waved his hand suddenly: “Give it to me, hit him until he kneels down and kowtows to Boss He and admits his mistake.”

Hula.

As soon as the voice fell, a dozen security guards, holding sticks in their hands, surrounded Yue Feng.

Looking at the dozen or so security guards rushing over, Yue Feng chuckled and raised his hand gently.

hum!

A powerful aura erupted from Yue Feng’s body, like a hurricane, sweeping towards the surroundings! Yue Feng is close to the breath of Transcending Tribulation Realm, and the people around him are almost out of breath, and they are extremely flustered!

More than a dozen security guards also changed their faces, and quickly stopped.

“Come up if you don’t want to die.” Yue Feng looked indifferent, glanced at the security guards, and said coldly. It wasn’t loud, but it spread throughout the audience.

Under the suppression of Yue Feng’s aura, more than a dozen security guards looked uglier than each other!

quiet!

At this moment, the entire hotel lobby was deadly silent.

Strong, too strong!

The people present were all business elites, and none of them were fools. You could guess at once that the person in front of him was not simple.

Gudong!

At this moment, Zhang Tao reacted, looked at Yue Feng and asked cautiously: “Dare to ask Mr., your surname is your name.”

“Yue Feng!” Yue Feng said lightly.

What?

Hear this! The audience was shocked.

Yue Feng? He is Yue Feng, the hero who once resisted the Apocalypse army, the Sect Master of Tianmen?

In an instant, Zhang Tao felt that he could not stand still!

Not only that, He Xinxing and the others around him were also shocked, staring blankly at Yue Feng, speechless.

You must know that Yue Feng's name is too loud in the Earth Circle Continent, and almost everyone in all walks of life knows it, but I didn't expect such a big person, so low-key, to accompany the two stars Come to the banquet.

Who would believe this if he hadn't seen it with his own eyes?

Chapter 1912

"Yue Feng!"

Finally, He Tao reacted and looked at Yue Feng in shock and anger: "So you are the sect master of Tianmen, I ask you, we have no grievances or enmity, why did you hit me as soon as we met? "

Speaking, He Tao looked around and shouted: "Even if you are a mainland hero, you can't beat people for no reason. Is there any reason?" When he said this, He Tao looked righteous.

To be honest, knowing that the other party was Yue Feng, He Xin was very flustered, but when he thought that he had not had a holiday with him, he suddenly felt confident.

Even if you are Tianmen Sect Master, you have to be reasonable.

Whoa!

The voice fell, and a heated discussion broke out in the audience.

"Yeah, what Boss He said is right."

"As the sect master of Tianmen, to beat an ordinary person who has not cultivated, isn't this bullying?"

"It's too lawless to do whatever

you want." All the discussions are saying that Yue Feng is wrong. Although he has made contributions to the Earth Continent and is worthy of respect, it is not right for Yue Feng to play any channel for no reason.

Yue Feng ignored everyone's discussion, but looked at He Xin with a half-smile.

"Why beat you?" Yue Feng sneered and said bluntly: "He Xin, as the CEO of an entertainment company, you used your power to bully female stars, threatened them with bans, and wanted them to compromise… You kind of person. Scum, shouldn't we fight?"

Whoosh!

As soon as the words fell, the entire hall was in an uproar. Many people saw Li Qin behind Yue Feng and immediately understood something.

It turns out that Yue Feng came here specifically for Li Qin and Tang Lan.

"I…"

He Xin blushed, opened his mouth, and was speechless for a while.

To be honest, this matter is indeed self-defeating.

But….

at this moment, He Xin suddenly thought of something, and stiffly defended: "Sect Master Yue, is there any evidence for what you said? If there is any, please take it out and let everyone see it.

" At these times, He Channel's eyes flashed with cunning.

Yes, during this time, He Channel has been using phone calls and text messages to threaten Li Qin, but the content is not visible. He expected that Li Qin and Tang Lan would not dare to take them out. After all, they were female stars and wanted shame.

Swish!

This time, the eyes of the people around them all converged on Li Qin and Tang Lan, waiting for the two of them to come up with evidence.

However, Li Qin and Tang Lan bit their lips tightly, blushing.

The two of them did have evidence in their hands. The information He Channel sent before was just that there were too many foul language in the information, so how could they show it to everyone?

You must know that celebrities are public figures, and they are most concerned about their reputation. Once negative news is spread, even if it is not their own problem, it is not easy to continue to develop in the entertainment industry.

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned and cursed inwardly.

This He Xin is too despicable. He expected that Li Qin would not dare to publish the evidence, so he began to feel confident.

It's truly invincible.

Seeing Li Qin hesitating and not showing evidence, He Xincheng looked smug: "I can't show evidence, what else does Sect Master Yue have to say?"

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and looked at He Channel coldly: "He Channel, let's not talk about the evidence, you blocked Li Qin and Tang Lan, it's a fact."

He Xin shrugged, with a sly face, smiling Said: "Sect Master Yue, don't blame me. When the two of them signed with our company, I arranged a new movie for them, but they refused and did not obey the company's arrangement. I won't block them, who should I block?

" You're lying!"

As soon as he finished speaking, Li Qin was so angry that he said directly, "That movie can't be played at all, inside…"

Halfway through, Li Qin's body was trembling, and her delicate face was full of shame and anger. , can't go on.

Chapter 1913

Before He Xincheng, he did arrange a movie for Li Qin and Tang Lan, but there were too many inappropriate plots in it. Li Qin and Tang Lan are both pure and self-loving women, how can they act?

And He Xin said this deliberately, which is obviously an excuse.

Yue Feng's mind was quick, and when he saw the reactions of Li Qin and Tang Lan, he immediately guessed the reason.

"Haha…"

At this moment, He Xin revealed a smile, looked at Yue Feng and said, "Sect Master Yue, let's talk about it, you were banned by me because of Li Qin, you can't stand it anymore, come and help them. I can understand the breath. However, this is a matter of

our entertainment industry, and Sect Master Yue is concerned about the rivers and lakes, so don't get involved in our entertainment industry."

He Xinxun made a big gesture. Appearance: "Furthermore, I'm not a person who cares too much. Sect Master Yue has made contributions to our continent. If I slap you, it's nothing, forget it." The

voice fell, and many people around nodded in praise.

"Boss He is so arrogant."

"With such an open mind, it's no wonder that Chenxing Entertainment has become the largest company in the entertainment industry."

"I admire it." What the

hell?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was both angry and funny.

This He Xin is not only insidious, but also cunning.

"So, don't you plan to give me an explanation about Li Qin and Tang Lan?" Yue Feng squinted, looked at He Xin, and said coldly.

"Sect Master Yue!"

He Xindao put on a very innocent look and smiled bitterly: "You don't know, Li Qin and Tang Lan refused the company's arrangement and violated the contract. I blocked them and didn't ask them to pay liquidated damages, which is already very good, you What do you want me to do?"

After speaking, He Tao sighed and continued: "Sect Master Yue, you are a big boss in the arena and don't understand the situation in the entertainment industry, so I still say that, don't interfere, okay? ?" The

words were extremely sincere.

I have to say that He Xin is too treacherous, this trick is to retreat, and it is used very well. Everyone around can't stand it anymore.

"Yue Feng, even if you are the sect master of Tianmen, you can't interfere in other people's affairs."

"That's right, but a head of the Jianghu sect, you still want to take care of everything?"

“Boss He was slapped by you, You don’t even care about it, but you are still pressing step by step, it’s too much.”

For a time, many people criticized Yue Feng loudly.

Nima!

Facing the situation in front of him, Yue Feng was extremely depressed, and a fire burst into his heart.

Originally, it was He Xin who did it, but now he did it, as if he was wrong.

Really interesting.

“Haha!”

Seeing this scene, He Tao couldn’t be complacent, haha, what if you were the Sect Master of Tianmen? The cultivation strength is strong, but you are too tender to fight with me in terms of human relationships.

Thinking to himself, He Tao smiled and said to Yue Feng: “Sect Master Yue, let’s not mention this matter. Since you are here, have a good drink.”

Immediately, He Taoyu turned around, with a bit of cunning in his eyes, and continued: “However, Sect Master Yue can’t bear to see Li Qin and Tang Lan being banned, if you want to help, you can ask me, as long as Sect Master Yue is willing to beg me, maybe I will agree and lift their ban.”

When he said this, He Xin was full of pride.

Although He Channel is the owner of an entertainment company, he often pays attention to the affairs of the rivers and lakes.

To be honest, if He Tao had known that the other party was Yue Feng a year ago, he would never have dared to do so. After all, as the Sect Master of Tianmen, Yue Feng’s reputation in the Earth Circle Continent was booming.

But in the past year, after Zhou Qin became the leader of the martial arts alliance, he suppressed Yue Feng in all aspects, and achieved great results. It can be said that Yue Feng’s reputation is not as loud as before.

In this case, He Xin was naturally not afraid of Yue Feng. He could see that a person like Yue Feng was the most trustworthy, and he held his own identity. As long as he was not too excessive, Yue Feng would not treat himself like that.

“You asked me to beg you?” Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, as if he had heard it wrong, he squinted at He Xin.

“Not bad!”

He Xin nodded and smiled.

Chapter 1914

In He Channel’s heart, it is indescribably cheerful and excited. Haha…

In front of me is the famous Tianmen Sect Master in the mainland. How many people in the world can make him subdue and plead for mercy?

If Yue Feng really pleaded for mercy in front of so many people, his life would not be in vain.

Nima!

Yue Feng frowned, feeling extremely annoyed.

What is this, it was enough to reverse black and white just now, but now I still have to make an inch? As the sect master of Tianmen, he has never obeyed anyone, so He Xin asked himself to intercede with him? !

To be honest, Yue Feng really wanted to rush over and give He Xian a lesson, but he held back. After all, there were so many people around him watching. He slapped He Xing just now. It was already very reckless. , The people around, it is time to say that they are bullying others.

More importantly, Tianmen has accumulated a good reputation by punishing evil and promoting good for so many years. It is not easy. Can’t go wrong.

If it was a few years ago, Yue Feng would definitely not have worried so much, but now, Yue Feng has calmed down a lot and has to worry about it.

“It’s very lively, what is this doing?”

Just when Yue Feng was secretly depressed, a magnetic voice came.

Swish!

Everyone looked over and saw a young man walking in slowly.

The man is very handsome, and his facial features are sharp and angular. He is the kind of sportsman who is attracted to girls at first sight. He wears a casual suit and is indescribably sassy and suave.

In an instant, many girls in the hall couldn't help covering their mouths, their eyes twinkling with stars.

What a handsome man!

He Xin's eyes lit up, he hurried up to meet him, and said with a smile, "Mr. Peng, why did you come out of the VIP room? I dealt with a trivial matter and went up immediately."

"Mr. Peng?"

"My God, this is Shenglong. Is it President Peng of the group?"

"The Shenglong Group covers all industries in the field of science and technology. It is said that its branches are all over the continent of Kyushu. I didn't expect the boss to be so young and handsome."

The people around couldn't help but exclaimed . .

Yue Feng showed a smile, but he didn't expect to meet an acquaintance here.

Yes, the young man is Peng Kai, the president of Shenglong Group.

Ten years ago, the Liu family had an economic crisis, and the entire Liu family was embarrassed by Liu Xuan. It was Yue Feng who told Peng Kai to buy 51% of the shares of the Liu family in the name of Shenglong Technology and transferred it to Liu Xuan's name. Liu Xuan's status rose and she suddenly became the helm of the Liu family.

However, because Liu Xuan was soft-hearted, the shares were taken back by the grandmother.

Peng Kai nodded at He Channel, his handsome face was full of calm, without the slightest fluctuation.

And He Xin, who was still very proud and confident just now, stood beside Peng Kai at this moment, respectfully, completely lost his previous arrogance and arrogance.

Outsiders all think that the boss of Chenxing Entertainment is He Xin, but in fact, the real boss is Peng Kai.

Two years ago, Chenxing Entertainment was only a small company with insufficient financial resources, and the capital chain often broke. Later, Peng Kai took a fancy to the prospects of this company, injected funds and became a major shareholder.

It can be said that Peng Kai is the real boss of Chenxing Entertainment, and He Xin is just a spokesperson. It can be said that without the support of Peng Kai, it is impossible to develop Chenxing Entertainment into a big company in the entertainment industry in just two years with He Channel alone.

At this moment, Peng Kai was surprised and happy when he saw Yue Feng.

“Brother Feng?” Peng Kai walked over quickly and shouted respectfully.

Yue Feng smiled and nodded.

“He Channel, what’s going on?” Peng Kai frowned, tilting his head to ask He Channel, noticing that Yue Feng’s face was a little wrong.

Peng Kai can be a big business man admired by everyone today, and his intuition is very keen, and he immediately notices that something is wrong.

He Xin hurried over and explained the situation.

At the end, He Xin lowered his voice and said to Peng Kai, “President Peng, it’s just two female stars, and it’s not a big deal.”

When Chapter 1915

said this, He Xin looked relaxed. He Xin could see that Peng Kai knew Yue Feng, but then again, whoever was present didn’t know Yue Feng.

Swish!

At this moment, Peng Kai’s face suddenly changed, and he was extremely angry.

Mad, how dare this idiot fight against Brother Feng?

“Crack!” In the

next second, Peng Kai raised his hand suddenly, and slapped He Channel’s face with a slap. The slap used almost all his strength, and He Xin covered his face, his face swollen high.

“Mr. Peng!” He Tao shouted, and almost didn’t cry: “Even if Yue Feng is the sect master of Tianmen, but I didn’t provoke him, but he was slapped, I didn’t say anything, and he wanted to help two Female star, I’ll let him beg me, yes!”

“Clap!”

Another slap in the face, Peng Kai shouted: “Yes? You gave me your special code and said you were right? What are you? Something? Also want Brother Feng to ask you?”

Peng Kai trembled with anger, stared at He Channel and said, “He Channel, from now on, Chenxing Entertainment has nothing to do with you, and at the same time I announce that Chenxing Entertainment, Brother Feng’s name.”

What? !

At this moment, the entire hall was silent!

He Xin was completely stupid! He knew that before Yue Feng founded Tianmen, there were many industries in the business world and he knew many business leaders, but that was the past. He Xin never dreamed that Mr. Peng, whom he relied on, would be so respectful to Yue Feng, and, without saying a word, gave Chen Xing Entertainment to Yue Feng.

Li Qin and Tang Lan are also stupid!

Li Qin and Tang Lan saw that the business boss in front of him, Peng Kai, who almost monopolized all the technology industries in Diyuan Continent, was standing in front of Yue Feng with a respectful face!

I thought that the quarrel between Yue Feng and He Xinxing would eventually end, but I never thought that the situation would turn around so quickly.

Everyone around looked at Yue Feng blankly, speechless.

Just now, He Channel relied on his status as the boss of the entertainment company to force Yue Feng to intercede, but in a blink of an eye, Yue Feng became the boss, and He Channel had nothing.

It’s incredible.

Is this Yue Feng’s contacts? It’s too powerful, he is worthy of being the sect master of Tianmen, the hero who once saved the Earth Circle Continent.

puff.

At this time, He Xin was covered in cold sweat and knelt down in front of Yue Feng: “I was wrong, Sect Master Yue, I was blinded by lard just now and offended you. Your lord, please go around me this time.

” , Yue Feng didn’t even look at him. In this world, some people can be forgiven, and some people can’t.

Feeling Yue Feng’s indifference, He Xin was completely paralyzed on the ground, wanting to cry without tears.

He Xin was very regretful at this time. If I knew this earlier, I shouldn’t get carried away and provoke Yue Feng, but it’s too late to say anything now.

“Brother Feng!”

At this moment, Peng Kai respectfully said to Yue Feng, “It’s been a long time since I saw you. We must have a good drink tonight while taking advantage of this dinner party.”

“Next time.” Yue Feng waved his hand : “By the way, Chenxing Entertainment, you should find someone else to run it. I don’t have time to run it. Also, Li Qin and Tang Lan, you can take care of it.”

These years, the rivers and lakes have been strife, how can I have time to run the company?

“Okay!” Peng Kai nodded quickly.

Yue Feng said no more, and after saying goodbye to Peng Kai, he strode out of the hall.

call!

When he got outside, Yue Feng looked at the brightly lit Zhongzhou City, his mood was not relaxed in the slightest, but extremely heavy.

At this moment, Yue Feng thought of Ouyang Zhennan.

On the Earth Circle Continent, there should be nothing to do for the time being, and he should go to Duan Yu to avenge his adoptive father.

Even if you fight for this life, you have to avenge your adoptive father, even if you fight for your own life!

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1916-1920

Chapter 1916

One day later, Xi Cang Continent! Palace!

The weather is nice and sunny today. It's raining continuously!

In the palace, the dragon flag fluttered, and in the hall, there was a lively celebration.

I saw that in the hall, there were nearly a thousand seats, civil and military officials, sitting in order, all with smiles and compliments.

Duan Yu, dressed in a dragon robe, sat on the dragon chair with a smile on his face.

Yes, today is the day when Duan Yu officially ascended the throne. He specially entertained the ministers in the main hall.

At this time, the civil and military officials stood up one after another and toasted Duan Yu.

"Congratulations, Your Majesty, to be crowned as a great treasure." "Long live Your Majesty, it is God's will to ascend

the throne today, and it is also the blessing of my Xi Cang Continent.

"

When it came, Duan Yu was in a very comfortable mood, raised his glass and laughed: "Okay, okay, I can successfully ascend to the throne, and I can't do without the assistance of all the Aiqings. You have contributed a lot. Today, I and all of you Aiqings, have a good drink. A few cups."

Om!

"Duan Yu, come out and die!" At this moment, only a roar was heard from the sky outside!

The civil and military officials in the hall, as well as the guards in the palace, were shocked by this roar, and their hearts trembled, and they all looked for the voice!

Seeing this, everyone was stunned!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

I only saw that there was a huge figure in the sky, flying very fast!

This is a giant beast, with a body of more than fifty meters long. It looks like a tiger but not a tiger. It has a dark purple body and a pair of wings on its back.

It is the same beast as the Green Dragon and White Tiger, Qiong Qi!

On Qiongqi, there is a man standing, this man, with knife-like facial features, is extremely cold! It is Yue Feng!

Yue Feng stood on Qiongqi, majestic! But there was no arrogance in his expression, but endless pain and hatred, and a terrifying murderous aura all over his body.

Silence! Not only the imperial palace, but the entire imperial city is silent! Everyone looked up at Yue Feng!

“Roar!”

At this moment, Qiong Qi, who was at the foot of Yue Feng, suddenly let out a huge roar!

In the next second, Qiong Qi swooped down and landed at the entrance of the main hall. The guards on both sides had no time to react, and was struck by lightning on Qiong Qi’s body. Before he could scream, he fell into a pool of blood.

Whoa!

After a few seconds of silence, there was an uproar in the entire hall!

“Yue Feng, the sect master of Tianmen?”

“How dare you break into the palace?”

Over the years, Yue Feng’s reputation has spread all over the continent of Kyushu, who doesn’t know it?

Yue Feng?

Duan Yu’s pupils shrank, and he stared at Yue Feng with a gleam of brilliance.

The kid finally showed up.

boom!

The next second, Duan Yu slammed the dragon chair down, stood up suddenly, and sneered at Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, you have been hiding for more than ten years, and finally you are willing to show up!”

With that said, Duan Yu saw the filial piety belt on Yue Feng's arm, and the corner of his mouth raised a hint of abuse: "Are you still keeping filial piety for Ouyang Zhennan? You don't need to be too sad, when I killed him, I did it neatly and didn't let him suffer. Too much suffering. And your adoptive mother, I didn't let her suffer any grievances, she was served in the prison with delicious food and drink."

Shuh!

Hearing this, Yue Feng's eyes were extremely blood-red, and his body was filled with suffocating anger, surging with anger!

"Duan Yu, I, Yue Feng, will not be a human if I don't cut you to pieces!" A cold voice came from Yue Feng's mouth. ferocious.

Thinking of Ouyang Zhennan's death, Yue Feng was filled with anger.

This anger completely made Yue Feng lose his mind.

And Duan Yu's remarks just now undoubtedly poured more oil on Yue Feng's anger.

Chapter 1917

Om!

The voice fell, and a powerful breath erupted from Yue Feng's body, and the figure turned into an illusory afterimage, coming straight towards Duan Yu. In an instant, the air in front of him was distorted, and the power was amazing!

Seeing Yue Feng attacking, Duan Yu didn't panic at all. On the contrary, excitement flashed in his eyes, and his whole body was filled with endless fighting intent.

During this period of time, Duan Yu thought of pulling Yue Feng out all the time. How could he be unhappy when he saw him take the initiative to send him to the door.

"Yue Feng!" Duan Yu sneered and said coldly, "Who will stand at the end today, not sure! You are the only one here?"

"I am the only one." Yue Feng's eyes were cold.

"Where did you get the courage?" Duan Yu raised the corners of his mouth.

"I alone will be enough to kill you." A low voice came from Yue Feng's mouth.

"Then go to death!" Duan Yu rushed forward with red eyes!

clang!

The next second, Yue Feng and Duan Yu's palms collided, and a tyrannical fluctuation of internal force swept the audience! The air that attracted the entire palace was twisted!

When I heard Duan Yu groan, the whole person was shocked back!

Dengdeng….

Duan Yu's face was extremely ugly, and he staggered back a dozen steps before he stabilized his figure, and was extremely shocked in his heart. You must know that his current strength is already beyond the Tribulation Realm, and Duan Yu's internal strength is also extremely deep, but this palm has not even beat Yue Feng?

At this time, Duan Yu did not know that although Yue Feng was not in the Tribulation Realm, he was still at the peak of the fifth stage of Martial Sovereign. Moreover, he practiced the Pure Yang Sutra, and his internal strength was extremely pure. The power is naturally amazing.

puff…

At this moment, Duan Yu looked at Yue Feng in shock and anger, his face was as red as blood, and he spit out a mouthful of blood.

Yes, that palm just now, Yue Feng hurt Duan Yu's heart.

hiss?

Seeing this scene, the civil and military officials present couldn't help gasping for air, and they were all stunned and speechless!

one move?

Just one move, this Yue Feng, hurt Your Majesty?

They all know that Yue Feng, as the sect master of Tianmen, is powerful.

But Duan Yu was not a generalist either. Back then, he was named Prime Minister by Emperor Xi Cang, and he led the army of Xi Cang to conquer the east and west. He was invincible and never lost. It can be said that it was a great battle, but now, it was actually injured by Yue Feng.

This… This Yue Feng's strength is too terrifying, right? !

But… he's just a fifth-rank Martial Emperor.

"Duan Yu, today is your day of death!" Yue Feng shouted, his body was filled with anger, and he rushed over again!

“Come on!” Duan Yu snorted coldly, but he was not afraid!

However, after shouting, Duan Yu did not meet again, but with a flash, he retreated into the hall.

“Here!”

At this moment, Duan Yu wiped the blood from the corner of his mouth, pointed his finger at Yue Feng, and roared wildly: “Take Yue Feng to me, whoever can take his head on his neck will be rewarded heavily… .”

When he shouted the last sentence, Duan Yu’s eyes flashed with madness.

It’s really abominable. I was just careless just now, but I was injured by Yue Feng. I was already the emperor of Xi Cang Continent, but I suffered from the loss of the enemy. How can I bear it?

Today, Yue Feng must die! !

In the past, even if Duan Yu was injured, he would have personally shot and fought Yue Feng to the death, but after becoming emperor, Duan Yu became more cautious and would not take risks like before.

Swish swish…

The voice fell, and more than a dozen generals in the hall, as well as the palace guards gathered from outside, burst into internal force and rushed towards Yue Feng!

The overall strength of Xi Cang Continent is on the upper side in the Kyushu Continent, so these palace guards and military generals are not low in strength, and most of them are in the realm of Martial Emperor and Martial Saint.

So many people broke out together, and the breath gathered was amazing.

Huh…

Seeing the palace guards and generals rushing up, Yue Feng didn’t panic at all, on the contrary, the anger in his heart was completely aroused, he looked crazy, and roared: “Come, come, today I will let all of you here. Everyone is buried with my adoptive father, and everyone is buried with my adoptive father!”

Chapter 1918

Even if there are thousands of enemies! He Yue Feng is not afraid at all!

The voice fell, Yue Feng’s whole body aura soared, and he slowly raised his hands!

“Death to me!”

“Big! Broken! Heaven! Technique!” A

frantic roar came from Yue Feng’s mouth. The moment the voice fell, the air around his body suddenly tore apart, and an extremely strong storm formed in an instant. The rushing crowd swept away.

“Ah!”

In an instant, under the terrifying power raging, hundreds of royal guards and military generals screamed constantly, one by one fell from the air and fell into a pool of blood.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, apart from Duan Yu, the surrounding civil and military officials all trembled, and they couldn’t help gasping for air!

It’s… too strong.

Yue Feng is only one person, so terrifying, so many people, he can’t even stop him!

Duan Yu’s pupils contracted slightly, and he silently urged his inner strength to repair his heart, and his heart became more and more angry!

In Duan Yu’s heart, Yue Feng was not only a nemesis, but also a serious worry. Seeing that Yue Feng’s strength was much stronger than before, the killing intent in his heart was even stronger.

This Yue Feng, who has not yet reached the Tribulation Realm, is so strong. If he does not get rid of him today, there will be endless troubles in the future.

“Go!”

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu yelled wildly at the surrounding: “Everyone, give it to me, no matter what today, I will kill Yue Feng and kill him.”

When he said this, Duan Yu said Speeding up the recovery of internal strength, Duan Yu was accidentally injured when he competed with Yue Feng just now, which made him very annoyed.

Whoops!

The words fell, and outside the main hall, the Imperial City Imperial Army was swarming. From a distance, it was densely packed, with more than 100,000 people.

Haha…

Seeing the arrival of Tiangang Guard and Imperial City Imperial Guard, Duan Yu looked extremely proud and shouted at Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, you want to kill me with your own strength? Today, don’t you? I want to leave alive.” After

speaking, Duan Yu roared and issued an order: “Take Yue Feng, life or death!”

Whoosh! Whoosh! Whoosh!

The words fell, and the Imperial City Imperial Army shouted loudly, rushing towards Yue Feng like a tidal wave.

“Huh!”

Looking at the hundreds of thousands of Imperial City Imperial Army in front of him, Yue Feng did not panic at all, but his expression was mad: “Since you all want to die, then I will fulfill you.”

At this time, Yue Feng’s body was filled with murderous aura, like a killing god descending. World.

The thought of Ouyang Zhennan’s death made Yue Feng’s heart pierce like a knife.

This time, Yue Feng’s determination is firm, and he will never give up until he kills Duan Yu.

God blocks kill gods, Buddha blocks kill Buddha, whoever blocks will die!

The moment the words fell, Yue Feng raised his hand and waved, a golden light flashed, and a golden pagoda appeared, which was the Linglong Pagoda!

Huhuhu…

The next second, many powerhouses in Linglong Tower roared out one after another! I saw that the one who appeared first was tall and dressed in black armor.

It is Yang Jian’s senior brother, You Yan.

Immediately afterwards, Yuan Tiangang, Pang Tong, the Red-Eyed Bear King and the Chiyan Snake King also appeared in front of everyone.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, the civil and military ministers in the hall were all shocked.

what is this? Where did these strong men come from?

These people in Xi Cang Continent were extremely surprised when they saw Yue Feng display the Linglong Pagoda for the first time.

“Yuan Tiangang, Pang Tong, Hongyan Bear King, Chiyan Snake King… I want you to step down this palace hall and slaughter everyone present!” Yue Feng roared wildly, completely losing his mind!

“Kill!” As the

voice fell, You Yan and Yuan Tiangang, many strong men, burst out one after another, rushing towards the surrounding Imperial City Imperial Army.

In an instant, the two sides fought together, screaming constantly, blood stained the hall, and the sky seemed to be dyed red.

Swish!

At this moment, Yue Feng locked Duan Yu tightly and said word by word, “Duan Yu, you must die today, and no one can protect you.”

Om!

The voice of Chapter 1919

fell, and a terrifying aura erupted from Yue Feng’s body again. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant.

Approaching the aura of Transcending Tribulation Realm, suppressing everyone present, panicked in my heart!

“Kacha!”

Immediately after, with a crisp sound, a gleaming weapon appeared in Yue Feng’s hand.

It was Fang Tianhuaji!

As soon as Fang Tianhua halberd came out, the surrounding temperature suddenly increased a lot, and there was a bloodthirsty aura in the air.

call!

At this time, everyone present couldn’t help but take a deep breath.

Although there are many people in Tiangang Guard and Imperial City Imperial Guard, the weapons in Yue Feng's hands, but Lu Bu was famous in the world back then, comparable to divine soldiers, I'm afraid it will be difficult to suppress him.

Swish swish…

At this moment, dozens of guards came quickly and blocked Duan Yu.

Yue Feng saw that these guards were obviously different from the previous palace guards. They were all wearing purple-gold armor and holding long knives, and their momentum was amazing.

It is the Tiangang Guard of the Imperial Palace of Xi Cang Continent.

The Tiangang Guards were a special escort team established by the Western Cang Emperor in those days. They were specially responsible for the safety of the emperor. They were able to become Tiangang Guards. Each of them was carefully selected and could be said to be the elite among the elites.

After the death of Emperor Xicang, Tiangang Guard became Duan Yu's personal bodyguard.

In the next second, I saw a Tiangang Guard, shouting: "Let's form a formation."

Huh!

When the voice fell, I saw dozens of Tiangang guards move one after another, and their figures cooperated with each other to surround Yue Feng in the middle.

Um?

Yue Feng was stunned and frowned slightly.

Is this an array?

Yue Feng clearly saw that the dozens of Tiangang guards in front of him cooperated tacitly.

Yue Feng guessed right.

These Heavenly Gang Guards displayed the incomparably mysterious 'Thirty-six Heavenly Gang Array'. This formation has always been passed down in the palace of Xi Cang Continent, and has never been spread to the outside world, so even Yue Feng did not know this formation.

However, Yue Feng did not panic because of his own formation skills.

Even so, Yue Feng was surrounded by it and couldn't rush out for a while.

Huh..

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu's face was extremely gloomy.

After so many years in Xi Cang Continent, Duan Yu knew the power of the Thirty-Six Heavenly Gang formation. It could be said that if Duan Yu fought against this formation alone, he would have no chance of winning. But in just a few minutes, Duan Yu realized that something was wrong. Although this Yue Feng was besieged by the group, there was no sign of defeat at all.

This time, Duan Yu was a little anxious, and roared: "Trash, it's all trash, is there no one in my Xicang Continent?"

When he said this, Duan Yu was very annoyed.

If it wasn't for being too careless at the beginning and being injured by Yue Feng, the situation would not have reached this point, so passive.

"Don't panic, Your Majesty, watch the minister kill this thief!"

Just when Duan Yu was extremely annoyed, a loud shout came from the crowd. Immediately after, a figure rushed into the formation and slapped Yue Feng with a palm!

It was Yue Chen!

Yue Chen has always been very cunning. When Yue Feng appeared just now, he had been hiding to the side.

Waiting for an opportunity and sneaking a sneak attack has always been Yue Chen's forte.

Seeing that Yue Feng was trapped in the formation at this time, Yue Chen knew that his chance had come.

hum!

The moment he rushed in, Yue Chen's inner strength exploded. With a strong breath surging, in a black light flickering. A blood-red flood dragon suddenly appeared in front of Yue Chen.

It is Yue Chen's unique skill, Xuanyin Divine Art!

Back then, Yue Chen fell off a cliff on the seaside of Donghai City, and inadvertently obtained the Mysterious Yin Skill. Yue Chen regarded it as a treasure and kept cultivating with great concentration.

Xuanyin magic, Yue Chen has practiced for more than ten years, and has long reached the peak of the realm.

Just look at this red Flood Dragon, surrounded by blood and energy, although it is transformed by internal force, but its shape is real, vivid and real, with a body length of tens of meters, and the whole body is filled with the breath of divine beasts, which makes people breathless.

When this blood-colored Flood Dragon appeared, the air in the entire hall was completely distorted, and everyone felt that they were enveloped by a bloodthirsty aura.

Chapter 1920

Swish!

Seeing Yue Chen, Yue Feng's pupils contracted and his eyes were extremely blood red.

This Yue Chen has actually taken refuge with Duan Yu!

Although the adoptive father Ouyang Zhennan was killed by Duan Yu, Yue Chen could not escape the relationship!

"Kacha! Kacha!"

Yue Feng's eyes were red, and his fists clenched loudly!

"Yue Feng!" Yue Chen said with a grim face, "Go to hell!"

At this moment, Yue Chen's eyes were full of hatred. In his heart, he believed that his wife, Chen Yun, was killed by Jiang Shan. , Jiang Shan is Yue Feng's adoptive mother, when Yue Chen saw Yue Feng, his heart was burning with anger!

At this time, Yue Chen didn't know that his wife Chen Yun was not dead at all. He was only sullied by Duan Yu and put in jail.

"Roar!" The

voice fell, and the blood-colored Jiaolong that Yue Chen transformed into with his internal strength let out a roar and rushed towards Yue Feng in an instant.

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu showed a smile, very excited and proud.

Haha…

This Yue Chen will really look for a chance to sneak attack. If he makes a move, Yue Feng will be dead.

Looking at the rushing blood-colored Flood Dragon, Yue Feng did not panic at all, and sneered contemptuously: “It’s just a bed bug transformed by internal power, how dare you take it out to shame?” When the

voice fell, Yue Feng immediately threw his poorness out of the spirit beast sack. release.

“Roar!”

In an instant, accompanied by an aura vibrating, a dark purple Qiongqi appeared in front of everyone.

As soon as Qiong Qi appeared, everyone in the hall only felt it was difficult to breathe, and palpitations rose in their hearts.

This is the real mythical beast, and its aura is not comparable to the Jiaolong that Yue Chen transformed into with his internal power. After all, one is real and the other is illusory.

“Roar!” In the

blink of an eye, Qiong Qi let out a furious roar and rushed towards the blood-colored Jiaolong. Two huge figures collided in mid-air, and under the impact of Qianqi’s powerful divine power, the blood-colored Flood Dragon was directly defeated and disappeared without a trace.

What?

Yue Chen trembled all over, and the whole person was stupid.

hiss!

At the same time, everyone around was dumbfounded, looking at Yue Feng in a daze, speechless.

Just….for a moment? The dragon that Yue Chen had transformed into was scattered?

“Yue Feng, you don’t want to leave alive today!” After a few seconds, Yue Chen reacted, roared, rushed into the formation, and cooperated with dozens of Tiangang guards to besiege Yue Feng.

At this time, Yue Chen was completely insane. Xuanyin magic had always been his trump card, but now, it was easily blocked by Yue Feng, which made Yue Chen feel extremely humiliated.

Thinking of his wife's death again, Yue Feng couldn't get rid of the relationship, Yue Chen was like crazy, he made a very hot shot, and his tricks killed him.

However.

Facing the siege of Yue Chen and Tiangang Guard, Yue Feng was still able to handle it with ease.

Made!

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu's smile froze on his face, and he was extremely angry, and then ordered behind him: "Go, bring that bitch in the prison here." The

voice fell, and a personal guard quickly walked to the prison. After a while, Jiang Shan, who was tied up with five flowers, was brought over.

Aunt Jiang!

At this moment, seeing Jiang Shan, Yue Feng was shocked, surprised and happy.

Yue Feng saw that Jiang Shan's breath was weak, and he obviously suffered a lot here, but his clothes were neat and he should not have been humiliated. In an instant, Yue Feng felt a lot more at ease.

"Yue Feng!"

Duan Yu's mouth twitched with a hint of gloom, he pulled out a sword, placed it across Jiang Shan's neck, and shouted at Yue Feng, "I don't want to see this bitch die, stop immediately and capture it."

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1921-1930

Chapter 1921

When he said this, Duan Yu's eyes flashed coldly.

Since Yue Feng could not be subdued in a short period of time, he could only use this despicable method. In Duan Yu's mind, as long as the goal can be achieved, it doesn't matter whether the means are despicable or not.

"Duan Yu, if you dare to touch my adoptive mother, I will let you die without a corpse." Yue Feng's eyes were blood red and he roared furiously.

He clearly saw that the blade in Duan Yu's hand had drawn a shallow bloodstain on Jiang Shan's neck. As long as she exerted a little more force, Jiang Shan's head would fall to the ground.

At this time, Yue Feng was completely angry.

Burning with anger!

Yue Feng couldn't bear the death of his adoptive father. If Aunt Jiang had another accident, Yue Feng would never forgive himself for the rest of his life.

"Xiaofeng!"

At this moment, Jiang Shan shouted to Yue Feng: "Don't worry about me, Duan Yu killed your foster father, you must take revenge, and Duan Yu will not do anything to me for the time being. Like, he's just trying to distract you, don't be fooled."

Slap!

As soon as he finished speaking, Duan Yu slapped Jiang Shan's face without warning. Jiang Shan cried out in pain, her delicate body softened, and she fell directly to the ground.

"Bitch, shut up for me." Duan Yu said coldly.

Jiang Shan is right, Duan Yu will not kill her for the time being. This is just to influence Yue Feng's attention.

"Duan Yu, damn you." Seeing this scene, Yue Feng went crazy, his eyes were red, and he cursed at Duan Yu: "You have the kind of ability to come at me and beat an unarmed woman? "

Duan Yu sneered and said nothing.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At this time, Yue Feng's attention was successfully attracted by himself, and Duan Yu was very proud.

"Yue Feng! Go to hell!"

Taking advantage of Yue Feng's distraction, Yue Chen roared and slapped him fiercely.

"Xiaofeng, be careful!" Seeing this scene, Jiang Shan was shocked and exclaimed.

Yue Feng wanted to dodge, but it was too late!

boom!

In the next second, Yue Chen slapped Yue Feng with a palm. This palm contained his seven or eight layers of skill. Even if Yue Feng had the Pure Yang Zhenjing to protect his body, he couldn't hold it. With a grunt, his figure was directly shaken back. ten steps.

puff!

Staggering to stabilize his figure, Yue Feng's face was pale and he spat out a mouthful of blood.

Yue Feng clearly felt that his dantian was injured, not very serious, but his strength was affected and he couldn't go all out.

"Hahaha.."

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu was extremely excited, laughed up to the sky, and shouted: "Okay, good fight, Yue Aiqing, hurry up, kill Yue Feng! I have a lot of rewards!"

"Yes, Your Majesty !" Yue Chen responded, then stared at Yue Feng closely, and rushed over with a grinning smile!

At the same time, dozens of Tiangang Guards also attacked Yue Feng again.

"Death! Give me all to die!" Yue Feng roared desperately, holding Fang Tianhua halberd tightly, and went up to meet him.

At this time, his eyes were extremely blood-red, and under the urging of internal force, Fang Tianhuaji shone with blood-colored light, and he slashed when he saw anyone!

But there were too many people on the other side, and Yue Feng was injured again, so he only felt that the pressure was getting bigger and bigger.

During the fierce battle, Yue Feng was already covered in blood, and dozens of Tiangang guards were injured by him, but the rest still rushed forward one after another.

Gradually, Yue Feng felt powerless.

Finally, Yue Chen found the opportunity, sneered, and stabbed Yue Feng's shoulder with a sword!

"Puchi!"

Yue Feng couldn't dodge in time, his entire shoulder was pierced! In an instant, blood swarmed out! He staggered back a few steps and almost fell over.

"Xiaofeng!"

Seeing this scene, Jiang Shan couldn't help exclaiming, her eyes were full of distress and worry, and tears were falling.

Chapter 1922

Seriously, when she first met Yue Feng, Jiang Shan hated it, but after more than ten years of getting along, Jiang Shan was gradually convinced by Yue Feng's personality. Is the adopted son, but has long been regarded as biological.

At this time, seeing Yue Feng covered in blood and being pierced all over, Jiang Shan's heart was cut like a knife.

"Xiaofeng, you must be careful, don't worry about me, do your best to meet the enemy, and don't let them take advantage of it…" Jiang Shan cried, tears like broken pearls that couldn't be stopped at all.

At this moment, Jiang Shan really wanted to rush over to help, but her internal strength was blocked and Duan Yu was using a knife, so she had no chance at all.

Yue Feng's face was pale, the pain kept coming, and he couldn't hear Jiang Shan's words at all. He only felt that the strength in his body disappeared little by little.

However, Yue Feng's eyes were still blood red, and he stared at Duan Yu: "Duan Yu, even if you become Emperor Xi Cang, you can't escape death today."

These words spread throughout the audience like thunder. !

At this time, Yue Feng had completely risked his life, and even if he was afraid of death, he had to kill Duan Yu first.

"Kill, kill, kill!"

Yue Feng howled like crazy, waving Fang Tianhua halberd constantly, trying to rush to Duan Yu, however, there are too many people in front of him, every step forward, he will be attacked to heavy resistance.

“Stupid.”

Duan Yu sneered and mocked at Yue Feng: “You can’t even pass this level of my men, and you still want to kill me? It’s really shameless, come on, I’m here, if you have the ability, you will Rush over.”

When he said this, Duan Yu’s tone was relaxed and smug, and there was a bit of playfulness in his eyes.

Yue Feng was injured, and facing the siege of Tiangang Guard and Yue Chen, it was impossible to rush over. It can be said that the situation has been settled. At this time, Duan Yu had already thought about how to torture Yue Feng to death.

“Yue Aiqing.” Duan Yu ordered to Yue Chen: “Don’t kill Yue Feng in a hurry, just play with him.”

“Yes, Your Majesty.” Yue Chen replied.

The next second, while Yue Feng was dealing with Tian Gangwei, Yue Chen grinned, took the opportunity to circle around, and cut a bloody mouth out of Yue Feng.

Chill.

In an instant, blood spurted out, and Yue Feng’s entire back was dyed red.

Haha…

At this moment, Yue Chen’s face was full of hideousness, and he shouted out of his hatred: “Yue Feng, don’t be arrogant anymore, you are alone, and you still want to hurt Your Majesty? Today is your death date. I My wife died because of you, and today I will take your life to pay homage to her spirit in heaven!” After the

voice fell, Yue Chen clenched his long sword and rushed up again.

call!

Hearing this, Yue Feng frowned and was very surprised.

His wife died because of me? Is Chen Yun dead?

Immediately afterwards, Yue Feng felt inexplicably happy, no matter how Chen Yun died, she was evil-hearted and did a lot of evil, and her death proved that the sky has eyes.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly and fought fiercely with Yue Chen.

In terms of strength alone, Yue Chen is not Yue Feng's opponent at all, but there are dozens of heavenly guards around him to cooperate, plus Yue Chen is cunning and cunning, his shots are all vicious and sinister tricks, in this case, Yue risk is like a circle. .

puff, puff…

In the blink of an eye, there were several more wounds on Yue Feng's body, and the blood continued to spray, which was very tragic.

"Xiaofeng!"

This time, Jiang Shan was completely anxious, and then she thought of something, and shouted at Yue Chen: "Yue Chen, if you seek revenge on Yue Feng because of your wife, you are making a big mistake."

As she said that, Jiang Shan bit her lip tightly and continued, "Your wife didn't die at all. He was imprisoned by Duan Yu, and now you are stupidly working for Duan Yu, you are the biggest fool in the world."

Chapter 1923

What?

Yue Chen was desperately trying to attack Yue Feng, but when he heard this, his body was shocked, his mind was buzzing, and he was surprised and excited.

Wife is not dead?

Swish!

At the same time, Duan Yu's face changed greatly, and he slapped Jiang Shan again, "Bitch, shut up."

Duan Yu was very annoyed at this time.

Mad, this bitch, actually said this at the most critical time! While angry, Duan Yu was also a little nervous. After all, what Jiang Shan said was the truth. Chen Yun didn't die, but was imprisoned by herself.

But soon, Duan Yu calmed down. After all, Jiang Shan said that there was no evidence and no evidence.

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, Yue Chen reacted and looked at Duan Yu closely: “Is what Jiang Shan said true?”

When he asked, Yue Chen’s mind was buzzing and he was in chaos.

“Yue Aiqing!” Duan Yu took a deep breath and shouted angrily: “You are a smart person, how can you believe the words of this slut? She is trying to sow discord, so as to create opportunities for Yue Feng, you don’t need to pay attention, and quickly kill Yue Feng. Your wife is already dead. As long as you kill Yue Feng, I will immediately make you a general.” With the

last sentence, Duan Yu almost roared out.

Yue Feng has been besieged in circles, and it is difficult to fly. At this most critical time, there must be no mistakes.

call!

Hearing this, Yue Chen took a deep breath and nodded slowly: “Don’t worry, Your Majesty, I will do my best.”

Speaking of which, Yue Chen had been dubious about Jiang Shan’s words, but when he heard Duan Yu say this, he didn’t think too much.

When the words fell, Yue Chen clenched his long sword and rushed towards Yue Feng again!

“33254!” However, at this moment, Jiang Shan shouted again: “Yue Chen, this is the password for your wife’s treasure chest, isn’t it?!”

Shuh!

Yue Chen’s body was shocked, his eyes locked on Jiang Shan, and he said coldly: “How do you know?”

Chen Yun is notoriously vain, especially likes to buy all kinds of jewelry. When she was the wife of the supervisor, Chen Yun deliberately I got a treasure chest, put all the jewelry in it, and got a password.

Chen Yun cherished this treasure box very much, and when she came to Xi Cang Continent, she did not forget to take it with her.

Because it is private, only Chen Yun and Yue Chen know about this matter. Therefore, Yue Chen was shocked when he suddenly heard Jiang Shan reveal the password of the treasure chest.

“Yue Chen!” Jiang Shan said loudly: “Your wife told me this password. Do you know that that night, your wife was defiled and humiliated by Duan Yu, so she discussed with me how to get rid of Duan Yu, In order to show our sincerity, we told each other a secret. At that time, your wife told me the password of the treasure box….Unfortunately, our plan failed. At that time, Duan Yu became angry and locked up your wife. These days , your wife was humiliated by Duan Yu day and night!”

At the end, Jiang Shan’s face flushed and she was very shy.

After all, what Duan Yu did to Chen Yun was hard to tell, but for Yue Feng’s safety, Jiang Shan had to say it.

hum!

Hearing this, Yue Chen only felt a thunder in his mind, and the whole person was stunned.

Wife is not dead? locked up?

And… my wife was defiled by Duan Yu?

For a time, Yue Chen’s brain was buzzing, and his whole body was going to be messy.

Two seconds later, Yue Chen reacted and looked closely at Jiang Shan: “What you said is true? I tell you, if you dare to slander my wife’s innocence, I will kill you first.”

Chapter 1924

Yue Chen’s eyes are extremely blood red, although his wife has always looked down on him and often scolds him, but for so many years, Chen Yun has been by Yue Chen’s side, never abandoning her, and helping him a lot. So in Yue Chen’s heart, not only deeply in love with Chen Yun, but also very grateful.

Now how can I not be angry when I see Jiang Shan talking about Chen Yun’s innocence?

call! Jiang Shan took a deep breath, her delicate face full of seriousness: “What I said

is absolutely true, think about it carefully, if my wife and I didn’t cooperate, how could she tell me the password to the treasure chest?”

Shan is extremely eager: “Yue Chen, you believe me, your wife is not dead, but is locked up by Duan Yu, you must not be deceived by him again.”

Wow!

At this moment, the surrounding civil and military officials were also in an uproar.

I didn’t expect Duan Yu to be such a person…

so shameless.

For a time, the eyes of the civil and military officials looking at Duan Yu were all complicated, and the loyalty in their hearts was also shaken.

As the emperor, Duan Yu even slept with the women of his ministers. Who would be loyal to him.

At this time, Duan Yu was furious, and slapped Jiang Shan’s face again: “Bitch, shut up immediately, if you talk nonsense again, I will kill you.”

Jiang Shan covered her face, bit her lip tightly, and said nothing. shout out.

Immediately, Jiang Shan glared at Duan Yu and said coldly: “Duan Yu, what you have done, you know in your own heart, you can’t cover up your despicable behavior even if you kill me.

“

Hearing this, Duan Yu was completely angry, and roared: “Okay, very good, then you can die!”

As soon as the words fell, Duan Yu was about to attack Jiang Shan.

“Duan Yu, how dare you…” Seeing this, Yue Feng shouted angrily, and was about to rush over at the same time, but it was too late to be surrounded by dozens of Tiangang guards.

“Duan Yu, fuck you.”

However, at this moment, Yue Chen suddenly shouted, and his figure exploded, like a meteor, carrying an endless and violent aura, coming directly towards Duan Yu!

At this moment, Yue Chen’s eyes were extremely blood red, like a beast, he locked Duan Yu tightly, and the anger that filled his heart made him lose his mind instantly!

To be honest, Yue Chen didn’t want to believe Jiang Shan in his heart.

But Yue Chen is very clear that Chen Yun cherishes that treasure box very much, and will never tell outsiders the password. Since Jiang Shan said it, it proves that what she said before is the truth.

Yue Chen loves Chen Yun very much, and when he learns that she has been defiled by Duan Yu, his heart is full of anger.

What made Yue Chen even more unacceptable was that Duan Yu actually lied to himself, saying that Chen Yun was dead, but he foolishly believed it, and at this time he also helped him deal with Yue Feng.

What a disgrace, what a disgrace!

“Yue Chen, you’re crazy.” Duan Yu was startled and shouted angrily.

However.

Yue Chen did not respond, his eyes were extremely cold, his inner strength surged, and he accelerated.

In the blink of an eye, Yue Chen rushed to Duan Yu.

hum!

At this moment, Yue Chen raised his hands, and a terrifying force instantly condensed, as if in mid-air, forming a black unicorn, which suddenly slammed towards Duan Yu!

Seeing this scene, everyone around was taken aback.

Hold!

Duan Yu scolded secretly, and quickly summoned the Heaven-Opening Axe to block it in front of him!

At this time, Duan Yu was very depressed. He originally wanted to use Yue Chen to deal with Yue Feng, so that he could take the opportunity to restore his strength, but he did not expect that Yue Chen would be turned back by Jiang Shan with a few words.

“boom!…”

Chapter 1925 The

black unicorn slammed into the opening axe!

Duan Yu spit out a mouthful of blood, and his body flew far away.

Even if he had the Heaven-Opening Axe, he was injured by Yue Feng before, and he had not recovered yet, so he couldn't resist Yue Chen's full-strength blow!

"Duan Yu, damn you, give me death!" Yue Chen roared, his body filled with murderous aura, and rushed towards Duan Yu again.

Feeling Yue Chen's resentment, Duan Yu didn't dare to fight, he held the Heaven-opening Axe, and threw an axe fiercely. With this axe, Duan Yu directly used all his strength!

"Om!"

Duan Yu's internal strength was instantly evacuated by this axe. The surrounding air was torn apart! The power was so terrifying that even if Yue Chen was burning with anger, he didn't dare to take it hard, so he had to avoid it for the time being.

Duan Yu took advantage of this opportunity, turned around and ran, and rushed out of the hall.

In a blink of an eye, he had disappeared from everyone's sight.

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was extremely annoyed, if it wasn't for the Tian Gang Guards around him, Duan Yu would never have escaped so easily.

"Wife!"

Yue Chen was also extremely annoyed, his face was extremely gloomy, then he remembered something, shouted, and rushed directly to the bedroom behind: "Wife, where are you? Where are you…"

Duan Yu After running away, Yue Chen's sneak attack was no longer around, and Yue Feng's pressure was relieved a lot.

Bang bang bang…

After a while, dozens of Tiangang guards were injured by Yue Feng, and Yue Feng also successfully broke the formation and rushed out.

hiss!

In an instant, all the eyes of the audience focused on Yue Feng, and they were all moved, and many people secretly gasped.

At this time, Yue Feng was dripping with blood, and the wounds on his body were dense, almost becoming a bloody man, but he still stood proudly, holding Fang Tianhua halberd, like a god of war descending to earth.

This…

Seeing this scene, the civil and military officials were extremely shocked.

Total shock.

Is such a serious injury alright?

This Yue Feng is worthy of the famous Tianmen Sect Master of Jiuzhou, standing in the sky!

call!

Yue Feng didn't care about the gazes of the people around him, his face was extremely cold, and he was extremely annoyed when he looked at the direction in which Duan Yu fled.

I planned to risk my life today and kill Duan Yu, but I never thought of it, and finally let him escape.

At this moment, among the civil and military officials, a figure came out.

It was the Prime Minister of Xi Cang Continent, Chen Dong. Chen Dong was originally just a minister, but after Duan Yu killed Xi Canghuang, he made him prime minister.

In the next second, Chen Dong bent his knees, knelt down in front of Yue Feng in public, and said loudly, "Chen Dong, please meet Your Majesty, long live Your Majesty."

Xi Cang Continent advocates force, and whoever is the strongest is the one Emperor, this is the rule. Moreover, Yue Feng broke into the Xicang Palace alone, beat Duan Yu and fled. There were hundreds of civil and military officials present, who wouldn't be afraid of Yue Feng? They were all afraid that Yue Feng would get angry and kill all the civil and military officials in Xicang Continent! Instead, let Yue Feng be the emperor! All the civil and military officials present thought so in their hearts!

This Chen Dong is extremely smooth. At this time, he was the first to surrender to Yue Feng!

"Come on, see Your Majesty!"

In an instant, in the main hall, a large area knelt down.

Huh….

Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief. He was suddenly pushed to the throne, and he instinctively wanted to refuse. After all, he is from the Earth Circle Continent, so he is not suitable to be the Emperor of Xi Cang Continent. But Yue Feng thought about it, if he became an emperor and had power, he would hunt down Duan Yu faster.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at the throne in front of him and walked over slowly without hesitation!

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1926-1930

Chapter 1926

Pedal! pedal! pedal!

Yue Feng walked towards the dragon chair step by step. He walked very slowly and his footsteps were very light, but every step seemed to be stepping on everyone's heart! At this time, Yue Feng is already like a bloody man with wounds all over his body! From the main hall to the dragon chair, hundreds of steps away, Yue Feng will drop a few drops of blood every time he takes a step!

Arriving in front of the throne, Yue Feng sat down slowly, his face was as calm as water, raised his hand, and said lightly: "Get up, pass my will, and go after Duan Yu with all your strength. There must be no mistake."

When he said this, Yue Feng's face did not have any excitement of being an emperor, but an indescribable coldness.

Duan Yu, even if you escape to the ends of the earth, I will kill you.

"Yes, Your Majesty!" The civil and military officials responded in unison, and immediately walked out of the hall to deploy to pursue Duan Yu.

call!

At this time, Yue Feng took a deep breath and looked at Jiang Shan.

“Aunt Jiang.” Yue Feng was ashamed and said, “I’m sorry, I’m late, I’ve made you feel wronged.”

Jiang Shan showed a smile and gently comforted: “You don’t have to blame yourself, you’re here too. It’s not too late, isn’t it good for me?” There

was a smile on her face, but Jiang Shan was also very disappointed.

Thinking of her husband’s death, Jiang Shan felt a pain in her heart.

“Aunt Jiang, you must have suffered a lot during this time, hurry up and rest.” Yue Feng blamed himself, and then said seriously: “Don’t worry, I will definitely catch Duan Yu, when the time comes, I will I will do it myself to avenge my adoptive father.”

Hmm!

Jiang Shan responded, and then walked out of the hall accompanied by several palace maids.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“His Majesty!”

As soon as his forefoot left, a eunuch came over and said respectfully to Yue Feng: “Duan Yu escaped, what should I do with the 108 concubines he stayed in the harem?”

The 108 concubines?

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s heart was shocked. Duan Yu, a bastard, would enjoy being an emperor. He even got 108 concubines.

Cursing inwardly, Yue Feng’s expression was indifferent: “

In the past, when the dynasty changed, how did the new emperor deal with the concubines of the previous emperor?” “Report to Your Majesty.” When the new emperor ascends the throne, the concubines of the previous emperor are all dispatched by the new emperor.” After

speaking, the eunuch continued: “Your Majesty, these concubines are all Duan Yu’s beloved concubines, and each of them is a national beauty, rare and rare. Peerless beauty, it would be a pity if they were killed or all of them were driven out of the palace. Besides, His Majesty also needs someone to serve you.”

Hmm!

Hearing this, Yue Feng nodded and said lightly: “In that case, send them all to my bedroom at night.”

“Yes, Your Majesty!” The eunuch responded quickly, and then trotted out of the hall.

…..

Yue Feng issued the imperial decree, and the civil and military officials did not dare to slack off, and sent experts to pursue Duan Yu with all their strength.

Right now!

Xi Cang Continent, in the mountains on the southwest border.

Duan Yu looked sad and indignant, clenched his axe, and kept running forward. At this time, Duan Yu was exhausted physically and mentally, but he did not dare to stop at his feet.

Because, behind him, there are thousands of masters, chasing after him.

At this time, these masters shouted while chasing.

“Duan Yu, don’t run away, just grab it!”

“You have no way out.”

“Hurry up and give up your resistance, and follow us to meet His Majesty…”

The shouts came one after another, and the tone of voice was somber, no one sympathized with Duan Yu, or opened his eyes to him.

What?

Hearing these words, Duan Yu’s eyes flashed coldly, and anger rose in his heart.

His Majesty? Did these people support Yue Feng as emperor?

Mad, these white-eyed wolves!

Chapter 1927

Duan Yu has been in Xicang Continent for so long, and he knows the customs here. He immediately guessed that after he escaped, the civil and military officials supported Yue Feng as the emperor, but a day ago, he was still The supreme emperor became a fugitive in the blink of an eye, while Yue Feng, the nemesis of life and death, robbed himself of his position and became the emperor.

What made Duan Yu even more annoyed was that the people who were chasing, who had been respectful to him before, had now lost their power and fell into trouble one by one.

This kind of reversal of the world makes Duan Yu really unacceptable.

Made!

Yue Feng, you wait for me, and when I make a comeback, I will find you to settle accounts.

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu gritted his teeth and accelerated.

Seeing this scene, many experts are extremely annoyed.

“Still running?”

“Made, it’s at the end of the road, and you still won’t give in? Duan Yu, do you think you still have a chance?”

“Stop talking nonsense with him, hurry

up and chase!” Continue to chase towards Duan Yu.

In the palace before, Duan Yu was first injured by Yue Feng, then severely injured by Yue Chen, and fled all the way. He was already exhausted. At this time, he was chased by everyone. to a cliff.

Whew… Arriving

at the cliff, because it was dark, Duan Yu stepped on the ground, and he didn’t have time to react. He swayed and fell directly under the cliff!

Made!

In the air, Duan Yu was shocked and angry, holding the Heaven-Opening Axe tightly in one hand, and waving the other hand constantly, trying to grab whatever he could, but as a result, he encountered a cliff as smooth as a mirror.

It’s over, so high, wouldn’t it kill you if you fell?

He was muttering in his heart, Duan Yu couldn’t tell the despair, he could feel that this cliff was at least ten thousand feet high, and his internal strength had not recovered.

Whoops!

At this moment, many of the masters behind rushed to the cliff and looked at each other in dismay.

“Falling from such a height, there is no doubt that he will die!”

“Yes, he was seriously injured, and there is absolutely no chance of him surviving.”

“Let’s go, go back to your Majesty.”

Everyone was discussing, and they all returned to the same path, heading towards the imperial city. .

…

At this moment, on the other side, the Earth Circle Continent, Mount Emei.

In the main hall, Zhou Qin sat on the throne with a gloomy face, wearing a long purple dress, exuding the breath of the iceberg goddess, and the aura that permeated his body was even more heart-pounding.

In front of her, Tang Qingyun knelt there, dripping with cold sweat and shaking hands and feet.

“You said just now that you saw Liu Xuan coming back?” Zhou Qin looked at Tang Qingyun coldly, her tone extremely cold: “You wanted to bring her to Emei and interrogate Yue Feng’s whereabouts, but you couldn’t beat the man beside her. Two men? You are still the owner of the Tang Family Fortress. You can’t do this little thing well, what do I want you to do?”

“The leader of the alliance.”

Tang Qingyun swallowed, his voice trembling, and he was very nervous: “My subordinate I really tried my best, the two men next to Liu Xuan are too powerful, one is Shennong, the other is Zhu Rong, who is his opponent.”

What?

Hearing this, Zhou Qin’s delicate body trembled, and she stared at Tang Qingyun in shock.

Total shock.

Zhu Rong? Shennong?

This… This is all history, a well-known powerhouse, actually staying by Liu Xuan’s side?

How could Liu Xuan, what virtue and how capable, actually let two peerless powerhouses guard her?

Thinking to herself, Zhou Qin looked at Tang Qingyun and asked coldly, “What you said is true?

” Dare to deceive the leader. Several disciples of my Tang Family Fort were burned to death by Shennong, and they were directly turned into ashes, leaving no bones behind.”

Thinking of the disciples who died tragically, Tang Qingyun was very heartbroken.

Chapter 1928

Zhou Qin took a deep breath and pondered.

If Liu Xuan had Zhu Rong and Shennong by their side, it would be difficult. Zhou Qin bit her lip tightly and instructed Faye Wong: “Faye Wong, you prepare immediately, put on a gift, go to Yunzhou City, bring Liu Xuan, Shennong and Zhu Rong, please come to Mount Emei, remember, have a certain attitude Be sincere, no matter what method you use, you must invite them over, you know?”

Zhou Qin thought about it, first invited Liu Xuan, Shennong, and Zhu Rong to Mount Emei, and then, on his own territory, there are some ways to deal with it. them.

“Understood!”

Faye Wong nodded, showing a smile: “Relax, Senior Sister Head, I know what to do, I will definitely invite Liu Xuan and the others, so Senior Sister Head will not be disappointed.” On the

other side, the border of Xi Cang Continent.

In the mountains, below the cliffs of ten thousand feet.

Huh….

Duan Yu fell down the cliff, listening to the wind whistling in his ears, Duan Yu felt that his falling speed was getting faster and faster, and he was about to end. Duan Yu gritted his teeth and waved his axe. smashed on the mountain wall.

Thorn la la…

The opening axe is extremely sharp, and it carved a deep ditch on the mountain wall and slowed down some of the falling speed.

puff.

Even so, at the moment of landing, the powerful falling force made Duan Yu stagger backwards, the blood in the body surged, and a mouthful of blood spurted out of his mouth.

Duan Yu was seriously injured, but this time, he couldn't hold it anymore, his eyes darkened, and he passed out.

Swish…

Just at this moment, in the woods not far away, there was a sound of footsteps, and then, a figure slowly walked over.

Tall and straight, dressed in a white gown, elegant and handsome, he is the elder of Wangyougu, watching.

That's right, the place where Duan Yu fell is not far from Wangyou Valley, and when I went out for a walk today, I happened to bump into Duan Yu.

anyone?

Seeing Duan Yu in a coma, he was stunned for a moment.

hiss!

Immediately afterwards, seeing the Sky-Opening Axe falling next to him, after watching it, he felt that the blood all over his body suddenly boiled, and he couldn't help taking a deep breath.

This…. this seems to be the artifact that shook the world more than ten years ago, the opening axe.

Could it be that this person is the owner of Kaitian Axe, Duan Yu from Xicang Continent?

More than ten years ago, the vision of heaven and earth, the opening of the axe was born. After Duan Yu obtained it, he fled under the siege of the Tianqi army, and later became the prime minister of Xicang Continent. of.

It can be said that Duan Yu, like Yue Feng, is a man of influence in the Kyushu Continent.

Thinking to himself, Jing Guan walked over slowly, quickly picked up the Sky-opening Axe, and then carried Duan Yu, hurriedly returned to Wangyou Valley.

Knowing that Jing Guan brought Duan Yu back, the entire Wangyou Valley was alarmed, and many disciples rushed to the hall to watch.

As the owner of the valley, Situ Wangqing did not dare to neglect, and personally took action to heal Duan Yu.

To be honest, Situ Wangqing immediately thought of taking it as his own when he saw the opening axe, but he held back. After all, Duan Yu killed Xi Canghuang and established himself as emperor.

This is the emperor of Xicang Continent, and Wangyougu is still in the development stage, its strength is not enough, how dare to oppose Duan Yu?

Situ Wangqing didn't know that Duan Yu was no longer the emperor at this time. On the day of the enthronement ceremony, Yue Feng was forced to escape from the imperial city. Now the emperor of Xicang Continent is Yue Feng.

Duan Yu didn't know how long he had been in a coma. When he woke up, he only felt a splitting headache.

Um?

The moment he opened his eyes, Duan Yu was stunned when he saw the surrounding environment.

Chapter 1929 I

saw that I was lying on the bed, the room in front of me was clean and tidy, and the scenery outside the window was pleasant, like a paradise.

where is this?

Didn't you fall off a cliff and pass out?

"Awake?"

Just as Duan Yu was muttering secretly, a crisp and pleasant voice sounded from outside, and then, several people walked in, and the one headed was Situ Wangqing.

Behind her, followed Jingguan, and Su Qingyan several disciples.

"You…" Duan Yu frowned, and was about to ask where this place was, but he just said two words, and when he saw Su Qingyan, the words behind him swallowed hard, and he was extremely surprised. .

Su Qingyan, Sect Master of Wenzong?

At this moment, Duan Yu's face changed, and his heart was nervous and complicated.

Su Qingyan is Yue Feng's woman. Could it be that she was caught by Yue Feng's people?

Thinking of this, Duan Yu felt even more uneasy.

"Don't panic."

At this moment, Situ Wangqing smiled lightly and said softly: "You are the new emperor of Xicang Continent, Your Majesty Duan Yu, this is Wangyou Valley, the place is hidden, and most people can't find it here. Yes ."

After speaking, Situ Wangqing continued: "My name is Situ Wangqing, and I am the owner of Wangyou Valley. I don't know what happened to Your Majesty, but you are so embarrassed and seriously injured?"

Wangyou Valley?

Duan Yu took a deep breath, frowned secretly, but did not speak, but looked at Su Qingyan behind him vigilantly.

At this time, Duan Yu still didn't understand what kind of place Wangyou Valley was, let alone that Su Qingyan would be here.

"Your Majesty!"

Situ Wangqing smiled slightly when he noticed the change in Duan Yu's expression, and comforted him: "This is Jingguan, the elder of Wangyou Valley, who saw you at the bottom of the cliff and brought you back, the others, They are all my apprentices."

Immediately afterwards, Situ Wangqing continued: "There are no outsiders here, and we have no grievances between Wangyougu and Your Majesty, so naturally they will not harm you, so Your Majesty does not have to worry about it."

What?

Hearing this, Duan Yu was extremely surprised.

Isn't Su Qingyan the suzerain of Wenzong? How did you become a disciple of Wangyougu?

Feeling Su Qingyan's indifference again, seeing himself without the slightest emotional fluctuations, Duan Yu was even more puzzled. You must know that the grudge between you and Yue Feng has long been endless. As a woman of Yue Feng, Su Qingyan should be very hostile when she sees her.

But in front of Su Qingyan, why is she so calm?

At this moment, Duan Yu thought that he had mistaken the person, this was just a woman who was similar to Su Qingyan, but soon, he denied this guess.

After all, there are too many similar people in the world, but the temperament is innate and cannot be imitated.

Duan Yu clearly felt that the woman in front of her, with the aura of a goddess who did not eat the fireworks of the world, was Su Qingyan, the Sect Master of Wenzong, and she was absolutely right.

The more he thought about it, the more confused he became, but Duan Yu did not show it on his face.

call!

In the next second, Duan Yu took a deep breath and smiled wryly at Situ Wangqing: “Gu Master, don’t be so polite, I’m no longer an emperor, I’m now a poor homeless person. Now Yue Feng is the emperor of Xicang Continent.”

What? !

Hearing this, Situ Wangqing and Jing Guan looked at each other and were stunned.

Duan Yu is no longer the emperor? The new emperor is Yue Feng?

If so, what is there to worry about? Why don’t you take the opening axe? !

Chapter 1930

Thought, Situ Wangqing’s eyes were fiery, and he subconsciously glanced at the opening axe beside Duan Yu, unable to hide the burning heat in his heart.

Wangyou Valley is a critical period of development. If you get the Heaven-Opening Axe, wouldn’t it be even more powerful? At that time, it will be easier to expand Wangyou Valley.

Made!

Aware of Situ Wangqing’s reaction, Duan Yu’s heart was shocked, the secret path was not good, it was broken, and knowing that he had no power, the valley owner of Wangyou Valley wanted to snatch the Kaitian Axe.

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu endured the pain on his body and bowed to Situ Wangqing: “Thanks to the Guzhu for saving his life, if the Guzhu does not dislike it, I, Duan Yu, are willing to worship the Guzhu as a teacher and join Wangyou Valley. “

When he said this, Duan Yu was sincere on the surface, but cunning in his eyes.

Duan Yu's palace was very deep, and after realizing Situ Wangqing's thoughts, he decided to take the lead and show his attitude.

If it was before, Duan Yu would never be so servile, but there is no way, he is seriously injured, and he is in someone else's territory, if he does it, there is no chance of winning.

As long as Situ Wangqing promises to accept her as a disciple, everyone will be her own, and she will be embarrassed to snatch the Heavenly Axe.

This…

Duan Yu's action made Situ Wangqing a little unprepared, frowning slightly, and then asked with a smile that was not a smile: "Your generation is a hero, and you have also been an emperor, and you are considered the son of the emperor, even at this time. If you are down, there will be a comeback in the future, why would you condescend to join me in Wangyou Valley?"

As the owner of Wangyou Valley, Situ Wangqing is smart and intelligent, and at a glance, he can see that Duan Yu is not doing it from the heart.

Ugh!

Duan Yu sighed softly and smiled bitterly: "Gu Master also saw it. Now that I have lost the throne and am seriously injured, even if I have plans to make a comeback, my strength is limited by myself, and it is too difficult to implement.

" Since the Lord has saved me, it proves that we are destined, as long as the owner of the valley is willing to take me in, I promise Duan Yu that as long as I regain the throne, I will never forget Wangyougu, let alone your kindness."

Hearing this, Situ Wangqing pondered. .

To be honest, at this time, Situ Wangqing wanted to kill Duan Yu immediately and grab the Kaitian Axe directly, but then he thought that doing so would be said to be taking advantage of others' danger.

If Duan Yu is taken in, Wangyougu will have a powerful helper, which will be very beneficial to the future development of Wangyougu.

Thinking to himself, Situ Wangqing did not agree immediately, but looked at Duan Yu and asked, "If you seize the throne, what will you do with Yue Feng?"

Yue Feng’s woman, Su Qingyan, lost her memory by herself, and she still accepted it for Disciple, after all, Wangyougu and Yue Feng are hostile. As the owner of the valley, Situ Wangqing naturally has to consider these.

“Yue Feng?”

Duan Yu grinned and said ruthlessly: “How could I let him go, as long as he falls into my hands, I will cut him into eight pieces and let out the hatred in my heart.”

Duan Yu said, With a face of grief and indignation, he continued: “That Yue Feng, on the surface of benevolence and righteousness, is honored as a hero by the Earth Circle, but he is actually a despicable villain. More than ten years ago, in order to help his brother fight for territory, he destroyed my whole family. Let his sworn eldest brother, Zhu Bajie kidnap my wife Xu Qingyi, and now, take my throne again, and kill me to silence me, I hate to be inseparable with him!

” Every word is pearly, with anger and anger.

When he said this, Duan Yu did not forget to pay attention to Su Qingyan’s reaction, and saw that her expression was indifferent and there was no reaction at all.

call!

Hearing this, Situ Wangqing and the people around him couldn’t help but move slightly.

Unexpectedly, Yue Feng, who is famous in Kyushu, turned out to be such a ruthless person.

Exterminating people is not enough, but we need to eradicate the roots.

So poisonous!

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1931-1940

Chapter 1931

“Okay.” In the

next second, Situ Wangqing nodded and said with a smile, “Even so, I promise to take you in. From today onwards, you will take good care of your wounds in Wangyou Valley. Yougu will fully support you and help you regain the throne.”

Since Duan Yu and Yue Feng have such a bloody feud, he doesn’t have to worry anymore.

“Thank you, Master.” Duan Yu made a very happy look, and quickly knelt down and bowed to the teacher: “Master is above, please accept the disciples.”

“Okay, get up!” Jade hand.

call!

At this moment, Su Qingyan, who had been silent next to him, couldn’t help but let out a sigh of relief, frowning and said, “That Yue Feng is so abhorrent, a person like him became an emperor, didn’t the people of Xicang Continent suffer? “

Su Qingyan took Wangyou Shui and lost her memory. Half a month ago, she was instilled by Jingguan and Situ Wangqing, saying that she had gone out to work before and encountered Yue Feng, and then she lost her memory.

Under such circumstances, Su Qingyan had a very bad impression of Yue Feng, and now that Duan Yu distorted the facts and fabricated Yue Feng’s evil deeds, he hated Yue Feng even more in his heart.

Situ forgets his feelings and contemplates, and smiles without saying a word.

Um?

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu frowned again.

What the hell is going on here, aren’t Su Qingyan and Yue Feng in a good relationship? Why does Su Qingyan treat Yue Feng like this? Surprised, Duan Yu finally couldn’t bear it anymore, looked at Su Qingyan and asked, “This senior sister, do you know Yue Feng very well?” He joined Wangyougu, so he naturally wanted to call him senior sister.

“I…”

Su Qingyan bit her lip tightly and shook her head gently: “I’m not familiar with Yue Feng, but the master said that it was because of Yue Feng that I lost my memory…”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

What?

Duan Yu was stunned for a moment, then excited.

Haha…

No wonder Su Qingyan was so wrong, it turned out that she had lost her memory.

“Senior sister, don’t worry, since Yue Feng is our enemy, when I recover my strength, I will help you deal with him.” Duan Yu said with a smile.

Um!

Su Qingyan nodded, feeling very warm in her heart. Originally, she joined Wangyougu relatively late, and she had to call her senior brother and senior sister when she saw her. Suddenly, she had a junior brother who treated herself so well, and anyone else would be in a good mood.

“Okay!”

At this moment, Situ Wangqing said with a smile, “Since you guys are chatting so speculatively, Qingyan, during this time, you should take good care of Duan Yu.”

“Okay!” Su Qingyan was very Obediently responded. She is a kind character, and the Master’s order will naturally not be violated.

More importantly, Su Qingyan had a very good impression of this junior brother.

At this time, Su Qingyan did not realize that the new junior brother in front of him was his man’s old enemy. Moreover, grievances are never shared.

Situ Wangqing said no more, and left the room with Jing Guan and the other disciples.

“Good Senior Sister.”

As soon as he left, Duan Yu showed a smile and cupped his hands at Su Qingyan: “I will trouble you more in the future. To be taken care of by a beautiful Senior Sister like a fairy, I, Duan Yu, really came from Sansheng. Blessed.”

Chapter 1932

When he said this, Duan Yu's eyes were looking up and down at Su Qingyan's graceful curve, and his heart was restless.

Yue Feng, you have taken everything from me, and I will recover some of this debt from your woman first.

…

on the other side, Mount Emei.

On the steps under Mount Emei, several people walked towards them.

The one headed is Faye Wong.

Behind her, Liu Xuan, Zhu Rong and Shennong slowly followed.

Zhu Rong and Shen Nong looked relaxed and walked while admiring the scenery on both sides, while Liu Xuan had a complex expression on her face.

Half a day ago, Faye Wong took a gift and made a special trip to Yunzhou City to visit, saying that on behalf of Zhou Qin, she came to invite Liu Xuan to visit Mount Emei, and said that it was a misunderstanding before, and her attitude was very sincere.

To be honest, Liu Xuan didn't want to come, but Shen Man tried his best to persuade him, saying that the dignified martial arts alliance leader sent someone to invite him and brought gifts.

Zhu Rong and Shen Nong, unaware of the grievances between Zhou Qin and Yue Feng, followed Liu Xuan's promise.

When Liu Xuan, Zhurong and others arrived at the square of the Emei Hall, they could see Zhou Qin standing at the door of the hall from a distance. Behind her, on both sides, the disciples of Emei, and the masters of the various factions, were neatly arranged in a great pomp.

call!

At this moment, feeling the strength of Zhu Rong and Shen Nong, all the Emei disciples present couldn't help but take a deep breath.

powerful!

Is this the legendary fire god Zhurong and Shennong? The strength is really strong.

Even Zhou Qin's body trembled, and a bit of fear appeared on her beautiful face. Immediately afterwards, Zhou Qin showed a bright smile, hurried up to meet her, and

held Liu Xuan's hand very affectionately: "It's been a long time, your face has become as beautiful as it used to be, it's really nice.

" , Zhou Qin greeted Zhu Rong two with a very polite attitude: "These two are the well-known senior Zhu Rong and senior Shennong, right? My subordinates had a bad attitude towards you before, it was all a misunderstanding, two seniors. It's a lot, don't worry about it."

Zhu Rong and Shen Nong looked at each other and waved their hands generously, indicating that they were all right.

"Zhou Qin!"

At this moment, Liu Xuan bit her lip tightly, looked at Zhou Qin and said, "You don't need to be so polite, what's the matter, you can tell me directly."

"Nothing else, just to catch up with you . ." Zhou Qin smiled and responded.

call!

Liu Xuan took a deep breath and said seriously: "If you don't say anything, I'll say, Zhou Qin, why are you dealing with Yue Feng, you used to be such good friends, do you have to do it all the time? You let your subordinates go. My family is investigating Yue Feng's whereabouts, and they have sent people to monitor me, do you think I'm stupid? Don't you know?"

Seriously, if Liu Xuan was alone, she would never have said it outright, after all Zhou Qin is a martial artist now. The leader, identity and status are not what they used to be.

But Liu Xuan is not afraid, there are elder brother Zhu Rong and senior Shennong by her side.

Ugh!

Hearing this, Zhou Qin sighed lightly and looked very emotional: "Xuan'er, I know you blame me in your heart, yes, I have done a lot of things that I am sorry for Yue Feng before, but do you think I am willing to do that? Let me tell you the truth, at that time I liked Yue Feng, and because Yue Feng rejected me, I did so many absurd things out of love and hatred, but now, I want to understand and completely repent."

"Recently, I have been inquiring about Yue Feng's whereabouts, to atone for his sin, to help him, you think, he provoked Yang Jian in Beiying Continent, and Tianqi Continent is also chasing him everywhere, can he handle it alone? I don't Can I help him?" At the end, Zhou Qin pretended to say: "To tell the truth, I came here to discuss with you how to help Yue Feng deal with these troubles, as his women and friends, we can't just

stand by our side. Seeing that Yue Feng is in trouble, I can't help you with anything, what do you think?" The

words were extremely sincere, but Zhou Qin's eyes flashed with a smile.

This….

Hearing this, the alertness on Liu Xuan's face disappeared a lot, and she bit her lip lightly: "Then… how can we help Yue Feng?"

Liu Xuan is kind and soft-hearted, Seeing that Zhou Qin was so sincere, the suspicion in his heart dissipated without a trace.

At this time, Liu Xuan didn't know that Zhou Qin's attitude at this time was all fake. Zhou Qin hated Yue Feng to the core, how could she help him?

"Don't be in a hurry!"

Chapter 1933

Zhou Qin showed a smile and took Liu Xuan's hand: "We haven't seen each other for a long time, let's talk about the old times first, it's been a long time since we sat and chatted like we are now."

Said, Zhou Qin directed at Faye Wong next to him: "Quick, prepare for the banquet. Today, I am going to entertain my friends and two seniors."

"Yes!" Faye Wong responded and hurried to prepare.

At this time, Zhou Qin smiled and invited Liu Xuan, Zhu Rong and Shennong to enter the hall.

After a while, the sumptuous banquet was ready. Zhou Qin specially invited Liu Xuan to sit beside her and asked how the years were going. They are very intimate, like a pair of good girlfriends who can talk about everything.

Facing Zhou Qin's enthusiasm, Liu Xuan completely let go of her guard.

"Two seniors."

At this time, Zhou Qin raised his glass with a smile, looked at Zhu Rong and Shennong and said, "I have admired the prestige of the two seniors for a long time, and I am truly fortunate to be able to meet them today. Come, I respect you both. Seniors have a cup. Today, the two seniors must have a good time."

"Haha!"

Zhu Rong laughed, looked at Zhou Qin and praised: “The girl’s mouth is quite sweet, well, I see you are so sincere, the old man today Have a good drink.” Saying that, Zhu Rong drank the wine in the glass, very wild and heroic.

It was the first time Zhu Rong saw Zhou Qin, and he didn’t know her very well, but seeing her apologize for the previous incident, her attitude was sincere, and she had already let go of her guard. And Zhu Rong is also very good at wine. Zhou Qin treated her with delicious wine, and Zhu Rong felt a little bit more favorable towards her in his heart.

Shen Nong next to him also smiled slightly, picked up the wine glass, and drank it.

Seeing that they all drank, the smile on Zhou Qin’s face became more beautiful and moving, but the smile was somewhat meaningful.

“Xuan’er!”

At this time, Zhou Qin asked Liu Xuan, “Do you know where Yue Feng is?”

Yes, Zhou Qin spent so much talk just now to gain Liu Xuan’s trust. The ultimate goal was to inquire about Yue Feng’s news and whereabouts.

Liu Xuan whispered: “We also lost contact with Yue Feng. I don’t know where he is now. I’m very worried.”

Hearing this, Zhou Qin was very angry. It took so much effort to win Liu Xuan’s trust, but in the end, she didn’t know Yue Feng’s whereabouts.

“Zhou Qin!”

Seeing Zhou Qin being thoughtful, Liu Xuan couldn’t help but ask, “If there is Yue Feng’s whereabouts, how are you going to help him?”

Shuh!

Zhu Rong and Shen Nong also looked at Zhou Qin subconsciously, waiting for her answer.

You must know that Zhou Qin is now the leader of the martial arts alliance in the Earth Circle Continent. If she does her best to help Yue Feng, I believe that no matter how big the trouble, it can be solved.

This…

Zhou Qin showed a smile and said slowly, “Of course, I’ll invite him to Emei first.”

“And then?” Liu Xuan asked.

Zhou Qin chuckled lightly, with a bit of gloom in his eyes: “When he comes to Emei, I will find a way to make him stay. It’s best not to leave Mount Emei for the rest of my life.”

“If he doesn’t leave Emei, he won’t be anywhere. If you make trouble, there won’t be so many troubles, what do you think?” At the

end, Zhou Qin was still smiling, but in that smile, there was an extremely uncomfortable coldness.

Yes, at this time, Zhou Qin couldn’t help but reveal his true colors.

Anyway, I have asked what I should ask, and there is no need to put it on.

What?

Liu Xuan’s delicate body trembled, and she looked at Zhou Qin in surprise: “You…you want to keep him in Emei for the rest of your life?” After

speaking, Liu Xuan realized something, her pretty face paled, and she continued: “Speak up, You still have to deal with Yue Feng, right? Zhou Qin, why? Why are you doing this?”

Chapter 1934

“Why?”

Zhou Qin sneered and said with great resentment: “Yue Feng ruined my life, how can I forgive her so easily? You are right, my ultimate goal is to imprison Yue Feng for the rest of my life. , I’m going to put him in a dungeon and rely on my alms every day to survive, but before that, I’m going to ruin his reputation.” At the

end, Zhou Qin’s face was covered with frost, and he almost lost his mind.

“Mad, you are a mad woman.” Liu Xuan was so angry that she got up and was about to leave, but as soon as she stood up, Liu Xuan’s delicate body trembled, and her eyebrows were suddenly furrowed.

At this time, Liu Xuan’s face was pale.

what happened? I was fine just now, why is my body so soft now that I can’t exert any strength?

Seeing this scene, Zhou Qin put down the wine glass gracefully and looked at Liu Xuan with a smile: “Liu Xuan, what’s the matter, are you drunk?”

Liu Xuan’s red lips parted slightly, just as she was about to speak, she was interrupted by Zhou Qin .

At this moment, Zhou Qin’s delicate face was full of jokes and pride: “Liu Xuan, do you feel that your body is weak and weak, and your inner strength can’t be motivated?”

Huh.

At this moment, Liu Xuan’s delicate body was shocked, her face changed suddenly, she looked at her in surprise: “How do you know?”

“Hehe…”

Zhou Qin smiled proudly: “Of course I know, because of you I was poisoned in the wine glass.”

What?

Liu Xuan was shocked and angry, and she was extremely shocked. Zhou Qin was so insidious this time. She greeted her with a smile on the surface, and secretly used poisonous hands. It was simply too sinister.

“What a sinister and vicious girl.” At this time, Zhu Rong couldn’t help it on the spot, slapped the table, glared at Zhou Qin and cursed: “We trust you so much, but you are poisoned by wine, you are an old man. It ‘s easy to bully?”

Zhou Qin didn’t panic at all, and looked at Zhu Rong with a smile: “Senior Zhu Rong, don’t be so angry, don’t worry, you and Senior Shennong’s wine glasses were also poisoned by me, you are strong. , the onset of the poison effect is slow, but it’s almost there now.”

After the last word, Zhu Rong’s face changed, and his body froze there.

Zhu Rong clearly felt that his inner strength could not be exerted, and at the same time, his body was also soft.

At the same time, Shen Nong next to him also frowned and his face was extremely gloomy.

Like Zhu Rong, Shen Nong didn’t expect that this smiling woman in front of her was so beautiful, her heart was so sinister, and she actually poisoned herself in wine?

Just….what poison is this? I didn’t even notice it at all!

At this moment, Zhou Qin's smile grew thicker, looked at Zhu Rong, and said proudly: "Senior, you don't have to guess, what I use for you is my unique poison, Heitian Pill."

Heitian Pill, yes A poison that Zhou Qin refined in the Inextinguishable Book of Truth is extremely sinister and domineering. Back then, the masters of the various sects in the Earth Circle Continent had to obey Zhou Qin only after taking the Black Heaven Pill.

Speaking of which, when Zhu Rong was drinking just now, he really smelled a special fragrance in the wine, but he didn't care, thinking it was the fragrance in the wine, but he never thought that it was poisoned.

"Okay, very good…"

At this time, Zhu Rong was shocked and angry, staring at Zhou Qin, his face ashen.

I have been in the arena for many years and have been honored by the world as the existence of the Vulcan. I didn't expect to be planted in the hands of a younger generation of the arena and the hands of a woman. It is a shame!

"Come on, tie them all up." At this moment, Zhou Qin chuckled lightly and instructed the surrounding Emei disciples.

Whoops!

As soon as the voice fell, Faye Wong took the lead and gathered around a dozen Emei disciples.

stop!

However, at this time, Shen Nong suddenly shouted angrily, and then walked out slowly.

What?

In an instant, not only Zhou Qin, but the surrounding masters of various sects were all shocked, and looked at Shen Nong blankly, with a look of disbelief.

Hei Tian Dan is such a domineering poison that Shen Nong has nothing to do with it?

They didn't know that the reason why Shennong was called the ancestor of medicine was that he had tasted all kinds of herbs, and he had already achieved a physique that was invulnerable to all poisons.

Chapter 1935

"You…"

At this time, Zhou Qin looked at Shennong closely, her delicate body trembling.

It was just that Zhou Qin was interrupted by Shennong as soon as he said one word.

“Baby girl, I have to say that you are not only cunning and cunning, but also very good at disguising.” Shennong looked at Zhou Qin with a cold face and said, “I, Shennong, claim to have seen a lot of things in the world, but I was deceived by you after all.”

“However . , to me, this trick of yours is just a little trick, a small black celestial pill, I don’t even care about it.” The

voice was not loud, but it was cold and arrogant.

quiet!

For a while, in the Emei Hall, there was silence, and a drop of a needle could be heard clearly.

Everyone present looked at Shen Nong blankly, not daring to act rashly.

This is Yaozu Shennong, who dares to enter.

call!

At this moment, Shennong took a deep breath and looked at Zhou Qin coldly: “Baby girl, this old man has limited patience, hand over the antidote immediately, otherwise, don’t blame me for being rude.”

Seriously, this was the first time Shennong heard about it. Heitian Pill, but with his attainments in pharmacy, it is not difficult to refine the antidote of Hei Tian Pill, but the situation is urgent, and there is no herbal material on his body, if he wants to refine the antidote, he has no way to start, and he can only force Zhou Qin handed over the antidote.

“Impossible!” The

cold three words came from Zhou Qin’s mouth, with a firm attitude and without the slightest hesitation.

Before, Zhou Qin designed and locked Yue Wuya and Han Bing in the cave of Houshan. He thought that the two brothers and sisters would not be able to help themselves and make Yue Feng lose their reputation. As a result, Yue Wuya would rather self-harm than touch her. When the ice froze, his bamboo basket was empty.

And now, he set up a game to deceive Liu Xuan, and finally succeeded, how could he let them go easily?

“Senior Zhu Rong, do you think you still have the qualifications to negotiate with me? Your friend Zhu Rong and Liu Xuan are all in my hands.” Zhou Qin chuckled at Shen Nong and said coldly, “I don’t believe what you dare to do. , unless you don’t care about Zhu Rong and Liu Xuan’s life or death!” As the

voice fell, Zhou Qin gave Faye Wong a wink.

“Go!”

Faye Wong understood, she snorted tenderly, clenched a long sword, and stabbed Shennong directly.

Whoops!

At the same time, the surrounding masters of various sects also exploded their inner strength, surrounding Shennong in groups.

“Senior Shennong, be careful.” Seeing this scene, Liu Xuan was anxious and couldn’t help but exclaimed.

At this time, Liu Xuan regretted it very much.

Knowing that Zhou Qin was so insidious, he should not have been invited to Emei. It doesn’t matter if something happens to you, if Zhu Rong and Shennong are involved, you will not be at ease for the rest of your life.

When the words fell, Zhu Rong smiled lightly and comforted: “Brother and sister, don’t panic, Shennong alone is more than enough to deal with these younger generations.”

Om!

As soon as he finished speaking, he saw Shennong slowly raise his hands and chanted a spell in his mouth. In an instant, the entire hall was surging, and a white mist suddenly rose.

Immediately afterwards, I saw Faye Wong and the masters of the various sects, their faces changed greatly, and they screamed again and again.

“Ah! Poisonous scorpions…”

“Snake, what a big snake!”

“Where do so many poisonous insects come from?”

I saw that, in the white fog, everyone had a poisonous insect lying on their body, some centipedes, some poisonous scorpions, and colorful poisonous snakes. , apparently extremely poisonous.

Shen Nong is not only skilled in medicine, but also good at controlling poisonous insects.

For a time, everyone's face was pale, and they didn't dare to move. They all knew that once they made a move rashly, the poisonous insects on their bodies would bite.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1936-1940

Chapter 1936

Huh!

Seeing this scene, Zhou Qinjiao's body trembled, and her delicate face was extremely shocked and angry.

I thought that the situation had been firmly under my control, but I never expected that it would be reversed so easily by Shennong.

"How is it?"

At this time, Shennong looked indifferent, looked at Zhou Qin and said coldly: "Baby girl, is this old man qualified to negotiate with you now? Hand over the antidote, and I will let your subordinates go."

Said When he got up, when he released the poisonous insects just now, Shennong thought about putting one on Zhou Qin, but Liu Xuan and Zhou Qin were too close, and Shen Nong gave up because he was afraid of hurting Liu Xuan.

But it doesn't matter. Anyway, Zhou Qin's subordinates are firmly controlled, so she is not afraid that she will not compromise.

Zhou Qin bit her lip tightly and did not respond, her face was extremely ugly!

Shen Nong was too lazy to talk nonsense, and walked over slowly: “What? Are you still stubbornly resisting? Give up, you are not the opponent of this old man.” His tone was indifferent, but there was a kind of absolute contempt.

Yes, in Shennong’s eyes, even if Zhou Qin is the leader of the martial arts alliance, he is still a junior, not qualified to be his opponent.

“Stop for me!”

Seeing Shennong getting closer, Zhou Qin’s tender body trembled and she let out a coquettish cry, then grabbed Liu Xuan and shoved a dagger across Liu Xuan’s face.

“If you take one step further, I will draw dozens of knives, a hundred knives on her face!” Zhou Qin bit her lip tightly, her beautiful face full of madness: “Senior Shennong, I know you The medical skills are the best in the world, even Liu Xuan’s ugly face has been cured, but if I cut her face hundreds of knives, thousands of knives, I don’t know if you can help her heal it again?”

“Also, do you want to take the lives of these people to threaten me? You are wrong. I, Zhou Qin, can have what I am today, all by myself, so I will never take their lives and deaths in my heart.”

“You If you want to kill them, just let these poisonous insects bite down, I don’t care. In short, if you kill them, I will cut Liu Xuan’s face and make her ugly for the rest of her life.”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Zhou Qin almost shouted out the last sentence. Delicate face, full of madness, completely lost his mind.

“You…”

Shennong’s expression changed and his brows furrowed. He never imagined that the woman in front of him would be so ruthless.

Moreover, Zhou Qin was right. Although Shennong’s medical skills were unparalleled in the world, he was not an immortal after all. Zhou Qin really wanted to cut hundreds of knives on Liu Xuan’s face, and the whole face was completely destroyed.

More importantly, Shennong was extremely conceited. He once assured Yue Feng that he would protect Liu Xuan comprehensively. If something happened to Liu Xuan and he saw Yue Feng in the future, how would he explain to him?

Liu Xuan was also terrified, not daring to move, not even breathing.

She is not afraid of death, but she is afraid that she will become ugly and shameless to see Yue Feng.

After all, he has been separated from Yue Feng all these years because his appearance has been destroyed and he has no self-confidence. Now his face has finally returned to its original state.

call!

Finally, Shennong took a deep breath and looked at Zhou Qin with complicated eyes: “Okay, very good, girl baby, you won!”

Seriously, Shennong is respected by the world, and he has never been so aggrieved, but there is no way, Yue Feng respects herself so much, trusts herself, and can’t gamble with her wife’s appearance.

Especially seeing Liu Xuan’s nervous appearance, Shen Nong couldn’t bear it.

The voice fell, Shen Nong chanted the incantation silently, and saw that the white fog in the hall quickly dissipated, and the poisonous insects on Faye Wong and everyone disappeared without a trace.

Seeing this scene, Zhou Qin showed a smile and sarcastically said, “Hehe…Senior Shennong, he is really chivalrous and kind.”

Chapter 1937

At this time, Faye Wong and everyone walked over without waiting for orders, and tied Zhu Rong, Shen Nong, and Liu Xuan Wu Hua.

“Zhou Qin…you vicious woman, you will not end well!” At this moment, Liu Xuan finally reacted and shouted extremely angrily.

Zhou Qin used her appearance to force Senior Shennong to compromise. Just too vile and vicious.

Feeling Liu Xuan’s anger, Zhou Qin smiled proudly and said, “It’s not your turn to tell me what will happen to me, but I tell you, there will definitely not be a good outcome between you and Yue Feng.”

When saying this, Zhou Qin’s smile was filled with endless coldness.

Yue Feng missed his life, how could he let him and Liu Xuan live together?

When the words fell, Zhou Qin stopped talking nonsense and waved his hand. Immediately, Faye Wong led the Emei disciples and took the three Liu Xuan into the dungeon.

At this moment, on the other side, on

the Xicang Continent, inside the emperor's palace.

The brilliant candlelight illuminated the bedroom, and Yue Feng, dressed in a golden silk nightgown, was half lying on the soft slump, very relaxed and comfortable.

In front of him, there are 108 graceful women kneeling neatly, each of them is a beautiful country, a beautiful country, a thin and fat woman, it can be said that each has its own merits, only Yue Feng is dazzled.

Yes, these women are Duan Yu's one hundred and eight concubines.

At this moment, the one hundred and eight concubines knelt there quietly, their bodies trembling, their hearts were trembling, and they lowered their heads and did not dare to look at Yue Feng.

"Your Majesty!"

At this moment, the little eunuch next to him walked over slowly and respectfully said to Yue Feng: "It's getting late, Your Majesty should rest, the servants will let them undress and serve the bed?"

What the hell!

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and hurriedly stopped: "Slow… wait, I don't need them to sleep, but I have something to ask."

After speaking, Yue Feng said to the eunuch: "You go out first. "

When he said this, Yue Feng was calm on the surface, but his heart was very complicated.

Nima, more than a hundred beauties, sleeping together, who can stand it.

"Yes, Your Majesty." The little eunuch said no more, and quickly left the hall.

call!

At this time, the many concubines who were kneeling there were also stunned, and they were all very surprised.

This new emperor, did not let himself sleep?

You must know that there is no man in the world who doesn't love beautiful women. Duan Yu had just let these concubines serve the bed on his first night as the emperor, but this one in front of him didn't even act excessively.

This is a true gentleman, a generation of wise men.

These concubines were a little nervous at first, but at this time they all breathed a sigh of relief.

"Don't panic, everyone."

At this moment, Yue Feng said with a smile: "I'm calling you all here, not to do anything to you, I just want to ask you a question. As long as you answer honestly With my question, I will let you go, and I will never make it difficult for you."

Chapter 1938

Yue Feng looked very serious, looked at the one hundred and twenty concubines, and said word by word: "You all used to share the same bed with Duan Yu, but have you ever heard him say that the divine axe has What are the disadvantages, or the flaws?"

Yes, Yue Feng called these concubines to the bedroom, not to occupy them, but to ask them how to deal with Kaitian Axe.

After all, the power of the Sky-Opening Axe is really terrifying.

Yue Feng knew in his heart that he was able to shock Duan Yu during the day, which was completely unexpected, and the victory was that Duan Yu underestimated the enemy. If both parties went all out and took out their weapons, Yue Feng would not be Duan Yu's opponent at all.

During the day, the people who went out to chase Duan Yu came back and said that Duan Yu would die if he fell off the cliff, but Yue Feng was worried and asked them to check the bottom of the cliff. If Duan Yu died, he would bring back the opening axe.

As a result, after everyone went back to inspect, they did not find the Kaitian Axe, nor did they find Duan Yu's body.

Upon hearing this news, Yue Feng knew that Duan Yu was not dead. He issued an imperial decree to hunt down Duan Yu with all his strength.

In order to meet Duan Yu in the future and be more confident in the fight, Yue Feng called these concubines and asked about the Kaitian Axe, hoping to find out the flaws in the Kaitian Axe.

After all, in the world, there are advantages and disadvantages, and artifacts are not perfect.

call!

Hearing this, many concubines looked at each other, and then all shook their heads.

“Your Majesty, when Duan Yu asked his concubines to serve in the bed, he never said anything else.”

“Yes, whether there are any flaws or drawbacks in the Kaitian Axe, the concubines don’t know.”

“The concubines don’t know either.”

Numerous concubines Concubine, your answer is one word and one word, Yue Feng immediately frowned, depressed.

Nima.

This section of Yu is quite cautious, these are his women, and they don’t reveal any secrets.

It seems that tonight, I have to work in vain.

“Your Majesty!”

Just when Yue Feng was extremely depressed, a petite figure stood up among the concubines and said softly, “I remember, three nights ago, when my concubine was in bed. , Duan Yu once said a word, I don’t know if it is of any use to Your Majesty.” The

voice was soft and pleasant, the beautiful and soft face, and the graceful figure, it was Concubine Yun.

Concubine Yun, among so many concubines, was Duan Yu’s favorite.

“Come on!” Yue Feng was overjoyed and hurriedly urged.

Concubine Yun frowned lightly, thought for a while, and responded, “That night, Duan Yu told the concubine that he became an emperor and would expand his territory in the future, so he couldn’t always favor his concubine at night. The concubine was very curious at the time. Just ask him why.”

Yes!

Yue Feng was also stunned.

What does it have to do with expanding territory and pampering your concubine at night?

At this time, Concubine Yun continued: “Duan Yu said at that time that he realized the real secret of the opening axe, which is that it cannot be easily used during the day, and it can only exert its greatest power at night, so he will lead the army in the future. If you go to conquer other continents, you can only fight at night, and naturally you won’t be able to favor women often in the future.”

Phew!

Hearing this, Yue Feng took a deep breath and fell into deep thought.

Open Heaven Axe, can it exert its greatest power only at night?

Why is this so?

The next second, Yue Feng thought of something, and his eyes flashed. Yes, every time the power of Kaitian Axe explodes, it is like a round of scorching sun, and it contains the power of the strongest sun in the world, but if this kind of power reaches the limit, it is not a good thing.

You must know that, just after Yi Zhe, if the masculine power of Kaitian Axe reaches a terrifying peak state, Duan Yu will definitely be unable to control it, and even, he will be attacked by this masculine power.

Chapter 1939

The ultimate state of cultivation in this world is the balance of yin and yang.

In yin-yang feng shui, daytime is yang.

During the day, the scorching sun shines, and the scorching sun belongs to the positive. Duan Yu casts the axe during the day and absorbs too much positive energy. Of course, Duan Yu is not easy to control.

At night, everything is silent, and the yin energy fills the heaven and the earth. At this time, Duan Yu uses the heavenly axe to absorb the yin energy of the heavens and the earth, and can restrain the masculine force in the heaven and earth axe, thus achieving a state of yin and yang balance.

It turned out to be like this…

Thinking of this, Yue Feng couldn’t help showing a smile. He is proficient in Yin-Yang Feng Shui, and he figured out the mysteries in one fell swoop.

Haha….

It turns out that the drawbacks of opening the sky axe are here.

No wonder, in the daytime, Duan Yu never took out the Heaven Opening Axe until he finally escaped.

Great… Knowing this secret, if I meet Duan Yu in the future, I will have a way to deal with him.

Excited, Yue Feng was in a good mood and waved at the concubines: “Okay, it’s all right, you all go back to rest.”

“Yes, the concubines retire.” The concubines responded quickly, They all left the bedroom.

Watching the concubines leave, Yue Feng also lay down and rested.

Because he knew the secret of Kaitian Axe, that night, Yue Feng slept very soundly.

“Your Majesty!” Early the

next morning, a eunuch stood outside the palace door and called out cautiously, “Your Majesty, it’s time to get up, Your Majesty…”

Yue Feng sat up in a daze, rubbed his eyes, I was very upset.

Nima!

You are already an emperor, can’t you sleep peacefully?

The next second, Yue Feng said angrily: “What are you talking about in the early morning?”

“Your Majesty.” Summoned by His Majesty.”

The messenger of Nagumo?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment and asked, “Who is the envoy at the head?” The

Southern Cloud Continent and the Western Cang Continent seem to be in an alliance relationship. Yue Feng clearly remembers that ten years ago, in order to regain the Panlong Jing, he sneaked into the Nanyun Palace and pretended to be a little eunuch. At that time, the Xicang Continent sent an envoy. The surface was to worship the Queen of Nanyun, but in fact he wanted to give the Nanyun Continent a disgrace. , deliberately made a problem in the main hall. Thread red rope with ants.

At that time, it was fortunate that Yue Feng came forward and easily solved the problem of the envoy of Xi Cang, and gave Nanyun Continent a face. Xi Cang Continent no longer dared to underestimate Nanyun Continent. After that, the two sides signed an alliance treaty.

More than ten years have passed since these things, but Yue Feng has a good memory, as if it happened yesterday.

“Report to Your Majesty.” The little eunuch responded, “The one who leads the mission is Her Royal Highness the Eldest Princess of the Southern Cloud Continent.”

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was shocked, and a cold and charming figure suddenly appeared in his mind.

Princess Long Qianyu?

how is she?

Back then, in Lu Bu’s ancient tomb, Yue Feng was forced by Long Qianyu to teach false formulas, which led to Long Qianyu’s infatuation. At that time, when Queen Nanyun saw it, he mistakenly thought that the two had acted between men and women, in order to protect the royal family. Face, on the spot canonize Yue Feng as the concubine.

At that time, Long Qianyu had no choice but to agree, but in his heart, he always resisted this matter and never regarded Yue Feng as his concubine.

However, in Yue Feng’s heart, he always regarded her as his own woman. Therefore, Yue Feng was very excited when he heard that Long Qianyu was coming.

Chapter 1940

“What are the Nagumo Messengers doing?” Yue Feng asked.

He was already the emperor of Xi Cang Continent, so he naturally wanted to ask about the purpose of Nan Yun Continent.

The little eunuch thought for a while and responded, “Go back to your majesty, as far as the servants know, Nannan Yunlu sent a group of envoys this time to re-sign the alliance.”

Re-sign the alliance?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, no, a dozen years ago, the Southern Cloud Continent and the Xi Cang Continent had been allied long ago.

“Your Majesty!”

Just when Yue Feng was surprised, the little eunuch explained: “Your Majesty doesn’t know anything. When Duan Yu killed the former emperor, the previous covenant was voided. After all, there is one emperor and one courtier.

” , the little eunuch saw the change in Yue Feng’s expression, and his tone became cautious: “Moreover, this time to sign an alliance with Nanyun Continent again, it is also Duan Yu’s intention. But he is no longer the emperor, and the current Xicang Emperor is you. ..so you have the right to decide whether to ally with the Nagumo Continent.”

Phew!

Hearing this, Yue Feng took a deep breath and his eyes darkened.

After a long time, Nagumo Continent was planning to sign an alliance with Duan Yu. It’s just that they didn’t expect that Duan Yu was no longer the emperor. The current Emperor of Xi Cang is Yue Feng.

At this time, the little eunuch said cautiously: “Your Majesty, the Southern Cloud Messengers do not know yet. Your Majesty has replaced Duan Yu’s throne. If Your Majesty does not want to ally with the Southern Cloud Continent, the servants will send a message and let them return the same way.

” No!”

Yue Feng shook his head and showed a smile: “The alliance is a good thing, why would you refuse it?”

Immediately, Yue Feng asked with a smile, “You said just now that people from the Southern Cloud Continent don’t know Duan. Yu is no longer the emperor?”

“Yes, they don’t know.” The little eunuch scratched his head, and said very ashamedly: “The servants learned that the messenger group was coming, so they hurried to report to His Majesty. Before they could inform them, the Western Cang Continent has changed its dynasty.”

Yue Feng nodded . Head: “Okay, I know, you don’t need to notify, go down first.” The

little eunuch responded quickly and exited the palace.

Watching the little eunuch leave, Yue Feng did not hesitate, changed his clothes, and went directly to the Ziyang Palace.

Yue Feng did not wear a dragon robe, but dressed up casually.

Haha…

On the way to Ziyang Palace, Yue Feng felt extremely comfortable.

I haven't seen Long Qianyu for a long time, and I really miss him a bit.

Moreover, this woman had always looked down on herself before, and felt that she was not worthy of her, but now, she is the emperor of Xi Cang Continent, and now it is not the same as before, does Long Qianyu dare to be arrogant?

Yue Feng wanted to see what Long Qianyu's expression would look like after learning that he was the emperor of Xicang Continent.

Soon, we arrived at the Ziyang Palace.

hiss!

The moment he walked in, when he saw the scene in front of him, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a deep breath, and his eyes couldn't move.

I saw a slender and charming figure with his back to the door, admiring the calligraphy and painting on the screen.

It is Long Qianyu.

At this time, Long Qianyu was dressed in a long purple dress and beaded flowers on her head. She was simple yet elegant and noble, especially the S-shaped curve. Any man would go crazy when he saw it.

I have to say that Long Qianyu is really a fairy-like existence. After a while, she becomes more and more charming and sexy.

call!

After watching it for a few seconds, Yue Feng realized it and walked over with a smile on his face.

Because his back was facing the door, he was appreciating the calligraphy and painting. At this time, Long Qianyu didn't realize that Yue Feng was coming.

When he got to the front, Yue Feng said with a smile, "Oh, isn't this Your Highness the Princess, long time no see!"

"Your Majesty…"

Suddenly hearing the voice, Long Qianyu’s tender body trembled, and she said subconsciously, she was originally I thought it was Duan Yu, but as soon as I said a word, when I saw Yue Feng, the whole person was stunned.

Yue Feng?

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1941-1950

Chapter 1941

After being stunned for a while, Long Qianyu's delicate and beautiful face was full of surprise: "Why are you?"

As soon as he saw Yue Feng, Long Qianyu couldn't hide his contempt and disgust.

It was this Yue Feng who ruined his innocence. If it weren't for him, Huangjie wouldn't be in such a hurry to suggest marriage to her.

"Are you surprised?" Yue Feng said with a smile.

I don't know why, but seeing Long Qianyu's surprised appearance, Yue Feng felt very relieved.

"Why are you here?" Long Qianyu frowned and asked coldly.

This Ziyang Palace, but the place where the emperor received foreign guests, and other people, can't come in casually, what's more, Yue Feng is not from Xicang Continent, but from Earth Circle Continent.

That's right, Long Qianyu led the group of envoys this time to meet Duan Yu and sign an alliance.

At this time, Long Qianyu didn't know that Duan Yu had already been driven away, and the new emperor was Yue Feng. Speaking of which, Long Qianyu, as the eldest princess, had a high position and a special status, and would soon be able to receive Xi Cang. The news of the change of the mainland throne was just that when Yue Feng was making a big noise in the palace and seeking revenge for Duan Yu, Long Qianyu was bringing a group of messengers on the way, so he didn't receive any news.

"Look at what you said."

Yue Feng was still smiling, and his tone was relaxed: "You can come, but I can't?"

Long Qianyu was very impatient, and said angrily: "I want to see Duan Yu, Emperor of Xi Cang. , I don't have time to chat with you, if you also have an audience with the emperor, just wait outside."

At this time, Long Qianyu thought that Yue Feng was also here to meet the emperor. Long Qianyu was too lazy to think about why Yue Feng met the emperor of Xi Cang Continent.

Although the grievances between Yue Feng and Duan Yu have lasted for so many years, Long Qianyu has lived in the Southern Cloud Continent for a long time, and he doesn't know it at all.

"I…"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At this moment, Yue Feng wanted to say that I was the new emperor, but when his mind changed, he laughed and joked: "It's not urgent to see the emperor, we haven't seen each other for a long time. Let's chat for a while and reminisce."

When he said this, Yue Feng had a deadpan expression.

Haha….

It seems that Long Qianyu really doesn't know the situation. In that case, just tease her for a while.

"Go away!"

Long Qianyu blushed and said coldly, "Who wants to catch up with you, do we know each other? I have nothing to talk to you about."

This Yue Feng became more and more serious.

This is the imperial palace of Xi Cang Continent. I have said it myself, there is a serious matter to meet with Emperor Xi Cang, but he will not leave, and he has to make an inch.

It's so disgusting, how can there be such a scoundrel?

Ugh!

Yue Feng sighed lightly, shook his head and said, "Princess, this is your fault. How can I say that I am also your concubine. It's okay if you don't call me your husband when you see me, and now you want to drive me away? This is What kind of reasoning?"

Huh!

Hearing this, Long Qianyu's face turned extremely red all of a sudden, her body trembled with anger, she glared at Yue Fengjiao and shouted, "Shut up for me, it's my sister's business to make you a concubine. But don't admit it, if you talk nonsense again, believe it or not, I will kill you."

Long Qianyu's heart has always been the matter of being asked to marry by the queen and betrothed to Yue Feng.

As for Yuefeng, which pot can't be opened and lifted, why did Long Qianyu not get angry when he told this matter?

"Oops!"

Yue Feng looked surprised and exaggerated: "Eldest Princess, when the Queen gave you the marriage, you agreed to it, but now you can go back and kill me? You are killing your husband, if you If you really killed me, who would dare to marry you in the future?"

Yue Feng's face was serious when he said this, but he was overjoyed.

At the same time, he couldn't help admiring the angry Long Qianyu.

The goddess is the goddess, and she looks so charming when she is angry.

"You…"

Long Qian's tone was not light, and he said coquettishly: "You are slick, you will die for me." When

the words fell, Long Qianyu raised his jade hand and hit Yue Feng with a palm.

Chapter 1942

Nima!

Seeing Long Qianyu calling from a palm, Yue Feng was startled.

This Long Qianyu's temperament is too strong, just make fun of a few words, and then he will do it directly.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng hurriedly took a step back, dodged the palm, then circled behind the pillar next to him, and shouted at the same time.

"It's not good, the eldest princess has done something to the concubine, and is going to murder her husband." To be

honest, with Yue Feng's current strength, he is not afraid of Long Qianyu at all.

But that's her own woman, how could she be willing to do it?

"Shut up!"

Listening to Yue Feng's cry, Long Qianyu blushed and stomped his feet in anger. He was the eldest princess of the Southern Cloud Continent, but was molested by a rogue Yue Feng. ?

Thinking to himself, Long Qianyu accelerated, and today, no matter what, he must teach him a lesson.

However, Long Qianyu's speed was fast, and Yue Feng's reaction was faster. In the blink of an eye, Long Qianyu slapped more than a dozen times, but none of them hit, and Yue Feng easily avoided them.

Hula…

Finally, the movement in the Ziyang Palace caught the attention of the palace guards, and with the sound of footsteps, more than a dozen palace guards rushed in.

Swish!

At this moment, Long Qianyu stopped, pointed at Yue Feng and said, "This person rushed in and said disrespect to the eldest princess. You should take it down quickly, and then let your majesty send it."

When he said this, Long Qianyu His eyes were full of anger, and his tone was extremely arrogant.

In Long Qianyu's heart, even though Yue Feng was also a guest here, his status and status were no match for him. Yue Feng is only the sect master of Tianmen, a sect leader, and he, the eldest princess of Nanyun Continent, Duan Yu, the new emperor of Xicang Continent, will definitely give himself face and punish Yue Feng.

At this time, Long Qianyu hadn't realized that the new emperor of Xicang Continent was Yue Feng in front of her.

However.

More than a dozen palace guards did not respond at all. Not only did not take action, but stood there respectfully one by one.

This…

Long Qianyu was stunned, frowning lightly.

what happened? These palace guards didn't understand what they meant?

Pfft…

At this moment, one of the leading guards knelt down at Yue Feng and said respectfully, "Your Majesty, do you want to arrest this woman?"

These guards saw the situation just now and took action against Your Majesty. , this is the big sin of beheading. Even the eldest princess of the Southern Cloud Continent cannot tolerate it.

What? !

At this moment, the entire Ziyang Palace was silent, Long Qianyu's delicate body trembled, and she was completely stupid!

At this moment, her legs felt weak, and her delicate body couldn't help but take two steps back.

Long Qianyu saw that the palace guards in front of him were now in front of Yue Feng, and their faces were full of respect, and this kind of respect was not pretended at all.

How is this possible, Yue Feng is only the sect master of Tianmen, even if he is very strong, he can only be a scoundrel, how can he become the emperor of Xicang Continent in a blink of an eye?

"It's all right!"

At this time, Yue Feng waved his hand with a smile and said to the surrounding palace guards: "I'm playing with the eldest princess, don't take it seriously, let's all step back."

"Yes, Your Majesty!" The dozen or so palace guards, all together The sound was reconciled, and then carefully retreated outside.

"You…"

At this time, Long Qianyu reacted and looked at Yue Feng blankly: "You are the new emperor of Xicang Continent? Isn't the new emperor Duan Yu?"

Chapter 1943

Yue Feng smiled slightly: "The custom of Xicang Continent is that the strong are respected. It was indeed Duan Yu before, but he was driven away by me, and now the emperor is me. Her Royal Highness, the eldest princess, are you surprised? "

I…" Long Qianyu bit her lip so hard that she almost bleeds, a heart pounding like a deer, and she didn't know how to respond.

At this time, Long Qianyu was shocked and suffocated.

This Yue Feng, acting like a fool, thought that he would not have much success, at most he would be the sect master of Tianmen, but he did not expect that he would become an emperor.

Also, he clearly became the emperor, but he didn't wear a dragon robe, and he even came in to tease him alone, which was obviously intentional.

It's abominable.

Thinking to himself, Long Qianyu endured his anger and whispered: "Just now, I was a little reckless, don't blame your Majesty."

Long Qianyu was very reluctant to admit his mistake to Yue Feng.

But there is no way, the other party is now the emperor.

"Your Majesty?" Yue Feng deliberately took a step closer, looked at Long Qianyu from a close distance, and said with a smile, "Does it seem too natural to call the eldest princess like this?"

This time, Long Qianyu was about to cry, she Bingxue is smart, why don't you understand what Yue Feng means?

It's just… so many guards outside are listening, how can I call his husband?

Ugh! Seeing that Long Qianyu was very tangled, Yue Feng sighed softly and said regretfully: "I heard that the eldest princess is here to sign an alliance this time, but I am not happy at all, and I am not in the mood

for an alliance."

As he said that, Yue Feng secretly paid attention to Long Qianyu's expression.

Haha…I made you look down on me before, I will take the opportunity to tease you today.

Long Qianyu's tender body trembled: "Then what Your Majesty means, is it not an alliance?"

Before leading the delegation, Queen Nayun repeatedly explained that the alliance with Xi Cang Continent this time must be smooth and smooth, not the slightest bit. The mistake, you must know that although the Nanyun Continent is very strong, the Xicang Continent is not weak, especially in these years, Duan Yu led the army to conquer the east and the west, making the iron cavalry of the Xicang Continent famous in Kyushu.

Under such circumstances, the Southern Cloud Continent tried very hard to make an alliance with the Xi Cang Continent. After all, it would definitely not hurt to have one more powerful friend.

“It’s not me who decides whether to make an alliance or not!” Yue Feng showed a smile and played with Long Qianyu: “It’s the princess who has the final say, you said, I was very sincere with you just now, but As for you, don’t want to talk to me, you have to do it, how can I make an alliance like this.”

“Also, we still have a marriage contract, but you don’t say a word to your husband.”

“It really makes me disheartened . Ah.”

At the end, Yue Feng shook his head, looking helpless!

This…

At this moment, Long Qianyu’s beautiful face was instantly bloodless!

She bit her lip tightly, if she hadn’t made an alliance with Xi Cang Continent this time, she wouldn’t be able to explain to the Queen when she went back.

“Your Majesty…” At this moment, Long Qianyu bit her lip, walked slowly to Yue Feng, pulled one of his arms, and swayed like a spoiled child.

“Your Majesty, I was wrong…” The voice was so small that you couldn’t hear it if you didn’t listen carefully.

At this time, Long Qianyu, she never dreamed that one day she would apologize to this scoundrel! I didn’t expect that the dignified eldest princess of the Southern Cloud Continent would be so servile in front of this scoundrel!

Yue Feng snorted and looked at her with a smile: “Didn’t you just say that you want to let me die?”

“I was wrong, I really know I was wrong.” Long Qianyu bit his lip tightly, almost almost Biting and bleeding: “Husband, I was a little impulsive before. I shouldn’t be disrespectful to you, let alone do anything, you forgive me this time and promise the alliance, okay?”

“Yes.”

Yue Feng showed a smile, Slowly said: “Just, what did you call me just now? I didn’t hear it.”

Speaking of this, Yue Feng deliberately leaned closer, his expression was very playful.

Hearing this, Long Qianyu’s delicate body suddenly trembled. She knew that the name that was too embarrassing to be spoken to can’t be called again today!

Chapter 1944

“Husband… husband.” Long Qianyu bit his lip tightly and whispered.

When she shouted these two words, Long Qianyu’s face was extremely red. To be honest, she used to despise Yue Feng the most, and she was very disgusted even when she saw him.

However, at this moment, in front of Yue Feng, she has given up all her arrogance and self-esteem!

“Good, I’ll call you that when you see me later, do you know?” Yue Feng said with a smile.

Long Qianyu nodded again and again.

At this moment, looking at Long Qianyu’s incomparably well-behaved appearance in front of him, he felt an indescribable joy in his heart.

Haha…

Long Qianyu, who used to be extremely arrogant, was actually conquered by himself like this. It feels really good.

On the other side, the Earth Circle Continent. Zhongzhou, Ouyang family.

It was already late at night, and the entire Zhongzhou City fell into silence!

However, in the other courtyard of the Ouyang family, it was brightly lit.

At this time, in the hall. Sun Dasheng, Wen Chou Chou, Mei Hui, Qin Rong Yin, and Ren Ying Ying gathered together, everyone was extremely silent, with worried expressions on their faces.

Duan Yu killed Ouyang Zhennan, and Yue Feng went to Xicang Continent alone to avenge his adoptive father, and he didn’t know what happened.

Speaking of which, Sun Dasheng and Wen Chou Chou were going to go together at that time, but Yue Feng, considering that the Ouyang family was severely damaged and needed protection, insisted that they stay.

At this moment, Sun Dasheng looked around and said, “It’s useless for us to be in a hurry here, I think so, I’ll take someone to Xicang Continent to help Fengzi, Brother Wen will stay and guard the Ouyang family. “

When he said this, Sun Dasheng couldn't bear his temper, and he stood up and called someone.

"Don't worry!" Wen Chou Chou grabbed him, very helpless: "I think Feng Zi has an advantage to go alone, at least it is easy to move alone, and it is not easy to expose, if you bring someone to support, it is very easy Disrupting Fengzi's plan."

After speaking, Wen Chouchou continued: "What's more, Duan Yu is the emperor now, and with a single order, there are thousands of troops, what if you are surrounded, what should you do? At that time, Fengzi will still be I have to find a way to save you."

What?

Hearing this, Sun Dasheng became anxious: "Brother Wen, you underestimate me too. Can I be surrounded by Duan Yu's army? If I really want to meet his army, I will kill them all."

Wen Chou Chou shook his head. A wry smile, this Great Sage, after so many years, is still impatient.

"Great Sage, Brother Wen!"

At this moment, Ren Yingying on the side said, "I think we should follow Yue Feng's arrangement, stay in the family, strengthen vigilance, and guard against Zhou Qin."

Some time ago , Zhou Qin issued an order as the leader of the martial arts alliance to suppress all the forces related to Yue Feng. These Yue Feng have long known, so before leaving, he specially explained to everyone that Zhou Qin must be strictly guarded.

To be honest, Ren Yingying is also very worried about Yue Feng, but she has a wise personality and can keep her sanity. She knows that going to Xicang Continent to support Yue Feng is completely an adventure. It is better to follow the previous arrangement and wait for the news.

The voice fell, and many people around nodded.

"Not bad!"

"I support the princess' decision."

"Yes, let's take good care of Zhou Qin now, this woman is too sinister."

Although Emperor Tianqi was dead, everyone still used to call Ren Yingying the princess.

“It’s not good!”

Just as he was talking, a family disciple rushed in in a panic, and said to Meihui, “Miss, it’s not good, it’s not good…”

The family disciple was sweating profusely, with an expression on his face. Extremely anxious.

Chapter 1945

“What’s so panic?” Meihui frowned and couldn’t help scolding: “Speak slowly, what are you doing in such a hurry?”

Meihui’s character is innocent and innocent, but after her father’s death, she changed instantly have matured a lot.

The disciple wiped off his sweat and panted, “Miss, we just heard the news that Miss Liu Xuan was arrested by Zhou Qin and locked in the dungeon in Emei.”

What? !

Hearing this, everyone present changed their expressions.

Liu Xuan is Yue Feng’s first wife. The relationship between the two has been very ups and downs. They have experienced many ups and downs over the years. They all know that Liu Xuan’s position in Yue Feng’s heart.

Wen Chou Chou quickly stood up and frowned, “Is what you said true?”

The disciple nodded quickly, “It’s absolutely true, there are two men who were detained together with Liu Xuan, one is Zhu Rong and the other is Zhu Rong. It’s Shennong, and it is said that these two are friends of the young master.”

What?

In an instant, the entire hall was in an uproar, and everyone looked at each other in shock.

Zhu Rong and Shen Nong? These are all well-known peerless powerhouses, and even they were caught in Zhou Qin’s trap?

“Crack!”

At this moment, Sun Dasheng was extremely angry, and slapped the table fiercely, trembling with anger: “Made, Zhou Qin is a vicious woman, even Liu Xuan will not let go.” After

speaking, Sun Dasheng looked Zhu Wen Chou Chou: “Brother Wen, there is no need to discuss, hurry up and call someone, kill Emei, and save them.”

Zhou Qin is cruel and ruthless, if it drags on, Liu Xuan will definitely suffer a lot.

“Okay!”

This time, Wen Chou Chou didn’t hesitate at all. After nodding, he shouted directly at the disciple in front of him: “Go, immediately summon everyone in the Hall of Longevity and go to Emei to save people.”

“Call all the disciples in Huaguo Mountain. “Sun Dasheng shouted with a look of anger.

“Yes!” The disciple responded, turned around and walked out quickly.

“Boom!”

The disciple hadn’t walked out of the hall when he heard a loud bang, which came from outside, and the door of the Ouyang family was smashed abruptly!

At the same time, a maid walked in quickly, her face pale: “No, Zhou Qin brought Emei disciples, and various sects… here.”

When she said this, the maid was almost paralyzed. on the ground!

Wen Chou Chou and the people around them all changed their expressions. Mad, was about to settle accounts with this woman Zhou Qin, but she actually came to the door.

Immediately, everyone stood up and walked out of the hall quickly.

hiss!

When they got outside, seeing the scene in front of them, Wen Chou Chou and Ren Ying Ying couldn’t help but take a deep breath!

I saw the masters of various sects gathered together, nearly a hundred thousand, and surrounded the entire Ouyang mansion like an iron barrel!

In front of the masters of various sects, a charming figure was quietly suspended, wearing a long black dress, blending with the surrounding night, like a night elf, but that beautiful face, revealing the slightest chill, It was Zhou Qin.

“Zhou Qin!”

Sun Dasheng was the first to resist, pulled out his axe, and glared at Zhou Qin, “You still have the courage to come to the Ouyang family, let me ask you, what did you do to Liu Xuan?”

Hehe…

Zhou Qin chuckled lightly, his eyes full of contempt: “Sun Dasheng, you are not qualified to know how this seat treats Liu Xuan.”

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1946-1950

Chapter 1946

Speaking, Zhou Qinyu became colder and looked around the audience: “Ouyang family, listen to you. You are all smart people, I won’t talk nonsense, from now on, you will listen to me, all My order must not be violated, as long as you agree, I will let the Ouyang family go, otherwise, I will settle down here tonight.”

When he said this, Zhou Qin’s eyes swept over the people of Sun Dasheng, and he was arrogant. .

Originally, Zhou Qin didn’t want to deal with the Ouyang family so quickly, but the previous plan to frame Yue Wuya and Han Bing failed, and then he tore his face and grabbed Liu Xuan, so there was no need to wait any longer.

Moreover, Zhou Qin got the news that Yue Feng went to Xicang Continent to seek revenge for Duan Yu. How could such a good opportunity be missed?

Whoa!

Hearing this, the Ouyang family and Dasheng Sun immediately burst into anger.

“Want us to surrender to you? Dream!”

“We’d rather die than compromise with you.”

“If we want to fight, fight, don’t do it.” The angry shouts from the

Ouyang family kept coming, Zhou Qin His expression was indifferent, without the slightest fluctuation, and after a few seconds, his eyes suddenly became cold.

“All sects obey orders!” A cold voice

came from Zhou Qin’s mouth, without the slightest emotion: “Take all these people in front of me!

“

, The momentum was overwhelming, and they all urged their inner strength, without a single word of nonsense, they rushed directly into the crowd of Ouyang’s disciples!

“Ah!” The

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

disparity between the numbers of the two sides was too great, and only a few screams were heard. Many disciples of the Ouyang family fell into a pool of blood before they could resist.

“Zhou Qin…”

At this moment, Meihui was furious, her beautiful face was extremely pale, and her delicate body was trembling with anger!

Zhou Qin’s face was gloomy and cold: “Those who obey me will prosper and those who oppose me will perish. If the opportunity is given to you, don’t blame me for being cruel !

“

My disciple, was brutally murdered!

Seeing this scene, Sun Dasheng and Wen Chou Chou were all furious.

“Kill!”

Sun Dasheng roared, clenched his axe tightly, and rushed into the enemy group first.

Wen Chou Chou and everyone followed closely.

They know that today the Ouyang family is more fortunate and less fortunate, and they are afraid that they will be wiped out. But before being destroyed, you have to kill a few more enemies. It is useless to talk about the situation in front of you, and you can only resist desperately!

In the blink of an eye, a fierce battle broke out between the two sides. The entire Ouyang family was full of blood, and even the air was full of blood.

“Ah!” The

screams and screams are endless! The blood of the entire Ouyang family seems to have pooled into a river!

Once the battle broke out, it was extremely fierce!

Because they want to protect the Ouyang family, the disciples of Huaguo Mountain and the Hall of Longevity have been stationed here, but even so, facing the siege of masters from various sects, the form is not optimistic!

After all, the disparity between the numbers of the two sides is too great. Zhou Qin brought it, but dozens of sect masters, nearly 100,000 people.

After more than two hours of fierce fighting, Huaguo Mountain and the Hall of Longevity, as well as the disciples of the Ouyang family, suffered countless casualties and were completely defeated. Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng, and Ren Yingying were all tied up by Wu Hua and brought to Zhou Qin.

“This seat will give you one last chance!” Zhou Qin’s eyes swept across Dasheng Sun’s people one by one: “Respect me and pledge allegiance to the death, this seat will give you a way to survive.”

Chapter 1947

Huh!

Hearing this, Sun Dasheng and everyone were extremely indignant. In the previous fierce battle, everyone was injured and their breath was weak, but their expressions were still extremely firm.

Especially Sun Dasheng, who was dripping with blood at this time, his face was pale, and he could fall down at any time, but he was still arrogant, staring at Zhou Qin and shouting: “Zhou Qin, don’t do this. If you want to kill, you need to cut, Listen and respect, a vicious woman like you is not qualified to make Lao Tzu allegiance.” The

voice fell, and other people around also agreed!

“That’s right, we are outnumbered, we lose and accept our fate…”

“That is, if you want to kill, hurry up, stop talking nonsense…”

Shua!

Hearing this, Zhou Qin's face changed suddenly, as cold as frost, and stared at Sun Dasheng: "Sun Dasheng, you are still tough when you are about to die, you are very tough, right? Take it down and see if you are still tough."

When he said this, Zhou Qin's eyes were full of murderous intent.

To be honest, among the three Yue Feng brothers, Zhou Qin is most annoying to Sun Dasheng. Because he is the head of Huaguo Mountain, he is arrogant and ignores anyone. The ancient tomb of Lu Bu was also closely followed by Sun Dasheng. Reluctant to give up, Zhou Qin fell into the underground secret room where Zhang Jiao was imprisoned.

At this time, seeing Sun Dasheng trying to challenge himself, Zhou Qin's delicate body trembled, and he couldn't help it at all.

"Zhou Qin!"

Seeing this scene, Ren Yingying became anxious and couldn't help but said, "As the leader of the Earth Circle Continent, using such a despicable method to besiege the Ouyang family and force others to be loyal, you are not afraid of the world. Laughing?"

"Also, it's the time when the Earth Circle Continent needs to unite, but you have caused infighting in the rivers and lakes. If you start killing people tonight, you will be the eternal sinner of the Earth Circle Continent."

Ren Yingying is very smart. Seeing that Zhou Qin is killing Sun Dasheng, she quickly finds a topic to divert Zhou Qin's attention.

"Eternal sinner?"

Hearing this, Zhou Qin's face froze, her body trembled with anger, she stepped forward, raised her jade hand, and threw it directly at Ren Yingying!

This slap, Zhou Qin tried her best, but also contained the jealousy and hatred in her heart. In Zhou Qin's heart, in terms of appearance and aptitude, she couldn't compare to this Ren Yingying, but Yue Feng not only accepted her, but also for the sake of her. Ren Yingying, who once made a fuss about the Apocalypse Royal Family, was unusually indifferent to herself.

Thinking of this, Zhou Qin was extremely annoyed.

"Crack!"

Ren Yingying's hands and feet were tied tightly, and she couldn't dodge at all. With a crisp sound, she saw Ren Yingying groaning, her body trembled and she was slapped to the ground, and her lips were bleeding!

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, Sun Dasheng and Wen Chou Chou were extremely shocked and angry.

Crazy, Zhou Qin is completely crazy this time.

Especially Wen Chou Chou, his eyes are extremely blood red, in addition to endless anger, there is also some annoyance in his heart.

He couldn't forget that the tragic death of his first wife was the murderous hand of Zhou Qin. Later, Wen Chou Chou went to Emei for revenge more than once, but because of various things, it was delayed.

At this time, Wen Chou Chou is very regretful. Knowing that Zhou Qin is so sinister and vicious, he should have done nothing to get rid of this woman, so as not to leave disaster and let her do bad things.

But, it's too late to say anything now.

At this time, Zhou Qin's face was frosty, and she still didn't relieve her anger, she said coldly to Ren Yingying: "Ren Yingying, these are the internal affairs of our Earth Circle Continent, you are a former princess of the Apocalypse Continent, peaceful days. However, if you have to endure hardships with Yue Feng, then don't blame me! Since you like to meddle in your own business so much, this seat will ask you to be a good person again, and make a good contribution to the rivers and lakes of our Earthly Continent."

Huh?

Hearing this, Ren Yingying frowned.

What does Zhou Qin mean? What is she going to do?

At this time, Zhou Qin showed a smile and looked around the audience: "Everyone present, among you, there are still many people who have not married. Whoever wants to marry this Ren Yingying, come out quickly, this seat will be your matchmaker. You know , this Ren Yingying is a princess, she is beautiful and temperamental, who wants to marry her?"

Chapter 1948

Zhou Qin smiled. I thought to myself: Yue Feng, you were dismissive of me before, but now you will give your woman to another man to enjoy, and your heart will hurt to death.

What?

Hearing this, Ren Yingying trembled, shocked and angry.

Zhou Qin, are you going to give yourself away? So vicious.

At the same time, Sun Dasheng and Wen Chou Chou were also burning with anger, staring at Zhou Qin. If his eyes could kill, Zhou Qin would already be riddled with holes.

Whoa!

The surrounding masters of various sects were in an uproar, one by one extremely excited.

This Ren Yingying, but the former princess of Apocalypse Continent, has a distinguished status, not only beautiful, but also ice and snow smart. If you marry her, you will have no regrets in this life.

“Leader!”

At this time, Tang Qingyun came out first, unable to hide his excitement, and said to Zhou Qin: “This subordinate has not yet married, and he has long admired this former princess of the Apocalypse Continent. , I hope that the leader of the alliance will be fulfilled.”

When he said this, Tang Qingyun’s eyes were looking up and down at Ren Yingying, and his eyes were almost straight.

I thought that following Zhou Qin to encircle and suppress the Ouyang family today was just a simple effort, but I didn’t expect that there would be unexpected joy.

Haha…

You must know that in order to recruit a concubine for Ren Yingying, Emperor Tianqi specially held a competition to recruit relatives, which caused a sensation in the entire Kyushu continent at that time.

At that time, at the competition to recruit relatives, countless masters from the Kyushu Continent regretted leaving under the competition.

Now, it is a happy event in the world that I can get this princess without much effort.

“Okay!”

Zhou Qin nodded with a smile and waved her jade hand: “This seat is ready, I will let you in the bridal chamber tonight.”

She only needs to find someone to sully Ren Yingying, the purpose is to make Yue Feng sad, as for who this person is, It doesn't matter.

"Many thanks to the leader of the alliance." Tang Qingyun was delighted and thanked Zhou Qin again and again: "From now on, my subordinates will serve the leader of the alliance wholeheartedly, even if they go to the mountain of knives or the sea of fire."

After saying this, Tang Qingyun rubbed it. Rubbing his hands, he walked towards Ren Yingying with a smile: "Your Highness, don't worry, I promise that I will love you and love you all my life.

"

, kept shouting: "Go away, don't touch me…"

At this time, Ren Yingying was very sad and angry, and she never thought that Zhou Qin actually did what she said, and really gave herself to others. To be in the bridal chamber tonight, Ren Yingying wanted to struggle, but her hands and feet were tightly bound, and she couldn't break free at all.

Seeing Tang Qingyun getting closer and closer, Ren Yingying was suddenly desperate, and tears fell down her face.

Yue Feng, when are you coming back?

At this moment, the anger of Sun Dasheng and Wen Chouchou was completely ignited.

"Tang Qingyun, what the fuck you are, if you dare to touch my sister-in-law, I will slash you with a thousand swords."

"Stop, Tang Qingyun, please stop for me."

Sun Dasheng and Wen Chou Chou shouted incessantly. Tang Qingyun didn't panic at all, and he didn't mean to stop, getting closer and closer to Ren Yingying.

To be honest, if it was before, Tang Qingyun would not have dared to be so presumptuous in front of Sun Dasheng and Wen Chou Chou.

However, with Zhou Qin as a backer, Tang Qingyun was not afraid at all.

"Stop… You are not allowed to touch my sister-in-law."

At this moment, a clear and tender shout came, and she saw that Mei Hui broke free from the iron chain on her feet, and rushed over at once, blocking Ren Yingying. In front of her, her delicate face was full of anxiety and determination.

In Meihui's heart, Yue Feng is her own brother, and Ren Yingying is Yue Feng's woman and her own sister-in-law.

Seeing Tang Qingyun at this time, she wanted to get in on Ren Yingying, but Meihui didn't have time to think about it and tried her best to stop it.

"Go away!" Tang Qingyun frowned and shouted angrily!

A girl who dares to come out and make trouble, she just doesn't know whether to live or die.

Chapter 1949

Mei Hui ignored her at all, staring at Zhou Qin: "Zhou Qin, you vicious woman, you once killed brother Wen's wife, and did so many things that were sorry for brother, now you I want to kill my sister-in-law again, let me tell you, a woman like you with a heart like a scorpion will not end well, even if no one kills you, God will not let you go…

" In the end, Mei Huixiu's face was full of determination: "As long as I'm here today, you can't touch my sister-in-law." The

father died, the mother was arrested, and the sister was not here, so she had to stand up.

At this moment, Meihui stood there resolutely, her figure was delicate, but she gave off an aura that should not be underestimated.

call!

Tang Qingyun stood there with a complicated expression.

I don't know why, Meihui was injured and there was no threat at all, but she could feel the justice on her body, but Tang Qingyun didn't have the courage to take a step forward.

Snapped!

At this moment, Faye Wong froze, walked over and slapped it hard on Meihui's face.

"Damn girl, what are you? Dare to talk to the leader like this, courting death!" Faye Wong said coldly, raised her jade hand at the same time, and slapped Meihui again, a slap is harder than a slap!

"Crack! Slap! Slap!" The

crisp voice kept ringing!

Meihui is extremely weak, how can she bear it? ! At this time, blood oozed from the corner of her mouth, and she could not stand up, but she still shouted: “Zhou Qin, you bad woman, you must not die well, you must not die well…”

This Zhou Qin, once Slandering brother, and now bullying sister-in-law Yingying, there is no woman in the world more hateful than her.

Hearing this, Zhou Qin was completely angry, and ordered Faye Wong: “Hit me, hit this bitch until you shut up.”

“Yes! Leader of the alliance!”

Faye Wong grabbed Meihui’s hair and slapped it The more you fan the more ruthless!

“Meihui…”

“Zhou Qin, damn you, you instructed your subordinates to hit a little girl who was powerless to fight back. Is she a human?”

“Nima’s, Zhou Qin, have the ability to come to me, Don’t bully Meihui…”

Seeing this scene, Sun Dasheng, Wen Chouchou, Ren Yingying and others were all shocked and angry, and shouted at Zhou Qin.

Especially Sun Dasheng, his eyes were extremely blood red, his whole body was filled with anger, and he was about to explode with anger.

Meihui is too pitiful. The Apocalypse Prison where her father died, her mother was taken away by Duan Yu, and her sister was silent. Under such circumstances, she had to mature herself and support the entire Ouyang family with her weak shoulders. It can be said that he is already physically and mentally exhausted, and now, being beaten like this by Zhou Qin’s people is really annoying.

“Haha…”

Zhou Qin sneered when he heard the scolding of Sun Dasheng and everyone: “What are you talking about? The outcome has been decided just now. Even if I let you go now, are you your opponents?”

Huh…

listen At this point, Sun Dasheng and Wen Chou Chou were all blushing and speechless.

Yes, Zhou Qin is surrounded by experts like clouds, even if he lets go of himself, he is not an opponent.

But… just helplessly, watching Mihui get beaten?

Finally, Mei Hui couldn't hold it anymore and was knocked unconscious.

Faye Wong stopped and returned to Zhou Qin: "Leader, don't talk nonsense with these people, order to kill them all."

Faye Wong has followed Zhou Qin for years, and her heart is extremely vicious.

Um!

Zhou Qin nodded silently, these people have fallen into his hands, there is really no need to waste words.

In the next second, Zhou Qin was about to order everyone to do something and kill Sun Dasheng and others on the spot, but when his mind changed, Zhou Qin dismissed the idea.

No, killing them like this is too cheap for them.

Thinking to herself, Zhou Qin instructed Faye Wong, "Let everyone in the Ouyang family open their mouths."

Chapter 1950

Zhou Qin's voice fell, and several Emei disciples stepped forward one after another, pinching the chins of the Ouyang family.

call!

At this moment, Dasheng Sun and everyone instinctively resisted, but their hands and feet were tied, and they couldn't help themselves. After being pinched by their chin, they were forced to open their mouths.

Zhou Qin took out a jade bottle, which contained black medicinal pills. Faye Wong stuffed these medicinal pills into the mouths of the Ouyang family. This medicine pill is the Black Heaven Pill.

Zhou Qin thought about it, killing Sun Dasheng and others directly would be too unsatisfactory, and after giving them the Heitian Pill, there is no antidote, and these people will die very miserably one by one.

Zhou Qin has already counted the time. Each person takes five Heitian Pills. Within half a month, the toxicity will occur. At that time, Yue Feng will almost return, just in time to see the tragic situation of Sun Dasheng and the others.

Haha…

Let Yue Feng see with his own eyes that his relatives and friends are dying one by one.

Zhou Qin was not at all worried that Yue Feng would be able to refine the antidote. You must know that the indestructible scripture is a masterpiece, and the Heitian Pill in it is only known to him. No antidote has been researched.

hum!

Just a few seconds after taking the Hei Tian Pill, Sun Dasheng and Wen Chou Chou all trembled, their brows furrowed…

such a powerful poison.

At this moment, whether it is Sun Dasheng or Wen Chou Chou, their faces are pale, and their hearts are in shock. What kind of poison is this?

Not only that, but Dantian was completely suppressed!

So domineering….what poison is it?

Haha….

Seeing this scene, Zhou Qin was extremely proud and didn't talk nonsense. Looking at Dasheng Sun, he said bluntly: "Don't guess, I'm giving you the Heitian Pill."

"This poison, Originally, if you take one pill, it will hide in your body for a year before it will flare up, but I can't wait that long, so I gave each of you five pills."

"After half a month, the poison on your body will break out earlier, and then , one by one all rotted to death, how miserable it is."

"You said, when Yue Feng comes back and sees your tragic death, how sad will you be? Haha…"

When he said this, Zhou Qin made no secret of her pride, and kept laughing loudly, looking at her smiling face, which was very charming.

Black Tiandan?

The attack occurred within half a month, and the body festered and died?

At this moment, Sun Dasheng everyone was extremely sad and angry.

Zhou Qin didn’t immediately kill his own people, but by using this method, he clearly wanted to make Yue Feng completely collapse.

So vicious.

This is completely a woman with a vicious heart, no, not only a vicious heart, all the vicious words in the world are not enough to describe Zhou Qin’s ruthlessness.

Feeling the resentful eyes of Sun Dasheng’s people, Zhou Qin smiled and waved his hand at Faye Wong: “The people of the Ouyang family will not live long, don’t worry about them, go back to the mountain gate.”

Sun Dasheng and these people, take With Heitian Dan, his internal strength has been suppressed, and it is impossible to recover. He doesn’t need to worry about retribution, he just needs to return to Emei and wait for a good show.

hula.

In a blink of an eye, the masters of the various sects, led by Zhou Qin, withdrew from the Ouyang family and soon disappeared into the night.

quiet!

At this moment, the entire Ouyang family was extremely silent.

The night wind kept blowing, and everyone in Sun Dasheng lowered their heads, their hearts even colder than the night wind.

These people are all poisoned and will not survive for half a month. When Yue Feng comes back and sees the miserable state of these people, it will definitely be extremely uncomfortable.

How to do?

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1951-1960

Chapter 1951 Waiting

to die quietly like this?

For a while, everyone didn't speak, and the more they thought about it, the worse they felt, and the more desperate they became.

…..

On the other side, Wangyou Valley.

Under Su Qingyan's careful care, Duan Yu recovered completely from his injuries after three days of recuperation.

At this moment, in the Wangyou Valley hall, Situ Wangqing sat there with a smile on his face.

In front of her, Duan Yu and Su Qingyan stood quietly.

"Master!"

At this time, Duan Yu bowed his hands politely at Situ Wangqing, "The disciple's injury is completely healed. Today, I came here to say goodbye to Master. I want to seek revenge from Yue Feng."

"Okay!" Situ Wangqing nodded: "After you leave the valley, be careful with everything. If you need help, you must notify your teacher as soon as possible."

Situ Wangqing saw Duan Yu's ambition and was determined to take back the throne. Since he was his own disciple, Naturally help.

"Thank you Master, my disciple knows." Duan Yu replied.

"Master!"

At this moment, Su Qingyan, who was next to him, bit her lip and said softly, "I… I also want to go out of the valley, the disciple has lost his previous memory, and what the outside world is like, I have forgotten all about it. , I really want to go out and have a look."

After staying in Wangyougu for nearly a month, Su Qingyan was so bored that she wanted to go out and take a look.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Alright!”

Situ Wangqing thought about it for a while, then nodded with a smile: “In this case, you and Duan Yu can go together and take care of each other.”

When the words fell, Duan Yu continued with a smile: “Yes, yes, let’s go together, senior sister, I know a lot of interesting places, when the time comes, I will take my senior sister for a good walk.”

Well!

Hearing these words, Su Qingyan felt warm in her heart, and responded very happily.

With Master’s approval, Duan Yu and Su Qingyan simply cleaned up and left Wangyou Valley soon.

Two hours later, Duan Yu and Su Qingyan came to Xicang Imperial City.

call!

At this moment, seeing the gate of the city, pedestrians were constantly coming and going, and the inside was extremely lively and prosperous, Su Qingyan was very excited.

Immediately afterwards, Su Qingyan couldn’t help but asked Duan Yu: “Junior Brother, do you really want to break into the palace alone, deal with Yue Feng, and take back the throne?”

Duan Yu said on the way before that he wanted to break into the palace alone. Imperial City, seek revenge for Yue Feng.

“Yes!” Duan Yu nodded firmly, then took a deep breath, and continued: “But not now, let’s find an inn to rest first, and in the evening, I will take advantage of the night to assassinate Yue Feng, then, senior sister, you will Meet me outside.” After

speaking, Duan Yu looked at Su Qingyan with a smile: “As long as I regain the throne, I will definitely repay my senior sister.”

“Junior brother doesn’t have to be so polite.” Su Qingyan smiled and shook her head. : “That Yue Feng is so abhorrent, being an emperor must be a foolish monarch. I will help you, but also for the people of Xicang Continent.”

Until this time, in Su Qingyan’s heart, Yue Feng was still an out-and-out villain and a hypocrite. . Afterwards, Su Qingyan thought of something, and said worriedly

, “You said earlier that Yue Feng issued an imperial decree and hunted you everywhere. Now that you come to the imperial city on your own initiative, aren’t you afraid of being discovered?”

Worry.

Duan Yu smiled slightly: “Senior sister, there is a saying in our hometown called ‘the most dangerous place is the safest place’, that Yue Feng only thought that I would escape as far as possible, but he never thought of it. I will come to him so soon to take revenge.”

“It makes sense.” Su Qingyan tilted her head to think for a while, smiled sweetly, and praised: “Junior Brother, you are so smart.”

Originally, Su Qingyan’s impression of Duan Yu was just that Yes, now appreciate it even more. This person is brave and resourceful, and he is really a talent.

Chapter 1952

Duan Yu smiled and said no more, and entered the imperial city with Su Qingyan.

At this time, the four gates of Xicang Imperial City were heavily guarded.

However, Duan Yu had stayed in Xi Cang Continent for so many years and was very familiar with the imperial city, so he easily avoided the city gate guard’s investigation.

After entering the imperial city, Duan Yu deliberately found an inn in a relatively remote location, and specially ordered the second inn to ask for two rooms.

To be honest, Duan Yu’s gentlemanly demeanor and unrestrained suaveness have deeply won Su Qingyan’s favor in the past few days of getting along with him. Moreover, with Duan Yu’s strength, he can completely force Su Qingyan’s innocence. .

But Duan Yu didn’t do that.

Duan Yu had thought about it, to win Su Qingyan’s heart completely, it was more interesting than getting her person.

Duan Yu knew that Yue Feng and Su Qingyan had a very good relationship. If he got Su Qingyan’s heart, Yue Feng would definitely be heartbroken.

There is nothing more uncomfortable than taking love with a horizontal knife.

“Junior Brother!”

When entering the inn, Su Qingyan looked at the lively and bustling streets in front of her, and was very emotional: “This imperial city is really big and lively.”

Duan Yu smiled slightly: “The night view of the imperial city is even more beautiful. , you will know at night.”

Said, Duan Yu patiently said: “Senior sister, we are all tired after walking all the way, let’s take a rest first, and at night, I will start to act. When I successfully regain the throne, I will I’ll accompany you to experience the prosperity of the imperial city.”

Duan Yu couldn’t hide the anticipation in his eyes when he said this.

Speaking of which, Duan Yu could not wait to break into the palace now, kill Yue Feng, and regain the throne, but he still resisted the urge.

Yue Feng guessed well before, and the opening of the axe can only show its true strength at night. Duan Yu is cautious and naturally does not take risks.

Um.

Su Qingyan responded and said with a smile, “Junior brother, I wish you success. Don’t worry, I will cooperate with you when you take action.”

After speaking, the two entered the inn and rested in their respective rooms.

And just when Duan Yu and Su Qingyan entered the inn, not far from the street, a man had complicated eyes, took a deep look at the inn, and quickly walked towards the palace.

This man’s name is Hong Fei, and he is the deputy commander of the Imperial City Guard.

Today, Hong Fei was in charge of patrolling the imperial city. He thought it would be the same as usual, nothing special happened, but unexpectedly, he saw Duan Yu by accident.

This Duan Yu is very courageous. His Majesty has already set up a net of heaven and earth, arresting him everywhere, and he dares to come back.

Thinking to himself, Hong Fei increased his speed.

Speaking of which, if it was a normal fugitive, Hong Fei couldn’t help it, but Duan Yu was different. The power of the opening axe in his hand was too terrifying. Hong Fei had self-knowledge and naturally did not dare to act rashly.

At this moment.

Inside the palace hall, Yue Feng was lying lazily on the dragon seat, looking at a book of the palace in a bored way.

Originally, Yue Feng wanted to take Jiang Shan and go back to the Earth Continent first, but Duan Yu didn't catch it. Yue Feng had trouble sleeping and eating, and couldn't leave with confidence.

Yue Feng thought about it, as long as he caught Duan Yu, he would take him to the Ouyang family, kill him with his own hands in front of his adopted father's spiritual position, and come to comfort his adopted father's spirit in the sky.

"Your Majesty!"

At this moment, Hong Fei ran in sweating profusely and shouted, "Your Majesty, I have an urgent matter to announce…"

"Hong Fei." Yue Feng frowned and said angrily: "As the commander of the imperial city's defenders, shouldn't you be patrolling today? Is there anything you want to announce? Also, what kind of etiquette is this raging? "

Your Majesty!"

Hong Fei wiped off his sweat and said quickly: "Your Majesty, calm down, I really have an urgent matter, I…I saw Duan Yu when I was patrolling."

What?

Yue Feng was startled, stood up all of a sudden, and looked at Hong Fei closely: "You read that right?

" Yes, how could he have the courage to come back?

Chapter 1953

"Your Majesty, this minister will never read it wrong, it's Duan Yu." Hong Fei knelt there and said cautiously, "Moreover, there is a woman with him, and the two seem to have a good relationship."

Woman?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and his heart became even more puzzled.

The next second, Yue Feng couldn't help but ask, "What does that girl look like?"

“She’s very beautiful and has a great temperament.” Hong Fei responded without hesitation, and after thinking for a while, he roughly said what she looked like.

I go!

After listening to this, Yue Feng was completely restless, because the appearance of the woman Hong Fei said was clearly Su Qingyan.

Qingyan and Duan Yu are together, are they talking and laughing?

No…it can’t be.

Qingyan knows the grievance between herself and Duan Yu the most, even if she is caught by Duan Yu, it is impossible for her to talk and laugh with Duan Yu.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng did not hesitate, and ordered Hong Fei: “Call all the defenders of the imperial city immediately and surround me with the inn, so that not a fly can fly away.”

“Yes, Your Majesty!” Hong Fei didn’t dare to disobey, so he complied and hurried to prepare.

As soon as his forefoot left, Yue Feng immediately changed his clothes and strode out.

At this time, Yue Feng’s eyes were extremely cold.

Duan Yu, I let you run three days ago, you won’t have such good luck this time.

in the hotel room.

Duan Yu sat cross-legged on the bed, closed his eyes, and quietly waited for the night to come.

Duan Yu had already thought about it. At night, he would sneak into the palace quietly and assassinate Yue Feng. If Yue Feng was not surrounded by guards, he would fight alone, and Yue Feng would not be his opponent at all.

Swish! Swish! Swish! …

At this moment, the sound of footsteps suddenly sounded on the street outside.

Um?

Duan Yu was very alert, got out of bed immediately, opened the window and looked outside.

hiss!

Seeing this, Duan Yu's expression changed, and at the same time he couldn't help taking a breath!

I saw nearly 10,000 imperial city black cavalry troops, flocking here! The entire inn was surrounded like an iron barrel!

These black cavalry, uniform black armor, armed with long spears, murderous awe-inspiring!

The Black Cavalry is the elite of the Xicang Continent. It used to be called the Wild Wolf Cavalry. Later, when Duan Yu became the prime minister, he changed its name to the Black Cavalry Army. Over the years, Duan Yu led this Black Cavalry Army to fight in the east and west, and fight against the enemy. The illustrious name.

As soon as the black cavalry appeared, the air around the inn suddenly dropped in temperature! Pedestrians around, one by one dodged far away, not even daring to take a breath!

And in the air in front of the black cavalry, there was a man quietly suspended in a golden dragon robe, with a strong aura and majesty!

It is Yue Feng!

Ma's!

When the enemy met, he was extremely jealous. Seeing Yue Feng, Duan Yu's pupils shrank, the anger in his heart rose, and at the same time, he was extremely surprised.

He was already very cautious, how did Yue Feng know that he was here?

Swish!

At this moment, Yue Feng, who was suspended in the air, also locked on Duan Yu who was standing on the window sill. The two eyes met, and the air instantly filled with a strong smell of gunpowder.

At this moment, the door of Duan Yu's room in the middle of the inn was gently pushed open, and then, Su Qingyan walked in slowly.

"Junior Brother." Su Qingyan's delicate face was full of doubts: "A lot of soldiers suddenly appeared on the street outside, what's the matter?"

Chapter 1954

Om!

At this moment, Yue Feng's body was shaken, and his mind was buzzing! His eyes were blurred with tears, and he stared at Su Qingyan without blinking!

Light smoke, really light smoke! She is really with Duan Yu.

When Hong Fei reported it before, Yue Feng still didn't believe it, but when he saw that it was really Su Qingyan, he was both surprised and delighted.

In the next second, Yue Feng couldn't hold back his excitement and shouted at Su Qingyan: "Qingyan, is that you? Some time ago, I was dragged by a lot of things, and I didn't have time to go to Tianqi Imperial City to save you guys. I'm sorry. , I've made you suffer, I'm happy to see that you're all right now, that's great…"

Yue Feng saw that Su Qingyan looked good after not seeing you for a while, but she was thinner than before. My heart suddenly felt extremely distressed.

However.

Su Qingyan had a puzzled look on her face, her eyebrows frowned, and then she asked Duan Yu, "Junior Brother, who is this person? How do you know my name?"

After taking Wangyou Shui, Su Qingyan completely forgot Everything in the past, naturally can not recognize Yue Feng.

call!

Duan Yu took a deep breath and said slowly: "Senior sister, this person is Yue Feng, the one who caused you to lose your memory."

When he said this, Duan Yu's expression was serious, but he felt a little inexplicable in his heart.

Su Qingyan and Yue Feng have such a good relationship. Now that they suddenly meet, will Su Qingyan remember anything?

What?

Su Qingyan's delicate body trembled, and she stared at Yue Feng in midair with a bit of vigilance in her eyes.

It turned out that this person was Yue Feng.

Seriously, this person is very handsome, wearing a dragon robe, and has the aura of reigning over the world. No matter how you look at it, he doesn't look like a sinister and cunning person.

However, both the master and the younger brother said that Yue Feng was dangerous, so he should be careful.

Thinking to herself, Su Qingyan reacted and asked Duan Yu, "Why did he say these words to me, as if he was familiar…" Before

she could finish speaking, Duan Yu interrupted.

"Senior sister, you forgot what Master explained before you left. This Yue Feng is the most cunning and is very good at deceiving women with sweet words. Don't be fooled. Don't believe a word of his words." Duan Yu is very serious. 's opening.

Um.

Hearing this, Su Qingyan nodded.

Previously in Wangyou Valley, Situ Wangqing instilled thoughts into Su Qingyan, which made Su Qingyan's impression of Yue Feng's instincts very bad. At this time, when Duan Yu said this again, she immediately became wary of Yue Feng in her heart.

what's the situation?

Seeing that Su Qingyan was always ignoring herself, but talking to Duan Yu in a low voice, Yue Feng frowned, almost at a loss.

What happened to the light smoke? Why don't you look at yourself?

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that Su Qingyan had lost his memory, and now he and Duan Yu were still brothers and sisters.

Yes, Qingyan must have been controlled by Duan Yu.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, and glared at Duan Yu: "Duan Yu, you dare to come back, it's a man, come out and fight with me, life and death!"

If it was before, Yue Feng would definitely not take the initiative Challenge Duan Yu. After all, the power of Duan Yu's Heaven Opening Axe was too terrifying.

But knowing the secret of Kaitian Axe, Yue Feng no longer had any concerns. After all, it was daytime, and Duan Yu did not dare to use the power of Kaitian Axe to the extreme.

Haha…

Duan Yu chuckled and looked at Yue Feng: “Joke, if you let me go out, I’ll go out? What are you? Even if you become an emperor, in my eyes, you’re nothing but a useless person.”

Duan Yu is also a hero of a generation. He knows in his heart that the situation in front of him is very unfavorable to him, and naturally he will not go out to die.

Moreover, Duan Yu could see that Yue Feng was worried about Su Qingyan’s safety and would not rush in rashly.

Duan Yu thought about it, waited to find a way, let Su Qingyan attract Yue Feng’s attention, and took the opportunity to escape.

Chapter 1955

Nima.

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s face was ashen, and his heart was full of anger.

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t want to talk nonsense, and wanted to rush in immediately and take Duan Yu down, but for fear of accidentally hurting Su Qingyan, he resisted the urge.

With fire in his heart, Yue Feng couldn’t help cursing: “Duan Yu, you are a person with a head and face, but today you are like a turtle with a shrinking head. Don’t you feel ashamed that you can’t come out from the inn?”

Nima, don’t come out I’ll scold you, if you don’t believe you can stand it.

Swish.

Duan Yu’s face suddenly became extremely cold, and anger flashed in his eyes.

For so many years, Duan Yu has been in the Xicang Continent, with a high status and a prestigious reputation. When has he been scolded like this?

However, thinking that Yue Feng’s purpose was to lead him out, Duan Yu quickly calmed down, chuckled lightly, and said lightly, “Yue Feng, don’t do this, I just stayed in this inn and haven’t rested yet. Well, I won’t go out, come in if you have the ability.”

When Yue Feng cursed, Duan Yu strengthened his guess even more, Yue Feng did not dare to rush in rashly, because he was afraid of accidentally hurting Su Qingyan.

Knowing this, Duan Yu became completely fearless.

Duan Yu thought about it. Before dark, he must not go out, because the use of the axe during the day is very unfavorable to himself, and it is easy to be attacked.

He dragged Yue Feng by himself, and as long as it was dark, he would have no scruples.

Nima!

Seeing that Duan Yu still refused to come out and mocked himself at the same time, Yue Feng's face was extremely ugly, and he almost exploded with anger.

This section of feathers is too cunning, and never comes out, just delaying time, waiting for the night to come.

Also, he knew that he was concerned about Su Qingyan's safety and did not dare to break in rashly, so he was so reckless.

No, he must be forced to come out before dark.

What's more, the longer you drag on, the more dangerous a light cigarette will be.

At this time, Yue Feng thought that Su Qingyan was being controlled by Duan Yu.

"Yue Feng!"

Seeing Yue Feng's gloomy and uncertain face, Duan Yu couldn't tell how happy he was. He sat lazily in front of the windowsill, poured a glass of wine, took a sip, and then sneered at Yue Feng: "Once upon a time I still admire you very much, I think you are also a good man, a hot-blooded man, and now it seems that it is nothing more than that."

"With so many people, they surrounded me, but did not dare to rush in, just this courage, I It's too embarrassing for you to stop being the emperor."

Duan Yu drank the wine slowly, very comfortable.

Yue Feng's face was gloomy and he didn't respond.

After a few seconds of stalemate, Duan Yu chuckled: "Yue Feng, it's boring to waste time like this, why don't we do it like this, at the third watch in the evening, we will fight to the death at the top of the palace to completely resolve our grievances."

When he said this , Duan Yu's face was indifferent, but his heart was extremely urgent.

As long as Yue Feng agrees, he will win. You must know that the mystery of the opening axe has been completely controlled by himself. As long as it is night, when he perfectly controls the power of the Heaven-Opening Axe, no one is an opponent.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of the audience all focused on Yue Feng.

Duan Yu was too crazy. Facing a desperate situation, not only did he not panic, he even took the initiative to challenge His Majesty.

“night?”

Yue Feng didn’t pay attention to the eyes of the people around him, stared at Duan Yu closely, and sneered: “The hatred between us is so deep that no one wants the other party to die soon. If that’s the case, why wait until night?”

Yue Feng didn’t Fool, you can see Duan Yu’s purpose at once, how could he succeed?

Duan Yu sneered and said nothing.

“Duan Yu!”

Yue Feng showed a smile and began to talk nonsense: “I have to say, you can bear it, the throne was robbed by me, and you can still be so calm, by the way, your one hundred and eight concubines , I have summoned them all, and each has its own merits, and they are all good, but it is a pity that they were all given to the beggars of the imperial city by me.”

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1956-1960

Chapter 1956

In fact, the one hundred and eight concubines were released by Yue Feng and were not given to beggars, so to speak, Duan Yu was deliberately angry.

Isn’t this Duan Yu able to endure it? Let’s see how long you can endure it.

What?

Hearing this, Duan Yu's face suddenly changed and he was very angry.

Of those one hundred and eight concubines, each of them was carefully selected by himself, and even many of them had feelings, and Yue Feng, this bastard, even gave them all to beggars.

This is simply a great humiliation.

"Right!"

Perceiving Duan Yu's anger, Yue Feng continued with a smile: "Do you remember your wife Xu Qingyi? It was the one who was kidnapped by Zhu Bajie in the ancient tomb of Lu Bu, last night. I received news that your wife has already given birth to Zhu Bajie, and she also said that she will not come back to you in the future, because there is no sense of security around you, even her own woman. If you can't protect it, you're a waste…"

Of course, these were all made up by Yue Feng, and when he saw that Duan Yu was angered by his own success, he naturally wanted to strike while the iron was hot.

Swish!

At this moment, Duan Yu's eyes were extremely blood red, and the anger in his heart was completely aroused by Yue Feng.

You must know that although Duan Yu was an emperor and had one hundred and eight concubines, in his heart, the only woman he loved was Xu Qingyi.

During this period of time, the reason why Duan Yu was so anxious to force Yue Feng out was to find out the whereabouts of Zhu Bajie from his mouth, and then rescue his wife, Xu Qingyi.

At this time, knowing that Xu Qingyi had given birth to a child for Zhu Bajie, Duan Yu's reverse scale was directly touched, and the veins on his forehead kept beating, and he could no longer bear it.

At this time, Duan Yu did not know that what Yue Feng said was made up.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

"And…" Before Yue Feng finished speaking, with a mocking smile on his face, he continued to say: "Those civil and military ministers who are loyal to you…" Before

Yue Feng finished speaking, he was caught Duan Yu interrupted with an angry shout.

"Shut up!"

Duan Yu screamed furiously, his eyes were extremely blood red, and he glared at Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, stop talking nonsense, and die.” The

voice fell, Duan Yu rushed out of the inn and rose into the air!

hum!

A powerful breath burst out from Duan Yu’s body, and at the same time, with a crisp sound, the opening axe burst out, and was firmly held in Duan Yu’s hand!

In an instant, under the scorching sun, the sky-opening axe burst out, like a second scorching sun, radiating in all directions.

To be honest, Duan Yu is very cautious. Under normal circumstances, he would not be completely irritated by Yue Feng, but Xu Qingyi was his weakness. At this time, Duan Yu was completely touched and completely lost his mind.

hiss!

As expected of a peerless artifact, such a strong breath.

At this moment, many people hiding in the distance, as well as the surrounding black cavalry. One by one, their mouths were wide open, and their hearts were extremely shocked.

“Roar!”

At this moment, under the rising anger, Duan Yu didn’t talk nonsense. With a strong wave, he heard a dragon roar that stunned the heavens and the earth. Go out and go straight to Yue Feng.

Nima!

Seeing that golden glow, Yue Feng’s heart skipped a beat, such a terrifying power.

However, Yue Feng did not panic in the slightest, but was indescribably excited.

Haha…

This section of Yu was completely irritated by himself, but he couldn’t hold back after all.

In the next second, Yue Feng didn’t have time to think about it. He stimulated his inner strength and quickly formed a protective film in front of him. At the same time, the figure quickly retreated.

boom!

Jin Mang slammed into the protective film, and heard a thunderous roar, and the protective film shattered in an instant. Although the protective film offset a lot of power, the aftermath of Jin Mang still tore the surrounding air.

Fortunately, Yue Feng retreated more than 100 meters in time, otherwise, he would be swept away by Jin Mang, and he would not die or be disabled.

Chapter 1957

“Yue Feng!” In

mid-air, Duan Yu was furious and glared at Yue Feng: “Today I will cut off your head, and then find Zhu Bajie, I will let him die without a corpse!”

Yue Feng sneered A voice: “Okay, if you want to kill me, just come.”

Om!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura burst out from Yue Feng’s body. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant!

“Kacha!”

With a crisp sound, Fang Tianhuaji appeared in Yue Feng’s hand. In an instant, the bloodthirsty aura in Fang Tianhuaji surged, and the surrounding air was filled with a strong bloody aura.

“Let’s see today, whether you cut my head off or I cut your head off!” Yue Feng said coldly.

For a time, the two faced each other in the air, and the evil spirit on their bodies caused the situation to change.

At this time, many people below were sweating coldly for Yue Feng.

Although Yue Feng’s strength is strong, and he still has Fang Tianhuaji in his hand, Duan Yu has the existence of a divine weapon, so I am afraid he is not an opponent.

However, at this time, Yue Feng is not panic at all.

I saw that Yue Feng did not take the initiative to attack, but shouted: “Tiangang Guards, form a formation!” The

voice fell, and I saw dozens of figures in the black cavalry crowd, soaring into the sky, each wearing purple gold armor, Powerful and powerful, he is the elite soldier of Xi Cang Continent, Tian Gang Guard!

Whoohoo!

Dozens of Tiangang Guards moved their figures one after another, and in the blink of an eye, they surrounded Duan Yu in the middle.

Made!

At this moment, Duan Yu's face flushed red and he was extremely angry!

These Heavenly Gang Guards were originally his own effective subordinates. At the time of his enthronement ceremony, Yue Feng broke into the palace single-handedly, and it was these Heavenly Gang Guards who formed a formation that trapped Yue Feng.

But now, these Heavenly Gang Guards not only support Yue Feng as emperor, but also help him deal with themselves.

What a bunch of grass, white-eyed wolves.

With the formation, Duan Yu was temporarily restrained.

I have to say that the Tiangang Guard's thirty-six Tiangang formations are too mysterious. Even if Duan Yu has the Heaven-Opening Axe in his hand, he will not be able to take advantage of it for a while.

"Duan Yu!" At this moment, Yue Feng held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly and flew quickly, sneering

and sneering: "Today you can't fly with your wings, I advise you to give up your resistance and die obediently."

The wind motivates the internal force, cooperates with Tiangang Guard, and fights Duan Yu together!

Although he knew the secret of Kaitian Axe, Yue Feng did not dare to underestimate the enemy. Before Duan Yu was attacked by Kaitian Axe's power, he would not fight Duan Yu alone.

"You…"

Duan Yu was trapped by the formation, and he yelled angrily: "Yue Feng, you promised to fight alone, but you ask your subordinates to help, don't you feel ashamed?"

Yue Feng chuckled, coldly. Said: "To deal with a sinister and cunning person like you, you will not lose face by any means. Besides, you are only a fugitive now, are you qualified to fight alone with me?" The

voice fell, Yue Feng's inner strength surged, and his shots became more and more more severe.

For a time, the two sides fought fiercely in mid-air, and the terrifying force that erupted almost shrouded the radius of a kilometer, and the sky above the entire imperial city was even more turbulent, like the end of the world.

call!

Seeing this scene, everyone below was shocked and feasted!

Yue Feng and Duan Yu are both famous figures in the Kyushu Continent. One has the Fang Tianhua Halberd in his hand, and the other has the Heaven-opening Axe. .

At this moment, in the room in the inn, Su Qingyan frowned, and stared at Duan Yu in midair, unable to express her concern.

This Yue Feng was really cunning. He promised to be one-on-one, but he let his subordinates form a formation, trapping Junior Brother Duan Yu.

Even if the younger brother has an artifact, can the opponent be beaten by so many people?

Chapter 1958

At this moment, Su Qingyan wanted to go up and help Duan Yu, but the formation formed by Tian Gangwei was too mysterious, Su Qingyan could not see any flaws in the formation, and did not dare to act rashly.

Yue Feng cooperated with Tiangang Guard to besiege Duan Yu, and at the same time did not forget Su Qingyan.

"Qingyan!" Yue Feng shouted at Su Qingyan: "Duan Yu has been trapped by me, you will not be in danger, don't be afraid, come out quickly…"

Before because Duan Yu was by Su Qingyan's side , I didn't dare to act rashly, and now that Duan Yu has been successfully drawn out, there is no need to worry.

However.

What made Yue Feng extremely depressed was that Su Qingyan didn't seem to hear her words, standing in front of the windowsill, motionless.

Yue Feng was in a hurry, what's going on? Could it be that Qingyan was drugged by Duan Yu?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng quickly ordered to Hong Fei below: “Hong Fei, quickly bring out the light smoke.”

“Yes, Your Majesty!” Hong Fei quickly responded, he was Duan Yu’s subordinate, but Now that Yue Feng is the emperor, he is completely obedient to Yue Feng. He quickly took a few soldiers and rushed into the inn.

Soon, when they arrived at the room on the second floor, Hong Fei respectfully said to Su Qingyan: “Miss, Duan Yu has been dragged by Your Majesty, please leave here with us.”

Hong Fei has experienced sophistication and saw that Yue Feng was so nervous about Su Qingyan, Just know that this fairy-like woman is His Majesty’s woman, so she will directly address the empress.

Having said that, Hong Fei is about to approach.

“You…”

Su Qingyan’s delicate face suddenly turned red when she heard these people calling her mother, and she was very embarrassed.

The next second, without waiting for Hong Fei to approach, Su Qingyan gave a coquettish voice: “Go away, who is your mother-in-law, don’t shout, get out of the way, and don’t come near me.”

While saying this, Su Qingyan drew out her long sword, forcing Hong Fei and the others to dare not get close. At the same time, her eyebrows were furrowed.

This Yue Feng is really not a good thing. He had amnesia because of him, but he asked his subordinates to call his mother and take advantage of him.

This…

Seeing this situation, Hong Fei was very embarrassed, and shouted at Yue Feng with a bitter face: “Your Majesty, this empress will not leave…”

If it was an ordinary woman, Hong Fei would have already started , But in front of him, is His Majesty’s woman, holding a sword in her hand, who dares to be presumptuous.

This…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng could not laugh or cry, and at the same time was extremely suspicious.

what happened? Why is Qingyan so resistant to herself?

Also, it's like he doesn't know himself.

"Haha…"

At this moment, Duan Yu laughed, his face full of pride and mockery: "Yue Feng, your own woman doesn't recognize you, and you still have the face to laugh at me? It's ridiculous…haha. .."

As he spoke, Duan Yu kept waving the Heaven Opening Axe, trying to rush out of the formation.

However, these Heavenly Gang Guards cooperated too well, and Duan Yu couldn't find any flaws at all.

Yue Feng ignored Duan Yu's sarcasm and felt extremely depressed.

call!

Immediately, Yue Feng took a deep breath and instructed Hong Fei: "Go back first, and don't hurt her."

Since Qingyan doesn't want to leave, just let her go for the time being.

"Yes! Your Majesty!" Hong Fei quickly responded, and immediately took a few soldiers and exited the inn.

At this time, Yue Feng stopped thinking about it and continued to cooperate with Tiangang Guard to besiege Duan Yu.

Until now, Yue Feng was still convinced that what method Duan Yu used to control Su Qingyan made Su Qingyan unwilling to recognize him. Therefore, as long as Duan Yu was completely controlled, Su Qingyan would be completely safe. .

For a time, the battle situation became more and more intense, Duan Yu was trapped in the formation and could not rush out, and Yue Feng and dozens of Tiangang guards could only temporarily suppress Duan Yu, but could not completely defeat him.

In the blink of an eye, half an hour has passed, and it is still a stalemate.

This time, Duan Yu was completely anxious and roared loudly: "Yue Feng, even if I pay a heavy price today, I will kill you and cut off your head."

Om!

When the voice fell, Duan Yu's eyes were extremely blood red, and all the inner strength of his dantian exploded and poured into the opening axe.

Chapter 1959 In

an instant, the power of terror condensed within the opening axe.

Whoosh!

I saw that the scorching power of the scorching sun above my head was almost completely absorbed by the Opening Heaven Axe, and the light that the Opening Heaven Axe burst out was even more blazing than before, and everyone present could hardly keep their eyes open.

That's right, Duan Yu had activated all the power of the Kaitian Axe. At this time, he was in a hurry and completely lost his mind. He even forgot the power of the Kaitian Axe. He needed a balance of yin and yang, and just wanted to break it quickly. Formation, killed Yue Feng.

hum!

The next second, Duan Yu held the Sky-Opening Axe and slammed it out fiercely. He saw that an extremely violent and terrifying force burst out from the Sky-Opening Axe and swept away, with terrifying power.

hiss!

At this moment, both Tian Gangwei and Yue Feng were shocked.

Nima! The power of this opening axe is too perverted.

At this moment, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, he quickly urged his internal force to deploy a protective film on his body, and at the same time urged his figure to retreat quickly.

And those Heavenly Gang Guards didn't react so quickly.

"Ah…" In the

blink of an eye, more than a dozen Tiangang guards were swept away, screamed in agony, and fell into a pool of blood.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, all the people onlookers gasped and were completely shocked.

Is this….is the power of the Sky-Opening Axe?

so horrible.

Swish!

In mid-air, Duan Yu's eyes were extremely blood red, and he locked on Yue Feng tightly, and said coldly, word by word: "Yue Feng, today you are hard to fly, I will not only take back the throne, kill you, but also destroy all the forces related to you. , kill all your relatives."

Yue Feng looked at him tightly, did not respond, seemed very calm, but felt a little uneasy in his heart.

Nima, the axe just now, the power of the opening axe, has obviously reached its limit. It stands to reason that Duan Yu should have been attacked. Why is there no movement?

"Death to me!"

At this moment, Duan Yu stopped talking nonsense, burst into the sky, and rushed towards Yue Feng. Just after a few steps, his face suddenly turned blue and white, and his body couldn't stop shaking.

Yes, under Duan Yu's madness, he was attacked by the power of the Heaven-Opening Axe.

Um?

Seeing this scene, everyone present looked at each other, confused.

what's the situation?

Haha…

Yue Feng was very excited.

Nima, with so much energy wasted, Duan Yu was finally attacked, otherwise, those Heavenly Gang Guards would have died in vain.

"I…"

At this moment, Duan Yu stared at Yue Feng and wanted to kill him immediately, but his dantian's inner strength was completely out of his control, completely violent.

puff!

Finally, Duan Yu spit out a mouthful of blood in the sky, his face was extremely pale, and the whole person was extremely weak.

“Duan Yu, I said, you are the one who died today.” Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, he said coldly, raised his hand and hit Duan Yu.

With this palm, Yue Feng burst out with all his strength, and all that echoed in his mind was the figure of Ouyang Zhennan.

Adoptive father, my child has finally avenged you.

“Don’t…”

However, at this moment, there was a sound of anxiety, followed by a slender figure rushing over quickly, blocking Duan Yu’s body, his delicate face was full of worry and determination.

It was Su Qingyan!

Chapter 1960

Wow!

At this moment, everyone present was in an uproar, and their faces were full of surprise!

what’s the situation?

Isn’t this Su Qingyan your majesty’s woman? How to help Duan Yu?

At the same time, Yue Feng was also stunned.

The next second, Yue Feng looked at Su Qingyan and couldn’t help but said, “Qingyan, you…”

In Yue Feng’s heart, he always thought that Su Qingyan was controlled by Duan Yu, and he refused to talk to Hong before. She flew out, but she never thought that at this critical moment, Su Qingyan would stand in front of Duan Yu.

Before he could finish speaking, he was interrupted coldly by Su Qingyan.

“Don’t call me by my name.” Su Qingyan’s red lips parted lightly, her tone was cold, and her delicate face did not fluctuate at all: “I’m not familiar with you at all, so don’t get too close to me.” Not

familiar!

These two words, like an invisible giant hammer, slammed into Yue Feng’s heart. For a moment, Yue Feng felt extremely heartache, and looked at Su Qingyan tightly, full of doubts.

At this time, Yue Feng clearly felt that Su Qingyan didn't seem to be joking, and her attitude made him very unfamiliar.

It's like changing a person.

What the hell is going on?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng took a deep breath and said ashamedly to Su Qingyan: "Qingyan, I know, I never went to the Tianqi royal family to save you and cause you to suffer. You should be angry with me. But now is not the time to make a fool of yourself."

Duan Yu will be captured alive right away, if you miss it, you won't have such a good opportunity in the future.

Immediately, Yue Feng's tone softened: "Qingyan, get out of the way and let me grab Duan Yu first. If you are angry, you can tell me later, okay?" The

voice fell, and Yue Feng held Fang Yu tightly. The sky painted a halberd, approaching step by step.

In any case, Duan Yu can't let Duan Yu run away today.

"Stop!"

But just two steps away, Su Qingyan snorted and pointed at Yue Feng with a long sword in her hand: "If you come closer, don't blame me for being rude." After speaking, Su Qingyan

bit her lip tightly and continued. : "With me here today, you can never hurt my junior brother." The pretty face was frosty, and the tone was firm and unquestionable.

What? Junior Brother?

Hearing this, Yue Feng froze there, only to feel that his whole brain was buzzing, completely messed up!

Su Qingyan called Duan Yu a junior brother?

Over the years, Duan Yu has been in Xicang Continent, he has never been to Dongao Continent, and he has never heard of him joining Wenzong. When did he become Su Qingyan's junior brother?

For a time, Yue Feng's brain was about to explode, and he couldn't understand anything.

Whoa!

At this time, other people present suddenly erupted into a heated discussion.

“This…”

“Your Majesty’s woman is Duan Yu’s senior sister?”

“How could this be?”

Everyone whispered, but they didn’t dare to speak loudly, for fear that Yue Feng would be unhappy.

“Ha ha…”

At this time, Duan Yu, who was in a weak state, couldn’t help laughing up to the sky, and said proudly at Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, my senior sister is like a fairy, how can you be a scum like you? Are you qualified? “

Before, in order to get my senior sister, you used despicable means to cause her to lose her memory, but now you have not changed your lust and lied to her with rhetoric. Do you really think my senior sister is so easy to deceive and will believe your words?

” At these times, Duan Yu’s eyes were full of mockery, and his heart was even more proud.

Haha…that

‘s really nice.

Originally, Duan Yu was still a little worried, but when Su Qingyan saw Yue Feng, what would she recall, but when she saw her facing Yue Feng, she couldn’t remember at all, and she was so indifferent to Yue Feng, Duan Yu couldn’t tell in her heart. of pleasure.

Especially seeing Su Qingyan desperately defending himself, Duan Yu’s worries disappeared in an instant, and he became even more confident.

Nima!

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1961-1965

Chapter 1961

Yue Feng's face was extremely gloomy, and at the same time, he was even more suspicious in his heart.

Did you lose your memory because of the light smoke?

How is this possible? It's too late to hurt her, how can you hurt her? Immediately, his mind changed, Yue Feng understood something, Qing Yan must have lost his memory because of something else, so he didn't know himself.

And Duan Yu said this on purpose, in order to make Su Qingyan hate him even more.

Realizing this, Yue Feng was extremely anxious, and said to Su Qingyan: "Qingyan, don't believe what Duan Yu said, he is provoking our relationship, you forget, I am your man Yue Feng, let's first The first meeting was at the main altar of Wenzong in Dongao Continent…"

When he said this, Yue Feng's eyes were full of urgency and distress.

It turned out that Qingyan lost her memory. It can be seen that she has suffered a lot and suffered a lot during this time.

However.

In Su Qingyan's eyes, Yue Feng's sincerity was all acting, and he shook his head and said, "Don't talk about it, I won't listen." As

she spoke, Su Qingyan bit her lip and held the middle of her hand tightly. Sword, palms are sweating.

At this time, Su Qingyan didn't recall anything because of Yue Feng's words. Apart from her disgust for Yue Feng, she was also extremely nervous. Junior Brother Duan Yu was injured. With so many people on the other side, can he successfully take Junior Brother away safely?

Ugh!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears.

How to do? Qingyan desperately defended Duan Yu, she couldn't listen to her own words at all.

"His Majesty!"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At this moment, Hong Fei came out and couldn't help but said, "It's useless to talk too much. Your Majesty will order it directly. The subordinates will swarm up and kill Duan Yu. The subordinates promise that they will not hurt the empress."

Yue Feng tightly He clenched his fist and didn't respond. After a few seconds, he nodded silently.

This is the only way now.

"Go!" With permission, Hong Fei shouted angrily and rushed over first.

Tens of thousands of Xi Cang's army followed closely and surrounded Su Qingyan and Duan Yu.

"Senior sister be careful!"

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu's face changed greatly, and then he said to Su Qingyan in a hypocritical manner: "Senior sister, their target is me, and Yue Feng still likes you and won't hurt you, you hurry up Go, leave me alone."

Although the contact time was short, only a few days, Duan Yu knew Su Qingyan's personality very well, soft on the outside and firm on the inside, and very moral, the more she said this, the less she would know Leave yourself alone.

really.

As soon as the words fell, Su Qingyan shook her head decisively, bit her lip and said, "Junior brother, what are you talking about? I won't leave, and I won't leave you behind."

"Om!" The

voice fell with a strong aura. , burst out from Su Qingyan's body, and the figure flew up, fluttering like a fright, and greeted everyone.

In an instant, Su Qingyan and Hong Fei were in a fierce battle.

call!

Yue Feng stared at the field tightly, his heart jumped to his throat, it was extremely complicated.

Back then, when I was in Tianqi Continent, I was knocked down by Han proudly into the crater. At that time, Su Qingyan and Xiao Xi, without any hesitation, jumped down and died together with themselves.

Yue Feng will never forget this deep love.

But now, she is desperately defending her great enemy, Duan Yu.

Of course, Su Qingyan lost her memory, and Yue Feng didn't mean to blame her, but this kind of thing, whoever it is, doesn't feel good.

It has to be said that Su Qingyan is worthy of being the goddess of Dongao Continent, and her strength is outstanding. She recently joined Wangyougu, and after practicing Wangyougu's exercises, her strength has improved a lot.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

In the blink of an eye, under Su Qingyan's long sword, hundreds of Xi Cang black cavalry soldiers were seriously injured and lost their combat effectiveness.

However, after all, there were too many people, and Su Qingyan quickly became overwhelmed.

Chill.

At this moment, a black cavalry soldier rushed from behind and slashed Su Qingyan's right arm with a knife. In an instant, blood gushed out, Su Qingyan's delicate body trembled, and her face instantly paled.

"Stop it, stop it!"

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng felt a pain in his heart, and couldn't help shouting: "Retreat all for me!! Retreat!!"

Chapter 1962

Seriously, Yue Feng made up his mind that Duan Yu could not be let go no matter what.

But Yue Feng couldn't do it by himself, he was afraid that he would accidentally hurt Su Qingyan at that time. After all, Yue Feng's strength was too strong, and once he accidentally hurt Su Qingyan, the consequences would be very serious.

In this case, Yue Fengcai acquiesced to Hong Fei and the others. But the premise is that Su Qingyan can't be hurt.

Therefore, when he saw that Su Qingyan was injured, Yue Feng was extremely heartbroken, and without any hesitation, he quickly ordered to stop.

Swish!

At this moment, Hong Fei and the tens of thousands of Xi Cang's army all stopped, but did not retreat.

"Your Majesty!"

Hong Fei looked anxious and couldn't help shouting: "This section of Yu is very cunning. If you let him go today, it will be difficult to catch him later."

He could see that Yue Feng was worried . Su Qingyan's safety was not until she gave the order to stop.

However, the safety of a woman is insignificant compared to Duan Yu. As an emperor, who reigns over the world, are you afraid that there will be no women? And let Duan Yu go, but left a big hidden danger. After all, Duan Yu has the Heaven-Opening Axe in his hand, which should not be taken lightly.

"Shut up!"

At this moment, Yue Feng, with blood red eyes, roared: "I told you to step down, you are all deaf? Do you want to resist the decree?

"

When he shouted the last sentence, Yue Feng stared at Duan Yu, full of unwillingness.

But there is no way, continue to fight, Qing Yan is afraid that she will be injured, this is the woman she loves, how can she bear it?

"Your Majesty, calm down, my ministers retire!"

Feeling Yue Feng's anger, Hong Fei couldn't help shivering, and quickly backed away. At the same time, tens of thousands of black cavalry troops also made way.

At this time, Hong Fei didn't know that in Yue Feng's heart, it was important to capture Duan Yu, but Su Qingyan's safety was even more important.

call!

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu was secretly relieved, and a faint smile appeared on his weak face.

I thought that Yue Feng would not take Su Qingyan's safety into consideration, and wanted to capture him alive, but he didn't expect that Yue Feng finally let him go.

Yue Feng, Yue Feng, you pay too much attention to the relationship between your children and you cannot do great things.

Um?

As for Su Qingyan, her delicate body trembled, and her delicate face was full of surprise.

This Yue Feng, actually let him and his junior brother go?

Everyone said that he was despicable and shameless, insidious and cunning, but I felt that he was not as abhorrent as rumored.

“Senior Sister!”

Just when Su Qingyan was thinking about this, Duan Yu whispered: “Thank you, Senior Sister, for your desperate help. Senior Sister, it seems that this Yue Feng really likes you. He was afraid that you would be injured and ordered the withdrawal of troops. .”

Duan Yu is very cunning, in this situation, he did not forget to slander Yue Feng in front of Su Qingyan.

Swish!

Hearing this, Su Qingyan’s face was extremely blushing all of a sudden, her impression of Yue Feng had changed a bit, but the difference instantly changed a lot.

It turned out that Yue Feng did this because he wanted to get himself.

How can such a lecher be a good person?

Thinking to herself, Su Qingyan looked at Yue Feng, unable to hide her disgust and anger: “Yue Feng, if you think that if you let us go, I will have a good impression on you, you are very wrong, I will not I like someone like you.”

After saying this, Su Qingyan supported Duan Yu and said softly, “Junior Brother, let’s go.”

Hmm!

Chapter 1963

Duan Yu responded with a serious look on the surface, but he was happy in his heart.

Haha….

This Yue Feng can obviously catch himself, but he can’t make a move. He must be angry.

“Qingyan!”

Yue Feng was in a hurry, not knowing whether to laugh or cry: “Wait, Qingyan, you really don’t remember me?” With that, Yue Feng was about to catch up.

“Stop!”

However, before taking two steps, Su Qingyan suddenly turned around, pointing her long sword at Yue Feng, her delicate face was full of shame and anger: “You…. if you take another step forward, I will commit suicide. , I’d rather die than let you succeed.” As he said that, the long sword turned and lay directly on his neck.

In Su Qingyan’s heart, she thought that Yue Feng was so eager because of her beauty and wanted to get herself.

How can you be humiliated by such a despicable person?

Su Qingyan thought about it, if Yue Feng really chased after him, she would commit suicide. After all, his own power is weak, and there are tens of thousands of troops around Yue Feng, so he is not an opponent at all.

Rather than fall into the hands of Yue Feng and be humiliated, it would be better to die.

At this time, Su Qingyan didn’t know that Yue Feng was so anxious because he loved her and worried about her, which was not what she imagined.

Swish!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was shocked, his face was pale, he quickly stopped, kept waving his hands and said: “Okay, okay, I won’t come, but I won’t come, you should be careful, don’t hurt yourself.”

Said At these times, Yue Feng was unspeakably flustered, and at the same time was extremely bitter.

Madd, how could this be?

Qingyan lost her memory, and it’s fine if she doesn’t remember herself. After being brainwashed by Duan Yu, she still hates herself so much.

To be honest, Yue Feng really wanted to rush over and hold Su Qingyan in his arms, but he didn’t dare. He knew Su Qingyan too well. will commit suicide.

Su Qingyan ignored Yue Feng, put away her sword, supported Duan Yu, and walked out of the city gate slowly under the attention of everyone around.

quiet!

At this moment, the entire imperial city was silent.

Everyone looked at this scene in astonishment, unable to speak one by one, and at the same time, their hearts were extremely puzzled.

What's the matter, His Majesty actually released Duan Yu for a woman?

What a great opportunity, so missed.

What a pity.

Yue Feng didn't care about the discussions around him, and stared blankly at the back of Su Qingyan's departure, with an extremely complicated expression on his face.

"Your Majesty!"

At this moment, Hong Fei walked over slowly and said cautiously, "What should I do next? Should my subordinates lead the army to catch up?"

He could see that Yue Feng was very unwilling.

But then again, who would be willing to put this on?

"No!" Yue Feng shook his head firmly.

In the next second, Yue Feng pondered for a while and instructed: "Hong Fei, immediately bring a few capable men and keep up quietly, remember, just follow, don't expose yourself, once there is a situation, or you find them When the two are separated, report back immediately. As long as Qingyan is not by Duan Yu's side, tell me immediately, and I will kill Duan Yu as soon as possible."

When he said this, Yue Feng's tone was cold and unquestionable, and at the same time, his eyes were even more flickering. anxious.

To be honest, Yue Feng really wanted to follow him personally, but when he thought about Su Qingyan's attitude towards him, he was afraid that he would do stupid things when he saw him

. Your Majesty obeys, rest assured, your subordinates will follow you every step of the way. Please rest assured, Your Majesty!" Hong Fei quickly responded, selected a few guards, and quickly left the imperial city.

Chapter 1964

At this moment, on the outskirts of the imperial city.

Su Qingyan supported Duan Yu and kept moving forward.

Although he didn't see the pursuers, Su Qingyan's heart was still not at all relaxed.

"Senior Sister!"

At this moment, Duan Yu exhaled softly, and said weakly, "You don't have to look back, Yue Feng is very cunning, even if he sends a chaser, we won't let us find out."

Hearing this, Su Qingyan became nervous all of a sudden: "Then what should I do?"

After speaking, Su Qingyan thought of something, bit her lip and said, "Why don't we go back to Wangyou Valley, we'll be safe when we return to Wangyou Valley. I'm done."

While speaking, Su Qingyan did not forget to check Duan Yu's injury, her delicate face was full of concern.

In her heart, Wangyou Valley was the safest.

Hehe…

Duan Yu chuckled and said slowly: "Senior sister, you are thinking too simple, now Yue Feng must have sent someone to follow us, if we go back to Wangyou Valley, wouldn't it be Yue Feng's people? Did you lead me?"

After speaking, Duan Yu paused and said with a serious face: "Master is not mean to me, I can't implicate the master."

When he said this, Duan Yu looked sincere, but his eyes were full of smiles. .

To be honest, Duan Yu didn't care about affecting Wangyougu at all. He knew the strength of the Xi Cang army. Even if the entire Wangyougu resisted, it would be futile.

More importantly, he wanted to be alone with Su Qingyan.

You know, Yue Feng cares too much about Su Qingyan's safety. As long as he and Su Qingyan are together, Yue Feng has some scruples in his heart, and he doesn't dare to do anything to himself. It can be said that Su Qingyan is his amulet.

"Then…"

Su Qingyan didn't know what Duan Yu was thinking, her eyebrows frowned, and she suddenly got into trouble: "Then what should we do?"

Losing her memory, she didn't know anything about the outside world. Faced with this situation, there is no attention at all.

Duan Yu smiled and comforted: "Senior sister, don't panic, let's find a place to rest first, and when I recover my strength, Yue Feng will not be afraid of how many men come."

Hmm!

Seeing his confident face, Su Qingyan immediately calmed down, nodded, then supported Duan Yu and continued onward.

I don't know how long I walked, and I came to a remote valley.

"Junior Brother."

Seeing that there was a cave in front of him, Su Qingyan wiped the sweat off his face, and said happily, "There is a cave in front of you, let's go and rest in it."

Duan Yu had no objection.

Entering the cave, you can see that the space inside is not small and very spacious.

Duan Yu was very cautious. Although he didn't see the pursuers along the way, he also guessed that Yue Feng would send someone to follow him. In order to prevent someone from breaking in, Duan Yu deliberately chose a hidden corner in the innermost cave.

"Senior sister!"

After sitting cross-legged, Duan Yu said with a sincere expression: "I'm starting to regulate my dantian now, please help me to protect the Dharma, it may take a long time, senior sister has worked hard."

Duan Yu didn't lie, he was furious before. Next, the power of the opening axe was fully activated, and it was backlashed. At this time, to adjust the breath and recover, you need to concentrate on it, and you can't have the slightest distraction.

"Yeah!"

Su Qingyan bit her lip lightly and nodded her head: "Junior brother, don't worry, I will definitely guard the entrance of the hole, and no one will come in."

After the previous incident, the friendship between Su Qingyan and Duan Yu became even deeper.

In Su Qingyan's heart, Duan Yu was taken away from everything by Yue Feng. He was a poor person. No matter what, he could not be hurt any more.

Duan Yu smiled slightly, stopped talking, closed his eyes and started to practice.

Su Qingyan treated the wound on her lower arm and stayed at the entrance of the cave, vigilantly watching the movement outside.

Time passed by minute by minute.

Chapter 1965 Before I

knew it, a few hours passed, and I saw that Duan Yu's pale complexion had recovered a little bit of blood, and the inner strength of his dantian had almost recovered. And during these few hours, Su Qingyan kept his promise and stayed at the entrance of the cave, without the slightest slack.

"Senior Sister!" At this moment, Duan Yu opened his eyes and said gratefully to Su Qingyan, "Thank you for your hard work."

Duan Yu said this thank you from the bottom of his heart.

But seeing Su Qingyan guarding him wholeheartedly, and never taking a break for a few hours, even though Duan Yu had a vicious heart, he was a little moved at this time.

Su Qingyan smiled lightly: "It's all from the same family, why are you being so polite, Junior Brother?"

After speaking, seeing Duan Yu's face, which was much better than before, Su Qingyan was very happy: "Junior Brother, how are you feeling now? Is it much better?"

Duan Yu nodded and was about to stand up.

Swish…

But at this moment, in the woods not far from the cave, there was a sound of footsteps, steady and powerful, obviously a cultivator, and his strength was not low.

Swish!

Thinking that it was the pursuers sent by Yue Feng, Duan Yu didn't have time to think about it, and quickly hid in the dark.

Su Qingyan also instantly became vigilant, holding the long sword tightly, staring at the outside of the cave.

“I’m really tired, eh? There’s a cave in front of you.”

“Go and take a rest.”

With a few words of conversation, two tall figures appeared at the entrance of the cave. Both of them are dressed in rivers and lakes, and their bodies are filled with a powerful aura.

If Su Qingyan didn’t lose her memory, she would definitely be very happy to see them.

Because the two people who came were the second generals of Heng Ha in Tianmen, Peng Jiang and Peng Hai.

Peng Jiang and Peng Hai, a pair of brothers, used to be the leaders of Shahaitang. At that time, the people in the coastal area were afflicted with grievances. Later, they met Yue Feng and were admitted to Tianmen and named the second general of Hengha.

After joining Tianmen, the brothers turned their backs on evil and brought Tianmen disciples to make a lot of contributions in the arena.

Recently, because Yue Feng was hunted down by King Guangping, he lost his trace, and the whole Tianmen was in a hurry. On the mainland of Kyushu, he searched for Yue Feng’s whereabouts.

And Peng Jiang and Peng Hai came to Xi Cang Continent to investigate Yue Feng’s whereabouts.

Half a day ago, the brothers were very excited when they learned that Yue Feng had become the emperor here, so they hurried to the imperial city, and happened to pass by this cave.

Um?

At this time, Peng Jiang and Peng Hai had just entered the cave and were stunned when they saw Su Qingyan with a vigilant look.

“Sister-in-law?”

“Sister-in-law Qingyan…you…why are you here?”

After being stunned for two seconds, both Peng Jiang and Peng Hai were extremely surprised and delighted, and they greeted each other with extremely polite attitudes.

As Yue Feng’s subordinate, how could he not know Yue Feng’s woman?

sister in law?

Hearing this title, Su Qingyan’s delicate face suddenly became extremely red, and at the same time, she was also extremely puzzled.

These two people are crazy, I don’t know them, but they call sister-in-law as soon as they come in.

Made.

At this time, Duan Yu, who was hiding in the dark, suddenly became tense and cursed inwardly. Yue Feng did not send a large army, but sent Tianmen’s subordinates.

Peng Jiang and Peng Hai, as the second generals of Heng Ha, have a high reputation in Tianmen, and Duan Yu naturally knows them.

At this moment, in Duan Yu’s heart, he thought that the two were sent by Yue Feng to follow.

“You…” At this moment, Su Qingyan reacted, frowning slightly, looking at the two brothers and said

unhappily, “Who are you? I don’t know you, why are you called my sister-in-law?”

, Su Qingyan added: “You have mistaken people.”

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1966-1970

Chapter 1966

Did you admit the wrong person?

Peng Jiang and Peng Hai looked at each other, stunned.

This is obviously the sister-in-law of Qingyan, how could she admit her mistake?

Thinking to himself, Peng Jiang scratched his head and smiled embarrassingly: “Sister-in-law, stop joking, you should also come to see Brother Feng, I heard that he became Emperor Xi Cang, our brothers are really happy for him. .” When the

voice fell, Peng Hai smiled and said, “Yeah, wait for a rest, let’s go to the imperial city to find Brother Feng.”

At this moment, Su Qingyan stomped her feet in a hurry: “I don’t understand what you said. , In short, I’m not your sister-in-law, you must have recognized the wrong person.”

These two people have problems with their minds, they said it themselves, they recognized the wrong person, and they called each other a sister-in-law.

Um?

Seeing Su Qingyan’s resolute attitude, it didn’t look like a joke, Peng Jiang and Peng Hai were completely stunned, but they couldn’t recover for a while.

What is the situation.

Why doesn’t the sister-in-law recognize herself? Did she quarrel with Brother Feng?

“Senior sister.”

At this moment, Duan Yu, who was hiding in the dark, whispered to Su Qingyan: “They are right, these two are from Yue Feng, and the brother Feng they are talking about is Yue Feng. “

Looking at this situation, Yue Feng likes you, and his subordinates know all about getting your hands on you. Naturally, he will call you sister-in-law.”

“But don’t worry, now that my strength has recovered, you will be attracted to you in a while .” Their attention, I will take care of them.”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

After speaking, Duan Yu's voice was very low and low, only he and Su Qingyan could hear it.

What?

Hearing this, Su Qingyan's body trembled, and she was very nervous.

These two are also subordinates of Yue Feng?

Immediately, Su Qingyan felt annoyed in her heart, this Yue Feng is too hateful, in order to get herself, so unscrupulous, let her subordinates call her mother or sister-in-law, it is too shameless.

Thinking to herself, Su Qingyan said to the brothers, "Come here, I have something to say!" The

younger brother wanted to sneak attack, so he naturally had to cooperate.

However, on the surface, Su Qingyan was calm, but she was very nervous. After all, it was disgraceful to sneak a sneak attack.

Peng Jiang and Peng Hai looked at each other with smiles.

"Haha, I knew that my sister-in-law was joking with us."

"Yeah, I was wondering just now. My sister-in-law is always so nice to us, how could she not know us…" As they

said, the brothers hurried away came in.

When he got to the front, Peng Jiang respectfully said, "What's your sister-in-law's order?"

Om!

As soon as the words fell, Duan Yu, who was hiding in the dark, suddenly burst out with internal energy, and slapped him fiercely.

Bang!

Duan Yu's speed was too fast, Peng Jiang didn't have time to react at all, he snorted, his body was shaken, and flew more than ten meters away, landing on the rock outside the cave, a mouthful of blood spurted out, and he died.

"You…"

Suddenly seeing Duan Yu, Peng Hai turned pale in shock, gritted his teeth and said, “Duan Yu? It’s you…”

Once, Duan Yu led an army to besiege the Ouyang family. At that time, the entire Tianmen desperately resisted. , Peng Hai still remembers the scene at that time, how could he not know Duan Yu.

At the same time, Peng Hai looked at Su Qingyan in surprise: “Sister-in-law, why is this…”

Brother Feng’s woman was actually with Duan Yu and cooperated to kill his own brother.

“I…”

Su Qingyan blushed, not knowing how to respond.

Chapter 1967

Seriously, although Yue Feng is hateful, his subordinates are not guilty enough to die. As soon as the younger brother comes up, he will make a killing move, which is really not right.

In the next second, Peng Hai was furious and shouted at Duan Yu: “Duan Yu, fuck you, pay back my brother’s life.” After the words

fell, Peng Hai burst out with all his strength and rushed forward. The murderous aura pervaded the sea, the surrounding air was distorted, and the

momentum was amazing.

Seeing Peng Hai attacking, Duan Yu looked disdainful.

“Kacha!”

Only a loud noise was heard, and the axe burst out, and was firmly held in Duan Yu’s hand!

In an instant, the mountain-blazing axe burst into light, like a scorching sun, radiating in all directions.

Mad… open the axe!

Seeing the opening axe, Peng Hai was startled and wanted to dodge, but it was too late.

“A clown jumping on the beam, dare to be presumptuous in front of me?” Duan Yu said coldly, and the moment the voice fell, he waved hard! Just saw a touch of golden light burst out from the opening axe!

Of course, Duan Yu didn’t use all the power of Kaitian Axe, but even so, it was not something Peng Hai could contend with.

At this moment, Jin Mang erupted, and Peng Hai had no time to react and was directly hit.

“Ah…”

Peng Hai let out a scream, and the whole person shed a rain of blood, flew out at once, and finally landed on the ground, losing his breath, but his eyes were wide and he couldn’t rest.

These brothers, they didn’t understand until they died, their respected sister-in-law would cooperate with Duan Yu and attack them.

So strong!

At this moment, looking at the scene in front of her, Su Qingyan’s body trembled, and her heart was extremely excited.

The power of this opening axe is too strong.

It’s just that these two didn’t do anything to themselves, and the junior brother killed them directly, which was a bit cruel.

“Senior sister.”

Seeing the change in Su Qingyan’s expression, Duan Yu guessed something, came over with a smile and comforted: “Yue Feng is cunning and cunning, and his subordinates are not good people, so when dealing with them, you can’t be lenient.”

Said Duan Yu said with sincerity and seriousness: “Senior sister, don’t worry, as long as I am here, I will never let you fall into the hands of a lecher like Yue Feng, his subordinates, come one and I will kill one, come two. , I’ll kill a pair.”

Hmm!

Hearing this, Su Qingyan responded softly, and at the same time felt warm in her heart.

It is an honor to meet such a good teacher and brother.

“Senior Sister!”

At this moment, Duan Yu glanced outside the cave and urged Su Qingyan, “It’s not advisable to stay here for a long time. Before their reinforcements come, let’s go quickly.”

With that, Duan Yu took the lead. Get out of the cave.

Su Qingyan didn’t have time to think about it, and quickly followed.

When she went outside, looking at the mountains and high ground in front of her, Su Qingyan felt lost in her heart: “Junior brother, where are we going next?”

Su Qingyan only knew one Wangyou Valley, and now Wangyou Valley can’t go back, she really doesn’t know where to go. . Duan

Yu thought for a while, then said slowly: “Let’s go to the Earth Circle. The Earth Circle is my hometown. I’m very familiar with it. I’ll definitely be able to find a place to hide.”

But it was cold.

Duan Yu thought about it, rather than passively being chased and killed by Yue Feng’s troops, he might as well take the initiative to attack and return directly to the Earth Circle Continent to turn Tianmen and the Ouyang family upside down.

Tianmen and the Ouyang family are the foundation of Yue Feng. As long as these two places are in chaos, Yue Feng will definitely be in chaos.

Um!

Su Qingyan didn’t think much about it, and nodded very warmly.

Immediately, the two set off immediately, heading towards the Earth Circle Continent.

Chapter 1968

Hula…

As soon as Duan Yu and Su Qingyan left, Hong Fei rushed over with a few Xi Cang guards.

Um?

After entering the cave and seeing the bodies of Peng Jiang and Peng Hai inside, Hong Fei and the others were shocked.

It was so cruel, the hearts of both of them were shattered forcibly.

Hong Fei could clearly see the scene of Duan Yu's sneak attack just now. Although he didn't know Peng Jiang, Hong Fei concluded that since they were so familiar with Su Qingyan, they must be from Yue Feng.

At this moment, Hong Fei didn't have time to think about it, and ordered: "Leave a few people, bring the corpses, and go back with me to see Your Majesty. For the rest, continue to follow Duan Yu, and make no mistake."

"Yes, your leader." A guard, in unison.

…..

At this time, inside the palace.

Yue Feng sat on the top of the dragon, with a gloomy face and extremely depressed mood.

I thought I could catch Duan Yu this time, but I didn't expect that he would run away again, and what made Yue Feng even more depressed was that Su Qingyan had amnesia, not only completely forgetting herself, but also desperately protecting Duan Yu.

Seriously, if it wasn't for the worry that Su Qingyan was injured, Duan Yu would be hard to fly today.

"Your Majesty!"

At this moment, Hong Fei walked in in a hurry, sweating profusely: "Just now, my subordinates encountered some situations on the way to track Duan Yu."

Shah!

Hearing this, Yue Feng stood up suddenly, his eyes full of anticipation: "What's the situation? Has Duan Yu separated from Qingyan?

"

"No!" Hong Fei shook his head and responded respectfully, "We found two bodies, and the subordinates saw it with their own eyes, and they were killed by Duan Yu." The

voice fell, Hong Fei waved his hand, and suddenly, the guards outside, The two bodies were brought in.

Nima…

Yue Feng is very annoyed, just found two bodies, what's the fuss about?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng frowned and looked over. At this look, it seemed like a thunderbolt hit his mind, and his whole body froze for a moment, and a sadness rose leisurely.

I saw that the two people who were carried in were Peng Jiang and Peng Hai.

At this time, the two brothers were covered in blood, with a large dent in their hearts, their faces were pale, their eyes were closed, and they were not breathing.

How could this be?

After being stunned for more than ten seconds, Yue Feng recovered, his eyes were sore, and the tears couldn't stop flowing. These brothers, who have followed him for so many years, are loyal and take the Tianmen disciples to punish the evil and help the weak. He has made a lot of contributions to the rivers and lakes of the Earth Circle.

And now, it's such a tragic death.

"You said just now that they were all killed by Duan Yu?" Yue Feng asked coldly, his voice extremely hoarse.

Hong Fei wiped the cold sweat off his forehead and said cautiously: "Yes, they were all killed by Duan Yu, and my subordinates saw it with their own eyes."

Duan Yu! Duan Yu!

Hearing this, Yue Feng's eyes were extremely blood red, and his heart was even more angry.

For this section of Yu, it's enough to deceive Su Qingyan, and now he kills his own brother, and swears not to give up until he is not torn into tens of thousands of pieces!

"You can send the order, assemble the black cavalry army, and follow me to pursue Duan Yu." A roar came from Yue Feng's mouth, echoing throughout the hall, shocking people's hearts.

At this time, Yue Feng was filled with murderous aura, extremely terrifying.

Originally, Yue Feng was concerned about Su Qingyan's safety and did not dare to press Duan Yu too tightly, for fear that if he pressed Duan Yu too hard, it would hurt Su Qingyan.

But Yue Feng never thought that his relaxation made Duan Yu unscrupulous. At this time, when he saw the bodies of the two brothers Peng Jiang, Yue Feng was completely furious and lost his mind.

“Yes, Your Majesty!” Hong Fei responded loudly and hurriedly called for the army.

A few minutes later, the black cavalry army was assembled, and under the leadership of Yue Feng, they chased in the direction of Duan Yu’s escape.

Chapter 1969

…

At this moment, the Earth Circle Continent, Mount Emei.

In the main hall, many Emei elders and elite disciples stood there respectfully, not daring to let out the air.

On the throne, Zhou Qin was wearing a long purple dress, looking extremely charming, but on her delicate face, her eyebrows were lightly locked, revealing a bit of gloom and anxiety.

Just now, Zhou Qin received news that Yue Feng became the emperor in Xicang Continent.

This news sounded like a thunder in Zhou Qin’s heart. You must know that Zhou Qin captured Liu Xuan and Zhu Rong before, went to surround and suppress the Ouyang family, and gave them back to the Ouyang family to forcibly take Heitian Pill, all because Zhou Qin had enough self-confidence.

Zhou Qin is now the leader of the martial arts alliance, with a high position and authority, while Yue Feng is just the sect leader of Tianmen, and he is not afraid at all.

But when Yue Feng became the emperor of the Xi Cang Continent, it was different. You must know that the power of the rivers and lakes in the Earth Circle Continent is not very strong. Even if Zhou Qin convened masters from various schools, it would not be hundreds of thousands of troops in the Earth Circle Continent. opponent.

How to do?

At this time, Zhou Qin was calm on the surface, but was extremely worried in his heart.

He captured Liu Xuan himself, and gave the Ouyang family the Heitian Pill. If Yue Feng found out, he would be furious. It would be bad if he led an army to besiege Emei.

“Sect Master!”

At this moment, a female disciple of Emei walked in quickly and reported, “Sect Master, I just got the news that someone found Duan Yu in the area of Wolong Mountain, along with him, and others. A woman, Su Qingyan.”

What?

Hearing this, Zhou Qin's delicate body was shocked, and she stood up at once, her delicate complexion constantly changing.

Duan Yu was robbed of the throne by Yue Feng, wasn't he arrested? Even returned to the Earth Continent?

Also, Su Qingyan is Yue Feng's woman, why are you with him?

Thinking about it, Zhou Qin looked around and directly ordered: "Issuing an order from Jianghu immediately, let all the sects go to Wolong Mountain immediately, and capture Duan Yu and Su Qingyan incomparably."

In Zhou Qin's heart, Su Qingyan was determined . It was caught by Duan Yu. Duan Yu grabbed Su Qingyan to deal with Yue Feng.

To be honest, Zhou Qin hates Yue Feng very much, but in her heart, she still retains a selfish feeling towards Yue Feng: in this world, only herself can threaten and frame Yue Feng, and no one else can.

For example, this Su Qingyan, in Zhou Qin's heart, only she can capture and threaten Yue Feng, not others.

The Jianghu order was issued soon, and immediately, the major sects sent their masters to gather at Wolong Mountain.

At this moment.

In a forest in the northwest of Wolong Mountain.

Duan Yu and Su Qingyan walked slowly forward, from the Xicang Continent to the Earth Circle Continent, the two of them trekked through mountains and waters for more than ten hours, and at this time they arrived at the Earth Circle Continent, and they still did not stop.

Duan Yu was already very tired at this time, but he did not dare to stop. He knew that Yue Feng would be furious when he discovered the bodies of the two brothers Peng Jiang, and then personally led the army to chase, so he couldn't stop. Once he stopped, he might be caught up.

I don't know how long I ran, Su Qingyan was dripping with sweat, and finally couldn't hold it anymore, and said softly: "Junior Brother, we have reached the Earth Circle, where are we going next?"

Duan Yu rolled his eyes and said with a smile: “Senior sister , hold on a little longer, and walk for another two hours, we will reach Zhongzhou City, and then we can rest for a while!”

“Zhongzhou City?” Su Qingyan was stunned.

Duan Yu showed a smile and said, “Yes, the Ouyang family is in Zhongzhou.”

Su Qingyan looked puzzled: “Junior brother, where is the Ouyang family?”

She lost her memory and completely forgot that she was in Ouyang. The family lived for more than ten years, and it was also the place she used to call home.

Hu…

Duan Yu took a deep breath, his handsome face showed no emotion at all: “The Ouyang family is Yue Feng’s home, his old nest, senior sister, you shouldn’t know, the reason why Yue Feng acts unscrupulously is that Because of the backing of the Ouyang family, it can be said that the Ouyang family is the cancer of the rivers and lakes in the Earth Circle!”

Duan Yu’s eyes flickered coldly: “As long as the Ouyang family is eradicated, Yue Feng will have no support in the Earth Circle. Senior Sister, I plan to eradicate the curse of the Ouyang family, do you want to join us?”

He knew that Su Qingyan was righteous, so he deliberately made up nonsense and smeared the Ouyang family.

“Okay!”

Hearing this, Su Qingyan didn’t hesitate, nodded and said, “Since this Ouyang family is helping Zhou, it is so abhorrent, it should have been eliminated sooner, junior brother, you are so many, it is for the benefit of the rivers and lakes of the Earth Circle, Of course, Sister will help you.”

Chapter 1970

At this time, Su Qingyan didn’t know that she was deceived by Duan Yu.

Duan Yu smiled and nodded, but his heart was extremely proud. Haha… If Yue Feng knew, Su Qingyan would help him to make trouble with the Ouyang family and vomit blood in anger.

Thinking to himself, when he saw a small stream in front of him, Duan Yu smiled and said, “Senior sister, let’s rest here now, drink some water, refresh our spirits, and then continue to the Ouyang family.”

Well!

Su Qingyan responded.

Just as he was talking, there was a sudden sound of footsteps in front of him. The footsteps were very dense and fast, and there were obviously many people.

Duan Yu and Su Qingyan were both stunned for a moment, then followed the voice to look over.

hiss!

Seeing the scene behind him, Duan Yu couldn't help taking a deep breath.

I saw the direction in front of me, a group of people came, each with a sword, murderous aura, among these people, there are many familiar figures, Kongtong sect, beggar gang, raging fire hall, etc. Almost all sects gathered Elite.

The leader, dressed in a long purple dress, was indescribably charming and moving, but there was an aura that people dared not to despise, it was Zhou Qin.

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan's body trembled.

At this time, these people also saw Duan Yu and Su Qingyan, and they were all in high spirits.

"I found it!"

"Duan Yu and Su Qingyan, that's them!"

Zhou Qin waved his hand: "Take these two for me." Zhou Qin just wanted to catch Su Qingyan!

swoosh swish…

Zhou Qin's voice fell, and more than a dozen masters of the Earth Circle Continent sect jumped into the air and charged directly towards Duan Yu!

These masters are all elites in various sects, and their strength is powerful. In an instant, the aura of a dozen masters distorted the sky, and the momentum was amazing.

Made!

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu was very angry. These people are very arrogant, and they do it without saying a word.

I thought to myself, Duan Yu didn't talk nonsense, and directly summoned the Kaitian Axe. He didn't panic at all, his expression was proud, and there was no nonsense.

"Roar!"

Only a dragon roar was heard, coming from the giant axe, and the next moment, a touch of golden light seemed to tear the world apart!

"Death!" Duan Yu yelled angrily!

"Ah!" In the

blink of an eye, more than a dozen sect masters screamed incessantly, one by one fell from the air and fell into a pool of blood.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, both Zhou Qin and the people from all sects present couldn't help gasping for air!

This… is this the power of the divine axe?

At this time, Zhou Qin's delicate body was trembling constantly, looking at Duan Yu's eyes with endless shock.

More than ten years ago, Zhou Qin had seen the power of the Heaven-Opening Axe, but at that time, Duan Yu had not fully grasped the power of the Sky-Opening Axe, but now, Zhou Qin clearly felt that Duan Yu used the Heavenly Axe, The power that erupted was many times stronger than before.

quiet!

For a time, the audience was silent, and a drop of a needle could be heard clearly.

Duan Yu killed more than a dozen masters, but did not make another shot, but quietly looked around the audience, arrogantly Lingyun.

"Haha…"

After a few seconds, Duan Yu laughed and said slowly at Zhou Qin: "Isn't this Donghai City, the famous police flower Zhou Qin? I didn't expect that after a few years of absence, it turned out to be a circle. The martial arts leader of the mainland is really handsome."

After speaking, Duan Yu thought of something, and continued: “Zhou Qin, I heard that you have been dealing with Yue Feng in recent years, and Yue Feng is also my enemy. In this case, Why don’t we form an alliance? Why do we kill each other?”

When he said this, Duan Yu’s face was serious, and his eyes were even more arrogant.

To be honest, with Duan Yu’s strength, he is not afraid of Zhou Qin and the rest. But after escaping all the way from the Xi Cang Continent, Duan Yu was physically and mentally exhausted, and was really in no mood to fight Zhou Qin.

More importantly, Duan Yu and Zhou Qin didn’t have a deep hatred, and they had a common enemy, Yue Feng, so they didn’t have to kill each other.

However.

Zhou Qin was too lazy to talk nonsense, with her delicate face, without the slightest fluctuation, she said lightly to Duan Yu: “Duan Yu, stop talking nonsense, leave Su Qingyan behind, you can leave, I won’t stop you.”

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1971-1980

Chapter 1971

Liu Xuan is in his hands, and the life and death of everyone in the Ouyang family are also under his control. If Su Qingyan is arrested again, Yue Feng will definitely collapse completely. At that time, let Yue Feng kneel down in front of him and beg for mercy.

Thinking about it, Zhou Qin was indescribably happy.

At this time, in Zhou Qin's heart, it was the most important thing to force Yue Feng to be submissive to himself. As for Duan Yu, there was no need to entangle him too much.

After all, the opening axe in this person's hand is really terrifying.

Um?

Hearing this, Duan Yu was stunned and frowned. This Zhou Qin… made such a big battle, not to deal with himself, but to catch Su Qingyan?

Swish.

At the same time, Su Qingyan next to her also trembled, and she suddenly became nervous.

The next second, Su Qingyan gently pulled Duan Yu's sleeve and whispered, "Junior Brother, what are they arresting me for?" Although the voice was soft, everyone present could hear it clearly.

What?

At this moment, whether it was Zhou Qin or the masters of various sects, their eyes were all focused on Su Qingyan, and they were extremely shocked.

Su Qingyan and Duan Yu became brothers and sisters?

You heard it right.

You must know that ten years ago, Duan Yu led the Xi Cang army to encircle the Ouyang family, and Yue Feng resisted it with all his strength. Su Qingyan was there at that time. It can be said that Su Qingyan, as Yue Feng's woman, and Duan Yu were also the same. Water and fire are incompatible, how can they become the same door?

For a time, everyone present was puzzled.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Duan Yu ignored everyone's eyes, smiled slightly, and comforted Su Qingyan: "Senior sister, don't be afraid, no one will take you away with me."

In the past, Duan Yu would not have been concerned about Su Qingyan's safety.

But he was arrogant and arrogant. He used to be a famous existence in Xi Cang Continent, and he was also an emperor. How could he tolerate others being presumptuous in front of him?

More importantly, Su Qingyan was his amulet, and with Su Qingyan around, Yue Feng would not dare to touch him.

At this moment, Duan Yu looked at Zhou Qin and said word by word, "Zhou Qin, what you said just now, please forgive me for not being able to do it. Su Qingyan is my senior sister, and she tried her best to help me and deal with Yue Feng. Isn't she an ungrateful little person who gave her to you?"

Duan Yu seemed to be speaking to Zhou Qin, but he was actually speaking to Su Qingyan.

really.

Hearing this, Su Qingyan was so moved that she looked at Duan Yu's eyes, full of admiration and praise.

What?

The crowd was in an uproar again.

Su Qingyan is Yue Feng's woman, and her relationship has always been very good. Why did she help Duan Yu in turn against Yue Feng?

Zhou Qin also frowned, confused, but couldn't guess the reason.

"Su Qingyan."

After a few seconds, Zhou Qin calmed down, looked at Su Qingyan closely, and couldn't help but ask, "What happened between you and Yue Feng, why do you want to help Duan Yu deal with Yue Feng? The wind?"

When he said this, Zhou Qin's expression seemed calm, but his heart was very complicated. Su Qingyan and Yue Feng had such a good relationship, and suddenly separated from Yue Feng and dealt with him together with Duan Yu. It must be Yue Feng who did something sorry for Su Qingyan that made her hate him out of love.

If this is the case, then God has eyes. Yue Feng, you once rejected me and looked down on me, but now Su Qingyan has left you too, this is your retribution for messing around.

The more Zhou Qin thought about it, the more she relieved her hatred, but she held her own identity and did not laugh.

At this time, Zhou Qin thought that Yue Feng had done something sorry for Su Qingyan, which caused Su Qingyan to leave Yue Feng and walk with Duan Yu.

“I…”

Su Qingyan’s face showed a hint of blush, and she responded very displeased: “I don’t know Yue Feng at all, and nothing will happen. I help Duan Yu because of him. It’s my junior brother.”

His expression was calm, but his heart was very angry. What’s the matter, why do you have to pull yourself and Yue Feng together every time you meet someone?

Unfamiliar?

Hearing this, Zhou Qin frowned, and her doubts became heavier.

“Zhou Qin, you don’t need to ask my senior sister about this matter.” Duan Yu took a step forward and said lightly, “My senior sister was framed by Yue Feng and lost her memory. I don’t want to mention the past at all. No need to ask any more.”

Phew!

Zhou Qin was stunned for a moment, then suddenly realized.

No wonder Su Qingyan spoke so strangely and said that she was not familiar with Yue Feng, so she had lost her memory.

Chapter 1972

At this time, Duan Yu showed a smile, looked at Zhou Qin and said, “Zhou Qin, I have said everything I should say, if you insist on taking my senior sister away, don’t blame me for being rude, although there are many of you, But once the fight begins, you won’t necessarily take advantage.” The

voice was not loud, but there was a shocking aura.

Whoa!

The voice fell, and the audience was in an uproar. The masters of various sects focused on Duan Yu with complicated expressions.

Crazy, this paragraph is really crazy, actually threatening Zhou Alliance in public?

Zhou Qin also blushed, her delicate body trembled faintly, and she was so angry.

He is the dignified head of Emei, the leader of the martial arts alliance, who is not polite when he sees it, but Duan Yu, in front of so many people, threatens himself, where does this put his face?

“Presumptuous!”

At this moment, Faye Wong couldn’t bear it anymore, and shouted at Duan Yujiao: “You are just a homeless bereaved dog, what qualifications do you have to negotiate with our leader? You dare to make threats and seek death. .”

The disciples of the Emei School next to him also glared at Duan Yu.

Duan Yu was not panic at all and ignored Faye Wong at all.

The next second, Duan Yu chuckled, looked at Zhou Qin and said, “Zhou Qin, I have already said it very clearly, it is useless to say more, I will still say that, our common enemy is Yue Feng, killing each other is harmful and not beneficial. , it’s better to join forces.”

Duan Yu thought about it, as long as he joins forces with Zhou Qin to destroy the Ouyang family and Tianmen, it will be easier.

call!

Zhou Qin frowned, pondering, very hesitant.

In her heart, she never thought of forming an alliance with Duan Yu, and Zhou Qin never liked Duan Yu. Back then, Duan Yu sent a challenge letter to Yue Feng, agreeing to fight for life and death in the Xingxinglou, but Duan Yu Secretly led the army to raid the Ouyang family, and the methods were vicious and vicious. This matter, it can be said that no one knows about it.

Although Zhou Qin’s methods are also more sinister, but he regards himself as lofty and unwilling to join forces with people like Duan Yu.

“Zhou Qin!”

Seeing that Zhou Qin had been hesitant to speak, Duan Yu smiled and said: “I don’t think you need to think about it. I heard that you suppressed Tianmen and all the forces

related to Yue Feng some time ago, and you have gained a lot. It is already incompatible with Yue Feng.”

“Now that Yue Feng is the emperor of Xicang Continent, he will definitely not spare you lightly. Even if you are the leader of the martial arts alliance, but these sects combined, can you stop the Xicang army?”

“As long as you are willing to cooperate, I will help you deal with Yue Feng’s Xi Cang army. Don’t forget, I have been the prime minister of Xi Cang for so many years, and I know the Xi Cang army like the back of my hand.”

After saying the last sentence, Duan Yu had a face on his face. Relaxed and comfortable.

quiet!

At this moment, the audience was silent, and everyone’s eyes were focused on Zhou Qin, waiting for her response.

“Okay!”

Finally, Zhou Qin pondered for a moment and nodded at Duan Yu: “This seat promises to cooperate with you, but there is one condition. After forming an alliance, all actions must be approved by this seat.”

Seriously, Zhou Qin really didn’t want to form an alliance with Duan Yu, but Duan Yu was right, Yue Feng became the emperor of Xi Cang Continent, led an army, and if he sought revenge on himself, he really couldn’t resist.

Of course, there is another point, Su Qingyan lost her memory, and it would be boring to arrest her to threaten Yue Feng.

However, Zhou Qin is also a smart person. Knowing that Duan Yu is not an ordinary person, in order to prevent him from overpowering the guest, he first stated the conditions.

“Of course there’s no problem with that.” Duan Yu smiled slightly, nodded and said, “You are the leader of the martial arts alliance now, and we will form an alliance. Naturally, you will be the main one.” The

answer was very natural on the surface, but Duan Yu’s eyes flickered. With a hint of gloom.

A female class, still want to surpass me? Thinking too much…

Duan Yu has already thought about it, he pretended to agree to Zhou Qin's conditions first, and after he caught Yue Feng, he could do whatever he wanted without worrying about it.

call!

Seeing this scene, the masters of various sects around were secretly relieved.

Fortunately, the two sides have formed an alliance. Otherwise, Zhou Qin ordered to besiege Duan Yu, and his own martial arts would definitely be killed or injured. After all, the power of the opening axe in Duan Yu's hand was too terrifying.

But Faye Wong was secretly anxious, came over, and whispered to Zhou Qin: "Senior Sister, this section of Yu is insidious and cunning. You must be more careful when you form an alliance with him

." Calmly, without the slightest fluctuation.

No matter how powerful Duan Yu is, he is only one person, and he is the leader of the martial arts alliance.

"Zhou Qin!"

At this moment, Duan Yu came over and smiled hypocritically: "Since it is an alliance, everyone is their own. I wonder if you have thought of any way to deal with Yue Feng."

Chapter 1973

Zhou Qin smiled lightly, and did not answer immediately, but instead asked: "It seems that you have come up with a solution."

Zhou Qin only knew that Yue Feng was the emperor in Xicang Continent, but he did not know the specific situation. There is no way for now.

Duan Yu didn't hesitate, his face turned gloomy: "My solution is very simple, let's join forces and be invincible, directly kill the Ouyang family, and completely wipe out these relatives and friends of Yue Feng."

Hearing this, Zhou Qin couldn't help it. He laughed, looked at Duan Yu and said, "The Ouyang family, we don't have to go, because the lives and deaths of everyone in the Ouyang family are under my control."

"We just need to keep track of Yue Feng's movements now. With

that said, Zhou Qin told everyone in the Ouyang family that they were taking Hei Tian Pill.

call!

Hearing this, Duan Yu couldn’t help but take a deep breath and silently praised in his heart.

As expected of a woman who can be the leader of the martial arts alliance, Zhou Qin is so powerful that she has already gone to deal with the Ouyang family.

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu showed a smile, nodded and said, “Okay, then I will listen to you. Let’s go back first, and then make plans after finding out about Yue Feng’s movements.”

Zhou Qin snorted and said no more. With Duan Yu and Su Qingyan, as well as the masters of various sects, they returned to Emei.

the other side.

Yue Feng led the army, followed the traces of Duan Yu and Su Qingyan, and returned to the Earth Circle Continent.

However, as soon as they returned to the Earth Circle Continent, all clues about Duan Yu and the two were cut off.

It was as if Duan Yu and Su Qingyan had disappeared out of thin air.

This made Yue Feng extremely annoyed.

At this time, in the mountain forest several hundred kilometers away from Zhongzhou City, Yue Feng stood on the hillside, his face extremely gloomy, next to Hong Fei and the many generals of the Black Cavalry Army, all bowed their heads in silence, not daring to let out the air.

Just now, Hong Fei and the Black Cavalry Army expanded their search scope, but they still did not find any trace of Duan Yu.

Nima.

At this moment, Yue Feng slammed the rock next to him, indescribably annoyed.

Two big living people, if they don’t see it, they will disappear.

This is so weird.

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that Duan Yu and Su Qingyan were both in the Emei faction, so he naturally couldn’t find their whereabouts.

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, Hong Fei came out and asked cautiously, “What should I do next?”

Huh!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, thought about it, and said solemnly, “Go to the Ouyang family first.” His voice was flat, but Yue Feng’s face showed a bit of worry.

On the way back to the Earth Circle Continent, Yue Feng had guessed Duan Yu’s thoughts, and he must be looking for trouble with the Ouyang family to deal with him.

But now, since the whereabouts of Duan Yu and the two of them cannot be found, they must hurry to the Ouyang family and make arrangements to take precautions.

After thinking about these things, Yue Feng didn’t stop at all, he took the army and rushed towards Zhongzhou City.

After several hours of rushing, Yue Feng took the army and finally arrived in the suburbs of Zhongzhou City. However, the army of tens of thousands was too much attention. In order not to cause panic among the citizens of Zhongzhou City, Yue Feng had the army stationed on the hills in the suburbs.

After making arrangements, Yue Feng returned to the Ouyang family alone.

The sun is shining today, and Zhongzhou is full of bustling and lively scenes, but the Ouyang family mansion is unusually calm.

Yue Feng saw from a distance that at the gate of the Ouyang family, there were usually disciples of the family who took turns to stand guard, but today there was no one.

what’s the situation?

Yue Feng frowned secretly, and quickly approached the courtyard. After entering, he saw the pleasant scenery in the courtyard. If it was usual, there must be many family disciples walking and playing, but today, there was no one to be seen. Dead breath.

“Young master?”

“Young master is back!”

When they were about to reach the hall, several family disciples gathered around, all excited, with expressions of grief and indignation on their faces.

“Brother?”

Hearing the movement, Meihui in the hall quickly ran out, and when she saw Yue Feng, Meihui's tender body trembled with excitement: "Brother, you are back, you are finally back…"

Chapter 1974

When the words fell, Meihui threw herself into Yue Feng's arms and wept with joy: "I thought my brother was in trouble in Xicang Continent…"

Yue Feng smiled and patted Meihui's shoulder to comfort: "Okay, okay, brother, isn't it okay? Huh?" As

he was talking, Yue Feng was shocked when he noticed Meihui's state.

Seeing that Meihui's face was extremely pale, not only that, but Dantian was also suppressed by a strange force, and the whole person was extremely weak.

"Meihui, what's the matter?" Yue Feng asked quickly.

Whoops!

Mei Hui opened her mouth and was about to speak when she saw Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng, and Ren Yingying all come to the hall one by one.

After Zhou Qin forcibly took Hei Tian Pill, everyone was disheartened and desperate. They locked themselves in the room and stopped going out. Just now, when they learned that Yue Feng was back, everyone was very excited, and they all hurried. Out.

"You…"

At this moment, Yue Feng was taken aback when he saw the state of everyone.

Yue Feng saw that Wen Chou Chou, like Mei Hui, all looked sluggish, their internal strength was suppressed, and they were very weak.

How could this be?

Yue Feng was shocked and angry, and at the same time looked at everyone suspiciously: "What happened?"

Alas!

Everyone looked at each other and sighed almost at the same time. Immediately, Wen Chou Chou came out and explained the situation in detail.

At the end of the story, Wen Chou Chou's face was cold and grief-stricken: "Fengzi! Zhou Qin was deceitful for a long time. At that time, he arrested us, but deliberately did not kill us. Instead, he forcibly gave us poison. The purpose is to let you see our poisoning. death scene."

Then, Wen Chou Chou looked at Yue Feng and said earnestly: "He did this to completely anger you, to destroy your will, you must not be fooled." The

voice fell, and Sun Dasheng said loudly: "Yes, Fengzi, If we die, we will die, you just want to avenge us, don't be dazzled by anger."

Ren Yingying and Qin Rongyin next to them did not speak, but nodded silently.

However, in their eyes, in addition to resentment, there is also deep reluctance.

Ren Yingying, Qin Rongyin, and Xiao Yuruo, who were present, did not go through a lot of ups and downs with Yue Feng and finally came together. Seeing that they were about to blossom and bear fruit, they were all poisoned and would soon die. It doesn't feel good to change anyone.

Bang!

Hearing this, Yue Feng's eyes were extremely blood red, and he slammed down the table, gritted his teeth and roared: "Zhou Qin!!!"

Mad, this vicious woman again.

At this time, Yue Feng's heart was completely enveloped by anger.

Yue Feng thought that Duan Yu would be the first to trouble the Ouyang family. After all, he had seized his throne, and with Duan Yu's revengeful personality, he would definitely come to the Ouyang family for revenge.

Unexpectedly, Zhou Qin actually took the lead, and also used such despicable means to poison everyone.

With the anger rising, Yue Feng thought of the medicine pill that everyone was taking, the Black Heaven Pill.

Heitian Dan, I have never heard of it, and there seems to be no record of Wuji Dan.

Over the years, Yue Feng has already memorized the Wuji Pill Technique, and what kind of pills are recorded in it, Yue Feng can almost memorize it like a few treasures.

However, Yue Feng did not give up, took out the Wuji Danshu, and read carefully page by page.

Half an hour later, Yue Feng closed the Wuji Danshu with a decadent look on his face.

He remembered correctly, there is indeed no record of Hei Tian Pill in Wuji Pill.

Nima!

At this moment, while Yue Feng was furious, he was also extremely surprised.

Didn't Zhou Qin know nothing about alchemy? When did you learn to make medicinal pills, and it was a very rare poison like Heitian Pill?

At this time, Yue Feng still didn't know that the Heitian Dan refined by Zhou Qin had never been learned from the Indestructible Classic.

The Sutra of Immortality is a unique skill of Zhang Jiao who conquered the world and controlled the Yellow Turbans thousands of years ago, and naturally it will not spread to the rivers and lakes.

Chapter 1975 Right

!

Suddenly, Yue Feng's light flashed, and when he thought of something, his eyes suddenly lit up.

Brother Wen said just now that the Heitian Pill they took was similar in effect to the Tongtian Pill of Tongtian Sect at that time, but the medicine was ten times stronger.

I know how to refine the antidote of Tongtian Pill, and I will use ten times the amount of medicine later to refine the antidote, right?

Thinking about it, Yue Feng suddenly got excited, and quickly ordered to the family disciple next to him: "Quick, prepare the herbs for me, and remember them clearly.

" Say it.

The disciple did not dare to neglect, and after he remembered it clearly, he hurriedly went out to prepare.

After a while, the disciple came back and brought back several large bags, all of which were all the ingredients that Yue Feng needed, hehe herbal medicine.

Yue Feng did not hesitate, and in the hall, he set up a furnace to light a fire and began to refine the antidote.

call!

At this moment, looking at Yue Feng's busy appearance, Wen Chou Chou and Ren Ying Ying didn't speak, but they were all moved and looked forward to it.

Yue Feng's achievements in alchemy have long been famous in the world, and he must have a way to refine the antidote.

Bang!

Half an hour later, I heard an explosion from the elixir furnace, followed by smoke, and a fragrance of elixir filled the hall.

haha… done!

Yue Feng was overjoyed and immediately opened the elixir furnace to see that there were dozens of refined elixir in it, all of them lustrous and lustrous.

"Ha ha.."

At this moment, Sun Dasheng laughed loudly, came over, and gave Yue Feng a thumbs up: "Fengzi, I know you have a solution, and you can find the antidote so quickly, Mad, I thought I was doomed. , I even wrote a suicide note to my family before."

After speaking, Sun Dasheng took out one from the pill furnace: "I'm welcome to eat it first." After speaking, Sun Dasheng raised his head and took the pill. swallowed.

The people around were also very excited, they gathered around and took it one after another.

After taking it, everyone sat there, quietly waiting for the effect.

The smile on Yue Feng's face was also expectant.

hiss.

Two minutes later, Sun Dasheng, who was the first to take it, suddenly frowned and covered his only son with both hands, with a painful expression on his face.

"Great Sage!"

Yue Feng was taken aback and walked over quickly: "How is it?"

Sun Dasheng looked at Yue Feng with a bitter face and said speechlessly: "Fuck, Fengzi, are you an antidote, or a laxative? Ouch, No, I have to go to the toilet quickly." As

soon as he finished speaking, everyone around covered their only son with pained expressions.

Oops.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was both remorseful and annoyed.

Zhou Qin was so cunning and would not do anything he was not sure about. If the antidote for Hei Tian Pill was so easy, it could be refined so easily.

The most taboo thing about medicine pills is to use drugs indiscriminately. Why did you make such a low-level mistake?

But fortunately, Dasheng and Brother Wen took the antidote for their foolishness, but their stomachs were uncomfortable, and their lives were not in danger for the time being.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng's eyes gradually became firm and cold.

I had no choice but to go to the Emei School and ask Zhou Qin for an antidote.

After making up his mind, Yue Feng did not hesitate to tell the family disciples to look after Sun Dasheng and the others, and quickly left the Ouyang family.

Of course, Yue Feng did not forget to mobilize the tens of thousands of troops on the outskirts of Central City.

Half an hour later, Yue Feng led the army and rushed towards Mount Emei.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1976-1980

Chapter 1976

Mount Emei!

At this time, in the main hall, the masters of various sects gathered together. Zhou Qin sat on the throne with a smile on his face.

Duan Yu and Su Qingyan were placed in the first seat of the VIP.

After Zhou Qin and Duan Yu formed an alliance, as soon as they returned to Emei, they convened various sects to discuss how to deal with Yue Feng.

At this time, Zhou Qin was in a very relaxed mood. With Duan Yu's help, even if Yue Feng leads the Xi Cang army, there is no need to be afraid.

"Sect Master!"

At this moment, Faye Wong walked in quickly and respectfully said to Zhou Qin: "Yue Feng… Yue Feng led an army of tens of thousands and is heading towards Emei." Because of her nervousness, her words trembled. .

Whoa!

The voice fell, and the entire hall suddenly exploded.

"Yue Feng is coming?"

"So soon…"

"Seriously, Cao Cao, Cao Cao is here."

Zhou Qin also trembled, her delicate face could not hide the shock.

Yue Feng is so fast?

However, seeing Duan Yu next to him, Zhou Qin regained his confidence, regained his composure, looked around, and instructed: "Everyone, don't panic, instruct the disciples below to be vigilant and prepare for battle at any time."

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

"Yes, Alliance Leader!" The factions complied.

At this time, Zhou Qin tilted his head to look at Duan Yu: "Duan Yu, you and Su Qingyan should avoid it first. After getting the order from this seat, it will not be too late to reappear."

Zhou Qin could guess that Yue Feng was aggressive . He must have come here to give the Ouyang family an antidote.

Under such circumstances, Yue Feng would definitely not dare to act rashly, but it was hard for him to say when he saw Duan Yu. After all, the hatred between Yue Feng and Duan Yu was too deep, so let Duan Yu avoid it first. .

In Zhou Qin's heart, all he wanted was to make Yue Feng kneel to himself and admit his mistake in public, but he never thought about killing him, and naturally he didn't want him to meet Duan Yu.

Because as soon as the two meet, it is an endless situation, which affects their plans.

"Okay!" Duan Yu responded, and with Su Qingyan, he retreated to the screen behind the main hall.

At this moment, Duan Yu, on the surface, obeyed Zhou Qin's words, but his eyes were gloomy and gloomy.

Zhou Qin, for the time being, I'll give you face first, and once there is a chance to kill Yue Feng, then you can't help it.

Boom!

Just as Duan Yu and Su Qingyan hid, they saw the door of the main hall being kicked open, making a loud noise.

Immediately, a handsome and stylish figure walked in slowly.

It is Yue Feng!

Only Yue Feng is alone!

Yue Feng did not lead the Xi Cang army to attack Emei directly, but let the Xi Cang army surround Mount Emei and break in alone. After all, Yue Feng still has to get the antidote for Hei Tian Pill from Zhou Qin, so he can't do it for the time being.

Um?

The moment he came in, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw the situation in the main hall.

So many people?

I thought that the sudden arrival of the Emei Sect would be caught off guard, but I did not expect that there are dozens of sects here, including Wudang, Shaolin, Tianshan, and the Beggar Gang.

Chapter 1977

At the same time, everyone present was stunned. Everyone thought that this Yue Feng would come in with tens of thousands of troops. Who would have thought that he would come in alone? !

As expected of the Sect Master of Tianmen, with this courage, I am afraid that the world will not be able to find a second one.

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, Zhou Qin stood up slowly, smiled at Yue Feng and said, “Yue Feng, you are not small, you dare to go straight to my Emei, but there are a lot of adults in this seat, as long as you Respect me as the leader of the martial arts alliance, and obey my orders in the future, and I can ignore it.”

If this happened before, Zhou Qin must have panicked in his heart.

But now it’s different, everyone in the Ouyang family is under their own control of life and death, and they are not afraid of Yue Feng’s chaos.

Swish!

The moment the words fell, the masters of all sects in the scene locked on Yue Feng tightly, and they all stared at each other.

To be honest, everyone was shocked by Yue Feng’s aura just now, but they thought that this was Emei, and Zhou Qin’s strength was not weak. Everyone no longer took Yue Feng to heart.

Yue Feng didn’t care about the gazes around him, even if all the sects gathered today, he wasn’t afraid. At that time, he didn’t think about anything, his eyes stared at Zhou Qin urgently, his body trembled: “Zhou Qin, let me ask you, the people of the Ouyang family, Have you been poisoned by you?”

Yue Feng was extremely excited, recalling the weakness of Wen Chou Chou and everyone’s weakness, Yue Feng’s fist couldn’t help clenching.

“Yes, it’s me.” Zhou Qin smiled and nodded: “Those people in the Ouyang family are disrespectful to this seat, of course I will teach them a good lesson.

” After speaking, Zhou Qin looked at Yue Feng playfully and continued: “Speak Get up, if it wasn’t for your sake, I would have killed them all at that time and wouldn’t let them live until now.”

Seeing Yue Feng’s angry look, Zhou Qin felt indescribably happy.

Swish!

Yue Feng only felt a pain in his heart, his eyes were blood red, and he gritted his teeth and roared: “Zhou Qin, don’t be hypocritical, we have grievances, why do you want to hurt innocent people when you come to me?”

Brother Wen and the Great Sage They won't say anything, Mei Hui is such a lovely girl, she is cruel and poisonous.

Just too nasty.

"Innocent?"

Zhou Qin put away his smile, bit his lip, and said coldly: "Back then, at the ancient tomb of Lv Bu, Sun Dasheng and Wen Chouchou chased and killed me all the way. If it wasn't for my fate, I would have died long ago, and the Ouyang family Those people are everywhere preaching how hateful, how sinister and vicious I am, destroying the reputation of this seat, you say they are innocent?"

Nima!

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn't help: "Zhou Qin, you don't need to argue, you know what you have done before, and they don't mean you wronged when they say that."

Zhou Qin sneered and said word by word: " Whether it's right or wrong, it doesn't matter what happened in the past, the important thing is that the people in the Ouyang family were poisoned and couldn't live for a few days." As the words

fell, Zhou Qin's smile grew thicker, very proud.

Hearing this, Yue Feng's eyes were red, and he stopped talking nonsense: "Zhou Qin, don't talk nonsense, take out the antidote immediately. Otherwise, there will be no end between you and me."

Wow!

Hearing this, the masters of various sects present suddenly burst into an uproar.

Is this Yue Feng crazy? He broke in alone and threatened the leader of the alliance?

Even if you are the Sect Master of Tianmen, or the Emperor of Xi Cang Continent, are you so arrogant, are you too confident?

Zhou Qin understood Yue Feng's personality and was not angry at all. On the contrary, there was a smile on his face, and she said jokingly: "Okay, I can give you the antidote, but there is one condition."

"Speak!" Yue Feng coldly cold road.

Zhou Qin's eyes flickered, and she said with a smile: "You kneel down and apologize to me now, saying that you have done something wrong before. Be more sincere. Maybe I will forgive you and give you the antidote.

” Qin’s smiling face is full of happiness, seemingly casual, but her heart is full of expectations.

For so many years, I have been against Yue Feng everywhere, and the ultimate goal is to make Yue Feng regret, and in front of me, let go of my dignity and beg myself for forgiveness.

Chapter 1978

Swish!

Hearing Zhou Qin ask him to kneel, Yue Feng frowned, and then smiled coldly: “Zhou Qin, you have no shame.”

This Zhou Qin has done so many bad things, and he hasn’t settled with her yet. , but in turn, let yourself kneel down and apologize, isn’t this shameless.

“You…”

Zhou Qin was originally smiling, but when she saw Yue Feng’s attitude, her face instantly flushed red, and she was indescribably annoyed.

This Yue Feng, in front of so many people, embarrassed himself over and over again, the first time he could ignore it, but the second time he indulged him, where would he put his face in the future?

“Yue Feng. What are you?”

At this moment, in the crowd next to him, Tang Qingyun rushed out, pointed at Yue Feng and scolded: “The leader of the alliance has already given you a lot of face, but he is so ignorant of flattery, and he is still insulting the leader of the alliance. Disrespectful words, courting death!” The

voice fell, a sword appeared in Tang Qingyun’s hand, and then his body flashed, and the long sword stabbed directly at Yue Feng’s heart.

To be honest, if it was normal, Tang Qingyun would not dare to do this, after all, Yue Feng is very strong.

But now, Yue Feng came to ask for the antidote, and Zhou Qin was watching, so Tang Qingyun didn’t panic at all. He believed that Yue Feng would not dare to act rashly before he got the antidote.

Seeing Tang Qingyun rushing towards him, Yue Feng clenched his fists tightly, and his anger was released. Fang Tianhuaji appeared instantly and directly greeted Tang Qingyun.

clang!

The next second, Fang Tianhua halberd and the long sword violently collided, making a loud noise, and seeing Tang Qingyun groaning, the whole person flew straight up, flying dozens of meters away, and finally fell outside the hall door. A mouthful of blood spurted out, his face pale.

Made.

At this moment, Tang Qingyun trembled all over, staring at Yue Feng, frightened and angry.

I thought that Yue Feng would not dare to fight back, and he could show it in front of Zhou Qin, but he did not expect that everything was beyond his expectations.

“Jumping the beam clown.” Yue Feng said coldly, his eyes

fixed on Zhou Qin, and he roared: “Zhou Qin, I will give you one last chance, hand over the antidote immediately, otherwise, I will let you blood stain the hall today, Step on Mount Emei.”

“Today, I will let you dye the hall with blood and step on Mount Emei.”

This roar echoed throughout Mount Emei.

call!

Hearing this, the entire hall was silent.

The masters of various sects present looked at each other in dismay, and their hearts trembled when they were shocked by Yue Feng’s words.

If it were anyone else, they would definitely burst into laughter, but Yue Feng was different, not only the Sect Master of Tianmen, but also the Emperor of Xi Cang Continent.

More importantly, tens of thousands of troops are waiting for orders outside the mountain gate. He has absolute strength.

Swish!

Zhou Qin’s pretty face flushed with anger, and her delicate body trembled.

The next second, Zhou Qin suddenly stood up, pointed at Yue Fengjiao and shouted: “What are you doing, everyone, take him down for me.”

In front of everyone, it's fine to make fun of himself, and even hurt his subordinates , and now he threatens to step on Emei, and no one else can bear it.

wow.

The voice fell, and the masters of various sects did not dare to neglect, and they all urged their inner strength to surround Yue Feng.

To be honest, these sect masters really don't want to fight against Yue Feng, but they have no choice. They have taken Zhou Qin's Hei Tian Pill one by one, and her life is in her hands. Who dares to resist.

"Death, die for me."

Seeing the masters of various sects coming under siege, Yue Feng roared furiously, holding Fang Tianhua halberd tightly, and attacking him directly.

At the same time, Yue Feng screamed in the sky, directed at the tens of thousands of troops outside the mountain gate, and issued an order: "The whole army listens to the order and takes everyone from Mount Emei to me, and not a single one."

When he shouted this sentence, Yue Feng's eyes were extremely blood red.

No matter how much he pays today, he will get the antidote from Zhou Qin.

"kill!"

Chapter 1979

Hearing the order, tens of thousands of troops, howling in the sky, poured into Mount Emei like a tide, and the two sides fought fiercely.

call!

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan, who was hiding in the dark, couldn't help but take a breath, feeling a little flustered in her heart. This Yue Feng is so strong, with a large army, Emei and various sects, can he stop it?

Duan Yu, who was next to him, noticed the change in Su Qingyan's expression, smiled slightly, and comforted softly: "Senior sister, don't panic, Yue Feng can't win!

" It's gloomy.

The battle is getting fiercer.

It has to be said that the overall strength of the Xi Cang army is indeed among the best in the Kyushu Continent, with a stellar reputation.

In less than ten minutes, I saw the masters of various sects, being beaten and retreating, very embarrassed, many people were injured, and blood was constantly spilled, almost dyeing the ground of the entire hall red.

“Junior brother.”

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan became a little worried: “Should we help?”

Su Qingyan lost her memory and completely forgot what kind of person Zhou Qin was. She only knew that Zhou Qin and her junior brother were allied with each other. , is his own, now that the ally is in a bad situation, naturally he has to go up to help.

“No!” Duan Yu shook his head gently and whispered: “Even if you want to help, now is not the time.” When

he said this, Duan Yu’s face was calm, but his eyes flashed with cunning.

Duan Yu thought about it, and when the right opportunity came, he would attack Yue Feng and try to hit him hard.

Um!

Hearing this, Su Qingyan nodded and said no more.

After these days of contact, Su Qingyan trusts Duan Yu very much, almost obeying every word.

Seeing that the situation was getting worse and worse for him, Zhou Qin’s pretty face flushed red, her eyes twinkled, and her heart was full of anger.

“Yue Feng.”

Finally, Zhou Qin couldn’t bear it any longer and shouted: “If you don’t want Liu Xuan to die, stop immediately!” At

the moment when the words fell, several Emei disciples, with Liu Xuan, Zhu Rong and Shen Nong, who were tied up with five flowers, The three entered the hall through the side door.

Speaking of which, the three Liu Xuan had been brought out of the dungeon long ago, and had been guarded outside.

Zhou Qin originally thought that Yue Feng had some scruples in his heart and would not do it, but he did not expect that Yue Feng had completely lost his mind.

At this time, Zhou Qin didn't realize how important the people of the Ouyang family were in Yue Feng's heart. They were completely Yue Feng's relatives. If their relatives were poisoned, could Yue Feng not be crazy?

Swish!

Hearing Jiao's drink, Yue Feng didn't stop, but subconsciously looked towards Zhou Qin.

Seeing this, Yue Feng's body was shocked, and the whole person was stunned.

Xuan'er?

Yue Feng saw that Liu Xuan was tied up with five flowers, her delicate face was pale and weak, and she had obviously suffered a lot. Not only that, but she also had Big Brother Shennong and Senior Zhu Rong by her side.

what happened?

Big Brother Zhu Rong and Senior Shennong, who are both peerless powerhouses, were even caught by Zhou Qin.

At this moment, Yue Feng was shocked and even more angry at the same time.

"Husband!" Seeing Yue Feng, Liu Xuan was surprised and couldn't help calling out, but her voice was very soft. These days, Liu Xuan was locked in a dungeon, unable to eat or sleep well, and had no strength to speak. .

Zhu Rong and Shen Nong next to him were extremely embarrassed.

He is a peerless and powerful person who has been famous for a long time, but he was caught by a young girl like Zhou Qin, which is too embarrassing.

"Xuan'er, don't be afraid." Yue Feng roared loudly.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Zhou Qin didn't hesitate at all, and walked over with a long sword firmly on Liu Xuan's neck, and said coldly, "Don't stop, I'll kill her immediately."

"Stop, stop. "Yue Feng didn't hesitate, his eyes were blood red, he roared wildly, and his voice was hoarse.

Chapter 1980

At this time, Yue Feng could not wait to kill Zhou Qin immediately. But he dared not act rashly.

Yue Feng saw that Zhou Qin's long sword was clinging to Liu Xuan's neck, as long as she exerted force, Xuan'er would be finished.

call!

In an instant, tens of thousands of Xi Cang's army and masters of various sects stopped one after another, and at the same time all eyes gathered.

In particular, the Xi Cang army has complicated eyes.

It is a pity that His Majesty asked to stop when he clearly had the upper hand.

"Zhou Qin!" Yue Feng glared at Zhou Qin, and said hoarsely,

"

Let Xuan'er be released immediately." Don't worry, as long as you are obedient, I will not hurt her."

After speaking, Zhou Qin's face sank, and she said coldly, "Kneel down immediately and apologize to this seat. As long as you are sincere, I will not only let Liu Xuan go. , I'll give you the antidote for the Heitian Pill and let you save the people of the Ouyang family, if you still refuse, don't blame me for being cruel."

When she said the last sentence, Zhou Qin clenched her lip with a firm attitude. Undoubtedly.

Zhou Qin hated Yue Feng because of her love and hatred. Seeing Liu Xuan being so nervous, she immediately felt jealous.

call!

Yue Feng did not answer, but clenched his fists tightly, his eyes blood red.

At the same time, the entire hall was also silent, and a drop of a needle could be heard clearly.

Everyone's eyes are focused on Yue Feng.

Especially the masters of various sects, their eyes flickered, and their moods were secretly emotional.

Sure enough, the ally is still powerful.

In a few words, Yue Feng was stunned.

If Yue Feng knelt down again, the leader of the alliance would be famous in Kyushu. You must know that Yue Feng has always been rebellious. When did he bow his head to others and obey?

“Okay, I’ll kneel…”

Finally, Yue Feng took a deep breath and stared at Zhou Qin: “I hope your words count.” Immediately, Yue Feng put away Fang Tianhuaji and knelt down.

“Your Majesty.”

At this time, Hong Fei stepped out of the Xi Cang army and shouted at Yue Feng eagerly, “You can’t kneel.” The

voice fell, and many soldiers responded.

“Yes, Your Majesty’s body is all gold, why should you bow your head to a woman?”

“Absolutely not, Your Majesty.”

In the hearts of these tens of thousands of Xicang army, Yue Feng is the emperor of Xicang Continent, and every word and deed represent With the face of Xi Cang Continent, if he knelt down to Zhou Qin today, he would definitely become the laughing stock of other continents.

“Shut up.” Yue Feng was too lazy to explain and roared.

When the voice fell, Hong Fei and tens of thousands of soldiers immediately shut their mouths.

puff.

The next second, Yue Feng bent his knees, knelt down towards Zhou Qin, and said word by word, “Zhou Qin, I used to be sorry for you, please forgive me, give me the antidote, and let Liu Xuan and the others go… ..”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s face did not fluctuate in the slightest, and his tone was very sincere.

Seriously, kneeling down to a woman like Zhou Qin made Yue Feng extremely conflicted.

But no way.

Xuan’er and the lives of everyone in the Ouyang family are in her hands. If something happens to these people, and she will lose her relatives and friends, what’s the point of living?

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, the masters of all sects are inexplicably excited.

“I’m going, really kneeling?”

“Haha, as expected, the leader of the alliance is still powerful…”

The morale of Xi Cang’s army of tens of thousands of people fell one by one.

call!

And Su Qingyan, who was hiding in the dark, was also stunned by the scene in front of her, her eyes fixed on Yue Feng, and a complex feeling rose in her heart.

This Yue Feng said that he was shameless, and he did not compromise on means to achieve his goals.

But at this moment, for the sake of his woman and family, he would rather put down all his dignity and his status as an emperor, and kneel to Zhou Qin. It’s amazing to be able to bend and stretch.

At this moment, Su Qingyan’s thoughts on Yue Feng changed a little at this moment.

“Haha…”

At this time, Duan Yu, who was next to him, couldn’t help but chuckle and said to himself: “Being trapped in the love of children, Yue Feng, you will be like this in your life.” The

voice was very low, Except for Su Qingyan, no one else could hear it.

“Junior brother, what did you say?” Su Qingyan was stunned for a while, and couldn’t help but ask softly.

“Oh, it’s nothing.”

Duan Yu responded and explained with a smile: “I mean, this Yue Feng is too lecherous, and will eventually be punished because of a woman.”

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1981-1990

Chapter 1981

Hmm!

Hearing this, Su Qingyan responded and said nothing more.

call!

At this moment, Zhou Qin, who was sitting on the throne, quietly looked at Yue Feng, who was kneeling in front of him.

how many years.

Zhou Qin was looking forward to this scene in his dreams. Yue Feng could kneel in front of him and beg for forgiveness. At this time, this dream finally came true.

At this moment, Zhou Qin showed a smile, and his heart was indescribably happy.

However, after enjoying herself, Zhou Qin felt an inexplicable emptiness and confusion.

What if it did? Can you and Yue Feng return to the previous state of intimacy?

Can Yue Feng still accept himself?

“Zhou Qin.”

Just when Zhou Qin was thinking about this, Yue Feng looked up at her and said word by word, “I’ve already kneeled down to apologize to you, so you should keep your promise.”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s eyes were extremely indifferent.

Yue Feng thought about it, as long as Zhou Qin kept his promise, released the three Liu Xuan, and gave the antidote to Hei Tian Pill, the grievances between himself and her will be written off, and no one will owe anyone.

“Okay!”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Zhou Qin and Yue Feng looked at each other for a few seconds, then nodded slowly: “I, Zhou Qin, will do what I say.”

In Zhou Qin's heart, he once hated Yue Feng so much, but he never thought about killing him. After meeting Yue Feng, Zhou Qin still retains a trace of emotion towards Yue Feng in the bottom of his heart.

Seeing Yue Feng now, kneeling down and apologizing in front of him, all Zhou Qin's obsessions were instantly put down.

Said, Zhou Qin withdrew the long sword, and then took out a bottle of medicine pill.

It is the antidote of Hei Tian Pill.

At this moment, Yue Feng quickly stood up, extremely excited.

"Go to hell, Yue Feng!"

However, no one thought that at this moment, suddenly, a loud shout came from behind! Immediately afterwards, a figure, with rapid lightning, rushed from behind Yue Feng and slapped Yue Feng with a palm!

It was Duan Yu!

The reason why Duan Yu has been hiding is that he is waiting for the opportunity to sneak attack. Originally, he interrupted and waited for Yue Feng and Zhou Qin to lose both, and then shot, but he did not expect that Yue Feng would kneel to Zhou Qin. And Zhou Qin kept his promise and prepared to give Yue Feng an antidote.

Between Duan Yu and Yue Feng, there is no end to death, and the hatred and grievance are endless. How can such a thing be allowed to happen?

But at this time, seeing that Yue Feng's attention was all on Zhou Qin, Duan Yu did not hesitate and made a decisive move.

hum!

Rushing to the front, a powerful breath burst out from Duan Yu. .

"Duan Yu!!!"

At this moment, seeing Duan Yu, Yue Feng was shocked, his eyes were blood red, and he roared with gnashing teeth.

At this time, Yue Feng never expected to see Duan Yu at the Emei School.

No wonder Duan Yu's whereabouts were never found before, it turned out that he was hiding in Emei.

“Yue Feng!” The corner of Duan Yu’s mouth rose slightly, unable to hide his excitement and hatred, and said coldly: “I said, I want to kill you with my own hands, this is God’s will, you, go to hell!” The

voice fell, Duan Yu’s inner strength surged, and he shot it out with one palm.

“Husband, be careful!” Seeing this scene, Liu Xuan couldn’t help but exclaimed, worried.

At the same time, Zhou Qin’s body trembled, and she was furious. She yelled at Duan Yu Jiao: “Duan Yu, you… who asked you to show up and attack? Stop!”

When he formed an alliance with Duan Yu before, It has already been said that how to deal with Yue Feng, all actions are up to you.

At this time, seeing Duan Yu breaking his promise and attacking Yue Feng from behind, Zhou Qin was very angry.

After drinking Jiao, Zhou Qin wanted to rush over, but it was too late.

boom!

Duan Yu’s speed was too fast, Yue Feng had no time to react, this palm slammed into Yue Feng’s junior, and he heard a dull vibration, Yue Feng’s blood spurted wildly, and the whole person flew out at once.

Pfft!

After flying for more than 100 meters, Yue Feng sprinkled a rain of blood in the air, and finally fell heavily on the square outside the main hall. The pain came, and he almost fainted.

Yue Feng clearly felt that several of his ribs were broken, the blood in his body was surging, and the inner strength of his dantian was all disordered!

Huh..

Yue Feng is sweating profusely, Duan Yu’s palm is too strong! Fortunately, I have pure yang internal force to protect my body, which offsets part of the power. Otherwise, I would be dead.

“Husband!” Liu Xuan cried out in pain, tears welling up.

Zhou Qin was also anxious and couldn’t help shouting, “Yue Feng, how are you?”

When he said this, Zhou Qin wanted to run over and help Yue Feng up, but he held back his identity.

In Zhou Qin's heart, although he hated Yue Feng very much before, he never thought of letting him die, but seeing him seriously injured at this time, he suddenly became worried.

Chapter 1982

Zhou Qin really wanted to run over and help Yue Feng up, but holding her own identity, she held back.

In Zhou Qin's heart, even though he hated Yue Feng very much before, he never thought of letting him die, but when he saw that Yue Feng was seriously injured, he suddenly became worried.

hiss!

At this moment, there was an uproar around, and the masters of various sects were staring at Duan Yu, unable to hide the shock in their hearts.

This section of Yu is indeed a legend in the Xi Cang Continent.

The timing was so good.

And Hong Fei and Xi Cang's tens of thousands of troops were shocked and angry. This Duan Yu actually attacked while His Majesty Yue Feng was relaxing his guard!

"Hahaha…"

Duan Yu didn't care about the gazes around him, he was very excited, he laughed up to the sky, and sneered at Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, didn't you expect it? I said, I will regain everything I lost. Yes, and you will eventually die in my hands."

"Duan Yu!"

Yue Feng's face was pale, staring at Duan Yu, and said coldly: "You only have this ability, you will only sneak attack, I don't know who it is, like a bereaved dog, fled from Xicang Continent to Diyuan Continent, and still hid in Emei."

At this time, Yue Feng was very annoyed.

Why did you relax just now?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng gave Zhou Qin a cold look, Nima, he still underestimated this woman.

In Yue Feng's heart, he thought that Duan Yu's surprise attack was Zhou Qin's arrangement.

call!

Feeling Yue Feng's gaze, Zhou Qin's delicate body trembled, and her heart was extremely complicated.

Is Yue Feng doubting himself?

"Okay, very good!"

At this moment, Duan Yu's face was ashen, unable to hide the anger in his heart, he sneered at Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, I admire your bloody nature, you are dying, and you are still stubborn."

Said With that, Duan Yu's mouth raised a trace of cruelty: "Don't worry, I will not kill you immediately, I will cut off your limbs and torture you slowly, and see how hard you can be." The

voice fell, Duan Yu slowly walked towards Yue Feng.

"Escort!" At this moment, Hong Fei roared angrily, and suddenly, hundreds of soldiers rushed forward and blocked in front of Yue Feng.

Hong Fei stepped out quickly, summoned a long spear, and pointed at Duan Yu: "Duan Yu, you actually used such a despicable method to seriously injure Your Majesty and seek death!" The

voice fell, and Hong Fei rose into the air!

Swish swish…

At the same time, hundreds of black cavalry soldiers followed closely behind, bursting with internal force and rushing directly towards Duan Yu!

In an instant, Hong Fei and hundreds of soldiers burst out with aura that distorted the sky, and the momentum was astonishing.

However, Duan Yu did not panic at all.

"Since you are going to die, I will fulfill you." An icy voice came from Duan Yu's mouth, as if from hell.

The next second, Duan Yu clenched the Heavenly Axe tightly, a trace of cruelty evoked at the corner of his mouth, and swung the axe out fiercely!

“Roar!”

Only a dragon roar was heard, emanating from the giant axe. The next moment, a touch of golden light seemed to tear the world apart and swept towards Hong Fei and hundreds of soldiers!

“Death to me!” Duan Yu roared loudly!

“Ah!”

Jin Mang was as fast as thunder and lightning, Hong Fei and the hundreds of soldiers didn’t have time to dodge, they heard a scream, and then, one by one, they fell from the air and fell into a pool of blood.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, everyone present, be it Zhou Qin, masters of various sects, or the rest of the Xi Cang army, couldn’t help gasping for air!

This… the power of this axe is really terrifying!

Chapter 1983

“A bunch of ants, dare to block me?” Duan Yu said coldly, his expression extremely proud.

Immediately, Duan Yu looked around and said coldly: “Who else is not satisfied, just come up.” The

voice was not loud, but there was a palpitating aura.

quiet!

The audience was silent, and everyone didn’t dare to take a breath.

The Xi Cang army lowered their heads one by one, not daring to look at Duan Yu.

“Your Majesty.” At this moment, a general came out of the crowd, knelt down to Duan Yu in public, and said respectfully: “My minister Huang Hu, see your Majesty.”

Huang Hu, the deputy commander of the Black Cavalry Army, has a smooth personality. Fei was instantly killed by Duan Yu, and in order to save his life, he hurriedly pledged allegiance to Duan Yu.

“Your Majesty, long live, long live.” The remaining tens of thousands of troops also knelt down and shouted in unison.

Although, Duan Yu's method was too despicable and insidious. But the strength is too strong.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, Zhou Qin and the masters of various sects in the Earth Circle Continent were stunned, each with a complicated expression.

This… Duan Yu is like this, he became the emperor again?

In this Xicang Continent, the change of the emperor's position is too arbitrary.

At this time, the masters of various sects still do not know that in the customs of Xi Cang Continent, as long as you have absolute strength, it is very simple to want to be an emperor.

Haha….

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu was very satisfied, raised his hand and motioned everyone to get up.

Immediately, Duan Yu showed a smile and mocked at Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, accept your fate, no one can save you today. Guess, will I cut off your hand or your foot first?"

When the words fell, Duan Yu clenched the Heaven Opening Axe and approached Yue Feng again.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, and his heart was full of sadness.

Nima, is this God's will?

At this moment, Yue Feng was extremely desperate, and at the same time, he looked around the audience, trying to find Su Qingyan's figure.

Qingyan was always with Duan Yu, Duan Yu appeared, and Qingyan must be nearby.

However, Yue Feng looked around and didn't see Su Qingyan's figure. He didn't know that Su Qingyan was still hiding in the dark at this time. She didn't expect that Duan Yu would suddenly appear and attack Yue Feng.

However, Su Qingyan trusted Duan Yu very much. Seeing that his junior brother didn't greet him, he kept hiding.

call!

At this time, when Duan Yu threatened to cut off Yue Feng's hands and feet, Su Qingyan frowned, feeling that it was a bit cruel for his junior and junior brother to do so, but on second thought, Yue Feng had hurt Duan Yu so badly. It is not too much to be cut off by the younger brother.

At this time, Su Qingyan didn't know that what Duan Yu told her before was all fabricated and not true at all.

"Stop!"

Seeing that Duan Yu was getting closer and closer to Yue Feng, Zhou Qin couldn't help it anymore

. , I once hated Yue Feng so much, and I never thought of killing him, how could I allow others to hurt him?

However.

The masters of various sects stood there, motionless, and no one stepped forward to stop Duan Yu.

When I met Duan Yu before, I was deeply shocked by Duan Yu's opening axe. I just saw the power of the opening sky axe again, and everyone was terrified.

To go up is to die, who doesn't want to live?

"A bunch of rubbish."

Zhou Qin got angry, stomped his feet, and then stared at Duan Yu: "Duan Yu, I am here today, you don't want to hurt Yue Feng." The

voice fell, Zhou Qin clenched the long sword, The figure was as elegant as a fright, coming straight towards Duan Yu.

Chapter 1984

Huh!

Seeing Zhou Qin come forward, Yue Feng's mood is indescribably complicated.

Yue Feng could feel that Zhou Qin's anxious and worried look just now was not faked.

But….isn't she wishing she would die right away? Why did you rush out to save yourself at a critical time?

For a time, Yue Feng's mind was in chaos, his head was big, and he couldn't understand anything.

Not

far away, Liu Xuan bit her lip and looked at Zhou Qin who rushed out, her eyes flashing strangely.

Although Zhou Qin acted insidiously and viciously, she really loved Yue Feng in her heart.

As a woman, Liu Xuan is more sensitive, and she can see at once that Zhou Qin still has feelings for Yue Feng.

"Senior sister, I'm here to help you too."

At this moment, Faye Wong shouted and went straight to Duan Yu.

The surrounding Emei sects did not hesitate at all, and immediately after, in the hall, a long skirt was flying, and Duan Yu was surrounded!

Speaking of which, Faye Wong and these Emei sects are also very afraid of Duan Yu. But there is no way, this situation must help Zhou Qin, if something happens to Zhou Qin, the Emei faction will be completely over.

"Okay, very good…"

Seeing Zhou Qin and the people from the Emei faction gather around, Duan Yu sneered, his face full of jokes: "I have heard for a long time that the Emei faction has been inherited for thousands of years and has a deep foundation, and today I will take a good look at it. I know, but Zhou Qin, if you get hurt later, don't blame me."

Om!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura erupted from Duan Yu's body. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant!

Formidable strength, suppressing people panic!

"Crack!"

Immediately afterwards, Duan Yu summoned the Heaven-Opening Axe again and held it tightly.

As soon as the opening axe came out, the temperature of the entire Mount Emei suddenly increased, as if the air was about to burn.

call!

At this moment, the masters of various sects who retreated to the surrounding area broke into a cold sweat for the Emei sect.

Seriously, under the leadership of Zhou Qin over the years, the strength of the Emei faction has improved a lot, and it has become the top sect of the Earth Circle Continent

. At that time, Zhou Qin's delicate face was also full of solemnity.

Afterwards, Zhou Qin took a step forward and said coldly: "All the disciples obey the order and form a sword formation." The

voice fell, and the surrounding Faye Wong and the disciples of Emei were all urging their figures, and each figure was dazzling and dazzling. , surrounded Duan Yu in the middle.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng's heart was shocked, his blood boiled, and he was very excited.

Could this be…is the Emei School's stunt of the town school, the Xuannv Heavenly Dance Sword Formation?

Yue Feng clearly saw that Faye Wong and the female disciples of Emei not only cooperated tacitly, but also had beautiful postures, and every step was also very subtle and mysterious.

Duan Yu was surrounded by it, and even if his strength was tyrannical, he would not be able to rush out for a while.

According to rumors, the Xuannv Tianwu Sword Formation is the town formation of the Emei School. It has been circulated for thousands of years and has been rumored for a long time in the arena, but few people have seen it.

Therefore, Yue Feng has always heard of this sword formation, but he has never seen it.

Yue Feng guessed right.

What the disciples of the Emei Sect displayed was the 'Xuannv Tianwu Sword Formation'. The Emei faction has not displayed this formation for a long time. Even more than ten years ago, when the Tianqi army attacked the geo-continent, when Donghai City was about to fall, the Emei faction had not been able to show it.

It can be said that the Xuannv Heavenly Dance Sword Formation is the ultimate move of the Emei faction, unless it is absolutely necessary, it will not be easily used.

At this time, in order to save Yue Feng, Zhou Qin couldn't care so much!

With the Xuannv Tianwu sword formation, Duan Yu was temporarily restrained. I saw that those disciples of the Emei Sect, with graceful silhouettes, the long swords in their hands shone with cold light, almost covering the sky, Duan Yu clenched the Heaven-Opening Axe tightly, bursting out with earth-shattering might, but he couldn't rush out.

Chapter 1985

Huh..

Seeing this scene, everyone around was shocked and feasted!

Zhou Qin, Faye Wong, and the female disciples of the Emei School, each one is more beautiful than the other, and their bodies are even more graceful. At this time, they were fighting with Duan Yu in mid-air. The charming posture made many men present look at them. All straight.

At the same time, these sect masters couldn't help but admire secretly.

"Lord Zhou is really amazing. He actually led the disciples of Emei and blocked Duan Yu's opening axe."

"This sword formation is so mysterious, it seems that it is the stunt of the Emei school, the mysterious girl dances the sword formation."

"Today It's really an eye-opener."

Everyone's discussion, you and I came, Yue Feng frowned, and looked at Zhou Qin in the air, and his mood became more complicated.

Sure enough, it was the Xuannv Heavenly Dance Sword Formation.

This week, in order to save himself, Zhou Qin actually used the Emei faction's town formation technique.

Why would she do this?

You want to kill yourself, so you don't want to let yourself die at Duan Yu's hands?

At this time, Duan Yu, who was surrounded, was extremely annoyed and irritable.

I thought that with my own strength, one person could easily deal with the Emei faction, but he did not expect that as soon as they fought, they would be trapped by the sword formation of the Emei faction.

The more Duan Yu thought about it, the more annoyed he became.

Of course, Duan Yu didn't dare to push the power of the Sky-Opening Axe too much, because it was daytime and the masculinity was too strong, and it was easy to be attacked.

Soon, half an hour passed. Duan Yu still had no way to break the Emei Sect's sword formation.

However, Zhou Qin used the sword formation to trap Duan Yu, but there was no way to completely defeat him. After all, the power of the Heaven-Opening Axe was too strong.

During this period, Zhou Qin used the Cui Xian Flute to disturb Duan Yu's state of mind, but what Zhou Qin didn't expect was that the power of the Open Heaven Axe actually had the effect of stabilizing the mind, and the sound of the flute could not affect Duan Yu at all.

In this case, Zhou Qin had no choice but to give up using the Cui Xiandi and put it away.

The battle is getting more and more fierce, but the stalemate cannot be stopped, and neither side can do anything about the other.

Finally, Duan Yu was a little anxious, and roared at the surrounding army: "The whole army obeys the order and sends these people from Emei to me to take them down."

"Kill!" Party crowd.

"Kill!"

At the same time, tens of thousands of troops rushed up like a tide.

At what time, on the battlefield, screams continued to sound.

With the addition of tens of thousands of Xi Cang army, the formation of the Emei faction was immediately affected, and many disciples of the Emei faction fell in a pool of blood.

Bang bang bang!

With the support of the army, Duan Yu was very excited, waving the axe to open the sky, forcing the dozens of Emei disciples back in front of him, and quickly rushed out of the sword formation.

"Haha…"

At this moment, Duan Yu was very excited and proud, and laughed at Zhou Qin: “Zhou Qin, don’t be persistent, you are not my opponent. Having said that, you don’t hate Yue Feng very much, you can’t wait Do you want to slash him with a thousand swords? I cut him every hand and foot, and I’m out of anger for you, so why stop me?”

After speaking, Duan Yu looked around and continued: “Zhou Qin, since we have formed an alliance, don’t do it. If your own people beat your own people, I advise you to stop here, if you continue to be obsessed with it, I am afraid that the Emei faction will cease to exist.”

At this time, Duan Yu was relaxed and comfortable.

The situation has been controlled by yourself, can you be unhappy?

“Duan Yu, you despicable villain.” Zhou Qin’s face flushed red, and his delicate body kept trembling: “Don’t mention the word alliance to me, it is you who violated the agreement first, from now on, we are not alliances That ‘s it!”

Duan Yu, without his consent, attacked Yue Feng.

At this time, another fake face appeared.

It is insidious and despicable!

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1986-1990

Chapter 1986

Hearing this, Duan Yu was not angry at all, and said with a smile: “Zhou Qin, since you insist on doing this, don’t blame me.”

Buzz!

When the words fell, Duan Yu waved the Heaven-Opening Axe, and a terrifying golden light flickered. Immediately, several more disciples of the Emei School fell into a pool of blood.

At this moment, Duan Yu clenched the Heavenly Axe in his hand, like a god of war descending to earth, no one could stop him.

“Zhou Qin!” Duan Yu said with a playful look on his face: “Just to maintain the dignity of his martial arts alliance leader, he insisted on getting along with me, causing the blood of the Emei faction to flow into rivers, is it worth it?”

At this time, Duan Yu thought that Zhou Qin and himself Turning his face, just because he acted without her consent.

In fact, Zhou Qin didn’t want to see Yue Feng die.

“You…”

Hearing this, Zhou Qin’s face flushed, and he didn’t know how to respond. Seeing that more and more disciples of the Emei Sect were falling down, Zhou Qin was completely anxious, and said tenderly, “Duan Yu, you Don’t be complacent, with me here, you can’t do whatever you want in Emei.”

Om!

The voice fell, Zhou Qin’s toes were a little on the ground, and his figure flew up, not shooting Duan Yu, but heading towards the screen next to him.

Behind the screen, it was Su Qingyan.

Zhou Qin thought about it, since he couldn’t subdue Duan Yu, he would use Su Qingyan to blackmail him.

In the past, Zhou Qin would definitely not have done this, because Su Qingyan was Yue Feng’s woman, and it was impossible to use her to blackmail Duan Yu.

But now Su Qingyan lost her memory, and she and Duan Yu became sister and brother.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

More importantly, during the day when Duan Yu came to the Emei School, Zhou Qin could see that Duan Yu was very disciplined and respectful to Su Qingyan. Obviously, Su Qingyan was very important to him.

Under such circumstances, Duan Yu must have panicked when he caught Su Qingyan.

wow.

In an instant, the screen was shattered by Zhou Qin’s palm, and Su Qingyan, who was hiding behind, couldn’t react at all, so the acupuncture point was sealed, and her delicate body trembled, unable to move.

Light smoke?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was shocked, and his eyes were fixed on Su Qingyan, both surprised and happy.

No wonder I didn't see the light smoke just now, it turned out that she was hiding behind the screen.

In this way, Duan Yu was also hiding here before.

Excited, Yue Feng felt a little uneasy when he saw Su Qingyan's acupoint sealed by Zhou Qin.

Zhou Qin, what do you want to do?

At this moment, Duan Yu also frowned and stared at Zhou Qin.

"Duan Yu!"

Zhou Qin didn't talk nonsense. After sealing Su Qingyan's acupoint, the long sword in his hand lay directly on her fair neck, and said coldly, "Stop immediately, or I will kill her."

Huh!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng only felt that his heart jumped to his throat.

He knew that Zhou Qin's purpose in doing this was to blackmail Duan Yu. He would not do anything to Su Qingyan for the time being, but the sword had no eyes. What if Su Qingyan was injured?

For a while, Yue Feng wanted to speak loudly, but he was so injured just now that he had no strength to speak.

"Senior brother.."

At this moment, Su Qingyan's delicate face was a little flustered, and she shouted at Duan Yu.

Just halfway through shouting, Zhou Qin blocked the dumb hole.

"Zhou Qin, I've been merciful just now." Duan Yu's face turned gloomy, and he said coldly at Zhou Qin, "Don't force me."

Seriously, if it was before, Duan Yu wouldn't care about Su Qingyan. life and death.

But in this short period of time, after contacting Su Qingyan, and feeling her gentleness and kindness, Duan Yu decided to pursue her and completely gain her heart. How could Su Qingyan be allowed to be hurt?

Seeing Duan Yu's reaction, Zhou Qin knew that he had made the right bet, and chuckled lightly, "If you don't believe me, let's try." The

voice fell, and the long sword in Zhou Qin's hand tightened a little, and he saw the sharp edge of the long sword. , cut through the skin of Su Qingyan's neck, revealing a shallow bloodstain.

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was heartbroken and shouted at Zhou Qin: "Zhou Qin, stop…" However, the injury was too severe and her voice was hoarse and weak, and Zhou Qin could not hear it at all.

Swish!

At the same time, Duan Yu's complexion suddenly changed, and his eyes were extremely blood red.

Chapter 1987

"Zhou Qin, you are courting death." A

cold roar came from Duan Yu's mouth, and then, the air around him suddenly condensed! A terrifying force emanated from his body.

"Opening the world!"

In the next moment, Duan Yu roared, only to hear a dragon roar that shocked the world, and then, Duan Yu raised his hand and waved, and the opening axe drew a golden streamer, whistling away. out.

With the momentum of thunder, the Kaitian Axe was like a lightning bolt, and it arrived in front of Zhou Qin in the blink of an eye.

"What?"

"The divine weapon can still be used like this?"

"It's so fast, so powerful."

In an instant, many people stared blankly at this scene, only to feel that their brains were not enough, because the speed of the opening axe was too fast, they I couldn't see clearly, but I could feel the terrifying aura.

What the hell!

At this moment, Yue Feng's expression changed, and he was shocked beyond words.

The method of using this axe is really unpredictable. Can you get out of your hands and use it as a hidden weapon?

It seems that in the future, if you fight against Duan Yu again, you will have to be careful.

I have to say that Duan Yu's angle was very measured, and he saw the opening axe flying towards Zhou Qin, just avoiding Su Qingyan in front of him.

What skill is this?

Looking at the flying axe, Zhou Qin's delicate body trembled, her face paled, and she didn't have time to think about it, she hurriedly placed the long sword in front of her, trying to block it.

clang!

The opening axe and the long sword collided, and a huge shock erupted. Seeing that the long sword shattered directly, Zhou Qin groaned, and was directly sent flying by that terrifying force. It flew more than 100 meters before falling. fall to the ground.

"Sect Master!"

"Sect Master Senior Sister."

Seeing this scene, Faye Wong and many of the Emei sects changed their expressions and exclaimed. As soon as he was distracted, he was flooded by the surrounding Xicang army, subdued them one by one, and tied them up.

For a time, the entire Mount Emei was silent, and the needles could be heard.

"You…"

Zhou Qin's face was pale, and she stared at Duan Yu tightly. It was difficult to accept this fact. She thought that if she caught Su Qingyan, she could force Duan Yu to stop, but she did not expect that Duan Yu would open the axe. It flew over, so amazing and unpredictable.

At this time, Zhou Qin's beautiful face was extremely pale. He pointed at Duan Yu and said a word, but he couldn't say it.

"Zhou Qin!"

Duan Yu sneered and mocked: "I said, you are not my opponent…Pfft…"

Before he finished speaking, Duan Yu was shocked, his face suddenly pale, and he opened his mouth. A mouthful of blood came out, and the whole person instantly slumped and was extremely weak.

That's right, the move that Duan Yu just used to open the sky is a skill that he has only recently learned from the opening axe. However, this skill consumes too much internal energy. In addition, it is daytime, and Duan Yu can't control the power of the opening axe, so he is attacked again.

However, this time Duan Yu was prepared in advance, so the backlash he received was not as severe as the last time, but even so, it would take Duan Yu two days to recover.

Speaking of which, Duan Yu had other ways to prevent the cycle from hurting Su Qingyan.

But those methods were too risky, and it was easy to accidentally hurt Su Qingyan. Duan Yu had no confidence, so he could only use this trick to 'open the sky' and throw the opening axe.

However, even though he vomited blood, Duan Yu still stood proudly, with a formidable aura.

"Junior Brother."

At this moment, Su Qingyan walked over quickly, supported Duan Yu's arm, and said softly, "Are you all right?"

When she said this, Su Qingyan's delicate face was full of expressions. Worry and nervousness.

At the same time, Su Qingyan was also moved indescribably in her heart. In order to save himself, the younger brother forcibly used the power of the Heavenly Axe, and was attacked again.

This apprentice is really kind to himself. "I'm fine." Duan Yu shook his head and smiled. He leaned forward at random and looked at the scratch on Su Qingyan's neck: "I'm sorry, Senior Sister, I didn't protect you just now. Is your injury okay

?"

Duan Yu raised his hand, lifted Su Qingyan's chin, and looked further.

Swish!

In the face of Duan Yu's intimate actions, Su Qingyan's face suddenly turned red, and she said shyly: "It's just a little skin injury, it's fine. Junior brother don't have to worry."

Seriously, Su Qingyan's actions towards Duan Yu , I don't have much resistance in my heart, but it's just that so many people around look at it and feel a little embarrassed. After all, Duan Yu hooked his chin. This action was so intimate that any woman would be shy.

Chapter 1988

Seeing Su Qingyan's shy look, Duan Yu smiled and said nothing more.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was very anxious, and his heart was full of disgust. My own woman, who is so close to other men, doesn't feel good for anyone else.

At this time, Yue Feng only felt that a piece of his heart had been dug out, and it was very uncomfortable.

The next second, Yue Feng couldn't help shouting at Su Qingyan: "Qingyan, Qingyan… You really don't remember me?" His voice was extremely hoarse, showing pain.

Hearing the shout, Su Qingyan turned her head to look at Yue Feng, frowning slightly, unable to hide her disgust: "Yue Feng, what tricks are you playing? Why should I remember you? You caused me to lose my memory before, but you still refuse to Leave me alone?"

Su Qingyan's pretty face was icy cold when she said this, without the slightest emotion.

This erotic man wanted to pay attention to himself again.

"I…"

Feeling Su Qingyan's indifference, Yue Feng felt a pain in his heart and opened his mouth, but he didn't know how to answer.

This…

At this moment, Liu Xuan, who was not far away, was also stunned, her delicate face full of doubts and confusion.

What’s going on here?

Isn’t the relationship between Su Qingyan and Yue Feng always good? But now, why are you so close to Duan Yu, yet so indifferent to Yue Feng?

At this time, Liu Xuan did not know that Su Qingyan had lost her memory and completely forgot everything she had done with Yue Feng.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu showed a smile, and his heart was indescribably happy and proud.

To be treated so indifferently by the woman he loves, Yue Feng’s heart must be uncomfortable.

However, Duan Yu still felt that it was not enough, and after a change of mind, he suddenly had an idea.

“Senior Sister!” In the

next second, Duan Yu took Su Qingyan’s hand with a serious expression: “Would you like to go back to Xicang Continent with me and be my queen?” To

be honest, Duan Yu wanted to cut it off on the spot. Yue Feng used one hand and one foot, and then slowly tortured.

But it was too cheap for him.

And himself, in front of Yue Feng, confessed to Su Qingyan that as long as Su Qingyan agreed, it would definitely cause a devastating blow to Yue Feng’s heart.

Whoa!

As soon as these words came out, there was an uproar in the audience. Everyone present did not expect that Duan Yu would confess to Su Qingyan in public.

Especially in the Earth Circle Continent, the masters of various sects, all of them stunned, looked at Yue Feng involuntarily, their eyes were complicated and flashed with strange light.

“I’m going to… Duan Yu’s move is too ruthless…”

“My own woman is confessed by another man. It’s my words, so I’ll just die.”

“Duan Yu is trying to kill someone . Heart, it’s amazing…” The

crowd’s comments kept coming, Yue Feng didn’t seem to hear it, his eyes were blood red, he stared at Duan Yu tightly, and roared: “Duan Yu, damn Nima, don’t fight. Qingyan’s idea, otherwise, I will smash your corpse into ten thousand pieces.”

Duan Yu ignored her at all, looked at Su Qingyan with sincerity, and waited for her response.

But Duan Yu’s heart was extremely happy and proud.

Duan Yu confessed to Su Qingyan in public, the purpose was to stimulate Yue Feng, the more angry Yue Feng was, the more happy Duan Yu felt.

call!

Under everyone’s attention, Su Qingyan’s delicate body trembled faintly, and the whole person was stupid.

Speaking of which, when he first saw Duan Yu in Wangyou Valley, Su Qingyan had a good impression of him. After that, Duan Yu was recuperating in Wangyou Valley, and Su Qingyan took care of him for three days. During those three days, Duan Yu showed a gentlemanly demeanor, which made Su Qingyan even more favorable.

In recent days, Su Qingyan and Duan Yu have experienced so much again, and they have long regarded him as the closest person in their hearts. It can be said that Duan Yu suddenly confessed that Su Qingyan was surprised, but she didn’t find it abrupt.

After all, the younger brother is so excellent, and he also has a good impression of him.

Chapter 1989

However, Su Qingyan is a girl after all, so many people around look at her, she is very embarrassed.

At the same time as the surprise, Su Qingyan was still a little hesitant in her heart.

Although the younger brother is good in all aspects, but since we have known each other for such a short time, is it too fast to agree to be his woman?

“Qingyan!”

Seeing the change in Su Qingyan’s expression, Yue Feng realized that it was not good, and couldn’t help shouting hoarsely: “Qingyan, don’t promise him, don’t, this person has many tricks and is lying to you. ..”

“Qingyan, have you really forgotten about me? I am your man, we have been together for ten years…”

“In the past ten years, we have experienced a lot, you Don’t you remember?”

“Withered vines, old trees, dim crows, small bridges and flowing water… Qing Yan, our fate started from this poem, think about it, think about it… You can definitely I remember it.”

At this time, Yue Feng was so anxious when he said this, his voice was hoarse.

Over the years, he and Su Qingyan have experienced too much. It can be said that they are each other’s entire world. If Su Qingyan agreed to be Duan Yu’s woman, Yue Feng would suffer for a lifetime.

However.

Listening to Yue Feng’s cry, Su Qingyan was still indifferent, and there was no slight fluctuation on her delicate face.

After drinking the Wangyou water, Su Qingyan completely forgot about Yue Feng, how could she remember what happened to him before?

Moreover, the more Yue Feng was like this, the more resistance and disgust Su Qingyan felt in her heart.

“Okay!”

Finally, Su Qingyan breathed a sigh of relief, looked at Duan Yu, smiled and nodded, “I promise you.”

When saying this, Su Qingyan’s face was filled with a happy smile.

The younger brother confessed to himself in front of so many people, which is enough to show how important he is in his heart, how can he bear to refuse?

Su Qingyan was originally a person who dared to love and dare to hate. At first, he was a little hesitant, but seeing that Duan Yu was waiting for him with sincerity, and Yue Feng, who was arguing constantly, he no longer hesitated.

hum.

Su Qingyan’s answer was like an invisible giant hammer, smashing into Yue Feng’s heart. In an instant, Yue Feng only felt that his whole brain was buzzing, and a heart was dug away in an instant.

At this time, Yue Feng was shaking violently, his eyes were blood red, staring at Duan Yu, wishing to kill him immediately.

Yue Feng knew in his heart that Duan Yu confessed to Qingyan in order to stimulate himself. Under such circumstances, how could he be good to Qingyan?

However, Yue Feng was so injured that he couldn't stand up, so he could only watch with heartache.

"That's great!" Seeing Su Qingyan's agreement, Duan Yu was overjoyed and smiled, "Then I will call you Concubine Ai from now on."

Hmm!

Su Qingyan bit her lip, unable to hide her shyness, and nodded lightly.

Whoa!

At this moment, the entire Mount Emei also erupted into a heated discussion.

Actually… actually agreed.

Pfft!

At this moment, Huang Hu walked out quickly, knelt on the ground, and congratulated Duan Yu: "Congratulations, Your Majesty."

Immediately, Huang Hu respectfully shouted at Su Qingyan: "My minister Huang Hu, see the Empress."

"See the Empress." The surrounding tens of thousands of Xi Cang army also knelt on the ground and shouted loudly. Loud.

Duan Yu showed a smile, raised his hand, and asked everyone to stand up.

The next second, Duan Yu tilted his head to look at Yue Feng, unable to hide his mockery, and teased: "Yue Feng, even a lecher like you is worthy of a light cigarette idea? Tell you, only I can do it. I can get her."

While speaking, Duan Yu held Su Qingyan's hand tightly, this time, Su Qingyan did not resist and let him hold her, with a happy smile on his face.

"Pfft…"

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't hold it any longer. Under the rush of fire, a mouthful of blood spurted out, and then his eyes went black, and he passed out.

Chapter 1990

“Yue Feng!”

“Husband!”

Seeing Yue Feng fainting, at this moment, Zhou Qin and Liu Xuan both changed their pretty faces, and they were so worried that they exclaimed almost at the same time.

Immediately, Liu Xuan looked at Su Qingyan anxiously and angrily, and scolded: “Su Qingyan, what’s the matter with you? You know that the person Yue Feng hates most is Duan Yu, why do you want to be with Duan Yu? Together, why do you treat Yue Feng like this? Do you know how sad he is when you do this?”

Speaking of which, Liu Xuan and Su Qingyan didn’t see much, but Liu Xuan also knew that she and Yue Feng had been together for more than ten years. It’s been years, and now seeing that Yue Feng fainted from heartache because of Su Qingyan, Liu Xuan couldn’t bear it any longer.

However, Su Qingyan didn’t even look at Liu Xuan. Yue Feng, a womanizer, and his woman, wouldn’t be a good thing.

At this time, Duan Yu looked around the audience and smiled: “Today, I not only regained the throne, but also found a gentle and kind queen, so I won’t start killing people.” After

speaking, Duan Yu waved He waved his hand: “Lock up Yue Feng and the people from the Emei faction.”

Duan Yu felt that it was not enough just to faint Yue Feng.

Duan Yu thought about it, he wanted to bring Yue Feng back to Xicang Continent, and let him watch with his own eyes, his re-enthronement as emperor, and his and Su Qingyan’s wedding.

“Yes, Your Majesty!” Huang Hu responded quickly, and then ordered the soldiers to bring Yue Feng, Zhou Qin, and Liu Xuan and everyone down.

In a blink of an eye, inside and outside the hall, there were only masters of various sects and tens of thousands of troops around.

At this time, Duan Yu’s eyes slowly swept across the faces of everyone, and sneered: “Your Alliance Leader Zhou is already a prisoner of our ranks. If any of you are dissatisfied and want to save people, you can try.”

The sound was not loud, but it spread throughout the entire Emei Mountain, with a domineering aura.

call!

At this moment, the masters of various sects looked at each other in dismay, each of them did not dare to answer, and there was deep fear in their eyes.

In this paragraph, even Yue Feng and Zhou Qin are not his opponents. Who would dare to challenge him?

Even if he is injured now, there are tens of thousands of Xi Cang troops around.

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, Tang Qingyun took a step forward and knelt down to Duan Yu in public, with a respectful tone: “Your Majesty is a mighty hero, a hero who stands upright in the world, and the major sects in the Earth Circle, how dare you oppose Your Majesty. If Your Majesty doesn’t dislike it, I, Tang Jiabao, are willing to follow him and swear allegiance to the death.”

When he said this, Tang Qingyun’s face was full of sincerity and flattery.

Tang Qingyun was originally a scumbag, and whoever gained power would swear allegiance. Seeing that Zhou Qin was arrested, Duan Yu had taken control of the situation.

hula.

The voice fell, and other sect masters around also quickly knelt down and opened their mouths to express their attitudes.

“Your Majesty, I, Fuhutang, would like to follow…”

“And me…”

These people are not fools, they know that Duan Yu is ruthless and the situation in front of him, if he doesn’t show loyalty, he will die. Who doesn’t want to live.

“Okay, very good..”

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu was very happy and nodded: “Everyone get up, by the way, I heard that you all took Zhou Qin’s Heitian Pill, this bottle of antidote, you guys Divide it.” With

that said, Duan Yu threw a bottle of antidote, this bottle of antidote fell from Zhou Qin’s body just now when he was severely injured, and Duan Yu happened to pick it up.

call!

In an instant, everyone in Tang Qingyun’s eyes lit up, and they hurried over to take the antidote. The reason why these masters of various sects did not dare to disobey Zhou Qin’s orders before was because they had taken the Heitian Pill and now have the antidote, how could they be unhappy in their hearts?

“Thank you, Your Majesty, Long En.” After taking the antidote, everyone in Tang Qingyun was grateful.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1991-2000

Chapter 1991

“Junior Brother!”

At this time, Su Qingyan next to him smiled lightly and congratulated Duan Yu: “Congratulations, you not only regained the throne, but also hired a group of capable subordinates.”

When he said this , Su Qingyan’s face was full of tenderness, and she was happy for Duan Yu from the bottom of her heart.

Duan Yu couldn’t help laughing up to the sky, the excitement in his heart was indescribable.

What a good day today.

Not only did he capture Yue Feng and regain the throne, he also conquered the sects of the Earth Circle Continent.

More importantly, he also won a peerless beauty like Su Qingyan.

…

At this time, on the other side, in the Emei School dungeon. Duan Yu locked Yue Feng and others in the dungeon.

I don’t know how long I was in a coma, but Yue Feng slowly woke up!

hiss!

The moment he opened his eyes, Yue Feng couldn’t help gasping for air, only to feel sore all over his body. Yue Feng wanted to stand up, but found that his hands and feet were tied tightly, unable to move!

Looking around, I found myself locked in a dungeon. Not far away, Liu Xuan, Zhu Rong, Shennong, and Zhou Qin and the people from the Emei faction were all tied up with five flowers, each with a gloomy expression.

It’s over..

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng’s heart sank.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Duan Yu was in complete control of the situation, and it seemed that he could not escape death, but it was only Liu Xuan and Zhu Rong who were implicated, and he was really unwilling.

Yes, and light cigarettes.

At the thought of Su Qingyan's promise to be Duan Yu's queen, Yue Feng was heartbroken and at the same time extremely anxious.

"Yue Feng? You're awake."

"Husband, how are you?"

At this time, seeing Yue Feng awake, Liu Xuan and Zhou Qin were both happy and asked.

Yue Feng smiled at Liu Xuan, saying that he was fine and didn't pay much attention to Zhou Qin.

Although Zhou Qin was arrested by Duan Yu in order to save himself, the entire Emei faction was arrested, but thinking of what she had done in the past, Yue Feng didn't want to say a word to her.

Ugh!

Feeling Yue Feng's indifference, Zhou Qin secretly sighed, very disappointed.

The next second, Zhou Qin bit his lip and said softly at Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, I'm sorry, I didn't expect that the situation would develop like this. It's all because Duan Yu is too cunning."

When saying this, Zhou Qin I was very regretful, that Duan Yu was so insidious and cunning, he really shouldn't have formed an alliance with him.

It's just too late to say anything now.

Yue Feng looked indifferent and did not respond.

Zhou Qin was a little anxious, and continued: "Yue Feng, I know you blame me, but I tell you, I never thought of killing you. I drugged the people of the Ouyang family before, just to make you feel uncomfortable, and want you to stay with me. Bow your head in front of you…"

Just before he finished speaking, he was interrupted by Yue Feng.

“Enough.” Yue Feng sneered and said impatiently: “Zhou Qin, you don’t need to be hypocritical anymore, I don’t want to hear these words.”

Zhou Qin heard Yue Feng’s words, but felt a sore nose, tears running down her eyes Flowing down, the delicate body trembled. After a long time, he wiped away his tears and said seriously: “Okay, since you don’t believe me, I won’t say more, but the people of the Ouyang family have taken Heitian Pill, and they don’t have much time. The antidote tells you. If you have a chance to escape, go and save them.”

Chapter 1992

Speaking of this, Zhou Qin explained all the methods for refining the antidote of Hei Tian Pill.

To be honest, when Yue Feng knelt down to Zhou Qin in public before, Zhou Qin’s obsession disappeared immediately, and all the grievances and grievances he had once let go.

At this time, Zhou Qin just wanted to go back to the past with Yue Feng, so he did his best to remedy it.

call!

Seeing Zhou Qin’s sincere expression, not like a lie, Yue Feng frowned lightly, believing it with suspicion.

Zhou Qin, really repented?

“Brother Yue Feng!”

At this moment, Zhu Rong, who was not far away, couldn’t help shouting: “Don’t believe her words, this girl must be talking about a fake prescription.” After the

voice fell, Shen Nong also replied. “Yes, this girl has many tricks. I’m afraid that what I told you is poison. I want you to refine it and poison your family and friends to death.”

However, Liu Xuan’s eyes flickered and she hesitated. When Zhou Qin tried to save Yue Feng before, Liu Xuan knew that she still had feelings for Yue Feng, and now she told Yue Feng the prescription of the antidote, she definitely wanted to reconcile with Yue Feng, so the prescription could not be fake of.

Just in front of Shennong and Zhu Rong, Liu Xuan was too embarrassed to say these words. After all, Zhou Qin hurt the two seniors too badly, and now they are still angry.

“Two seniors.” Zhou Qin’s delicate face showed bitterness, and said to Shennong and Zhu Rong: “I know, I was wrong before, here I apologize to you, I really know I’m wrong now, I hope You can give me a chance.”

If it was before, Zhou Qin would not have apologized in front of so many people.

But in order to win Yue Feng’s forgiveness, it doesn’t matter.

Hearing Zhou Qin’s apology, Zhu Rong and Shennong both sneered.

This…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng’s heart was also a little messy. Originally, he believed what Zhou Qin said, but when Zhu Rong said so, he was a little shaken.

However, Yue Feng still took the prescription that Zhou Qin said in his heart, word for word.

Regardless of whether the prescription is true or false, when you have a chance to escape, try it and you will know.

“Yue Feng!”

Seeing that Yue Feng remained silent, Zhou Qin was in a hurry, and what else was going on.

However, at this moment, I heard footsteps coming from outside the door. The footsteps are very soft!

Squeak –

the next second, the cell door was quietly opened with a gap, and then a figure flashed in.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of everyone in the cell looked over, and everyone was extremely vigilant!

Yue Feng was also nervous, thinking it was Duan Yu.

Um?

As a result, after a closer look, Yue Feng was stunned. When I saw the person who came, there was a smile on his face, but there was cunning in his eyes, it was Tang Qingyun!

Nima!

What is this scumbag?

Seeing Tang Qingyun, Yue Feng couldn't help but curse.

At the same time, Zhou Qin frowned, secretly vigilant.

During this period of time, Tang Qingyun has been working for Zhou Qin. Zhou Qin knows him very well.

Chapter 1993

Judging from his appearance, he must have betrayed himself and pledged allegiance to Duan Yu.

It's so late now, and slipping into the dungeon again, it must be all right.

"Clan Leader Zhou!"

At this time, Tang Qingyun walked over slowly and smiled at Zhou Qin: "Don't stare at me like that, I didn't help you deal with Duan Yu during the day, because Duan Yu was too strong, just go up there. Die!"

Zhou Qin said with a pretty face, angrily: "Stop talking nonsense, are you loyal to Duan Yu?"

"Hehe!"

Seeing through Zhou Qin at once, Tang Qingyun didn't panic at all, and said with a smile. : "Zhou Alliance Leader, don't say that, I just pretended to be loyal to Duan Yu. In my heart, you are the person I respect the most."

When he said this, Tang Qingyun's face was sincere, but his eyes flashed with cunning. . Tonight, Tang Qingyun secretly came to see Zhou Qin with Duan Yu on his back. The purpose was to get the Cui Xiandi on Zhou Qin's body.

In Tang Qingyun's heart, Cui Xiandi was found by Tang Jiabao and belonged to him originally, but Zhou Qin was too strong, so he had to give it to her. Now, Zhou Qin has become a prisoner, and the Hei Tian Pill on his body has also been released. , you don't have to be afraid of her anymore.

The villain…

Zhou Qin's mind is meticulous, and it can be seen at a glance that Tang Qingyun is indifferent, too lazy to talk nonsense, and sneered: "Stop talking nonsense, what do you want to do?"

Seriously, if it was before, Zhou Qin would have directly He started, but now he was seriously injured, so he had to endure his anger.

"Hehe…"

Tang Qingyun squeezed out a smile and said with a serious face: "Zhou Alliance Leader, don't be impatient, I'm actually here to save you, of course, I have one condition, you must give Cui Xiandi to you. I!"

After saying this, Tang Qingyun stared closely at Zhou Qin, waiting for her response, with excitement and anticipation flashing in his eyes.

If you own the Cui Xiandi, your strength will be greatly increased, and at that time, you will be able to carry forward the Tang Family Fort!

At the same time, Tang Qingyun also kept an eye on the movement outside and was extremely cautious. Duan Yu must not know about this matter, otherwise, Tang Jiabao would be finished.

Facing Tang Qingyun's expectant gaze, Zhou Qin's delicate face was full of frost, and her delicate body was trembling with anger.

I knew that Tang Qingyun had nothing to do, and it turned out that he wanted to get Cui Xiandi.

This villain, when he was attached to him before, was quite a licking dog. Now that he has lost his power, he shows his true colors, which is really disgusting.

Hehe…

At this time, Yue Feng, who was next to him, couldn't help but chuckle.

Tang Qingyun is really a villain, and he likes to play this kind of routine so much. Previously in the Zhongyuan Continent, when he was arrested by Zhou Qin, Tang Qingyun quietly looked for him in the middle of the night, and kept saying that he would let him go, and the exchange was to get his own Fang Tianhuaji.

But now, Zhou Qin was caught by Duan Yu, and he used this method again to get Zhou Qin's Cui Xiandi.

Nima, how can there be such a shameless villain in the rivers and lakes of the Earth Circle.

At this time, Yue Feng only hated that he hadn't discovered Tang Qingyun's despicableness a few years ago, otherwise, he would have let Tianmen destroy Tangjiabao.

It is a scourge for such people to stay in the arena.

"Leader Zhou!"

At this time, seeing Zhou Qin's unwillingness to respond, Tang Qingyun was a little anxious, and he persuaded earnestly: "You must know that your own situation is very dangerous, tomorrow morning, Duan Yu will lead the army and escort you all. Return to the Xi Cang Continent, when the time comes, you will all be dead."

"Zhou Alliance Leader, you are someone who has done great things. For a Cui Xian Flute, you lost your life, is it worth it?" As he

spoke, Tang Qingyun looked up and down. Looking at Zhou Qin, his eyes were very unscrupulous.

I have to say that Zhou Qin is so beautiful this time, even if she is so embarrassed by being tied up with five flowers, her charming temperament is still fascinating.

Speaking of which, Tang Qingyun has always admired Zhou Qin, but Zhou Qin was too strong, and Tang Qingyun didn't dare to show it before, but now, Zhou Qin has become a prisoner, and he no longer has any scruples.

Tang Qingyun thought about it, and when he got the Cui Xiandi, he must feel Zhou Qin's tenderness.

Chapter 1994

Tang Qingyun looked at Zhou Qin up and down, Zhou Qin only felt uncomfortable.

"Tang Qingyun, I'm looking around, and this seat dug out your eyes." Zhou Qin said coldly: "You Tangjiabao was originally an unpopular sect in the arena, without me, your Tangjiabao would not develop. It happened so quickly, and now, as soon as I was down, you fell into the trap. Tang Qingyun, a villain like you who tends to be flamboyant, has the nerve to appear in front of me, negotiate with me, and still want Cui Xiandi, are you worthy? You? Just a villain, get out, I don't want to see you."

Villain!

These two words, like a sharp knife, ripped apart Tang Qingyun's dignity invisibly.

At this moment, Tang Qingyun's face was ashen, his whole body trembled with anger, he stopped pretending, and sneered at Zhou Qin: "I'm a villain? Zhou Qin, how dare you

scold me? Back then, you used despicable means, Forcing all the sects to take the Black Heaven Pill, forcing everyone to respect you as the leader of the alliance, are you not despicable? Also, how many bad things have you done in the arena…”

“Just like you, you still have the face to accuse me. ?”

When he said this, Tang Qingyun’s face was full of anger! Zhou Qin, a ruthless woman, gave her face, but she humiliated herself in turn. Really shameless!

“You…”

Hearing this, Zhou Qin was furious and glared at Tang Qingyun, but didn’t know how to refute.

Because Tang Qingyun is right, since he became the leader of the martial arts alliance, he has indeed done a lot of bad things.

“Nothing to say?”

Seeing Zhou Qin’s speechlessness, Tang Qingyun was very proud and continued to mock: “Aren’t you very confident? You think that what you do is taken for granted, why don’t you refute it?”

Speaking, Tang Qingyun looked around, and finally landed on Yue Feng, and said with a gloomy smile: “Yue Feng, you are a great hero, I will tell Zhou Qin’s actions now, you come to judge, who is it? Shameless, who is the villain…” The

voice fell, and Tang Qingyun was about to tell all the bad things Zhou Qin had done.

Anyway, her face has been torn apart. Zhou Qin has humiliated herself so much, and she has to completely humiliate her.

Yue Feng looked indifferent and didn’t bother to pay attention.

Anyway, Zhou Qin knows what he has done, it doesn’t matter if he listens or not.

“Wait.”

However, at this moment, Zhou Qin’s body trembled, biting his lip, and shouting at Tang Qingyun: “Don’t say it, isn’t it the Cui Xiandi, I’ll give it to you.”

When saying this , Zhou Qin bit her lip, completely losing the strength she had just now.

To be honest, Zhou Qin is not afraid of Tang Qingyun saying what he has done, but it is different when Yue Feng is present. After all, many things are aimed at Yue Feng. Now

Zhou Qin wants to let go of his past suspicions with Yue Fengbing, how can he let him listen to this?

Of course, Zhou Qin would not really give the Cui Xiandi to Tang Qingyun, but just pretended to compromise.

“Haha…”

Tang Qingyun looked smug and looked at Zhou Qin with a smile: “It’s good to be like this earlier, but everyone will be unhappy.”

After saying that, Tang Qingyun came over, loosened Zhou Qin, and then stretched out his hand: “President Zhou, hand over the Cui Xiandi.”

“Just you, do you want to take my Cui Xiandi?”

However, at this moment, Zhou Qin did not take out the Cui Xiandi. Calling towards Tang Qingyun.

Bang!

Tang Qingyun didn’t expect that Zhou Qin would suddenly shoot, plus the distance was so close, there was no time to dodge, and he was directly hit by this palm.

Dengdengdeng…

Seriously, if Zhou Qin was at his peak, Tang Qingyun would be dead with this palm. It’s a pity that Zhou Qin was injured, and his internal strength could not be fully activated. This palm with all his strength could not cause any harm to Tang Qingyun at all. I saw Tang Qingyun retreated several steps in a row, his expression was normal, and there was nothing at all.

“Made.”

Chapter 1995

Steady the figure, Tang Qingyun was furious, staring at Zhou Qin and scolding: “The slut dares to lie to me, so shameless, okay, I’m going to take off your clothes, piece by piece , search slowly!” The

voice fell, Tang Qingyun walked towards Zhou Qin with a cold face.

“You…”

Watching Tang Qingyun approaching step by step, Zhou Qin’s delicate body trembled, and her delicate face was filled with incomparable shame and despair.

Is this God’s will?

If a villain like Tang Qingyun ripped off his clothes, he might as well just die.

“Tang Qingyun, stop!”

“You dare…” The

surrounding Emei disciples all changed their expressions and scolded them one after another.

Even Zhu Rong and Shen Nong couldn’t stand it anymore, frowned and shouted angrily.

“Bold madman, don’t mess around.”

“Stop quickly.”

The angry shouts from the crowd kept coming. Tang Qingyun didn’t panic at all, but became more and more excited.

He has been a lackey for so long under Zhou Qin, and now, he is finally going to be proud of himself.

Whoa!

Seeing that Tang Qingyun was getting closer and closer to Zhou Qin, Faye Wong, who was on the side, broke free from the rope in a hurry, rushed over, and blocked Zhou Qin.

“Tang Qingyun, you despicable and shameless villain.” Faye Wong pointed at Tang Qingyun and scolded: “The head is not mean to you, but you treat her like this, despicable and shameless, you can’t die.”

Although Faye Wong is also very insidious and cunning, she is very loyal to Zhou Qin in her heart. You must know that Faye Wong was only an ordinary disciple at the beginning. After Zhou Qin became the head, she made an exception to promote her to an elder. It can be said that without Zhou Qin, There would be no Faye Wong today. Now that Zhou Qin was humiliated, Faye Wong naturally couldn’t sit idly by.

When the voice fell, Faye Wong stretched out her hands and blocked in front of Zhou Qin.

“It’s beyond your own power.”

Tang Qingyun sneered, her inner strength exploded, she raised her hand and hit Faye Wong on the body.

Bang!

With this palm, Tang Qingyun tried his best to directly shatter Faye Wong's heart. Hearing Faye Wong groaned, the whole person flew out directly, and finally hit the stone pillar in the dungeon.

"Junior sister!"

Seeing this scene, Zhou Qin exclaimed, tears streaming down her face.

She and Faye Wong are as close as sisters. It can be said that in the entire Emei faction, Faye Wong is what Zhou Qin trusts the most. When Zhou Qin was trapped in the Northern Ying Palace, if anyone else, they would definitely take the opportunity to seize the position of headmaster, but Faye Wong is the Wholeheartedly want to rescue Zhou Qin.

At this time, seeing that Faye Wong was beaten by Tang Qingyun in order to save herself, her life and death were unknown, Zhou Qin's tears kept flowing, and she only felt that her heart was broken.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was deeply touched in his heart.

I really didn't expect that Faye Wong is usually bitter and mean, and very annoying. At a critical time, she was even ordered not to protect Zhou Qin. It is really unexpected that she is so affectionate and righteous.

"Sect Master Zhou." At this time, Tang Qingyun had a gloomy smile and slowly leaned over: "Don't cry, we still have things to do later, you won't be pretty if you cry! You are responsible for being pretty, Let me enjoy your tenderness."

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 1996-2000

Chapter 1996

While talking, Tang Qingyun was about to hug Zhou Qin.

“Go away, get out of here…” Zhou Qin struggled desperately, crying non-stop, feeling extremely ashamed and angry.

Boom!

At this critical moment, the prison door was suddenly kicked open, and then, Huang Hu walked in with a grim look on his face.

Tang Qingyun was shocked and stopped quickly.

This Huang Hu is the commander of the Black Cavalry Army in Xicang Continent, Duan Yu’s people, he can’t afford to offend him!

At the same time, Tang Qingyun was also a little flustered in his heart. If it was broken, Duan Yu would not know that he had come to prison quietly, and let Huang Hu come to arrest him, right?

At this time, Huang Hu looked around and saw Faye Wong who had passed out, frowning!

The next second, Huang Hu looked at Tang Qingyun and asked coldly, “Master Tang, why are you here? What happened?”

Huh!

Seeing that Huang Hu didn’t shoot at him, but asked, Tang Qingyun secretly relieved, and then said with a smile: “Commander Huang, it’s like this, you know, these prisoners are very cunning, I can’t rest assured, come here Look.”

“Fortunately, I found it in time. Faye Wong from the Emei faction actually broke free from the rope and wanted to escape, but I was knocked out.”

Tang Qingyun did not dare to say his real purpose, but he thought about it. Very quickly, a lie was fabricated temporarily.

Nima!

Hearing this, the disciples of Emei were all angry.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

This Tang Qingyun is really despicable, he actually reversed black and white and fabricated the facts. He clearly wanted to come for Cui Xiandi!

“So that’s the case.” Huang Hu pointed at Tang Qingyun and nodded approvingly: “Fortress Tang has worked hard, but guarding the dungeon is our duty, so don’t bother Fort Tang.” After speaking, Huang Hu made a Please gesture.

“Commander Huang is polite, then I’ll leave.” Tang Qingyun smiled and hurried out.

At this moment, Tang Qingyun had a smile on his face, and was very unwilling in his heart. Mad, such a good opportunity, just lost. I didn’t get the Cui Xiandi, and I didn’t taste the Zhou Qin!

However, Tang Qingyun was in no hurry, Zhou Qin was taken to Xicang Continent by Duan Yu, and along the way, he still had a chance.

After Tang Qingyun left, Huang Hu didn’t wait any longer and turned around and went out. Of course, Huang Hu did not forget to increase the number of soldiers and strictly guard the dungeon.

call!

At this moment, the Emei disciples breathed a sigh of relief.

Fortunately, this yellow tiger appeared in time, otherwise, Zhou Qin was afraid that Tang Qingyun would really be caught…

“Junior sister, junior sister…”

At this time, Zhou Qin hugged Faye Wong, tears flowing non-stop , Incomparably guilty: “I’m sorry, it’s the senior sister who has troubled you, it’s all the senior sister’s bad…”

Zhou Qin felt that Faye Wong’s heart was shattered, and she was so angry that she could die at any time.

At this time, Zhou Qin, under the pain, felt extremely self-blame in her heart.

If it wasn’t for Yue Feng’s love and hatred, and insisting on dealing with him, he wouldn’t have done so many bad things. Now that his retribution has come, not only did he harm the entire Emei faction, but he almost killed his junior sister.

I am a disaster star, a scourge….

Alas!

Listening to Zhou Qin’s cry, Yue Feng could feel the grief in Zhou Qin’s heart. For a time, Yue Feng’s heart was full of unpleasantness.

Seeing this, Zhou Qin really knew that he was wrong.

However, she has done so many bad things. First, she killed Brother Wen's ex-wife, then the head of the Huashan faction, framed herself, and then eradicated the Jianghu forces related to her… All of this, It's impossible to save her, can you forgive her?

Early the next morning, Yue Feng and Zhou Qin were taken out of the cell by soldiers and put into a prison cart.

Tens of thousands of Xi Cang army also assembled in the square in front of the main hall, ready to go.

At this moment, Duan Yu was standing at the entrance of the main hall with a smile on his face, refreshed and refreshed. Although he was attacked by the Kaitian Axe, his internal strength had not completely recovered, but it did not affect Duan Yu's mood at this time. Duan Yu looked at Su Qingyan next to him, and only felt that the beauty in his heart was not good.

Haha…

Jiangshan and beauty, both, what could be more gratifying than this?

Chapter 1997

Next to Duan Yu, Su Qingyan stood there quietly, dressed in a long white dress, graceful and charming, full of fairy spirit.

call!

In the prison car not far away, Yue Feng felt very uncomfortable when he saw this scene.

In the past ten years, I have experienced so much with Qingyan, and every one of them is unforgettable. Does Qingyan really remember nothing at all?

To be honest, if Su Qingyan lost her memory and was with others, Yue Feng wouldn't be so uncomfortable, but she promised to be Duan Yu's woman, and anyone else would have a mental breakdown.

"Your Majesty!"

At this time, Huang Hu strode out of the army and respectfully said to Duan Yu: "When the army is assembled, please order to set off."

"Okay, okay!"

Duan Yu smiled and raised his hand. Hui: "The whole army obeys the order and immediately return to the Xicang Continent."

“Report!”

As soon as the voice fell, a soldier quickly ran up from the mountain, sweating profusely: “Report to Your Majesty, a large army suddenly came down the mountain. , surrounded the entire Mount Emei.”

What?

In an instant, there was an uproar in the audience.

Not only Duan Yu, Yue Feng in the prison car, and Zhou Qin were all stunned.

What’s the situation? Where did the army come from?

At this time, Duan Yu reacted and said lightly: “The entire army is ready to stand, don’t panic.” With that, Duan Yu strode over and looked down the mountain.

Su Qingyan quickly followed.

hiss..

As a result, Duan Yu was shocked all over, he couldn’t help taking a breath, and the whole person was stunned for a moment!

This…

At this moment, Duan Yu’s mouth opened wide, his face full of disbelief!

Duan Yu could clearly see that on the stone steps down the mountain, there was indeed a large army coming in a mighty manner. Through the rising sun, he could see that this army was wearing uniform armor and holding a long knife, with awe-inspiring momentum!

At the front of the army, the soldiers carried a large flag, more than ten meters high, with the word ‘Apocalypse’ written on it.

Obviously, this is the army of the apocalypse.

Holy crap..

How did the Apocalypse army suddenly come to the Earth Circle Continent?

Su Qingyan next to her also trembled faintly. She could feel that every soldier in the army that descended from the mountain was not low in strength, and was obviously the elite of the Tianqi Continent.

Moreover, with so many people, I am afraid there are hundreds of thousands of soldiers, right? ! Looking from a distance, I can see a piece of darkness, all people! The sword in the soldier's hand, under the moonlight, released a cold light! Shocking!

"Your Majesty… what should we do? Is this Apocalypse army coming to beat us?" Su Qingyan was a little anxious and said to Duan Yu.

call!

Duan Yu took a deep breath and comforted: "Concubine Ai is not afraid, I will ask about the situation later."

When he said this, Duan Yu looked calm and did not panic at all.

Whoa! Whoa! Whoa!

Finally, the army of hundreds of thousands of Tianqi finally arrived at the square on the top of Emei Mountain.

The leader was a young man, dressed in purple and gold armor, with extraordinary heroism, it was Yue Wuya. Although he was young, Yue Wuya had a heart-pounding royal majesty on his body.

Yue Wuya's left and right are Han Bing and Xing Yao.

At this time, Han Bing, dressed in a long yellow dress, was extremely beautiful and moving.

Xing Yao is dressed in golden armor, which perfectly outlines her delicate and sexy figure.

Chapter 1998 The

reason why Yue Wuya led the army to the Emei faction was because a few days ago, Zhou Qin set a trap and locked Yue Wuya and Han Bing in the back mountain cave of the Emei faction. At that time, Han Bing was drugged. In order to keep Han Bing's innocence, Yue Wuya scratched himself with a dagger to stay awake, so he didn't have anything to do with Bing Bing.

After that, Yue Wuya learned that Han Bing was his half-sister, and he was instantly furious.

After returning to the Apocalypse Continent, Yue Wuya recuperated from his injuries, and immediately led the army to clear the Emei faction. Zhou Qin almost made a big mistake, how could she let her go?

Ya’er?

At this moment, when he saw Yue Wuya and Yue Feng in the prison car, he was shocked, surprised and delighted.

Immediately, Yue Feng looked at Xing Yao next to him, feeling a little excited.

Did Ya Er know that he was caught, and specially led the army to come to the rescue?

After all, it is your own child, and you have filial piety.

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that Yue Wuya led the army to come from the Emei Sect. He didn’t even know that he was trapped here. Moreover, even if he knew, Yue Wuya would not save him. In his heart, he never recognized Yue Feng as his father.

Swish!

Zhou Qin’s delicate body trembled, and her delicate face was very flustered.

It’s broken, Yue Wuya led the army to come, and he must have come to settle accounts with himself!

At the same time, Zhou Qin couldn’t help but glance at Yue Feng, biting his lip, becoming more and more uneasy.

If Yue Feng knew that he had framed his son and daughter, would he hate himself even more?

Um?

At this time, seeing the scene in front of him, Yue Wuya was also stunned.

what’s the situation?

Yue Wuya saw that on the square, tens of thousands of Xicang troops were waiting, while Zhou Qin and the people from the Emei faction were all locked in the prison cart.

Not only that, but the prisoner in the front car seemed to be his biological father, Yue Feng.

As soon as he saw Yue Feng, endless resentment arose in Yue Wuya’s heart. He and his mother had been living in the Tianqi Continent for so many years. , it’s his own business, not his own.

For a time, the two armies faced each other in the square, and the atmosphere of the entire Mount Emei seemed extremely solemn.

call!

At this moment, Duan Yu looked at Yue Wuya secretly, unable to hide the shock in his heart.

This young man is not very old, but he is very imposing. It is not simple.

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu gestured to Huang Hu.

He is the emperor, how could he come up and ask in person?

Swish!

Getting the signal, Huang Hu strode out and shouted at Yue Wuya's crowd: "Who is coming?"

As soon as the voice fell, Xing Yao came out and said coldly: "This is our Royal Highness of the Apocalypse Continent, today we are Come here, to clear the Emei faction, what are you doing here in Xicang army?"

As the first female god of war in Tianqi Continent, Xing Yao once led an army to fight against Xicang Continent, and also played against Duan Yu, so she could recognize each other naturally. identity of.

When saying this, Xing Yao couldn't help but glance at Yue Feng in the prison car.

When did Yue Feng have a grudge with Xi Cang Continent, and made him so embarrassed?

Immediately, seeing Su Qingyan next to Duan Yu, Xing Yao was even more puzzled.

Chapter 1999

That seems to be Su Qingyan. Isn't she Yue Feng's woman? How are you with Duan Yu? And, it looks like the relationship is very good….

Phew!

At this time, when he heard Xing Yao's words, Huang Hu exhaled and his expression relaxed.

It turned out that they also came to clear the Emei faction. Thinking to himself, Huang Hu smiled slightly, pointed at Zhou Qin and the people of the Emei faction and said, "So you are also here to clean up the Emei faction. Coincidentally, Zhou Qin has offended our majesty and has already been arrested by us. Take it back to Xicang Continent for disposal."

“Interesting…” At this moment, Yue Wuya showed a smile. Zhou Qin has really done a lot of evil this time, and he has also provoked the emperor of Xi Cang Continent.

“Commander Xing Yao!”

At this moment, Duan Yu looked at Xing Yao with a smile and said, “I haven’t seen you for many years, but you are still the same, and you are so handsome. Since everyone is fighting against Emei, they are allies. Now everyone in the Emei faction has already Being caught by Zhen will save you a lot of trouble.”

After speaking, Duan Yu looked at Yue Wuya and smiled, “The prince looks young, but he has an extraordinary temperament, and he will be an emperor in the future. If you are a Mingjun of the Tianqi Continent, if you are in the Xicang Continent, I must treat you well, but now I am in a hurry to go back, so please ask the prince to leave the army and let me go down the mountain.” The

words were generous and decent, without losing the emperor. majesty.

To be honest, if it were normal, Duan Yu would not be so polite, but because of the backlash from the Kaitian Axe, Duan Yu’s internal strength has not fully recovered, so he has to be more polite.

After all, Yue Wuya led an army of hundreds of thousands of Tianqi, which should not be underestimated.

call!

Hearing this, Yue Wuya smiled at Duan Yu and said, “Thank you, Your Majesty Xi Cang, for your appreciation. If there is a chance in the future, this prince will definitely go to Xi Cang Continent to meet His Majesty.”

Saying that, Yue Wuya waved at the hundreds of thousands of Tianqi army behind him: “Get out of the way, let them go.”

Om!

At this moment, Yue Feng, who was in the prison car, trembled in his heart, which was indescribably complicated and painful.

Ya’er… He doesn’t even care about himself, it seems that he still refuses to forgive himself in his heart. I thought that Yue Wuya would lead the army and would rescue him, but he never thought that his biological father, Ya’er would not even look at him.

At this time, Yue Feng was in a very depressed mood, but he did not blame Yue Wuya. After all, over the years, he owed them too much to their mother and son.

At this time, the Apocalypse army moved slowly and made way.

“Wait.”

At this moment, Xing Yao couldn’t help but let out a coquettish cry, and then looked at Yue Wuya anxiously: “His Royal Highness, don’t let them go like this, Zhou Qin and Emei. Pai is to blame, but Yue Feng is still locked in the prison car, how can you say that he is also your biological father.”

When he said this, Xing Yao’s eyes were full of urgency.

If it were ten years ago, Xing Yao would never have cared about Yue Feng’s life or death, but after learning about Yue Feng’s personality over the years, Xing Yao already regarded him as a friend in his heart.

Now that she sees Yue Wuya and doesn’t care about Yue Feng, Xing Yao is very anxious.

What?

At this moment, Han Bing, who had been silent next to him, trembled, and looked at Yue Feng in the prison car, and the whole person was stunned.

This… this person is Yue Feng? Your own biological father?

At this time, the ice is very shocking, and at the same time, it is extremely exciting.

A few days ago, I learned that Yue Wuya was my half-brother. It was difficult for Han Bing to adapt to it at first, but I gradually accepted this fact.

To be honest, when Han Ao Ran was forced to leave Emei by Zhou Qin, Han Bing knew that his father was Yue Feng, but all these years, he wandered around with Han Ao Ran and never had the chance to see Yue Feng.

It can be said that today is the first time that Han Bing has seen Yue Feng. It can be seen that he is locked in the prison car. In addition to the joy, Han Bing’s mood is a bit complicated.

“Aunt Xing Yao.” At this time, Yue Wuya’s face was gloomy, and he said to Xing Yao, “I don’t want to save Yue Feng. In my heart, there is only one father, and that is King Guangping.”

Yue Wuya has always called Aunt Xing Yao respectfully . . He respects Xing Yao very much. But Yue Wuya hated Yue Feng in his heart! Even if Aunt Xing Yao spoke up, Yue Wuya didn’t want to save Yue Feng!

Chapter 2000

Yue Wuya sneered: “Aunt Xingyao, why should I care about the life and death of a ruthless person like Yue Feng?”

Thinking of so many years, Yue Feng didn’t care about himself and his mother, Yue Feng didn’t care. The anger in Wu Ya’s heart was rising.

“Brother!”

At this moment, Han Bing couldn’t help but said, “Yue Feng is our father after all. If you don’t save him, you will be laughed at by the world.”

Seriously, Han Bing has never seen him before. Guo Yue Feng didn’t have many feelings, but she was her daughter’s family after all, and she had a kind heart. It was really unbearable to see Yue Feng being detained in a prison car, so miserable.

Yue Wuya shook his head with a determined face and said, “Sister, I know you are kind-hearted, but someone like Yue Feng is not worth saving at all, you forget that it was because of him that your mother and daughter were forced to leave Emei. Living a life without a fixed place, why do you still have to pity him?”

“Okay!”

Han Bing was in a hurry and stomped his feet: “If you don’t save me, I will!”

Om!

The voice fell, and Han Bing’s toes were a little on the ground, and it flew up and came straight to the direction of the prison car.

“Father, I’m here to save you.” At this moment, Han Bing shouted at Yue Feng with a firm attitude.

Han Bing knew that her father was the sect master of Tianmen. In the rivers and lakes, he helped the weak and hoeed the strong and upheld justice. He was a hero who stood up to the sky. As her daughter, if she saw death, would she still be a human being?

father?

Seeing Han Bing flying over and calling his father, Yue Feng was stunned.

what’s going on?

This little girl, I don’t seem to have seen it myself.

“Yue Feng!”

At this time, Zhou Qin, who was in the prison car next to him, bit his lip and said softly, “Her name is Han Bing, the daughter Han Aoran gave birth to you, don’t you know?”

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was shocked, his eyes were fixed on the ice, and his heart was both joyful and ashamed.

Han proudly gave birth to a daughter? Are all this big?

But he never knew that this father was a failure.

“Sister, don’t…”

Yue Wuya was taken aback, and hurriedly spoke to stop it, but he was still a step too late, and saw that Han Bing Pian was astonished, and had already rushed into the Xi Cang army.

Swish!

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu’s face changed, and he was very annoyed, and roared: “Stop her!”

At the same time, Duan Yu’s eyes locked on the ice.

This girl, just called Yue Feng Dad?

Since she is Yue Feng’s daughter, she must not let it go.

hula.

When the voice fell, Huang Hu shouted: “Quick, take her down.” Immediately, he stimulated his inner strength and greeted Han Bing directly.

Whoosh whoosh!

At the same time, hundreds of Xi Cang army also urged their figures to surround the ice.

Han Bing did not panic at all, waved the long sword in his hand, and fought fiercely with Huang Hu and everyone, only to see her agile figure, like a butterfly, flying up and down.

Since cultivating the Inextinguishable Scripture, Han Bing’s strength has greatly increased, and he has no fear in the face of the Xi Cang army in front of him.

However, there were too many people in Xi Cang's army. At first, Han Bing was able to handle it with ease, but gradually he became a little weaker.

"The whole army obeys the order, kill! Kill the entire Xi Cang army! Save Bing'er!" Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya couldn't think more, shouted, and rushed forward.

To be honest, he didn't want to fight with the Xi Cang army, let alone save Yue Feng, but he loved Han Bing very much. Now that Han Bing was trapped in the enemy's army, Yue Wuya couldn't help it.

"Kill!" The

voice fell, and the army of hundreds of thousands of Tianqi rushed towards the army of Xi Cang like a tide.

"All the soldiers obey the order, attack the Tianqi army with all their strength, and kill me!" Duan Yu almost roared out, holding the opening axe tightly, and directly rushed into the Tianqi army!

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2001-2010

Chapter 2001

At the same time, Duan Yu did not forget to tell Su Qingyan: “Concubine Ai, you hide away first, don’t panic.”

In an instant, the Xi Cang army and the Tianqi army were fighting together, and the battle was fierce.

“Ah…” A howling sounded continuously, and people kept falling down. The entire Mount Emei was almost stained red with blood.

Bang bang bang!

At this moment, Yue Wuya held the Overlord’s Hammer tightly, his whole body was full of fighting spirit, and the soldiers of Xi Cang who stood in front of him were all blown away, extremely powerful!

After becoming the prince of Apocalypse Continent, Yue Wuya took a lot of treasures from heaven and earth, and his strength increased a lot.

Swish.

Seeing Xi Cang’s soldiers keep falling down, Duan Yu was furious and his eyes locked on Yue Wuya.

This kid is young, but powerful.

“Death to me.” A cold roar came out of Duan Yu’s mouth, and then, with the internal force, a dazzling golden light burst out from the opening axe and went straight to Yue Wuya!

Duan Yu once led the Xi Cang army to fight everywhere. He knew the principle of capturing the thief first and capturing the king. Seeing that Yue Wuya was so heroic, he decided to take him down first.

As long as Yue Wuya is restrained, there is no need to worry about the hundreds of thousands of Tianqi army.

hiss!

Seeing Duan Yu burst out, and feeling the terrifying aura, Yue Wuya’s expression changed, and he couldn’t help gasping for air.

Is this the divine axe? What a powerful force!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Immediately, Yue Wuya didn't have time to think about it, hurriedly mobilized his inner strength and prepared to resist!

"Ya'er."

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng in the prison car was also nervous, and couldn't help shouting loudly: "Be careful, this person has a peerless magic weapon in his hand, an axe to open the sky, don't touch him hard."

Duan Yu's The power of Kaitian Axe is too great, I'm afraid Ya'er can't stop it.

However, Yue Feng's shouting reminded him that Yue Wuya was not moved at all, but indescribably disgusted, and said coldly: "Yue Feng, shut up, don't call me Ya'er, let alone your concern, in my heart , there has never been a father like you."

Those words, like an invisible sledgehammer, slammed into Yue Feng's heart.

Ugh!

Yue Feng only felt extremely uncomfortable in his heart, and sighed secretly at the same time.

Ya Er hates herself so much, it seems that she has to make up for it more in the future.

Um?

Hearing the conversation between the two, Duan Yu was stunned for a moment, looking at Yue Wuya in astonishment, his heart full of surprise.

Isn't this kid the prince of Apocalypse Continent? How can Yue Feng be his father?

At this moment, Duan Yu's eyes were extremely blood red, his eyes were like poisonous snakes, and he locked Yue Wuya tightly, flashing a strong killing intent.

Speaking of which, Duan Yu didn't want to be so stiff with the Apocalypse Continent. He thought that it would be enough to subdue Yue Wuya. After all, this kid is the prince of Apocalypse Continent, and his identity is unusual.

The so-called eradication of grass and roots means that he and Yue Feng are already endless. Since Yue Wuya is Yue Feng's son, Duan Yu has no need to show mercy.

The power of the axe's explosion made people panic.

"His Royal Highness, I'm here to help you!"

At this moment, Xing Yao's delicate body was shocked, she pulled out her Tang saber, and flew up to help Yue Wuya deal with Duan Yu.

At this moment, Yue Wuya and Xing Yao burst out with all their strength, and that piece of sky was about to be torn apart.

Yue Wuya has the Overlord's Hammer and is very powerful.

Xing Yao is a world-famous goddess of war.

At this moment, Yue Wuya and Xing Yao joined forces, and a terrifying force instantly condensed in mid-air, forming a huge energy ball that directly greeted Duan Yu!

call!

Seeing this scene, everyone below suddenly raised their hearts.

Duan Yu's expression changed greatly.

This Xing Yao and Yue Wuya joined forces, how could such a terrifying power erupt?

Chapter 2002

"Boom!"

The energy balls released by Xing Yao and Yue Wuya slammed into the sky-opening axe, making a loud noise.

Duan Yu's face was instantly pale, a mouthful of blood spurted out, and the whole person was smashed and flew out. Originally, Duan Yu had not fully recovered his internal strength due to the backlash. At this time, facing the cooperation of Yue Wuya and Xing Yao, he naturally couldn't resist.

"Your Majesty."

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan's body trembled, and she couldn't help but let out a coquettish cry, her delicate face was full of worry and concern.

At this time, Su Qingyan wanted to rush over to help Duan Yu.

However, since Yue Wuya and Xing Yao joined forces, the aura that erupted was too terrifying, and there were still many Tianqi troops in front of him, so Su Qingyan couldn't rush past.

hum!

At this moment, Yue Wuya waved the Overlord Hammer and blasted directly at Duan Yu.

Duan Yu hurriedly raised the Heaven-Opening Axe to resist, but the internal force was too much, it was already the end of the force, only to hear a dull sound, Duan Yu let out a howl, and was hit hard again.

This time, Duan Yu didn't dare to fight again, and desperately swung the axe to open the sky. These few strokes, Duan Yu used all his strength. The internal power was completely consumed, and the power that erupted was extremely terrifying, and the surrounding air was suddenly torn apart.

Feeling the terrifying power, Yue Wuya and Xing Yao's expressions changed and they hurriedly avoided.

Duan Yu took this opportunity, turned around, and quickly fled down the mountain.

To be honest, Duan Yu didn't want to run so embarrassed, but there was no way, this Yue Wuya was Yue Feng's son, if he fell into his hands, how could he have a chance to survive?

In the blink of an eye, Duan Yu disappeared from everyone's sight.

"His Majesty…."

At this moment, Su Qingyan's delicate body trembled, and she couldn't help shouting, but Duan Yu had already escaped without a trace.

How could this be?

He kept saying that he would take care of himself for the rest of his life, but now he was in danger, but left himself and ran away?

It turned out that he was lying to himself.

At this time, Su Qingyan was very disappointed when she saw Duan Yu's escape direction.

Duan Yu fled, and the Xi Cang army was headless, and suddenly became a mess, and was soon subdued.

wow.

At this moment, Han Bing rushed over, slashed the prisoner wagon with a sword, and released Yue Feng.

“Your name is Han Bing, where’s your mother?” Yue Feng rubbed his sore arm and looked at Han Bing with eagerness in his eyes.

This woman, Han Aoran, is too strong and stubborn. Her daughter is so old that she doesn’t want to let herself know.

“Mother is in Apocalypse Continent, she is fine, father don’t have to worry.” Han Bing bit her lip and responded gently.

Um! Yue Feng

nodded, very excited, and smiled at Han Bing: “I know, don’t worry, when Dad is free, he will pick up your mother immediately, and we will have a good reunion.” Han Bing

beckoned: “Come on, let Daddy see you.”

He saw that Han Bing and Han Ao Ran were too similar. They were slim and graceful, especially their extraordinary temperament. In the future, they would definitely be a generation of goddesses on the rivers and lakes.

Han Bing responded, but after taking two steps, she stopped. Although she and Yue Feng were connected by blood, it must be the first time they met, and she felt somewhat restrained.

However, Yue Feng didn’t care about this, and the excitement in his heart was almost indescribable.

Haha…

I have both sons and daughters, my son is extraordinary and powerful, and my daughter is beautiful and moving. It is a happy life.

“Y’er.”

At this time, Yue Feng looked at Yue Wuya and said with relief, “Thank you.” To

be honest, it was fortunate that Ya’er came in time, otherwise, he and the people from the Emei faction would all be dead.

“Don’t get too close to me.” Yue Wuya’s face was cold, without the slightest emotional fluctuation, and said coldly: “I ordered an attack just now, but I was afraid that something would happen to my sister, but I didn’t want to save you. Therefore, you don’t need to thank me. “

Yue Wuya is right, if it wasn't for Han Bing being in danger, he wouldn't have fought against Duan Yu, after all, Yue Wuya was only worried about Bing, but he wouldn't care about Yue Feng's safety. .

Uh…

Hearing this, Yue Feng smiled bitterly, extremely embarrassed.

The ice next to him wanted to persuade him, but he didn't know where to start.

"Zhou Qin!"

At this time, Yue Wuya's eyes were directly locked on Zhou Qin, and he said coldly: "Our account, it

's time to settle it." When he said this, Yue Wuya couldn't hide the anger in his heart. .

Chapter 2003

This Zhou Qin, drugged Han Bing and wanted to be defiled by others, so insidious and despicable that even killing her would not relieve her hatred.

Feeling Yue Wuya's anger, Zhou Qin's delicate body trembled, and she was nervous.

call!

In the next second, Zhou Qin took a deep breath, chuckled, and sighed: "His Royal Highness, I was too obsessive and did a lot of wrong things before, I'm really sorry for you and Junior Sister Hanbing, do what you want to do with it. "

After the events of the past two days, Zhou Qin knew that he had sinned deeply, and at this moment only thought of atonement.

Zhou Qin has thought about it, no matter how Yue Wuya punishes, he will not refuse, just ask Yue Feng to see and forgive himself completely.

Um? Feeling Zhou Qin's sincerity, Yue Wuya

frowned, then sneered and mocked: "It's so straightforward to admit mistakes, Zhou Qin, isn't this your style?"

Bing: "Sister, what do you think to do with her?"

This…. Han Bing

bit her lip lightly, thought about it, and said, "Brother, let's call the shots."

Thinking that she had been drugged by Zhou Qin, she was almost tainted by others. , Han Bing could not wait to kill her, but seeing Zhou Qin's miserable appearance, Han Bing couldn't be ruthless.

More importantly, Han Bing knew that Yue Wuya would not spare Zhou Qin lightly, so let his brother make the decision.

Yue Wuya nodded, then raised his hand: "Come here, drag Zhou Qin out and behead him directly." The tone was so clear that there was no doubt.

Whoops!

The words fell, and several soldiers came over and dragged Zhou Qin out of the prison cart.

Zhou Qin's delicate body trembled faintly, and her delicate face was extremely pale.

Is this your life?

However, I have done so many bad things, and I can't blame anyone for this ending.

Thinking to herself, Zhou Qin couldn't help but glance at Yue Feng, her eyes full of reluctance.

After he died, he was never seen again.

After completely repenting, Zhou Qin was not afraid of death, and the only thing she was reluctant to give up was Yue Feng.

call!

Zhou Qin's eyes touched Yue Feng's heart.

Yue Feng felt that Zhou Qin had always had feelings for herself, and at this moment, she fully understood that everything she had done before was to hate herself because of love.

Alas, this woman…

"Sect Master!"

"Don't…"

At this moment, the disciples of the Emei School next to them were all shocked and tried to stop them, but they were all trapped in the prison cart. Totally powerless.

Yue Wuya just pretended he didn't hear the shouts of the people of the Emei faction, his face was extremely cold, and he shouted: "Prepare to execute!"

Shuh.

As soon as the words fell, a soldier raised a long knife and aimed it at Zhou Qin's neck.

Yue Feng, I am sorry for you in this life. If I meet you in the next life, I will definitely not be so willful.

With that in mind, Zhou Qin slowly closed her eyes.

At this moment, the soldier clenched his long sword and was about to cut it off.

"stop!"

However, at this time, Yue Feng finally couldn't bear it anymore, shouted, and said to Yue Wuya: "Ya'er, even though Zhou Qin is extremely abhorrent, these two days, she also got the end she deserved. If you don't solve the hatred, then you will abolish her skills and spare her life."

Seriously, Zhou Qin did so many bad things, and even killed Wen Wan's sister-in-law, Yue Feng never thought that he would help her say.

But at that moment, Zhou Qin's reluctant eyes made Yue Feng realize that this woman's nature is not bad, but she was too heartless for her at the beginning, which caused her temperament to change greatly, and she went further and further down the evil road.

Now, Zhou Qin has admitted her mistake, and Yue Feng believes that she can definitely make a change. Abolish her dantian inner strength and let her be an ordinary person all her life.

More importantly, Ya'er was still young, and his murderous intention was too heavy, which would affect his future cultivation.

call!

At this moment, Zhou Qin's delicate body trembled faintly, and her heart warmed.

Yue Feng…. He spoke for himself.

He was reluctant to die.

Thinking about it, Zhou Qin was overjoyed, and tears were streaming down her face.

Chapter 2004

“Yue Feng, shut up!” Yue Wuya shouted, glaring at Yue Feng, and said word by word: “I’ll say one more word, don’t call me Ya’er, and there’s no reason for you to speak here. Son.”

He himself had resentment towards Yue Feng, and at this time, when he saw Yue Feng helping Zhou Qin, he was even more angry.

“Okay, okay.” Yue Feng felt a pain in his heart, and said bitterly: “His Royal Highness, Zhou Qin’s sin will not kill you, please think twice.”

It’s okay if his own son doesn’t recognize him, and he makes him look like an enemy. Who is it? , I feel bad.

Yue Wuya had a cold face and did not respond.

“Brother!”

At this moment, Han Bing came over, took Yue Wuya’s arm, and said softly, “This Zhou Qin is indeed abominable, but the crime is not worth death, or else, listen to your father, it will be abolished. Her skill is used as a punishment, so that she will not be able to do anything wrong in the future…”

In Han Bing’s heart, it doesn’t matter what you do with Zhou Qin, but she just doesn’t want to see that her father and brother are too stiff.

Just before he finished speaking, he was interrupted by Yue Wuya.

“Bing’er.” Yue Wuya was so excited that he almost roared out: “It’s fine for Yue Feng to help Zhou Qin, why do you have to plead for Zhou Qin? Have you forgotten what Zhou Qin did to us? ? For a woman like her, it would not be a pity to die 10,000 times.”

“I…”

Han Bing bit her lip, unable to speak. At this time, Yue Wuya

looked closely at Yue Feng and said with a sneer, “You don’t want her to die, right? I’m not as good as you want. I insist on her dying.”

Come on, don’t ask.

And Zhou Qin is so hateful, but he is desperate to stand up for it.

Why? Could it be that a good mother should be bullied by him and waste more than ten years of youth for him?

The more Yue Wuya thought about it, the more angry he roared: “Someone, dig a hole for me and bury Zhou Qin!” To

be honest, Yue Wuya wanted to kill Zhou Qin simply, but Yue Feng came forward to stop it. , which completely inspired the resentment in his heart.

What?

When the words came out, the audience was shocked.

Yue Feng was shocked and stared at Yue Wuya, shocked and angry.

Why is this child getting more and more excessive?

Killing Zhou Qin directly, but still not letting go of his hatred, must he be buried alive?

“Brother…”

“His Royal Highness!”

At the same time, Han Bing and Xing Yao’s expressions also changed drastically, and they spoke at the same time, ready to dissuade.

Killing Zhou Qin directly is nothing, but burying her alive would be too cruel. However, Yue Wuya couldn’t listen at all, his face was gloomy, his eyes flashed resolutely, and he looked around the audience: “Execute immediately, whoever dares

to disobey, kill it.” Go ahead and dig a big hole out. “You…” Yue Feng was so angry that he was speechless, his eyes darkened and he almost fainted. It’s too self-willed and reckless. At this time, Yue Feng regretted that he hadn’t found their mother and son earlier. If he had taught Ya’er since he was a child, he would not have acted so extreme.

Zhou Qin was trembling all over, completely desperate.

I thought that Yue Feng could save his life by speaking for him, but he never expected that in exchange, it was Yue Wuya’s more perverted execution.

Soon, Zhou Qin was thrown into the pit. Under the supervision of Yue Wuya, the surrounding soldiers quickly filled the pit. In the blink of an eye, Zhou Qin was buried alive.

“Sect Master!”

“No, no…”

Seeing this scene, the disciples of the Emei Sect in the prison car were all grief-stricken and burst into tears.

Yue Feng clenched his fists tightly, his eyes were extremely blood red, and his heart was as uncomfortable as a knife cut. He wanted to rush over, but there was nothing he could do.

It was his own son who buried Zhou Qin alive, what can be done?

At this time, Yue Feng, in addition to being shocked and angry, was also very disappointed in his heart.

To be honest, Yue Feng had long expected that Zhou Qin's actions would not have good results, but he never thought that Zhou Qin would die at the hands of his son in the end. Moreover, in such a cruel form, buried alive!

Rumble.

Chapter 2005

At this time, Tiangong is not beautiful. It was originally a sunny weather, but suddenly there were lightning and thunder, and it rained heavily, just like Yue Feng's mood at this time.

A few minutes later, the soldiers pushed Zhou Qin down the pit and sealed the soil.

However, Yue Wuya did not stop there, and coldly commanded: "Keep the land, and within an hour, Zhou Qin does not escape, and then evacuate."

Although Zhou Qin was buried alive, Yue Wuya's anger was unquenchable, and he must Make sure that Zhou Qin has no chance of surviving before giving up.

"Yes, His Royal Highness!" Numerous soldiers responded quickly, then formed a circle around the seal and quietly guarded.

What?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was shocked and wanted to cry without tears.

Ya'er is too ruthless, she has to be sure that Zhou Qin is dead before giving up…

Yue Wuya stopped talking nonsense, turned and walked into the hall, sat on the throne, and waited quietly. He didn't even look at Yue Feng, who was exposed to the heavy rain, and the people from the Emei faction.

Xing Yao and Han Bing followed into the hall with extremely complicated expressions.

At this moment, Han Bing wanted to beg for mercy, and brought Yue Feng into the main hall to avoid the rain. After all, his father was injured. If he caught cold again, wouldn't it be worse? However, seeing Yue Wuya's indifferent expression, Han Bing could not muster the courage to speak.

Crash…

Outside the main hall, the cold rain slapped on Yue Feng's face, as cold as his mood.

Yue Feng endured the chill and stared at the mound of earth with his eyes fixed on the mound with anticipation. He also prayed secretly in his heart. Zhou Qin… You once killed sister-in-law Wen Wan, but ten years have passed since this incident. Now that you've changed your mind, I hope you can survive this time.

Although she thought so in her heart, Yue Feng also knew that it was impossible. Zhou Qin was buried alive and surrounded by soldiers. Even if she climbed out at this time, she would not be able to escape the bad luck.

Just when she was still alive, she was holding her breath underground for an hour. Even if she had the ability to reach the sky, she couldn't last that long. She would definitely be suffocated to death!

A minute passed.

Two minutes passed…

Soon, after an hour was over, I saw the mound, but there was still no movement. Obviously, Zhou Qin had no chance of surviving.

"Sect Master…"

"Woo…"

At this time, the people of the Emei faction began to cry again, each with a gloomy expression and complete despair.

Although Zhou Qin was ruthless and very strong, in the past few years, Emei has indeed grown a lot. At this time, Zhou Qin is dead, and there is no suitable leader of the Emei faction, and it will definitely decline.

"His Royal Highness!"

At this time, a soldier quickly approached the hall and respectfully said to Yue Wuya: "An hour has passed, and there is no movement in the mound, so Zhou Qin should have been suffocated to death."

Hmm!

Yue Wuya showed a smile, nodded and stood up, and ordered: “Okay, very good, since this wicked woman is dead, let’s prepare for the return journey. Take all the people from Emei Pai and return to the imperial city. And deal with it.”

Zhou Qin has done so many bad things over the years, and she is not able to do it alone. It can be said that these people from the Emei faction are all accomplices, and even if Zhou Qin is dead, these people from the Emei faction will also be blamed. escape.

“Yes, Your Highness.” The soldier responded, and immediately gathered everyone from the Emei faction, ready to escort them down the mountain together.

“correct!”

At this moment, Yue Wuya turned his eyes and landed on Su Qingyan who was not far away, and said coldly, “Take this woman with you.”

Hula.

As soon as the words fell, a few soldiers quickly stepped up and tied Su Qingyan.

Su Qingyan was still lost because Duan Yu had left her own affairs, she couldn’t react at all, and her hands and feet were quickly tied.

“What are you doing? Let me go.” Su Qingyan’s delicate body was trembling, and her delicate face was full of anger.

I have nothing to do with the Emei faction, so why is it still affecting me?

“Y’er?” Seeing this scene, Yue Feng’s expression changed, and he said

hoarsely, “She and Zhou Qin have nothing to do with each other. Don’t hurt innocent people.”

.

He can understand how Ya’er deals with Zhou Qin, but he can’t hurt Qingyan.

“Innocent?”

Yue Wuya sneered, looked at Yue Feng and said word by word: “Yue Feng, don’t think I don’t know, this woman is called Su Qingyan, and she is also your woman.

” Gradually cold: “Besides, she is also the sect master of Wenzong, and her identity is extraordinary. I can’t easily bypass her.”

“You…”

Yue Feng opened his mouth with a bitter expression, and he couldn’t say a word.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2006-2010

Chapter 2006

“Yue Feng!” Yue Wuya was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said coldly: “I just buried Zhou Qin, and I was going to take you to the imperial city for disposal, but for Bing’er’s face, I will Forgive you this time, but next time it falls into my hands, you won’t be so lucky.” The

voice fell, and seeing that the rain outside was a little lighter, Yue Wuya waved his hand: “The whole army obeys the order and sets off.” Then, he walked out of Mount Emei without looking back.

Ugh!

Looking at Yue Wuya’s back, Yue Feng let out a long sigh.

At this time, Han Bing came over, bit his lip and said softly: “Dad, my brother and I will go first, you take care of yourself.” The

girl’s family is more delicate, and Han Bing can see that there must be a lot of Yue Feng. It was through hardships that he and Yue Wuya made such a land.

Um!

Yue Feng nodded and showed a smile.

Although the son has always been against himself, this daughter is very considerate, which is somewhat gratifying.

Han Bing said no more, turned and walked out.

“Yue Feng!”

At this time, Xing Yao looked complicated, looked at Yue Feng and asked in a low voice, “Is Princess Yueying okay?” Just now when Yue Wuya was there, Xing Yao was inconvenient to ask, and now he finally had the opportunity .

To be honest, once Emperor Tianqi died, the only thing Xing Yao cared about was Ren Yingying.

“She…she’s fine.” Yue Feng responded with a smile.

She won’t let her know about Ren Yingying being forced to take Hei Tian Pill by Zhou Qin, so as not to worry too much.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“That’s good.” Xing Yao’s expression relaxed, and he said seriously: “How much you cherish, we will have a period in the future.”

When the words fell, Xing Yao turned around and walked out of the hall, catching up with the Tianqi army.

In an instant, Yue Feng and Liu Xuan were the only people left in the huge Emei Mountain.

“Husband!”

At this moment, Liu Xuan came over and hugged Yue Feng’s arm with a worried expression: “How are you? Is your injury okay?”

“It’s okay!” Yue Feng smiled and shook his head.

Duan Yu’s raid before, although he injured himself very badly, but the physical injury, compared with the mental blow, is nothing at all.

Ya’er buried Zhou Qin alive in front of her face, causing Yue Feng to suffer a lot.

Immediately, Yue Feng walked out slowly and came to the front of the sealing mound.

call!

After being silent for a few seconds, Yue Feng took a deep breath and muttered to himself: “Zhou Qin, I’m sorry, I really didn’t expect that my indifference to you once would cause you such great harm and cause your temperament to change greatly. I have done so many wrong things, and when you decided to reform, I failed to protect you well.”

“Rest in peace, I will often come to Emei to see you when you are free in the future.”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s heart is empty, very complicated.

Liu Xuan, Zhu Rong, and Shen Nong stood quietly behind them, all of them with emotion in their hearts.

Standing there for a moment of silence again, Yue Feng said softly, “Let’s go.”

After speaking, he walked down the mountain. Liu Xuan and the others quickly followed.

woohoo…

Yue Feng and the others just walked away when they saw the mound in the heavy rain and suddenly moved. Then, a slender and slim figure climbed out of the mound, with a pale face on his delicate face. tired.

It was Zhou Qin.

Perhaps it is because of the will of God that Zhou Qin should not die. Among the inextinguishable scriptures she practiced, there is a method of closed breath, which can hold her breath for several hours. Back then, Zhang Jiao was inspired by this method and created his own stunt of ‘breaking life and forgetting death’.

When Yue Wuya ordered Zhou Qin to be thrown into the pit, Zhou Qin instinctively used the method of closing the breath.

Later, after Zhou Qin was buried under the seal, except that he couldn’t breathe, other senses were still there, and he could hear the movement above. Zhou Qin knew that if Yue Wuya knew that he could rest, he would definitely deal with it in a more cruel way. Own.

Chapter 2007

Therefore, Zhou Qin held his mind and climbed out until there was no movement at all.

At this time, Zhou Qin was injured and climbed out of the ground several meters away, almost losing half of his life.

call!

Seeing the cold Emei faction in front of her, there was no one left, Zhou Qin’s delicate body trembled faintly, extremely self-blame, and at the same time disheartened.

The entire Emei faction must have been captured by Yue Wuya.

It’s all me. Back then, I was so obsessed and did so many bad things that I got involved with the Emei faction.

However, Yue Wuya loves Han Bing so much, and Han Bing is nostalgic for the Emei faction. Those people from the Emei faction should not be in danger.

Moreover, Yue Feng also completely forgave himself. Before Yue Feng was in front of the mound, what he said to himself, Zhou Qin listened clearly below.

It can be said that the obsession in Zhou Qin’s heart was completely put down at this time.

call!

At this moment, Zhou Qin no longer had any worries, took a light breath, and slowly descended the mountain.

Zhou Qin thought about it, she would never do martial arts supreme, but start over and be a man with an open mind.

In the rain curtain, Zhou Qin’s slender figure drifted away, and there was a poignant beauty in loneliness.

…..

the other side.

Yue Feng took Liu Xuan and a few others, and after leaving Mount Emei, he did not stop and returned to the Ouyang family.

At this time, in the hall of Ouyang Mansion, Sun Dasheng, Wen Chouchou, and Ren Yingying were all anxiously waiting for the news of Yue Feng.

Although Yue Feng went to Emei with an army of tens of thousands, Zhou Qin was too cunning to know if he could successfully get the antidote.

At this moment, several figures appeared outside the door, it was Yue Feng and Liu Xuan.

“Brother…”

Meihui’s face was overjoyed, she walked in quickly, and threw herself into Yue Feng’s arms: “You’re back, that’s great.”

In Meihui’s heart, Yue Feng is her own relative, do you want to? It doesn’t matter if he goes back to the antidote, as long as he’s okay.

Yue Feng smiled and stroked Meihui's head, his eyes full of love.

This sister, although not biological, loves herself the most.

"Fengzi!"

At this moment, Sun Dasheng came over and asked eagerly, "How is it? Have you seen Zhou Qin?"

As soon as he finished speaking, Wen Chou Chou laughed and said, "Is there any need to ask? It went very well, and I didn't see Liu Xuan's younger siblings coming back safe and sound."

Wen Chou Chou was mature and stable, and observed carefully, as soon as Liu Xuan came back, he knew that Yue Feng had succeeded.

"Brother Wen is still very thoughtful, you can see it at a glance." Yue Feng smiled and said something, his expression darkened again: "I have already got the prescription for the antidote, but Zhou Qin is dead."

What?

Hearing this, there was an uproar in the hall.

Immediately afterwards, many people were surprised.

"Zhou Qin, this wicked woman, finally got her retribution."

"It's so clear-headed…"

No one sympathized with Zhou Qin during the discussion. After all, she had done bad things for three days and three nights over the years.

At this time, aware of Yue Feng's low mood, Wen Chou Chou couldn't help but ask: "Fengzi, Zhou Qin is dead, why do you look so sad? Do you still think she is pitiful for this kind of woman?"

Chapter 2008

Swish!

Wen Chou Chou's voice fell, and the eyes of everyone around were focused on Yue Feng.

Yue Feng shook his head and smiled bitterly: "A little pity for Zhou Qin…" Then, he explained the situation at that time in detail.

call!

In an instant, after learning of the situation, the entire hall was silent, everyone fell silent, and the expressions of each and every one were extremely complicated.

It turned out to be Yue Feng's son who killed Zhou Qin. Moreover, the method of burying alive is still used.

This method is a bit harsh.

Also, Zhou Qin regretted it? Is it possible….

"Fengzi."

At this time, Wen Chou Chou came over and patted Yue Feng's shoulder to comfort him: "Although I don't see much this child Wu Ya, I also know that he has a good nature, so he buried Zhou Qin alive. It's also due to his strong blood and temperament. When he grows up and matures, he will be stable. Therefore, you don't have to worry. As for Zhou Qin, whether he really regrets it, the heart is separated from the belly, who knows?"

Wen Chou Ugly acted calmly, without thinking, just guessed that Yue Wuya buried Zhou Qin alive mainly because he hated Yue Feng.

As soon as the words fell, Sun Dasheng said nonchalantly: "You guys think that Wuya's actions are a bit cruel, but I feel relieved, Mad, think about it carefully, how did Zhou Qin deal with us in the first place? Bury her alive. It 's not too much."

Sun Dasheng has a hot personality, and if he has a vengeance, he will avenge him.

"Okay, okay!" Hearing this, Yue Feng smiled wryly and waved his hand: "Don't talk about this!"

Forget it, since everyone doesn't believe that Zhou Qin is really reformed, not much said.

In the next second, Yue Feng looked relaxed: "I'll hurry to make the pills now, everyone prepares it."

With that, Yue Feng instructed the family disciples to prepare the materials for pill making.

After a while, the alchemy furnace and various materials were ready, Yue Feng ignited the furnace, and was ready to start alchemy.

call!

For a time, Wen Chou Chou looked around without disturbing her, but her expressions became more complicated.

hum!

Finally, with a vibration of breath, the medicinal pill was successfully refined. Yue Feng was overjoyed and quickly took it out and distributed it to everyone: “Come on, take it quickly.”

Zhou Qin gave everyone ten times the amount of Hetian at that time . Dan, only one week to live, now five days have passed, no delay.

However.

Everyone found the medicine pill, but none of them took it, but they were extremely hesitant.

“Why don’t you eat?” Yue Feng was stunned and couldn’t help asking.

“Fengzi!”

At this time, Wen Chou Chou couldn’t help but said, “You said earlier that Zhou Qin gave you the antidote on his own initiative. This woman is very cunning and vicious. Could it be fake?

” Falling down, the others nodded in agreement.

“Yeah, Zhou Qin is a snake and a scorpion, so don’t be fooled by him.”

“Yue Feng, do you trust Zhou Qin too much?”

Everyone heard your sentence and my sentence, Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing, and he was very worried. resignedly.

Seriously, if it were two days ago, Yue Feng would not have believed Zhou Qin, but after these two days, Yue Feng deeply understands that Zhou Qin has really changed his mind, so the prescription given is definitely it is true.

You must know that people who are about to die are also good at their words. At that time, Zhou Qin was locked in a dungeon, so miserable, there was no need to lie to himself.

It’s just that only I understand these things, how can I convince Brother Wen and the others?

For a time, Yue Feng was very embarrassed.

“Everyone, be quiet!”

At this moment, Shennong walked out slowly and looked around: “Well, whether this antidote is true or not, everyone can’t tell, it’s better for this old man to test the medicine.”

“Okay, trouble . Senior.” Yue Feng was overjoyed and nodded quickly.

Seriously, if someone tried the medicine, Yue Feng would definitely refuse it. If it was poison, it would kill people, but Shennong was different. This is the ancestor of medicine that people admired in the world. Moreover, who did not know the story of Shennong tasting all kinds of herbs. Ah, no matter how powerful the poison is, it cannot poison him.

The people around are meaningless.

Gudong.

Shen Nong didn’t talk nonsense. He took a pill and swallowed it directly. Immediately, he closed his eyes and felt the power of the medicine silently.

A few minutes passed, and I saw Shennong looking as usual, without any discomfort.

“This medicine is real.” Shen Nong opened his eyes and nodded.

call!

Chapter 2009 The

voice fell, and everyone looked at each other, their hearts were extremely complicated.

This… This Zhou Qin actually gave a real antidote.

Is it really as Yue Feng said, completely reformed?

But what if it’s rehabilitated? People are dead.

call!

And Yue Feng also took a deep breath, feeling both happy and sad in his heart.

Zhou Qin really didn’t lie to herself, she really regretted it.

Unfortunately, people also died.

….

on the other side.

At the northwestern border of the Tianqi Continent, Yue Wuya led the Tianqi army and marched mightily towards the Tianqi Imperial City.

In the army, Su Qingyan and the people from the Emei faction all had iron chains on their hands, and they all looked sad.

At the forefront of the army, Yue Wuya was riding a white horse with a relaxed expression. Han Bing and Xing Yao next to them had complicated expressions, especially Han Bing, who was very worried.

The elder brother has arrested the entire Emei faction. When he arrives at the imperial city, will he behead all the Emei disciples?

Han Bing grew up in the Emei School since childhood. Although he has been away for a few years, he still has some feelings in his heart.

Da Da Da…

When Han Bing was thinking about these things, he heard the sound of horse hooves not far away!

Han Bing quickly turned his head to look, and suddenly his body trembled.

I saw in the wilderness not far away, an army of hundreds of thousands, lined up neatly, galloping! These hundreds of thousands of soldiers, wearing uniform black armor, can feel the chilling aura on them from a long distance!

Not only that, there are many soldiers riding big birds in the sky, which is very shocking.

At the forefront of the army, there was a tall figure suspended in golden armor, majestic and imposing, with a vicious black dog beside him.

This black dog is dozens of meters long, with bloody eyes and fangs.

It is… Erlang Zhenjun Yang Jian, and his spirit beast, the roaring dog!

Yang Jian was very ambitious. After he became the emperor of the Northern Ying Continent, he wanted to unify the Kyushu Continent, but at the beginning, in order to capture Chang’e and Yue Feng, the matter of expanding the territory and expanding the territory was temporarily delayed.

Later, Chang’e and Yue Feng could not be caught. Yang Jian lost his patience and decided to wage war against other continents.

And Apocalypse Continent was Yang Jian's first target.

call!

At this moment, feeling the chilling aura of the Beiying army, Yue Wuya and Xing Yao both felt their hearts tighten, and they only felt that it was difficult to breathe.

powerful!

Such a powerful aura, the overall strength of the army in front of him is many times stronger than that of the Xi Cang army.

And the commander-in-chief in front of him is accompanied by a black dog. Could it be…. is the True Monarch Erlang from the Northern Ying Continent?

"Kill!"

At this time, seeing Yue Wuya and Tian Qi's army from a distance, Yang Jian did not hesitate, waved his arm, and issued an order directly.

Since it's here to ask for it, there's no need to be polite.

"kill!"

The voice fell, and the hundreds of thousands of Beiying troops below let out a howl that shocked the world. They pulled out their weapons and rushed towards Yue Wuya.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya couldn't help gasping for air, then took a deep breath, forcibly calmed down, turned back and shouted: "The whole army obeys the order, immediately lined up to meet the enemy, make no mistakes, vow to defend the homeland to the death, never back down, Kill!"

In Yue Wuya's heart, he grew up in the Apocalypse Continent, and the Apocalypse Continent was his home.

"Kill!"

"Defend the homeland!" The

voice fell, and the army of hundreds of thousands of Apocalypse responded in unison, the momentum was overwhelming, and it rushed up like a tide!

In the blink of an eye, Xi Cang's army and Tian Qi's army collided head-on, and a tragic fight broke out!

“Ah!”

For a while, the screams and roars continued to sound, and the blood continued to splash, dyeing the earth red.

Chapter 2010

Huh!

Seeing the battle between Xi Cang’s army and Tianqi’s army, Su Qingyan, who was caught by Yue Wuya, and the disciples of Emei, all trembled faintly.

The two armies suddenly fought, and Su Qingyan and the people from the Emei faction were completely too late to react. Seeing the blood splashing all around, everyone was terrified.

How to do?

At this moment, Su Qingyan was frightened and desperate.

Now the two armies are in chaos, and as a prisoner, he will definitely be accidentally injured.

Could it be….is he going to die here?

“Everyone, run.”

At this moment, someone in the Emei Sect crowd shouted, and in an instant, many Emei Sect disciples hurriedly fled towards the woods in the distance.

These disciples of the Emei Sect knew in their hearts that instead of being brought back to Tianqi Imperial City by Yue Wuya for disposal, their life and death would be unpredictable, so they might as well take this opportunity to escape.

At this moment, Su Qingyan didn’t have time to think, she quickly followed the disciples of the Emei faction and ran towards the distant woods. Su Qingyan knew in her heart that if she stayed here, she would only have a chance to survive if she escaped with the Emei faction.

“Stop, all stop…”

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya was so frightened that he roared loudly, and at the same time issued an order to his subordinates: “Hurry up and stop them, these prisoners can’t be allowed to run away.

” Bringing these people from Emei and Su Qingyan back to Tianqi Continent, if they let them escape, everything will be in vain.

However.

Apocalypse’s more than 100,000 soldiers were all restrained by the Beiying army, and they couldn’t isolate themselves to intercept Su Qingyan and the people from the Emei faction.

In the blink of an eye, Su Qingyan and the people from the Emei faction ran farther and farther and disappeared into the woods.

“Boy take the move!”

Just when Yue Wuya was distracted, a slender figure came hurriedly, sipping sweetly in his mouth, and slapped it with a palm, with astonishing power.

It is Gonggong.

Yes, after Gonggong pledged allegiance to Yang Jian, he followed the army and helped Yang Jian to conquer the Tianqi Continent.

Speaking of which, Gonggong did not know Yue Wuya.

But she could sense that the handsome young man in front of him had an extraordinary temperament and was wearing golden armor, and his identity was definitely not ordinary.

Gonggong was eager to perform in front of Yang Jian, and wanted to make a contribution.

hum!

With this palm, Gong Gong almost burst out with all his strength, and within a hundred meters of her body, the air was distorted!

call!

Seeing Gonggong rushing in, Yue Wuya’s expression changed, and he was shocked.

So strong, who is this woman?

“Crack!” In the

next second, Yue Wuya didn’t have time to think about it, and with a crisp sound, the Overlord’s Hammer was tightly held by him.

As soon as the Overlord’s Hammer came out, Yue Wuya’s whole body suddenly burst into a powerful fighting spirit, and the air seemed to be filled with a bloody aura.

Um?

Gonggong bit his lip tightly, his eyes fixed on the Overlord Hammer, his heart was extremely excited.

This kid even has a peerless weapon? It seems that his guess is good, the identity of this kid is not simple.

If you catch him later, you will not only perform meritorious service in front of Yang Jian, but also get a peerless weapon.

Thinking about it, Gonggong showed a smile, and his figure was astonishing, speeding up and fighting fiercely with Yue Wuya.

call!

Seeing this scene, the soldiers of Apocalypse below couldn’t help but break into a cold sweat for Yue Wuya.

In particular, Xing Yao, who was not far away, had a beautiful face full of anxiety.

Although Yue Wuya has the Overlord’s Hammer, the woman who is fighting against him is very powerful. I am afraid that Yue Wuya is not an opponent…

At this time, Xing Yao wanted to rush over to help, but dozens of enemy troops were in front of him. Stop it, you can’t get over it at all.

Swish!

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website " . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2011-2015

Chapter 2011

At this moment, Yang Jian, who was suspended in mid-air watching the battle, was also attracted by Yue Wuya.

At this moment, Yang Jian's eyes locked on Yue Wuya tightly, his eyes flickering with surprise.

interesting!

This kid is not very strong, but his weapons are good…

However, Yang Jian didn't make a move, but continued to hover in mid-air to watch the battle. As the emperor of the Northern Continent, how could he easily make a move? Moreover, this kid with a giant hammer, Gong Gong can handle it alone.

However, Yang Jian underestimated Yue Wuya's strength.

Soon, half an hour passed, Gonggong exerted a lot of skills, but still couldn't suppress Yue Wuya. Speaking of which, Gonggong's strength is much higher than that of Yue Wuya, but Yue Wuya has the Overlord's Hammer, and with the power of the Overlord's Hammer, he is on a par with Gonggong.

"Gonggong!"

Finally, Yang Jian couldn't stand it any longer, and said lightly: "You

should step back." "Yes, Your Majesty." Gonggong was ashamed, answered and stepped aside.

Yang Jian didn't say more, the figure burst out and went straight to Yue Wuya.

In a blink of an eye, Yang Jian was in front of Yue Wuya, with absolute contempt in his eyes: "Good boy, it's rare to be able to fight with Gonggong for so long, but this battle, you Apocalypse Continent will undoubtedly lose, so obediently surrender. Come on!" The

voice was not loud, but it spread throughout the entire battlefield, revealing absolute majesty.

hum!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura burst out from Yang Jian's body, and in an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Unfathomable and powerful coercion, suppressing people panic!

Immediately afterwards, Yang Jian raised his hand and waved, and he heard a whistling sound that shocked the heavens and the earth, coming from the three-pointed two-edged sword, and then, a touch of golden light, tearing the heavens and the earth, burst out towards Yue Wuya.

hiss!

Feeling the terrifying aura that burst out from Yang Jian, Yue Wuya was startled and couldn't help gasping for air. Hurry up and mobilize your inner strength to block the Overlord Hammer horizontally in front of you!

At this time, Yue Wuya did not dare to be careless in the slightest and mobilized all his inner strength.

Bang!

Jin Mang slammed on the Overlord's Hammer, and he heard Yue Wuya let out a muffled groan. The whole person was shocked and flew out, and flew more than 100 meters before falling heavily to the ground.

Yue Wuya has been practicing hard over the years, and his strength has grown by leaps and bounds, but after all, he is too young to be Yang Jian's opponent. You must know that Yang Jian has been famous for thousands of years, and his background is not comparable to him.

"Pfft…"

Yue Wuya's face was pale, struggling to stand up, his eyes fixed on Yang Jian, and his heart was terrified.

one move.

Even with just one move, he inflicted heavy damage on himself.

The strength of this man is terrifying.

At this moment, Yang Jian was as fast as lightning, rushed over, raised his hand, and tapped Yue Wuya's acupoint a few times.

In an instant, Yue Wuya's body froze, unable to move at all.

"His Royal Highness."

Seeing this scene, Xing Yao's expression changed, and she couldn't help exclaiming. It was over, the prince was captured alive, and the Apocalypse Continent was completely defeated in this battle.

At the same time, Han Bing also trembled and exclaimed: "Brother…"

Later, Han Bing was about to rush over, but there were too many enemy troops in front of him, and he was stopped before he took two steps.

Um?

Hearing this, Yang Jian was stunned for a moment, then looked at Yue Wuya with a smile.

I thought this kid was just an excellent young general, but I didn't expect that he was a prince with a distinguished status, which was an unexpected gain.

Yue Wuya was arrested, and Tianqi's army suddenly lost its backbone, and was soon subdued one by one.

"Gonggong!"

After taking control of the situation, Yang Jian was in a good mood, and ordered to Gonggong: "Immediately write a letter of surrender and send it to Emperor Tianqi. It says that their prince of Tianqi Continent was captured by us. , The emperor of Tianqi Continent, if you don't want him to die, he will surrender immediately and call me a minister… After writing it, send someone to the Tianqi Palace."

When he said this, Yang Jian's smile was full of confidence.

This time, the conquest of the Apocalypse Continent was a victory in the first battle. Even the prince was captured by him. It won't be long before the entire Apocalypse Continent will be under his control.

"Yes, Your Majesty!" Gonggong responded quickly, and then went to start writing the letter of surrender.

Chapter 2012

Yang Jian is full of smiles. This time, he conquered the Apocalypse Continent and won the first battle. Even Prince Apocalypse was captured by him. It won't be long before the entire Apocalypse Continent will be under his control.

"Yes, Your Majesty! I will write a letter of surrender and send it to Emperor Tianqi." Gonggong responded quickly, and then went to start writing the letter of surrender.

Oops.

Seeing this situation, Yue Wuya's heart was shocked, and he was extremely ashamed and anxious.

Yang Jian grabbed himself and wanted to threaten his father to surrender. The father has gone through so many twists and turns, and finally became the emperor, will he surrender because of himself?

Soon, Gonggong wrote the surrender and sent troops to Tianqi Imperial City.

a few hours later.

Apocalypse Imperial City.

Palace, Qianyuan Hall.

The civil and military officials stood neatly on both sides, each with a complicated expression and fear in their hearts.

King Guangping was wearing a dragon robe, sitting on the throne, his face was extremely gloomy, and he was deeply anxious and worried. Just now, the Beiying army sent a letter of surrender, which was clearly written, Yue Wuya had already He was captured by Yang Jian, and if he did not surrender, he would be executed.

King Guangping was so anxious that he hurriedly summoned ministers of civil and military affairs to discuss countermeasures. In his heart, although Yue Wuya was not his own, he always regarded it as his own, and even planned to pass the throne to him in the future. Now that I know that Yue Wuya has been captured, how can I not be impatient?

"Aiqings."

At this time, King Guangping looked around and urged, "What countermeasures do you have to save Ya'er safely?"

Huh.

When the voice fell, the civil and military officials looked at each other, all of them were silent, and their hearts were uncertain.

The one who captured the prince was the well-known Erlang Zhenjun Yang Jian, who was a peerless powerhouse that shook the world. Who could have a way to rescue Yue Wuya safe and sound?

Totally impossible.

“Trash…”

Seeing the civil and military officials, all of them were speechless. King Guangping was furious and stood up and shouted loudly: “All of them are trash. Nothing is useful.”

At this time, King Guangping’s eyes were extremely blood red, and his body was filled with strong anger.

hula.

Seeing the anger of King Guangping, all the civil and military officials trembled in their hearts, and they all knelt down, trembling with fear.

The next second, the Minister of War, Bai Zhili, cautiously replied: “Your Majesty, it’s not that the ministers are afraid of death, then Yang Jian is the true monarch Erlang who has swayed the world for thousands of years, and he is the strongest among the peerless powerhouses. , saving His Royal Highness the life and death is also a waste of life.” The

voice fell, and the other ministers quickly nodded in agreement.

“Yes, Your Majesty.”

“This matter, the minister feels that we need to take a long-term view.” “Your Majesty, why do

n’t we ask for help from other continents…”

more irritable.

“Okay.”

Finally, King Guangping frowned and scolded: “Don’t say it, it’s very clear in the recruiting letter, it only gives me half a day to think about it, the time is short, and we have no time to ask for help from other continents, I’m afraid the reinforcements will not arrive. , Ya’er has been executed.”

Immediately, King Guangping sighed and stood up slowly: “Respond to Yang Jian immediately and say that I promise to surrender.”

When he said this, King Guangping was full of disappointment, and his mood was extremely low, but his eyes were very determined.

To be honest, surrendering to Yang Jian was 10,000 reluctance in his heart, but for the safety of Ya’er, he had no other choice.

“Yes, Your Majesty!” The civil and military officials responded in unison, looking at each other secretly, all with pale faces.

Chapter 2013 is

over, completely over… The

Apocalypse Royal Family, which has been passed down for thousands of years, is now going to be destroyed.

King Guangping agreed to surrender, and Yang Jian was very happy. He immediately led the army and took Yue Wuya to the direction of the imperial city.

Finally, after half a day, the Beiying army arrived at Tianqi Imperial City.

At this time, at the main entrance of the imperial city, King Guangping, with his civil and military officials, was already waiting there.

call!

At this moment, seeing the murderous aura of hundreds of thousands of Beiying troops, the King of Guangping and the civil and military officials, was extremely shocking.

Especially when he felt Yang Jian’s terrifying strength, while King Guangping was shocked, he was in a tangled and depressed mood, but slowly calmed down.

This Erlang Zhenjun is so mighty and domineering, and his strength is so strong, I am afraid that no one in the entire Kyushu Continent can stand above him.

Thinking to himself, King Guangping was even more relieved when he looked at Yue Wuya, who was safe and sound in the army.

The emperor may not do it, as long as Ya’er is fine.

call!

Finally, King Guangping took a deep breath, adjusted his emotions, walked out slowly, and bowed deeply to Yang Jian: “Little Wang, see your Majesty.” Since he has surrendered and declared himself a minister, naturally he can’t call himself emperor.

“See Your Majesty.” The officials behind also knelt down.

hum.

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya, who was imprisoned in the army, trembled faintly, looked at King Guangping from a distance, and felt extremely guilty in his heart, but at the same time he was moved beyond words.

Father Emperor… Father Emperor surrendered to Yang Jian for himself.

At the beginning, when he learned that King Guangping had surrendered, Yue Wuya thought it was a plan to delay the army. After all, King Guangping's throne was not easy to obtain, but at this time, when he saw King Guangping kneeling in front of Yang Jian, Yue Wuya was suddenly dumbfounded.

Um!

Yang Jian showed a smile and nodded approvingly: "Get up."

Immediately, Yang Jian looked at King Guangping and said with a smile, "I count what I say, since you have already made me a minister, I will let your son go." The

voice fell . , Immediately, a soldier came over and unchained Yue Wuya.

puff.

At this moment, Yue Wuya walked over quickly and knelt in front of King Guangping: "Father, it's the child's negligence that made you so passive and caused the entire Apocalypse Continent to suffer like this."

When he said this, Yue Wuya was ashamed and wished to commit suicide to apologize.

"Good boy, don't blame yourself." King Guangping supported Yue Wuya's shoulder with a loving expression on his face, and comforted him, "You can't control this matter, I already understand the situation at the time, even if it was me When you meet Yang Jian, you can only capture it."

After speaking, King Guangping said with a look of taboo: "By the way, don't call me the emperor in the future, understand?"

Hmm!

Hearing this, Yue Wuya nodded and didn't speak, but his heart was even more moved.

When the father lost the throne, he didn't blame himself, and he comforted himself in turn, which was really kind to himself.

"King Guangping!"

At this moment, Yang Jian slowly said: “I heard that your previous title was called King Guangping, and you will continue to use this title in the future. In this Apocalypse Continent, you will take care of me first, and when I rule other continents, I will give you another reward.”

Occupying the Apocalypse Continent is just the beginning, and other continents need to be captured, so Yang Jian will not stay temporarily to manage the Apocalypse Continent.

“Yes, Your Majesty.” King Guangping responded quickly.

Chapter 2014

Yang Jian nodded in approval, and then his eyes fell on Yue Wuya, unable to hide his admiration: “You kid, you are young, but you are brave and good at fighting, I need a talent like you around me, you are willing, Follow me to fight in the Quartet?”

This…

Hearing this, Yue Wuya was stunned, and then nodded his head: “I will!” To

be honest, when he was first arrested, Yue Wuya was very annoyed. , Your majesty, when have you ever suffered from this kind of fussiness?

But after knowing Yang Jian’s identity, Yue Wuya was relieved quickly.

The opponent is the famous Erlang Zhenjun, and losing to him is not ashamed at all.

And now, this peerless powerhouse who has shaken the world by name, invites him by name, this is an unforgettable honor for others, how can he refuse?

“Okay, okay…haha…”

Seeing Yue Wuya agree, Yang Jian was in a happy mood and couldn’t help laughing up to the sky.

With one more general around, it will definitely be easier to fight other continents in the future. Why are you unhappy?

Immediately, under the guidance of King Guangping, Yang Jian entered the palace and rested temporarily.

A day later, Yang Jian regrouped and set off, leading an army of several hundred thousand, heading towards the Southern Cloud Continent.

The Southern Cloud Continent was Yang Jian’s second target.

Yang Jian personally led the army to conquer other continents, and the Apocalypse Continent had surrendered, and the news soon spread throughout the Kyushu Continent.

For a time, people on all continents were panicking.

The true emperor of Erlang, Yang Jian, a thousand years ago, had a powerful and unfathomable power in Kyushu, and the overall strength of the Northern Ying continent itself was the first of the Kyushu. Now Yang Jian leads hundreds of thousands of Northern Ying army to conquer various continents, who can I can't stop it.

At this moment, the Earth Circle Continent.

Zhongzhou City, the residence of the Ouyang family.

In the hall, Yue Feng was sitting on a chair, anxiously waiting for news.

Yue Feng has long known about Yang Jian leading the army to conquer various continents, but what he is worried about now is not this, but Su Qingyan.

Before Yue Wuya was on Mount Emei, he took Su Qingyan away. At that time, Yue Feng was too seriously injured and could not be stopped. After returning to the Ouyang family, Yue Feng recuperated and recovered, while sending Tianmen disciples to the Tianqi Continent to investigate the news.

Now that three days have passed, and no news has come yet, Yue Feng is almost in a hurry.

If it was before, Yue Feng would never be so anxious, but Su Qingyan lost her memory and completely forgot herself. Therefore, Yue Feng did not dare to delay.

The longer the delay, the more variables there will be.

"Sect Master!"

At this moment, a Tianmen disciple ran in quickly, sweating profusely: "Sect Master. There is… there is news about Sister Qingyan."

"Come on!" Vibration, the heart is very excited.

call!

The disciple took a deep breath and said slowly: "We spent two days in the Tianqi Continent, and found a shepherd. The shepherd said that at that time, the Northern Ying Continent and the Tianqi Continent were at war, and he saw many beautiful women.

The two armies ran out during the melee, and we specifically asked, it was Sister-in-law Qingyan, and the disciples of the Emei School…”

“What about them now?” Yue Feng asked impatiently.

“This…” The disciple looked ashamed and bowed his head: “At that time, after Sister Qingyan and the Emei faction fled the battlefield, the two sides separated, and then Sister Qingyan went to Nanyun Continent. As for she is now in Nanyun Continent Where are we still investigating…”

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s heart shuddered, and he became extremely worried.

Qingyan went to Nanyun Continent?

Isn’t Yang Jian now attacking the Nanyun Continent?

No, I have to go to Nanyun Continent myself, I can’t wait for news here.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng stood up in a flash, called Wen Chou Chou and Ren Yingying together, and after arranging some things, he hurriedly left.

Speaking of which, Wen Chou Chou and Sun Dasheng also planned to go together, but considering that Yang Jian was waging war on various continents, for the safety of the Earth Continent, he had to stay and prepare for defense.

one day later.

Chapter 2015

Nanyun Continent, Canglan City in the northwest.

Canglan City is the first fortress in the northwest of the Southern Cloud Continent.

At this time, on the road outside the city, a man slowly walked towards the city gate.

The man is tall and straight, with a unique temperament all over his body, but because of the long journey, he looks very tired.

This man is Yue Feng.

Knowing that Su Qingyan came to the Southern Cloud Continent, Yue Feng finally arrived after a day’s flight.

I go!

At this moment, looking at Canglan City not far away, Yue Feng was stunned.

Yue Feng saw that on the city wall around Canglan City, there were densely packed soldiers standing there, all of them holding long swords, waiting in battle, and at the city gate, a checkpoint was also set up to strictly check every pedestrian entering and leaving.

At this time, Canglan City can be said to be heavily guarded, like a copper wall and an iron wall, not a fly can fly in.

In the forest a few miles away from Canglan City, the Northern Ying army camped, and across the distance, one could feel a suffocating chill.

After being stunned for a few seconds, Yue Feng recovered.

Looking at the situation, Yang Jian's army has already fought with the Nanyun Continent, and the two sides are facing each other.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng strode over.

They fought their battles, and it had nothing to do with them, it was the most important thing to find Su Qingyan quickly.

"You, stop!"

As soon as he reached the gate of the city, Yue Feng was stopped by several soldiers.

The leading general looked at Yue Feng up and down, stretched out his hand, and said coldly, "Take out the pass and take a look."

This general is called Chen Tu, and he is the defender of Canglan City.

Because the Northern Ying Continent was about to be attacked, in order to prevent enemy spies from entering the city, the people in Canglan City were specially equipped with a pass order to facilitate entry and exit.

What?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, not knowing whether to laugh or cry.

This Nima, you need a pass to enter a city.

Immediately, Yue Feng shook his head and said, "Master, I don't have a passing order."

Shuh!

The words fell, Chen Tu’s face changed, and then, the surrounding soldiers, like frightened birds, immediately surrounded Yue Feng.

There is no pass order on him, it is too suspicious.

“Hey, sigh…”

Seeing this situation, Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears, and quickly waved his hands to explain: “Don’t get excited, I am from the Earth Circle Continent, my name is Yue Feng, and I am your eldest princess. My concubine. I have something urgent to do in Nanyun Continent this time, so please do your best to let me into the city.”

Yue Feng said this with a relaxed expression on his face.

He is indeed the concubine, but at the beginning, it was the Queen herself who made the marriage contract for herself and Long Qianyu.

“Presumptuous!”

As soon as the voice fell, Chen Tu shouted and glared at Yue Feng: “You are so bold, you just want to sneak into the city, and you dare to disrespect our eldest princess? Come, bring him to me. Next, send it to the big camp in the city, and let Her Majesty the Queen release it.”

Back then, the Queen announced a marriage contract for Long Qianyu and Yue Feng, and Chen Tu knew about it, but he guarded the border all the year round and rarely returned to the imperial city, so he didn’t see him. Over Yuefeng.

In Chen Tu’s heart, the concubine of the eldest princess is the well-known Tianmen sect master in the Earth Circle Continent, with an absolutely extraordinary temperament, and the boy in front of him, dressed in ordinary clothes, is still in the dust, must be sent by the Beiying army. spy.

hula.

The voice fell, and a dozen soldiers rushed up at once.

At this moment, Yue Feng was thinking of resisting, but when he heard the queen, who was in the big camp in the city, he didn’t resist and let them be tied up.

Avoid other websites because I am the only one who worked hard. I'm providing the translated version of the novel: When His Eyes Open. If You guys interested to read this novel then follow this website '' . Also Please bookmark this page to get next update or join Telegram to touch with me. Thank you

.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2016-2020

Chapter 2016

Yue Feng was tied up and was not in a hurry. Anyway, when I saw the Queen, my identity was revealed.

Soon, Chen Tu took a few soldiers and drove Yue Feng into the city.

call!

The moment he entered Canglan City, seeing the scene in front of him, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a deep breath.

As you can see, the entire Canglan City is full of patrolling soldiers, and around Chen Tu's General's Mansion, there are hundreds of thousands of troops and tens of thousands of palace guards.

The Northern Ying Continent suddenly invaded, and Queen Nayun was very shocked. After getting the news, she brought a hundred civil and military officials to Canglan City, and she wanted to sit on the front line herself to boost morale.

In this case, Chen Tu's general's mansion naturally became the command camp of Queen Nagumo.

The General's Mansion at this time, in the hall.

Empress Nayun, dressed in a dragon and phoenix robe, sat on the throne, her delicate face was full of solemnity.

Long Qianyu stood quietly, wearing a soft golden armor, showing his exquisite figure, but his expression was indifferent, without the slightest emotional fluctuations.

On the two sides below, the civil and military officials stood there neatly, all of them were also in a complicated mood and were very silent.

Yue Feng guessed right.

A day ago, the Nanyun army did fight with the Beiying army. The Nanyun army was defeated and retreated to the city. The queen was very anxious. the plan of.

That Erlang Zhenjun Yang Jian, who shook the world and conquered the Apocalypse Continent, had a large number of soldiers, so there was no way to fight this battle.

Speaking of which, there are also many elite soldiers in the Southern Cloud Continent, but compared to the Northern Ying Continent, they are completely insignificant.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

” Aiqings .” At this time, the Queen frowned, looked around and asked, “Is there a better way?”

Just now, the civil and military officials gave many suggestions, but they were all rejected by the Queen.

After all, the opponent is Zhenjun Erlang. No matter what the method is, there must be ten layers of confidence. Otherwise, if it fails, Nayun Continent will be in a state of doom.

When the voice fell, the civil and military officials looked at each other, but none of them came out.

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, outside the hall, Chen Tu walked in quickly and respectfully said, “Chen Tu, see Your Majesty.” The

queen frowned, her beautiful face showing a bit of displeasure: ” Chen Tu, you are not guarding outside the city, what are you doing when you see me?”

Shuh!

In an instant, the eyes of the civil and military officials all converged on Chen Tu.

Chen Tu wiped his sweat and said quickly: “Your Majesty, this subordinate has something important to report. Just now, at the gate of the city, this subordinate arrested an enemy spy. This man is not only cunning, but also very arrogant. .”

With that, Chen Tu carefully glanced at Long Qianyu, and continued: “My subordinates thought this matter was no trivial matter, so they directly grabbed the person and tied them up outside the hall first.”

Wow.

As soon as the words fell, the civil and military officials suddenly burst into an uproar, and they were all angry.

“This Northern Ying Continent is too arrogant.”

“Yeah, a spy is so arrogant, how dare he take the princess’s reputation as a stalk…”

“So you don’t take our Southern Cloud Continent seriously, this spy, Just kill it…”

The discussion continued to come from the crowd, and Long Qianyu's face was even more red, and he was extremely embarrassed and angry.

A spy actually made a joke of himself.

court death! At the same time, the queen

's beautiful face was instantly covered with frost, and then she said coldly at Chen Tu: "What about the spy? Bring it up to me."

I was very angry.

She and Long Qianyu have a deep relationship with sisters, and the other party is a small spy. His words to insult Long Qianyu are to humiliate the Queen and contempt the entire Southern Cloud Continent.

Seriously, at that moment, the queen thought about whether it could be Yue Feng, but then she thought, Yue Feng must be deploying defenses in the Earth Circle Continent, how could he suddenly come to the Southern Cloud Continent, and he is Tianmen Sect Master, with a special status, can't be a person?

"Yes, Your Majesty!" Chen Tu responded and walked out quickly.

Ten seconds later, Chen Tu came back with a man tied up in five colors.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of everyone in the hall converged on the man, and all of them were stunned.

Yue Feng?

Isn't this the concubine?

Chapter 2017

Chen Tu, this nerd, has been guarding the border all these years. Are people being stupid? He even caught the real concubine.

At the same time, the queen and Long Qianyu also trembled, and they were very surprised.

However, the Queen's face showed a bit of joy.

On the other hand, Long Qianyu had a cold face, unable to hide the anger and disgust in his heart.

Um?

Seeing this scene, Chen Tu was stunned, and his mind was full of questions.

This… what's the situation? Why did His Majesty and all the ministers have this expression when they saw this kid?

Could it be… this kid is really a concubine?

Thinking about it, Chen Tu's heart beat faster, and he suddenly became a little nervous.

"General Chen."

At this moment, among the ministers, I don't know who said with a smile: "What's the matter with you? You even arrested the concubine, and said he was a spy?" The

voice fell, no The young ministers all looked at Chen Tu with a half-smile.

What?

Hearing this, Chen Tu felt as if he was struck by lightning. He was completely dumbfounded. He stared at Yue Feng blankly, speechless and full of fear.

Is this person really the Concubine, the hero of the Earth Circle, the Heavenly Gate Sect Master Yue Feng?

"Chen Tu."

At this time, the queen reacted and looked at Chen Tu quietly: "What's going on? This man is Yue Feng, the consort appointed by Zhen, how do you say he is a spy? "The

voice was not loud, but there was a suffocating majesty.

Swish.

Chen Tu was sweating profusely, so he quickly knelt down and stammered: "Your Majesty, this is a misunderstanding, it is the negligence of the minister."

Immediately, Chen Tu said to Yue Feng ashamed: "My concubine, this subordinate has eyes and does not know. Taishan, I have offended you, you don't remember the villain's deeds, please forgive your subordinates this time."

Seriously, Chen Tu, as a border general, has an extraordinary identity, and if it were someone else, he would never apologize so humblely. Admit it, but Yue Feng is different. This is His Majesty's appointed concubine. The man after the eldest princess

will be under one person and above ten thousand people. Do you dare not to apologize?

At the same time as the voice fell, Chen Tu hurried forward and untied the rope for Yue Feng.

“General Chen, don’t be nervous.” Yue Feng moved his wrists and said with a smile: “Isn’t it strange for those who don’t know…”

“Thank you, Consort, for a lot of tolerance.” Chen Tu wiped the cold sweat off his forehead and was very grateful.

“Chen Tu.”

At this moment, Long Qianyu walked over slowly, frowning and said: “You don’t need to apologize to him, now that the Northern Ying mainland army is overrunning the border, as a border general, you naturally have to strictly check the entry. People, even if you catch the wrong one, it’s your duty, where is the fault?”

Uh…

Hearing this, Chen Tu smiled and nodded, but he murmured inwardly.

what happened?

Looking at the situation, it seems that the relationship between the eldest princess and the concubine is not very harmonious. I caught the wrong concubine, the eldest princess not only was not angry, but also helped herself to speak?

At this time, Yue Feng showed a smile, looked at Long Qianyu and said, “Your Highness, I haven’t seen you for a few days, are you alright.”

A few days ago, Long Qianyu took the embassy to Xi Cang Continent to sign an alliance. Yue Feng deliberately made things difficult for her and forced her to call her husband.

Thinking of the scene at that time, Yue Feng felt extremely happy in his heart.

“Shut up!”

As soon as he finished speaking, Long Qianyu’s pretty face flushed, and he couldn’t help but shout: “Yue Feng, don’t get too close to me, I tell you, from now on, you are not the princess’ concubine.”

When he said this, Long Qianyu’s beautiful face could not hide the shame and contempt in his heart.

This Yue Feng, relying on himself as the Emperor of Xi Cang before, forced himself to call his husband, it was simply too hateful.

Uh…

At this moment, Yue Feng was very embarrassed, smiled bitterly, and said nothing.

wow.

The surrounding civil and military officials were in an uproar.

what's going on?

When the eldest princess said this, she meant to break up the engagement with Yue Feng?

Chapter 2018

"Imperial Sister!" The Queen heard that Long Qianyu was about to regret the marriage, she immediately frowned, and said softly to Long Qianyu: "Don't make a fool of yourself."

Yue Feng and Long Qianyu's marriage was hand-picked by herself , the entire Kyushu Continent knows, if the emperor's sister goes back on it, wouldn't it make the world laugh?

And…. in the heart of the Queen, Yue Feng and Huang Mei had already done things between men and women in Lu Bu's ancient tomb. How can they be divided?

At this time, the queen didn't know yet that Long Qianyu just went crazy and was too hot, so he tore his clothes and didn't have anything to do with Yue Feng.

"Imperial sister."

Long Qianyu was so anxious that he stomped his feet: "I have no feelings for Yue Feng at all, and I won't marry him if I say anything."

After speaking, Long Qianyu glared at Yue Feng and continued. : "In other people's hearts, he may be a great hero, but in my eyes, he is a waste. He was the Emperor of Xi Cang before, but within two days, the throne was taken away by Duan Yu, even his own throne. Can't keep it, does he have the ability to protect his own woman?"

Two days ago, what happened to Yue Feng and Duan Yu in the Emei faction, some people in the arena still don't know, but Long Qianyu is the eldest princess of the Southern Cloud Continent. Lingtong, I already knew this.

Whoa!

The voice fell, and the entire hall suddenly erupted into a heated discussion. Civil and military officials whispered one by one, and there were many discussions.

“What? Yue Feng’s throne has been lost?”

“His Royal Highness Princess Eldest is right. I received news this morning that Duan Yu was in the Emei faction and regained the throne…”

“No wonder Eldest Princess, so disliked by Yue Feng, If it was me, I wouldn’t want to.”

“Yes, the eldest princess is right, she can’t even keep her own throne, can she protect her own woman? How can you be happy when you marry him?”

This… The

voices of discussion kept coming, and the Queen’s delicate face was extremely complicated at this time.

To be honest, the queen was very happy to learn that Yue Feng became the emperor of Xicang. After all, he is the consort of the Southern Cloud Continent. If he is firmly seated in the Xicang Continent, the Southern Cloud Continent will have a permanent ally. .

But now, Yue Feng lost the throne, and the queen was a little disappointed in him.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng secretly sighed, looked at Long Qianyu, and smiled without saying a word.

Before in the Xi Cang Palace, Long Qianyu learned that she was the emperor and became extremely well-behaved and docile, but now that she lost the throne, she immediately changed her attitude.

It’s a quick turnaround.

“Okay!”

Finally, the queen breathed a sigh of relief and raised her jade hand: “Everyone, be quiet.” The

voice was recorded, and the civil and military officials quickly shut their mouths and stopped talking.

“Imperial sister, your marriage will be discussed later.” The queen looked at Long Qianyu and said softly, “This is not the time to discuss this.”

Yang Jian wanted to unify several continents, and his first goal was Nanyun. mainland. Now that Yang Jian is leading the Northern Ying army, they will fight over soon. Now it is the most important to discuss how to fight against Yang Jian.

“Yes!”

Seeing Huangjie speak, Long Qianyu couldn’t hold onto the topic, so he lowered his head and responded.

However, Long Qianyu did not forget to give Yue Feng a look.

“Yue Feng, why did you suddenly come to the Southern Cloud Continent?” At this moment, the Queen looked at Yue Feng and asked.

this…

Yue Feng pondered for a while, then smiled and said, “I learned that Beiying Continent has come to invade Nanyun Continent. I came to check the situation.” The

reason why Yue Feng came to Nanyun Continent was to find Su Qingyan, but Yue Feng came to the Nanyun Continent to find Su Qingyan. Feng definitely couldn’t tell the truth. After all, Long Qianyu had to break up with him just now. If he knew that he was looking for another woman, he would be even more annoyed at him.

The Queen nodded, without asking any more questions, looked around the audience, and slowly said: “Everyone, let’s discuss, Yang Jian led the troops to call, how should we defend and deploy.”

Wow!

For a time, a heated discussion broke out among the civil and military officials, and they came out one by one to express their views and suggestions. Some of these suggestions were feasible, while others were unrealistic.

The more the queen frowned, the more she suggested listening to her, the more uncertain she was to pay attention.

Haha…

Yue Feng is secretly funny. The suggestions of these ministers are really interesting. All of them advocate defense. The opponent is Zhenjun Erlang.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing.

Swish!

Chapter 2019

At this moment, the gazes of the civil and military officials all converged on Yue Feng, with displeased expressions on their faces.

This Yue Feng, even if he doesn't help to find a way, he still laughs.

"Yue Feng!"

Long Qianyu couldn't help it anymore. With a pretty face, he shouted at Yue Fengjiao: "If you're okay, please leave and don't make trouble here." Make

trouble?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was dumbfounded.

I didn't say anything, just smiled, that's a mess?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at Long Qianyu with a smile, and said slowly, "Your Highness, I don't mean to make trouble, I just think that the suggestions made by the ministers present are very interesting, so I can't help laughing. Get up."

What?

As soon as these words came out, the civil and military officials were extremely ashamed and angry, and they all glared at Yue Feng.

This Yue Feng actually laughed at his suggestion.

A person who lost the throne, what qualifications does he have to laugh at others?

Immediately, a minister couldn't help but said: "Yue Feng, listen to what you mean, Yang Jian calls, you have a way to resist him?"

"Of course." Yue Feng smiled slightly and nodded, although his attitude was frivolous, But with confidence.

Seeing Yue Feng's answer so succinctly, in an instant, the entire hall was silent!

The civil and military officials looked at each other in dismay, and were inexplicably stunned by the words of Yue Feng.

But after a few seconds of silence, the civil and military officials burst into laughter in unison!

“Haha, what nonsense is he talking about, how can he stop the Beiying army? Hahaha!”

“Yeah, just with his current strength, I’m afraid that Zhenjun Erlang won’t be able to catch a single move, and he’s so shameless… Haha!”

“I can’t even keep my own throne, and I still want to block the Beiying army? This is to say Let’s talk about it in a dream…haha!”

Seriously, no one of these civil and military officials would have dared to mock Yue Feng like this before. After all, he is the concubine.

But now, Long Qianyu had indicated that he did not want to marry Yue Feng, and he was rude and contemptuous of everyone. For a time, these civil and military officials were no longer polite.

When everyone laughed, Long Qian’s tone was not good, his delicate face was flushed, and he scolded Yue Feng Jiao: “Enough Yue Feng, can you shut up? Don’t be ashamed.”

Yue Feng’s words, Long Qianyu did not take it to heart.

Everyone present discussed for a long time, but there was no way to do it, but he threatened to block the Northern Ying army, which was a joke.

Yue Feng smiled slightly and ignored him.

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, the queen looked closely at Yue Feng, and said softly, “Do you really have a way to stop the Beiying army?”

When she said this, the queen’s face was calm, but her eyes showed a bit expect.

Back then, when the Tianqi army attacked the Diyuan Continent, it was Yue Feng who led the Tianmen disciples and fought desperately with all the sects, and finally successfully repelled the Tianqi army.

It can be said that Yue Feng is very talented in leading troops to fight.

Maybe he really has a way.

Yue Feng nodded with a smile: “Yes, if Your Majesty trusts me, he will order to hand over the military power to me and let me take full command.” To

be honest, originally Yue Feng only wanted to find Su Qingyan as soon as possible, not to help Nan Yun Continent, to resist Yang Jian.

However, seeing the current situation in the Southern Cloud Continent, a war would break out at any time. At that time, there would be chaos everywhere, and it would be difficult to find Su Qingyan.

Yue Feng thought about it, and he helped Nanyun Continent to block Yang Jian. Without the war, it would be easier for him to find Su Qingyan.

Swish! Before waiting for the Queen's response, Long Qianyu's face was full of urgency, and he quickly said: "Sister Huang, you must not believe what Yue Feng said, he is making a grandfather, and it is impossible to block the

Beiying army."

The officials also nodded in agreement.

The queen did not speak, but pondered.

Yes, if he gave Yue Feng military power, if he failed, the entire Nanyun Continent would be over.

Chapter 2020

Seeing that Long Qianyu still doesn't believe in him, Yue Feng laughed angrily: "His Royal Highness Princess, are you so sure that I will lose to Yang Jian?"

Hahaha!

Is this Yue Feng joking? What he means is that he can resist Yang Jian? Hahaha!

At this moment, Long Qianyu also laughed in anger, and then he looked serious and said word by word: "Yue Feng, what we are facing in Nanyun Continent is a matter of life and death, and we don't have time to accompany you to make trouble."

Hearing this , Yue Feng laughed angrily: "His Royal Highness, how about we make a bet?"

Bet?

Long Qianyu frowned, and said angrily, "What bet?"

"Just bet if I can block the Beiying army." Yue Feng smiled, very relaxed and confident.

This Long Qianyu has always looked down on herself, and today she must show her what she is capable of.

Over the years, Yue Feng had already mastered Bai Qishen formation by heart. Facing Yang Jian's army, arranging troops was not a problem. Even if the situation was tense, he still had Pang Tong to help him, so he didn't panic at all.

"Okay!"

Long Qianyu thought for a while, looked at Yue Feng and said coldly: "If you lose, we will cancel the engagement, and from now on, you are not allowed to step into our Southern Cloud Continent for half a step."

Since he wanted Gambling, I will gamble with him, he can't win anyway, and I just took this opportunity to distance myself from him.

call!

As soon as these words fell, the civil and military officials suddenly burst into an uproar.

Yang Jian's army is so strong, how can he stop it? Isn't this a chance to give the eldest princess a chance to break the engagement with him?

The queen even frowned, looking at Yue Feng secretly shaking her head.

This Yue Feng was too arrogant. He had already helped him to suppress the marriage contract, but he had to take the initiative to provoke the emperor's sister.

Ugh!

Yue Feng sighed secretly, this Long Qianyu, don't want to have a relationship with him, and he also can't step into the Southern Cloud Continent for the rest of his life, okay, if you don't want to see me so much, I'm not as good as you want.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng laughed and looked at Long Qianyu: "Okay, then if you lose, you must admit that I am your husband, and you will serve my daily life in the future, and you must be careful not to. Perfunctory."

Whoops!

As soon as these words came out, the civil and military officials couldn't help taking a deep breath. This Yue Feng, knowing that the eldest princess hated him, was too arrogant to make such a request.

Swish!

At the same time, Long Qianyu's delicate face also turned red all of a sudden, staring at Yue Feng fiercely, utterly embarrassed.

His own dignified princess, extremely noble, Yue Feng actually let him serve him?

Feeling Long Qianyu's anger, Yue Feng did not panic at all, and looked at her with a smile: "How is it? Your Royal Highness, do you dare to gamble?"

"Of course!" Long Qianyu chuckled and said coldly: "Why don't you dare to gamble?"

In Long Qianyu's heart, he didn't think he would lose at all.

The Beiying army was so strong, how could Yue Feng be able to stop it? "Your Majesty!"

At this moment, a defender of the city ran in in a panic, his face pale: "Your Majesty, it's not good, the Beiying army is… attacking again!"

When he said this, that The soldier was sweating profusely, and almost collapsed to the ground!

What?

Everyone in the entire hall changed their expressions.

"Quick. Pass my will." The queen also trembled, stood up immediately, and shouted: "Gather the soldiers and prepare to meet the enemy." After speaking, she quickly walked out.

Yue Feng, Long Qianyu and civil and military officials followed closely.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2021-2030

Chapter 2021

Hiss!

When they got to the top of the city gate and saw the scene outside, everyone couldn't help but take a breath! Yue Feng was also shocked, and only felt his brain buzzing.

I saw the army of hundreds of thousands of Northern Yingmen, lined up in a neat square, and had reached the foot of the city gate.

Above the army, Yang Jian was wearing a golden armor, suspended in mid-air, majestic.

In front of the army, Gonggong and Yue Wuya, as well as Han Bing, stood there quietly. Yue Wuya followed Yang Jian on the expedition, and Han Bing was worried about his brother's safety and followed along.

Ya Er… Bing Er!

Seeing Yue Wuya and Han Bing, Yue Feng's expression was stunned, very surprised.

Why are these two brothers and sisters in the Northern Ying army?

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that after the fall of Tianqi Continent, Yue Wuya was already a general under Yang Jian.

At this moment, Yue Wuya and Han Bing also saw Yue Feng on the city gate, and their expressions were startled.

Soon, Han Bing reacted and was very surprised.

Why is dad here? Shouldn't he be in the Earth Continent?

Yue Wuya, on the other hand, was full of resentment. He had always heard that Yue Feng was the concubine of the Southern Cloud Continent. Yue Wuya didn't believe it very much at first, but when he saw him here, he immediately believed it.

Under such circumstances, Yue Wuya's hatred for Yue Feng became even stronger.

His mother had suffered so much for him. When he got good, he hooked up with other women everywhere, and now he helped the princess of the Southern Cloud Continent to defend against the Northern Ying army. It was really abhorrent.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Swish!

At this moment, Yang Jian, who was suspended in mid-air, suddenly locked his eyes on Yue Feng, very surprised, and then said coldly: “Good boy, you are here too, where is Chang’e?”

Before, Yang Jian issued an imperial decree and sent people to search everywhere. , there was no news of Chang’e, which made Yang Jian very annoyed. Now that I suddenly see Yue Feng, I can’t help it all of a sudden.

What?

In an instant, the civil and military officials of the Southern Cloud Continent were all stunned, looking at Yue Feng in astonishment.

This…. Yue Feng and Erlang Zhenjun know each other?

Also, Yang Jian asked him where Chang’e was. Could it be that Yue Feng is still related to Chang’e?

Yue Feng ignored the gazes of the people around him, and his face was calm and calm.

In the next second, Yue Feng squeezed a smile at Yang Jian: “Yang Jian, are you shameless? Just after Emperor Houyi died, you took the opportunity to seize power. You are not satisfied with being an emperor, and you still want to get the Empress Chang’e. You are so ambitious. Even if you win the world, you will not get the respect of the people.”

“If you have self-knowledge, you should retreat quickly to avoid being punished.”

When he said this, Yue Feng smiled and his tone was full of ridicule.

Anyway, he and Yang Jian have already torn apart their faces, so there is no need to be polite.

wow.

As soon as the words fell, there was an uproar inside and outside Canglan City, whether it was the queen or the civil and military officials, they were all panicked.

This Yue Feng is crazy.

That is Zhenjun Erlang, who is a powerful man in the world. He is so mocking, isn’t he afraid of death?

Especially Long Qianyu, stomping his feet in a hurry.

In the current situation, Nayun Continent is already weak, and Yue Feng is still deliberately angering Yang Jian. Isn't this adding chaos?

Swish!

At this time, everyone's eyes were focused on Yang Jian.

Yang Jian's face instantly turned ashen, he stared at Yue Feng tightly for more than ten seconds, and then sneered: "Okay, very good, I was chased by me like a bereaved dog, how dare you You are arrogant, Yue Feng, you are very kind and arrogant, but arrogant people will not end well, when Canglan City is broken, I will be the first to cut off your head."

Chapter 2022 The

voice fell, Yang Jian's anger sank into his dantian, and his voice resounded throughout the world: "All officers and soldiers obey the order, attack!"

"Kill!" When the

voice fell, Yue Wuya took the lead, waving the bully hammer, and rushed directly to the Nanyun army.

At the same time, hundreds of thousands of Northern Ying troops rushed towards Canglan City like a tide.

Swish.

In that instant, the queen's delicate face turned extremely pale. There were only hundreds of thousands of soldiers on the Southern Cloud Continent. How could they defeat Yang Jian's army of hundreds of thousands? !

"The whole army obeys the order and meets the enemy!" A coquettish shout came from the Queen's mouth.

At this time, the queen was very solemn on the surface, but she was panicked in her heart.

After discussing for a long time, no effective resistance method was discussed. Now, we can only fight to the death.

"Ah!"

However, as soon as the queen's voice fell, the two armies had already collided, and many Nagumo soldiers were seen screaming and falling in a pool of blood.

The soldiers of the Beiying army are generally stronger than the Nanyun soldiers. Fighting alone, the Nanyun soldiers are not opponents at all. Now, the number of the two sides is so disparate that this battle is not fought at all.

“Yue Feng!”

Seeing this scene, Long Qianyu bit his lip and scolded Yue Feng angrily: “It’s all you, you have to provoke Yang Jian, making the situation uncontrollable now, if Nanyun Continent falls, you will I can’t escape the guilt.”

I…

heard this, Yue Feng could not laugh or cry, and said lightly: “Your Highness, what you said, even if I don’t provoke Yang Jian, will he give up the attack?”

In two sentences, Long Qianyu was speechless.

Yes, even if Yue Feng wasn’t here today, Yang Jian would still attack Canglan City, and the Southern Cloud Continent would not be able to resist it.

However, Long Qianyu always held a fire in his heart, his mind changed, and he glared at Yue Feng and said, “Don’t you have a way to stop the Beiying army? Hurry up.”

Haha…

Yue Feng suddenly laughed . He got up and looked at Long Qianyu with a smile: “Don’t you believe that I have this ability? What? Do you believe it now? Otherwise, please beg me…”

“You…”

Long Qian said in a tone of voice. The delicate body trembled, wishing to kill Yue Feng.

What time is it, he still has his mind wandering.

Yue Feng accepted it when he saw it, and stopped teasing Long Qianyu.

The next second, Yue Feng walked up to the Queen and said earnestly, “Your Majesty, the battle situation is urgent now, please give me a military talisman and let me command the army, so there is still a chance of life.” The

military talisman is the supreme token of the Nanyun army. , whoever owns the soldier talisman can mobilize the army.

Originally, the military talisman had always been in the hands of Long Qianyu, but this time the invasion of the Northern Ying mainland was no small matter, so the queen temporarily took back the military talisman and personally commanded the army.

What?

The words fell, Long Qianyu's pretty face changed, and he quickly interrupted: "Imperial sister, you can't give him the military charm."

Yue Feng, full of words, gave him the military charm. worse?

The queen frowned, she didn't respond, she was very hesitant.

"Your Majesty, the fighter plane is fleeting, you believe me, I must have a solution." Yue Feng continued.

Seeing that Nanyun soldiers kept falling in the battlefield, the queen no longer hesitated, nodded and said, "Okay, Yue Feng, don't let me down." Saying this, the queen took out the soldier talisman.

To be honest, the Queen is not at ease with Yue Feng's military charm.

But there was no other way. The current situation was already one-sided, and the Nagumo Continent was almost powerless to resist.

It is better to use a dead horse as a living horse doctor, I believe Yue Feng once, in case he succeeds.

Whoosh!

Yue Feng took the military talisman, and his inner strength urged him to fly into the air at once.

This…

Long Qianyu stomped her feet in a hurry, how could Huang Jie believe this scoundrel?

At this time, Yue Feng flew into the air, raised his dantian, and shouted: "Nanyun soldiers, listen to everyone, all move fifty steps to the left!" At the same time, Yue Feng raised the military talisman in his hand!

At this time, the Nagumo army, all the soldiers were wounded, and more than 10,000 people fell in a pool of blood. At this time, the morale was so low that they did not have the courage to resist.

Chapter 2023

But after hearing Yue Feng's order and seeing the military talisman in his hand, all the remaining soldiers did not dare to neglect, and moved quickly to the left according to Yue Feng's orders.

"The first 20,000 people, fifty paces to the west." Yue Feng took a deep breath and continued to shout: "The last 20,000 people, fifty paces to the east, and tens of thousands of people in the middle, spread out in a fan shape. Quick, must be quick. ."

When he shouted this, Yue Feng's face was solemn and his heart was a little nervous.

To be honest, Yue Feng knew that it was a bit risky to do so, but if he succeeded, he could immediately turn the tide of the battle.

The voice fell, and the Nanyun army did not hesitate, and followed Yue Feng's words one after another.

However, during the movement, Nagumo's army temporarily lost its combat effectiveness, and several thousand more people fell in a pool of blood.

"Yue Feng!"

Seeing this scene, Long Qianyu's face was full of anxiety, and he shouted: "What are you commanding blindly? Hurry up and hand back the soldier talisman, don't be fooling around anymore.

" Pure nonsense.

call!

At this moment, the queen and the civil and military officials were also anxious.

This… Is it okay for Yue Feng to command like this?

Wouldn't it be faster to lose?

The queen bit her lip tightly, and felt a little regretful in her heart, so she should not have given the military talisman to Yue Feng.

Yue Feng pretended not to hear Long Qianyu's coquettish drink, and continued to command the Nanyun army.

Hehe…

At this time, Yang Jian, who was suspended in mid-air, stared at Yue Feng closely, and a contemptuous smile appeared on the corner of his mouth: "How to help Nanyun Continent with this little skill?"

Like Long Qianyu and the others, Yang Jian also thought that Yue Feng was commanding blindly.

Um?

However, at this time, a scene that shocked everyone appeared.

Originally, the Nanyun army was besieged by the Beiying army. However, under the command of Yue Feng, the Nanyun army moved quickly and unexpectedly surrounded the Beiying army.

That's right, hundreds of thousands of people surrounded them.

What?

At this moment, whether it is the queen, the civil and military officials, or Yang Jian, their faces are full of surprise, and their hearts are extremely shocked.

What's happening here?

"This…"

At this moment, Long Qianyu's delicate body trembled, and he stared at Yue Feng in midair, his delicate face was full of shock, unable to speak.

The situation turned around, he… how did he do it?

At this moment, Yang Jian reacted, and looked at the formation of the Nanyun army, his eyes flickered with surprise, and his tone was trembling: "This… This seems to be Emperor Houyi's Wanmu Xuanchong formation?"

Yes, Yue Fengrang The Nanyun army deployed the Wanmu Xuanchong formation. One thousand years ago, Emperor Hou Yi used this formation to trap Zhu Bajie and imprisoned him for a thousand years.

Yang Jian has worked for Emperor Houyi for so many years, and he naturally understands it, but this formation is very mysterious. Only Emperor Houyi knows how to crack it, and Yang Jian can't understand it at all.

At this time, seeing Yue Feng deploying the Wanmu Xuan Chong formation, Yang Jian was not only shocked, but also very puzzled.

This kid, how can Wanmu Xuan rush into the formation?

At this time, Yang Jian didn't know yet that Yue Feng was familiar with Baiqishen Formation, and this Wanmu Xuanchong Formation was just one of the slightly clever formations. To Yue Feng, it was nothing.

"All soldiers!"

At this moment, Yue Feng roared, "Start fighting back."

"Kill.."

Upon hearing the order, the soldiers of Nanyun, without any hesitation, mobilized their inner strength and began to counterattack.

"Ah!" The

Beiying army was surrounded by large groups, and all of them were lost by the big formation. At this time, facing the counterattack of the Nanyun army, none of them had the strength to fight back. They screamed and fell in a pool of blood. among.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yang Jian's eyes were extremely blood-red, holding the three-pointed two-edged sword tightly, his body trembled wildly, and his heart was even more angry!

Chapter 2024

"All officers and men obey orders, don't fight, all break through, break through…" A roar came from Yang Jian's mouth, revealing deep unwillingness! Originally, Nagumo Continent would definitely lose, but this Yue Feng commanded the Nagumo army and laid out a formation to turn defeat into victory.

At this time, Yang Jian could not wait to go directly to the battlefield, but he held back.

To be honest, with Yang Jian's strength, he can completely help the Beiying army to regain the situation, but if they do this, the Beiying army will also pay a heavy price.

After all, Yue Feng's Wanmu Xuan Chong formation is too mysterious.

Yang Jian also intends to conquer other continents. If he loses too many soldiers today, it will not be cost-effective. Only by withdrawing troops quickly can the casualties be minimized.

Hula…

The voice fell, and many Beiying soldiers began to break through, but there were also many generals and soldiers who were still trapped in the great formation. Among them, there is Yue Wuya.

At this time, Yue Wuya was covered in blood. Although most of it was the blood of the enemy, it had consumed a lot of internal energy. At this time, he was already powerless.

“Y’er!”

Seeing this scene, Yue Fengman was displeased and said, “You can’t win today, give up, stop following Yang Jian, come to me, okay?”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s eyes were full of guilt.

I felt sorry for their mother and son originally, and if Ya’er was injured because of him again today, he would not be able to pay it back in his life.

Yue Feng has already thought about it, as long as Yue Wuya gives up resistance, he will find a way to take Qin Rongyin over and the family will be reunited.

“Shut up!”

Yue Wuya didn’t appreciate it, roared, glared at Yue Feng and said, “I will not surrender to you even if I die today.”

When the words fell, Yue Wuya desperately swung the Overlord Hammer to push back the Nagumo soldiers in front of him.

At this time, many people from the Beiying army had already broken out, followed Yang Jian and retreated towards the distant camp.

Ugh.

Seeing that Yue Wuya would rather die than surrender, Yue Feng sighed, then raised his military talisman and shouted: “All the army obey the order, all retreat to the city, don’t fight again.”

Seriously, if it wasn’t for Yue Wuya, None of the trapped Beiying soldiers, Yue Feng would let go.

But there is no way, there is his own son in it.

hula.

The voice fell, and the Nagumo army moved quickly and withdrew to Canglan City.

Taking this opportunity, Yue Wuya rushed out of the siege and quickly chased after the Beiying army without turning his head.

Yue Wuya knew that Yue Feng was deliberately letting him go, but he had no gratitude in his heart.

In an instant, the remaining soldiers of the Northern Ying Continent escaped cleanly and were very embarrassed.

wow.

At this moment, the entire Canglan City, whether it was civil and military officials or the common people, suddenly cheered.

Blocked…. actually successfully blocked the Northern Ying army.

Just a day ago, I couldn't even think about it.

While excited, many eyes focused on Yue Feng, revealing deep shock and admiration.

As expected of the hero of the Earth Circle, it is too powerful.

call!

Yue Feng, on the other hand, did not look happy at all. Seeing that Yue Wuya was safely out of danger, he was relieved, and he moved his figure and slowly landed on the city gate.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Long Qianyu hurried up to meet him, and said very displeasedly: "The enemy troops who were just besieged can obviously be wiped out, why do you want to withdraw?"

Chapter 2025

Yue Feng smiled and did not respond.

Yue Feng's attitude made Long Qianyu very annoyed.

The next second, Long Qianyu thought of something, his eyes flashed, and he stared at Yue Feng: "I see, the young general just now seems to be the prince of Tianqi Continent. I heard that he is your biological son, so you I just let him go, right."

"That's right!"

This time, Yue Feng did not evade, nodding his head to admit it, and at the same time responding, his heart was also extremely bitter.

His own son treats him like an enemy. This father is really…

hehe…

Seeing Yue Feng's admission, Long Qianyu chuckled, his delicate face couldn't hide the contempt in his heart, and continued to mock: " Your own sons are all against you, Yue Feng, you are a failure as a human being."

Phew! Yue Feng was not angry at all, instead he said with a smile: "Your Highness, let's not talk about this

for now. The Beiying army has been successfully blocked by me. Princess Jinkou Yuyan, should not forget her bet."

….

Hearing this, Long Qianyu's delicate body trembled, and her delicate face was immediately embarrassed.

How to do?

I thought that this rogue would bet against me that he couldn't win, but I didn't expect that he really blocked Yang Jian's army, and the big formation deployed before was really amazing.

But… so many people are watching, and Yue Feng's conditions are so excessive, how can he agree?

When he thought that he had to serve Yue Feng, Long Qianyu felt reluctant from the bottom of his heart.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of the surrounding civil and military officials all focused on Long Qianyu.

Her Royal Highness, the eldest princess, lost the bet with Yue Feng. With her aloof personality, would she rather die than accept it?

"Imperial sister."

At this moment, the queen smiled and comforted Long Qianyu: "You are the princess, you are responsible for everything you say and deed. The so-called willingness to

gamble and admit defeat, besides, Yue Feng is your concubine, serve you. He is also your duty.” To

be honest, I heard that Yue Feng lost the throne of Xicang Continent before, and the queen was very disappointed with him, and felt that she had made a marriage contract with him and Long Qianyu, and it was unthinkable.

But just now, seeing Yue Feng commanding Nan Yun’s soldiers, successfully blocking Yang Jian’s army, and showing his outstanding talent, the Queen was immediately impressed.

The queen thought about it, Yue Feng has such ability, his marriage contract with Long Qianyu must not be cancelled. On the contrary, such a talent must be retained.

“I…”

Seeing that the Queen had spoken, Long Qianyu bit her lip tightly, feeling entangled in her heart, but she didn’t know how to refute it.

The next second, Long Qianyu bit her lip, walked to Yue Feng, and whispered, “Yue Feng, I’m sorry, I offended you before. I was wrong, don’t take offense.

” Can’t hear.

Yue Feng looked relaxed and looked at Long Qianyu with a smile: “Oh, who said just now that I was a failure as a human being, and also said that I would never be allowed to step into the Southern Cloud Continent for the rest of my life.”

“I was wrong, really You’re wrong.” Long Qianyu bit her lip tightly, almost bleeding.

“Forget it!”

Yue Feng smiled and said lightly, “How dare I blame Her Royal Highness, but what should you call me?”

Saying that, Yue Feng deliberately moved closer, his eyes twinkling provocatively.

“Hu… husband.” Long Qianyu bit her lip and shouted in a low voice.

At this time, Long Qianyu’s face was flushed.

I thought that after Yue Feng lost the throne of Xicang Continent, Huangjie would see him clearly and agree to break off the marriage, but she never expected that Yue Feng would win the confidence of Huangjie by defending against the Beiying army today. And myself, in the end, I still have to call him husband. This husband, the shouting Long Qianyu blushed.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2026-2030

Chapter 2026

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, the queen said: “Today, you command the army and use your soldiers like a god, which is really eye-opening. From today, this military charm will be handed over to you, I hope you can thoroughly Defeat the Beiying army, and let Yang Jian break the idea of conquering our Nanyun Continent.”

Yue Feng has such a talent, and only he can block the Beiying army. It is most suitable to return the soldier’s talisman to him.

Anyway, he is the concubine of the emperor’s sister, not an outsider.

“Thank you for your trust, Your Majesty.” Yue Feng was rude and nodded with a smile.

Immediately, Yue Feng said to the surrounding generals: “Wait for the army to gather and wait for my deployment.”

“Yes, Consort.” The generals responded quickly, and then quickly went to prepare.

Originally, these generals looked down on Yue Feng, but when they saw his outstanding commanding ability, they all admired each and every one of them. At this time, they did not dare to neglect Yue Feng’s orders.

“His Royal Highness.”

At this time, Yue Feng turned back and looked at Long Qianyu with a smile: “Husband, I’ll go to deploy the defense first, you go back and clean up the room well, it’s best to prepare some hot water, and let me take a good shower. Take a bath.”

I traveled thousands of miles to the Southern Cloud Continent, covered in dust, and helped defend against the Northern Ying army, so I naturally wanted to take a bath and have a good rest.

After the voice fell, Yue Feng walked down the city gate and began to dispatch the army and deploy defense.

Swish.

At this moment, Long Qianyu’s delicate body trembled, and his face was blushing.

This bastard, in front of so many people, even told himself to take a bath.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Just too embarrassing.

……

At this moment, the Beiying army barracks.

Inside the coach's tent, Yang Jian sat there, his face gloomy, and his whole body was filled with endless anger.

I thought that I would be able to capture Canglan City before sunset today, but I didn't expect that a Yue Feng suddenly appeared, disrupting all my plans.

Not only that, the battle just now also damaged many of his own soldiers.

As True Monarch Erlang, he has been shaking Kyushu for thousands of years. When did he suffer from this kind of cowardice?

The more Yang Jian thought about it, the more angry he became, his eyes were full of evil spirits, which was very terrifying.

On the two sides below, Yue Wuya, Han Bing and the generals stood there one by one, bowing their heads and saying nothing, their expressions solemn.

His Majesty is angry, who dares to touch the bad head.

Especially the ice, the mood at this time is very complicated.

His father helped Nanyun Continent and defeated the Beiying army. Yang Jian would definitely not spare his father easily.

Under such circumstances, if he and his brother continued to help Yang Jian, wouldn't they be completely hostile to their father?

Should I persuade my brother to leave here and go to his father?

Thinking to himself, Han Bing quietly glanced at Yue Wuya, and seeing his gloomy and frightening face, Han Bing temporarily dismissed his thoughts.

"Your Majesty."

At this moment, a soldier walked in quickly and said in a panic, "Your Majesty, there is a strange person by the creek at the rear of the camp, and his subordinates don't know how to show his favor. …"

There is a small stream behind the camp, and Yang Jian specially sent people to the surrounding realm. You must know that the water source is very important for the army to fight, and it is related to the army's consumption.

"waste!"

Hearing this, Yang Jian was furious and roared: "I can't handle this trivial matter, what do I want you rubbish for?" Just after the defeat, Yang Jian was already angry, when he learned about the water source of the camp, When someone broke in, it was even more unforgivable.

puff.

The soldier was so frightened that he hurriedly knelt down and kowtowed, panicking: "Your Majesty, calm down, that weirdo is very powerful. He has injured several soldiers just now. We…"

Chapter 2027 Before

he could finish speaking, Yang Jian interrupted directly.

"Okay, don't talk about it, take me to see, I want to see, what kind of expert." Yang Jian said coldly, then stood up and strode out of the camp.

Yue Wuya, Han Bing and many other soldiers quickly followed.

Soon, Yang Jian and everyone came to the stream behind the camp.

Um?

From a distance, Yang Jian and the generals frowned secretly.

I saw a man in a black robe sitting leisurely fishing beside the scenic creek. The man had long gray-white hair and wild waves. He seemed to be sitting there peacefully, but he gave him a sense of relief. A powerful aura that cannot be offended.

It is Zhang Jiao!

After leaving the ancient tomb and separating from the ice, Zhang Jiao began to travel around the world, traveling around the mountains and waters!

Passing by this place today, I saw the beautiful scenery around, the stream in front of me is clear, and there are many fish in it. Zhang Jiao made a fishing rod on a whim to fish here and enjoy his leisure time.

Zhang Jiao has an arrogant temperament and knows that this is the camp of the Beiying army, but he doesn't take it to heart.

Swish.

Seeing Zhang Jiao sitting there, still motionless, very relaxed and comfortable, Yang Jian's face was ashen, and the anger in his heart rose.

As the emperor of Beiying, the true monarch Erlang, who is the most powerful person in the world, who is not respectful when he sees himself? But this person in front of him, not only did he not kneel and salute, but also ignored himself? !

Master?

However, Han Bing next to him trembled as he stared at Zhang Jiao, very surprised. When we separated, Master said that he had been detained for too long, and he had to take a good look at the outside world, but he didn't expect to meet him here.

Thinking to myself, Han Bing was about to come forward to say hello, but just as he was about to speak, he was interrupted by an angry shout.

"Breaking things!" Seeing a captain of the palace guards, he rushed out quickly and yelled at Zhang Jiao: "Your Majesty is here, why don't you kneel? Do you want to lose your head?"

The captain of the guards, whose name is Wang Qi, The strength of the Fifth Stage Martial Emperor!

Um?

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao frowned, and a contemptuous smile appeared on the corner of his mouth.

kneel? In this world, it seems that no one is worthy of kneeling!

Thinking to himself, Zhang Jiao didn't even look at Chen Qi, and he sat there and continued fishing.

Swish!

Seeing Zhang Jiao's reaction, Yang Jian's inner anger was completely aroused. He is such a arrogant and unruly man.

Zhang Jiao is dressed in ordinary clothes, and looks like he is sleeping in the open.

At this moment, Chen Qi was also completely angry, pulled out his long knife, and roared: “Dare to be disrespectful to Your Majesty, courting death!” After the

voice fell, Chen Qi rose into the air and went straight to Zhang Jiao.

hum!

A powerful breath burst out from Chen Qi’s body, and a dazzling light burst out from the long knife in his hand, coming straight to Zhang Jiao’s back, and he saw that the air was torn apart, and the momentum was amazing.

Seeing Chen Qi attacking, Zhang Jiao looked disdainful.

“Beyond your own power!” A cold voice came from Zhang Jiao’s mouth.

Immediately afterwards, Zhang Jiao raised his hand and waved lightly. Under the surging internal force, a protective film quickly formed and enveloped Zhang Jiao.

Bang.

In an instant, the long knife slammed into the protective film, but did not smash it. On the contrary, Chen Qi let out a groan, and was directly shocked by the powerful force on the protective film, and flew out dozens of meters away. , broke a few trees, and fell heavily to the ground.

puff.

At this moment, Chen Qi’s face was pale, he spat out a mouthful of blood, his breath was very sluggish, his eyes stared at Zhang Jiao, and his heart was extremely shocked.

Chapter 2028

Chen Qi stared at Zhang Jiao closely, sweat dripping down.

Who is this? Good strength.

To be honest, Zhang Jiao had shown mercy just now. If he had erupted with all his strength, Chen Qi would have been shaken to death by now.

call.

At the same time, Yang Jian and the surrounding soldiers were also stunned, their faces full of shock.

Chen Qi is a fifth-tier Martial Emperor. With a full blow, he was easily blocked by this person with a protective film?

And, it’s so easy.

Who the hell is this?

Swish!

At this time, Yang Jian reacted, his eyes fixed on Zhang Jiao, his face was extremely ugly, and he said coldly: “Take this person to me.”

No matter who the other party is, if he dares to make trouble in his own camp, he will die. .

Swish swish…

The voice fell, and dozens of guards rose into the air one after another and surrounded Zhang Jiao.

These guards are all responsible for the security of the palace, and their strength is not weak. It can be said that the lowest realm is also the third rank Martial Emperor, and most of them are the fourth rank Martial Sovereign.

In an instant, dozens of guards, the burst of breath, distorted the sky, and the momentum was amazing.

However, Zhang Jiao looked indifferent and did not panic at all, but muttered very irritably: “It’s not over, right?” When the

voice fell, Zhang Jiao waved a palm and directly smashed the big tree next to it, and the big tree directly It cracked into a few pieces of wood, and then Zhang Jiao inserted these wood piles around him.

The action is smooth, yet dazzling.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yang Jian and Yue Wuya all frowned secretly. The wooden stakes placed by this man seemed simple, but it gave people a feeling of change.

Could it be that this is an array?

Bang bang bang…

At this moment, dozens of guards have rushed to the front, and they have exploded their skills and attacked Zhang Jiao. Zhang Jiao is not in a hurry and moves the stake quickly. Dozens of guards have not responded yet. Come here and get trapped inside one by one.

Yang Jian guessed right. Zhang Jiao used these stakes to deploy a formation called ‘Reversal of the Five Elements’.

A thousand years ago, Zhang Jiao was known as the General of Tiangong. He led the Yellow Turban army, conquered all directions, and shook the world. In addition to relying on his powerful strength and outstanding commanding ability, the most important thing was Zhang Jiao’s accomplishments in formation. .

And this reversal of the five-element array is one of the arrays that Zhang Jiao has learned.

In the blink of an eye, ten minutes passed, and dozens of guards were still trapped inside, turning around in circles.

This….

seeing this scene, whether it is Yang Jian or Yue Wuya, everyone is completely stunned, their faces are incredible.

This person, just using a few wooden stakes and placing them in a few random positions, can actually exert such a miraculous effect, trapping dozens of masters in it?

Incredible.

Huh..

At this moment, Yang Jian reacted, and was extremely annoyed. With so many guards, he couldn’t even catch a single one, and the face of the Northern Ying army was completely lost.

Thinking to himself, Yang Jian couldn’t take it anymore, staring at Zhang Jiao, his tone full of murderous intent: “Okay, very good, I thought it was a mountain villager, but I didn’t expect it to be an expert outside the world, I’m here to learn. Learn your methods.”

hum!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura burst out from Yang Jian’s body, and in an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant!

Unfathomable and powerful coercion, suppressing people panic!

Um?

Feeling Yang Jian’s terrifying aura, Zhang Jiao’s expression changed slightly, and he immediately became vigilant.

This Erlang Zhenjun is worthy of being a world-famous peerless powerhouse, and his strength is very strong.

When he was fishing here before, Zhang Jiao knew that this was the camp of the Beiying army, and the commander was Yang Jian, the true prince of Erlang.

Thinking about it, Zhang Jiao was motivated by internal force, and he was on guard, ready to meet Yang Jian's attack at any time.

Bang!

At this time, Yang Jian didn't talk nonsense, he held the three-pointed two-edged sword tightly, and came directly towards Zhang Jiao.

"Your Majesty, don't…"

But at this moment, Han Bing couldn't help shouting, her delicate face was full of anxiety and worry: "I beg Your Majesty to stop, he is my master, this should be a misunderstanding… ."

When he said this, Han Bing only felt that his heart was about to jump out.

She knew that the master was very strong, but the opponent was the real master of Erlang, Yang Jian. If he really fought, he might not necessarily be his opponent. As a disciple, how could he bear to watch his master get into trouble?

Um?

Hearing this, Yang Jian immediately stopped, looked back at Han Bing, and said in surprise: "Is he your master?"

Han Bing quickly nodded, and said nervously: "Yes, please be merciful to Your Majesty."

What?

At this moment, Yue Wuya in the crowd was shocked and very surprised.

The expert in front of him turned out to be his sister's master? Why haven't I heard her say it before?

At this time, Yang Jian didn't say anything anymore, nodded, and the figure landed down, and at the same time put away the three-pointed two-edged sword.

This Han Bing is Yue Wuya's younger sister. She went out with the army along the way. She has no credit or hard work. Since this person is her master and her own, there is no need to care about it.

"Disciple?"

Chapter 2029

At this time, Zhang Jiao was stunned when he saw the ice, surprised and happy.

Before, his attention was all on the fishing rod, and he didn't notice the ice at all. At this time, he suddenly saw his apprentice, which was very unexpected.

"Master!" Han Bing walked over quickly, his tone couldn't hide his joy and happiness: "You old man, why are you fishing here, now the two continents are at war, the situation is very chaotic, are you not afraid of causing trouble?"

Haha. ..

Zhang Jiao laughed and said very boldly: "They are fighting their battles, and I am fishing for my fish. It has nothing to do with each other. What are you afraid of?"

"But…"

Hearing this, Han Bing bit her tightly. He pursed his lips and was very tangled: "But my brother is working on the Northern Ying Continent. If you insist on fishing here, your Majesty will be unhappy. At that time, the disciple will be very embarrassed."

"Okay, okay!" Zhang Jiao laughed and said helplessly: "Teacher said so, I will go to play somewhere else."

Immediately, Zhang Jiao muttered to himself: "Oh, I finally got interested and wanted to catch a good fish. The fish are disturbed one after another, that's all, I won't fish."

When he said this, Zhang Jiao looked unhappy, but looking at Han Bing's eyes, there was love, to be honest, in his heart, The only relative in this world is this clever and clever disciple.

call!

Hearing this, Han Bing immediately smiled happily, took Zhang Jiao's hand, and said coquettishly, "I knew that Master would not embarrass the disciple. Master is very good."

“Okay.” Zhang Jiao smiled slightly and rushed towards Looking at the ice, he said, “Master continues to swim in the mountains and waters. When there is time in the future, Master will find you.” After

speaking, Zhang Jiao turned and walked towards the distance.

At this moment, Han Bing was very reluctant and wanted to speak to keep him, but he held back.

She understands Master’s personality, likes to be free, and is most troubled by trivial matters.

“Sir, stay!”

At this moment, Yang Jian suddenly spoke! , and then the figure flashed, blocking Zhang Jiao’s way.

Swish!

Zhang Jiao immediately stopped and looked at Yang Jian with a frown: “What?”

His subordinates were taught a lesson by him, but Yang Jian was so angry that he didn’t want to let him go?

Phew…

At this moment, Han Bing and Yue Wuya were also secretly nervous and worried.

What is your majesty going to do, haven’t you calmed down yet?

At this time, Yang Jian showed a smile and asked Zhang Jiao: “Just now, Mr. just arranged a small formation, and it trapped my incompetent men. Your surname is your name.” To

be honest, Yang Jian, like Zhang Jiao, are both arrogant and arrogant people, if it were normal, Yang Jian would never speak so politely.

The previous attack on Canglan City failed, Yang Jian was very annoyed, and was worrying about how to break Yue Feng’s great formation. At this time, seeing that Zhang Jiao was also highly accomplished in the formation, he suddenly thought of winning.

If this person used it for himself, wouldn’t it be easy to destroy Canglan City?

“The old man’s surname is Zhang Mingjiao.” Zhang Jiao responded lightly.

What?

Hearing this, Yang Jian was stunned for a moment, and then his heart was ecstatic.

It turns out that he is Zhang Jiao, haha…

Thousands of years ago, Zhang Jiao led the Yellow Turban army to conquer the continent of Kyushu and became famous. How could Yang Jian not know?

At this time, Yang Jian was very shocked, and at the same time looking at Zhang Jiao's eyes became even hotter.

The next second, Yang Jian said earnestly: "It turns out that it is Mr. Zhang, who has long admired the name, Mr. Zhang, I know that you are a generation of strange people, a genius of the sky, would you be willing to join me to conquer the Kyushu continent and create the great cause of the world?"

Saying this At that time, Yang Jian's eyes were full of urgency!

Now, to conquer other continents, there is an urgent need for talents, and there are enough generals around him to fight, but there is only one less counselor who can advise and arrange troops.

And Zhang Jiao in front of him is very resourceful, and it is the most suitable for him to be his own military advisor!

Conquering the Kyushu Continent with you?

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao frowned.

Immediately, Zhang Jiao smiled lightly: "I'm sorry, I'm not interested."

If it was a thousand years ago, Zhang Jiao would have been tempted directly, but after being imprisoned for a thousand years in Lu Bu's ancient tomb, and experiencing life and death, Zhang Jiao saw everything. .

Wang Tubaye is just a floating cloud, and now Zhang Jiao just wants to travel around the world without any restrictions.

What?

Hearing this, everyone around was stunned.

This… This person actually rejected His Majesty directly?

Uh…

Hearing this, Yang Jian was very embarrassed, and when he saw Han Bing next to him, he immediately had an idea.

“Mr. Zhang.” With a sincere expression on his face, Yang Jian persuaded Zhang Jiao: “I know that you will undoubtedly have disputes in the mainland, but you, your apprentice, will fight with me everywhere, and you will encounter all kinds of dangers at that time. As a master, you don’t have to worry about the safety of your disciples?” After

speaking, Yang Jian continued: “As long as you are willing, I will immediately appoint you as a military advisor and command the three armies on my behalf, one person is more than ten thousand people. How?”

Yang Jian It can be seen that Zhang Jiao loves Han Bing very much. As long as he uses Bing Bing as an excuse, Zhang Jiao will definitely not refuse.

Whoa!

In an instant, the surroundings were restless, and countless pairs of eyes converged on Zhang Jiao’s body, flickering with shock and complexity.

His Majesty wants to make him a military advisor, which is a supreme honor.

call!

Zhang Jiao pondered for a few seconds, looked at Han Bing, and finally took a deep breath and nodded, “Okay!”

Chapter 2030

Seriously, Zhang Jiao really doesn’t want to fight anymore, but Yang Jian guessed right, in Zhang Jiao’s heart, the only relative in the world is Tuer Hanbing.

Therefore, in order to make sure that nothing will happen to the ice in the war, Zhang Jiao had to agree.

“Haha!” Seeing his answer, Yang Jian was very excited, and laughed loudly: “Okay, great, with Mr. Zhang’s assistance, I can unify the Kyushu continent, just around the corner! Haha..” The words

fell, and the surrounding soldiers rushed in. Kneeling down and shouting in unison, the momentum is shocking.

“Your Majesty Shengming, long live, long live, long live! Military division thousand years old thousand thousand years old!”

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao looked indifferent.

He only cares about the safety of his disciples. As for the unification of the Kyushu continent, he doesn't care.

call!

At this moment, Han Bing's delicate body trembled and looked at Zhang Jiao closely, feeling very moved.

Master didn't like to be restrained the most, but for his own sake, he chose to stay.

…..

the other side.

In Canglan City.

After several hours of deployment, Yue Feng finally arranged the Nanyun army in every corner of Canglan City, and made all defenses to prevent the Beiying army from attacking the city again.

Of course, Yue Feng didn't deploy it randomly, and secretly asked Pang Tong to give a lot of advice.

Pang Tong was a famous advisor during the Three Kingdoms period. With his participation, the defense of Canglan City would not be a problem at all.

"I wear the stars and the moon, and my heart is like an arrow. I want to see the beauty in the boudoir…"

At this moment, with the bright moon hanging overhead, Yue Feng hummed a little tune and walked towards the place where Long Qianyu lived, very relaxed and comfortable.

As the eldest princess, Long Qianyu has a noble status. Like the queen, she lives in the courtyard of the Grand Commander's Mansion.

Speaking of which, the empress's proud daughter of the sky must build a palace in advance every time she goes to a place on weekdays, but this time the Northern Ying army came suddenly, and the empress rarely came to the border, so there was no palace in Canglan City, so she could only stay in Chen temporarily. The great commander's office of the picture is aggrieved.

Soon, when he entered the Grand Commander's Mansion, Yue Feng saw that the lights in the small courtyard behind were all turned off.

Obviously, the Queen and Long Qianyu were both physically and mentally tired from defending against the Northern Ying army during the day, so they rested early.

Ugh.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng secretly shook his head and sighed.

This Long Qianyu can't do it. She promised to fulfill the gambling contract and wait for her to go to bed. As a result, she went to bed before she came back.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng walked towards the small courtyard.

I go.

As soon as he entered the courtyard, Yue Feng was stunned.

This small courtyard has two wing rooms, which are exactly the same. Which one is Long Qianyu's room?

Yue Feng saw that the appearance and layout of the two wing rooms in front of him were exactly the same, and he couldn't tell them apart at all.

For a time, Yue Feng only felt that his head was getting bigger.

Forget it, the one on the left.

A few seconds later, Yue Feng calmed down and entered the wing on the left.

hiss!

As soon as he walked in and saw the scene inside, Yue Feng was shocked and couldn't help taking a breath.

I only saw a golden silk dragon robe on the soft cave of this wing, and on the soft cave lay a slender and charming figure.

It is the queen!

Yue Feng saw that there was only the Queen in the elegant room in front of him. Obviously, the queen was going to rest and sent out the maids and eunuchs.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2031-2040

Chapter 2031 Not

bad!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and secretly rejoiced.

Fortunately, neither the maid nor the eunuch were there, otherwise it would be difficult to explain if they saw it.

Hiss…

muttering in my heart, Yue Feng turned his eyes to the queen, couldn't help but gasped, and his eyes couldn't move.

I saw that the queen at this time was lying on the soft couch, wearing only a silk gauze. Her charming curves were simply indescribably beautiful, and on her beautiful face, her eyes were slightly closed and her eyelashes trembled slightly. , is simply heart-wrenching.

I have to say, this queen is really sexy.

After watching for a few minutes, Yue Feng finally reacted.

How did you find yourself fascinated? While the Queen is resting, leave quickly.

If she woke up the queen, how could she forgive herself.

I thought to myself, Yue Feng was about to leave.

"Hey…"

As soon as he turned around, he heard a faint sigh from the queen.

I go!

This sigh made Yue Feng's whole body startled, and his soul almost flew out of the sky.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

It's broken, has the queen found herself?

At this moment, Yue Feng didn't dare to move when he stood there, and he didn't even dare to look back. He only felt that his heart was beating in his throat.

“Emperor…”

Just when Yue Feng was uneasy, he heard the queen speak softly again: “Emperor, you know, I’ve been so tired over the past few years…and I miss you… “

what’s going on?

Hearing this, Yue Feng reacted, and then looked back, at this sight, Yue Feng was completely dumbfounded.

As for the queen lying on the soft couch, her eyes were closed and she was obviously asleep, but she kept talking: “In these years, I have dealt with the government with all my heart, so that the Southern Cloud Continent will be peaceful and the people will be happy. , the concubine did not embarrass you, but I am so lonely in my heart, I miss the days when you were there…”

Hu!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned secretly, but he finally understood something.

A few years ago, Yue Feng also made a mistake and entered the queen’s palace. Yue Feng clearly remembered that at that time, the queen was drinking alone and was very lonely. After being drunk, she mistakenly thought of herself as her husband. Fortunately, at that time, I was witty and didn’t tell the truth, and only escaped the disaster.

At this time, the situation in front of him is obvious, the queen misses her husband again.

It seems that the relationship between this queen and the previous emperor is really good. She rests at night and meets her husband in a dream.

Um?

However, at this time, something caught Yue Feng’s attention.

I saw that on the table next to the soft collapse, there was a delicate small bottle, the small bottle was amber, crystal clear, and there were several pills inside, exuding bursts of fragrance.

I go…

Yue Feng walked over slowly, picked up the vial and looked at it, his heart was shocked, and he was very surprised.

This….it seems to be an extremely rare magic drug, fascinated by dreams.

It is recorded in Wuji Danshu that Mimengyin is a very unique phantom medicine. After taking it, it can produce strong hallucinations and can see anyone you meet.

It's just that the materials used to refine the dream are very rare and rare. Yue Feng had thought about refining before, but the required materials were too hard to find, so Yue Feng gave up. Unexpectedly, the Queen of Nagumo actually has a refined dream guide.

Looking at the situation, the queen misses the late emperor too deeply, so before going to bed, she takes Mimengyin. I want to see the emperor in my dream.

No wonder he kept talking in his dreams.

Yue Feng guessed right. The Queen of Nayun is taking Mi Meng Yin. She is a woman who is in charge of the entire Nayun Continent. It is very hard work. I got a dream guide, ready to meet the late emperor in a dream, and come to confide my heart.

Chapter 2032

Wanting to understand this, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief and turned to leave.

Since the queen is talking in her dreams in a fantasy, what else is there to be afraid of?

"Emperor!"

Before he turned around, he saw the queen's delicate body coming over, and her jade hand grabbed Yue Feng's arm.

At this time, the queen, under the medicinal power of Mi Mengyin, completely entered the fantasy realm, and she didn't realize that she was holding Yue Feng by accident.

"Xiandi, the Northern Ying Continent is calling. We successfully blocked it today, but I know that Yang Jian will definitely not give up and will make a comeback. I am so afraid…" The queen hugged Yue Feng's arm and kept going. self-mumbling.

The queen at this time, in the illusion, told her heart to the emperor, completely lost her previous majesty, but restored the weakness that a woman should have, which is pitiful.

However!

Yue Feng couldn't be in the mood to appreciate the Queen's tenderness, and he couldn't be more anxious.

It's broken, the queen is holding herself tightly. If she is forced to break free, it will cause her to wake up from the illusion, but if she doesn't break free, what will she do if she holds her for a night?

When it was dawn, the eunuchs and maids came in, wouldn't they be at a loss for words?

Anxious in his heart, Yue Feng didn't dare to move, his palms were sweaty.

"Emperor!"

At this moment, the queen continued to speak softly: "Did you know that the one who defeated the Beiying army today was the concubine of the emperor's sister, Yue Feng, the sect master of Tianmen in the Earth Circle Continent, and I am going to take military power. Leave it to him, I hope he can completely defeat the Beiying army…"

While speaking, the queen put a pair of jade arms around her and hugged Yue Feng tightly, unable to hide her inner excitement: "Xiandi, if you are still here, How good, I won't be so embarrassed…"

When she said this, the empress could not help herself, her delicate face was full of infinite tenderness, sticking tightly to Yue Feng's heart.

hiss!

At this moment, looking at the queen in his arms and her wonderful curves, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a breath.

Especially when the queen hugged him tightly, with the unique fragrance on her body, Yue Feng only felt that his mind was blank, and he was completely stunned.

At this time, the empress was overwhelmed with emotion, and her red lips came up and kissed Yue Feng.

At this time, the queen was completely immersed in the illusion, and regarded Yue Feng as the emperor in the fantasy, and she could no longer restrain her tenderness.

hum!

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt that he had been electrocuted, his whole brain was buzzing, and the whole person was stupid.

broken.

Finally, Yue Feng reacted and couldn't help but said: "Your Majesty, Your Majesty, wake up…" To

be honest, although it is a big crime to break into the Queen's room by mistake, but if you take advantage of the Queen, it is a capital crime. , to be beheaded.

After weighing the pros and cons, Yue Feng decided to wake up the queen.

However, at this time, the queen was unable to control herself, completely lost her mind, and couldn't wake up at all.

Pfft!

The next second, before Yue Feng could react, the queen kissed him at once.

"Your Majesty, Your Majesty?" Yue Feng was completely stunned, and kept trying to wake up the Queen.

At this time, the queen couldn't hear Yue Feng's voice, she hugged Yue Feng tightly.

I don't know how long it took, but after everything was over, the queen returned to calm and fell asleep.

Yue Feng sat beside him with mixed feelings in his heart. No, you have to go quickly, the queen is awake, don't you want her own life?

Leave before the queen wakes up!

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng quickly put on his clothes and left the room quietly.

At this time, it was just a little light outside.

Yue Feng frowned secretly, it was still early, and it would not be appropriate to go to the city gate to deploy the army by himself.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at the wing next door, hesitated, and walked in directly.

I had entered the wrong queen's room before, and the one in front of me must have belonged to Long Qianyu.

call!

As soon as he pushed the door in and saw the scene in front of him, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a deep breath and was stunned.

I saw that Long Qianyu was sitting on a chair in a long white dress, and his delicate face was a little tired.

Obviously, Long Qianyu didn't sleep all night.

"Yue Feng!"

Seeing Yue Feng coming in, Long Qianyu's delicate body trembled, biting his lip, and said unhappily, "Why did you come back so late? Where have you been this night?"

When he said this, Long Qianyu's tone was indifferent, but his heart beat faster and he was very nervous.

Not bad, Long Qianyu didn't sleep all night.

Bai Tian lost a bet with Yue Feng and wanted to serve Yue Feng, which made Long Qianyu very depressed. As the eldest eldest princess, she has always been dressed in fine clothes and food. She is served by others in everything, so how can she serve others? ?

Just willing to admit defeat, Long Qianyu had no choice but to keep his promise and waited in the room for Yue Feng to come back.

That night, Long Qianyu was very uneasy. He was afraid that Yue Feng would come back and make even more demands of himself. He never dared to sleep, but he didn't expect that after waiting all night, it was almost dawn before Yue Feng came back.

Chapter 2033

At this time, Long Qianyu lost the nervousness and nervousness he had before, only anger.

This bastard made himself nervous and waited all night in vain.

broken.

Feeling Long Qianyu's anger, Yue Feng's heart jumped and he became a little nervous.

This Long Qianyu should not know about himself and the Queen. After all, the two wing rooms are not far away.

In fact, Long Qianyu did hear the voice of the queen last night, but she knew that the queen often took the magic pill and met the emperor in her dreams, so Long Qianyu subconsciously thought that the queen was a dream To be intimate with the emperor.

"I…"

Yue Feng scratched his head and said with a smile, "I am arranging the army and deploying the defense of Canglan City."

When he said this, Yue Feng did not look at Long Qianyu.

After all, there is no point in lying if you do something wrong. Hearing this, Long Qianyu snorted coldly, and said

angrily: “Does it take a night to deploy defense? I think you did it on purpose? You deliberately asked me to wait for you in the room? Right?”

Qian Yu’s tone became colder: “I tell you, Yue Feng, don’t think that if you win the bet, you can do whatever you want with me. Before you get married, you can sleep in my room, but you can’t take advantage of me.”

Phew!

Hearing this, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief.

It turned out that I was angry because I had waited for me all night in vain.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at Long Qianyu with a smile: “Your Highness, if you say this, you will be seen outside, you see, you are calling my husband, we still live in a room, we are all family, you Are you still so indifferent to me? What kind of reason is this? Come on, let your husband take a good look at it…” The

voice fell, Yue Feng walked over slowly, with a wicked smile on his face.

“You…”

Long Qianyu’s delicate body trembled, and he quickly stood up, nervously saying, “You…what are you going to do?”

This bastard wouldn’t want to treat himself…

However, Yue Feng He just passed by her, lay directly on the bed, stretched his waist and said: “Your Highness Princess, you promised to serve me, oh, I’m exhausted from deploying the defense just now, go and wash my face with a basin of water.”

Saying this At the time, Yue Feng smiled wickedly and looked like an uncle.

Haha…

Her Royal Highness, the dignified princess, being summoned by herself, it’s cool to think about it.

To be honest, Yue Feng didn’t really want to do anything to Long Qianyu, he just wanted to see her reaction. You must know that Long Qianyu is always a goddess in front of outsiders. If you really serve yourself, then you will make a lot of money.

At this moment, Long Qian’s delicate body trembled.

This bastard actually asked himself to wash his face.

However, willing to admit defeat, Long Qianyu said nothing, stomped his feet, and went out to draw a basin of water.

Yue Feng quickly got up with a smile, washed his face, and in an instant, he was refreshed.

“His Royal Highness!”

At this moment, Yue Feng sat on the bed with a thorn, and smiled at Long Qianyu: “My husband’s leg is sore, come and beat me…”

Swish!

When the words fell, Long Qianyu’s face was blushing all of a sudden, and he almost exploded with anger, staring at Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, don’t go too far.”

Long Qian’s delicate body trembled. Your own dignified princess, when have you beaten your leg?

“Your Highness, Princess.” Yue Feng smiled slightly and said, “If you lose the bet, you have to admit it. Besides, I just made you beat your legs, and I didn’t ask you to do anything else, why is it too much?”

“You… .”

Long Qian’s tone was not good, he wanted to refute, but he didn’t know what to say.

After all, Yue Feng was right, just beating his legs was not too much.

Thinking to himself, Long Qianyu bit his lip and said coldly, “Okay, I’ll beat you…” After speaking, Long Qianyu walked over.

When he got to the front, Long Qianyu squatted directly in front of Yue Feng, raised his pink fist, and gently beat Yue Feng’s leg.

Comfortable…

At this moment, when I admire Long Qianyu from a close distance, Yue Feng enjoys that charming curve very much, showing a smile, an indescribable joy in his heart.

Haha…

The dignified princess, to beat her leg at this time, if it were another man, it would be a blessing that she would never dare to imagine in her whole life.

Papa…

Just when Yue Feng was secretly complacent, he saw Long Qianyu raised his jade hand and shot like electricity, sealing Yue Feng's two acupoints all at once.

These two acupoints, one is the Dingshen point, and the other is the most sensitive point on the human body.

shit.

Yue Feng couldn't react at all, his body jerked, and he couldn't move for a while. Then, he felt sore and numb all over his body. That kind of feeling was like an accidental electric shock, which was very uncomfortable.

"You…"

Yue Feng looked at Long Qianyu in disbelief, his voice trembled: "Your Highness Princess, what are you doing with my acupuncture point? You want to murder your husband, quickly untie it for me.."

Chapter 2034

Yue Feng was sweating profusely, Nima, the numb point was punctured, it felt too uncomfortable.

Long Qianyu smiled and said softly, "Aren't you very tired, do you want to relieve your fatigue? I'll tap your numb acupuncture point to relieve you." There

was a smile on his face, but his eyes were full of relief. .

Immediately, without waiting for Yue Feng's response, Long Qianyu said lightly: "You take it easy, I'll go and see what's going on outside." The

voice fell, and Long Qianyu left the room without looking back.

This bastard, Yue Feng, wants this princess to serve you, just dream.

Nima!

Seeing Long Qianyu leave the room, Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears.

This Long Qianyu is too ruthless, he just doesn't want to serve himself, and even taps his numb hole while he is not paying attention.

For a while, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, he quickly activated his inner strength and began to open the acupoints.

Although the point of numbness is not fatal, the taste is too unpleasant, and it is not something that ordinary people can bear.

Finally, two hours later, Yue Feng finally opened the acupoint.

call!

At this time, Yue Feng took a deep breath and secretly rejoiced that fortunately, he had pure yang internal strength, and he opened the acupoints quickly, otherwise, he would have to suffer for a few more hours.

Immediately, thinking of Long Qianyu again, Yue Feng's eyes flashed with some playfulness.

Well, you Long Qianyu, I asked you to beat your legs, but you actually hit my pussy, okay, let's play slowly.

Boom!

As soon as the voice fell, only a loud noise was heard in the direction of the city gate.

At the same time, a maid walked in quickly, her face was pale, and said to Yue Feng: "Master Consort, the army of Beiying is calling again, your majesty asks you to hurry over!"

What?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then chuckled lightly.

This Yang Jian is really persistent. He lost so badly yesterday, how dare he come today?

Immediately, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, and walked out quickly.

Soon, when they reached the city gate, they saw the Queen, Long Qianyu, and hundreds of civil and military officials.

Seeing Yue Feng, Long Qianyu looked indifferent, as if he hadn't seen it.

"Yue Feng!" The

Queen was delighted and said to Yue Feng, "Whether you can block the Beiying army today is up to you."

When she said this, the Queen's eyes were full of admiration.

After the cloud and rain last night, the queen's beautiful face was rosy and radiant, but her eyebrows were knitted together, showing a bit of anxiety.

At this time, the queen did not realize that she met the late emperor in a dream last night, but in fact, she had a relationship with Yue Feng.

call!

Seeing the Queen's expression, Yue Feng secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

Looking at the situation, the Queen didn't know that she had entered her room by mistake last night, and she didn't know what happened.

In this case, I am relieved.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng smiled slightly: "Don't worry, Your Majesty, leave everything to me." The

voice fell, Yue Feng urged his inner strength, his figure rushed into the air, and looked out of the city, he saw that the Beiying army had arrived in the city. outside the door.

In front of the army, Yang Jian was wearing a golden armor, standing proudly, with the same prestige.

Behind him, Yue Wuya, Han Bing, and the lieutenant generals were all waiting.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was very relaxed, and laughed at Yang Jian: "Erlang Zhenjun, you are so thick-skinned, you ran so embarrassed yesterday, and you are here again, why? You are afraid that you will lose. Not bad enough?"

At this time, Yue Feng hadn't noticed Zhang Jiao behind Yang Jian.

Yue Feng only thought that after defeating the Beiying army today, he must find a way to keep Yue Wuya and Han Bing behind. After all, it is inappropriate for a family to always want to see each other on the battlefield.

Swish!

Hearing this, Yang Jian was furious, stared at Yue Feng closely, and roared: "Boy, you are not so proud, it is uncertain who will win today."

At this time, Yang Jian could not wait to rush over immediately and kill Yue. wind, but he held back.

This Yue Feng is very cunning, and, today, it is all under the command of the military division, so he can't be impulsive.

Suppressing his anger, Yang Jian tilted his head to look at Zhang Jiao and said politely, "Master, I'll see you today."

Chapter 2035

Last night, Yang Jian deliberately told Zhang Jiao about the situation in detail, especially Yue Feng's Wan Mu Xuan Chong formation. After learning about the situation, Zhang Jiao chuckled lightly, saying that there was no problem.

Because, Wan Muxuan rushed into the formation, so would Zhang Jiao.

"Don't worry, Your Majesty, and watch the battle from the sidelines, watching this old man help you break through the city." Zhang Jiao responded lightly, and then, his figure flashed and hovered directly in the air.

"All soldiers obey the order and attack." The cold words came out of Zhang Jiao's mouth. The sound was not loud, but it spread throughout the entire Canglan City.

"Kill!" The

voice fell, and the Beiying army let out a howling, rushing in like a tide.

Um?

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned, and looked at Zhang Jiao in surprise, very puzzled in his heart.

Who is this? I didn't seem to have seen him yesterday. Could it be Yang Jian's rescuer who just moved in?

Immediately, Yue Feng stopped thinking about it and regained a confident smile on his face.

No matter who Yang Jian moved in, it would be very difficult to break his Wanmu Xuan Chong formation. You must know that this is an extremely clever formation. In the Kyushu continent, there are very few people who know it except himself.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng raised his talisman and shouted at the Nanyun army: "All soldiers, set up the formation immediately, how to stand, I told you in detail last night, hurry up, you must respond quickly."

Hula.

In an instant, the Nanyun army moved quickly, and under the command of Yue Feng, quickly formed a huge Myriad Muxuan Chong formation.

Haha…

Watching the formation of the great formation, Yue Feng looked at Yang Jian and Zhang Jiao with a contented expression on his face.

He owns the Wanmu Xuan Chong Formation, which is almost impeccable.

And Yang Jian, even if he moved in a helper, he wouldn't even think about breaking the great formation and capturing Canglan City.

call!

Seeing the scene in front of him, Zhang Jiao frowned, looking at Yue Feng's eyes, showing some praise and appreciation.

This kid really knows Wanmu Xuan Chong formation.

However, this formation is incomprehensible to others, but in front of me, it is nothing at all.

The next second, the corner of Zhang Jiao's mouth twitched, revealing a slight chuckle, and then he said loudly: "The whole army obeys the order, 50,000 soldiers on the left, 100 steps south, 50,000 soldiers on the right, 100 steps north, 50,000 soldiers ahead Soldiers, take fifty steps back… After taking your place, start the attack!"

Hu La.

When the voice fell, the Beiying army, which was originally surrounded, did not hesitate one by one. They changed their formations according to Zhang Jiao's orders.

In an instant, I saw the great formation of the Nagumo Army, and several gaps were broken.

What?

Seeing this scene, whether it was Yue Feng, or the queen and civil and military officials, all of them were shocked.

They saw that the great formation, which was originally impregnable, was smashed into pieces by the Northern Ying army, and the formation was in chaos.

Especially Yue Feng, his eyes fixed on Zhang Jiao, he was shocked beyond words.

Total shock. Nima, who is this person? Do you actually know how to break the Wanmu Xuan Chong Formation?

At this moment, while Yue Feng was shocked, his heart was also a little bitter.

In the end, he was still careless.

call!

The queen next to her was even more delicate and trembling, and her delicate face was extremely pale.

Is this God's will?

To be honest, the Queen knew that despite Yue Feng's resourcefulness, it was impossible for him to keep blocking the Northern Ying army.

But she never thought that she would lose so quickly.

"Your Majesty!"

At this time, in the air, Zhang Jiao showed a smile, turned back and shouted at Yang Jian: "The enemy's great formation has been broken, and it is time for Your Majesty to show his might."

Before sending troops today, Zhang Jiao and Yang Jian After negotiating, when he breaks Yue Feng's great formation, Yang Jian will attack immediately.

Haha…

Yang Jian laughed loudly, and couldn't say how happy he was: "The strategist is indeed a generation of strange people, this formation is well broken, and broken!"

Immediately, a cold light flashed in Yang Jian's eyes, and the three-pointed, two-edged sword in his hand pointed to Canglan City, loudly said: "Once the entire army obeys the order, they can break through Canglan City, annihilate all the enemy forces in Nayun, not a single one…" The

voice fell, Yang Jian urged his inner strength, and a terrifying aura erupted. , rushed directly into the Nagumo army.

"Ah…"

At this time, Yang Jian, like a god of war descended to the earth, raised his three-pointed and two-edged sword, there must be a dozen Nanyun soldiers lying in a pool of

blood, and he heard screams from the Nanyun army. , In the blink of an eye, the Nagumo army has already collapsed!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2036-2040

Chapter 2036

Seeing the soldiers of Nanyun falling one by one, Yue Feng was furious and shouted: “All soldiers, don’t panic, resist with all your strength.” With

that, Yue Feng flashed and rushed into the battlefield. , to help the Nagumo army. While struggling to kill the enemy, Yue Feng kept howling loudly, preparing to deploy other formations to block the Northern Ying army.

However, Yang Jian did not give Yue Feng the opportunity to redeploy the formation. Leading the army, the force was like a broken bamboo, and in just a few minutes, they were killed at the foot of the city gate.

“Retreat!”

Seeing more and more Nanyun soldiers lying in a pool of blood, Yue Feng realized that Canglan City could no longer be preserved, and howled loudly: “Quick, protect Her Majesty the Queen, the whole army retreats, and evacuate from Canglan. City.” The

voice fell, and Yue Feng shook off a few enemy troops in front of him, flew up, and returned to the city gate.

To be honest, Yue Feng did not want to withdraw.

But there was no way, his own formation was broken by the opponent, and Yang Jian’s strength was so strong that he couldn’t fight at all.

Wow…

Hearing this, all the civil and military officials were so panicked that they didn’t dare to neglect, they surrounded the Queen, hurriedly descended from the tower, and then quickly withdrew from Canglan City under the escort of the army.

boom!

As soon as they pulled out of Canglan City, the city gate was directly smashed to pieces, and then, hundreds of thousands of Northern Ying troops poured into Canglan City like a tide.

“The military division is mighty!”

“Your Majesty is mighty!”

After occupying Canglan City, hundreds of thousands of Northern Ying troops cheered in unison, and the momentum was overwhelming.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Yang Jian was suspended in mid-air, a smile appeared on the corner of his mouth, and his powerful voice spread throughout the entire Canglan City: “The whole army listens to the order, temporarily rest, the wine in the city, women, enjoy whatever you want, and go out tomorrow morning.”

“Thank you, Your Majesty!” Quan Soldiers, shouted in unison.

call!

At this moment, Bing, who rushed in following Yue Wuya, saw the entire Canglan City, under the burning, killing and looting of the Beiying army, the people were displaced, Bing clenched his lips, and his heart was full of sadness.

This Yang Jian, who doesn’t take the people seriously, is he trying to persuade his brother and master to leave?

At this time, Han Bing regretted going out with Yue Wuya.

If it weren’t for him, Master would not have stayed to help Yang Jian, nor would he have destroyed Canglan City.

…..

the other side.

Yue Feng and the army of Nanyun, escorting the Queen and Baiguan, did not stop all the way and returned to the imperial city.

In the next two days, Yue Feng regained his strength and led his army to continue to resist the Northern Ying army. During this period, he showed all his military talents, and asked Pang Tong to help, but in the end, he still failed miserably.

Speaking of which, Zhang Jiao was originally a person with a sinister temperament and cruel methods. Back then, he led the Yellow Turbans to conquer the world, and he used a lot of vicious methods to make life smeared, causing the heroes to be angry.

After being imprisoned for thousands of years, although Zhang Jiao’s temperament has been restrained a lot, but this time to help Yang Jian fight, he still used a lot of methods that are contrary to human nature.

Whenever he attacked a city, Zhang Jiao would let the soldiers capture the nearby people and block them in front of the army, as a meat wall, and slowly advance.

In Zhang Jiao's view, if you want to achieve great things, you can't have the kindness of women, which does not coincide with Yang Jian.

However, Yue Feng and Pang Tong, with justice in their hearts, were concerned about the lives and deaths of those people, and naturally tied their hands and feet. Therefore, in this case, Yue Feng was defeated again and again.

With this kind of ruthless means, within two days, Zhang Jiao commanded the Beiying army, and broke through more than a dozen cities in a row, with almost no disadvantage.

At this time, the Nagumo Palace.

Inside the main hall, the Queen's delicate face showed fatigue and anxiety, and Long Qianyu next to her also had a solemn expression.

Below, Yue Feng and the civil and military officials all looked sad and silent.

Chapter 2037 The

news just came that the Beiying army was camping on the mountain dozens of miles north of the imperial city. After a few hours of rest, they would attack the imperial city. Once the imperial city fell, the entire Nanyun Continent would be completely over.

"Aiqings!"

At this moment, the queen looked around, unable to hide her endless worries and disappointment: "Is there any other way to stop the Beiying army?

" The entire hall was silent.

good!

The Queen breathed a sigh of relief and looked at Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, is there nothing you can do?"

When she said this, there was a glimmer of hope in the Queen's eyes.

Yue Feng smiled bitterly, shook his head and said, "Your Majesty, I am powerless."

At this time, Yue Feng's mood was depressed to a trough.

Since he became a cultivator, Yue Feng has been extremely confident in everything he does, especially in the formation technique. Yue Feng believes that he is the first, and no one dares to say the second.

After all, he owns the white god formation, but Paul has all the formations in the world. Whoever is in the formation to fight against himself is completely courting death.

And knowing that his opponent was Zhang Jiao, the leader of the Yellow Turbans during the Three Kingdoms period, Yue Feng knew that he was too confident.

You must know that during the Three Kingdoms period, a thousand years ago, Zhang Jiao led the Yellow Turban army, causing chaos in the world, with great momentum. No force could compete with it. Later, it was Lu Bu who joined forces with various powerhouses to defeat Zhang Jiao together.

This horn, even Lu Bu needs the help of others to completely subdue him, how can he be an opponent?

Moreover, Zhang Jiao fought too hard and did not care about the life and death of the people at all, which he could not do anyway.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng felt bitter in his heart.

Done.

Hearing Yue Feng's answer, the queen's delicate body trembled, her beautiful face was extremely pale, and her heart was completely desperate.

Even Yue Feng had nothing to do, and the Nayun Continent was completely over.

call!

In the next second, the queen breathed a sigh of relief and said softly, "If that's the case, then give the Southern Cloud Continent to Yang Jian."

After speaking, the queen took out the jade seal and handed it to the eunuch beside her: "Send an envoy immediately and hand over the jade seal to the eunuch. Yang Jian, just said, don't fight this battle, so as not to implicate innocent people." The

jade seal is a symbol of the emperor's status in the Southern Cloud Continent, and handing over the jade seal also means that the Queen has completely abandoned the Southern Cloud Continent.

To be honest, the queen looks weak, but her mind is very tough, otherwise she would not be a generation queen.

In the Queen's heart, she would never surrender, let alone surrender to Yang Jian. In the current situation, the only way is to hand over the jade seal and give up the Nanyun Continent. Only in this way can the people of Nanyun be spared the scourge of war.

"Imperial Sister!"

As soon as he finished speaking, Long Qianyu, who was beside him, became anxious and couldn't help but said, "I can't hand over the jade seal. Maybe there are other ways…"

This jade seal has been passed down for thousands of years in the Southern Cloud Continent. The year was regarded as a treasure by the emperors of all dynasties and a symbol of the supreme authority of the Nanyun royal family. How could it be given to Yang Jian like this?

Under the anxiety in his heart, Long Qianyu wanted to speak, but was interrupted by the queen.

"Imperial sister, don't say it." The queen sighed softly, her beautiful face full of bitterness: "Perhaps the fate of the Nanyun royal family is like this. If we don't hand over the jade seal, what else can we do?"

Yes.. .

Hearing this, Long Qianyu suddenly became melancholy. The Northern Ying army was unstoppable, and that Yang Jian, who was the mighty Erlang Zhenjun, had unfathomable strength. This battle could not be fought at all. Cloud Continent will not lose so many cities.

However, Long Qianyu was very unwilling.

In the next second, Long Qianyu's eyes fell on Yue Feng, and he said angrily, "Yue Feng, it's all you… If you hadn't angered Yang Jian, Nanyun Continent would not have ended up in such a land."

Chapter 2038

Nima.

Hearing Long Qianyu's words, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and then he was dumbfounded.

Immediately, Yue Feng reacted and smiled wryly at Long Qianyu: "Your Highness, Princess, how can you blame me? Even without me, Yang Jian will still conquer Nanyun Continent."

This Long Qianyu is really interesting, and I hate me in my heart. Just put the blame on my head.

Simply incomprehensible.

Just as she was talking, she saw the queen hand the jade seal to the eunuch, ready to send it to Yang Jian.

Um?

It was at this moment that Yue Feng's attention was immediately attracted by the jade seal. Yue Feng didn't pay much attention to it before. At this time, when the eunuch passed by, he realized that the jade seal was crystal clear and radiated with colorful rays of light.

I went…

At this moment, Yue Feng was extremely shocked, and deep in his heart, he was extremely happy.

Haha….

This jade seal is actually a stone that repairs the sky, which is also the colorful stone that Mother Nuwa used to repair the sky. And this shape just fits with the depression on the fourth floor of Linglong Tower!

"Wait."

At this moment, Yue Feng didn't have time to think, he immediately stopped the eunuch and looked at Yuxi closely.

Although he didn't hold it in his hand, Yue Feng could also feel that the jade seal contained a strange spiritual power, and it exuded an icy coldness, and the surrounding temperature dropped a bit.

Swish!

All of a sudden, all the civil and military officials in the hall all focused on Yue Feng, all of them were very surprised.

What is this Yue Feng going to do?

Is he going to steal the jade seal?

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Long Qianyu's pretty face changed, her eyebrows knit together, and she scolded coldly, "What are you doing?"

This Yue Feng is really a bastard, and the Nanyun Continent is in danger, so it's fine if he doesn't help. Still want to grab the treasure of the Nagumo royal family?

Like everyone around him, Long Qianyu also believed that Yue Feng wanted to snatch the jade seal.

At the same time, the Queen frowned slightly, frowning at Yue Feng.

call! Yue Feng didn't care about everyone's eyes, he let out a sigh of relief, and said

to Long Qianyu with a smile: "Don't be nervous, Your Highness Princess. Why do you want to give such a good thing to Yang Jian? It's better to give it to me."

, Yue Feng's tone was relaxed, and he continued: "Since we have decided to give up the Nanyun Continent, we can just leave. Why do we need to give Yang Jian something for nothing?"

Seriously, Yang Jian's ambition is to unify the Kyushu Continent, and only a jade seal , he won't catch his eye.

And I desperately need this jade seal. With this jade seal, I can open the fourth floor of Linglong Tower…

"You…"

Hearing this, Long Qian's tone was not good, and he stomped: "This is It belongs to our Nanyun royal family, why should I give it to you?" The

voice fell, and the queen said softly: "Yue Feng, I understand what you mean, in fact, I don't want to hand over the jade seal, but if we leave directly , Yang Jian will definitely send his anger on the people. With the jade seal, Yang Jian's anger will subside, and innocent people will not be implicated." After

speaking, the queen said seriously: "When the jade seal is handed over to Yang Jian, I will make a request. Let him be kind to the people of Nanyun, so I handed over the jade seal, not to save my own life, but for the people of Nanyun, do you understand?"

The words, although they sounded soft and weak, showed a sense of righteousness.

Yes, the queen handed over the jade seal entirely for the sake of the people of Nagumo.

Huh…

Hearing this, Yue Feng put away his smile and looked at the queen with admiration.

I really didn't expect that she, a woman, would have such a mind of family, country and world, worrying about the country and the people.

A true queen.

Chapter 2039

Thinking, Yue Feng put away his smile, looked at the queen and said seriously: "Your Majesty, you are wrong, a person like Yang Jian, who looks like a gentleman on the surface, is actually a cunning and despicable villain, if you hand over the jade seal , he promised, but if he really wants to control the Southern Cloud Continent, he won't do that." As soon as the

descendant emperor died, Yang Jian directly ascended the throne and proclaimed himself emperor. He said that he wanted to find out the truth of Hou Yi's death. But the result? He just wanted to catch Chang'e, force her to be his own woman, and then sent troops to conquer other continents…

People who say one thing and do another, are not villains?

This…

Seeing Yue Feng's serious face, not like a joke, the queen bit her lip and pondered.

Yes, what if Yang Jian goes back on his word? Didn't you lose the jade seal in vain?

Thinking to herself, the queen looked at Yue Feng and asked curiously, "What do you want the jade seal to do?"

"Of course I'm useful." At this moment, Yue Feng was so anxious that he hurriedly said: "Besides, I am the concubine, we are considered My family, it's not a loss for me, why would you take advantage of an outsider like Yang Jian…"

"Bah!" As the

voice fell, Long Qianyu's face instantly blushed, and said angrily, "Who is full of seriousness? With your family?"

Immediately, Long Qianyu said to the queen, "Sister Huang, don't give it to him."

Early in the morning, Yue Feng asked her to wash her face and beat her legs. Long Qianyu remembers all these. , with anger in his heart. No matter what purpose Yue Feng wanted the jade seal for, Long Qianyu would not let him succeed.

Nima!

At this moment, Yue Feng was speechless.

As the saying goes, husbands and wives are of one mind and they cut money, but this Long Qianyu sings against himself in everything. It seems that if there is time in the future, more training will be needed.

Depressed, Yue Feng said to Long Qianyu: “Your Highness, Princess, this is your fault…”

Just before he finished, he was interrupted by Long Qianyu.

“Shut up, this jade seal is the treasure of our royal family. Even if it is not given to Yang Jian, it cannot be given to you.” Long Qianyu said coldly, with a firm expression.

“I…”

“What are you, I tell you, pay less attention to the jade seal…”

Phew…

Seeing this scene, all the civil and military officials in the hall all looked complicated, not one open.

The concubine and the eldest princess quarreled. It was their family business. Who would dare to interrupt.

“Okay, okay.”

Finally, the queen raised her jade hand and stopped: “Yue Feng, Huangmei, stop arguing, the royal family will no longer exist, so what do you want with this jade seal?”

Immediately, the queen looked at Looking at Yue Feng, he said softly, “Since you really need this jade seal, I’ll give it to you.”

The eunuch hurriedly handed the jade seal to Yue Feng.

Haha….

Yue Feng was extremely excited, he smiled at the result of the jade seal, and couldn’t wait to take out the Linglong Tower. Then chanted the incantation silently to make the Linglong Tower bigger.

Whoa!

In an instant, the entire hall was in an uproar.

This… what kind of treasure is this?

It can get bigger and smaller…

Even the Empress and Long Qianyu trembled, startled, their eyes fixed on the Qibao Linglong Pagoda, full of curiosity.

In the next second, a scene that shocked everyone even more appeared.

Seeing Yue Feng stick the jade seal on the gap on the fourth floor of the pagoda, in an instant, I saw a touch of golden light flickering, and the jade seal and the fourth floor of the pagoda completely matched.

hum!

Immediately afterwards, a tyrannical aura surged out of the tower in an instant. Filling the entire hall, and then, one after another silhouettes came out from the fourth floor of Linglong Tower!

Chapter 2040

A full hundred!

Looking at the hundred people in front of him and feeling the powerful aura on them, Yue Feng was inexplicably excited.

Yue Feng still clearly remembered that when he opened the first floor, there were 500 people, including Pang Tong; when he opened the second floor, there were 200 people, including Yuan Tiangang, and when he opened the third floor, There are 150 people, including Yang Jian’s senior brother You Yan.

At this time, he opened the fourth floor, and the number of people was much smaller than before, but he believed that these people were not ordinary people, and they must be big people who were famous for a while.

Omg.

Seeing the scene in front of him, the entire hall exploded in an instant, and it was boiling. Whether it was the queen, Long Qianyu, or a hundred civil and military officials, looking at the hundred strong men in front of them, they couldn’t help but gasp, completely dumbfounded.

They noticed that each of these hundred people is not low in strength, there are at least a dozen or so, and they are in the realm of transcending the catastrophe.

More than a dozen robbery realms, too strong?

What shocked the Queen and everyone even more was that after the appearance of these hundred people, most of them were extremely respectful to Yue Feng, and some even called them masters.

This… what's the situation?

So many strong people, actually called Yue Feng master?

For a time, the queen and Long Qianyu looked at each other, their delicate bodies trembled, and they were completely shocked and speechless. The civil and military officials below were even more confused.

After being stunned for more than ten seconds, the queen reacted, bit her lip, and asked Yue Feng gently: "Yue Feng, they are…"

"Your Majesty." Yue Feng smiled and explained: "I am this The treasure, called Linglong Pagoda, contains a lot of powerhouses in history, but only the Heaven Patching Stone can be opened, and that jade seal is the Heaven Patching Stone.."

What?

Hearing this, the queen's delicate body was shocked, and she stared at Yue Feng, shocked again.

Total shock.

The pagoda that Yue Feng took out just now is the Linglong Pagoda?

As the ruler of the Southern Cloud Continent, the Queen is knowledgeable and knowledgeable. Of course, she knows that the Linglong Pagoda is an ancient artifact, possessing boundless divine power and being able to subdue all living beings, so it is also known as the Demon Collection Pagoda.

It is said that in the past thousands of years, I do not know how many strong people have been included in the Linglong Pagoda, and the Linglong Pagoda has also changed hands frequently. It is said that the last owner of the Linglong Pagoda appeared five hundred years ago. After that, Linglong The tower disappeared completely.

Unexpectedly, this kind of treasure is actually in the hands of Yue Feng.

Shocked in her heart, the queen looked at Yue Feng closely, her eyes showing a strange brilliance.

Even the Linglong Pagoda is in his hands. This Yue Feng is really not an ordinary person. It is the right decision to insist that he be the concubine of the emperor's sister. At this time, I saw Yue Feng walking quickly to the strong men, and asked a man who looked like a calligrapher

, "Who are you? What was your identity before?"

, My name is Zhang Xu, the courtesy name is Bogao, and I used to be the chief official of Jinwu." The chief official of

Jinwu? Nima, it turned out to be an official.

Wait…

Yue Feng wanted to continue to ask the next one, but suddenly his eyes flashed, and he turned to stare at Zhang Xu, unable to hide his inner excitement: "You… Are you the grass saint Zhang Xu?"

Saying this At that time, Yue Feng's voice trembled.

shit.

To be honest, Yue Feng was a little puzzled at first, how could an official be locked up on the fourth floor, it turned out that he was the famous grass sage Zhang Xu.

You know, in the Tang Dynasty, Zhang Xu was famous for his cursive script, and Li Bai's poems, Pei Min's swords, and became the three masterpieces. Li Bai is a poet, Pei Min is a sword sage, and Zhang Xu is a grass sage.

This person was in the Tang Dynasty, but the emperor respected him extremely.

Finally, Yue Feng reacted and patted Zhang Xu's shoulder with a smile: "It turned out to be Mr. Cao Sheng, I have admired the name for a long time, and I also like calligraphy. In the future, let's have a few drinks together and ask you for more advice…"

Yue Feng knew that Zhang Xu liked to write after drinking, and the words he wrote after drinking were wild and beautiful.

"Master, you're welcome." Zhang Xu responded very humbly.

Yue Feng smiled and continued to ask others.

With each question, Yue Feng's inner excitement increased by a few points. Because he guessed right, those who were locked up on the fourth floor were all famous powerhouses in history, or a generation of famous masters who were masters in various fields.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2041-2050

Chapter 2041

Huh?

I don’t know how many times I asked, but Yue Feng came to a rather immortal old man. Suddenly frowned.

This old man is very arrogant.

I saw this old man, dressed in a black linen robe, immortal style, with a slightly raised forehead. Even though he was dressed in ordinary clothes, he gave him an indescribable unique temperament.

Yue Feng felt that the strength of this old man was unfathomable, and he could not perceive it at all.

What makes Yue Feng puzzled is that the other strong men around here are respectful and respectful when they see him, but this old man stands there proudly and doesn’t even look at himself.

interesting.

This old man has a very unique personality.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng was about to ask, but the old man took the lead.

“It’s you who released the old man from the Linglong Tower?” The old man looked up and down at Yue Feng and asked coldly. His voice was not loud, but he had an unquestionably powerful aura.

Um?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment.

I haven’t asked you yet, but you have asked me.

At this moment, Yue Feng became more interested in the identity of the old man, smiled slightly, nodded and said, “Yes, it’s me, my name is Yue Feng! I dare to ask your honorable name.”

“Your honorable name?” The

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

old man chuckled lightly . , said indifferently: “The name is just a title, why is there a distinction between the high and the low? The old man has many names, some people call me Wang Xu, some call me Wang Chan, and some call me Xuanweizi, Guiguzi… .”

When he said this, the old man looked indifferent, as if these titles had nothing to do with him.

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng only felt a thunder in his mind, his body froze, and his whole body was instantly messy.

Ghost… Guiguzi?

The old man in front of him is the most amazing person in the world? Guiguzi?

Guiguzi, known as a strange man through the ages, is proficient in the art of vertical and horizontal, has unique wisdom, has a unique knowledge of the world, and is proficient in hundreds of schools of knowledge. Famous people, medical scientists….etc.

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt his brain buzzing, staring blankly at Guiguzi, extremely shocked.

Total shock.

I thought that the person in front of him was just a quirky old man who was so arrogant, but he never imagined that it would be Guiguzi.

You know, this is a real bullshit character. Famous figures in history, such as Su Qin, Sun Bin, Shang Yang, Lu Buwei, Li Mu, Wang Jian, Le Yi, and Mao Sui, were all his disciples, influenced and educated by his wisdom.

Even the creator of Baiqishen Formation, the killing god Baiqi, is also his student.

Such an existence is actually imprisoned in the Linglong Tower?

What?

At the same time, the entire hall was in an uproar, and everyone looked at Guiguzi, dumbfounded.

A generation of strange people, Guiguzi, there are rumors about him, whether it is the royal family or the people, almost everyone knows about him. Who doesn’t know.

Especially Long Qianyu, who looked at Guiguzi and Yue Feng, his eyes twinkled with complexity, and his delicate body trembled faintly.

This…

Yue Feng is the owner of Linglong Pagoda, and Guiguzi is imprisoned in Linglong Pagoda again, “Gui… Senior Guiguzi.”

Finally, Yue Feng reacted, and his words were unreasonable, his tone was trembling, and his face was filled with incomparable respect: “Senior’s name is like thunder. The younger generation, Yue Feng, has seen the senior.” The

voice fell, and Yue Feng bowed respectfully to Guiguzi.

To be honest, if other powerhouses were so arrogant, Yue Feng would definitely be unhappy, let alone salute, but Guiguzi is different, this is a god-like existence, and people have this strength and arrogance.

Chapter 2042

“Okay.” Guiguzi looked indifferent and waved his hand: “You don’t have to be so polite.”

Seriously, when you reach the realm of Guiguzi, you don’t care about these common etiquettes in the world at all.

However, in the face of such a god-like existence, how could Yue Feng be rude.

The next second, Yue Feng scratched his head and asked curiously, “Senior Guigu, how did you get locked in the Linglong Tower?”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s eyes were full of urgency.

The civil and military officials next to him, as well as the queen and Long Qianyu, all focused on Guiguzi, waiting for his answer.

Like Yue Feng, they were also very puzzled.

You must know that Guiguzi is a strange person through the ages, and so many historical celebrities are his students. It can be said that Guiguzi is almost a god-like existence, and there are very few people who are more powerful than him.

Who is it, so capable, that he can be locked in the Linglong Tower.

call!

Guiguzi breathed a sigh of relief, glanced at the Linglong Pagoda in Yue Feng’s hand, and said lightly: “Old past, I don’t want to talk about it!”

When he said this, Guiguzi looked indifferent, without the slightest fluctuation.

Uh…

Yue Feng is very embarrassed, this Guiguzi deserves to be a strange person through the ages, and his personality is really unique.

However, Yue Feng doesn't care about these anymore, and his mood at this time is extremely excited.

Haha…

This ancient strange person is trapped in Linglong Tower, and he is the owner of Linglong Tower, that is to say, this Guiguzi will recognize himself as the master in the future.

With such an existence to assist, wouldn't he be invincible in the world? On the continent of Kyushu, galloping freely and recklessly?

What about Yang Jian, Zhang Jiao, etc., why do you still need to be afraid of them?

Moreover, there is an existence like Guiguzi on the fourth floor. Isn't the identity of the detainees on the fifth floor of Linglong Tower even more terrifying?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at Guiguzi and couldn't wait to say: "Senior Guigu, do you know who is detained on the fifth floor of Linglong Tower?"

Hearing this, Guiguzi shook his head and said lightly: "Every floor of Linglong Tower It's all an independent space, how does this old man know about people from other levels?"

His tone was extremely indifferent, but he couldn't bear the slightest displeasure. After all, Guiguzi's aura is too strong.

I do not know!

Yue Feng scratched his head, a little disappointed.

It seems that the only way to find the last piece of the sky repairing stone is to solve the answer by yourself.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng's eyes lit up, he thought of something, and quickly said: "By the way, I have something to do and I need your advice…"

After that, Yue Feng was about to tell the situation facing the Southern Cloud Continent.
.

However, just halfway through, he was interrupted by Guiguzi.

“Little baby, don’t think that you are the master of Linglong Tower, so you can order the old man. The old man will not help you.” Guiguzi said coldly, with no room for negotiation: “I have been in the world all my life, and no one can match it. , regard life, death, wealth and honor as a fleeting moment. I will not recognize you as the master. If you refuse to accept it, you will move your thoughts and take my life. I would rather die than surrender to a junior like you.” The

voice fell, Guiguzi looked straight at him. Yue Feng had a fearless face, and at the same time revealed a suffocating and powerful aura.

Yes, Guiguzi has been rebellious all his life, and he has taught so many apprentices that are shocking in the world. It can be said that there is no one in the past, and no one since, how could it be possible to surrender to the younger generation of Yue Feng?

It is precisely because of this personality that after Guiguzi was released, he did not give any compliments to Yue Feng.

This…

Hearing this, Yue Feng was completely stunned, only feeling that he was poured a basin of cold water invisibly.

shit…

Chapter 2043

Is this Guiguzi so stubborn? Would you rather die than give in?

You must know that you are the master of Linglong Tower, as long as his mind moves, his life will be gone.

At this moment, everyone around was stunned, but unlike Yue Feng, everyone looked at Guiguzi and nodded in approval, with admiration in their eyes.

It is indeed admirable to be the first strange man in the ages, so tenacious and unyielding.

“Little baby!”

Seeing Yue Feng’s hesitation, Guiguzi said lightly: “If you don’t kill the old man, the old man will leave!” When he said this, Guiguzi didn’t even look at the queen and those civil and military officials.

In the realm of Guiguzi, the emperor, like the commoners, has no distinction between superiors and inferiors, so there is no need to care.

When the voice fell, Guiguzi turned around and prepared to leave.

“Senior stay.”

At this moment, Yue Feng shouted quickly, his eyes full of urgency and reluctance.

Nima, this one in front of you is a god-like existence, how can you let him go so easily?

“What? Regret?” Guiguzi stopped, looked back at Yue Feng and asked.

Yue Feng scratched his head, with a bitter expression on his face: “Senior, you are a strange man of the ages. It is too late for me to worship and admire you. How could I kill you? If you want to leave, I will never stop you. Help.”

Yes, Yue Feng couldn’t bear it.

This Guiguzi has not only taught a large number of famous people in the world, but his wisdom and ideas have also influenced thousands of generations. If he kills him, he will be a sinner through the ages.

But he couldn’t let him go like this.

help?

Guiguzi frowned and said lightly, “I don’t have the habit of helping.”

At this moment, Yue Feng was completely anxious: “Senior, I am not asking you to help me, but please save the people of Limin in this Southern Cloud Continent. “Speaking, without waiting for Guiguzi to refuse again, Yue Feng quickly explained the current situation in Nanyun Continent.

At this moment, the queen, Long Qianyu, and hundreds of civil and military officials reacted one by one, staring closely at Guiguzi, and their hearts were extremely excited.

If Senior Guigu is willing to help, Nayun Continent will be saved.

call!

Hearing this, Guiguzi chuckled and said with emotion: “It really is the endless disputes in the world, and it’s fighting again, that’s all, since you don’t kill the old man, the old man will help you once.”

“Thank you, senior.” Yue Feng was overjoyed and hurriedly bowed his thanks.

At the same time, the queen and civil and military officials were also extremely happy.

At this moment, the queen wanted to express her gratitude to Guiguzi, but after trying several times, the queen could not summon the courage to speak. After all, she is the head of a country, and it always feels a little uncomfortable to say thank you to others.

Guiguzi smiled at Yue Feng, walked slowly to the door of the main hall, and looked around the imperial city.

A few seconds later, Guiguzi returned to the main hall, looked at Yuefeng, and asked with a smile, “I smelled a lot of rare medicinal pills on you just now. You are an alchemist, right? .”

I’ll go.

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and was shocked again in his heart.

It was so powerful that he could guess his identity as an alchemist based on the taste of the medicinal pills on his body.

Shocked in his heart, Yue Feng nodded quickly: “Senior is right, I am an alchemist, and fire-bending pills can be refined.”

In Wuji Danshu, the fire-proofing Dan is a kind of middle-class medicinal pill. After taking it, it can avoid being burned by fire. Yue Feng is very familiar with it.

Guiguzi nodded and said slowly: “You need to refine more fire-proofing pills, one for each soldier in the Southern Cloud Continent. When the Northern Ying army comes to attack, you will let the soldiers take it.”

After speaking, Guiguzi pointed Looking at a wilderness more than ten kilometers north of the imperial city, he continued: “In the decisive battle, you must find a way to lead the enemy to that wilderness. This is the most important point, remember! As long as you lead the enemy there, You can defeat them.”

“Okay, junior remember!” Yue Feng nodded his head, and at the same time asked curiously, “But why do we do this?”

Chapter 2044

Guiguzi smiled slightly, looked at Yue Feng and said: “The old man observed just now that there is a magma mouth under that wilderness. The old man just felt it, the magma below is surging, and it will erupt within 20 years. Form a volcano.”

As he spoke, Guiguzi’s tone was extremely confident, and he continued: “The twenty years I said was based on the premise that there was no external force, but if the two armies fought here, the aura of the eruption would vibrate and accelerate the following The operation of the magma, then the underground magma will erupt in advance…”

Hu…

Hearing this, the entire hall was in an uproar, and everyone looked at Guiguzi with admiration and shock in their eyes.

Just looking at it, I knew that there was magma under that wilderness.

It's so powerful, it's worthy of being a man of the ages.

At this moment, Yue Feng also admired the five-body throw to the ground. This Guigu senior is really amazing. He could even pass the surface and accurately guess the underground situation. This is the highest state in Feng Shui.

To be honest, Yue Feng has also studied Feng Shui, but compared to Guiguzi, it is absolutely inferior.

In admiration, Yue Feng finally understood Guiguzi's intention.

Let the soldiers of Nagumo take the fire-preventing pill in advance to deal with the magma eruption, and the Beiying army did not know in advance that when the magma erupted, the formation would be in chaos, and there would be countless casualties…

haha…

Imagine that kind of picture , Yue Feng was extremely excited, and at the same time, he worshipped Guiguzi even more.

It is worthy of being named the existence of the ancestors by the military masters of all dynasties. The Southern Cloud Continent was already at the end of the road, and everyone was helpless, but here senior Guigu, such a simple solution.

As expected of a god-like existence.

"Boy!"

At this moment, Guiguzi showed a smile, looked at Yue Feng, and said earnestly: "In the future, when leading troops to fight, you must be flexible, and you must not blindly compete with each other for your strength and what you have learned. Sometimes, you can take advantage of the right time and place. , it works better than anything."

"Yue Feng will follow the teachings of the predecessors." Yue Feng quickly responded with a very respectful attitude.

Huh…

At this time, the queen and the civil and military officials also reacted and couldn't help but compliment.

"Using the underground magma to deal with the Beiying army is absolutely impossible…"

"Yeah, at that time, no matter how powerful Yang Jian is, it is impossible for the hundreds of thousands of Beiying army to block the scorching magma… " As

expected of the senior Guigu…"

The admiration from the crowd kept coming, and Guiguzi didn't seem to hear it. To be honest, when he traveled the world and received his apprentices, the compliments he heard were better than those he heard. This is much more.

"Okay!"

At this time, Guiguzi didn't say more, and said to Yue Feng: "The old man told you the method. As for whether you can defeat the Beiying army in the end, it depends on your ability."

Hearing this, Yue Knowing that Guiguzi was leaving, Feng scratched his head, and said embarrassedly, "Senior, this junior still has an unkind request, can you wait for me to finish this battle before leaving?"

Seriously, although Guiguzi gave this solution , the odds of winning are great, but the situation on the battlefield is changing rapidly. If the situation does not develop as expected, it will be troublesome.

Therefore, before the victory or defeat, Guiguzi must be kept. After all, to have this person who exists like a god by his side is confident.

Even if the plan goes well and finally wins, when Yang Jian sees that there are gods like Guiguzi around him, he will definitely not dare to act rashly in the future.

Guiguzi, a strange man of the ages, saw through Yue Feng's thoughts at a glance, and said indifferently: "You let this old man stay in order to deter the enemy, right ?

"

With a face full of pleading: "Please senior. I do this because I want to end the war as soon as possible, and return the people to a happy life as soon as possible."

Phew!

Hearing this, Guiguzi nodded: "Okay, this request is not excessive, the old man agreed."

Haha…

Seeing Guiguzi agree, Yue Feng was overjoyed, and quickly ordered the eunuch next to him: “Quick, take the seniors there quickly. Rest, you must not neglect the seniors.”

Now that the Beiying army has not attacked the imperial city, and there is still a lot of preparation work to do, how can I let the senior Guigu stay in this hall? How inappropriate.

As soon as the voice fell, a eunuch hurried over, with a very humble attitude, and took Guiguzi to rest.

Chapter 2045

Call!

As soon as Guiguzi left, everyone in the hall could not help but breathe a sigh of relief.

I have to say that Guiguzi’s aura is too strong. Before, everyone in the hall did not dare to let out the air. Now that Guiguzi left the hall, everyone felt relieved.

After a sigh of relief, everyone was extremely excited.

Just now, the senior Guigu said how to deal with the Beiying army. It can be said that the Nanyun Continent has been saved, can everyone be unhappy?

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng also breathed a sigh of relief, his face full of spring breeze, and the previous gloom was almost swept away.

It is really another village.

I thought that this time I was going to escape the Nanyun Continent with the Queen and Long Qianyu, but I never thought that a god like Guiguzi would be released from the Linglong Tower.

Although Guiguzi doesn’t think he is the master, but he can agree to help, it is also a help in the snow.

It really is unpredictable and unpredictable.

Oops…

Just as he was sighing, he suddenly thought of something, Yue Feng patted his forehead suddenly, his face full of sorrow.

There is a way to deal with the Beiying army, and the fire-bending pill can be refined by himself. However, the Nanyun army has hundreds of thousands of soldiers and so many people.

I'm afraid, before I can refine hundreds of thousands of fire-proofing pills, the Beiying army has already conquered the imperial city.

"Yue Feng."

At this time, seeing Yue Feng's sad face, the queen guessed something and said softly: "Are you worried about the fire-proofing pill? I remember that there is a batch of fire-proofing pills in the royal family's pill library, and there should be quite a few. ."

After speaking, the queen instructed the guards next to her: "Go, take out all the fire-proofing pills in the pill library and count them." The

pill library is the place where the Nanyun royal family specially placed the pills. It is a royal forbidden area, not Ordinary people can enter, but this time, in order to resist the Northern Ying army, how can the queen manage so much?

Great!

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and then he was extremely happy.

It turns out that the royal family has fire-preventing pills. If the number is enough, you don't need to refine it yourself, which saves a lot of trouble.

After a while, dozens of guards, carrying more than a dozen exquisite large wooden boxes, slowly entered the hall.

After counting, there were a total of 138,000 fire-proofing pills.

Hiss…

At this moment, seeing so many fire-proofing pills, Yue Feng couldn't hide his inner shock.

Nima, there are more than 130,000 fire-proofing pills, and only the royal family has such great courage. If it is an ordinary alchemist, I am afraid that it will take several years to refine.

The next second, Yue Feng frowned again.

There are 150,000 soldiers in the Nanyun army, and here, there are only 138,000 fire-proofing pills, and there are still 12,000.

“Yue Feng!”

At this time, the queen’s eyes fell on Yue Feng, and she said softly, “Wait, I will summon all the alchemists in the palace, and you and them will refine the missing fire-proof pills. Come out, is it alright?”

The queen also saw that these fire-proofing pills were not enough to be allocated to the Nanyun army. But don’t panic at all, because the royal family has a special alchemist.

“No problem.” Yue Feng nodded with confidence on his face.

There are only 10,000 missing, and with the help of the Huang family alchemist, it will be refined soon.

“Fuck the air!”

At this moment, Long Qianyu came out and mocked Yue Feng: “It’s a pleasure to promise, do you know how to make medicine pills?” When he said this, Long Qianyu’s face, He couldn’t hide his contempt.

Long Qianyu glared at Yue Feng. You must know that although the fire-preventing pill is a medium-to-high-level medicinal pill, and the materials are not difficult to find, the refining process is very particular, and if there is a slight error, the refining will fail. Can this Yuefeng be refined?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2046-2050

Chapter 2046

In Long Qianyu’s heart, Yue Feng has no other skills besides being a liar, so how could he be able to refine fire-proofing pills?

Nima!

Hearing this, Yue Fengqi laughed, looked at Long Qianyu and said, “Your Highness, Guigu seniors said that I can make refining. Even if you don’t believe me, don’t you believe in Guigu seniors?”

This Long Qianyu , that’s enough, embarrass yourself every chance you get.

“Who knew that you could make alchemy?” Long Qianyu responded angrily.

Yue Feng was too lazy to say more, and said with a smile: “Then let’s wait and see…”

“Slick tongue…”

Seeing the two arguing again, the Queen's delicate face was very helpless, she shook her head and smiled bitterly, and then told her side. The eunuch summoned all the alchemists in the palace.

Soon, five royal alchemists entered the hall, and at the same time, dozens of royal alchemy furnaces were also ready.

"Okay." The Queen said slowly, "Hurry up and refine it. Be serious, you must not go wrong."

These fire-proofing pills are related to the fate of the Southern Cloud Continent, and no mistakes can be made.

"Yes, Your Majesty!" The five royal alchemists responded, and then began to make alchemy.

At this time, Yue Feng also walked over, skillfully selected materials, controlled the fire, and started refining.

There were a total of thirty alchemy furnaces and five alchemists, each of whom originally watched six at the same time, but when they saw Yue Feng coming, they took the initiative to separate out five alchemy furnaces.

In this case, Yue Feng, like the alchemists in these palaces, each took care of five alchemy furnaces at the same time.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

call!

Seeing this scene, the queen and the civil and military officials looked at Yue Feng closely, dignified and complicated.

Seeing this, Yue Feng actually knew how to make alchemy. Moreover, the attainment seems to be very high.

You must know that it is not ordinary people who can enter the palace and make alchemy for the royal family. These five royal alchemists have reached a very high level in their alchemy skills. It is very rare to be able to take care of five alchemy furnaces at the same time. !

And Yue Feng, like the royal alchemist, can take care of five alchemy furnaces, which is really not easy.

However.

Long Qianyu looked disdainful.

In her eyes, this Yue Feng was just pretending to be grandstanding.

“Yue Feng!”

Finally, Long Qianyu frowned and couldn’t help saying: “Can you stop making trouble? Get out of the way quickly, don’t hinder these alchemists.”

When he said this, Long Qianyu couldn’t hide his heart. of disdain.

It seems that Yue Feng can take care of five pill furnaces at the same time. Who knows if he can actually refine the fire-proof pill. If he fails, wouldn’t he waste so many materials in vain?

Yue Feng just pretended he didn’t hear Long Qianyu’s words, and looked at the pill furnace with all his attention.

In the next second, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief and said to the eunuch next to him: “Go, prepare five more pill furnaces for me, this is too slow.”

Over the years, Yue Feng’s attainments in pill refining have reached At the level of perfection, he can take care of five pill furnaces at the same time, and he is completely at ease.

To be honest, Yue Feng didn’t want to be so flamboyant, but the Beiying army could come at any time, and the time was pressing, so he could only speed up as much as possible.

What?

Hearing this, not only the empress and civil and military officials, but even the five royal alchemists next to them were stunned, and there was an uproar.

This… This Yue Feng is not just bragging, right?

Five pill furnaces are not enough? Are you going to add five more?

call!

Long Qianyu bit her lip tightly, her eyebrows frowned, and her delicate face was very unhappy.

This Yue Feng is really abominable, he told him not to make trouble, he just kept going, it was getting more and more excessive, and he even had to add five more pill furnaces.

The more alchemy furnaces are added, the more materials are wasted, right?

At this time, Long Qianyu still firmly believed that this Yue Feng could not refine the fire-preventing pill, and even if he could refine it, it was impossible for each of them to be successful.

Chapter 2047

“Go.”

At this time, Yue Feng urged the dazed eunuch: “Hurry up and prepare, what are you stunned for?”

The eunuch responded quickly, and soon, five more pill furnaces were prepared.

At this moment, I saw Yue Feng quickly raise the fire, sort the materials, and then throw the materials into the furnace to control the temperature, and everything went smoothly.

call!

Seeing this scene, everyone in the hall was silent, staring at Yue Feng, unable to speak.

At first, everyone didn’t believe that Yue Feng could take care of ten alchemy furnaces at the same time, but seeing that Yue Feng not only took care of it, but also looked very relaxed, everyone believed it.

Especially the five royal alchemists, looking at Yue Feng’s eyes, were full of shock and admiration.

It is unheard of for an alchemist to take care of ten alchemy furnaces at the same time.

This…

Long Qianyu’s delicate body trembled, only feeling that his legs were softening, staring at Yue Feng, his delicate face was full of disbelief.

He…he did it.

hum.

Just when everyone was shocked, suddenly, they saw the ten pill furnaces that Yue Feng was taking care of, and a violent vibration broke out at the same time.

Rumble.

Immediately afterwards, I heard the sound of thunder in the sky outside, which was deafening.

what's the situation?

This time, everyone in the hall was stunned and looked at each other.

"Your Majesty. Heaven…. Heaven…"

At this moment, the guard at the entrance of the main hall suddenly trembled, pointing to the sky and exclaiming.

Whoa!

Hearing this, the queen quickly stepped down from the throne and walked out of the hall with the civil and military officials. Long Qianyu glanced at Yue Feng with a complicated look, and quickly followed.

hiss!

At this moment, everyone looked up at the sky and couldn't help but gasped.

I saw the clouds and mists gathered together, condensed in the palace, and finally slowly suspended above the hall.

Dan Yun!

One, two…

a full ten Danyun!

Whoa!

In an instant, the entire palace was boiling, and there was a lot of discussion!

As we all know, cultivation itself goes against the natural way of heaven. And refining medicinal pills is even more of an act against the sky. Therefore, if someone refines a top-quality medicinal pill, it will trigger a celestial phenomenon!

And Dan Cloud Condensation is one of the celestial phenomena!

To be honest, the royal family of Nanyun possessed a lot of natural and earthly treasures, and the royal alchemists were not ordinary people.

It's just that ten Dan Clouds appeared at a time, but they had never been seen before.

At this moment, whether it was the queen or the civil and military officials, they all stared at Yue Feng blankly, and they were all shocked and speechless.

He was able to draw ten Pill Clouds at one time, and he was so accomplished in Pill Refining that he was afraid that he had already reached a realm beyond the reach of ordinary people!

Especially the five royal alchemists, all of them froze there, seeing Yue Feng's eyes, completely changed.

It is not the most magical that can trigger ten Dan Clouds.

The most shocking thing is that the fire-proofing pill is only a middle-class pill, not a top-grade pill at all, but the concubine can actually trigger ten pill clouds.

It is simply unprecedented, and no one has come since!

Chapter 2048

Pfft…

At this moment, the five royal alchemists were surging in their hearts, all of them couldn't help kneeling in front of Yue Feng, and Qi claimed to eulogize: "Master Consort, it is really the reincarnation of the alchemy god, The subordinates admire…"

When refining the top-quality medicinal pills, it is not very powerful to trigger Danyun, because most people can do it.

It is possible to refine ordinary medicinal herbs, and it can actually trigger a cloud of pills. This is the real cow.

Haha…

Yue Feng smiled slightly, raised his hand, and said lightly: "Look at you, you are making alchemy, why are you kneeling to me? Get up…"

Phew!

Seeing this scene, Long Qianyu's delicate body trembled, staring at Yue Feng, completely speechless.

I thought that even if he could alchemy, his attainments would not be too high, but he didn't expect that it would lead to a cloud of pills, and it was still ten.

This Yue Feng, who usually has a hippy and smiling face, is not serious at all, but when it comes to critical times, he has a lot of skills.

What kind of person is he?

At this time, Long Qianyu stared blankly at Yue Feng, and his mood gradually changed.

This time, everyone stopped talking, quietly watching Yue Feng and the five royal alchemists busy, in the hall, except for the sound of the burning fire, it was almost silent.

Two hours later, 12,000 fire-proofing pills were finally refined.

call!

In an instant, the eyes of everyone present converged on Yue Feng, and they were once again shocked.

Total shock.

It was seen that the ten pill furnaces that Yue Feng took care of had produced more than 8,000 fire-preventing pills in total, which was more than double that of the five royal alchemists combined.

This Yue Feng not only caused ten pill clouds during the refining process, but also the number of fire-proof pills that were finally refined.

Simply incredible.

“Wonderful…”

Finally, the queen reacted, her delicate face was full of smiles, she looked at Yue Feng and praised: “It’s really wonderful, Yue Feng, I didn’t expect that your accomplishments in alchemy are so high. , it really opened my eyes…”

At this time, the Queen became more and more pleasing to Yue Feng’s eyes.

He was so wise that he found such an excellent consort for the emperor’s sister. Not only has the Linglong Tower, but also has such high attainments in the art of alchemy.

“Your Majesty praised it.” Yue Feng smiled and responded.

The queen couldn’t hide her excitement, she raised her jade hand, and instructed: “Xuan Zhen’s decree, today Yue Feng has done a good job in alchemy, special seal…”

At this time, the queen was going to give Yue Feng an official title, but the words have not yet been said. After speaking, he was interrupted by a panicked shout.

“Your Majesty!”

An imperial city guard, sweating profusely, ran in and shouted, “No, Your Majesty, Yang Jian led the Northern Ying army, and now they are heading towards the imperial city, and the distance is less than ten miles away… .”

What?

Hearing this, whether it was the empress or the civil and military officials, their expressions changed.

Beiying army, attacking the imperial city so soon?

Yue Feng also frowned secretly.

Yang Jian is indeed very resolute, so eager to destroy the Nayun royal family.

But fortunately, Guigu senior has already said the way to defeat the enemy, and the fire-proofing pills have all been refined, so there is no need to panic.

“Quick!”

At this moment, Yue Feng shouted at the guard: “Go on, assemble the army immediately, and distribute the fire-proofing pills, each of the soldiers and soldiers, let them take all of them, there must be no mistake. Also, hurry up. Go and invite Senior Guigu out.”

“Yes!” The guard responded and walked out quickly.

Chapter 2049

At the same time, a full 150,000 fire-proofing pills were also quickly carried out.

A few minutes later, after the army of hundreds of thousands of Nanyun had taken the fire-proofing pills, they gathered outside the imperial city gate and waited.

At this time, Yue Feng and the Queen, as well as Long Qianyu, civil and military officials, all stood on the gate tower with solemn expressions.

Of course, Guiguzi was there, but he was placed in an inconspicuous place by Yue Feng.

Yue Feng thought about it, at the last critical moment, let Guiguzi appear to frighten Yang Jian and Zhang Jiao, so at the beginning, Yang Jian could not be seen.

Compared with everyone’s nervousness, Guiguzi looked calm and relaxed.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng looked into the distance and couldn't help taking a deep breath.

I saw that hundreds of thousands of Northern Ying troops came slowly in a neat phalanx, each holding a long knife, and the sun was shining with a cold light, which made people palpitate.

In front of the army, Yang Jian was wearing a golden armor, holding a three-pointed two-edged sword, with a smile on his face.

Behind him, Zhang Jiao, Yue Wuya, Han Bing and many other generals followed closely.

Swish!

A hundred meters away from the city gate, Yang Jian raised his hand and waved, and the hundreds of thousands of Northern Ying troops stopped in unison.

The next second, Yang Jian first looked at the queen, and then his eyes fell on Yue Feng.

"Boy, you've lost so many battles before, are you still not convinced?" Yang Jian sneered, looked at Yue Feng and mocked: "My military advisor Zhang Jiao is a generation of strange people, and against him, you have no chance of winning at all. , you should give up."

When he said this, Yang Jian's handsome face was full of confidence.

Since Zhang Jiao joined, the Beiying army has won many battles, almost invincible and invincible. In the previous few battles, Yue Feng was beaten and fled, and he has no ability to reverse the situation.

"Really?" Yue Feng chuckled and said word by word, "But what if I don't give up?"

Huh!

Hearing this, Yang Jian's face sank, and he said coldly, " It's beyond your own power."

With that, Yang Jian waved his hand.

In an instant, Yue Wuya strode out and shouted at the soldiers behind him, "Bring them all out."

Whoa.

As soon as the words fell, I saw more than a thousand people, driven by Beiying soldiers, lined up in several teams and walked in front of the army. These people were all old and weak, women and children, and they looked depressed and hopeless.

call!

Seeing this scene, whether it was the queen, or Long Qianyu and the civil and military officials, they were all very angry.

This Yang Jian actually uses the common people as a wall of meat, which is really hateful.

Yue Feng's eyes were extremely blood red, his fists clenched tightly, his inner anger rose, and his whole body trembled.

In the previous battles, it was because he was worried about the safety of these people that Yue Feng was at a loss, but his oil control strategy could not be carried out, and he was defeated again and again.

Because a day ago, Yue Feng had already ordered the soldiers to go to the homes of the common people on the outskirts of the imperial city to convey the news, telling them that the Northern Ying army was about to call, and hurry away to avoid disaster.

However, these people are unwilling to abandon their homes. Being caught now is really pitiful and irritating.

"Ya'er!"

At this time, Yue Feng reacted and shouted at Yue Wuya: "It is very inhumane to coerce the people to attack the city. In order to occupy the Kyushu, Yang Jian has lost his humanity. You help him to help Zhou to be abusive, and it is too late to regret it. "

Ya'er, I know you hate me. I'm really sorry for you and your mother. I haven't taken care of you since I was a child, let alone taught you, but I believe that my son, Yue Feng, is not a bad person and has a kind heart."

"You leave the Beiying army now and come to me. When the time comes, let's go to Tianqi Continent together to pick up your mother, okay?"

When he said this, Yue Feng looked at Yue Wuya closely, with anticipation in his eyes.

To be honest, when he saw Yue Wuya working for Yang Jian at first, Yue Feng didn't feel anything, but when he saw that Yue Wuya personally led the troops to coerce those innocent people, Yue Feng realized that he couldn't go on like this anymore. .

Ya'er was still young, so he couldn't keep following a vicious person like Yang Jian.

Chapter 2050

Call!

At this moment, Han Bing in the Beiying army, biting his lip, couldn't help but whispered to Yue Wuya: "Brother… Listen to Daddy, let's stop serving Yang Jian." Han Bing is

kind-hearted , I saw Yang Jian coerce the people before, and I had long thought of leaving. At this time, seeing Yue Feng's opening to dissuade Yue Wuya, he couldn't help it.

"Sister, don't talk." Yue Wuya shook his head and responded lightly.

Seeing that Yue Wuya didn't respond, Yue Feng was very anxious and said again: "Ya'er…"

He was interrupted by Yue Wuya as soon as he said two words.

"Shut up!" Yue Wuya couldn't understand Yue Feng's painstaking efforts at all, so he roared and said coldly: "What I do has nothing to do with you, and I don't need you to teach me. You just gave My life is only, and I am not qualified to call you Dad, so don't tell me these things again."

Alas!

Hearing this, Yue Feng had a bitter look on his face, not knowing what to say.

Yue Feng always thought that Yue Wuya's resentment towards him was only temporary, but he didn't expect that he hated him so deeply.

Long Qianyu next to him couldn't stand it anymore, he walked out and shouted at Yue Wuyajiao: "You child, your father is teaching you how to behave, how can you contradict? There's something wrong, that's your father, how can you do this?"

Seriously, if it was before, Long Qianyu wouldn't speak for Yue Feng.

But after seeing Yue Feng's alchemy accomplishments before, his opinion of him changed a lot. At this time, when he saw Yue Feng's son, he contradicted his words, and his words were so ugly, and he couldn't help it.

Um?

Yue Wuya was stunned for a moment, looked at Long Qianyu from a distance, and then sneered: "You are the eldest princess of the Southern Cloud Continent, although your status is noble, but I am talking to Yue Feng, how can you speak? "

Speaking, Yue Wuya's tone became colder, and he continued: "In the eyes of others, you are a high-ranking princess, but in my eyes, you are just a vixen beside Yue Feng, you are not qualified to talk to me, let alone. Teach me."

"You…"

Hearing this, Long Qianyu's pretty face changed, her body trembled with anger, and she was speechless.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng didn't know whether to laugh or cry, and temporarily gave up trying to persuade Yue Wuya.

In the next second, Yue Feng looked directly at Yang Jian and said loudly, "Yang Jian, you are also a famous person in Kyushu. You are famous, and you have been using people as a wall of meat. You are not ashamed, I will be ashamed for you.

" , Yue Feng sneered: "If you think that you are still a man who stands up to the sky, just let these people go, and neither of us will form an army, and we will fight in an upright manner. How about it?"

When saying this, Yue Feng was calm on the surface, but he was actually very nervous.

If it was before, how dare Yue Feng dare to provoke Yang Jian like this, it is simply courting death.

But Senior Guigu said that they should lead Yang Jian's army to the wilderness north of the imperial city and wait for the volcano to erupt. Therefore, at this time, Yue Feng can only stimulate Yang Jian.

Listening to Yue Feng's voice, the entire Beiying army was silent!

The many generals behind Yang Jian looked at each other in dismay, and were inexplicably shivered by Yue Feng's words.

But after a few seconds of silence, all Beiying generals burst into laughter in unison!

"Haha, what nonsense is this kid talking about, he wants to face off against His Majesty? Hahaha!"

"Yeah, he was defeated by one of his men, haha…"

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2051-2060

Chapter 2051

“This kid has been losing battles before, it won’t be because he was too stimulated, he has a problem with his brain, haha…”

Among the Beiying army, there were constant laughter, Yue Feng’s words just now, no people at heart.

A kid who doesn’t know how to live or die, dare to speak madly, and want to confront Yang Jian directly? It’s the world’s joke. Without arranging troops, can the Nagumo army beat the Beiying army?

Hehe…

Even Yang Jian couldn’t help laughing and looked at Yue Feng with contempt: “Boy, what are you talking about? Are you going to fight me head-on?”

When he said this, Yang Jian’s tone was full of mockery.

Although Yue Feng’s strength is very strong, in Yang Jian’s eyes, it is nothing at all. Yang Jian has absolute certainty that in the battle between the two sides, he can kill Yue Feng within three moves.

“That’s right!” Yue Feng nodded earnestly, pointing to the wilderness north of the imperial city: “In order to avoid hurting innocent people, our two armies will compete in that wilderness. Yang Jian, do you dare? “

When he said the last sentence, Yue Feng’s heart was in his throat.

This Yang Jian is ruthless and ruthless. He never plays cards according to common sense. If he does not agree and directly orders a siege, it will be troublesome.

Um?

Yang Jian took a deep breath and looked at Yue Feng in a complicated way. He didn’t respond immediately, but muttered in his heart.

This kid has always been very cautious and never does anything he is not sure about. What happened today? Could it be that this kid has an exquisite tower, so he is inexplicably confident? Even if the strong are imprisoned in the Linglong Tower, Yang Jian’s Beiying army is not afraid of the Nanyun army!

“His Majesty.”

However, at this time, Zhang Jiao came over and said with a complicated expression: “Yue Feng is a deceitful man. If he wants to fight in the wilderness, he must be deceitful. Your Majesty must not be deceived by his appearance.”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Saying this At the time, Zhang Jiao couldn’t help but glance at Yue Feng with a solemn look in his eyes.

In the previous few battles, although Zhang Jiao defeated Yue Feng, the victory was not easy. Speaking of which, if Zhang Jiao hadn’t used the common people as a wall of flesh, it was hard to predict who would win and who would lose.

Under such circumstances, Zhang Jiao admired Yue Feng very much on the one hand, and regarded him as a formidable enemy on the other hand. Seeing that he was uncharacteristically and wanted to fight against Yang Jian upright and bright, Zhang Jiao immediately realized that there must be a deceit.

“The strategist is thinking too much.”

Zhang Jiao’s reminder did not make Yang Jian’s heart vigilant, but smiled slightly: “This kid is already at the end of the road, and it is impossible to reverse the situation. Even if there is a conspiracy, it will be useless.”

At this time, Yang Jian , firmly believes that Yue Feng’s trump card is the Qibao Linglong Pagoda.

Zhang Jiao was in a hurry and said, “Your Majesty…”

However, he was interrupted by Yang Jian after only two words.

“You don’t need to say it, I have already decided to compete with this Yue Feng.” Yang Jian said lightly, with incomparable confidence in his eyes: “This kid is the last hope of the Southern Cloud Continent, if I am in front of everyone If you kill him, you can completely destroy the psychological defense line of the Nanyun royal family.”

Saying that, Yang Jian’s eyes fell on Yue Feng, and his deep voice spread throughout the entire imperial city: “Boy, since you want to die so hard. With a little dignity, I will fulfill you.” The

voice fell, and Yang Jian waved at Yue Wuya, motioning to let the people go.

Yue Wuya did not dare to neglect, and immediately asked the soldiers to release the arrested civilians.

call!

Seeing Yang Jian agree, Yue Feng suddenly let out a sigh of relief.

Chapter 2052

After releasing the people, Yang Jian commanded the army to the wilderness north of the imperial city.

At this time, Yue Feng also commanded the Nagumo army and quickly arrived in the wilderness.

For a time, hundreds of thousands of Nanyun army and hundreds of thousands of Beiying army faced each other in the wilderness, hunting with banners and flags, long knives lined up everywhere, and a strong chilling atmosphere filled the sky and the earth.

call!

Seeing this scene from a distance, the queen on the city gate was holding a pair of jade hands tightly, and her delicate face showed endless worry and tension.

This battle is related to the fate of the Southern Cloud Continent. It must be successful, and there can be no accidents.

Next to Long Qianyu, his eyes were fixed on Yue Feng's figure, and he was praying secretly in his heart.

Must be successful.

At this time, the wilderness battlefield is here.

Swish.

Yang Jian's figure was suspended in the air, holding the three-pointed two-edged sword tightly, and his body was filled with a domineering domineering arrogance.

In the next second, Yang Jian's eyes locked on Yue Feng and sneered: "Boy, how do you want to die?" The

current situation is already obvious, whether it is a battle between two armies or a single fight, Yue Feng has no chance of winning. The only difference is the way of death.

Hearing this, Yue Feng chuckled lightly: "Yang Jian, you are too confident, you are so sure that I will die today, what if I can't die ?

"

Hui: “The whole army listens to the order, and destroys this Nanyun army for me, not a single one.”

“Kill!”

As soon as the voice fell, the hundreds of thousands of Beiying troops let out a howling like a sky-shattering howl, rushing towards the Nanyun army like a tide.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng didn’t panic at all, and shouted: “All the officers and men obey the orders, don’t panic, as I told you before, try to contain them as much as possible, don’t work hard.”

Yes, when the army was called before , Yue Feng Feng specifically gave an order that when the two armies fought against each other, there was no need to resist desperately. Just wait for the volcano to erupt.

hula.

Hearing this, the army of hundreds of thousands of Nanyun quickly attacked and followed Yue Feng’s orders one by one.

“Boy!”

At this time, Yang Jian looked at Yue Feng closely, and mocked coldly: “Don’t do this kind of meaningless resistance, it’s useless, today, this Nanyun Imperial City, I’m determined to win, you don’t have any It’s your chance, give it up.”

Om!

When the voice fell, Yang Jian held the three-pointed two-edged sword tightly, and with a strong wave, he heard a whistling sound that shocked the world, and came from the three-pointed two-edged sword. Yue Feng burst out.

Nima!

Feeling the horror of the golden light, Yue Feng’s heart trembled. He didn’t have time to think about it. He quickly activated his inner strength, summoned Fang Tianhuaji, and stood in front of him to resist!

At this time, Yue Feng pushed his internal strength to the extreme. He knew Yang Jian’s strength too well, and he didn’t dare to be careless.

Bang!

Jin Mang slammed on Fang Tian Hua Ji, when he heard Yue Feng let out a muffled groan, the whole person was shocked and flew out, and flew more than 100 meters before falling heavily to the ground.

puff!

At the moment of landing, Yue Feng's face was pale, and he spat out a mouthful of blood.

Nima…

worthy of being the True Monarch Erlang, this Yang Jian's strength is too terrifying, and he has stimulated all his internal strength, but he can't stop it.

Fortunately, I have pure Yang internal force to protect my body, otherwise, I would have died just now.

"Yue Feng!"

"Princess Consort…"

Seeing this scene, the Queen, Long Qianyu, and all the civil and military officials couldn't help but exclaimed, each sweating for Yue Feng.

Yang Jian's strength is so terrifying, even if Yue Feng can block it temporarily, can it be dragged into the underground magma eruption?

"Father!"

Han Bing on the other side also trembled, his eyes fixed on Yue Feng, unable to tell the worry and tension.

At this time, Han Bing really wanted to stop this war, but was powerless.

"Boy!"

At this moment, Yang Jian stared at Yue Feng with absolute confidence and arrogance: "I said that today, the Nanyun Imperial City will be destroyed, and you alone cannot stop it. Yes, don't you have the Linglong Pagoda? Let go of the strong people inside, today, I want to kill happily!"

As he spoke, Yang Jian clenched his three-pointed two-edged sword and slowly walked towards Yue Feng.

A strong aura permeated the whole world.

Gudong!

Yue Feng secretly swallowed his saliva and stared at Yang Jian, secretly laughing in his heart.

Haha…. This Yang Jian actually thinks that his trump card is the Linglong Tower…

This is interesting.

In the next second, Yue Feng wiped the blood from the corners of his mouth, mobilized his figure, flew into the air again, and sneered at Yang Jian: “As expected of the true monarch Erlang, he is strong and admired, since you have spoken, then I will be as you say. I wish.” The

voice fell, Yue Feng raised his hand and waved, a golden light flashed on the palm of his hand, and a golden pagoda appeared!

Exquisite pagoda!

Huhuhu…

Then, under the call of Yue Feng, the powerhouses in the front four floors of Linglong Tower roared out one after another!

“Youyan, Pang Tong, Yuan Tiangang, Hongyan Bear King and others obey the orders… hurry up, block Yang Jian!” Yue Feng shouted, his tone extremely urgent.

Although there are so many strong people in Linglong Pagoda, it is useless in the face of Yang Jian’s army of hundreds of thousands.

Moreover, at the moment of the fight with Yang Jian just now, Yue Feng clearly sensed that Yang Jian’s strength was obviously much stronger than before.

Yes, before sending troops to conquer other continents, Yang Jian opened the Ksitigarbha Pavilion, the Ksitigarbha Pavilion, which was where Emperor Hou Yi kept his treasures. The pavilion got the magic face beads and healed Liu Xuan’s face.

After Yang Jian opened the Ksitigarbha Pavilion, he took a lot of elixir in it, and his strength improved a lot.

Chapter 2053

“Yang Jian, take your life!” The enemy was extremely jealous when they met, Youyan roared, his inner strength exploded, and he was the first to charge towards Yang Jian.

Buzz buzzing…

At the same time, Yuan Tiangang, Hongyan Bear King, and others followed closely behind. For a time, dozens of powerful figures, fast as lightning, surrounded Yang Jian!

“Okay, very good…”

Yang Jian sneered as he watched You Yan and the other powerhouses come around, his handsome face showed a bit of cruelty: “That boy Yue Feng, it’s too naive to rely on you to turn the tide of the battle. Yes! Today, I will not only destroy the Nanyun Imperial City, but also take back the Linglong Pagoda!”

Om!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura erupted from Yang Jian’s body, and the surrounding air seemed to stagnate in an instant.

The terrifying breath makes the people who are suppressed panic!

To be honest, if it was before, Yang Jian would not be so confident at all. After all, Linglong Pagoda and these powerhouses are not ordinary people, but since taking so many elixir in the Tibetan Pavilion, Yang Jian’s strength has taken a leap. The improvement is not panic at all.

Um?

Feeling Yang Jian’s powerful aura, everyone in Youyan frowned and looked solemn. But not too much panic.

I saw You Yan took a step forward, clenched his mace, glared at Yang Jian and shouted angrily: “Even if you have the ability to reach the sky, but your heart is not right, God will kill you!” After the

voice fell, You Yan rushed directly towards Yang Jian.

At the same time, Yuan Tiangang, Hongyan Bear King and others also exploded their inner strength, and together with Youyan, they fought against Yang Jian.

Huh..

Seeing this scene, the empress and everyone at the city gate not far away were extremely shocked.

Such an epic battle has been unprecedented for thousands of years.

In mid-air, Yang Jian, Youyan, Yuan Tiangang, Pang Tong, and even the Red-Eyed Bear King, which one is not a momentary existence, the battle in mid-air at this time is an eye-opener for everyone.

Nima…

And Yue Feng, who was sitting cross-legged on the ground and secretly recovered his inner strength, was extremely shocked.

Yue Feng clearly saw that Yang Jian was able to cope with the siege of so many strong men, and he did not fail at all. You know, a month ago, when You Yan faced off against Yang Jian alone, the strength of the two was not even close.

In just one month, Yang Jian's strength has improved so much, it's terrifying.

In the blink of an eye, half an hour has passed, and You Yan and the other powerhouses are still unable to suppress Yang Jian.

"Haha…"

At this time, Yang Jian sneered at Yue Feng while facing off against Youyan's crowd: "Boy, I have said that even if you play the trump card of Linglong Pagoda, you will not be able to turn the situation around. Conquering the Southern Cloud Continent, this is God's will. Haha…"

Yue Feng did not respond, but looked around the audience.

Looking at the battlefield, it was obvious that the Nanyun army could no longer be stopped. Many people fell in a pool of blood, and Yue Feng suddenly became anxious.

Nima!

After fighting for so long, has the underground magma not been affected? There is no sign of eruption…

No, I can't wait any longer. The only way now is to make a big noise and let the volcano erupt quickly!

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng took a deep breath and shouted at Yang Jian: "Yang Jian, if you think that Linglong Tower is my trump card, you're wrong."

"My real trump card is this."

hum!

The voice fell, and the air around Yue Feng suddenly condensed! A terrifying force spread out from his body crazily!

"The Promise Fortune Palm!"

A few cold words came out of Yue Feng's mouth, and in the next instant, the situation changed between heaven and earth, and only a sound of thunder was heard in the air, and a rumbling sounded!

Yue Feng folded his hands together, closed his eyes, his body was like a cannonball, and he rushed straight into the sky! In the blink of an eye, it disappeared from everyone's sight!

"He… what is he going to do?"

"Is this kid finally forced to perform a stunt?"

"Where is the person? Where did he go?"

At this moment, many people like the Beiying army couldn't help but muttered. , At the same time, they all looked up, but in mid-air, Yue Feng's figure had penetrated into the clouds and disappeared.

Seeing this scene, many soldiers in the Beiying army were inexplicably panicked.

They can feel that in the clouds above the sky, there is a terrifying force that is rapidly condensing!

Um?

Yang Jian couldn't help but look up at the sky, frowning tightly, his eyes flashing complex rays of light.

This move… It seems to be a famous general of a generation, Zhao Yun's stunt, the Promise Good Fortune Palm.

As a celebrity through the ages, Yang Jian is also a well-known Erlang Zhenjun in the Jianghu. He naturally knows the stunts of many strong people, including the famous general Zhao Yun.

At this time, Yang Jian was very surprised.

This Yue Feng is really not simple, not only can he master Hou Yi's Wanmu Xuan Chong formation, but also Zhao Yun's stunt, it is a rare talent.

It is a pity that such talents cannot be used for themselves, and can only be removed as soon as possible to avoid future troubles.

Thinking to himself, Yang Jian looked around and roared, "All the officers and men obey the orders, and quickly spread out."

Now that he knew that Yue Feng was using Zhao Yun's stunt, Yang Jian knew better that this move was the power of the Promise Fortune Palm. .

wow.

When the voice fell, the Beiying army did not dare to neglect, and they quickly retreated towards the surroundings.

And the Nagumo army did not hesitate, and quickly dodged towards the distance.

hum!

As soon as the armies on both sides dodged away, they saw Yue Feng appearing in mid-air. He stretched out his right palm and descended from the sky!

At this time, Yue Feng's descending speed was extremely fast! Just like a meteor, the air is cut through a long crack wherever it passes. From a distance, it is extremely shocking!

boom!

The shadow of Yue Feng's palm grew bigger and bigger, and finally, the moment his palm fell to the ground, the land was filled with dust!

Chapter 2054

Yue Feng's palm directly shoots a palm print with a diameter of one kilometer, as if it smashed a mountain from the sky invisibly.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, whether it was the Beiying army or the Nanyun army, everyone felt chills down their backs, their heads buzzed, and they couldn't help gasping for air.

It's just a palm that has such power.

too strong.

However, soon after the soldiers of the Northern Ying army responded one by one, a burst of laughter broke out.

"This palm is really powerful, but it's a pity that no one was killed… Haha…"

"Your Majesty has long known the power of this palm, so let's spread it out, this kid's palm is in vain It's a waste, haha…"

“That is, no matter how powerful it is, what’s the use of it if it doesn’t hit anyone?”

The mockery and ridicule of the Beiying army kept coming. Yue Feng just pretended he didn’t hear it, and his figure slowly descended. , his eyes fixed on the huge palm print.

“Haha…”

At this time, Yang Jian also sneered, looking at Yue Feng’s eyes, full of contempt.

How does this kid know Zhao Yun’s stunt? It’s a pity that I met myself, and finally I was empty.

The next second, Yang Jian didn’t talk nonsense, and commanded the army to shout: “The whole army obeys the order, and encircles and suppresses the Nanyun army, not one, and not the other…”

In Yang Jian’s heart, Yue Feng’s trump cards were all used. You don’t need to waste your time.

“Kill!” The

voice fell, and the Beiying army regained its strength and made a thunderous roar, rushing towards the Nanyun army like a tide.

For a time, the Nagumo army looked at each other in dismay, panicking.

However, Yue Feng was not nervous at all, instead he raised the corner of his mouth and showed a smile. It doesn’t matter if he hits anyone or not, as long as the volcano erupts! Yue Feng could see that in the huge palm print, cracks appeared on the ground, and in the cracks, there was an extremely scorching light.

Um?

Yang Jian noticed something was wrong and frowned.

“Not good!” At the same time, Zhang Jiao’s expression changed, and he was about to remind him, but it was too late. The volcano is about to erupt!

Boom…

Just as the Northern Ying army rushed to the vicinity of the huge palm print, they heard a violent roar from under their feet, and then, the ground of the entire wilderness vibrated violently.

Immediately afterwards, huge cracks appeared in front of everyone, and then, streams of magma containing incomparably hot energy erupted from the cracks. From a distance, they looked like dazzling pillars of fire…

Because Yue Feng already had a hunch, and at the moment when the magma erupted, he quickly recalled Yuan Tiangang and Youyan to the Linglong Pagoda.

The Nayun army also quickly retreated one by one because they had taken fire-proofing pills in advance.

The Northern Ying army was not so lucky.

“Ah…” The

magma suddenly spewed out from the ground, and the Beiying army was caught off guard. In an instant, many soldiers were sprayed by the magma, uttered a shrill scream, and immediately turned into ashes. The formation of the entire Beiying army, There was an instant collapse, wailing, and exclamations continued to sound, and the air was even more intertwined with the smell of blood and burning.

hum.

Zhang Jiao’s face changed greatly, and he quickly exploded his inner strength, condensing a protective film to protect Han Bing, Yue Wuya and others around him.

Yang Jian was suspended in the air, looking at the collapsed Beiying army below, his face was ashen, extremely ugly.

At the current state, Yang Jian is not afraid of these magma at all, but seeing that his invincible Northern Ying army is burned to ashes by magma one by one, he is almost mad in his heart.

“Withdraw, quickly withdraw from this wilderness.” An angry roar came from Yang Jian’s mouth.

This Northern Ying army will continue to follow him to the south and north to fight, and it cannot be completely damaged here.

wow.

The voice fell, and many Beiying soldiers fled to the surroundings in a hurry, all of them were extremely embarrassed. Although they responded quickly, more than half of the hundreds of thousands of troops were still buried in the area where the magma erupted.

And most of the soldiers who escaped by chance were also burned and lost their strength to fight. It can be said that Yang Jian suffered heavy losses.

On the other hand, the Nayun army, because they took the fire-suppressing pills one by one, and Yue Feng's perfect command, left the dangerous area of the magma eruption immediately. There were very few casualties. Only a few hundred soldiers suffered minor burns.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, the Queen and Long Qianyu, as well as the civil and military officials, were extremely excited.

Great, the plan worked.

Haha…

At this time, Yue Feng couldn't help laughing at the sky, unable to hide his pride, and mocked at Yang Jian: "Yang Jian, I said, today I won't necessarily die, and you won't necessarily be able to break through. Imperial City, how is it? Are you convinced?"

Chapter 2055

Swish!

Hearing this, Yang Jian's eyes were extremely blood-red, he locked on Yue Feng tightly, and roared, "Good boy, I won't be Yang Jian if I don't blow your bones to ashes today."

Seeing his army suffering such a defeat, Yang Jian's inner anger was filled with anger. , rub it up!

"Your Majesty! Kill him!"

At the same time, Zhang Jiao at the back couldn't help shouting: "If this person is not eliminated, there will be endless troubles in the future."

This Yue Feng actually knew that there was magma under this wilderness, Taking advantage of the terrain to defeat the Northern Ying army, such an opponent is too terrifying. You know, Zhang Jiao claims to be proficient in astronomy and geography, and he didn't see that there was magma under the wilderness.

'No, don't kill my father…" Han Bing's tender body trembled and couldn't help but let out a low voice, very anxious.

Om.

At this moment, Yang Jian didn't hesitate at all, and an earth-shattering terrifying aura erupted all over his body. Holding the three-pointed and two-edged sword tightly, his figure flashed and came straight to Yue Feng.

At this time, Yang Jian, no matter how Yue Feng knew that there was magma under the wilderness, there was only one purpose, and that was to kill him.

Listen again . Zhang Jiao's words made Yang Jian more firm in this belief, because Yang Jian realized that if Yue Feng didn't die, he would not want to unify the Kyushu continent.

The Nanyun Imperial City could not be broken, but Yue Feng must die.

Nima!

The killing intent of Yue Feng changed, and he turned around and ran.

At this time, Yang Jian was determined to kill himself. If he didn't run, he would die.

Whoosh! The

next second, he fled back to the city gate, and Yue Feng shouted. Said: "Senior Guigu, it's time to show up. "

When he shouted this sentence, Yue Feng was sweating profusely, and at the same time secretly rejoiced in his heart.

Fortunately, he had the foresight to let Guiguzi stay, otherwise, even if he had the protection of strong men like Youyan and Yuan Tiangang, he would not be able to stop the furious Yang Jian.

As soon as the voice fell, he saw Guiguzi's figure, walked out slowly, and stood beside Yue Feng.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of Yang Jian, Zhang Jiao, and everyone in the Beiying army all focused on Guiguzi.

What?

Just looking at it, Yang Jian's body suddenly shuddered, and he immediately stopped in mid-air, his eyes fixed on Guiguzi, extremely shocked.

This….this is Qianguqi, Guiguzi?

At this time, Yang Jian only felt that his brain was buzzing, and the whole person was stupid.

As a peerless powerhouse who has lived for thousands of years, how could Yang Jian not know Guiguzi? You know, Guiguzi has influenced the world for thousands of years!

hiss!

Zhang Jiao at the back couldn't help but gasped, and his whole body froze. ,

I didn't see it.

Senior Guigu, is he here?

When Zhang Jiao established the Yellow Turban Army and the world was in chaos, the reason why he was in no position to go anywhere was precisely because he saw Guiguzi's art of war. To be honest, although Guiguzi did not accept Zhang Jiao as his apprentice, in Zhang Jiao's heart, Guiguzi's status was more important than that of Guiguzi. Parents are more important.

Now that Guiguzi suddenly appeared in front of him, how could Zhang Jiao not be shocked?

Soon, Yang Jian and Zhang Jiao reacted and looked at Yue Feng with complicated eyes.

This is impossible…

This Yue Feng is just a junior, how can he know Guiguzi, the famous ancient and strange man in Kyushu?

But that's what happened. The old man beside Yue Feng had a strong aura, especially his unique temperament, he was definitely not wrong, he was Senior Guiguzi.

Yang Jian and Zhang Jiao saw that Guiguzi was standing beside Yue Feng, although his expression was indifferent, but Guiguzi looked at Yue Feng with a bit of admiration. It was obvious that the two had a close relationship.

"Yang Jian!"

Finally, Guiguzi looked at Yang Jian and said lightly, "It is too inhuman to start a war for no reason and to force the people to attack the city. No matter how strong you are, you won't be respected by the world, and you will not be able to unify Kyushu in the end. "

Speaking, Guiguzi's eyes fell on Zhang Jiao, and continued: "And you, although you are very talented in the art of war, but your actions are too extreme, if you don't return to the

right path in time, you will not end well, okay. Now, that's all I have to say to this old man, and you can withdraw your troops."

When he finished the last sentence, Guiguzi's eyes were extremely indifferent, and there was no mood swing at all.

To be honest, with Guiguzi's temperament, he was too lazy to say these words to Yang Jian.

But since he promised to help Yue Feng, he must help to the end.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2056-2060

Chapter 2056

"Thank you Guigu senior for your teaching." Yang Jian was embarrassed and quickly responded.

Yang Jian is aloof and arrogant, and there are only a handful of people in the world who make him jealous, and Guiguzi is one of them.

call!

At this moment, Zhang Jiao's body trembled, and he hurriedly bowed to Guiguzi and said respectfully: "Senior's words, Zhang Jiao can't forget."

When he said this, Zhang Jiao completely lost his previous arrogance, but was incomparable. Be humble. In front of me is Senior Guigu, who dares to be presumptuous? Moreover, it is an honor to be taught by him, but the world can't even think of it.

In the next second, Yang Jian turned his head and shouted, "The whole army obeys the order and withdraws from the Southern Cloud Continent."

After speaking, Yang Jian gave Yue Feng a reluctant look.

Seeing that the Southern Cloud Continent was about to be conquered, Yang Jian felt very unwilling to withdraw his troops like this.

But there is no way, Yue Feng, with the help of a god like Guiguzi, if he fights again, he will be humiliating himself.

"Wait!"

However, at this moment, Yue Feng shouted, and immediately flew down the city gate tower and stopped in front of the Beiying army.

Swish!

In an instant, the Beiying army sent out a burst of restlessness, and each and everyone looked at Yue Feng closely, full of vigilance.

His Majesty has promised to withdraw his troops, what else does Yue Feng want to do?

Yang Jian frowned and looked at Yue Feng coldly, his face full of displeasure.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

On the other hand, the queen and the civil and military officials were all stunned for a while, and then they sweated for Yue Feng.

This Yue Feng, wouldn't rely on Guiguzi's presence to arrest Yang Jian?

Although Yang Jian is very afraid of Guiguzi, he is still a peerless powerhouse who has been famous for thousands of years.

"Boy!"

Finally, Yang Jian reacted and looked at Yue Feng coldly: "What do you want to do?"

At this time, Yang Jian tried his best to restrain the anger in his heart, Madd, because of the senior Guigu's face, he did not continue. Siege of the city, promised to withdraw troops, and this Yue Feng, actually had to make an inch to prevent his army from leaving?

Yang Jian had already thought about it, if Yue Feng made excessive demands, even if Guiguzi was present, he would be killed.

After all, the prestige of his true monarch Erlang cannot be violated.

call!

Feeling Yang Jian's anger, Yue Feng's expression was calm, without the slightest fluctuation.

The next second, Yue Feng pointed at Yue Wuya and Han Bing, and said lightly, "You Beiying army can leave, but the two of them will stay."

Wow!

When the voice fell, whether it was the Beiying army or the queen, they were all stunned, and they all looked suddenly.

It turned out that Yue Feng stopped the Beiying army because he wanted to keep his son and daughter.

Yang Jian was also stunned for a moment, then chuckled, looked at Yue Feng and said, “Would you like to stay, your son and daughter, this is their business and your family business. What are you telling me to do?”

Saying this At the time, Yang Jian looked proud and disdainful.

At the same time, there was a bit of mockery in his eyes.

call!

Chapter 2057

Hearing this, Yue Feng took a deep breath and looked closely at Yue Wuya: “Ya’er, this battle is over, don’t be stubborn, stay with Binger, okay?

” When the war started, all of Yue Feng’s energy was used to deal with the Beiying army, and he had no time to worry about Yue Wuya and the two. Now that the Beiying army was defeated and the situation was set, how could he let his son and daughter leave with Yang Jian. ?

“Yue Feng!” The

voice fell, Yue Wuya gave Yue Feng a cold look: “You don’t have to waste your words, I won’t stay, not only today, what will I do in the future, it has nothing to do with you?”

When he said this, Yue Wuya had a determined look on his face.

Uh…

Yue Feng looked embarrassed, and at the same time was anxious.

Why is this kid so disobedient?

“Brother…”

At this moment, Han Bing came over, took Yue Wuya’s arm, and said softly, “Let’s stay with Daddy, and Daddy has apologized to you more than once, even if there was something wrong with him in the past, It’s all over, can’t you just forgive him?”

Yue Wuya’s face was sullen, his eyes flickered gloomily, and he didn’t answer.

Han Bing bit his lip and continued to comfort him: “We have been fighting with Dad these days, can’t you see it? Dad is concerned about the world, he is not from Nanyun

Continent, but he came to help Nanyun Continent to stop the war. . Shouldn't you be happy to have such a father…"

"My heart is in the world?"

Hearing this, Yue Wuya became excited as if he was touched by a wound in the bottom of his heart, and sneered: "Yes, he has lofty aspirations and broad-mindedness. He has to take care of so many people in the world, but my mother What? What is my mother? My mother gave her beautiful youth and waited for him for so long. What did he get in return? In return, he didn't ask questions for more than ten years."

"These people who have never met, he You can go all out to protect, but you are so ruthless to your own woman!"

"You know, although I grew up in the palace and under the protection of my father, the most common name I hear is not the prince, but the evil seed! I remember very clearly, once, my mother was slandered and was taken to the street for a parade. It was raining heavily that day, and I was tied with my hands and dragged to the ground by a carriage… I was so cold and scared… I thought My mother and I are going to die…"

"Yue Feng, when my mother and I needed the most care, you weren't there, now I can protect my mother, but you appeared, and you told me the truth and let me recognize it. Your father… hehe!"

"You said it yourself, are you worthy? Are you worthy?"

Yue Wuya became more and more excited, trembling all over, his eyes were extremely bloody, and the last sentence almost screamed.

Does it match?

These two words, like an invisible sledgehammer, smashed into Yue Feng's heart.

At the same time, upon hearing Yue Wuya's words, Yue Feng's eyes instantly turned red, and he felt extremely distressed.

"I'm sorry, Ya'er!" Yue Feng's tears couldn't stop flowing, and his eyes were fixed on Yue Wuya, and he said abruptly: "I'm sorry, these years have caused your mother and son to suffer…"

At this time Yue Feng finally understood why his son hated him so much.

It turned out that although he grew up in the palace and was clothed in fine clothes and food, he had suffered so much damage spiritually.

At this time, Yue Feng, in addition to being distressed, also has endless guilt.

call!

At this moment, the entire imperial city was silent.

Han Bing stared blankly at Yue Wuya, unable to speak for a while, her delicate face was also full of pity.

It turned out that my brother suffered so much when he was a child… To

be honest, Han Bing and Han proudly left Emei and wandered around, although they had no fixed place to live, but Han proudly was strong and powerful. Under her protection, Han Bing had never suffered at all. bullying by others.

Seeing Yue Wuya being so excited at this time, Han Bing vaguely understood that his brother and his living environment were different. Because of too many twists and turns, he held such a grudge against his father, and this kind of grudge could not be eliminated for a while.

Chapter 2058

“Sister!”

At this time, Yue Wuya calmed down a bit, turned his head to look at Han Bing, and said seriously: “If you want to stay, just stay, I will leave here with the Beiying army. “

When he said this, Yue Wuya didn’t even look at Yue Feng in front of the army.

Just now, Yue Wuya remembered the previous scenes, and his emotions were surging. He didn’t want to see Yue Feng, let alone stay.

Han Bing bit her lip tightly and took Yue Wuya’s hand: “Brother, don’t be uncomfortable, I’ll go with you.” After speaking

, Han Bing slowly passed through the army, walked to Yue Feng, and whispered. Said: “Father, I can’t stay with you anymore. My brother is emotionally unstable. I’m afraid he will do something extreme. Don’t worry, I will persuade him.”

Well!

Yue Feng squeezed out a smile and nodded, but his heart was full of bitterness.

My daughter is so well-behaved and sensible, and with her by her side, I don’t have to worry too much about Ya’er.

Han Bing said no more and returned to Yue Wuya’s side.

“The whole army obeys the order!”

At this moment, Yang Jian, who was watching a joke, raised his hand and said loudly, “Evacuate!”

After saying that, Yang Jian turned his head and glanced at Yue Feng, unable to hide his sneer: “Kid, I admit that you are not only talented, but also very lucky, but you are a mess, haha…”

Originally, Nanyun Continent was about to be easily accessible, but Yue Feng was disturbed, and Yang Jian was even more angry. Yes, Yue Feng had Guiguzi sitting next to him, and he didn’t dare to act rashly, so he could only leave in humiliation.

But now, seeing Yue Feng and his son have staged a wonderful father-son relationship, Yang Jian couldn’t help it.

After saying the last sentence, Yang Jian laughed loudly and led the army to leave slowly.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng watched Yue Wuya slowly withdraw with the Beiying army, his back was getting farther and farther, Yue Feng’s heart was extremely bitter and uncomfortable, and he wanted to cry without tears.

What if the war was won? Ya’er still refuses to forgive herself, treating herself as an enemy… In the

end, she still loses.

Finally, the Beiying army completely disappeared in the distant mountains and forests, never to be seen again.

Whoa!

At this moment, the entire imperial city, as well as the Nagumo army, burst into cheers, and many people even cried with joy.

“That’s great, finally the army of Beiying has been completely pushed back.”

“We won, we won!”

“Wuwu, finally we don’t have to be slaves to the subjugation of the country…” The

loud cheers continued to come, Yue The wind was indifferent, without the slightest emotional fluctuations.

Looking at the people around him, their faces were filled with excited and excited smiles. Yue Feng's mood became more and more melancholy, as cold as the constantly blowing north wind.

Ya'er hates herself so much, how can she be saved?

"Okay."

Just when Yue Feng was secretly melancholy, Guiguzi came over and said lightly: "The situation has been settled, this old man should leave." The

voice fell, and before Yue Feng could respond, he saw Guiguzi's aura surging around him. , The figure flashed, and it was a few hundred meters outside the city. The speed was unbelievable, and it was rare in the world.

hiss.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a deep breath.

I went, and I was hundreds of meters away in the blink of an eye. What kind of movement method is this?

It is indeed a miracle person, it is simply a magical skill.

Swish!

At the same time, everyone present looked at Guiguzi's figure in amazement, and they were speechless in shock.

This strength cannot be described as terrifying.

Simply beyond imagination.

Before everyone could react, Guiguzi's figure had disappeared, as if it had never appeared.

At this time, Yue Feng reacted, and directed a deep salute in the direction of Guiguzi's disappearance, and shouted at the same time, "Thank you for your help, and Yue Feng respectfully sends you off."

Chapter 2059 In

two sentences, Yue Feng came from the bottom of his heart.

You must know that Yue Feng was completely desperate before, and even made preparations, and the Queen and Long Qianyu evacuated the imperial city and left the Southern Cloud Continent, and the appearance of Guiguzi directly saved the situation.

Such an existence that can turn things around, who wouldn't accept it?

In an instant, the civil and military officials and the Nanyun army also saluted in unison, and shouted in unison: "Respectfully send Guigu senior."

A few hours later, night fell.

The Nanyun Imperial City was brightly lit, and people could be seen everywhere, gathering together to celebrate today's victory.

To be able to completely defeat Yang Jian today and force the Northern Ying army back can be said to be the most glorious day of the Southern Cloud Continent in the past few hundred years.

At this time, there was also a lively and festive scene in the Yunxiu Hall of the Imperial Palace.

Yunxiu Hall is the place where the queen handles political affairs and receives foreign envoys. It is exquisite and elegant, yet majestic. Originally it was very dignified and solemn, but in order to celebrate today's victory, the Queen specially set up a banquet here to reward Yue Feng and the generals.

At this time, the Yunxiu Hall was full of banquets, and the civil and military officials sat in full costumes, toasting with the queen on the dragon seat, and the atmosphere was very cheerful and joyful.

Even Long Qianyu, who has always been aloof, showed a smile at this time.

Today's battle, won so perfect, who is not happy.

At the top of the banquet, Yue Feng put on a set of elegant white robes, and sat there with a silent expression, which seemed out of tune with the lively and festive scenes around him.

Yes, Yue Feng is still worried about Yue Wuya's affairs.

The surrounding civil and military officials all knew that Yue Feng had something on his mind, and they all wanted to come over to toast, but seeing his gloomy appearance, they did not dare to come to disturb him.

"Yue Feng!"

At this time, the queen slowly raised the wine glass in her hand, and smiled at Yue Feng: “Today you are able to defeat the Beiying army, you have made a great contribution, come here, I will give you a toast.” The

queen saw that, Yue Feng was troubled by his son’s affairs, so he wanted to persuade him to have a few drinks. After all, getting drunk can relieve a thousand worries.

“Thank you, Your Majesty!” Yue Feng smiled, raised his cup, and drank it all.

Seeing the Queen’s opening, the surrounding civil and military officials also rushed over to toast, each with a more respectful attitude.

Originally, Yue Feng lost the throne of Xicang Continent. These civil and military officials all looked down on Yue Feng, but in the past few days, Yue Feng led the Nanyun army to resist Yang Jian, and the extraordinary military talent shown by everyone deeply impressed everyone. It was shocking, and today, the Northern Ying army was completely repelled, and the civil and military officials were convinced.

Everyone’s toast, Yue Feng did not refuse, and the wine was almost dry. After a while, he was slightly drunk, and temporarily put aside his worries.

“Your Majesty!”

At this time, Wentai stood up, took the pleasure of wine, and said to the Queen: “Qi, Your Majesty, the majesty of the concubine, today completely defeated the Northern Ying army, I really admire, such a peerless talent, Your Majesty and the eldest princess are like a match made in heaven, the minister has a suggestion, why don’t your majesty set their wedding date at today’s dinner party, and make it even more hilarious.”

Wentai, a first-rank officer, is even more so. The literary dean of Cloud Continent.

Many years ago, Wentai and Yue Feng had a verse comparison, and they were defeated in a mess. He fainted on the spot. Later, when he carefully recalled Yue Feng’s verse, Wentai was convinced, and these days, when he saw Yue Feng’s ability to lead troops, he was even more convinced. It is a five-body cast of admiration.

As soon as the voice fell, the surrounding ministers spoke up in succession.

“That’s right, the concubine and the eldest princess are talented and beautiful. Let’s order them to get married as soon as possible .

“

I also agree with…”

Everyone’s words from you and me couldn’t hide their admiration and compliment to Yue Feng.

Everyone present knew in their hearts that although Yue Feng was the concubine, if he and Long Qianyu never got married, it would be just a name. Yang Jian did not dare to pay attention to Nanyun Continent for the time being because of Yue Feng, but once Yue Feng and Long Qianyu There has been a change in the relationship between the two. Yue Feng doesn’t care about Nanyun Continent, Yang Jian will no longer have any worries, and will definitely attack.

Therefore, let Yue Feng and Long Qianyu get married as soon as possible, and set the name down, so that it is foolproof.

Haha…

Hearing this, Yue Feng sat there with a leisurely expression on his face, smiling without saying a word.

Yue Feng is very thoughtful, how could he not know the purpose of these civil and military officials? Getting married with Long Qianyu is secondary, and the main purpose is to use his prestige to shock the Northern Ying Continent.

However, Yue Feng didn’t care about this.

After all, he and Long Qianyu had already had a marriage contract, and it was only a matter of time before they got married.

Swish!

However, Long Qianyu’s delicate body trembled, and her delicate face suddenly blushed.

These civil and military officials, who were usually respectful to themselves, now openly discuss their marriage in order to compliment Yue Feng, which is really embarrassing and irritating.

Chapter 2060

“Okay!”

At this time, the queen nodded and agreed: “Indeed, it is indeed time to set a date for the wedding of the emperor’s sister.” The

queen looked at Yue Feng with a smile: “Yue Feng, what do you think? What is the best date to get married with the emperor’s sister?” In the

past, the queen would never take the initiative to discuss it, but set the date directly, after all, she was the queen and possessed absolute majesty.

But Yue Feng's performance today is really amazing, and even the Queen admires it, so I discussed it with Yue Feng.

"This…"

Yue Feng sat there lazily, scratched his head, and said with a smile, "Any day will do."

In Yue Feng's heart, marriage is a happy event, and any day is a good day. Saying that, Yue Feng glanced at Long Qianyu opposite with a smile.

Haha…

This Long Qianyu, a self-proclaimed princess with golden branches and jade leaves, has always looked down on me before, and finally wants to marry me as a wife?

Um!

Hearing Yue Feng's answer, the queen nodded and ordered the eunuch beside her, "Go check the almanac and see if there are any auspicious days in the past few days."

The eunuch nodded quickly.

"Imperial Sister!"

At this moment, Long Qianyu stood up and quickly said, "I…I don't want to get married now."

While saying this, Long Qianyu turned his head and glared at Yue Feng.

This Yue Feng's marriage is related to his life's happiness, he actually looks like he doesn't care, it's just too hateful.

To be honest, Yue Feng's performance in the past few days has changed Long Qianyu's opinion of him, but it does not mean that he completely accepts Yue Feng.

Therefore, seeing that the queen was going to set a date, Long Qianyu quickly stopped it.

"I don't want to get married now?" The

queen frowned and looked at Long Qianyu with a smile: "When does the emperor's sister want?" On the

surface, it seemed peaceful, but the queen was really anxious.

This imperial sister is really, she and Yue Feng lived in the same room in Canglan City before, do you still need to delay? Continue to drag on, how should people in the world view the Nayun royal family?

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of everyone in the hall were also focused on Long Qianyu, waiting for her answer.

“I…”

Long Qianyu bit her lip tightly, her delicate face flushed red, but she said one word and couldn’t go on.

At this time, Long Qianyu was in a mess. How could he know when he would get married.

A few seconds later, Long Qianyu took a deep breath, looked at the queen and said seriously: “Sister Huang, I feel that getting married is in a hurry now. Although Yue Feng is good, he is still far from the standard in my heart…

” !

The words fell, and the surrounding civil and military officials suddenly burst into an uproar, and then, many ministers couldn’t help but open their mouths to comfort them.

“His Royal Highness, Prince Consort, if you look at Kyushu, you can’t find a second one.”

“Yes, even Guigu seniors have helped him. Who in the world has this honor?”

“His Royal Highness , are your requirements too high?”

The consolation of the civil and military officials, you and I came, Long Qianyu trembled, and stomped his feet in anger.

You must know that these ministers usually see Long Qianyu respectfully, and they dare not refute Long Qianyu’s words, but today, because of the marriage, these ministers are all on Yue Feng’s side.

At this moment, Long Qianyu’s pretty face blushed, and she couldn’t say anything angry, but her face full of shame and anger was also very charming.

“Shut up for me!”

Finally, Long Qianyu couldn’t help it, looked around coldly, and let out a coquettish cry.

call!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2061-2070

Chapter 2061 When the

voice fell, the civil and military officials quickly shut their mouths, each and everyone was silent like a cicada.

After all, Long Qianyu has a high position in the Southern Cloud Continent and is very prestige. Seeing her angry at this time, there are no ministers present who are not afraid.

Even Yue Feng's heart trembled inexplicably, looking at Long Qianyu with complicated eyes, and muttered secretly.

Nima, as expected of the eldest Highness Princess.

This aura is too strong, and when you get married in the future, you have to be careful.

"Imperial sister!"

At this moment, the queen sighed lightly and looked at Long Qianyu helplessly: "Even if you don't want to get married now, you have to give a reason to convince everyone, you must know that your marriage , It's not about you alone, it's also about the reputation of our Nanyun royal family."

After speaking, the queen's face became serious and continued: "You don't want to get married, and you can't come up with a reason, how can this be done? "

I…"

Long Qianyu bit her lip tightly, thought for a while, looked at the queen and said, "Sister Huang, if you want me to marry Yue Feng, yes, but I have one condition.

" Then , Long Qianyu looked at Yue Feng with a half-smile, "I'm afraid he can't do it."

Huh?

Facing Long Qianyu's gaze, Yue Feng frowned secretly.

What is this woman going to do?

At the same time, the queen pondered for a while, then smiled: "Okay, tell me, what are the conditions?"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Phew!

At this moment, the surrounding civil and military officials were all very curious.

The eldest princess actually put forward conditions to the concubine.

What will this condition be?

But Yue Feng reacted, but he smiled without saying a word.

He could see that Long Qianyu was still very resistant to this marriage, saying that he had conditions, but in fact he wanted to continue procrastinating.

call!

Finally, Long Qianyu breathed a sigh of relief, looked closely at Yue Feng, and said word by word, “My condition is that within a month of Yue Feng, if he can sit on the emperor of Xi Cang Continent, I will marry him. I don’t want to marry a man who can’t even keep the throne. If he can regain the throne of Xi Cang within a month, I will marry him.”

What?

Hearing this, there was an uproar in the audience, looking at Yue Feng one by one, his eyes flickering with complexity.

This…

Yue Feng was the emperor of Xicang Continent before, and was finally taken back by Duan Yu. Under such circumstances, how could Yue Feng be the emperor of Xicang Continent again?

Moreover, there is also a time limit, one month?

shit.

At this moment, Yue Feng was also stunned, not knowing whether to laugh or cry.

This Long Qianyu, really quick-witted, actually thought of a condition that he couldn’t handle.

In the current Xi Cang Continent, I am afraid that Duan Yu has regained control. With the lesson of the last time, Duan Yu must be strictly guarded. How can he have a chance to regain the throne?

Don’t say a month, I’m afraid that if I give it another two months, I can’t do it myself.

quiet!

At this moment, the entire hall was silent, almost a needle drop could be heard.

Even the queen was completely silent, looking at Long Qianyu helplessly.

The Queen's mind is smart, and she naturally sees that Long Qianyu is deliberately making things difficult for Yue Feng, but so many ministers around are watching, how can she be so embarrassed to blame her?

Seeing this scene, Long Qianyu showed a smile, and looked at Yue Feng with some pride: "How? Can you do it?"

At this time, Long Qianyu was in a very relaxed mood, and even more proud of his own wit.

I'm really too smart to think of such a wonderful reason.

Chapter 2062

"The eldest princess."

Yue Feng scratched his head and gave a wry smile: "If I do my best, it is not difficult to take back the throne of Xi Cang, but it's just a little bit more pressing for a month, you see… .."

Before he could finish speaking, Long Qianyu interrupted directly.

"Yue Feng, don't ask me to extend the time for you. It's just a month. If you can't do it, you're not qualified to be my man." Long Qianyu said coldly.

Ugh!

Yue Feng sighed, very speechless.

This Long Qianyu is really difficult to deal with.

Thinking to myself, Yue Feng will agree.

"Your Majesty!"

However, at this moment, a eunuch walked in quickly and respectfully said to the Queen: "The envoy of Xi Cang is asking, and is now waiting outside the palace."

Huh?

In an instant, whether it was the Queen, Yue Feng, or everyone around, they were all stunned.

What a coincidence, just as Yue Feng could become the emperor of Xi Cang Continent again, this Xi Cang messenger came.

The next second, the queen reacted and raised her jade hand: “Announce him to come in.”

“Yes.” The eunuch responded quickly and walked out quickly.

A few seconds later, the eunuch walked in with a Xi Cang messenger.

Chen Yuan?

Seeing this messenger, Yue Feng was stunned.

This Xicang messenger, known to Yue Feng, is the Minister of Rites of Xicang Continent, called Chen Yuan. Before Yue Feng was the emperor in Xicang Continent, he had summoned him twice.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of everyone in the hall were also focused on Chen Yuan, all pondering the purpose of this messenger from Xi Cang.

However, at this moment, a scene that shocked everyone appeared.

Pfft!

Seeing Chen Yuan walking straight to Yue Feng, he knelt down directly, his face full of sincerity and urgency: “Your Majesty, the situation in Xicang Continent is chaotic now. I implore Your Majesty to return to Xicang Continent immediately to preside over government affairs and stabilize people’s hearts.”

What?

In an instant, the entire hall was in an uproar, and everyone was stunned.

This… this messenger of Xi Cang, what are you calling Yue Feng? His Majesty?

Especially Long Qianyu, his delicate body trembled, his eyes fixed on Yue Feng, his delicate face was full of surprise.

This is impossible, Yue Feng has already lost the throne, how can he still be the emperor of Xi Cang Continent?

However, the envoy of Xi Cang in front of him clearly called him His Majesty, and he would not have heard it wrong.

Yue Feng was also stunned, looked at Chen Yuan with a puzzled expression, and was speechless.

What's the matter?

The next second, Yue Feng calmed down, looked at Chen Yuan and asked, "Chen Yuan, get up first and clarify the situation."

When he said this, Yue Feng's eyes were full of suspicion.

At that time in Mount Emei, Hong Fei took the lead and re-appointed Duan Yu as emperor. Why is there no emperor in Xicang Continent now?

Where did Duan Yu go?

"Your Majesty!"

Chen Yuan wiped the sweat from his forehead and told the whole story.

It turned out that Duan Yu was on Mount Emei and was severely injured by Yue Wuya. He didn't know where to hide to recuperate, and he did not return to the Xicang Continent at all. At that time, only tens of thousands of Xicang troops returned. In the days that followed, Duan Yu seemed to have disappeared and never returned.

Under such circumstances, Xi Cang Continent was suddenly in a state of leaderless dragons.

After saying this, Chen Yuan looked at Yue Feng with respect and anticipation in his eyes: "Your Majesty, the civil and military affairs of the dynasty are all waiting for His Majesty to go back and preside over the overall situation. Xicang Continent cannot do without His Majesty, so please go back with your Majesty. Let's go."

Recently, Yang Jian led the army to conquer various continents, and Xicang Continent, like other continents, was almost panicked.

Chapter 2063

Just last night, I learned that Yue Feng helped Nanyun Continent defeat Yang Jian's army, and the civil and military officials of Xi Cang Continent hurriedly held a meeting and finally decided to invite Yue Feng back.

After all, in the entire Kyushu, only Yue Feng can block Yang Jian's iron cavalry. With him, Xi Cang Continent can be assured of worry-free.

Phew…

Hearing this, Yue Feng took a deep breath and suddenly felt in his heart.

That's what happened.

"Your Majesty!"

Seeing that Yue Feng was silent and did not respond, Chen Yuan suddenly became anxious and pleaded: "That bastard Hong Fei actually betrayed His Majesty on Mount Emei and helped the villain Duan Yu, it is a crime that deserves death, so, Before the minister came, he and other ministers had joined forces to put Hong Fei in the prison, waiting for His Majesty to go back and deal with him personally!"

"Your Majesty, this minister is sincere, inviting His Majesty to go back, also represents the entire Xi Cang Continent people. Your Majesty will agree, His Majesty has a broad heart and cannot abandon Xicang Continent."

After saying this, Chen Yuan knelt on the ground and kept kowtowing at Yue Feng, his attitude was extremely sincere.

wow.

Seeing this scene, everyone around was dumbfounded, staring at Yue Feng, speechless.

Long Qianyu's body trembled even more, biting her lips tightly, her heart was extremely shocked. And looking at Yue Feng's eyes, it is even more complicated and unbelievable.

call!

Finally, Yue Feng reacted, looked at Chen Yuan dumbfounded, raised his hand and said, "Okay, don't kowtow, I promise to be the emperor of Xi Cang Continent."

In the current situation, if he doesn't agree, I'm afraid Chen Yuan wants to break his head.

Moreover, being the emperor of Xi Cang Continent has only advantages and no disadvantages, so why not agree.

"Your Majesty is merciful, and the ministers represent the civil and military affairs of the Manchu Dynasty. Thank you for your long grace." Chen Yuan was overjoyed, said very gratefully, and then stood up.

Yue Feng smiled, and then said seriously: “I can go back to preside over the overall situation, but not now, because I have more important things to do, so you go back first, rest assured, knowing that I am the emperor of Xi Cang Continent, Yang Jian doesn’t dare to act rashly.” The

reason why Yue Feng came to the Southern Cloud Continent was to find Su Qingyan. Now that Qingyan has not been found, how can it be possible to go to Xicang Continent to be the emperor?

“Yes, Your Majesty.” Chen Yuan responded quickly.

Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, and after explaining a few words, let Chen Yuan leave.

Swish!

As soon as the forefoot left, all the Nanyun officials in the hall knelt down to Yue Feng and shouted in unison.

“Chen and so on, see Your Majesty Xi Cang.”

“Long live, Long Live Your Majesty Xi Cang…”

Although Yue Feng is the emperor of Xi Cang Continent, he is also the honorable person of the Ninety-five Continent. You have to kneel too, the rules cannot be broken.

Of course, except for Long Qianyu, who is still stunned.

At the same time, the queen also stood up, looked at Yue Feng with a smile and said: “Congratulations, Yue Feng, you have become the emperor of Xi Cang Continent again.” After

saying that, the queen pointed to the position around her and continued. : “Now that you and I have the same status, and we are on an equal footing, you should also come up and sit.”

He is the consort of the emperor’s sister. thing.

Yue Feng smiled slightly, shook his head and said, “Your Majesty, don’t be polite, I’m more casual, and it’s the same wherever I sit.”

Then, Yue Feng looked at Long Qianyu with a smile: “Your Highness, what did you say just now?”

Swish!

The voice fell, and the eyes of the entire hall focused on Long Qianyu.

Just now Long Qianyu said that as long as Yue Feng becomes the emperor of Xi Cang Continent again within a month, he will agree to marry.

And now, in less than half a moment, Yue Feng did it directly.

Now, Long Qianyu should have nothing to say.

“I…”

Long Qianyu bit his lip, almost bleeding, and he couldn’t go on after only one word.

She never dreamed that she had deliberately created a problem for Yue Feng, thinking that he could not do it, but in a blink of an eye, Yue Feng really became Emperor Xi Cang again.

It was so unexpected.

Moreover, this Yue Feng’s luck is also very good.

Chapter 2064

“Imperial Sister!”

Seeing Long Qianyu’s delay in making a decision, the Queen said softly: “Okay, the conditions you mentioned before are considered a joke, your marriage is related to two continents. The fate between the two, don’t hesitate, what date will your marriage be, you can tell for yourself.”

Seriously, if the envoy from Xi Cang hadn’t come and the scene just now hadn’t happened, the queen would have acquiesced to Long Qian. Yu’s decision to let her continue to drag.

But now, Yue Feng has become the Emperor of Xi Cang again, and his identity is different. Moreover, so many ministers around him are watching, if the emperor’s sister goes back on her word, it will be unreasonable, and she will lose face.

“Then…”

Seeing the Queen speak, Long Qianyu knew that it would be impossible for him not to agree to the marriage today, so he lowered his head and said softly, “Then it will be a month later. If it is a few days, then It’s too hasty, after all, the marriage is a major event, and many things have to be prepared.” To be

honest, Long Qianyu was very conflicted with Yue Feng’s marriage.

But there is no way, the condition is proposed by himself, and Yue Feng has done it, so he has nothing to say.

“Okay!”

With a smile on the Queen’s face, she nodded and said, “Then it will be a month later.”

Immediately, the Queen ordered to the civil and military officials: “Starting from tomorrow, immediately prepare for the wedding of the eldest princess, and no details can be made. Sloppy.”

“Yes, Your Majesty!” The civil and military officials responded in unison.

Immediately afterwards, they approached Yue Feng and held their hands together to celebrate.

“Congratulations, Concubine, oh no, Your Majesty…”

Yue Feng smiled slightly, but he was not too excited or excited.

Su Qingyan hasn’t found it yet, how can she be happy?

Two hours later, the celebration banquet was over, and the queen, Long Qianyu, and hundreds of civil and military officials left the hall one after another.

At this time, Yue Feng called all the generals together.

“Send the order, send these portraits immediately, no matter what, find her.” Yue Feng took out Su Qingyan’s portrait and handed it to the general in front of him, with a serious look on his face.

This portrait was painted by Yue Feng before he attended the celebration banquet. The Queen and Long Qianyu were present before, so I was embarrassed to take it out.

“Yes.” The generals responded in unison, and then quickly went to prepare.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng looked up at the night sky above his head, let out a long sigh of relief, and prayed secretly in his heart.

Light smoke, no matter where you are, I will definitely find you.

–Yue

Feng led the Nanyun army, defeated Yang Jian's army in one fell swoop, and forced Yang Jian to withdraw from the Nanyun Continent. This matter soon spread throughout the Kyushu Continent.

For a time, Yue Feng's reputation spread far and wide, and he became a famous figure in the Kyushu mainland, everyone knows it.

You must know that Yang Jian is a peerless powerhouse who has been famous for many years. It is incredible that Yue Feng can defeat him.

At this moment.

Northern Ying Continent, Imperial Palace.

In the hall, Yang Jian sat there in a dragon robe, his face extremely gloomy.

Below, the Gonggong and civil and military officials stood there tremblingly, not daring to take a breath.

At this time, Yang Jian was very annoyed.

He was defeated and retreated in the Nanyun Continent, and the news spread. Now all continents are talking about this matter, and he has become the laughing stock of the Kyushu Continent. The prestige of Erlang Zhenjun is almost destroyed.

Yang Jian was always arrogant, but now being laughed at by the Kyushu mainland is more uncomfortable than killing him.

"Gonggong."

Finally, Yang Jian looked at Gonggong and said coldly: "Send someone immediately to monitor Yue Feng's every move. Remember, you must pay special attention to Guiguzi, and if there is a situation, report it immediately."

Yang Jian once He is also the owner of Linglong Pagoda. Of course, he knows that Guiguzi is trapped on the fourth floor of Linglong Pagoda. Therefore, after withdrawing to Beiying Continent, Yang Jian realized that Guiguzi must have been released by Yue Feng from Linglong Tower.

It's just that when Yang Jian controlled Linglong Tower, he couldn't order Guiguzi to do things for him, and naturally he didn't believe that Guiguzi would recognize Yue Feng as the master.

But Guiguzi helped Yue Feng, it was a fact.

Yang Jian was very jealous of Guiguzi. As long as Guiguzi was by Yue Feng's side, Yang Jian would not dare to act rashly.

Yang Jian thought about it, and found out what happened to Yue Feng and Guiguzi as soon as possible. As long as the situation was thoroughly investigated and he knew himself and the enemy, he could deal with Yue Feng.

"Yes, Your Majesty!" Gong Gong responded and walked out of the hall quickly.

call!

At this moment, Yang Jian's eyes narrowed slightly, looking at the sky outside, his face was calm, but his heart was filled with anger.

Yue Feng, you'd better not let me take the chance.

Otherwise, I will make you regret coming into this world.

…..

Two days later, Nagumo Continent.

Royal Palace.

At this time, Yue Feng, wearing a silk nightgown, was lying on the soft couch very depressed.

For two days, he had sent people to search all over the Nanyun Continent, but Su Qingyan had never been found.

Light cigarettes will not be a problem, right?

Chapter 2065

Thinking of this, Yue Feng became more and more anxious.

"Master Consort!"

At this moment, a military general walked in quickly and said to Yue Feng, "Good news, we have found the trace of Su Qingyan."

Since he was not in Xicang Continent, Yue Feng specially ordered The people below, don't call yourself Your Majesty, so everyone can only call him Consort.

Yeah?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was shocked, almost jumped up from the soft couch, and looked at the general: “Where is she now?” After

saying that, Yue Feng was about to change his clothes and go out immediately.

“Master Consort, don’t get excited.” The general scratched his head and said in a complicated tone, “We just found the traces of Su Qingyan, but we didn’t find her. Moreover, according to the clues, Su Qingyan has already left the Southern Cloud Continent. “

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was originally excited, but instantly became half cold.

Qingyan left the Nanyun Continent?

“Master Consort!” The general said the situation with a helpless expression on his face.

It turned out that Yang Jian led the army to invade before, and the entire Nanyun Continent was in a panic. Many people left their homes and went to other continents for refuge. Under such circumstances, Su Qingyan couldn’t stay in the Nanyun Continent anymore.

At the end of the story, the general said cautiously, “Master Consort, we got a clue. Someone saw that Su Qingyan followed a caravan to the Yellow Sea Continent.”

Yellow Sea Continent?

Yue Feng frowned, and in his mind, a pretty figure disguised as a man could not help but emerge. It was from the Yellow Sea Continent, and she was also the daughter of the owner of the Famous Sword Villa, Ye Ziyi.

Yue Feng clearly remembered that when the Tianqi royal family held a competition for Ren Yingying to recruit relatives, he knew Ye Ziyi on the first day he signed up. At that time, he thought she was a man, and finally realized that she was a eldest lady. He also helped her a lot.

I have never been to the Yellow Sea Continent, and I know almost nothing, and Famous Sword Villa is famous in the Yellow Sea Continent. If you ask Ye Ziyi to help, you will definitely be able to find Su Qingyan.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng did not hesitate, looked at the military general in front of him and said, “Get ready now, I want to go to the Yellow Sea Continent right away.”

“Yes, Consort!”

To be honest, the concubine is only a false name, and he has no right to command these generals, but Yue Feng has a military talisman in his hand, and the military power is in his hands, so these generals naturally dare not disobey.

A few minutes later, everything was arranged properly, Yue Feng said goodbye to the Queen, and hurried to the Yellow Sea Continent.

……

Yellow Sea Continent, Famous Sword Villa!

Famous Sword Villa is located in the southeast of the Yellow Sea Continent, surrounded by mountains and rivers, with beautiful scenery.

Famous Sword Villa is famous for casting weapons and has been passed down for thousands of years.

Speaking of which, the location of Mingjian Villa is a bit remote, and because it is an important place for casting weapons, there are usually very few visitors, but today, it is crowded with people and it is very lively.

Because today, Famous Sword Villa holds the annual sword tasting conference.

The Swordsmanship Conference is a grand gathering of Jianghus and lakes set by Famous Sword Villa thousands of years ago. It is held once a year. At this time of each year, Famous Sword Villa will invite all parties in Jianghu to appreciate the latest weapons.

I have to say that the ancestors of Famous Sword Villa are very far-sighted. Since the establishment of the Sword Contest, the reputation of Famous Sword Villa has gradually increased in the Yellow Sea Continent, and the relationship with various forces is also very harmonious.

You must know that the weapons cast by Mingjian Villa are first-class products when placed outside. It is the dream of every cultivator in the Yellow Sea Continent to get weapons cast by Mingjian Villa.

At this time, the Famous Sword Villa was full of lanterns! Inside the manor, distinguished guests gathered. It can be said that it is a sea of people, there are tens of thousands of people!

It can be said that almost all the forces in the Yellow Sea Continent are here!

At this time, outside the gate of Mingjian Villa, on the side of the road diagonally opposite, stood a handsome man quietly.

She was dressed in ordinary clothes, but her body was filled with a unique aura.

It was Yue Feng.

Deciding to ask Ye Ziyi to help, Yue Feng came directly to Mingjian Villa after he came to the Yellow Sea Continent, but at this moment, when he saw the scene in front of him, Yue Feng was stunned.

I go!

What's the situation? Isn't Famous Sword Villa specialized in casting weapons? The surrounding area should be heavily guarded, and outsiders are not allowed to approach. Why is it so lively?

A few seconds later, Yue Feng pulled a passerby to inquire, and only then did he know that today was the Sword Art Conference held at Mingjian Villa.

"Nima, I knew this earlier, so I prepared a gift in advance." Yue Feng muttered and walked towards the gate.

However, as soon as he arrived at the gate, he was stopped by the guard: "Hey? You stop." The

guard was a boy in his twenties, with a arrogant face. At this moment, he looked up and down at Yue Feng, his face full of impatience.

Famous Sword Villa, but a famous foundry family in the Yellow Sea Continent, invites heroes from all walks of life for the annual Sword Art Conference, not just anyone can come in.

Yue Feng didn't care about the guard's attitude, showed a smile, and

said, "I'm here to visit." After that, he was about to go in.

"What's the matter?"

At this moment, the housekeeper Ye Min happened to be not far away. Seeing the situation here, he frowned and walked over with a lofty attitude.

Famous Sword Villa is sought after by the entire Yellow Sea Continent. Therefore, the servants of the villa have also developed a habit of arrogance.

"Housekeeper, this kid wants to sneak into the conference, I think he wants to steal weapons." The guard quickly said.

In the past few years, every time the Sword Art Conference was held, there would be some scoundrels who would sneak into the conference while taking advantage of the excitement and try to steal the weapons on display. Although they were unsuccessful, this kind of thing happened more than once.

The boy in front of him, dressed in ordinary clothes, was definitely not invited, and his motives must be impure.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2066-2070

Chapter 2066

Want to sneak into the Sword Art Conference?

The housekeeper Ye Min looked up and down Yue Feng, and couldn't hide his contempt: "Boy, you are not allowed to enter without an invitation, no matter what your purpose is, I will give you a chance, and hurry up, otherwise, don't blame me for being rude !" The

current generation of rats in the rivers and lakes has become more and more bold, and it is really hateful to dare to blatantly sneak into the Sword Contest.

To deal with such a person, there is no need to be polite.

Like the guards, Ye Min also believed that Yue Feng wanted to sneak into the conference to steal the displayed weapons.

What the fuck?

Does this person from Jianshanzhuang speak so arrogantly?

Yue Feng frowned, feeling a little unhappy in his heart, but he still smiled and looked at Ye Min and said, "You are the housekeeper of Mingjian Villa, right? Please inform your young lady that there are guests visiting!

" At that time, Yue Feng was very helpless.

When she was separated from Ye Ziyi, Ye Ziyi once said that if she visited by herself, she would definitely come to greet her in person.

It's just that Yue Feng didn't expect that he came to Mingjian Villa, but was stopped by the housekeeper and guards. If he couldn't get in and couldn't see Ye Ziyi, how could he ask her to help find Su Qingyan?

Um?

At this moment, Ye Min was stunned for a moment, followed by a sneer: “Boy, don’t you understand people’s language? Don’t think I don’t know, you want to go in and steal the weapons we showed, and even use our lady as a weapon. Excuse me, I don’t think you will cry until you see the coffin.”

Ye Min waved his hand when the voice fell.

Whoops!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

In an instant, several disciples of the famous Sword Villa walked over quickly and surrounded Yue Feng.

This time, a lot of people gathered around, all pointing at Yue Feng.

“This kid, dare to come to Mingjian Villa to make trouble? Are you tired of living…”

“That is, looking at his appearance, he was not invited, he must be trying to steal weapons while there are many people…”

“Also No wonder, every weapon cast by Famous Sword Villa is a fine product, and people in the world, who doesn’t want to own one?”

Everyone’s comments, you and me, were all contemptuous, and no one sympathized with Yue Feng.

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was ridiculous and a little angry.

There are quite a few people in this world who look down on people.

“Good boy!”

Seeing that Yue Feng didn’t mean to leave, Ye Min suddenly became angry and shouted: “You’re not going away, right? It seems that if I don’t give you some color, you don’t know how powerful our Famous Sword Villa is. Take him down for me and torture him.”

Buzz buzzing… As

the voice fell, several disciples of the famous Sword Villa burst out their inner strength and prepared to attack Yue Feng.

To be honest, Yue Feng hid his inner strength because he didn't want to make it public. Otherwise, these disciples of the famous sword villa would definitely not dare to be so reckless when they felt the breath of Yue Feng.

Looking at the disciples of the famous Sword Villa who rushed over, Yue Feng did not panic at all.

These disciples are all in the Martial Saint Realm, and Yue Feng has full confidence that they will all lie on the ground within a second without hurting anyone.

"Stop!"

However, just as Yue Feng was about to start, there was a coquettish shout, and then, a slender figure came out of the yard.

It was Ye Ziyi.

Ye Ziyi was in the courtyard, chatting with the guests, and when she heard the movement outside the door, she came out to have a look. When she saw a few disciples surrounding Yue Feng, she exited to stop it.

At this time, Ye Ziyi hadn't seen Yue Feng's face yet, but she only knew that today's Sword Art Conference was related to the statement of the famous Sword Villa.

In an instant, everyone around was agitated.

"Miss Ye is here."

"It's so beautiful…"

"As expected of the number one beauty in Famous Sword Villa…"

Chapter 2067 During the

discussion, many men stared at Ye Ziyi, their eyes straight.

At this time, Ye Ziyi, dressed in a bright yellow dress, perfectly displayed her exquisite figure, her delicate face, her hair like clouds, and her head wearing a pearl hairpin, which was indescribably glittering and charming.

hiss!

At this moment, Yue Feng was also stunned, and couldn't help but take a deep breath.

I'll go, is this still Ye Ziyi who disguised herself as a man?

I didn’t expect her to look so sexy in women’s clothes.

To be honest, when he was in the Apocalypse Continent before, when he participated in the competition to recruit relatives, what Yue Feng always saw was Ye Ziyi disguised as a man. The crime of deceiving the king should be beheaded.

At this time, when he suddenly saw Ye Ziyi wearing women’s clothes and felt her charming and moving, Yue Feng was stunned.

beautiful!

So beautiful.

“Miss!”

At this time, Ye Min quickly walked up to meet him, smiling with a smile: “There is a rat in the rivers and lakes who wants to infiltrate our sword-picking conference, and I am slamming him away.”

When he said this, Ye Min still Do not forget to look at Yue Feng with contempt.

Um!

Ye Ziyi nodded and said softly: “Even so, let’s not do it, there are so many distinguished guests here watching, we have to pay attention to the impact… eh?” As

she was talking, Ye Ziyi looked at it lightly. Glancing at Yue Feng, his delicate body trembled.

This…you read it right.

Is this Yue Feng? Is he the rat in the rivers and lakes that the housekeeper said?

At this moment, Ye Ziyi was both stunned and surprised. You must know that when Yue Feng was in the martial arts competition, every match was outstanding, especially the last match, which was amazing.

After that, Yue Feng’s identity was exposed, and with his own strength, he resisted the many masters of the Tianqi royal family, which deeply shocked Ye Ziyi’s heart.

In Ye Ziyi’s heart, Yue Feng is a hero who stands above the ground, is omnipotent, and is also his idol. Can you be unhappy when you see it suddenly at this time?

A few seconds later, Ye Ziyi reacted, walked over quickly, her delicate face was full of surprise, and said to Yue Feng, “Are you here to find me?”

Ye Ziyi was very happy when she said this.

Yue Feng is from the Earth Circle Continent, and it is impossible for him to come to the Sword Art Conference. When he parted ways with him last time, Yue Feng had said that he would visit him if he had the opportunity.

Can you not be happy when idols come to find you?

“Yes.” Yue Feng nodded with a smile, then thought of something, leaned a little closer, and whispered to Ye Ziyi: “I’m here this time, besides meeting your friend, there are important things that need your help. , Just to be cautious, don’t reveal my true identity.” The

voice was so small that only Yue Feng and Ye Ziyi could hear it. That’s right, Yue Feng tried his best not to reveal his identity, because Yue Feng knew that now Yang Jian must be chasing him everywhere.

Um!

Ye Ziyi nodded quickly, smiling like a flower, unable to hide her inner excitement.

This….

seeing this scene, everyone around was dumbfounded, looking at Yue Feng blankly, very surprised.

This kid actually knew the Miss Ye family.

At this time, Ye Min reacted and looked at Yue Feng with a complicated look, feeling a little uneasy in his heart.

It’s broken, I just slammed him away, will the lady blame herself?

“Ye Min!”

At this moment, Ye Ziyi turned to look at Ye Min, and said lightly, “This person is my friend, not some kind of rat in the rivers and lakes. Don’t do this until the situation is clarified in the future.”

When saying this , Ye Ziyi looked calm and did not fluctuate in the slightest, but her anger was suppressed in her heart.

The housekeeper and the door guard, relying on the reputation of the famous sword villa, became more and more outrageous. If Yue Feng was not willing to reveal his identity, he really wanted to reprimand them.

“Yes, miss!” Ye Min wiped the sweat from his forehead and nodded quickly in response.

Chapter 2068

Ye Min squeezed a smile at Yue Feng: “It turned out to be a distinguished guest, I’m really sorry, I’m sorry…” The

mouth was respectful, but Ye Min looked at Yue Feng’s eyes, still revealing a bit Disdain.

Everyone in Famous Sword Villa knows that although Ye Ziyi is the eldest lady, she likes to disguise herself as a man, travels around, and has a cheerful personality. Every time she goes to a place, she makes many friends.

At this time, in Ye Min’s eyes, although Yue Feng was a friend of the young lady, he definitely had nothing to do with him. She was so disrespectful to him just now, but the young lady did not punish herself, but said a few words lightly.

If it is really a distinguished guest, will the lady forgive herself lightly?

At the same time, many people around them reacted and couldn’t help but whisper.

“This kid has no background at first glance, but he is actually a friend of Miss Ye?”

“Yeah, I heard that Miss Ye likes to go out and travel, and prefer to make friends. This kid must be lucky to meet Miss Ye. “…”

“Looks like I’ll have to find out more about Miss Ye’s movements in the future, and when she travels next time, I’ll have an encounter with her too, haha…”

Like Ye Min, everyone around me also He thinks that Yue Feng is an unknown person Ye Ziyi knew in the arena.

Yue Feng could hear the surrounding discussions clearly, but he didn’t care.

Although Ye Ziyi is a girl, she has a cheerful personality and doesn’t care about these gossips. At this time, she pulls Yue Feng with great interest: “The sword art conference is about to start, let’s go in and talk.

” Otherwise, it is his honor that he is willing to come to him.

After all, this is a hero who is famous in Jiuzhou.

“Okay!” Yue Feng nodded with a smile, and then walked in with Ye Ziyi.

At this time, the hall was almost full of high-ranking friends, and all the people who came were people with heads and faces in the rivers and lakes of the Yellow Sea Continent.

Swish!

At this moment, seeing Ye Ziyi bringing an ordinary boy in, everyone's eyes suddenly converged on Yue Feng.

Who is this kid? Dressed in such an ordinary manner, she was greeted in person by the Miss Ye family?

However, most people are not too surprised, because they all know that Ye Ziyi has made many friends on the rivers and lakes.

"Just sit here."

Ye Ziyi didn't pay attention to everyone's eyes, went straight to the front row and sat down, then pointed to the seat next to him, and smiled at Yue Feng: "This was originally my cousin's seat, he has something to do. If you let me know before you come, I will definitely help you arrange a better position."

Ye Ziyi's delicate face was full of sincerity and reverence at this time.

A character like Yue Feng, who comes to the Sword Art Conference, is definitely the first place in the VIP seat.

"Haha…"

Yue Feng smiled, shook his head and said, "Miss Ye doesn't need to be so polite, it's the same wherever I sit."

The purpose of his visit was to find Su Qingyan, not to participate in the Sword Contest. Location doesn't matter.

What?

Seeing this scene, everyone in the hall was stunned again.

what's the situation?

Even if this kid is a friend of Miss Ye's family, he has no background at all, so he was actually placed in the VIP seat?

Moreover, Miss Ye's relationship with him seems to be quite close…

Originally, the surrounding guests didn't pay much attention to Yue Feng, but when they saw Ye Ziyi's attitude towards him, they couldn't help but speculate.

To be honest, although Yue Feng has a very good reputation in Kyushu, he has never been to the Yellow Sea Continent. Therefore, these people from the Yellow Sea Continent do not know him either.

"Huh?"

Finally, in the whispered discussion of the crowd, a man couldn't help but stand up, looked up and down at Yue Feng, and asked in a bad tone: "This looks like a freshman, dare to ask where he came from. My friend!"

This person is called Dong Long, Ye Ziyi's cousin, and the Dong family behind it is a famous cultivation family in the Yellow Sea Continent, and it is very powerful. Therefore, as the young master of the Dong family, Dong Long has a strong sense of superiority.

More importantly, Dong Long has liked Ye Ziyi since he was a child. At this time, seeing her bring an ordinary boy in, not only sitting together, but also talking and laughing, Dong Long felt very upset for a while.

Chapter 2069

Dong Long's eyes made Yue Feng feel very unhappy, but he still smiled slightly and responded: "I'm just a nobody in the world. I'm fortunate enough to know Miss Ye, and I don't have any background!"

Seriously, Yue Feng knows how to hide Identity will bring a lot of inconvenience.

But there is no way. Now that Yang Jian is attacking other continents, the situation in Kyushu is very tense, and he has defeated Yang Jian's army in the Southern Cloud Continent, making Yang Jian's reputation discredited. If Yang Jian knew that he had come to the Yellow Sea Continent alone, Surely someone will be sent to kill him.

So, to be on the safe side, it's better to hide your identity.

When the voice fell, Ye Ziyi also said: Yes, this is my friend. "

This cousin has used a gun to bully the weak since he was a child. Ye Ziyi doesn't like him from the bottom of his heart.

Friends?

Hearing this, Dong Long and the people around him looked at Yue Feng's eyes at the same time, and it became even more interesting!

Pfft!

Ye Ziyi is in a class. Sister, couldn't help but laugh: "Sister Ziyi, what kind of friend are you, you look so stupid. At

this time, Dong Long reacted, sneered, and said yin and yang strangely: "Cousin, we all know that you like to make friends everywhere, but today is the sword tasting conference of Mingjian Villa, which is of great significance. The eldest lady, you can't bring in all kinds of cats and dogs, it will affect the image of Mingjian Villa…"

When he said this, Dong Long gave Yue Feng a contemptuous look.

Wearing such ordinary clothes, it's not a cat or a dog. How can I be qualified to enter the hall and sit in the VIP seat? A cat or a

dog?

Hearing these four words, Yue Feng's expression changed slightly, and he felt a little harsh, but he didn't care much.

If it was ten years ago, Yue Feng's blood was strong, and he would definitely not be able to bear it.

But now, Yue Feng is too calm, and, like Dong Long, who judges people by their appearance, Yue Feng has seen too many, and there is no need to care.

However, Ye Ziyi couldn't listen anymore, she stood up all of a sudden, glared at Dong Longjiao and said, "I'm the eldest lady of Famous Sword Villa, and it's my right to let whoever sit beside me at this Sword Contest. , don't worry about it."

At this time, Ye Ziyi was very angry.

Yue Feng is his idol, but his cousin calls him a cat and a dog. Can you not be angry?

Uh…

In front of everyone, being reprimanded by his cousin, Dong Long was very embarrassed, blushing and speechless.

The next second, Dong Long accompanied the smiling face and said to Ye Ziyi: "Oh, I'm just joking, why is my cousin so angry?" The

voice fell, Dong Long sat down, just looking at Yue Feng's eyes, still Glittering deep cold.

Mad, a boy without any background, how could He De be so favored by his cousin?

The surrounding guests also looked at Yue Feng and couldn't help but whisper.

"This young lady from the Ye family is too self-willed to bring everyone in…"

"Yeah, it's absurd that a boy with no background should be placed in the VIP seat."

"Forget it, this is someone else's . Let's not worry about the Famous Sword Villa." While

we were discussing, we saw a middle-aged man in a black silk robe walking slowly into the hall, with a refined and aura.

Whoa!

As soon as this person appeared, all the guests present warmly greeted them one by one.

"Master Ye, it's been a long time!"

"Haha… Master Ye is still the same."

"Master Ye, what kind of magical weapon has your Famous Sword Villa forged this year? Let the disciples present it. Let's see and see…"

Everyone greeted me one by one, showing great compliment to this person.

Yes, the person who came was Ye Xuan, the owner of Mingjian Villa.

Chapter 2070

Call!

At this moment, Yue Feng looked at Ye Xuan and couldn't help nodding secretly.

Is this the owner of Mingjian Villa, Ye Ziyi's father? Truly extraordinary.

Ye Xuan smiled and waved to everyone.

At this time, Ye Xuan also noticed Yue Feng, and when he saw him sitting next to Ye Ziyi, dressed in ordinary clothes, he knew that he was a friend of his daughter's acquaintance on the rivers and lakes.

Ye Xuan loves Ye Ziyi very much. Seeing that she arranged an ordinary boy in the VIP seat, it was inappropriate, but he didn't care.

Afterwards, when he arrived at the booth in the middle of the hall, Ye Xuan cleared his throat, and a very rich voice came out of his mouth: "Everyone from the rivers and

lakes, I can come to the sword tasting conference today, and my name is Jian Shanzhuang. It's really bright.

" Over the past year, my name Sword Villa has improved the forging method and forged a new batch of weapons, please appreciate it below." After the

voice fell, Ye Xuan waved his hand, and immediately there was a disciple, holding a long sword, He walked over slowly and placed it on the booth in the middle.

Whoa!

At this moment, everyone present gathered their gazes, unable to conceal their inner shock.

"I'm going, the first weapon on display here is the Qing-rank weapon."

"It's worthy of being a famous sword villa, I remember that the first weapon displayed at last year's sword tasting conference was the yellow-rank weapon…"

"It seems that , The casting skills of Mingjian Villa have improved a lot."

Many people couldn't help exclaiming, while appreciating and marveling at the same time.

You must know that the weapons in the world are divided into seven levels, namely red, orange, yellow, green, blue, blue and purple. The lowest level is the red level, and the highest level is naturally the purple level.

As for Famous Sword Villa, the first weapon displayed at this Sword Contest is the green rank, and it is not enough to be admired. You must know that in the Jianghu, most of the weapons used by the people are around the yellow rank. The green ones are almost rare.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng looked at the green-ranked long sword and nodded in approval.

It is worthy of being a famous sword villa, just take out one, it is a green-level weapon, it is amazing!

However, a green-ranked long sword was nothing in Yue Feng's eyes, so Yue Feng soon recovered his calm.

"This friend!"

At this moment, Dong Long stood up and smiled at Yue Feng: “This is your first time to come to the Sword Contest, tell me, how is the first weapon on display?”

Saying this At the time, Dong Long was full of smiles, but there was a hint of cunning in his eyes.

An unknown soldier, who was not qualified to participate in the Sword Art Conference, sat in the VIP seat with his cousin’s light, and he was going to make a fool of himself no matter what.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of everyone in the hall focused on Yue Feng.

These guests were originally unhappy because Yue Feng was sitting in the VIP seat. At this time, they saw that Dong Long was deliberately trying to trouble this kid, and they all gloated to watch the fun.

You!

Yue Feng frowned and couldn’t help muttering in his heart.

This idiot has a sick mind.

I’m not familiar with you at all, but I’ve always been against me.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng glanced at the long knife on the display stage, and said lightly: “This green-level long knife has a sharp edge and a chilling air. It is worthy of the hand of Mingjian Villa. It is very good.”

To be honest, Yue Feng was too lazy to care about Dong Long at first, but because of Ye Ziyi’s face, he was too lazy to care.

Moreover, what Yue Feng said is not against his heart, this green-rank long knife is indeed very good.

Of course, this is for the people of Putong Rivers and Lakes. For Yue Feng, there is nothing special. After all, Yue Feng owns the Fangtian Huaji, and the green-level long knife in front of him is simply disgusting.

“Haha!”

Dong Long sneered, looking at Yue Feng, unable to hide the contempt in his heart: “Of course this knife is not bad, but what do you need to say? The weapons shot by Mingjian Villa are all fine. You little pawn, I’ve never seen it before.”

Immediately, Dong Long’s smile grew stronger, and he continued: “This is just the beginning, there are higher-level and better weapons in the back, don’t blink your eyes, don’t be surprised. Dropped my chin, haha…”

Boom!

When the words fell, there was laughter around, and many people followed suit and mocked Xiang Yue Feng.

“That’s right, this kid has never seen the world at first glance, and a green-level long knife shocked him.”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2071-2080

Chapter 2071 “

Hehe, you look like you’ve never seen the world before. This green-ranked long sword is the lowest-ranked exhibit at this Sword Contest.”

How can you make friends with such a person?”

The ridicule of the crowd kept coming, Yue Feng frowned secretly.

Nima!

This group of people is really interesting. They said that this weapon is good, but they were even ridiculed.

After thinking about it, Yue Feng realized that Dong Long was deliberately embarrassing himself, and no matter how he answered just now, he had reason to mock him.

Understanding this, Yue Feng smiled without saying a word, too lazy to care.

Seeing that Yue Feng didn’t respond, Dong Long thought he was cowardly, and smiled even more proudly.

At this time, Ye Ziyi couldn’t see it, she frowned, and said to Dong Long: “Dong Long, you have no end, my friend said this knife is good, you are also laughing, is it interesting?”

Because I didn’t like Dong Long since I was a child . , so Ye Ziyi never called her cousin.

“I’m just talking casually, how can I laugh at him.” Dong Long muttered and sat down.

At this time, there are new weapons, which are brought up and displayed.

It has to be said that Mingjian Villa is worthy of being famous for its casting. The weapons displayed one after another are well-made, and at least they are all of the green rank, and even many of them are of the blue rank.

Every time a weapon is displayed, there will be a sound of exclamation and admiration in the hall.

There were even quite a few guests who couldn’t help standing up, their eyes straightened, and they wished they could take it for themselves.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

However, Yue Feng was indifferent.

Although these weapons are good, they are less than 1/10,000th of their own Fang Tianhua halberds, and they are nothing to look at.

“Miss Ye!”

At this time, taking advantage of everyone’s attention on the weapons on display, Yue Feng couldn’t help but said to Ye Ziyi, “This rash visit is indeed abrupt, but there is one thing, I need your help.”

“Please tell me.” Ye Ziyi nodded seriously.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and told Su Qingyan’s situation.

At the end, Yue Feng had a serious look and exhorted: “If there is any news, please don’t act rashly, just tell me where she is.”

Qing Yan lost her memory and was arrested by Duan Yu. Instilled the concept, very hateful to himself.

In this case, you must be careful not to stimulate the light smoke.

Hearing this, Ye Ziyi nodded heavily: “Okay, I understand, I will send someone to ask around after the end of the low-grade sword conference, and I will help you find it as soon as possible.”

“Thank you.” Yue Feng showed a smile, very grateful. opened his mouth.

This Ye Ziyi is not only beautiful, but also a good person. I am really lucky to have met such a good friend.

“Okay!”

At this moment, Ye Xuan on the stage, with a smile on his face, said loudly: “Fellow fellows, today’s last three weapons are about to be displayed. To be honest with you, these three weapons are my name. Sword Villa, it took nearly ten years and painstaking efforts to build it, and after it is displayed today, it will be sealed up for everyone to appreciate.” The

voice fell, and the three disciples, each holding a delicate wooden box, slowly walked towards platform.

The next second, the wooden box was opened, and three shiny weapons were displayed in front of everyone.

hiss.

At this moment, everyone present couldn't help taking a breath of cold air.

Yue Feng also tilted his head and glanced at it, and when he saw it, he was stunned.

I saw that the three weapons on the platform were two swords and a machete, each of which was exquisitely crafted, and above the blade, there was a faint halo flowing, like gurgling water.

More importantly, these three weapons are all purple rank.

The purple rank is the highest level of weapons, and if you go up, it belongs to the magic weapon.

"Good weapon."

After a few seconds, Yue Feng reacted and couldn't help but sigh in admiration.

The name of the Sword Mountain Villa is indeed well-deserved. It has actually cast three purple-rank weapons. You must know that purple-rank weapons are extremely rare in the Kyushu mainland. They are generally treasured by the royal family and are rarely seen in the rivers and lakes.

Chapter 2072

At this moment, many people around also gradually recovered, and couldn't help but wonder again and again.

"Purple-rank weapons? I don't have dazzling eyes?"

"Oh my god, there are three purple-ranked weapons…" "Famous Sword Villa

, the casting skills are superb, really admirable. It actually showed three purple-ranked weapons."

Among them, many people congratulated Ye Xuan, and in their words, they couldn't hide their compliments and flattery.

Famous Sword Villa has been inherited for thousands of years, and it has also forged purple-rank weapons, but it took only one hundred years to forge one, and now, three weapons have been forged in ten years.

At this time, everyone present tried their best to curry favor with Ye Xuan. If they had a good relationship with Mingjian Villa, would they still be afraid of not having good weapons in the future?

Facing the congratulations from everyone, Ye Xuan smiled and felt extremely happy.

Today, the Sword Contest is over, and the prestige of Famous Sword Villa in the arena will definitely increase a lot. This is a matter of honoring the ancestors.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng stared at the three purple-rank weapons and fell into deep thought.

The Sword Mountain Villa, in ten years, has cast three purple-rank weapons at once. If he can win over, he must be a powerful assistant.

To be honest, in the Southern Cloud Continent, Yue Feng, relying on Guiguzi's prestige, shocked Yang Jian and forced him to retreat. But Yue Feng knew that Yang Jian would not stop there. Now that Guiguzi has left, he will have to fight against Yang Jian sooner or later. If all the soldiers under his command are armed with weapons cast by Famous Sword Villa, their combat effectiveness will definitely increase a lot.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng was extremely excited.

"Ha ha…"

At this moment, Dong Long pointed at Yue Feng and said with a big laugh: "Everyone, look, this kid is stupid when he sees three purple-ranked weapons, haha…"

Seeing Yue Feng staring at three purple-ranked weapons Weapon, thoughtless, Dong Long thought he was completely frightened, and immediately sneered.

The voice fell, and there was laughter around.

"Haha, I really don't know anything about the three purple-ranked weapons…"

"It's no wonder that if he hadn't taken advantage of Miss Ye today, I'm afraid he would never see such top-quality weapons in his life. "

Boy, take this opportunity to take a second look, I'm afraid I won't see you again in the future, haha…"

Even the maids around couldn't help but pursed their lips and laughed.

This person is really from the country, and he has never seen the world before. The three purple-rank weapons are all dumbfounded.

It's really interesting…

The ridicule around him kept coming, Yue Feng frowned, and he couldn't help it.

Nima!

Dong Long, this idiot, had to endure him again and again, but he had to make an inch.

"You…"

Ye Ziyi stomped her feet angrily, her delicate body trembling, and a trace of anger appeared on her delicate face.

These people are so boring, is it so interesting to deliberately belittle Yue Feng and elevate themselves? If they knew that the person they were mocking was Yue Feng, the famous Tianmen sect master who moved Jiuzhou, they would not be able to laugh at all of them.

"Boom!"

Just when everyone laughed at Yue Feng, suddenly, the gate of the villa was directly smashed by an extremely strong force.

Immediately afterwards, a disciple of the famous sword villa rushed in in a panic, and said to Ye Xuan: "No, the villa master, someone forced in and hurt several of our disciples."

What?

Hearing this, the owner of the village, Ye Xuan's face changed, shocked and angry.

Who is so bold, dare to break into the famous sword villa?

"Go, let's see!"

Ye Xuan said with a gloomy face, and walked out quickly. The guests present, hurry up to follow.

Yue Feng frowned and walked out.

As soon as they arrived at the gate, they saw tens of thousands of people surrounded Famous Sword Villa, all dressed in black, holding a long knife, with a strong and unstoppable aura.

The leader was a handsome and elegant man, dressed in a white robe and holding a folding fan.

Chapter 2073

Hiss!

Feeling the strength of this beautiful man, everyone present couldn't help but gasp.

Cross the robbery?

The terrifying breath made the person under pressure breathless. Ye Xuan was startled, and quickly stepped forward and asked, "Who is coming? Why did you break into my famous sword villa?" The

beautiful man smiled slightly, but did not speak.

A man in black behind him strode out, looked at Ye Xuan and said, "You are Ye Xuan, the owner of the famous sword villa, this is the leader of our Huanyin Sect, Your Honor Yu Wenyan.

" The man in black looked around the audience, and said coldly: "The Magic Sound Sect does business, the goal is only the Famous Sword Villa, and no one will retreat. If you dare to intervene, you will be at your own risk!" The

loud voice spread throughout the Famous Sword Villa, arrogant pole.

What?

Hearing this, all the guests trembled, staring blankly at the beautiful man, their eyes filled with fear.

This beautiful man is the leader of the Phantom Sect… Yu Wenyan?

The Magic Sound Sect is the most mysterious organization in the Yellow Sea Continent. It has only been passed down for two hundred years, but it has developed rapidly. Its disciples are all over the Yellow Sea Continent, and their strength is powerful.

The Huanyin Sect acts both right and wrong, especially the leader Yu Wenyan is the most mysterious, Shenlong sees the beginning but not the end, and almost no one in the world has seen him. It is rumored that his personality is wild and unruly, and his methods are very hot.

Ten years ago, several disciples of the Baiyun Sect were drinking in a tavern, talking about Yu Wenyan, and saying things they shouldn't have said.

Three years ago, Pili Tang developed a new hidden weapon, named Yan Xinlei. Yu Wenyan knew about it. He thought that the name of this hidden weapon was smeared with his own name, which violated his taboo, and destroyed Pili Tang again.

And so on, there are several sects that have been wiped out.

These things have already spread in the rivers and lakes, and the Phantom Music Sect is also regarded as a magic sect by the rivers and lakes of the Yellow Sea Continent, and the name of Yu Wenyan, the people in the rivers and lakes, is even more disgusting.

And today, such a terrifying devil came to Mingjian Villa.

Whoops!

For a time, all the guests present, after reacting, immediately retreated to the side and drew a line with the famous sword villa.

No matter what purpose Yu Wenyan came to Mingjian Villa for, for such an existence, provocation is death, and no one wants to be implicated by Mingjian Villa.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help sneering secretly.

Nima, this group of mercenary villains, when they were tasting weapons before, they flattered and complimented Ye Zhuang in various ways. Now that Mingjian Villa is in trouble, they immediately distance themselves from each other.

On the surface, they are all figures with heads and faces, but in fact, they are all hypocrites.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng's eyes fell on Yu Wenyan.

The leader of the Phantom Sect, Yu Wenyan?

Is it scary?

To frighten these little people into such a state?

"Master Ye!"

At this moment, Yu Wenyan showed a smile and said to Ye Xuan: "You don't have to panic, this deity came to Mingjian Villa this time, not to trouble you, but to cooperate with you. "

Cooperation?

Hearing this, Ye Xuan's eyes flickered, and he asked subconsciously, "What cooperation?"

Yu Wenyan stretched out his folding fan and waved it a few times in front of him. With a leisurely attitude, he slowly said: "You are famous swordsmen, you are a famous master of forging weapons, and your deity has been famous for a long time. Jian Shanzhuang formed an alliance."

After speaking, Yu Wenyan continued: "I heard that your famous Sword Villa has forged three purple-rank weapons, which are of extraordinary quality. After we form an alliance, these three purple-rank weapons will be handed over to us. In the future, you will make a batch of blue-level weapons for the Huanyin Cult. In return, our Huanyin Church will serve as the backing of your Famous Sword Villa. I promise that as long as I, Yu Wenyan, are in one day. , No one or any force in the Yellow Sea Continent dares to bully you Mingjian Villa."

When he said this, Yu Wenyan's demeanor was calm, but his body was filled with a powerful aura, and his tone was unquestionable.

What?

Hearing this, both Ye Xuan and the disciples of Famous Sword Villa were very angry.

Handing over three purple-ranked weapons, and casting a batch of blue-ranked weapons for them every year…

What kind of alliance is this? Obviously robbery!

Chapter 2074

"Master Yuwen!"

Finally, Ye Xuan reacted and looked at Yuwenyan very calmly: "Your kindness, Ye Xuan has taken the lead, my name Sword Villa has been passed down for thousands of years, and I have never been kind to others on the rivers and lakes. The enemy family, so there is no need for the protection of the Huan Yin Sect, and there is no need to form an alliance."

When saying this, Ye Xuan was polite, but his eyes flashed with determination.

Those three purple-ranked weapons were the efforts of Famous Sword Villa for ten years, how could they be handed over to the Huanyin Sect?

Moreover, Mingjian Mountain Villa is a famous and authentic one, how could it be with the magic alliance of Huanyin Sect, which acts so ruthlessly and everyone avoids it like snakes and scorpions?

Ha ha!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan's mouth twitched and looked at Ye Xuan with a half-smile: "Ye Zhuangzhu, the deity has already said it very clearly, the deity came with sincerity, if you don't give face, don't blame it. You 're welcome."

"You…"

Ye Xuan trembled and pointed at Yu Wenyan, so angry that he was speechless.

If you don't agree, you have to do it. This is simply a robber.

At this time, Ye Ziyi couldn't bear it anymore, walked out, and shouted at Yu Wenyan: "You Huan Yin Sect are so abhorrent, why should we hand over the weapons of our famous Sword Villa to you? It's clearly a robbery."

Yu Wenyan sneered and said nothing.

At this moment, a man in black next to Yu Wenyan came out and said coldly, "Ye Xuan, today our sect master is here in person, it is enough to give you face, if you don't know how to praise, even if you don't agree to the alliance , those three purple-ranked weapons must also be handed over, otherwise, you will be bloodbathed today at the famous Sword Villa."

Bloodbathed the famous Sword Villa.

Hearing this last sentence, many of the guests who retreated to the surroundings trembled in their hearts. Many of the women present were so frightened that their delicate bodies trembled, their faces turned pale, and the disciples of Famous Sword Villa were even more frightened and angry.

If other forces say these words, Famous Sword Villa will only be regarded as a joke.

But the phantom sound teaching is different, people really have this strength.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng also frowned secretly.

This guy named Yu Wenyan is crazy. He only brought a dozen of his subordinates, and he threatened to wash the famous sword villa?

“Presumptuous!”

At this moment, a handsome figure rushed out of the crowd and scolded Yu Wenyan, the great sage.

I saw this man, about twenty-five years old, dressed in a pale golden long gown, holding a long sword, handsome and stylish, with extraordinary equipment, it was Ye Ziyi’s brother, Ye Mingyu.

Ye Mingyu, with the strength of the fourth paragraph of Wuhuang, is the eldest son and eldest grandson of the Ye family of the famous sword villa, and he is the leader of the younger generation.

Ye Mingyu is full of energy, how can he bear it when he sees the Huanyin Sect taking the initiative to make trouble?

“Yu Wenyan.”

At this time, Ye Mingyu stared closely at Yu Wenyan and shouted angrily: “You Huan Yin Sect, you have done a lot of evil in the arena, and now you come to the Sword Art Conference to make trouble. Do you really think that my name is Jian Shanzhuang, so I can be bullied? Today, I’ll do it for the sky and get rid of you, the devil.” The

voice fell, and Ye Mingyu rose into the air!

hum!

A powerful breath burst out from Ye Mingyu’s body, and the long sword in his hand burst out with a dazzling brilliance, stabbing straight at Yu Wenyan’s heart, and he saw that the air was distorted and the momentum was amazing.

Ye Mingyu’s long sword is a blue-level weapon, a fine product made by Mingjian Villa, and it is extremely sharp.

call!

At this moment, everyone around was sweating for Ye Mingyu, and they didn’t applaud Ye Mingyu for his action. On the contrary, they all shook their heads secretly.

The eldest young master of the Sword Villa is so impulsive, even if he has a sharp sword in his hand, he can’t possibly be Yu Wenyan’s opponent.

After all, Yu Wenyan was an extremely fearful existence in the entire arena.

Chapter 2075

“Mingyu, don’t be impulsive…” At this time, Ye Xuan’s expression also changed, and the exit was stopped, but it was still a step too late.

Seeing Ye Mingyu attacking, Yu Wenyan looked disdainful.

hum!

Seeing Yu Wenyan’s internal force erupting, the surrounding air was instantly distorted, and then, with a slight wave of the folding fan in his hand, a protective film instantly blocked him.

boom!

The long sword collided with the protective film, and it was seen that the protective film was not damaged at all, but Ye Mingyu snorted and was shocked and flew out, flying more than 100 meters away, and finally smashed on the pillar before falling heavily. fall.

“Pfft…” At the moment of landing, Ye Mingyu’s face was extremely pale, a mouthful of blood spurted out, and he passed out!

Hiss…

Seeing this scene, no matter it is the disciples of the famous sword villa or the guests around, they can’t help but gasp!

one move? With just one move, Ye Mingyu was stunned!

This Yu Wenyan’s strength is too terrifying, right? !

“Brother!”

Seeing this scene, Ye Ziyi’s delicate body trembled, and she couldn’t help exclaiming.

Ye Xuan’s complexion changed, it was extremely ugly, and there was a burst of anger in his heart.

This Yu Wenyan was so arrogant that he actually injured his son in public.

“Master Ye.” Yu Wenyan showed a smile, shook the folding fan lightly, and said with a leisurely expression: “This deity advises you to cooperate with our Huan Yin Sect. If you are too stubborn, there will be no benefit.”

Immediately, Yu Wenyan glanced at it. Ye Mingyu, who passed out, said: “Just now, the deity has shown mercy, otherwise, Young Master Ling is already on Huangquan Road.”

Damn…

Ye Xuan clenched his fists, his face was gloomy and uncertain, and he was very tangled.

Famous Sword Villa is never afraid of things, but Yu Wenyan's strength is too strong, if he really wants to fight, even if Yu Wenyan is forced back, Famous Sword Villa will be severely damaged.

But if you agree to Yu Wenyan's request, the prestige of Mingjian Villa will be ruined.

"Uncle!"

At this moment, Dong Long, who was next to him, couldn't help shouting at Ye Xuan: "Or…you promise to teach Master Yuwen and cooperate with Huanyin Sect, it's not ashamed, don't you? I ca n't bear to see the blood of Mingjian Villa…"

When he said this, Dong Long looked anxious, but his eyes flickered, not looking at Ye Xuan.

Yes, although Dong Long is from Famous Sword Villa, he also joined the Huan Yin Sect as early as a year ago. Since then, she has secretly done things for Yu Wenyan. No one knows about this.

At today's Swordsmanship Conference, it was Dong Long who acted as an inner responder and provided Yu Wenyan with clues. Otherwise, Yu Wenyan would not have come by such a coincidence that it happened to appear when the three purple-ranked weapons were on display.

However, before Dong Long finished speaking, he was interrupted by Ye Ziyi.

"Shut up!" Ye Ziyi's face flushed red, and she was so angry that she pointed at Dong Longjiao and scolded: "My name is Jian Shanzhuang, I am upright and honest, and I must not collude with a magic sect like the Huanyin Sect.

" , Ye Ziyi turned her head and shouted at Ye Xuan: "Father, the people of the Huanyin Sect are not good people. I'm afraid that if you agree, they won't be able to talk and count. Don't hesitate, fight with them.

" , impassioned and inspiring.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and looked at Ye Ziyi closely, his eyes full of approval.

I really did not expect that one of her daughters would be so decisive and courageous.

That Dong Long, as a cousin, was nothing compared to her.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2076-2080

Chapter 2076

After listening to Ye Ziyi's words, Ye Xuan's expression became firm. Looking at Yu Wenyan fearlessly: "Not much nonsense, our Mingjian Villa will not cooperate with you."

"Okay, very good!"

Yu Wenyan smiled and nodded, then his face turned cold: "Snatch immediately. Weapons, the entire Famous Sword Villa will not be left behind!"

"Yes!" The

voice fell, and tens of thousands of Huanyin disciples behind them exploded with internal energy, without any nonsense, and rushed directly into the crowd of Famous Sword Villa!

"Ah!"

No one reacted at that time, only a few screams were heard, and many disciples of the famous Sword Villa fell to the ground before they could react at all.

Each of these Huanyin disciples is very strong, and they are basically in the realm of Wusheng Wuhou. The disciples of Famous Sword Villa, the most powerful Wuhou, how could they be opponents?

"You…"

Ye Xuan was shocked and angry, trembling all over!

This Yu Wenyan is too ruthless, he will do it if he says he will do it, and he will not give Mingjian Villa a chance to react at all.

Yu Wenyan sneered, his face gloomy: "Master Ye, the deity gave you a chance just now, but you didn't take it well, who is to blame?"

"Ah…"

There was another scream, and ten more Several disciples of Famous Sword Villa were brutally murdered!

Seeing this scene, Ye Ziyi's tender body trembled and shouted loudly: "You demon sects, why should we give you the weapons of our famous Sword Villa? You blatantly robbed and murdered, what is the reason for heaven?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

” Ye Ziyi at that time did not expect that Yu Wenyan’s situation would be so ruthless, and he would act directly if he disagreed.

Yu Wenyan sneered.

“Death to the devil!”

At this time, Ye Xuan finally couldn’t help it, shouted, holding a long sword in his hand, and rushed directly to Yu Wenyan!

Ye Xuan knew that if he didn’t fight hard today, Mingjian Villa would be destroyed. There is only hope if you work hard!

“Kill!”

At this moment, the disciples of Famous Sword Villa reacted one after another, pulled out their weapons, and went up to them. It’s just that the disparity between the strengths of the two sides is too great. In the blink of an eye, many disciples of the famous Sword Villa fell one after another!

clang! clang! clang!

In an instant, the sound of weapons colliding, roaring and killing, echoed over the entire Famous Sword Villa!

call!

Seeing this scene, the guests who retreated to the surroundings all had complicated expressions, and sweated for Mingjian Villa.

Famous Sword Villa dared to do something with the Huanyin Sect, but I was afraid it would be dangerous.

I go!

At this time, Yue Feng was also frowning, and he was very anxious.

How to do?

Can you help?

However, once he takes action, his identity will be exposed…

Forget it, let’s observe it for a while.

Thinking to himself, Yu Wenyan secretly stepped aside, staring at the situation in front of him.

During the melee, Ye Ziyi also drew out his long sword.

Seeing that many disciples of the family fell in a pool of blood, Ye Ziyi was angry and anxious, and shouted at the many guests not far away: “Everyone in the rivers and lakes, the phantom sound sect harms the rivers and lakes, please lend a helping hand! “

There are not many people in Yuwen Yan’s belt, as long as the guests around him help, they will surely be repelled.

However.

Hearing Ye Ziyi’s cry, the guests who were watching the battle not far away looked at each other in dismay, and no one came to help.

The Huanyin Sect is powerful, and Yu Wenyan is a must for retribution. Whoever provokes them will end up destroying the sect. Under such circumstances, who would dare to come and help.

Chapter 2077

Seeing this scene, Ye Ziyi was instantly desperate.

Swish!

Ye Xuan’s eyes were extremely blood red, staring at Yu Wenyan: “Yu Wenyan, do you want to destroy my famous sword villa? I’m afraid you are not so capable, come on!”

Ye Xuan had no fear, and after a roar, he rushed up!

The fierce battle is getting more and more fierce, and the disparity between the strengths of the two sides is too great. However, the disciples of Famous Sword Villa, in order to defend the Famous Sword Villa, were all red-eyed, and all of them were fighting for their lives!

There is a bloody smell in the air, and in the air, it seems to condense into a layer of blood mist!

In less than ten minutes, nearly half of the disciples of Mingjian Villa had fallen, and the rest were still resisting desperately.

“The evil way of the rivers and lakes, die!”

Om!

Ye Xuan let out a loud roar, slapped his palm fiercely, and sent a few Huanyin disciples flying out in front of him. He looked around, and he jumped up in anger!

He saw that the disciples of Famous Sword Villa were dead, wounded, and their blood almost dyed the ground red!

“Even if Famous Sword Villa is destroyed today, I will die with you all!” A cold voice came from Ye Xuan’s mouth.

In the next instant, Ye Xuan jumped into the air and raised his hands! A powerful internal force burst out, and in the mid-air, the aura of heaven and earth quickly gathered in his hand with the long sword.

“The sword breaks the sky!”

Ye Xuan’s eyes were blood red, almost roaring out, the long sword in his hand pointed at the Huan Yinjiao below.

“Boom!” A

huge and terrifying sword shadow, tearing the night sky, slashed down!

“Ah…”

In an instant, under the bombardment of the huge sword shadow, hundreds of Huanyin Sect disciples let out a shrill scream and fell into a pool of blood.

The sword breaks the sky, it is Ye Xuan’s life-long unique skill!

Um?

Seeing this scene, Yu Wenyan’s eyes flashed with solemnity in midair.

This Ye Xuan’s strength is actually so strong… I

thought that I could easily control the situation today, and then get three purple-rank weapons, but I didn’t expect that Ye Xuan desperately resisted and killed so many of his own men in a blink of an eye.

It can’t be delayed any longer, it must be resolved quickly.

Thinking to himself, Yu Wenyan’s eyes flashed and he locked Ye Ziyi.

“Hold Ye Xuan.” A cold voice came from Yu Wenyan’s mouth.

Hearing Yu Wenyan's order, many Huanyin disciples around, their eyes locked on Ye Xuan, and they rushed up howling!

Whoosh!

At this time, Yu Wenyan did not hesitate, his figure flashed, and a palm came towards Ye Ziyi.

The speed of this palm was too fast, Ye Ziyi couldn't dodge it, so she could only use her internal strength to greet it with one palm.

boom!

The two palms touched each other and made a dull vibration. At this moment, Ye Ziyi's delicate body stepped back several steps, and her face was instantly ugly!

Yu Wenyan's strength is tyrannical, Ye Ziyi is not his opponent at all, and Yu Wenyan has shown mercy, otherwise, Ye Ziyi would have been more fortunate than fortunate.

Ye Ziyi only felt a tightness in her chest, she stabilized her figure, and looked at Yu Wenyan in shock and anger.

This Yu Wenyan's strength is too terrifying.

Yu Wenyan chuckled lightly, without any nonsense, rushed over, quickly raised his hand, and tapped Ye Ziyi's acupuncture point twice.

In an instant, Ye Ziyi's delicate body froze, unable to move at all. Yu Wenyan grabbed Ye Ziyi's neck!

Seeing this scene, Ye Xuan's face changed greatly, and he shouted: "Ziyi…"

At the same time, Ye Xuan wanted to come over to help immediately, but there were too many disciples of the Huanyin Sect in front of him, and he couldn't rush over.

Chapter 2078

At this time, Yu Wenyan shouted and squeezed Ye Ziyi's neck tightly. As long as he exerts a little force, Ye Ziyi will not survive!

"Everyone in Famous Sword Villa, listen, immediately put down their weapons and don't resist! Otherwise, Ye Ziyi will die." Yu Wenyan showed a crazy smile, his handsome face was full of sinister: "Master Ye, I heard that Ye Ziyi will die. Ziyi is the jewel in your palm, if you lose your fragrance today, you will definitely be very sad."

“As long as you grab it, the deity promises that you will never hurt anyone in Mingjian Villa again.”

“Seriously, so charming and charming. Beauty, I’m really reluctant to start…”

When he said this, Yu Wenyan’s tone was full of playfulness.

Seriously, fighting alone, Yu Wenyan is confident enough to defeat Ye Xuan, but he holds his own identity and won’t shoot easily. More importantly, he doesn’t want to waste time.

Swish!

Hearing this, Ye Xuan’s eyes were blood red, staring at Yu Wenyan, burning with anger.

Rumors in the rivers and lakes say that Yu Wenyan is ruthless and does not compromise on means to achieve his goals, but he did not expect that this person is not only ruthless, but his methods are so despicable that he even threatened his own daughter.

Yu Wenyan was right, Ye Xuan was upright and arrogant, and he was fearless no matter what difficulties, but he also had a weakness, his daughter Ye Ziyi. Ye Xuan loves Ye Ziyi very much, and now seeing her being caught by Yu Wenyan, her life is hanging by a thread, and she suddenly loses her balance.

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng looked at Yu Wenyan and muttered secretly.

With such despicable means, he can still talk and laugh freely, this Yu Wenyan is a ruthless character.

At the same time, Yue Feng couldn’t help worrying about Ye Ziyi.

“father!”

Seeing Ye Xuan stopped, Ye Ziyi was so anxious that she shouted: “Don’t worry about me, you can’t give them weapons, and you can’t cooperate with the Huanyin Sect. Our name is Sword Villa, and chivalry is the first for generations, and we can’t just destroy it. Fame. Don’t promise, if my daughter is dead, you will just avenge me…”

When Ye Ziyi said this, Ye Ziyi had a fearless expression on her face.

“Long-winded!” Yu Wenyan frowned and directly touched Ye Ziyi’s dumb hole.

In an instant, Ye Ziyi’s delicate body trembled and she was speechless.

“Master Ye!” Yu Wenyan urged coldly: “Make a decision quickly, this deity has limited patience and has no time to spend with you.” Creeping

…

At this moment, Ye Xuan clenched his fists tightly, his phalanges burst out. There was a crisp sound, and endless anger and unwillingness flashed in his eyes.

What the daughter said was right, the prestige of Mingjian Villa should not be destroyed in one fell swoop.

But…watching my daughter die with my own eyes, I can’t do it myself.

“Uncle!”

At this moment, Dong Long, who had been watching the situation, couldn’t help shouting again: “So many people have died in Mingjian Villa, and we can’t fight anymore, and this Yuwen leader has already made Guaranteed, what are you hesitating about? Do you really want to watch my cousin die?”

When he said this, Dong Long’s eyes were full of anxiety and anticipation.

Although Dong Long is a member of the Huanyin Sect and doesn’t care about the safety of Mingjian Villa, Ye Ziyi is different. She is Dong Long’s favorite woman. How could she just watch her die?

call!

Hearing Dong Long’s words, Ye Xuan took a deep breath and nodded to agree to Yu Wenyan’s request.

Yes, Ye Xuan compromised, he couldn’t bear to see something happen to his daughter.

“Wait!”

However, before Ye Xuan could speak, he heard a voice from the crowd, and then, Yue Feng walked out slowly.

To be honest, seeing Ye Xuan’s strength is so high, Yue Feng didn’t plan to intervene.

But seeing Yu Wenyan using despicable means to grab Ye Ziyi to force Ye Xuan to submit, Yue Feng couldn’t bear it any longer. In Yue Feng’s heart, Ye Ziyi was his friend. Seeing that she was in danger at this time, he could not sit back and ignore it anyway.

Swish!

All of a sudden, the audience's eyes will focus on Yue Feng, and they will be surprised.

Especially the surrounding guests, all looked contemptuous.

What is this kid doing out there? To die?

Even the members of the Huanyin Sect looked at Yue Feng up and down, frowning secretly.

This person is dressed in ordinary clothes. At first glance, he looks like a nobody on the rivers and lakes. Faced with the situation in front of him, he doesn't dodge far away, yet he dares to move forward?

Suspicious of longevity?

Chapter 2079

Yue Feng ignored the gazes of the people around him, looked at Yu Wenyan and said lightly: "You are Yu Wenyan, the leader of the Huanyin Sect, right, the leader of a sect, he can be regarded as a person of honor, but with such despicable means, he was caught Aren't you afraid that the world will laugh at people's daughters coming to threaten?"

Wow!

Hearing this, the audience was in an uproar. Whether it was the surrounding guests or the disciples of the Huan Yin Sect, they all thought they had heard it wrong.

This kid, dare to accuse Yu Wenyan among them.

Who gave him the courage?

Swish!

At this moment, Yu Wenyan's face was extremely cold, he looked at Yue Feng up and down, and scolded: "Where is this kid who doesn't know whether to live or die, since he knows the deity, he still dares to talk like this, and he doesn't want to live anymore?"

As the leader of the Huanyin Sect, Yu Wenyan traversed the Yellow Sea Continent. Anyone who saw it would shy away, but the boy in front of him openly said that he was not his, and he was simply courting death.

Feeling Yu Wenyan's anger, Yue Feng didn't panic at all.

In the next second, Yue Feng smiled slightly, looked at Yu Wenyan and said, "I'm just a nobody, and I can't stand the way your Huan Yin Sect behaves."

After speaking, Yue Feng continued with a serious face, “Yu Wenyan, Let’s make a bet, you and I have a test, if you lose, you will leave with someone. If I lose, Mingjian Villa will cooperate with you, how about it? Dare?”

What?

Hearing this, everyone in the audience was in an uproar.

What does this kid say? Is he going to compete with Yu Wenyan?

Judging from his appearance, he was at most Marquis Wu, and I was afraid that Yu Wenyan could kill him with just one finger.

At this time, everyone did not know that while Yue Feng concealed his identity, he also restrained his true strength.

Haha….

The disciples of the Huanyin Sect even burst into laughter, pointing at Yue Feng and taunting them one by one.

“Is there something wrong with this kid’s brain, he wants to compete with our leader?” “I don’t know how to live or die. I’m

really tired of living. ” At this moment, Yu Wenyan reacted, couldn’t help chuckling, couldn’t hide the contempt in his heart, and said lightly to Yue Feng: “Boy, I appreciate your courage, but you are not qualified to fight with this deity, and, Why does this deity want to bet with you?” The voice fell, Dong Long couldn’t help rushing out, pointed at Yue Feng and shouted: “Boy, do you want to die? You have no place to talk here.” Dong Long could see that Yue Feng It was for Ye Ziyi to get ahead. In Dong Long’s heart, this kid is not Yu Wenyan’s opponent, and he will definitely end up in a tragic death, but thinking of how this person was close to his cousin before, Dong Long still couldn’t help but scold him. This fool. Seeing Dong Long coming out again, Yue Feng frowned and cursed in his heart! Immediately, Yue Feng looked directly at Yu Wenyan, and said word by word, “This bet, you must fight me, because I am Miss Ye’s friend, you caught her, I can’t sit back and ignore it, and I stand up. , but also for fairness and justice. You forcibly forced Mingjian Villa to humiliate and snatch other people’s weapons, which is not allowed by heaven!” The words were loud and clear. call! Seeing this scene, Ye Ziyi’s delicate body trembled, and she stared at Yue Feng. Although she couldn’t speak, she couldn’t tell how moved she was. This Yue Feng, who had something important to do, concealed his identity, but now he came forward for himself.

He deserves to be an idol he respects, this is a real man who stands tall in the sky.

Ye Ziyi’s cousins, as well as many of the maids around, also looked at Yue Feng in a complicated way, flashing a strange light.

The eldest lady's friend, although she looks stupid, dares to challenge Yu Wenyan in public?

That courage alone is worthy of respect.

For a time, many people in Mingjian Villa had a changed view of Yue Feng.

Of course, it's just admiration, no one thinks he can beat Yu Wenyan.

quiet!

At this moment, the audience was silent, and a drop of a needle could be heard clearly.

"Okay!"

Yu Wenyan frowned lightly, looked at Yue Feng tightly, and sneered: "The good one is for 'fairness and justice', since you are so eager to find death, this deity will fulfill you."

Chapter 2080 The

voice fell, Yu Wenyan let go of Ye Ziyi, his figure was like a stream, and he slapped Yue Feng with one palm! Wherever he passed, that piece of air was distorted, and the power was amazing.

This time, many disciples of Famous Sword Villa couldn't help but sweat for Yue Feng.

To be honest, everyone in Mingjian Villa appreciated Yue Feng's courage, but how could an unknown person be Yu Wenyan's opponent?

Even Ye Xuan shook his head secretly.

My daughter, this friend, is really impulsive.

Seeing Yu Wenyan burst out, Yue Feng showed a smile, not panic at all.

"Go to hell!" In the

blink of an eye, Yu Wenyan came to the front, shouted angrily and slapped Yue Feng!

Yue Feng smiled coldly, stood there as steady as Mount Tai, his inner strength urged, and greeted him with a palm.

boom!

The two of them touched each other and made a dull vibration. At this moment, Yu Wenyan's body was shaken, and he stepped back several steps, his face instantly ugly!

Although Yu Wenyan was in the Tribulation Realm and Yue Feng was a fifth-stage Martial Emperor, Yue Feng possessed pure Yang internal strength. The two of them were evenly matched in the palm of their hand.

What?

Seeing this scene, everyone present was stunned, staring at Yue Feng blankly, full of disbelief.

This… this kid actually blocked Yu Wenyan's palm?

"You…"

Yu Wenyan only felt a tightness in his chest, stabilized his figure, looked at Yue Feng in shock and anger, his face was full of incredible!

This.. how is this possible!

This kid is just a nameless pawn, how dare his inner strength be so strong?

When did such a powerful person appear in the arena, but he didn't know it?

Thinking to himself, Yu Wenyan stared at Yue Feng, and said coldly, "Who are you?"

Yue Feng looked at Yu Wenyan with a relaxed expression and smiled: "I said just now, I am Miss Ye's friend. , what? Master Yuwen asked me where I came from, is it going to stop and admit defeat?"

When he said this, Yue Feng had a smile on his face, but his tone was full of mockery.

Yes, Yue Feng deliberately wanted to provoke Yu Wenyan. You must know that the most important thing in a duel between masters is to be calm and calm.

Swish!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan's face suddenly became extremely cold, and Yue Feng was instantly aroused by anger.

What an arrogant guy, dare to mock himself.

"Boy, I don't even dare to say my identity, and I'm still ranting about how this deity abolishes your dantian, so that you can't survive, you can't die." A cold voice came from Yu Wenyan's mouth.

"Crack!" The

next second, accompanied by a crisp sound, I saw a burst of mechanical noise from the folding fan in Yu Wenyan's hand, and then, the folding fan was divided into two, wrapped on Yu Wenyan's hands, and it became a pair of gloves.

Yue Feng saw that after the fan was turned into a glove, ten fan bones were attached to Yu Wenyan's fingers, like the claws of a beast.

What the hell!

At this moment, Yue Feng was secretly startled, and couldn't help muttering in his heart.

What kind of weapon can it transform?

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that Yu Wenyan's weapon was called the 'Variety Death Box'. It was equipped with a spring, which could be changed at will. Usually, Yu Wenyan turned it into a folding fan to complement himself. The image of the elegant son, when facing the enemy, becomes a weapon for murder.

As soon as the Life-threatening Box came out, Yu Wenyan's whole body suddenly burst out with an endless evil spirit, and the temperature in the air dropped several degrees all of a sudden.

It 's a bit interesting…

At this moment, Yue Feng reacted with a smile on the corner of his mouth. His figure was like thunder and lightning, speeding up, and fighting with Yu Wenyan again.

call!

Seeing this scene, the surrounding Huanyin disciples were all excited.

The sect took the initiative to use the Ever-changing Life-Death Box, and this kid was dead. You must know that most of the sect leaders who had been wiped out by the Huan Yin Sect died under Yu Wenyan's Ever-changing Life-Killing Box.

Dong Long, who was standing there, looked at Yue Feng in midair, and showed a disdainful smile.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2081-2090

Chapter 2081

An unknown person, dare to be a hero to save the United States?

In Dong Long's heart, although Yue Feng blocked the palm of Yuwen's leader, it was impossible to win this battle, and he would surely die miserably in the end.

Everyone in Famous Sword Villa broke into a cold sweat for Yue Feng.

Especially Ye Ziyi, her beautiful face was full of anxiety.

Although Yue Feng's strength is strong, Yu Wenyan is cruel and vicious, and his actions are even more dangerous. I am afraid that if Yue Feng is not careful, he will be injured…in

mid-air.

Yu Wenyan frequently used his ultimate moves, but they were all blocked by Yue Feng. Speaking of which, Yue Feng had fought against a peerless master like Yang Jian, and he would never take a sect leader like Yu Wenyan in his eyes.

However, Yue Feng still underestimated Yu Wenyan's strength.

At the beginning, Yue Feng did not burst out with all his strength, thinking that with the pure Yang internal force, he could completely suppress Yu Wenyan, but as Yu Wenyan's shots became more and more severe, Yue Feng gradually became unable to cope.

Haha….

Seeing this scene, the disciples of the Huanyin Sect below showed excited smiles.

"Look at this kid, it's almost impossible to stop."

"A stinky boy, dare to provoke the leader? Courting death…"

"The leader is mighty…"

The crowd of Huanyin Sect disciples kept cheering, as they watched Come on, Yue Feng only has the power to parry, and he can be killed by Yu Wenyan in less than ten moves.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

It’s just that they didn’t know that Yue Feng didn’t break out with all his strength in order to conceal his identity.

Ye Ziyi was so anxious that she looked at Yue Feng nervously, her delicate body was trembling, and her palms were sweating. She wanted to remind Yue Feng to be careful, but because she was tapped on her dumb point, she couldn’t speak at all.

“Boy!”

At this time, Yu Wenyan, full of confidence, sneered at Yue Feng: “I can’t hold it anymore, as long as you admit defeat, this deity can make your death a little more happy.” The

voice fell, and Yu Wenyan shot more and more fiercely . .

No matter what the identity of the boy in front of him is, he will surely die at his own hands today.

Hearing this, Yue Feng did not respond, but frowned secretly.

Nima!

This can’t go on like this. I thought Yu Wenyan would be easy to deal with, but I didn’t expect that this person would be so difficult to deal with, especially the strange weapons in his hands, which were ever-changing, and could be injured by the slightest carelessness.

It seems that it needs to be fully erupted in order to suppress it.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng said lightly: “Whoever loses and who wins, not necessarily.”

Crack!

When the words fell, Fang Tianhua halberd burst out, and was firmly grasped by Yue Feng.

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t want to fight anymore.

“Kacha!”

Only a loud noise was heard, Fang Tianhua halberd burst out, and was firmly held in Yue Feng’s hand!

As soon as Fang Tianhua's halberd came out, Yue Feng's whole body was suddenly filled with a vast fighting spirit, and the entire Famous Sword Villa was also shrouded in a bloody aura.

Fang Tian painted a halberd, once accompanied Lü Bu to battle the world, drank countless blood, and suffocated the sky. Hiss…

what kind of weapon is this?

What a strong breath!

At this moment, everyone below, whether it was the Magic Sound Sect, the Famous Sword Villa, or the surrounding guests, were all stunned, each and everyone was extremely shocked.

Because Yue Feng and Yu Wenyan were above the sky, everyone couldn't see the weapon in Yue Feng's hand, but the terrifying aura made everyone's heart tremble.

"You…"

Yu Wenyan's expression changed, staring at Fang Tianhuaji in Yue Feng's hand, his tone trembled, and his heart was even more shocked.

With such a terrifying evil spirit, in the Kyushu, only Lu Bu's Fang Tianhuaji has this characteristic.

Could this person be…

As the leader of the Huanyin Sect, Yu Wenyan knew the situation in Kyushu very well, and when he saw Fang Tianhuaji, he immediately guessed something. In the world, there is a person who has Fangtian painting a halberd, who else can it be? ! The Sect Master of Tianmen, the Emperor of Xi Cang, Yue Feng, Yue Wudi!

Chapter 2082

"Master Yuwen, the battle is over." Yue Feng's face was cold, and his expression did not float at all.

hum!

The voice fell, Yue Feng waved hard, and a breath that shook the world came out from Fang Tianhuaji, and then, a smear of blood ripped apart the world and burst out towards Yu Wenyan.

Yu Wenyan's face changed greatly, and before he had time to think about it, he quickly stimulated his inner strength and held the Variety Killing Box in front of him to resist!

Bang!

The blood light slammed on the ever-changing life-threatening box, and Yu Wenyan let out a muffled groan. The whole person was shocked and flew out, and flew more than a hundred meters before falling heavily to the ground.

When he was fighting against Yue Feng just now, Yu Wenyan seemed to be attacking violently, but in fact he had already consumed a lot of internal energy. At this time, facing Yue Feng with Fang Tian Hua Ji, he could not resist.

What?

Seeing this scene, everyone below couldn't help gasping for air, staring blankly at Yue Feng, speechless.

This young man's strength is also… too terrifying, right? !

Especially the weapon in his hand, it looks very special.. It feels very familiar…

shuh!

At this moment, Ye Xuan stared at Yue Feng, and his heart was extremely shocked! The eyes are also very excited!

My daughter's friend has such strength.

It's unbelievable!

Ye Ziyi's delicate body trembled, looking at Yue Feng with incomparable admiration.

As expected of his idol, he not only defeated Yu Wenyan, but also won such domineering power.

This…

Dong Long, who was not far away, looked at Yue Feng in astonishment. While his heart was shocked, his eyes were full of incredible.

Impossible..

How could a nobody be an opponent of the leader?

You must be blindsided.

The surrounding Huanyin disciples stayed there one by one, completely stupid.

For a time, the entire Famous Sword Villa was silent, and needles could be heard.

“Sect Master!”

“Sect Master…”

Finally, after more than ten seconds, many Huanyin Sect disciples reacted and rushed over with a loud shout, helping Yu Wenyan up with all his hands and feet.

“You…”

Yu Wenyan stared at Yue Feng, unable to accept the fact that he was the leader of the Huanyin Sect, and that no one could compete with him, but today, he was defeated in front of so many people. And failed so miserably.

Seeing Fang Tianhuaji in Yue Feng’s hands again, Yu Wenyan’s mood became more complicated.

In the next second, Yu Wenyan said to Yue Feng word by word, “Your Excellency is pure in internal strength, and it is endless, and you also have Fang Tian Hua Ji. If the deity guessed correctly, you are the Tianmen Sect Master of Diyuan Continent, Yue Feng, right? “

A few years ago, the ancient tomb of Lu Bu appeared in the Huashan Mountain in the Diyuan Continent, and the various schools in Kyushu were moved by the wind. In the end, it was Yue Feng who found Lu Bu’s real spiritual temple, and not only got a lot of treasures, but also got Fang Tianhua. halberd.

Whoa!

When the words fell, there was an uproar in the audience, and everyone stared at Yue Feng, shocked.

“What… he is Yue Feng. A few days ago, in Nanyun Continent, the Tianmen Sect Master who repelled Yang Jian’s army?”

“No wonder this weapon looks so familiar, it turned out to be Fang Tianhuaji…”

“The strength is really strong, and Yu Wenyan is not his opponent. Seeing this, he was hiding his strength before!”

Shocked, many Everyone couldn’t help but talk in a low voice, unable to hide their admiration for Yue Feng.

In the Famous Sword Villa, Ye Ziyi’s cousins, as well as many maids, all looked at Yue Feng with admiration, with stars twinkling in their eyes.

Is this the famous Yue Feng in Kyushu?

The way he fought just now was so handsome.

The guests who mocked Yue Feng at the beginning were all blushing and embarrassed.

This… This kid turned out to be the famous Yue Feng, the sect master of Tianmen, who defeated the existence of Erlang Zhenjun, and he actually mocked him as a country bumpkin at the previous sword-picking conference…

Dong Long was full of hair. Trembling, looking at Yue Feng, completely dumbfounded.

He… he turned out to be Yue Feng?

Yue Feng ignored everyone's discussion, and his figure hovered proudly in the air.

The next second, Yue Feng looked at Yu Wenyan and said indifferently: "Sect Master Yuwen, you lost, we people in all corners of the world have nothing to lose, right?" The

voice was not loud, but it spread throughout the entire Famous Sword Villa, revealing A powerful aura that cannot be refuted.

Swish!

The voice fell, and the eyes of everyone in the audience were focused on Yue Feng.

Chapter 2083

Especially those who are afraid of the phantom sound religion, all of them are full of thoughts.

This Yu Wenyan, but the big devil who kills without blinking an eye, has always controlled the life and death of others. Now that he has defeated Yue Feng's hands, will he become angry and tear up the gambling contract?

call!

Yu Wenyan's face flushed, and he took a deep breath: "Although I, Yu Wenyan, are not a good person, what I have said has always been counted. This time, I lost the fight."

Yu Wenyan raised his hand and waved: "All the disciples Follow the order, withdraw from the famous sword villa and return to the main altar."

Yu Wenyan's face was full of unwillingness when he shouted the last sentence.

To be honest, Yu Wenyan was very unwilling to withdraw like this. After all, Famous Sword Villa was about to be controlled by him, and three purple-rank weapons were almost at hand.

But there is no way, just now Yue Feng used Fang Tian Hua Ji, which hurt Yu Wenyan's heart, and has no strength to fight again.

Whoops!

Hearing Yu Wenyan's order, tens of thousands of Huanyin Sect disciples withdrew from Mingjian Villa with a gloomy expression.

"Yue Feng!"

After a few steps, Yu Wenyan suddenly stopped and stared back at Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, I remember you, we will meet later." The

voice was cold and full of deterrence.

Hearing this, everyone present felt a chill in their hearts.

Being stared at by Yu Wenyan, the days after Yue Feng will not be peaceful.

However!

Yue Feng smiled slightly, looked at Yu Wenyan and nodded: "Okay, I'm looking forward to our next meeting, Master Yuwen, walk slowly!"

His tone was relaxed and comfortable, in stark contrast to Yu Wenyan's cold resentment.

Yu Wenyan didn't respond, her expression was extremely cold, she gave Yue Feng a deep look, and turned to leave. In the blink of an eye, with tens of thousands of disciples, he disappeared from everyone's sight.

call!

After the Huanyin Sect left, whether it was the Famous Sword Villa or the guests, they all breathed a sigh of relief.

Afterwards, Mingjian Villa began to count the casualties, and Ye Ziyi was also untied.

"Yue Feng!"

Ye Ziyi walked over quickly and said gratefully to Yue Feng, "Thank you."

If it weren't for him, the Famous Sword Villa would have ended today.

As soon as he finished speaking, Ye Xuan laughed, came over and clasped his fists at Yue Feng: "This old man was really stupid before, the dignified Tianmen sect master, the famous hero in Kyushu, the old man didn't recognize it, he thought it was just an unknown junior, just now I am really grateful to Sect Master Yue. Sect Master Yue's great kindness, my name is Jian Shanzhuang will be remembered in my heart."

When he said this, Ye Xuan's tone was sincere, and his eyes were full of admiration and admiration when he looked at Yue Feng.

At such a young age, he has such strength and achievements, which is really a rare talent in a century.

Yue Feng smiled slightly and said humbly to Ye Xuan: "Ye Zhuangzhu is too polite, Lu Jian is not flat and draws his sword to help, and I and Ling Qianjin are still friends, how can I sit back and ignore this situation?"

"Haha. .."

Hearing this, Ye Xuan felt relieved and laughed loudly.

"Yue… Sect Master Yue."

At this moment, Dong Long came over, squeezed out an embarrassed smile, and cupped his hands at Yue Feng: "I didn't expect that you turned out to be a famous hero in Jiuzhou. I'm a little rude, I'm talking too much, I hope you don't mind."

While speaking, Dong Long paid attention to Yue Feng's reaction.

To be honest, when he knew that this unknown soldier was Yue Feng, Dong Long was very shocked at the time, but after reacting to it, he was not too shocked, and at the same time, he didn't have the slightest admiration for Yue Feng.

On the contrary, the hatred in Dong Long's heart was even deeper. He had always liked Ye Ziyi, but when he saw Ye Ziyi looking at Yue Feng with admiration, he was immediately jealous. Moreover, Dong Long is a member of the Huanyin Sect. Just now, Yu Wenyan, the leader of the Huanyin Sect, was defeated by Yue Feng, which greatly damaged the reputation of the Huanyin Sect. .

However, this is Famous Sword Villa, and Dong Long had to pretend.

Yue Feng smiled slightly and shook his head to indicate that it was all right.

Dong Long, a villain who judges people by appearance, Yue Feng has seen how many times over the years.

Whoops!

At this moment, many of the guests who had retreated to the distance also came up and chatted up Xiang Yue Feng.

“Sect Master Yue, I have long admired Sect Master Yue…”

“Yeah, the battle with Yu Wenyan just now is truly extraordinary and admirable.”

“The sect master of Xia Baiyun Sect, I admire Sect Master Yue very much, and hope to make friends. ..hehe…”

Nima!

Seeing the compliments of this group of people, Yue Feng had a smile on his face, but he couldn’t help but curse inwardly.

What a bunch of weeds.

Before, one by one they said that I was from the countryside, and I didn’t know the bumpkin.

Now that he knew his true identity, he immediately changed his face. People these days are really mean.

Chapter 2084

“Sect Master Yue, you are really amazing. You actually beat Yu Wenyan away.”

“Yes, Sect Master Yue, you are indeed a big man!”

These guests clasped their fists and flattered Yue Feng. To these guests who came to strike up a conversation, Yue Feng was too lazy to pay attention, showed a smile, and casually said a few words.

The owner of the villa, Ye Xuan, was also indifferent to these guests.

Before these guests saw the purple-ranked weapons of the famous sword villa, these people tried their best to show their affection to the famous sword villa, but when the phantom sound teaching came, these people avoided it.

This kind of mercenary friend, don’t worry.

Feeling Ye Xuan’s indifference and Yue Feng’s perfunctory, all the guests were embarrassed to stay for a long time and left soon.

At this time, Mingjian Villa had also cleaned up the battlefield, Ye Ziyi did not forget Yue Feng's request, and immediately sent someone to inquire about Su Qingyan's news.

At the same time, Ye Ziyi sincerely invited Yue Feng to stay in Mingjian Villa. After all, finding Su Qingyan was not something that could be done in an instant.

Yue Feng nodded in agreement.

Before you know it, night falls.

At this time, in the hillside woods three miles away from Mingjian Villa, Dong Long stood there with an uneasy expression, his calm face could not hide his inner panic.

Just now, Dong Long received a secret order from Yu Wenyan to wait here.

Shasha…

After a while, there was a slight sound of footsteps, and Yu Wenyan came slowly, dressed in white, still handsome, but his handsome face was a bit pale and weak.

During the battle with Yue Feng during the day, Yuwen suffered a severe burn and needed at least half a month to recuperate.

"Sect Leader!"

Seeing Yu Wenyan, Dong Long trembled, and quickly knelt on the ground: "Subordinate Dong Long, see the leader."

"Dong Long, what should you blame?" Yu Wenyan looked at him coldly, with a tone of voice. With a stern expression, "Yue Feng, the Sect Master of Tianmen, was also there during the day's sword-picking conference. Why didn't you report it in advance?"

Yu Wenyan's eyes were cold when he said this. When he thought of the fiasco of Yue Feng's hands in the daytime, his inner anger was restrained. not live.

Swish!

Feeling Yu Wenyan's anger, Dong Long's heart trembled, his forehead was dripping with cold sweat, and he said in fear: "This subordinate has been wronged, sect master, when Yue Feng came, he concealed his identity, and his subordinate really didn't know it was him…"

At this time, Dong Long was so frightened that he felt that his heart was about to jump out.

The leader has a sinister personality, so he wouldn't kill himself because he didn't know the situation.

call!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan's eyes flickered, he took a deep breath, and said coldly, "Since you didn't know about it beforehand, this deity won't blame you. Be smart in the future. If this happens again, don't let your life go. I want it."

"Yes…Thank you for your magnanimity." Dong Long wiped the cold sweat from his forehead and thanked him repeatedly.

Yu Wenyan pondered for a moment, then asked, "You said just now that Yue Feng is staying at Mingjian Villa tonight?"

"Yes!"

Dong Long nodded and said, "I heard that he came to the Yellow Sea Continent this time. Looking for a woman named Su Qingyan, this Su Qingyan is not only Yue Feng's woman, but also the suzerain of the Wenzong of Dongao Continent, her identity is not simple…"

So it was.

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan was stunned, and then a wicked smile appeared on the corner of his mouth, and he said, "If that's the case, tonight, you can think of a way to catch Yue Feng, and then quietly send it to the main altar."

Say the last sentence At that time, Yu Wenyan's eyes flashed with endless resentment.

He was the dignified leader of the Phantom Sect, but in front of so many people in the world, he lost to Yue Feng, and he couldn't swallow his breath no matter what.

Yu Wenyan thought about it, since Yue Feng is staying at Mingjian Villa tonight, and Dong Long is Ye Ziyi's cousin, he will have many opportunities to get close to Yue Feng.

Ah?

Dong Long was stunned for a moment, and said with a bitter face: "Sect Master, that is the Sect Master of Tianmen, how can I catch him?"

Thinking back to the scene of Yue Feng holding Fang Tianhua Halberd, Dong Long couldn't help but shudder in his heart.

With such an existence, he is an opponent.

“Idiot!”

Yu Wenyan frowned and scolded coldly: “Who told you to fight him head-on? You won’t use your brain? In short, no matter what method you use, just catch him. Don’t let the deity Disappointed.”

Chapter 2085 The

voice fell, Yu Wenyan said no more, turned to leave, and disappeared into the night in the blink of an eye.

call!

At this moment, Dong Long took a deep breath, his face full of bitterness.

The sect master asked himself to find a way, how could he do it

…

At this moment, Famous Sword Villa!

In order to thank Yue Feng for his righteous action during the day, Ye Xuan deliberately hosted a banquet in the hall to entertain Yue Feng.

After the meal, Yue Feng was arranged to rest in a guest room.

At this moment, Yue Feng was lying on the bed, unable to fall asleep. Two hours had passed, and there was still no news from the person Ye Ziyi sent out.

Without Su Qingyan’s whereabouts, how can you rest in the mood?

Boom!

At this moment, a pleasing voice came from outside the door: “Sect Master Yue, have you rested yet?”

Huh?

Yue Feng frowned, got up and looked outside, suddenly stunned.

I saw Dong Long standing there with a smile on his face, very polite.

“Is something wrong?” Yue Feng asked.

The surface is indifferent, but Yue Feng is very disgusted in his heart.

What is this idiot doing to himself?

“Ha ha…”

Dong Long looked complimented and said with a smile: “Sect Master Yue, don’t look like you’re refusing people thousands of miles away. You offend a lot during the day. You are a lot of adults, so don’t bother with me. To be honest, I also know that I’m too much during the day. I regret it when I think about it now. Sect Master Yue probably doesn’t know yet. I, Dong Long, have never obeyed anyone since he was a child, but there is only one person I admire, and that is Sect Master Yue. I heard that a few days ago, Your Excellency Leading the army of Nanyun and defeating Yang Jian… tsk tsk… it’s just too powerful.”

Said, Dong Long said diligently: “In order to express my apology, I specially prepared a banquet in the room, I hope Sect Master Yue can give me this thin noodles . .”

When he said this, Dong Long’s face was urgent and sincere, but there was a hint of cunning in his eyes.

This…

At this moment, Yue Feng wanted to refuse, but when he saw Dong Long’s incomparable expectation, he couldn’t bear it.

After a long time, this kid is still his own admirer…

Seeing how sincere he is, let’s accompany him for a few drinks.

“Okay.” Yue Feng nodded, and then said seriously: “But I can’t drink it for too long. I still have things to do

tomorrow.” Maybe there will be news about Su Qingyan early in the morning. I have to rest early tonight, of course not. drink too long.

“Okay!” Seeing Yue Feng’s agreement, Dong Long smiled happily and said

in a pleasing manner: “Sect Master Yue can accompany me to drink, it is my great honor, it will not delay Sect Master Yue too much time.”

Please go to your room.

As soon as he entered the door, Yue Feng saw that there were several delicate side dishes on the table in the room, and the two jars of wine next to him exuded an intoxicating aroma.

“What a fragrant wine!” Yue Feng couldn’t help but sigh, and then sat down.

Dong Long quickly opened a jar, filled Yue Feng, and said with a smile: “Sect Master Yue, you have a lot of knowledge, but you must have never drunk this kind of wine. This is the characteristic of our Yellow Sea Continent. It is brewed from snow-capped kiwi fruit and has a strong aroma.”

“The average person can’t drink this wine. Of course, Sect Master Yue tasted it today, but it has raised the value of this wine, haha…”

Drunk and dreamed of death?

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s eyes flashed, and he immediately became interested, and said with a smile, “The name is quite elegant.”

With that, Yue Feng picked up the wine bowl, smelled it first, and then drank it.

After walking around the world for so many years, Yue Feng is extremely cautious about what he does. He smelled it just now to be sure that the wine is not poisonous. To be honest, people are separated by the belly. This Dong Long is respectful on the surface, who knows if he will harm himself secretly. .

However, even if Dong Long is poisoned, Yue Feng is not afraid. Since ten years ago, Yue Feng took the spirit of the Sky-Eyed Scorpion King in Zhao Yun’s ancient tomb, and he has been immune to all poisons.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2086-2090

Chapter 2086

Call!

Watching Yue Feng drink a bowl of wine, Dong Long appeared calm, but his heart was filled with ecstasy and excitement.

Yes, Dong Long invited Yue Feng to drink, not really worshiping him, but to fulfill the mission Yu Wenyan gave him and catch Yue Feng.

Dong Long is very cunning. He knows that for a strong person like Yue Feng, ordinary poison is useless. Therefore, Dong Long is not stupid enough to poison in wine! This wine is not poisonous, but this wine has its own problems!

Drunken life and dreaming of death is a kind of strong liquor unique to the Yellow Sea Continent. Ordinary people can get drunk for half a month with one sip. Even cultivators can’t bear the strong spirit of drinking. Those who are familiar with this kind of liquor know that it is really If you want to drink ‘drunk life and dream death’, you need to take hangover medicine first.

Dong Long's plan was very simple. He deliberately didn't tell Yue Feng how strong this 'drunk life and dream death' drink was. When Yue Feng was drunk, he would be tied up.

As for Dong Long, he took the medicine to understand alcohol beforehand, so he was naturally not afraid.

"Sect Master Yue." Dong Long looked at Yue Feng with a smile: "How does this wine taste?"

"Good wine!"

Yue Feng nodded and couldn't help but admire: "It has a strong mellow aroma and a sweet aftertaste, it really is a good wine."

Yue Feng He is very accomplished in the art of alchemy, and he has learned some pharmacology from Shennong before. He just took a sip of wine and knew that there was no poison in it, so he immediately relaxed his vigilance.

At this time, Yue Feng still didn't know that this 'drunk life and dream death' wine had strong stamina.

"Haha…"

Dong Long laughed and poured wine for Yue Feng quickly, very attentive: "Since this wine suits Sect Master Yue's appetite, Sect Master Yue will drink more." There

was a smile on his face, but his eyes There was a hint of gloom.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Drink it, the more you drink, the more drunk you will be.

Yue Feng was not polite, the wine was dry, and then he chatted with Dong Long.

"Sect Master Yue!"

After a few glasses of wine, Dong Long continued to talk: "Sect Master Yue disregarded past suspicions, and is so generous, I, Dong Long, feel very honored. To be honest, I was so targeted at Sect Master Yue before, too. Because I like my cousin so much, I feel a little awkward seeing her walking so close to you…" To

be honest, Dong Long didn't want to talk so much to Yue Feng, but in order to let Yue Feng disarm himself, he deliberately showed Put on a heart-to-heart look.

I have to say that Dong Long is too slick in his dealings with others.

Seeing that he had said something in his heart, Yue Feng smiled slightly, and he had no doubts at all.

It's no wonder that this kid has been against him all the time. It turns out that he likes Ye Ziyi. Seeing her getting close to him, he feels uncomfortable.

Putting down the guard in his heart, Yue Feng and Dong Long chatted and laughed happily, drinking happily.

Three rounds of wine, five flavors of food.

At first, Yue Feng didn't feel anything, but slowly, as the wine got stronger, he felt that something was wrong.

What the hell!

At this time, Yue Feng only felt that his whole head was dizzy, and his whole body was soft under the anesthesia of alcohol, and he could hardly sit still.

Does this wine have so much stamina?

The next second, Yue Feng raised his eyes and looked at Dong Long, drunk and hazy: "What a strong wine, don't drink it anymore…"

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that he was caught in Dong Long's trap, thinking it was I was too careless and underestimated the staying power of this wine.

"Ha ha…"

Dong Long showed a smile, and said with a smile that was not a smile: "Sect Master Yue, since you are drunk, you won't drink anymore. You should rest well." After the words

fell, Dong Long put away his smile, quickly shot, and slapped Yue Feng with a palm. the back of the brain.

boom!

Yue Feng was so drunk that he couldn't react at all, his eyes darkened and he passed out.

Haha….

At this moment, Dong Long couldn't be more excited, very proud.

Chapter 2087

It was a success. Although Yue Feng was famous in Kyushu, he was not done by himself in the end.

Afterwards, Dong Long called two cronies outside and instructed: “Quick, take off this kid’s clothes.” After

hearing the order, the two cronies took off Yue Feng’s coat in a hurry.

“Lift up, go!” Dong Long waved his hand and walked out.

The two confidants quickly carried Yue Feng and followed behind, not forgetting to hold Yue Feng’s clothes at the same time.

Taking advantage of the night, Dong Long and two cronies brought Yue Feng to Ye Ziyi’s room. At this time, Ye Ziyi hadn’t come back for the time being because of something.

After throwing Yue Feng on Ye Ziyi’s bed, Dong Long quickly took two cronies and hid in the shadows outside.

“Yue Feng!”

After hiding, Dong Long showed a treacherous smile and said to himself, “Don’t blame me for being insidious and mean, who asked you to provoke our Huanyin Sect, why does your cousin still worship you so much?”

Speaking of which, Dong Long originally planned to bring Yue Feng drunk, and immediately take Mingjian Villa and send it to the main altar of the Huanyin Sect. It was difficult to get Yue Feng out.

After thinking about it, Dong Long took off Yue Feng’s clothes and put it on his cousin’s bed. When the cousin came back and saw it, he must be surprised. He rushed in and accused Yue Feng of bad intentions. Anyway, Yue Feng was drunk and unconscious and could not argue.

At that time, the cousin’s impression of Yue Feng must have become very bad, and the owner of the village loves his cousin the most. If he knows that Yue Feng is plotting against his cousin, he will be very angry.

At that time, I will find another reason to get Yue Feng out.

In this way, it not only destroyed the relationship between Yue Feng and his cousin, but also made a difference to the leader, killing two birds with one stone.

Haha…

I’m so smart myself.

Dong Long was hiding there, and the more he thought about it, the more excited he became, and he couldn’t wait to get up.

…..

At this moment, in the front hall of Mingjian Villa.

Ye Ziyi stood there, with a bit of solemnity and helplessness on her delicate face.

During the day, Yue Feng helped Mingjian Villa to survive a catastrophe. Ye Ziyi was grateful and wanted to find Su Qingyan as soon as possible to repay Yue Feng’s kindness.

However, just now, news came from the people Ye Ziyi sent out, and there was no news about Su Qingyan yet.

Ugh!

At this moment, Ye Ziyi breathed a sigh of relief, forget it, go back to rest first, and send more people out to inquire about the news tomorrow morning.

It’s getting late, it’s time to rest!

Thinking to herself, Ye Ziyi stretched and walked towards the backyard.

Um?

Arriving at the door of the room, Ye Ziyi was stunned for a moment, and saw that the door was open, and then, she smelled a strong odor of alcohol.

Who is so daring to break into his room drunk?

Ye Ziyi bit her lip tightly, feeling a little angry in her heart, and then quickly walked in.

Swish!

At the moment of entering, Ye Ziyi’s delicate body trembled, and her delicate face suddenly flushed with embarrassment.

I saw that Yue Feng was lying on his bed with his upper body unobstructed, just naked…

“Ah!”

Two seconds later, Ye Ziyi reacted and couldn't help but let out a coquettish cry, her heart beating wildly.

This….why is this Yue Feng so drunk, what is he doing in his room? Besides, he hasn't dressed yet…

Could it be that he wants to do something to himself. . This. .

For a while, Ye Ziyi's brain was buzzing, and the whole person was a little dazed.

Chapter 2088

"Cousin!"

At this moment, Dong Long, who was hiding outside, broke in directly with two cronies.

"What's wrong, cousin?" Dong Long shouted with concern, and then his eyes fell on Yue Feng on the bed, with a look of surprise: "This…. Why is Sect Master Yue here?" I

have to say, Dong Long is acting Very enough, Ye Ziyi didn't notice anything wrong at all, thinking that it was her low voice that alarmed her cousin.

"I…" Ye Ziyi bit her lip lightly, her face flushed, very shy: "I don't know…"

At this time, Ye Ziyi was in a mess, changing to any girl, facing this kind of situation The situation is difficult to calm down.

Whoops!

At this time, Ye Xuan and many disciples of Famous Sword Villa also rushed over when they heard the movement.

This…

In an instant, seeing the situation in the room, everyone was stunned, and their expressions were extremely complicated. "This….why is Yue Feng in the eldest miss 's

room?

" The discussion kept coming, Dong Long had a surprised look on his face, but he was laughing wildly in his heart. Haha…. so many people have seen it, now Yue Feng is speechless. "Ziyi!" At this time, Ye Xuan reacted and asked Ye Ziyi, "What's going on?" In Ye Xuan's heart, Yue Feng is a hero who stands above the ground, and he won't be what everyone says!

Ye Ziyi bit her lip and was interrupted by Dong Long before she could respond.

“Uncle, is there any need to say this?” Dong Long was furious and shouted: “The situation is very obvious, Yue Feng covets his cousin’s beauty, and while drunk, slips into his cousin’s room and wants to do something bad to his cousin. ….”

Said, Dong Long gave the drunk Yue Feng a disdainful look: “I never imagined that such a famous person in Kyushu would act so despicable.”

“You…”

Hearing this , Ye Ziyi trembled, and couldn’t help scolding Dong Long: “Shut up, Yue Feng is not that kind of person, don’t slander him.”

Yue Feng is bright and upright, even if he loves himself, he will take the initiative to tell himself, How could he sneak into his room in the middle of the night?

“Cousin!”

Dong Long chuckled lightly and looked at Ye Ziyi: “Knowing the person, knowing the face but not the heart, this Yue Feng looks like a hero, but who is actually, no one knows, you just met him a few times. I don’t know him yet, so don’t be fooled by his appearance.”

Ye Ziyi bit her lip with a complicated expression and did not respond.

The next second, Ye Ziyi thought of something, frowned and looked at Dong Long: “I remember, you invited Yue Feng to drink before, and you got him drunk! Right? Did you bring him into my room? “

At this time, Ye Ziyi realized that the embarrassment just now was gone, and her mind became brighter.

My cousin has always been sly and careful. Seeing that he and Yue Feng were getting close, he became jealous and tried to frame Yue Feng. That must be the case.

“Not bad!”

Dong Long nodded and admitted: “I did drink with Yue Feng before. Didn’t I laugh at him during the day, so I specially asked him to drink to make amends.”

Said, Dong Long was a little excited, with an innocent look on his face, and continued: “Cousin, how can you doubt me? Yue Feng was indeed drunk with me, but I sent him back to the room at that time, who is it? Knowing that he has quietly come to your room again…” The

voice fell, and the two cronies behind him quickly nodded in agreement.

“Yeah, Miss Ye, the two of us personally sent Sect Master Yue back to the room.”

“Yes, I can testify.”

This…

Seeing someone testify to Dong Long, Ye Ziyi frowned, and her heart suddenly became confused. .

Could it be… is it really Yue Feng who broke in?

“I didn’t expect that Yue Feng had a chivalrous demeanor on the surface, but he was such a person behind his back.” Ye Ziyi, a cousin next to her, had a bit of contempt on her beautiful face: “It’s a shame that I still worship him so much during the day. “The

voice fell, and several maids around also nodded silently, looking at Yue Feng’s eyes, but couldn’t hide the disgust in their hearts.

On the bright side, he is a great hero, but behind his back, he is a thief.

It’s ridiculous.

“Yue Feng!”

At this time, in order to prove that what he said was right, Dong Long walked over and slapped Yue Feng’s face and shouted, “As the sect master of Tianmen, the emperor of Xi Cang, and the hero of Diyuan Continent, you actually do This kind of thing, don’t sleep, get up and explain quickly.”

Seriously, if it’s normal, Dong Long wouldn’t dare to do this, it must be an existence like Yue Feng, not something he can provoke.

But Dong Long knew in his heart that Yue Feng had drunk too much ‘drinking life and dreaming of death’, and was so drunk that it was impossible for him to wake up.

call!

Seeing this scene, Ye Xuan waved his hand: “Okay, don’t shout, wait until he wakes up tomorrow, and then ask carefully.”

Chapter 2089

When he said this, Ye Xuan’s face was gloomy and uncertain, and his heart was also complicated.

To be honest, Ye Xuan didn't believe that Yue Feng was such a bold person, but the situation in front of him did happen, and Yue Feng was still drunk.

However, as the owner of Mingjian Villa, Ye Xuan acted steadily and decided to wait for Yue Feng to wake up before asking about the situation.

"Uncle!"

However, at this moment, Dong Long became anxious and said seriously: "No matter what the real situation is, Yue Feng was very drunk and lay on his cousin's bed. Because of the reputation of Mingjian Villa, if we pretend that we don't know, if the news spreads, how will others see Mingjian Villa? How will my cousin marry in the future?"

Dong Long said with a righteous attitude and looked around. The audience: "In my opinion, tie up Yue Feng first, wait for him to wake up, and torture him well, so as not to damage the prestige of our famous Sword Villa." The

voice fell, and many people around nodded.

"Yes, for the reputation of our Famous Sword Villa, that's how it should be."

"This Yue Feng is strong and powerful. If it's as Young Master Dong said, he wants to be worthy of his conspiracy against the young lady, but we didn't say anything. When he wakes up tomorrow, he will deny it. Who can stop him?"

"Yes, tie him up first!"

Ye Xuan frowned and hesitated after everyone's discussion.

Yue Feng's identity is not simple.

But what everyone said is right, in case he is really a villain who is greedy for beauty, once he leaves it alone, after he wakes up, no one in the famous sword villa will be his opponent.

"Uncle!"

Seeing Ye Xuan's hesitation, Dong Long quickly said: "During the day, Yue Feng repelled Yu Wenyan and helped Mingjian Villa. If my uncle finds it inconvenient, I will tie it up. Even if it is a misunderstanding, it will not affect it. His relationship with your Famous Sword Villa."

"Okay!"

Hearing this, Ye Xuan no longer hesitated and nodded.

Yes, Ye Xuan was also worried, if he tied Yue Feng, but it was a misunderstanding in the end, it would be hard to say.

After all, a friend like Yue Feng is hard to come by. If the relationship with him is strained, Mingjian Villa will lose a powerful ally.

Seeing Ye Xuan's promise, Dong Long's expression was solemn, but his heart was filled with joy.

The next second, Dong Long tilted his head to look at Ye Ziyi: "Cousin, what do you think?"

After all, this Yue Feng is a friend of his cousin, and now he wants to tie Yue Feng, so naturally he needs to ask her for advice.

"I…"

Ye Ziyi bit her lip tightly, her delicate face was extremely complicated, seeing everyone in the audience staring at her, her heart was numb, and she whispered: "I don't know, you can figure it out. "

Seriously, Ye Ziyi never believed that Yue Feng was a lecherous person, but for the sake of Mingjian Villa's reputation and his own innocence, it was nothing to tie him up!

Ye Ziyi thought about it, if there was a real misunderstanding, she would just apologize to Yue Feng. She firmly believed that Yue Feng had a broad heart and would definitely not care about it.

"Come on!"

Hearing Ye Ziyi's answer, Dong Long waved his hand without any hesitation: "Tie Yue Feng to me immediately." The

voice fell, and the two cronies behind him immediately tied Yue Feng Wuhua.

At this time, Yue Feng was drunk and unconscious, not knowing what happened.

"Uncle!"

Dong Long said to Ye Xuan with a serious face: "Tonight, I will take a good look at Yue Feng, you all go to rest."

Hmm!

Ye Xuan nodded and looked around: "Okay, everyone, let's rest!" After saying that, Ye Xuan slowly walked out of the room.

Everyone around them also dispersed.

“Cousin.” Dong Long smiled at Ye Ziyi and said, “You also rest early.” After

saying that, he ordered two cronies to take Yue Feng out of the room.

“Young master!”

When he got outside, a cronie couldn’t help but say: “What should I do next, wait until Yue Feng wakes up tomorrow?”

“Idiot!” Dong Long stared at him and said angrily: “The movement in my cousin’s room just now made people feel uncomfortable. They are all attracted, and now those patrolling disciples have definitely not returned to their posts, so let’s take this opportunity to sneak out with Yue Feng.”

How could it be possible to get Yue Feng drunk after such a big situation. Let him wake up in Famous Sword Villa?

Hearing this, the two cronies nodded again and again. Then he followed Dong Long and walked quickly towards the back door.

As Ye Ziyi’s cousin, Dong Long often came to Mingjian Villa as a guest. He knew the environment here like the back of his hand. Soon, he took advantage of the night to bring Yue Feng out of the villa.

call!

Half an hour later, on the hillside a few miles north of Mingjian Villa, Dong Long breathed a sigh of relief and was in a very happy mood.

Haha….

I finally succeeded in getting Yue Feng out. Next, I can return to the main altar to communicate with the sect master.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng disappeared suddenly, and Dong Long was not afraid of Ye Xuan’s questioning. When the time came, he said that after Yue Feng woke up, he knew that he had done something wrong, that he had no face to stay in Mingjian Villa, and secretly escaped.

Chapter 2090

“Wait!”

When he was about to leave, Dong Long suddenly thought of something, and ordered two cronies: “Put Yue Feng down and search for what’s on him.”

Haha…

This Yue Feng, Not only the Sect Master of Tianmen, but also the Emperor of Xi Cang, there must be a lot of treasures on his body.

Before sending Yue Feng to the Huanyin Sect, I took the treasure from him first. Maybe, I could get a peerless secret book from Yue Feng.

Thinking to himself, a smile appeared on Dong Long’s face.

“Yes, young master!” The

two cronies responded, put down Yue Feng, and began to search.

Soon, two things were found, one was the Linglong Tower and the other was the Spirit Beast Sac.

The Linglong Tower can be big or small. When Yue Feng is not using it, he will turn it into the smallest form, only the size of a finger. Most people can see that it is not an ordinary thing, but it is difficult to find the secret.

“This…”

At this time, Dong Long picked up the Linglong Pagoda, looked at it over and over, and frowned: “The whole body fluctuates with aura, it should be a treasure, but what’s the use?”

Said, Dong Long took the Linglong Pagoda, Re-hung it on Yue Fengfa’s neck.

Then Dong Long picked up the spirit beast bag and said with joy, “This bag is a bit interesting!”

Although Dong Long is the eldest young master of an aristocratic family, he is idle and has limited knowledge. . As for the spirit beast bag, it is also a rare treasure, and Dong Long has never seen it.

However, Dong Long felt that there was a power seal on the mouth of the spirit beast bag, and this power seal was very weak.

At this time, Dong Long, although he didn’t know what the spirit beast sack was, he could guess that there was a power seal on his mouth, and there must be something good in it!

Click!

The next second, Dong Long did not hesitate to use his internal force to break the power seal above.

Dong Long felt good, the power seal of the spirit beast capsule was indeed very weak, it only played a role of isolation, and the purpose was to allow the spirit beasts inside to rest peacefully.

It can be said that as long as you are a practitioner of the Martial Saint Realm, you can easily open the spirit beast sac.

However, at this time, Dong Long still didn't know what was inside, and his eyes flashed with excitement and anticipation.

After unlocking the power seal, Dong Long couldn't wait to reach out and probed into the spirit beast sac.

"Roar!"

At this moment, a roar that shocked the heavens and the earth came out from the spirit beast sac, and then, a huge figure burst out of the air and appeared in front of Dong Long and the three.

It is Yue Feng's Qiongqi.

Qiongqi was resting in the spirit beast sac, and suddenly saw someone open the spirit beast sac, and the breath was not from the owner Yue Feng, Qiongqi did not hesitate and rushed out.

hiss!

In an instant, Dong Long's body trembled, and he sat on the ground, staring at Qiongqi blankly, and the whole person was stunned.

The two cronies behind him were trembling all over and dripping with cold sweat.

Such a strong breath.

Such a huge body, shaped like a tiger, with wings on its back, could it be… the legendary Qiongqi?

For a time, the three Dong Long stood there, staring at Qiong Qi in a stunned manner, trembling with fear, not daring to take a breath.

At this time, Dong Long was full of fear.

I thought that there would be a lot of treasures in this bag, but I never imagined that there was a mysterious beast in it.

Dong Long can clearly feel that the Qiongqi in front of him is strong and powerful, and he and two cronies are not opponents.

“Roar!”

At this moment, Qiongqi let out a roar again, and the bloody mouth grabbed the spirit beast sack that fell on the ground. Then, his two front claws tightly grasped Yue Feng, his wings shook, and he rushed into the sky.

Qiongqi is full of spirituality, and he can feel that the three people in front of him are not Yue Feng’s friends. Qiongqi will only launch an attack when he receives an order. At this time, Yue Feng is so drunk that he can only take him away.

Whoosh!

When the three Dong Long recovered, Qiong Qi and Yue Feng disappeared from their sight.

“This…”

Dong Long came to his senses, staring blankly at the sky, his face extremely embarrassing.

He finally caught Yue Feng, but watched him being taken away by Qiong Qi.

At this time, Dong Long was very regretful.

If I knew this earlier, I wouldn’t mess with Yue Feng’s things.

the other side.

Yue Feng was taken by Qiong Qi, flew over the mountains, and finally landed in a beautiful valley.

The valley is surrounded by mountains on three sides, and there is a small lake in the middle.

Qiong Qi was originally a divine beast and was quite spiritual. Seeing that the environment here was good and there was still water, he placed Yue Feng by the lake, and then used his front paws to sway the water, trying to wake him up.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2091-2100

Chapter 2091

However, Yue Feng was so drunk that the lake water touched his face, and he didn't react at all. In the end, Qiongqi had to give up, lying on the side, quietly guarding Yue Feng.

Yue Feng didn't know how long he had been drunk, but only knew that when he opened his eyes, his head was dizzy.

Nima!

At this time, Yue Feng was drunk and hazy, his eyes were red, and he sat up while patting his forehead. The stamina of the wine Dong Long gave him was so strong.

And… When he was drunk, Dong Long seemed to knock himself out.

Um?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng frowned and looked around. Immediately stunned.

where is this?

I saw that there was a clear lake in front of me, with rippling blue waves and gusts of breeze. Looking around, it turned out to be a valley as beautiful as a fairyland.

Beside him, Qianqipan was lying there, very gentle.

"What place is this?" Yue Feng reacted and looked at Qiongqi in surprise: "Why am I here? What happened?"

At this time, Yue Feng only remembered that he and Dong Long had been drinking, and he hadn't had a few drinks. The altar was drunk, and I don't know what happened next.

call!

Hearing the question, Qiong Qi snorted, stuck out his tongue and licked Yue Feng's hand affectionately, and then made a whimper, as if to express something, but he couldn't speak, which made Yue Feng look confused.

A few seconds later, Yue Feng laughed at himself. Although Qiong Qi had spirituality, he couldn't speak, so he asked him what he was doing?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng washed his face by the river.

No matter where you are here, or how you came here, you can stay where you are.

The clear lake water hit his face violently, Yue Feng was refreshed and the feeling of being drunk was relieved a lot.

call!

With his mind clearer, Yue Feng took a deep breath and began to think.

It stands to reason that he should be in the famous sword villa now, but suddenly appeared in this place inexplicably? By the way, before he got drunk, Dong Long seemed to attack him.

This kid must be because Ye Ziyi was jealous of himself, so he knocked himself out, and then left himself in this valley.

To be honest, if it was before, Yue Feng would definitely not be able to swallow this breath and return to Mingjian Villa to find Dong Long to settle accounts.

But on second thought, that's fine.

After all, he couldn't stay at Famous Sword Villa all the time, doing nothing, just waiting for news from Su Qingyan.

Yue Feng thought about it, since he left Mingjian Villa, he went out to look for Su Qingyan. In this way, with the two-pronged approach of Mingjian Villa, the chance of finding Su Qingyan would be higher.

But…

Looking at himself in the reflection on the lake, Yue Feng thought for a while, then took out Yi Rongsan from his body and began to disguise himself. This Yi Rongsan was found from the Ksitigarbha Pavilion of the descendants of the Great Emperor. At the beginning, Yue Feng pretended to be a descendant and played tricks on Yang Jian, and then there were still some Yi Rongsan left.

Since he has decided to investigate Su Qingyan's whereabouts alone, he must conceal his identity. After all, his reputation is too loud, and it is easy to be targeted. So make it easy for yourself.

After some fiddling around, Yue Feng took a look at the water surface, showing a smile, feeling extremely happy.

Haha….

This Yi Rong San is really a good thing.

I saw that Yue Feng's appearance had completely changed into another person at this time, and his temperament was also different from before.

Yi Rong San is a very strange treasure of disguise. At the beginning of the Beiying Palace, Zhu Bajie made a joke to Yue Feng, and used Yi Rong San to make him look like Emperor Hou Yi, to make fun of Yue Feng. At that time, Yue Feng was very anger.

Later, in order to find the magic face beads for Liu Xuan, Yue Feng quietly sneaked into the Kizang Pavilion where Emperor Hou Yi placed his treasures, and also got some Yi Rong San, which he put on his body, but it was of no use.

At this time, in order to easily find out about Su Qingyan, Yue Feng decisively used Yi Rong San.

In his heart, although Yi Rongsan was a good thing, compared to Su Qingyan, it was nothing.

After dressing up, Yue Feng was very satisfied, put away Qiongqi, and prepared to leave the valley.

Whoosh! Whoosh! Whoosh!

However, at this time, Yue Feng heard a few sounds of breaking through the air.

The sound was very strange, and Yue Feng subconsciously looked across the lake.

hiss!

As a result, Yue Feng was shocked, he couldn't help taking a breath, and the whole person was stunned for a moment.

I'm going, anyone here?

Yue Feng had a big mouth and rubbed his eyes with his hands, surprised.

He saw several slender and beautiful figures flying towards him. Several women, all in their twenties, with beautiful and charming looks, all in lavender dresses, were flying in the air at this time, like a lake. Fairy in general.

To be honest, these women's appearances were slightly inferior to those of Su Qingyan and Xiao Yuruo, but at this time, their long skirts and the beautiful scenery in front of them were really as beautiful as paintings.

For a while, Yue Feng froze there, completely stunned.

At this time, several women came to Yue Feng. One of them had Danfeng eyes and the sexiest figure. He looked at Yue Feng up and down, and asked coldly, “Who is this guy? You are so daring, you dare to break into the forbidden area of Xiyan Pavilion!

” Fierce, with a lofty attitude.

Chapter 2092

Xiyan Pavilion? Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned.

Isn’t this a beautiful valley? How is it forbidden?

And…. what kind of martial art is Xiyan Pavilion?

As the sect master of Tianmen, Yue Feng is well-informed. Although he has never been to the Yellow Sea Continent before, he knows a lot about the rivers and lakes of the Yellow Sea Continent. He has never heard of the sect of Xiyan Pavilion.

Yue Feng didn’t know that Xiyan Pavilion was a newly-rising organization in the last ten years. It was a disciple of the sect, whose whereabouts were mysterious. They never interacted with other sects in Jianghu, let alone Yue Feng. I know that there is the existence of Xiyan Pavilion.

The beauty who asked Yue Feng, called Yanyue, was the eldest disciple of Xiyan Pavilion, and was in the realm of Martial Emperor.

Gudong.

At this moment, Yue Feng reacted, couldn’t help swallowing his saliva, and smiled at Yan Yue: “This beauty, you have misunderstood, I didn’t mean to break in, I just happened to pass by, let’s go, this is Just go…” The

voice fell, and Yue Feng turned around and was about to leave.

In Yue Feng’s heart, the most important thing is to look for Su Qingyan, and he doesn’t want to cause extra trouble.

“Do you want to leave without trespassing?”

At the moment Yue Feng turned around, Yan Yuexiu frowned and gave a cold and tender drink. Then, the figure flew up and came directly to Yue Feng.

Snapped!

Yue Feng's Jiu Jin hadn't been completely eliminated, and he couldn't react at all. Seeing Yanyue's attacking the electricity, he directly sealed his acupuncture point. Suddenly, Yue Feng's body froze and he couldn't move.

"Ugh…"

Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears, and smiled bitterly: "I really passed by, I didn't lie to you, a few beauties, if you have something to say, how can you do it?

" It 's too indecent…"

At this time, Yue Feng was very depressed.

The dignified Heavenly Sect Sect Master, the Emperor of Xi Cang, the hero of the Northern Ying Continent, was caught by several female disciples of the Sect. It was a shame.

But there is no way, who made himself drink so much wine, and now the wine has not gone down.

However, Yue Feng was also a little fortunate.

Fortunately, before these women came, they changed their face, and they didn't know their identities.

"Shut up, shut up!"

Yue Feng shouted, causing Yan Yue and several women to disappear, Yan Yue's face flushed even more, and she couldn't help but let out a coquettish cry.

This person, who seems to be honest, but speaks in a glib manner, is definitely not a good person.

Uh…

Hearing Yan Yue's coquettish drink, Yue Feng looked embarrassed, smiled bitterly, and stopped talking.

A few minutes later, Yue Feng was taken by Yan Yue to the main altar of Xiyan Pavilion.

hiss!

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a deep breath, and the whole person was stunned.

It can be seen that the main altar of Xiyan Pavilion is built in the deepest part of the valley, adjacent to the lake. It is a large-scale ancient-style building complex. Because the surrounding is covered by a bamboo forest, it is difficult to find it from a distance.

Yue Feng saw that in the main altar, the corridors and pavilions were everywhere, and there were many exotic flowers and plants among them, which was indescribably quiet and elegant.

On a monument at the gate, a few elegant characters are written, which are particularly eye-catching: Xiyan Pavilion!

What the hell!

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned.

I thought the scenery of Mingjian Villa was very beautiful, but I didn't expect that there was a hidden sect hidden on the shore of this deep mountain lake, and the scenery was as charming as a picture scroll.

What surprised Yue Feng even more was that in this Xiyan Pavilion, there was not a single man, but all women.

It seems that this Xiyan Pavilion, like the Emei School, only accepts female disciples.

Chapter 2093

Yue Feng muttered in his heart, his eyes kept looking at those female disciples, and he secretly praised.

Sure enough, one side of the water and soil support the other side.

Not only is the scenery beautiful, but the people are even more beautiful.

"Look around again, and dig out your eyeballs."

At this moment, Yan Yue landed at the gate with Yue Feng, and said coldly, "Follow me!"

Yue Feng smiled, but had no choice but to keep an honest face. keep up.

To be honest, with Yanyue's strength, he could only temporarily seal Yue Feng's acupoints. On the way just now, Yue Feng had already secretly opened the acupoints.

However, Yue Feng did not leave immediately. In his heart, this was a misunderstanding in itself, and there was no need to be serious. He believed that as long as he explained the situation, Xiyan Pavilion would not embarrass him.

Among the building groups of Xiyan Pavilion, there are many towering ancient trees, and the road leading to the hall is even more shady with green trees, giving people a feeling of winding paths leading to seclusion.

Not only that, on both sides of the passage, there are female disciples of Xiyan Pavilion standing guard. Yue Feng felt that the further inside, the stronger the strength of these disciples standing guard.

Finally, in the hall inside, Yue Feng was suddenly dumbfounded!

I saw that there were hundreds of female disciples standing in the hall, neatly lined up, all in white long skirts, floating like a fairy, and at the innermost height, there was an exquisite throne.

This throne is carved from a whole piece of golden nanmu, with a yellow halo flowing through the whole body, and the carving is exquisite. This throne is invaluable!

On the throne, at this time, there was a woman sitting in a rose-red silk dress, revealing her charming curves loomingly. She sat lazily on it, indescribably charming and charming, and at the same time, there was a hint of charm on her body. An inviolable temperament.

It is the pavilion master of Xiyan Pavilion, Yuwen Ji.

Swish!

At this time, seeing Yue Feng being brought in, all the eyes of the entire hall suddenly converged on Yue Feng. The female disciples present were all surprised and frowning.

The gate of Xiyan Pavilion is very strict, prohibiting any man from entering the main altar.

Why was a man brought in?

Who is this man?

Yuwen Ji’s delicate face also showed a bit of gloom, looking down at Yue Feng.

Gudong.

At this moment, facing Yuwen Ji’s eyes like autumn water, Yue Feng’s eyes were straight, and he couldn’t help swallowing.

I really did not expect that so many beautiful disciples in Xiyan Pavilion are already dizzying. This pavilion master is even more sexy and charming.

“To look directly at the pavilion master like this, be bold and not kneel!” Just as Yue Feng was fascinated by it, Yan Yue, who was behind her, snorted, came over, and kicked him fiercely in the crook of his leg.

Yue Feng couldn’t stand still, and immediately knelt down.

Nima!

At this moment, Yue Feng was a little annoyed. This woman named Yanyue was so unreasonable.

“Yanyue!”

At this moment, Yuwenji said softly, “What’s going on? Why did you bring a man back? Did you forget the rules?” The

voice was not loud, but there was a strong aura.

“Go back to the pavilion master!” Yan Yue’s delicate body trembled, and she quickly said: “This disciple did not intend to foul the rules, it was this person who broke into our holy lake. I saw him acting suspiciously, so I arrested him and asked the pavilion. The Lord Himself examines.”

What?

Hearing this, everyone in the hall was a female disciple, and their expressions changed slightly.

Yuwenji’s eyes flickered, she looked at Yue Feng coldly, and her red lips lightly opened: “You are not too timid, dare to break into the forbidden area of my Xiyan Pavilion, the holy lake.” After speaking, Yuwenji

directed at Yanyue: “Since he If you break into the holy lake, you don’t need to bring it to me, just drag it out and kill it.” The

holy lake is not only a forbidden place in Xiyan Pavilion, but also a symbol of the holiness of all female disciples, because every year when new disciples are recruited, they will be in the holy lake. Taking a bath and accepting baptism, being intruded by a man at this time is a desecration of the entire Xiyan Pavilion.

“Yes!” Yan Yue responded, walked over and grabbed Yue Feng, and was about to drag him out for execution.

Chapter 2094

What?

Yue Feng was taken aback and wanted to cry without tears.

He broke into the holy lake by mistake, washed his face in it, and did nothing else, so he would be beheaded?

This is too harsh.

At this time, Yue Feng felt very helpless.

I thought it was a trivial matter, but I made it clear in a few words, but I never imagined that the beheading would be so serious.

Originally, in order to avoid revealing his identity, Yue Feng didn't want to take action, but there was nothing he could do about the current situation.

If you don't resist, you will die!

Thinking about it, Yue Feng was about to mobilize his inner strength and start to resist.

"Well…"

However, at this moment, Yuwen Ji on the throne suddenly heard a low moan, revealing pain.

This low voice came, as if with a fatal temptation, Yue Feng only felt that all the bones in his body were crisp. hiss.

The next second, Yue Feng looked back subconsciously, and he couldn't help but take a breath, and the whole person was stunned.

I saw that Yuwen Ji, who was fine just now, was curled up on the throne, her body was dripping with cold sweat, and her body was shaking gently. That beautiful face is pale, and it looks very painful!

This is… what's the situation?

Whoa!

At this moment, all the female disciples in the hall instantly panicked.

"The pavilion master…"

"No, the cold poison in the pavilion main body broke out."

"Quick, go get the Yanyang Grass."

Amidst the exclamations, several female disciples quickly walked out of the hall.

Cold poison?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned secretly.

Soon, several female disciples quickly returned, each holding a freshly picked Yanyang grass in their hands.

“Quick!”

At this moment, a beautiful woman in a long yellow dress took the Yanyang Grass, refined and fused it proficiently, and then began to help Yuwen Ji expel the cold poison.

It was the elder of Xiyan Pavilion and the exclusive physician of Yuwen Ji, Yan Tingxue.

Yan Tingxue is twenty-five years old, with a graceful figure and a delicate and charming face, just like a daffodils blooming quietly, quiet and pure.

Soon, after using the Yanyang Grass, Yuwenji’s pale complexion recovered a touch of rosy.

call!

For a time, everyone in the hall breathed a sigh of relief.

“Huh?”

At this time, Yuwenji’s eyes fell on Yue Feng, and she said coldly: “Why is this man still here?”

In her eyes, Yue Feng was just an ordinary person who entered the forbidden area by mistake. It is not a pity to die. I don’t want to take a second look.

Yanyue reacted and quickly said: “I was worried about the cold poison of the pavilion master, and it was delayed. The disciple will do it now.” After that , she was

about to take Yue Feng out.

“Wait a minute!”

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn’t help shouting, and then said to Yuwen Ji: “Dare to ask the pavilion master, are you infected with the cold poison of the thousand-year-old ice toad?”

Just now, the pavilion master had a pale complexion and a tinge of cyan between his brows. It was obvious that he had been caught by the chill of a thousand-year-old ice toad.

Yue Feng lived in Shennong for a period of time, and he learned some medicine and medicine from Shennong, and he saw it at a glance.

Chapter 2095

Huh?

Hearing this, Yuwenji was stunned, and the people around looked at Yue Feng in astonishment.

This… how did he see it?

“How do you know?”

At this time, Yuwen Ji reacted, staring at Yue Feng, and said coldly: “Make it clear, if there is any concealment, this seat will tell you not to survive, but to die. No.”

Yes, the cold poison in Yuwenji’s body was indeed formed by the cold air of a thousand-year-old ice silkworm.

Five years ago, Yuwenji went out to travel and accidentally broke into the cave of the thousand-year-old ice toad. She was injured by the thousand-year-old ice toad, and the cold air accumulated in her body, which finally formed a cold poison. Every year in the hot season, the poison in the body will attack, and it is extremely miserable.

However, only the people in Xiyan Pavilion know about this matter. How did this man who entered the forbidden area by mistake know?

Thinking about it, Yuwenji’s delicate face showed a bit of gloom.

Since the establishment of Xiyan Pavilion, the disciples seldom walk around in the rivers and lakes, but some people in the rivers and lakes, after knowing the existence of Xiyan Pavilion, are curious and want to find out about Xiyan Pavilion, especially some evil people in the rivers and lakes, Knowing that the beauty of Xiyan Pavilion is like a cloud, he tried every means to infiltrate Xiyan Pavilion.

Yuwen Ji thought about it, if the man in front of him was deliberately breaking into the forbidden area, he had another purpose, and he couldn’t forgive him lightly.

“Hehe…”

Yue Feng didn’t pay attention to the eyes around him, showing a smile, and said to Yuwen Ji: “Pavilion Master, don’t be nervous, I have learned medical skills, and medical skills pay attention to ‘look! Smell! Ask! Cut!’ Naturally I see.”

What?

Hearing this, it was not Yuwen Ji, but the surrounding female disciples, who were more stunned.

Immediately, many young disciples reacted and couldn’t help but chuckle.

“This person is dressed as a villager, and he’s stupid. He actually said that he has studied medicine? It’s interesting…”

“He looks quite honest, but he can brag…”

At this time, Yan Yue also hurriedly said to Yuwen Ji. : “Pavilion Master, this person is slick, his words are not credible.”

When saying this, Yan Yue did not forget to give Yue Feng a look.

On the way to bring him to the main hall just now, this man was chattering, his mouth was full of incoherence, how many of his words could be true?

Nima!

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing, and looked at Yan Yue speechlessly.

This woman is too cruel. I just made fun of you just now, but you actually took it to heart, and now you have to punish me to death.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng hurriedly said to Yuwen Ji: “Pavilion master, how dare I lie to you, what I said is true, my ancestors used to be a family of medicine, and by my generation, they have long since declined, but I have read a lot of the medical books handed down by the family.” The

real identity cannot be revealed, so it can only be made up.

Um!

Hearing this, Yuwenji looked indifferent: “Do you think that after saying this, this seat will let you go because you are a talent?” After speaking

, Yuwenji was too lazy to talk nonsense, and motioned Yanyue to drag him out to start.

“Pavilion Master!”

Yue Feng became anxious, looked at Yuwen Ji, and said word by word, “Of course I didn’t mean that, I mean, I have a way to completely expel the cold poison from your body.”

With that said, Yue Feng looked serious and continued: “According to the medical skills passed down by my family, in your case, Yan Yangcao can indeed suppress cold poison, but it can cure the symptoms but not the root cause. I have a prescription that can guarantee your recovery. However, Ge Mainly within half a year, stick to taking the medicine according to my method.”

What?

Hearing this, everyone present was stunned, staring blankly at Yue Feng, speechless.

A few seconds later, many of the young disciples couldn’t help but pursed their lips and laughed, looking at Yue Feng’s eyes with mockery.

“This person, the more he talks about it, the more unbelievable…”

“It’s really funny. Doctor Yan has superb medical skills, but he can’t completely cure the pavilion master. He is a dumb guy, and he is not ashamed to say that he can completely cure the pavilion owner. It’s really funny.. ..”

“You can really blow, this kind of man is the most hateful…” The

female disciples laughed, and when you heard me, even Yan Tingxue, who was next to him, couldn’t help but sneer.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2096-2100

Chapter 2096

Yan Tingxue couldn’t hide her contempt, and said coldly to Yue Feng: “You are so bold, even the pavilion owner dares to lie, the pavilion owner’s cold poison, I spent three years looking through medical books, You have tried countless methods to no avail, you just read a few medical books handed down from the family and brazenly said that it can be cured, who are you lying to?”

Shuh!

At this time, Yuwen Ji lost her patience, looked at Yue Feng, and said coldly: “What a bold and arrogant person, you dare to make fun of this seat? With you, can you also cure this seat’s cold poison?

” As the pavilion master of Xiyan Pavilion, but being teased by a man’s words, how can he bear it?

Ugh!

Hearing this, Yue Feng smiled bitterly, and said helplessly: “Pavilion Master, you and I have no grievances, why should I tease you? Everything I said is true, I just want you to let me go. “

Speaking, Yue Feng’s face is full of sincerity: “Besides, my life is now in the hands of the pavilion master. Why don’t the pavilion owner believe me once and give it a try? If my method works, the pavilion owner Just let me go, if it doesn’t work,

it’s not too late to kill me.”

Seeing Yue Feng’s sincere expression, Yuwen Ji bit her lip and pondered.

Yes, if what he said is true, if the cold poison in his body is completely expelled, he will not have to suffer from the cold in the future.

Thinking to herself, Yuwenji looked at the evil wind complicatedly, nodded and said, “Okay! I will trust you once. If you dare to lie to me, I will not spare you lightly.”

Yuwenji waved her hand when the words fell. , indicating that Yanyue releases Yue Feng.

What? The pavilion master agreed.

Yan Tingxue, who was next to her, even frowned. She wanted to convince Yuwen Ji not to trust this man, but she held back when she saw her serious face.

“Ladies and gentlemen!” At this time, Yue

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Feng smiled and looked at the female disciples around him: “Please help me prepare some herbs, I want Yinghuacao, Sunflower, and Dragon Beard…”

, and describe the required materials one by one.

Swish!

In an instant, the faces of the female disciples of Xiyan Pavilion suddenly turned red, embarrassed and annoyed.

This person, speaking so rudely, actually called himself a beauty.

However, thinking that the pavilion master agreed to his request, these female disciples, although they were not happy, didn't say anything. They walked out of the hall and helped Yue Feng get the herbs.

In the main altar of Xiyan Pavilion, there are countless exotic flowers and plants. Yue Feng has all the materials he needs. In a short while, all the materials are ready.

"Okay!"

Looking at the materials in front of him, Yue Feng turned his head towards Yanyue and said, "Please, help me get a pill furnace, I'm going to start pill refining." The tone was gentle, but there was no doubt.

Yes, Yue Feng did it on purpose.

This Yanyue was beautiful, but her heart was too cruel. She didn't know her, and because she broke into the forbidden area, she was about to die. Now such a good opportunity, she naturally had to use her well.

"You…"

Yan Yue's face flushed red, and she was very angry. This person, who was dying, dared to help him prepare things, it was really abominable.

In Yanyue's heart, she didn't believe that Yue Feng could completely cure the pavilion master's cold poison.

However, seeing Yuwenji's acquiescence, Yanyue did not dare to neglect, and brought a few junior sisters to prepare the pill furnace.

What?

At this moment, the other female disciples in the hall, as well as Yuwenji and Yan Tingxue, looked at Yue Feng in surprise, their eyes flashing with surprise.

He….he can still make alchemy?

You must know that the art of alchemy not only requires extremely high talent, but also requires extraordinary comprehension and creativity, which is not something ordinary people can learn if they want to learn it.

The person in front of him, looking ordinary, not only understands medical skills, but also concocts alchemy.

It's unbelievable.

Soon, Yanyue and several female disciples brought the pill furnace in.

Yue Feng looked at it, the pure copper pill furnace is very good.

Chapter 2097 In the

next second, Yue Feng ordered Yanyue: “Trouble this beauty, help me light the furnace!”

Huh?

Yanyue was stunned for a moment, and then she said angrily: “What did you say? Let me help you make a furnace?”

This person is getting more and more presumptuous. His own dignified senior sister Xiyan Pavilion, he actually let himself burn him and start.

“What? Is the raw stove very shameful?” Yue Feng waved his hand with a serious face: “If you don’t want to, forget it, this is a medicinal pill for your pavilion master, and your face is more important than your pavilion owner’s life. “

Seriously on the surface, Yue Feng is secretly amusing in his heart.

This Yanyue is so arrogant and arrogant, I will deliberately suppress your arrogance.

you!

Hearing this, Yan Yue was very angry. This person is obviously intentional. Okay, for the sake of the pavilion owner, I will help you set the furnace on fire.

Thinking to herself, Yan Yue glared at Yue Feng and started to light the furnace.

Yue Feng smiled slightly, started sorting the medicinal materials, and put them into the fire in an orderly manner. At every step, Yue Feng was methodical and serious.

call!

Seeing this scene, the many female disciples around looked at Yue Feng’s eyes, which became more complicated.

It’s like that… Could this person really know how to make alchemy?

Especially Yan Tingxue, who closely watched Yue Feng’s every step, a strange light flashed in his eyes. As a pharmacist, Yan Tingxue could see that Yue Feng was not pretending.

However, Yan Yue next to her looked very funny.

Have you really started alchemy?

Who are you fooling…

Soon, Yue Feng finished putting out the materials and started to control the heat.

As the temperature of the furnace continued to rise, the entire hall was also warm.

Before I knew it, ten minutes passed, and Yan Yue couldn't help but chuckle: "Boy, the acting is quite similar. If you can't refine the medicine, you will die very ugly!"

In Yan Yue's heart, I don't think that Yue Feng can concoct alchemy at all, just because he is afraid of death, he uses this method to delay time.

The corners of Yue Feng's mouth twitched, smiling without saying a word.

Bang!

At this moment, there was a sudden vibration in the pill furnace.

The surrounding female disciples were all taken aback, exclaimed and retreated, thinking that the pill furnace was about to explode, but when they reacted, they saw that the pill furnace did not burst.

That sound is the reaction produced by the airflow in the pill furnace under the high temperature.

At this moment, Yue Feng looked relaxed and slowly opened the pill furnace in the past.

At this moment, all the female disciples couldn't help but surround themselves. Even Yuwen Ji couldn't help standing up and looked around on tiptoe. For a while, the entire hall was silent!

What?

In the next second, several female disciples couldn't help exclaiming, only to feel that their legs were weak.

I saw a blood-red medicinal pill lying quietly at the bottom of the pill stove, filled with a masculine breath, and not only that, a fragrant medicinal pill also filled the air.

What? !

Actually…really refined by him? !

At this moment, everyone's mind is blank, looking at the medicinal pills in the pill furnace, they just feel incredible!

Yan Yue next to her bit her lip tightly, her delicate body trembling, she stared at Yue Feng blankly, unable to speak.

At this time, Yanyue, in addition to being extremely shocked, was also even more curious. This person was dressed in ordinary clothes and was ordinary, but he really knew how to concoct alchemy.

Chapter 2098

"Pavilion Master!"

At this time, Yue Feng took out the medicinal pill and looked at Yuwen Ji with a smile: "The medicinal medicinal herb has been refined, and this medicinal medicinal herb is called Yangshen Dan, which cultivates the essence and strengthens the foundation, and is more effective for expelling the body from the body. The cold poison has a miraculous effect. The pavilion master takes it and feels it."

Yes, it is the Yang Shendan that Yue Feng refined.

Back then, Yu Mo, the granddaughter of Yu Zongtian's granddaughter of the Golden Lion of the Hall of Longevity in the Earth's Circle Continent, suffered unbearable pain when her monthly menstrual period came due to her congenital body cold. Yu Mo's pain.

Yuwenji suffered from the chill of the thousand-year-old ice toad. Although the situation is somewhat different from that of Yumo, the Yang Shendan is the nemesis of the cold in the world. After Yuwenji takes it, she will be able to recover as well.

Having said that, Yue Feng walked over and was about to give the medicinal pill to Yuwen Ji.

"Stop!"

At this moment, Yanyue reacted, staring at Yue Feng tightly, unable to hide her suspicions, and said coldly: "Just make a medicinal pill, make up a name, just make up a name. Do you want to fool our pavilion master?" After

speaking, Yan Yue said to Yuwenji: "Pavilion lord, this person's origin is unknown, who knows what he refined, if it is poison, the pavilion lord takes it rashly, isn't it? Worse?" The

voice fell, and many young disciples around nodded in agreement.

“Senior sister is right, this person is full of weirdness, and you can’t trust his words.”

“Yes, this person seems ordinary, but he actually knows alchemy, so he has to be guarded.”

“According to me, which sect should be . The spies sent by the sect want to disturb our Xiyan Pavilion.”

The suspicions of everyone kept coming out, Yue Feng’s brows were furrowed, and he wanted to cry without tears.

Nima, are the women in Xiyan Pavilion so suspicious? I have refined my own medicinal pills, but I still don’t believe it.

This…

Hearing the words of Yan Yue and the disciples, Yuwen Ji frowned slightly, and felt a little hesitant in her heart.

What the disciples said is not unreasonable. This person seems to be ordinary, but it is indeed doubtful that he can concoct alchemy.

It’s just…. This person is deeply trapped in the Xiyan Pavilion general altar. If he poisons himself, he can’t escape. What’s the point of doing this?

Thinking to herself, Yuwenji couldn’t pay attention for a while, and turned her head to look at Yan Tingxue: “Elder Yan, what do you think?”

Huh!

Yan Tingxue took a deep breath, her eyes fixed on the medicinal pill in Yue Feng’s hand, and her beautiful face showed a bit of excitement and approval: “Pavilion Master, this person is not lying, he… he refined it. , it should be the real Yang Shendan.”

When he said this, because of excitement, Yan Tingxue’s tone was trembling, and he was very excited.

She has studied medicine since she was a child, and has read many medical classics. She also has some attainments in the art of medicinal pills. The elixir of Yangshen Dan has long been lost, but Yan Tingxue once read about it in an ancient book. The description of the Yangshen Pill is blood-red in appearance, and the positivity is strong…

And the Yangshen Pill refined by this person in front of him is exactly the same as the description in the ancient book, and it is absolutely not wrong.

What?

Hearing this, both Yuwen Ji and Yan Yue and other female disciples were all shocked.

This… This person refined, not poison, but the real Yang Shendan?

At this moment, Yan Tingxue calmed down and came over to take the medicine pill. At the same time, she gave Yue Feng a deep look.

In the next second, Yan Tingxue brought the medicinal pill to Yuwenji and said softly, “Pavilion Master, this person is right. The Yangshen Pill has a miraculous effect on the treatment of cold poison, so the pavilion lord should take it and feel it.”

Hmmm!

Chapter 2099

Yuwen Ji nodded, and without hesitation, took the medicine pill.

Yuwenji trusts Yan Tingxue very much. Seeing her say that the medicinal pill is real, she will definitely not be wrong.

call!

At this moment, Yanyue and the other female disciples below, all focused on Yuwenji, holding their breaths, quietly waiting for the effect!

On the other hand, Yue Feng had a relaxed expression on his face.

One minute..two

minutes!

Five minutes passed, and I saw Yuwen Ji’s delicate face, rosy and lustrous, she looked inexplicably better than before, almost radiant, indescribably charming and sexy.

call!

At this time, Yuwen Ji also showed a smile, and couldn’t help but say, “This medicinal pill is really amazing, it feels much better than taking Yanyangcao.”

Because the cold poison is too deep, after taking Yanyangcao every time, Yuwen Ji also needs to mobilize her internal strength to suppress the cold feeling in her body, but now, the cold feeling in her body has disappeared a lot, and her whole body is extremely relaxed.

Wow…

the words fell, Yanyue and the other female disciples were all happy and incomparably excited.

They all clearly saw that the pavilion master was radiant at this time. Compared with before, he was completely different. This Yang Shendan was really amazing.

Yan Tingxue, on the other hand, looked closely at Yue Feng, unable to hide her admiration and appreciation.

This person can actually refine the long-lost Yang Shendan, which is really a rare talent.

Immediately afterwards, Yue Feng wrote down the prescription of Yangshen Pill and gave it to Yan Tingxue.

The next second, Yue Feng looked at Yuwen Ji with a smile: “Pavilion Master, I have left the pill recipe. In the future, Pavilion Master, if you take a Yangshen Pill every day for half a year, the cold poison in your body will be completely eliminated.”

Saying that, Yue Feng had a look of anticipation on his face, and continued: “The pavilion master should let me go now!”

For others, the Yangshen Dan’s formula is invaluable, and it will definitely not be handed over so easily. , but Yue Feng has the Promise Pill Technique, there are countless pill recipes in it, a Yang Shen Pill is nothing.

At this time, Yue Feng just wanted to leave here and look for Su Qingyan.

call!

Hearing this, Yuwenji smiled and nodded silently, but did not answer.

In the next second, Yuwen Ji looked at Yue Feng closely, unable to hide her inner appreciation, and said softly: “Your excellent medical skills are really admirable, I appreciate you very much, so let’s make an exception and ask you to stay. , When the cold poison in this seat is completely dispelled, it will not be too late for you to leave.”

When saying this, Yuwen Ji’s tone was soft, but there was an aura that could not be refuted.

To be honest, although there are many exotic flowers and plants in the main altar of Xiyan Pavilion, as well as the doctor Yan Tingxue, but Yan Tingxue’s medical attainments are still lacking.

And the person in front of him has high medical skills, which is admirable. If he can keep this kind of person, it will only be good for Xiyan Pavilion, not bad.

To be honest, the rules of Xiyan Pavilion are very clear. Men are forbidden to enter, let alone stay, but such talents are rare, so Yuwenji made an exception.

The voice fell, and Yan Tingxue next to him looked at Yue Feng, and then said: “The pavilion master has already spoken, you should stay. Although, Your Excellency has left the Dan Fang with sincerity, but I am ashamed to say it. The realm of the alchemy technique is only a general level, whether it can be successfully refined into the Yang Shen Dan is still unknown, if you stay, you can also give some pointers.”

When saying this, Yan Tingxue’s delicate face showed seriousness, and her heart was even more urgent.

Yan Tingxue is obsessed with medical skills. Seeing Yue Feng’s superb medical skills, how could he let him go? Naturally, I want to stay and ask for advice.

Chapter 2100 What the

hell!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and then he couldn’t help laughing.

This Nima, I thought it was helpful, and Xiyan Pavilion could happily let him go, but he never expected that after showing his skills, the pavilion master of Xiyan Pavilion was reluctant to leave by himself.

This thing is… self-defeating.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at Yuwen Ji and said with a wry smile: “The kindness of the pavilion master is under my heart, so I’d better go.”

Su Qingyan hasn’t found it yet, so how can she stay here, and she still has to wait For the first half of the year, Yue Feng had a big head just thinking about it.

hiss!

In the hall, it was suddenly silent, and all eyes looked at Yue Feng in surprise.

He…he actually rejected the pavilion master? !

You must know that Xiyan Pavilion has picturesque scenery and beautiful women. Many people from all corners of the world dream of coming in. The pavilion master makes an exception to let him stay. This is an honor that countless people dream of, but this person actually refused.

In Xiyan Pavilion, Yuwen Ji Jinkou Yuyan, no one dared to reject her like this.

At this moment, Yuwenji's beautiful face also changed suddenly. You must know, in front of all the disciples, when she was rejected by Yue Feng, where would she put her face?

For a time, the atmosphere in the entire hall was extremely solemn, and Yanyue and the disciples did not even dare to breathe. Finally, at this time ,

Yuwenji smiled lightly and said, "Okay, since you don't want to, I won't force it, Yanyue, drag it out and kill it."

With a charming smile, but his tone is cold and unquestionable.

She is the pavilion master of Xiyan Pavilion, and no one dares to reject her. Yuwenji looks like a delicate woman, charming and charming, but has a very strong personality. In her heart, if this person rejects her in public, she must be removed decisively.

shit.

Yue Feng was startled and wanted to cry without tears.

This pavilion master, his personality is too strong, if he doesn't agree to stay, he will kill him?

"Okay! Okay…" The

next second, Yue Feng wiped away the cold sweat on his forehead and smiled bitterly at Yuwen Ji: "Pavilion Master, calm down, I'll stay… I'll stay, can I promise?

" At that time, Yue Feng felt bitter in his heart.

Seriously, with Yue Feng's strength, if he was forced to leave, no one in Xiyan Pavilion could keep him, but Yue Feng had his own principles and never took the initiative to do anything to women. More importantly, he and Xiyan Pavilion No grievances, no grudges, no big fights, too much trouble.

After Yue Feng thought about it, he pretended to agree first, and when it was night, he quietly left while taking advantage of the darkness.

Um!

Seeing his agreement, Yuwenji showed a smile on her face, nodded and said, "That's the best, by the way, I don't know your honorable name."

"My name is Fengtao!" Yue Feng thought about it and responded.

Yue Feng wanted to conceal his identity, so naturally he couldn't say his real name. The name Fengtao was used by the Holy Sect in Beiying Continent. Yue Feng couldn't remember any other name for a while, so he could only continue to use this name.

Yuwenji nodded and ordered to Yanyue: "Yanyue, immediately arrange a room for Mr. Feng to rest."

Although Yuwenji has a strong personality, she is also very cherished for her talents. Seeing Yue Feng's superb medical skills, she agrees to stay, and she is honored. sir.

"Yes, Pavilion Master!" Yan Yue responded and went out to make arrangements immediately.

At this time, Yuwenji thought of something and looked at Yue Feng seriously: "Mr. Feng, since you agreed to stay, you should pay attention to some situations. The Xiyan Pavilion is strictly disciplined. When you have nothing to do, don't walk around, especially at night. And don't rush around, otherwise, don't blame this seat for turning his face and being ruthless."

Xiyan Pavilion is all women, how can he let him walk around at will?

"Don't worry, pavilion master." Yue Feng nodded: "I am the most honest person, and I won't rush in casually."

When he said this, Yue Feng looked serious, but his heart was very funny.

Haha…

This pavilion master is quite cautious, afraid that he will harm her female disciples.

My own women, Xiao Yuruo, Su Qingyan, Qin Rongyin and Liu Xuan, which one is not the goddess of national beauty and beauty, I don't know how many times stronger than these female disciples of Xiyan Pavilion, how could I mess up?

Moreover, he didn't intend to stay, and as soon as it got dark, he slipped away quietly.

Seeing that he promised so happily, Yuwen Ji nodded and explained a few more words, and ordered the disciple to take Yue Feng to rest.

In the middle of the night, the entire Xiyan Pavilion was silent.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2101-2110

Chapter 2101 In the

room, Yue Feng sat cross-legged, opened his eyes slowly, and showed a smile.

Haha…

leave now, no one should find out.

After being arranged in the room, Yue Feng meditated cross-legged and recharged his energy, waiting for this moment.

Excited, Yue Feng was about to leave quietly.

However, as soon as he reached the door, he heard a knock on the door outside.

What the hell!

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, very speechless, who is looking for him so late? Is it the patriarch?

With a murmur in his heart, Yue Feng sighed and opened the door helplessly.

hiss!

As a result, the moment the door was opened, Yue Feng was stunned. I saw a charming figure standing at the door, under the moonlight, smiling like a flower, so beautiful.

It was Yan Tingxue.

At this time, Tan Tingxue was wearing a snow-white corset dress, with a pair of long legs looming, which was reverie.

Yue Feng was taken aback: “Elder Yan? It’s so late, what advice do you have?”

In the middle of the night, she suddenly asked herself what to do.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Yan Tingxue smiled sweetly, her beautiful face showed a bit of restraint, she bit her lip and said softly: “Mr. Feng, I made the Yang Shen Dan according to the formula you gave, but I failed several times. I couldn’t figure out the reason, so I wanted to come over and ask for advice.”

When he said this, Yan Tingxue's face flushed, her eyes were very shy and looked at Yue Feng, and at the same time, she was looking forward to it.

To be honest, Yan Tingxue was very embarrassed to come to Yue Feng so late. After all, being a woman is not suitable for you.

But Yan Tingxue is too obsessed with medical skills, if she can't figure out the reason tonight, she will not be able to sleep.

Uh… so it's because of this.

Hearing this, Yue Feng scratched his head and laughed: "Okay!" To

be honest, Yue Feng wanted to refuse, but if he refused, it would easily make Yan Tingxue suspicious.

"That's great!"

Seeing Yue Feng agree, Yan Tingxue cheered, happy like a child.

The next second, Yan Tingxue smiled and said, "The alchemy room is here, Mr. Feng, please!" After speaking, she turned and walked towards the alchemy room in the backyard.

Yue Feng smiled bitterly and had to keep up.

Soon, when he arrived at the alchemy room, Yue Feng was stunned.

I will go, this Xiyan Pavilion is really not easy.

Yue Feng saw that the alchemy room in front of him was the size of two basketball courts, surrounded by wooden stands, filled with various medicinal materials for alchemy, common medicinal materials, and many rare herbs.

For example, stone spirit flowers, fairy fruits, etc. are all spirit grasses that can be encountered and cannot be found.

In the middle, an elixir furnace was burning vigorously, and on the table next to it, there were several elixir that failed to be refined.

"Mr. Feng!"

At this time, Yan Tingxue bit her lip lightly and said softly, "I followed the recipe you wrote, and the order of the ingredients was correct, but I couldn't make it out."

Yue Feng looked at the fire . , said with a smile: “The order is correct, but the heat of the fire is not well controlled. You must know that the most important thing in alchemy is the control of the fire.”

After that, Yue Feng explained the essentials of how to control the fire in detail. come out.

Hearing this, Yan Tingxue’s eyes lit up, and she hurriedly tried to refine it again. Under Yue Feng’s reminder, she carefully controlled the heat.

hum.

After a while, along with a vibration in the pill furnace, a Yang Shen Pill was finally successfully refined by Yan Tingxue.

“Mr. Feng, you are really amazing.” Yan Tingxue smiled and couldn’t help but praised Yue Feng: “I didn’t expect you to be so accomplished in alchemy, if it wasn’t for your guidance, I wouldn’t know that I failed. Where is it?”

When he said this, Yan Tingxue looked at Yue Feng’s eyes, full of admiration.

Chapter 2102

Yue Feng smiled and said slowly: “All kinds of medicinal herbs have different requirements for the fire. In the future, if you make pills more often, you will be able to control the fire well.”

Well!

Yan Tingxue nodded again and again, and then asked curiously, “Mr. Feng, do you have any other pill recipes besides Yangshen Pill?”

At this time, Yan Tingxue’s eyes were full of obsession with pill techniques. Yan Tingxue also knew a lot of pills, but those were ordinary pills, and they were nothing compared to Yangshen pills.

Mr. Feng in front of him, since he knows the long-lost Yangshen Pill, there must be other rare pills. Take advantage of the opportunity and be sure to ask for advice.

“Of course there is!” Yue Feng thought for a while and said slowly: “For example, the pill that has the exact opposite effect to the Yang Shen Pill is called the Cold Marrow Pill. It is specially used to treat excessive yang fire, and practitioners can take it, and there is a chance to prevent it from escaping. Enchanted…”, Yue Feng said eloquently.

To be honest, Yue Feng planned to leave a few words casually, after all, time waits for no one, if he can’t slip away tonight, he can only wait another day.

However, seeing Yan Tingxue's humbly asking for advice, Yue Feng couldn't bear to disappoint her.

For a while, Yan Tingxue stood there, looking at Yue Feng admiringly, listening very seriously, for fear of missing a word.

When Yue Feng finished speaking, he smiled and said, "Of course, to make Cold Marrow Pill, the furnace fire and Yang Shen Pill are completely opposite, and cold fire is needed. As the name suggests, cold fire temperature is extremely low, like ice, and very cold. It's not easy to control, if you want to raise a cold fire, you only need white phosphorus and gloomy wood…"

Hearing this, Yan Tingxue clapped his hands: "White phosphorus and gloomy wood, just right here!

" He brought some white phosphorus and gloomy wood from the side, and said with a smile: "Mr. Feng, since the cold marrow pill is mentioned, please teach me how to refine it."

Saying that, Yan Tingxue thought of something, and continued: "White phosphorus and gloomy wood can raise a cold fire? Is it to stimulate the internal force to ignite the two together?

" Among white phosphorus and gloomy wood.

"No…"

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was taken aback and hurriedly stopped.

You must know that the gloomy wood is taken from the bottom of the sea, and the cold air is extremely heavy. When refining the medicine, it is necessary to ignite the gloomy wood first. At the same time, people should avoid three meters away to let it release too much cold air, and then add white phosphorus. , in order to form a real cold fire.

Once too much cold air is not released, if people approach, it is easy to be attacked by cold air.

At this time, Yan Tingxue held a gloomy wood and ignited it directly mixed with white phosphorus, which was extremely dangerous.

Under the exclamation, Yue Feng was about to step forward and knock out the gloomy wood in Yan Tingxue's hands.

However, it was still a step too late.

hum!

I saw the white phosphorus and the gloomy wood, driven by the internal force, instantly burned, forming a mass of ice-blue flames, and in an instant, the temperature of the surrounding air dropped a lot.

The next second, the ice-blue flame spread along the gloomy wood and spread to Yan Tingxue's body at once.

"It's so cold…"

Yan Tingxue's body trembled, and she felt an indescribable chill that instantly swept through her body, her face pale and unbearably cold.

At this time, Yan Tingxue seemed to be in a cold ice cave, her delicate body was trembling constantly, her mind seemed to be frozen, and she was unspeakably uncomfortable.

"It's cold, it's so cold…" In the

next second, Yan Tingxue cried out in pain, as if losing her mind, and hugged Yue Feng all at once.

Under the intense cold, Yan Tingxue lost her mind, felt the temperature on Yue Feng's body next to her, and subconsciously hugged him to keep warm.

Uh….

Chapter 2103

Being suddenly hugged by Yan Tingxue, I just felt an aroma coming to my face, and Yue Feng's bones were crisp.

Gudong!

Feeling Yan Tingxue's slender figure, Yue Feng couldn't help but secretly swallowed. He really didn't expect that Yan Tingxue's figure was not only sexy, but the feeling of hugging was even more wonderful.

After hugging happily for a while, Yue Feng reacted and began to activate the inner strength of Chunyang to drive away the cold air for Yan Tingxue.

While expelling, Yue Feng secretly sighed.

This Yan Tingxue's temper is too impatient, even if he is eager to learn to refine the cold marrow pill, he has to listen to himself and finish his words.

Unlike the cold poison in Yuwenji's body, Yan Tingxue was just invaded by the cold air of the gloomy wood.

Soon, two minutes later, the cold air in Yan Tingxue's body was successfully dispelled by Yue Feng.

In an instant, Yan Tingxue's body trembled, and her mind was instantly awake.

The first time she woke up, she saw that she was hugging Yue Feng tightly, and Yan Tingxue was immediately stunned.

Swish!

Yan Tingxue's delicate face turned red all of a sudden, she fled from Yue Feng's arms in a hurry, and stared at Yue Feng shyly and angrily: "You…what are you doing?"

This Feng Tao, I admire him so much, but he But he was holding himself while he was not paying attention!

Yue Feng was very helpless, and said with a smile: "Elder Yan, you rashly ignited the gloomy wood, causing the cold to enter your body, but you just took the initiative to hug me."

After speaking, Yue Feng said seriously: "Also, I have already helped you drive it away. The cold in the body."

This…

Yan Tingxue bit her lip and pondered secretly.

It seems that Mr. Feng was right, he was indeed hugging him by himself. Just now, he was too cold, so he subconsciously hugged a warm one…

Thinking of this, Yan Tingxue blushed, as if the clouds were on fire. He has always been pure and self-love, and rarely gets along with men, but now he takes the initiative to hug Mr. Feng.

This…this is so embarrassing.

"Mr. Feng!" At this moment, Yan Tingxue bit her lip and walked up to Yue Feng, her delicate face showing shyness and a bit of pleading.

"Let's treat today's incident as if it didn't happen, don't say it, okay…" The voice was so small that you couldn't hear it if you didn't listen carefully.

As the elder of Xiyan Pavilion, Yan Tingxue seems to be gentle as water, but her personality is very arrogant. She never dreamed that one day she would let go of her restraint and act coquetry to a man.

Yue Feng looked at her with a smile: “Elder Yan is serious, I forgot what happened just now.”

Yue Feng was secretly amused when he said this.

Haha…

This Yan Tingxue is so interesting, she just hugged and didn’t do anything else, she was so nervous.

Um!

Hearing this, Yan Tingxue breathed a sigh of relief, nodded, and said softly, “Mr. Feng, it’s getting late, I’m going to sleep, you should go back to your room to rest.”

When she said this, Yan Tingxue lowered her head. Head, did not look at Yue Feng, very shy.

Originally, Yan Tingxue wanted to continue to ask Yue Feng about alchemy, but after what happened just now, Yan Tingxue felt very embarrassed and lost her mood at all.

Chapter 2104

“Okay, see you tomorrow, Elder Yan.” Yue Feng nodded with a smile. The surface was calm, but Yue Feng felt a long sigh of relief in his heart.

Nima, it’s finally over. If Yan Tingxue continues to ask for advice on alchemy, I’m afraid he won’t be able to leave tonight.

When the words fell, Yue Feng and Yan Tingxue were about to leave the alchemy room.

“Elder Yan!”

Before he even got to the door, he saw a female disciple come in and respectfully said to Yan Tingxue, “Your Highness is here, and you are injured. Look.”

Your lord is here?

Yan Tingxue was stunned for a moment, her delicate face suddenly became serious, she nodded and said, “Okay, I’ll go right away!”

Immediately, Yan Tingxue glanced at Yue Feng and smiled, “Just as Mr. Feng is here, just follow Let me go and have a look, the lord is very powerful, but he was injured, and the situation must be very serious.”

At this

moment, Yue Feng could not laugh or cry, and his heart was very depressed. I thought that after separating from Yan Tingxue, I would be able to quietly leave Xiyan Pavilion, but suddenly a wounded Lord came.

No, isn’t the biggest pavilion owner in Xiyan Pavilion? Why did another Venerable Lord suddenly appear? Who is this lord?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng nodded to Yan Tingxue and said, “Okay!” To

be honest, Yue Feng really wanted to refuse. He just spent some time in the alchemy room. If he didn’t want to leave, he would not be able to leave tonight.

But Yue Feng couldn’t find a reason to refuse.

After all, now he is a doctor and is left in Xiyan Pavilion. If there is a patient in Xiyan Pavilion, Yue Feng does not appear, and it is easy to be suspected.

Yan Tingxue didn’t say much, and walked towards the front hall with Yue Feng.

Right now, in the front hall!

Yuwen Ji sat on the soft slump, wearing a long red silk dress, indescribably charming and sultry, perfectly showing her sexy figure.

Beside them, more than a dozen elite female disciples stood by with their hands down.

On the chair opposite her, sat a handsome man with a good temperament, but his face was pale, and there was a bit of evil in his eyebrows.

It was Yu Wenyan, the leader of the Huan Yin Sect.

Yes, Yu Wenyan is not only the leader of the Huanyin Sect, but also the esteemed master of Xiyan Pavilion. He is only one word apart from Yuwenji’s name. The two have a close relationship. Although they are not related by blood, they are brothers and sisters.

Both Yuwenyan and Yuwenji were orphans. They were adopted by a strange person in the Jianghu when they were young and taught them unique skills. When they grew up, Yuwenyan and Yuwenji secretly founded Xiyan Pavilion. the position of the leader of the Phantom Sect.

Because Xiyan Pavilion has been avoiding the world and does not interact with people in the world, so, on the rivers and lakes, we only know that Xiyan Pavilion has a pavilion master who is as beautiful as a fairy, but he doesn't know that there is also a respected master, and this respected master is Yu Wenyan, the leader of the Phantom Sect!

At this moment, Yuwenji looked at Yuwenyan closely, feeling his weak state, and asked worriedly: "How is your injury? Who injured you?"

Yuwenyan chuckled and responded. Said: "An unexpected guy, the hero of Diyuan Continent, the sect master of Tianmen, the emperor of Xi Cang, Yue Feng!"

When he mentioned Yue Feng, Yu Wenyan couldn't hide the resentment in his eyes.

It is a shame and shame to be defeated by Yue Feng in front of so many people in the rivers and lakes!

What?

Hearing this, Yuwenji's delicate body trembled, and her delicate face was full of incredulity: "Yue Feng? The one who led the Southern Cloud Continent to repel True Monarch Erlang some time ago?

" , but Yuwen Ji knew the situation in Kyushu very well, and of course knew Yue Feng.

You must know that Yue Feng is a powerful man in Kyushu. He suddenly appeared in the Yellow Sea Continent and injured Yu Wenyan. How can he not be surprised?

Chapter 2105

Call!

At this time, Yu Wenyan took a deep breath and said solemnly: "The strength of Yue Feng is indeed very strong. I was injured by his Fang Tianhua halberd, and it will take at least half a month to recuperate. Therefore, during this time, I just I have to work hard for you." The main

altar of Xiyan Pavilion is quiet and there are countless exotic flowers and plants. In the past few years, every time Yu Wenyan was injured, or retreated to practice, he would come to Xiyan Pavilion.

Yuwen Ji smiled slightly and said softly: "You and I are still so polite, don't worry, here, you can rest in peace, no one will disturb you, by the way, I have already sent someone to call Elder Yan and let her give it to you. Take a look, prescribe a few pairs of elixir…"

Hmm!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan nodded with a smile on his face.

Yan Tingxue is a well-known doctor in Xiyan Pavilion. With her help to take care of her, her injury will definitely heal quickly.

Just as he was talking, Yan Tingxue and Yue Feng came in.

“Pavilion Master, Honorable Master!”

As soon as he entered the door, Yan Tingxue greeted with a smile.

Immediately, Yan Tingxue said to Yuwenji: “Just now, Mr. Feng and I were discussing the technique of alchemy in the alchemy room. When I learned that the Lord was here and injured, I brought Mr. Feng over by the way.”

Yuwenji Nodding with a smile.

Swish!

At this moment, Yu Wenyan’s eyes flashed, and he locked Yue Feng directly, flashing with surprise and hostility.

Yue Feng used Yi Rong San, but Yu Wenyan didn’t recognize it at all, but the Xiyan Pavilion was full of women, and men were strictly forbidden to enter. Now, how can I not be surprised to see a man here?

What the hell!

At the same time, the moment he saw Yu Wenyan, Yue Feng was also shocked, and the whole person was stunned.

This… The lord of Xiyan Pavilion is Yu Wenyan?

Isn’t he the leader of the Phantom Sect? How did he become the pavilion master of Xiyan Pavilion again?

For a time, Yue Feng only felt his brain buzzing and couldn’t understand why.

“Who is this person?”

At this moment, Yu Wenyan reacted and asked Yuwen Ji, “How could a man be kept in the main altar of Xiyan Pavilion?” As

he spoke, he looked up and down at Yue Feng , his eyes are sharp, as if to see through people.

Yuwen Ji smiled slightly and introduced: “This is Mr. Feng, his full name is Feng Tao, a descendant of a medical family. Before, he accidentally broke into the holy lake in Xiyan Pavilion and was caught by his disciples…”

Next, Yuwen Ji explained the situation again.

At the end of the story, Yuwen Ji smiled and looked at Yue Feng and said, “Mr. Feng’s medical skills are superb, which is admirable. During the day, he refines the Yang Shendan in public to expel the cold poison from my body…”

When he said this , Yuwen Ji looked at Yue Feng, unable to hide her admiration.

What?

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan was stunned, looking at Yue Feng with complex eyes, very surprised.

This person seems to be just an ordinary person, with such superb medical skills? You must know that Yuwenji’s cold poison is too deep. After Yuwenyan became the leader of the Huanyin Sect, he sent his disciples and searched for famous medicines to no avail. But the person in front of him took the right medicine at once.

Moreover, he can also concoct alchemy?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2106-2110

Chapter 2106

Thinking, Yu Wenyan looked at Yue Feng up and down, his eyes were full of scrutiny, and incredible: “You know medicine and alchemy?”

Seriously, even though Yan Tingxue and Yuwen Ji said so, Yu Wenyan There are some who don’t quite believe it. After all, the person in front of him looks too ordinary, and he doesn’t look like a famous doctor at all.

“Yes!” Yue Feng smiled and responded calmly.

Although the surface is calm, Yue Feng has a trace of anxiety in his heart.

Nima, things are really impermanent.

He defeated Yu Wenyan the day before yesterday, and in a blink of an eye, he actually met again.

However, Yue Feng was also secretly grateful. Fortunately, he changed his face, Yu Wenyan couldn’t recognize him, otherwise, a fierce battle would be inevitable.

To be honest, Yue Feng is not afraid of Yu Wenyan, but now he is deeply involved in the Xiyan Pavilion general altar. If he really wants to fight, it will not benefit him at all.

Hehe…

Hearing the answer, Yu Wenyan chuckled and said coldly and arrogantly: “There are so many people claiming to be famous doctors in the world, who knows if he is a person who seeks fame or not.” After

speaking, Yu Wenyan tilted his head towards Yuwen Ji and said: “The rivers and lakes are sinister, and people’s hearts are even more unpredictable. Don’t be deceived.”

Yuwenji smiled lightly and shook her head: “After taking the Yangshen Pill refined by Mr. Feng during the day, I feel much better. , how could I keep him?” The

voice fell, and Yan Tingxue also said: “Yes, your lord, this Mr. Feng’s medical skills are superb, I don’t know how much higher than me, and, for the alchemy one The technique is even more profound.”

Phew!

Hearing these words, Yu Wenyan breathed a sigh of relief and took a deep look at Yue Feng. The suspicion in his heart was eliminated a lot, but his expression was indifferent and there was not much emotional fluctuation.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Yu Wenyan has a arrogant temperament. In his heart, there are not many people in the world who can make him admire him. Even if the person in front of him is a name, Yu Wenyan will not give him a high opinion.

At this moment, Yue Feng also completely calmed down.

This Yu Wenyan doesn’t pay attention to his best, so he doesn’t have to worry about his identity being exposed.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng wanted to find an excuse to leave.

“Elder Yan!”

But at this moment, Yuwenji said with a smile: “Look at the injury of the Lord and help him prepare some medicines.”

“Okay!” Yan Tingxue responded and went straight to Yuwen Fire came over.

When she got to the front, Yan Tingxue looked at Yu Wenyan's face, then asked about the injury in a low voice, and said softly: "Your Highness, your heart has been injured, I will help you prepare some medicines to relieve meridians and activate blood, feel at ease. Ten days of rest will heal you."

Ten days?

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan frowned, shook his head and said, "It's been too long, there are still many things that I need to deal with in the Phantom Sound Sect, is there any other way that can be done in a short time, or to increase the dose of medicine? ."

When he said this, Yu Wenyan was calm on the surface, but a little irritable in his heart.

What he said was right. Since the failure of the siege of Famous Sword Villa, the prestige of the Huanyin Sect on the rivers and lakes has dropped a lot, and many sects are secretly discussing how to jointly deal with the Huanyin Sect.

And he was defeated by Yue Feng in public, and his prestige in the Huanyin Sect was also shaken. Under such circumstances, how could Yu Wenyan stay at the main altar of Xiyan Pavilion for ten days?

"Honored lord!" Yan Tingxue hesitated, bit her lip and said, "The formula I made is already the best. If I increase the dosage, I'm afraid it will backfire. You also know that medicine cannot be used indiscriminately."

Saying that, Yan Tingxue looked at Yue Feng next to her, her eyes flashed, and she said with a smile, "That's right, Mr. Feng must have a way."

He?

Yu Wenyan glanced at Yue Feng, frowned secretly, and was very conflicted.

Yu Wenyan is arrogant and arrogant. He only believes in his own people, and let an outsider heal him. He is very conflicted.

However, Yan Tingxue admired Yue Feng very much, grabbed his hand and said with a smile, "I almost forgot, Mr. Feng is here, his medical skills are much better than mine, there must be a way to cure Zun as soon as possible. The Lord's injury."

When he said this, Tan Tingxue couldn't hide his admiration for Yue Feng.

"That's right…"

Yuwenji nodded in agreement and said with a smile, "Yes, Mr. Feng is very skilled in medicine, and there must be a good remedy."

After saying that, Yuwenji said to Yue Feng, “Mr. Feng, please excuse me. “

Fuck!”

Seeing this, Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears.

Nima, what is this?

This Yu Wenyan’s injury was caused by himself, and now he wants to help him heal?

However, under the gazes of Yan Tingxue and Yuwenji, Yue Feng still smiled and walked over.

When he got to the front, Yue Feng smiled at Yu Wenyan: “Since the pavilion master and the elder Yan strongly recommended it, I am disrespectful. I would like to ask the honorable lord to explain how he was injured and explain in detail, so I can prescribe the right medicine.”

Yue Feng was very aware of Yu Wenyan’s injury, but he had to ask and pretend. Otherwise, if you don’t ask anything, just prescribe the medicine directly. Isn’t that revealing the filling?

However, Yu Wenyan didn’t cooperate at all, and deliberately asked: “Aren’t you a famous doctor? In the medical skills you study, you pay attention to seeing, hearing, asking, and seeing my state, don’t you know?”

Nima!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment. This was deliberately creating a problem for me, trying to test my medical skills.

Fortunately, Yu Wenyan’s injury was caused by himself, and he knew it in his heart. Otherwise, it would be hard to judge just by observing the appearance.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng squeezed out a smile, nodded and said, “Your Highness is right, then I’ll take a look.” The

voice fell, Yue Feng surrounded Yu Wenyan, slowly paced, and observed carefully. .

Chapter 2107

“Your Highness!”

Finally, after watching for two minutes, Yue Feng showed a smile and said to Yu Wenyan, “If I guess right, you were injured by a magic weapon, and you were injured. Heart pulse.” After

speaking, Yue Feng deliberately made a contemplative look, and continued: “Also, the weapon that hurts you is extremely suffocating. Let me guess, is it Lu Bu’s Fang Tianhuaji? “

This… When the

voice fell, Yu Wenyan was shocked, looked at Yue Feng in astonishment, and was stunned, speechless.

This person’s medical skills are so brilliant.

Not only did he accurately say his injuries, but he could even guess what weapon he was injured by.

Simply divine.

call!

Yuwen Ji trembled even more, her eyes looking at Yue Feng with endless admiration and admiration.

I really didn’t see the wrong person. This Mr. Feng is simply a genius doctor of the generation. You must know how Yu Wenyan was injured, no one told him at all, but through observation, he guessed every word.

Next to Yan Tingxue, and the surrounding disciples, there was an uproar, all of them looked at Yue Feng with incomparable admiration.

“Mr. Feng’s medical skills are really superb.”

“Yeah, you can see it this way.”

“It’s amazing…”

Haha…

Seeing their shocked appearance, Yue Feng’s appearance is like a master, and his heart is full. But it was secretly funny.

The women of Yuwenyan and Xiyange are really interesting. I just said a few words, and I calmed them down. Yuwenyan’s injury was hurt by himself. Can you guess wrong?

“Sir is really amazing.”

Finally, Yu Wenyan reacted and praised Yue Feng: “I guessed it right, it’s really admirable, yes, I was injured by Fang Tianhuaji, I dare to ask Mr. A good remedy to cure me quickly?”

When he said this, Yu Wenyan’s tone was filled with admiration and politeness, and he completely lost his previous cold and arrogance.

“Of course there is!” Yue Feng said with a smile: “My method is called a medicinal bath.”

Medicated bath?

Hearing these two words, everyone in the hall was stunned, and their faces were full of doubts.

“Medicated bath, as the name suggests, is to take a bath to eliminate hurt.” Yue Feng looked around, and finally looked at Yu Wenyan and said, “Wait for someone to prepare a wooden bucket, and then put a few herbs in it as I said. Go in, the lord jumps in and soaks for an hour, and the injury will be relieved a lot.”

After speaking, Yue Feng thought about it and continued: “But the order of the prescriptions can’t be wrong, and a special method is needed to heal the injury. Therefore, I still need to be on the side.”

After saying the last sentence, Yue Feng looked serious, but he secretly laughed in his heart.

In fact, Yue Feng has many ways to quickly cure Yu Wenyan, but Yue Feng doesn’t want to do this, Yu Wenyan is ruthless, how can he easily cure him?

Of course, the medicinal bath that Yue Feng said was not made up. The purpose of this was to find an opportunity to leave Xiyan Pavilion.

Yue Feng made a plan, and when Yu Wenyan was taking a medicinal bath, he took the opportunity to leave. Even if Yu Wenyan found out and had nothing to hide, he would be embarrassed to get up and chase him.

call!

As soon as these words came out, the entire hall was silent.

Whether it was Yuwen Ji, Yan Tingxue, and the surrounding female disciples, they all looked at Yue Feng in a complicated way, flashing strange light.

Swish!

And Yu Wenyan’s face changed, and it was a little red, which was very unnatural.

The next second, Yu Wenyan shook his head decisively and said, “This method won’t work, change it.”

As he spoke, Yu Wenyan’s eyes flashed with determination, which could not be refuted. shy.

At the same time, Yuwenji also cleared her throat and said softly: “Yeah, Mr. Feng, can you change the method, this medicated bath…medicated bath is really a bit…” At the

end, Yuwenji looked at Flickering complex, hesitant to speak.

Uh!

Yue Feng was stunned, very surprised.

What’s the matter, isn’t it just taking a shower? Everyone is a man, why does Yu Wenyan act like a woman?

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that Yu Wenyan was a handsome and handsome man on the surface, but in fact, he was a woman. Speaking of which, when Yuwenji and Yuwenji founded Xiyan Pavilion together, Yuwenyan was still dressed as a woman. However, after she disguised herself as a man, she experienced some adventures and became the leader of the Phantom Sect, and Yuwenyan began to dress up as a man. .

Because the Huanyin canon clearly states that a woman cannot be the leader, so Yuwenyan can only disguise herself as a man.

“In addition to the medicated bath, there are other ways.” Yue Feng scratched his head and said, “But those methods are similar to what Elder Yan said. The time is too long, at least ten days will take you to recover, and this medicated bath is the fastest. “

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t see the identity of Yu Wenyan’s woman at all, and insisted on saying that, the purpose was to take advantage of Yu Wenyan’s medicinal bath to take the opportunity to leave.

call!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan pondered and hesitated, but finally nodded: “Okay then.”

After saying that, Yu Wenyan looked at Yue Feng seriously, no doubt: “However, before the medicinal bath starts, Mr. Blindfolded.” The voice was not loud, but his attitude was firm and unquestionable.

How can you let a man see the body of your daughter who is pure and clean?

Chapter 2108

I’m going!

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment. He didn’t know that Yu Wenyan was disguised as a woman. Yue Feng couldn’t help muttering, this Yu Wenyan is sick, he needs to be blindfolded to take a bath, a big man, won’t he have any psychological problems, or cleanliness?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng nodded and said, “Okay, no problem!”

Regardless of whether you have a cleanliness addiction or not, when you get into the tub, I will take the opportunity to slip away.

Seeing Yue Feng agree, Yu Wenyan breathed a sigh of relief, raised his hand to signal to the female disciple next to him, and went to the room to prepare wooden buckets and hot water.

Immediately, Yu Wenyan got up and walked towards the room.

Yue Feng followed behind.

Yuwenji was concerned about Yuwenyan’s injury, and followed Yan Tingxue with her.

Soon the barrels and hot water were ready. Yue Feng asked people to get the herbs and put them into the hot water in the same proportion.

After doing this, a female disciple brought a piece of black cloth and blindfolded Yue Feng. In a short time, the eyes were completely dark, but Yue Feng did not panic at all, took a deep breath, and said to Yu Wenyan: “Your Highness, now you can go into the water, and after you are completely immersed in it, I will tell you how to exercise your energy and dredging your body

. With

that

said, Yue Feng said to Yuwen Ji who was at the door: “Pavilion Master, Elder Yan, this medicinal bath treatment recipe is a mystery in my family, so… you should go out.”

“Okay. Well, we’ll be at the door.” Yuwen Ji nodded, and took Yan Tingxue and the surrounding female disciples out of the room and closed the door.

A lot of family mysteries are not passed on, especially medicine, these Yuwen Ji know very well.

At this time, Yuwen Ji didn’t know yet that Yue Feng said this on purpose to spare them.

In an instant, Yue Feng and Yu Wenyan were left in the steaming room.

Whoa!

Seeing that Yue Feng was blindfolded and couldn't see himself at all, Yu Wenyan felt relieved, undressed, and slowly jumped into the tub.

"Your Highness, your heart has been damaged by the shock. After entering the tub, use the power of Dantian to flow into the vicinity of the heart…" Hearing the sound of water, Yue Feng spoke slowly with a serious face.

Um!

Yu Wenyan responded, and according to Yue Feng's method, he soaked in the bathtub and began to stimulate his inner strength to heal his heart…

After a while, Yu Wenyan entered the state, closed his eyes, and his expression was very peaceful.

For a while, the room was silent, almost a needle falling.

Ha ha!

Although Yue Feng couldn't see it, he could clearly feel that Yu Wenyan was already in a medicated bath.

If you don't leave now, when will you wait!

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng didn't hesitate, he tore off the black cloth from his face and walked towards the back window.

Um?

However, at this moment, when Yu Guang saw the situation in the wooden barrel, Yue Feng was shocked and completely stunned.

Just saw, in the rising mist, an incomparably graceful figure, soaked in it, the looming charming curve, suddenly made Yue Feng's eyes straight.

hiss!

Seeing that beautiful face again, Yue Feng couldn't help gasping for air, and was extremely shocked.

This….you don't see it, do you?

Is Yu Wenyan a woman?

Yue Feng could clearly see that Yu Wenyan, who had regained her daughter's body at this time, had exquisite and beautiful facial features, and she was almost impeccable.

I went, it turned out that she was disguised as a man.

beautiful!

So beautiful.

At this moment, Yue Feng's eyes did not blink, and his heart was full of admiration.

Just when Yue Feng was watching, he suddenly felt a killing intent in front of him.

"You! Look! Die!" I saw that Yu Wenyan opened his eyes at some point. At this moment, his beautiful face was flushed with steam, while a pair of eyes stared at Yue Feng coldly. , with a strong murderous aura.

Chapter 2109

Call!

Such a strong murderous aura.

Feeling Yu Wenyan's gaze, Yue Feng broke out in cold sweat, but soon calmed down.

She is not wearing clothes now, why is she panicking?

"You!" At this moment, Yu Wenyan bit his lip tightly, his eyes full of resentment: "You ruined the innocence of the deity, I, I will kill you!"

The moment the voice fell, Yu Wenyan's face was filled with endless anger.

His dignified phantom sect leader was actually seen by a man, which was even more uncomfortable than killing her.

"Respected Lord!"

Feeling Yu Wenyan's anger, Yue Feng said with a smile: "Don't get excited, it was Hei Bu Song who fell by himself. Don't blame me. Besides, I don't even know you are a woman!"

While speaking, Yue Feng looked up and down Yu Wenyan. I have to say, this Yu Wenyan is really a beauty, her figure and appearance are perfect.

In particular, the situation of bathing in the water in front of me really corresponds to the artistic conception of a poem: ‘Nature removes ornaments, and clear water produces hibiscus’.

“You…”

Yuwen was so arrogant that his lips were almost bleeding. I really wanted to rush out and kill him, but thinking that I was wearing nothing, I held back.

“That…”

Yue Feng stopped when he saw it, looked at it for a few seconds, looked away from Yu Wenyan, and said with a smile: “Your Highness, you continue to soak, I will avoid it first, avoid it…”

At this time If you don’t go, you won’t have a chance!

The voice fell, and Yue Feng urged his figure to jump out of the window. Yuwen Ji and Yan Tingxue were guarding outside the door, and they couldn’t get out at all, so they had to go through the window.

call!

Jumping outside the window, Yue Feng took a deep breath and rushed towards the gate.

“Someone!”

Seeing this scene, Yu Wenyan was shy and angry, with no cover on his body, so he couldn’t chase after him, so he could only give a coquettish shout, and shouted: “Get me this bastard and kill him… “

Whoa.

Hearing the movement, Yuwenji and Yan Tingxue outside didn’t have time to think, they pushed the door and rushed in.

Um?

At this moment, when they saw the scene in the room, everyone was stunned. They saw Yu Wenyan soaking in the bathtub, blushing with blush, and a strong murderous aura between his brows, but Mr. Feng disappeared.

“This bastard surnamed Feng peeked at me taking a shower, and now he jumped out of the window and ran.” Just when everyone was stunned, Yu Wenyan said coldly: “Quick, he can’t run far now, hurry up and chase.”

What?

Hearing this, Yuwenji and Yan Tingxue both trembled and were furious.

This Mr. Feng, is so bold, dare to peek at the Lord's bath?

"Quick, chase!" In the

next second, Yuwen Ji reacted without hesitation, and quickly instructed the disciple beside her. At the same time, Yuwen Ji quickly rushed out of the room.

At this moment, Yue Feng is here.

Yue Feng's speed was fast, and he quickly rushed to the gate of the main altar.

"Fengtao, stop."

At this moment, Yuwenji's tender voice came from behind.

Nima!

Yue Feng was shocked, and when he looked back, he saw Yuwenji and Yan Tingxue, with dozens of female disciples, chasing after them.

This Xiyan Pavilion reacted quickly, and came after him so quickly.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng did not respond, but accelerated.

"Mr. Feng, don't run for now. What's going on, just make it clear to everyone, there's no need for this." Yan Tingxue frowned and shouted anxiously.

Although he had known Yue Feng for a short time, Yan Tingxue believed that Mr. Feng was not a lecherous person. After all, he had been harassed by the cold before and took the initiative to hug him. He was very disciplined to himself at that time.

Chapter 2110

Yuwen Ji has a pretty face and a frosty face. Seeing Yue Feng's head and running forward without looking back, she suddenly became a little angry. When she raised her hand, she saw a few cold beams that cut through the night sky and went directly to Yue Feng.

Swish swish…

Wherever Hanmang passed, there was a slight screeching sound in the air, lightning fast, and it reached Yue Feng's back in the blink of an eye.

What the hell!

Yue Feng was startled, what kind of hidden weapon is this? Actually so fierce.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng hurriedly dodged. However, he still did not avoid it completely. He saw a cold light hitting the Feng Wu Point on Yue Feng's back. Suddenly, Yue Feng's body froze and he couldn't move.

Puff puff…

And the other few hollowed out cold beams were nailed to the ground in front of Yue Feng. Yue Feng saw through the moonlight that they were a few silver needles, but they were shorter than the silver needles used for acupuncture and moxibustion. Many, with a faint purple glow on them, and the shape of a feather carved into the tail of the needle.

hiss!

Seeing these silver needles, Yue Feng's heart trembled.

They even use silver needles as hidden weapons, and these silver needles look very special.

What made Yue Feng even more astonished was that the Feng Wuxue on his back was impaled by the silver needle, and his body could not move at all. You must know that Yue Feng's strength is close to the Tribulation Realm, even if he is hit by a hidden weapon, he can easily The silver needle bounced open, and Yue Feng tried to stimulate his internal force, but he couldn't force it out.

At this time, Yue Feng still didn't know that the hidden weapon Yuwen Ji used was her stunt 'Sky Feather Needle'.

The Tianyu Needle is made of special purple-gold fine iron. Once it is stabbed in the acupoint, the blood around the acupoint will be blocked, not to mention Yue Feng, even the powerhouse who crosses the tribulation realm is helpless.

Whoops!

Just when Yue Feng looked at Tianyu Needle and was in doubt, Yuwenji and Yan Tingxue chased after them.

"Fengtao!"

At this time, Yuwenji looked at Yue Feng coldly: "You are so bold, how dare you peek at the Lord's bath, and you are so respectful to you, I didn't expect you to be such a despicable and shameless villain. "

She and Yu Wenyan are sisters, and she is very angry when she sees Yu Wenyan's innocence damaged.

"Pavilion Master, you misunderstood." Yue Feng smiled bitterly and explained: "How can I have the courage to peek at the Lord's bath, the black cloth was accidentally dropped, I saw it by accident, and I also I don't know that the Honored Lord is a woman."

When he said this, Yue Feng's face was innocent and sincere.

To be honest, Yue Feng was too lazy to explain the situation at the time, but there was no way. Yuwen Ji's silver needle hidden weapon was so weird that she couldn't move at all.

call!

Hearing this, Yuwen Ji's eyes flickered and she said coldly, "Since you saw it by accident, why are you running?"

"Pavilion Master!" As

soon as he finished speaking, Yue Feng said bitterly, "I watched your lord bathing. If you have to kill me, I won't run, will I stand there waiting to die?"

After speaking, Yue Feng secretly paid attention to Yuwen Ji's reaction, and at the same time felt depressed.

Nima, you can leave Xiyan Pavilion just now. Who would have thought that Yuwen Ji used a silver needle to seal her acupuncture point.

Fortunately, they didn't know their real purpose was to leave Xiyan Pavilion.

Seeing that Yue Feng didn't seem to be lying, Yuwenji's eyes softened.

"Pavilion Lord!"

At this time, Yan Tingxue bit her lip and said softly: "It seems that this is really a misunderstanding, Mr. Feng didn't do it on purpose. If he was really a lecher, he wouldn't just watch the Lord take a bath.. ..and, he didn't know the identity of the Lord's daughter's family beforehand."

Hmm!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2111-2115

Chapter 2111

Yuwen Ji nodded and agreed, but did not pull out the silver needle on Yue Feng's back.

At this moment, Yu Wenyan came over wearing a nightgown, her long white legs exposed, not to mention how sexy. But at this time, her beautiful face was full of anger, but the looming curve still made Yue Feng's eyes go straight.

"Arrogant villain!"

Feeling Yue Feng's gaze, Yuwen's arrogant body trembled, and with a coquettish cry, he ordered: "Kill him immediately for this deity, and before killing him, goug out a pair of eyes."

This People, who peeked at themselves bathing before, were guilty of unforgivable sins, but now they are caught, and their eyes are unruly.

Just damn it.

What the hell!

Yue Feng was taken aback, quickly looked away, and said with a wry smile: "Your Highness, don't get excited, this is really a misunderstanding.

" If I touch you, won't I be slashed by a thousand swords?

At this time, Yuwen Ji came over and comforted Yuwenyan softly: "Mr. Feng said the situation just now, the black cloth was accidentally dropped, he didn't do it on purpose, forget it."

"Yeah . Yan Tingxue also hurriedly said: "Since it is a misunderstanding, the Honorable Master should not care about it. Besides, Mr. Feng will help you to heal the injury."

Yu Wenyan didn't speak, and stared at Yue Feng tightly, revealing Evil and evil.

quiet!

At this time, the entire audience was silent, almost needles could be heard, and the atmosphere was extremely depressing.

Gudong.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Yue Feng secretly swallowed his saliva, and a layer of cold sweat broke out on his forehead. Nima, this Yu Wenyan will not really kill himself. To be honest, the acupuncture point was sealed by the silver needle and unable to move, Yu Wenyan really wanted to do it, but he didn't even have the chance to resist.

"Crack!"

At this moment, Yu Wenyan slowly approached, and without warning, slapped Yue Feng's face.

This slap was very heavy, and for a moment, there was no sound around, and everyone was stunned.

"Fengtao, today's matter, this deity does not care about you, but if there is a next time, this deity will make you unable to survive or die!" Yu Wenyan said coldly.

In fact, in Yu Wenyan's heart, he also knew that what happened just now was a misunderstanding. The storm in front of him didn't mean to peek at him.

But no matter what, he was as innocent as jade, but he saw it lightly. To Yu Wenyan, it was like a great humiliation. Even if he didn't kill him, he couldn't forgive him lightly.

Having said that, Yu Wenyan raised his jade hand, tapped several acupoints on Yue Feng's body, and pulled out the silver needle at the same time.

In this way, Yue Feng is also restrained.

"From now on, send a few people to follow him." Yu Wenyan's delicate face was as cold as frost, without the slightest fluctuation, and coldly ordered: "He is not allowed to walk around in Xiyan Pavilion. Improper behavior, kill directly."

When he said this, Yu Wenyan glared at Yue Feng, his anger still lingering.

To be honest, Yu Wenyan really wanted to kill him immediately, but Yan Tingxue was right, this man is very skilled in medicine, and his injury still needs his help, so he can only dispel the idea of murder.

"Yes, Honorable Lord!" Several female disciples responded, and then took Yue Feng back to the room like a prisoner.

Nima!

At this moment, Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears.

This Yu Wenyan was too careful, he said that it was a misunderstanding, and it was enough to slap him, but he even sent a few disciples to keep an eye on him at all times. How can I leave after this?

To tell the truth, if there were a few beautiful female disciples who watched over him all the time, Yue Feng would definitely feel very happy, but at this time, he only wanted to leave Xiyan Pavilion, so how could he think about it.

Chapter 2112

….. On the

other side, Northern Ying Continent!

Inside the hall, Yang Jian was sitting on the throne in a dragon robe, listening to the ministers reporting the various situations in the mainland.

Since he conquered the Southern Cloud Continent and was defeated by Yue Feng, Yang Jian has not sent troops to conquer other continents, but ordered a large army to train diligently and be prepared at all times.

At the same time, Yang Jian also sent people constantly to inquire about the whereabouts of Yue Feng and Guiguzi. He was afraid of Guiguzi, if Guiguzi followed Yue Feng, he would not dare to touch Yue Feng.

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, Gong Gong walked quickly into the hall, his delicate face was full of joy and excitement, and respectfully said: “Report to Your Majesty, I have checked it out, after we evacuated Nanyun Continent, the ghost Senior Gu and Yue Feng were separated.”

“Also, the minister specifically found out that Senior Guigu was indeed released by Yue Feng from Linglong Tower. It stands to reason that Guiguzi should recognize Yuefeng as the master, but Guigu The senior has a rebellious temperament, and would rather die than recognize Yue Feng as the master. At that time, it was Yue Feng who pleaded several times before Guigu senior agreed to help him defend against our Beiying army.”

Really?

Hearing this, Yang Jian’s eyes lit up, he couldn’t help standing up, and looked at Gonggong closely: “Are you sure the news you said is true?

” Seriously, he nodded his head and replied, “Senior Guigu has already traveled around the world, and I don’t know where he is, but the minister found out that Yue Feng is alone in the Yellow Sea Continent, and he doesn’t know what he is doing.”

Haha

… Laugh, feel very happy.

After a long time, Yue Feng had nothing to do with Guiguzi, but he made him jealous for so long.

“His Majesty!”

At this time, Gonggong showed a smile and complimented: “Since Yue Feng has nothing to do with Guigu senior, we don’t need to worry about it, and Yue Feng is not in the Earth Continent now, I think this is the reason we attacked the Earth Continent. Good opportunity.”

Saying that, Gonggong’s eyes flashed with confidence, and he continued: “Isn’t Your Majesty trying to capture Yue Feng alive? This Yue Feng has always been responsible for protecting the safety of the Earth Circle, as long as we capture the Earth Circle, Yue Feng The wind will definitely appear.”

“Okay, okay!”

Hearing this, Yang Jian smiled and nodded approvingly: “This proposal is good, pass my will, and immediately send troops to attack the Earth Continent.”

At this time, Yang Jian , with a smile on his face, his eyes flashing with urgency.

“Yes!” A

few minutes later, the hundreds of thousands of Beiying troops quickly assembled, and under the leadership of Yang Jian, they marched mighty towards the Diyuan Continent.

After several hours of marching, the army finally reached the southwestern border of the Earth Circle.

At this moment.

At the southwest boundary of the Earth Circle Continent, deep in the endless mountain, a woodcutter, carrying a basket and his young son, walked slowly on the mountain road.

The woodcutter has lived here for generations and made a living by going up the mountain to chop firewood and hunt. Today is the first time I took my child out and told him how to hunt.

“Roar!”

At this moment, a heart-shaking roar came from the woods ahead, and then, a colorful tiger jumped out.

hiss!

Seeing the tiger, the woodcutter trembled and was so frightened that his soul flew out of the sky.

“Father, tiger, I… I’m afraid!” The son was even more frightened and huddled tightly behind the woodcutter, trembling all over.

“Not afraid, not afraid…” The woodcutter continued to comfort him, but his face was also extremely pale, and he was so frightened that he was helpless. Although he was a hunter, he was not a tiger-fighting hero. How could he be a tiger’s opponent.

“Roar!”

At this moment, the colorful tiger roared again, staring at the father and son with blood-red eyes, the blood pot opened its mouth wide, and the huge body stirred up a stench, and rushed over directly.

Done.

Seeing the rushing tiger, the woodcutter hugged his son tightly, closed his eyes, and felt despair in his heart.

If I knew that I would encounter a beast today, I would not bring my son out.

Chapter 2113

“Nice animal, don’t hurt the innocent.”

However, at this critical moment, I heard a coquettish shout in the air not far away.

hiss!

When the woodcutter heard the sound and looked at it, his body was shocked, he gasped, and the whole person was stunned.

I saw a slender figure flying over, elegant and agile, and the white long skirt showed the graceful curves incisively and vividly, and the facial features were exquisite and beautiful, like a fairy descending to earth.

This woman is Zhou Qin.

When he was buried alive by Yue Wuya on Mount Emei at the beginning, Zhou Qin relied on the closed-breathing exercise to survive the catastrophe. At that time, when he thought of his own causes and consequences, Zhou Qin was enlightened and completely let go of the grievances and fame and fortune in his heart, left Mount Emei, and wandered around.

During this period of time, every time Zhou Qin went to a place, he would do a lot of good things, punish evil and promote good, and benefit the people, so as to eliminate his past sins.

I happened to pass by here today and saw a fierce tiger trying to hurt the woodcutter and his son. Zhou Qin didn't think much about it and came to stop it.

call!

At this moment, looking at Zhou Qin in mid-air, the woodcutter opened his mouth and killed him completely.

so beautiful.

Is this a fairy coming down to earth?

"Roar!"

At this moment, sensing Zhou Qin's threat, the tiger roared, jumped up, and rushed directly towards Zhou Qin.

"Death to the beast!"

Watching the tiger pounce, Zhou Qin did not panic at all, her delicate face was extremely calm, and with a coquettish snort, her figure fluttered in mid-air, avoiding the tiger's pounce, and at the same time she stretched out her jade hand. , slapped a palm on the tiger's head.

boom!

A dull sound came out, the tiger's skull shattered, and it died immediately, and its huge body fell heavily into the woods.

Immediately, Zhou Qin's figure also fell gracefully.

This…

Seeing this scene, the woodcutter and his son were extremely shocked.

“Thank you Fairy for helping me.” After a few seconds, the woodcutter responded and kowtowed to Zhou Qin to thank him.

Killing a tiger so easily, what is not a fairy?

Zhou Qin smiled lightly and waved his hand: “You don’t need to be polite, eldest brother, I’m not a fairy, I’m just a passerby.”

After speaking, Zhou Qin looked around and continued: “The environment in this area is complicated, and I will go hunting in the mountains in the future. , be careful.”

“Yes, thank you fairy for reminding me.” The woodcutter nodded again and again, then dragged his son down the mountain.

call!

Watching the father and son walk away, Zhou Qin let out a light sigh of relief, feeling very relaxed.

I saved two more people today. Has my sins been alleviated a lot?

Da Da Da…

At this moment, I only heard the sound of horse hooves on the road below.

Zhou Qin hurriedly looked at it, and suddenly her delicate body trembled.

I saw not far from the road, an army of hundreds of thousands, lined up neatly, galloping, these hundreds of thousands of soldiers, wearing uniform black armor, not only that, there are thousands of big birds in the sky. , Above each big bird, there is a soldier standing, and from a long distance, you can feel a suffocating chill.

In front of the army, in midair, suspended a tall figure, wearing a golden armor, majestic, and beside him, followed by a big black dog.

It is Yang Jian, the true prince of Erlang, and the roaring dog.

Chapter 2114

This….

Seeing this scene, Zhou Qin’s face was instantly pale, and her delicate body kept shaking.

Yang Jian led the Northern Ying army to attack the Diyuan Continent?

Zhou Qin was once trapped in the Beiying Palace, and naturally knew Yang Jian.

call!

A few seconds later, Zhou Qin reacted and hurried down the mountain.

At this time, Zhou Qin had already thought about it. The Northern Ying army invaded the Earth Continent. The situation was urgent, and the various schools must be notified as soon as possible.

Speaking of which, Zhou Qin was very embarrassed to go to see the various sects after forcing the masters of various sects to take the Heitian Pill, but for the safety of the Earth Circle Continent, it doesn't matter.

….

at this moment.

Zhongzhou, Ouyang family.

On the rivers and lakes, there was a rare period of calm days, and the Ouyang family also returned to its former tranquility.

Today, however, the Ouyang family is unexpectedly lively. All the sects of the rivers and lakes gathered here to jointly elect Yue Feng as the leader of the martial arts alliance.

Speaking of which, before the various sects recognized Zhou Qin as the leader of the alliance, they were not willing. After all, they all took Hei Tian Pill and their lives were in Zhou Qin's hands, so disobedience would not work.

And now, Zhou Qin was buried alive by Yue Wuya, and he died a long time ago.

More importantly, some time ago, Yang Jian led the Northern Ying army to conquer all over the place, which caused panic among the people of all continents. Now that there are no leaders in the round continent, it is necessary to elect an alliance leader to lead.

And Yue Feng was in the Southern Cloud Continent before, repelling the Northern Ying army, famous in Kyushu, is the right person for the leader of the alliance.

At this time, in the hall.

Jiang Shan, Meihui, Ren Yingying, Qin Rongyin, Sun Dasheng and Wen Chou Chou all sat there with smiles and relaxed expressions.

Yue Feng was elected as the leader of the alliance, who is not happy for him?

In the guest seats below, the heads of various sects have all arrived, and there are many familiar faces, Wudang Lingbao real person, Shaolin master Kongwu, the beggar gang, the iron palm sect, and the giant whale will all come.

“Everyone!”

At this time, Jiang Shan smiled slightly, looked around the audience, and said softly: “Thank you for being so optimistic about Feng’er, but Feng’er is not in the Ouyang family now and is out to do errands, so the matter of the alliance leader is still in the future. Wait for him to talk about it.”

Jiang Shan was in Xicang Continent before, and when Yue Feng led the army back to Diyuan Continent, he came back with him.

What?

Yue Feng is not here?

Hearing this, the masters of various sects were stunned for a moment, each with a very embarrassed expression.

The leader of the alliance can’t be settled. If Yang Jian leads the Northern Ying army to fight, then the land circle continent will be headless and scattered, it will be troublesome.

“Everyone, don’t panic!”

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou stood up and said with a smile, “Fengzi is in the Southern Cloud Continent, and he has smashed the Northern Ying army and is famous all over the world. Then Yang Jian has suffered from him, and he does not dare to attack us rashly. From the round continent.”

Wen Chou Chou was very thoughtful, and at a glance he could see what everyone was worried about.

Hearing this, everyone cheered up one by one, with smiles on their faces.

“That’s right, the Palace Master Wen is right. Even if Sect Master Yue is not the leader of the alliance, the Northern Ying Continent would not dare to attack it easily.”

“I have also heard about the war in the Southern Cloud Continent. .”

“Haha, with the patron saint of Sect Master Yue, why should we panic?”

Everyone’s comments came from you and me, and Wen Chou Chou laughed without saying a word.

Sun Dasheng and Ren Yingying, who were beside him, also chuckled secretly.

These people are really interesting. When they were working for Zhou Qin, they belittled Yue Feng in various ways. Now that Zhou Qin is dead, they have turned their heads to please Yue Feng.

Squeak!

Chapter 2115

Just when everyone was saying good things about Yue Feng, at this moment, the door of the hall was suddenly pushed open. Then, a graceful and slim figure walked in slowly.

It was Zhou Qin.

Half an hour ago, Zhou Qin visited various sects and learned that the Ouyang family had come. Zhou Qin did not dare to delay and rushed over directly.

At this time, Zhou Qin was full of dust and dust, and his delicate face was tired, and his eyes flashed with anxiety.

What?

Seeing Zhou Qin, everyone present was stunned.

This….this is Zhou Qin?

Wasn't she buried alive in Mount Emei by the prince of Tianqi Continent? How….not dead?

Buried a few meters underground, and still able to save her life, how did she do it?

For a time, many people's brains were buzzing, looking at Zhou Qin one by one, unbelievable.

boom!

Finally, Tang Qingyun was the first to react, and stood up, pointing at Zhou Qin and shouting angrily, "Zhou Qin, you are such a vicious woman with a vicious heart, how dare you show up?

" , Now that Yue Feng has been elected as the leader of the alliance, he is the biggest supporter, and Zhou Qin, even if he does not die, he has no strength, and he does not need to please.

“Wow!” The

voice fell, and everyone from other sects followed suit and accused Zhou Qin!

“Zhou Qin, what you’ve done in the past is not worth dying for a hundred times. If you don’t die this time, you should find a place, but for the rest of your life, don’t come to participate in the arena.”

“Yes, it’s not you here . Wherever you came, hurry up.”

“According to me, she came to beg Sect Master Yue to take her in, hehe, she’s really a bitch…”

The more and more everyone scolded it, the more unpleasant it sounded, but Zhou Qin pretended not to hear it.

The next second, Zhou Qin looked at Jiang Shan and said anxiously, “Mrs. Jiang, where is Yue Feng? I’m looking for him in a hurry!”

Yue Feng is a hero of the Earth Circle, with strong appeal and proficient in the art of war, only he can Block the invasion of the Northern Ying army.

“He…”

Jiang Shan’s expression was calm, without the slightest fluctuation, she said lightly, “He’s not here.”

Seeing Zhou Qin’s resurrection, Jiang Shan was also surprised, but thinking of what she had done in the past, Jiang Shan was too lazy Say more.

not there?

Hearing this, Zhou Qin’s body trembled, her face was pale, and she was so anxious.

It’s broken, the Beiying army has already crossed the border at this moment, and Yue Feng is not there, now it’s troublesome.

Thinking about it, Zhou Qin asked, “Where did he go? Can I contact him now?”

Jiang Shan hesitated, thinking about whether to answer, but was interrupted by Sun Dasheng.

“Zhou Qin!”

Sun Dasheng looked closely at Zhou Qin with hostility in his eyes, and said coldly, “What are you doing with Fengzi? You didn’t hurt him bad enough before? Do you want

to hurt him? Let me tell you, Fengzi is here now. Where, we don't know, and even if we do, we won't tell you." When the

voice fell, Mei Hui, Xiao Yuruo and the others all nodded in agreement.

Zhou Qin is a woman with a vicious heart and has to be guarded.

However, none of them knew that Zhou Qin had already changed his mind.

call!

Hearing this, Zhou Qin smiled bitterly and did not refute.

Yes, the former self is indeed hateful.

Soon, Zhou Qin adjusted his mood, looked around, and said to the various sects present: "The situation is urgent, I won't say more. All the sects, hurry up and mobilize people to go to the Huashan area to defend against the Beiying army."

Said, Zhou Qin's face showed a bit of solemnity, and continued: "Five hours ago, I saw with my own eyes that Yang Jian led the army and crossed the border in the southwest. It is estimated that it is about to reach the Huashan area."

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2116-2120

Chapter 2116

What? ! Yang Jian attacked? !

A stone stirred up a thousand waves.

Everyone present was shocked and stunned.

In the next second, Tang Qingyun couldn't help sneering and mocking Zhou Qin: "Zhou Qin, what tricks do you want to play? Yang Jian's Beiying army was defeated by Sect Master Yue in Nanyun Continent not long ago. Dare to attack the Earth Circle?" The

voice fell, and many people reacted and agreed.

"Yes, this woman must be up to something else."

"Zhou Qin, do you want to deceive us again and use despicable means to deal with us? Haha, your tricks are no longer effective, save it!"

"Yes, this woman is full of nonsense, and everyone should not believe it."

In the hearts of everyone, they didn't believe that Yang Jian was attacking.

Zhou Qin was in a hurry, and said to Tang Qingyun, "Everything I said is true, the Northern Ying army is indeed coming. If we don't deploy defenses in time, the Earth Continent will be over!"

Haha!

Tang Qingyun sneered and mocked: "Zhou Qin, put away your fake appearance, we really want to listen to you, and the Earth Circle is really over."

When he said this, Tang Qingyun seemed righteous on the surface. The words, but the pleasure of revenge flashed in his eyes.

Zhou Qin, Zhou Qin, once I was by your side, I was not as good as a dog. Today, I must seek some dignity back from you.

boom!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

When the words fell, the audience burst into laughter, looking at Zhou Qin's eyes, full of ridicule and contempt, thinking that he had seen through Zhou Qin's trick.

The roar of laughter sounded, Zhou Qin stomped his feet in a hurry, and couldn't bear it any longer, looked at Tang Qingyun and said coldly: "Tang Qingyun, I admit, I used to be sorry for all your sects, but today I use My personality guarantees, what I said is true, Yang Jian attacked! If you continue to mess around, don't blame me for being rude!"

When he said this, Zhou Qin's delicate face was covered with frost.

This Tang Qingyun is really a villain. When he was the leader of the alliance, he was flattering and flattering. Now that he sees that he has nothing, he quickly opens up the relationship, and then belittles and mocks.

"You…"

Feeling the coldness on Zhou Qin's body, Tang Qingyun trembled in his heart and took a step back subconsciously. She had been shrouded in Zhou Qin's power for so long, Tang Qingyun was almost afraid to the bottom of her body, and now she was angry when she saw her. , suddenly a little flustered.

However, seeing the people around him, Tang Qingyun regained his confidence, pointed at Zhou Qin and shouted: "Zhou Qin, don't put on airs in front of me, even if you are strong, I, Tang Family Fortress, will not give you any courage. This vicious woman gives in."

After speaking, Yang Qingyun shouted at the crowd: "Everyone, Zhou Qin is full of evil this week, everyone present has been tortured and oppressed by her, do you still have to tolerate her in us? Do you show off your power in front of you?"

Wow!

When the words fell, everyone remembered the forcible coercion that Zhou Qin had once coerced and coerced, and one by one, filled with righteous indignation, pointed at Zhou Qin and yelled angrily.

"Tangbao Lord is right, Zhou Qin has done a lot of evil, we can't stand it anymore!"

"Yes, Zhou Qin is so arrogant this time, it's really hateful to not take our schools in the eyes!"

"Zhou Qin, don't get out, don't Blame us for being rude!"

Everyone shouted in anger and I couldn't hide their hostility and hatred for Zhou Qin.

At the beginning, Zhou Qin relied on Hei Tian Dan to force all the sects to respect her as the leader of the martial arts alliance.

Zhou Qin ignored the scolding of these people. Originally, considering the safety of the Earth Circle, she wanted to invite all sects to defend against the invading Beiying army as soon as possible. But I never expected that the various sects did not believe their own words at all, not only that, but also insulted themselves one by one.

At this moment, Zhou Qin was completely impatient, his eyes fixed on Tang Qingyun, and his delicate body trembled: “Tang Qingyun, I ask you, do you agree to take your disciples to Huashan to fight the enemy?

” Qin was extremely emotional, especially when she saw Tang Qingyun’s small face, her pretty face was pale, and her delicate body trembled faintly.

“Resist the enemy?”

With the support of various sects around, Tang Qingyun completely lost his fear and sneered at Zhou Qin: “Zhou Qin, are you interesting? Everyone has seen through your tricks, you still continue to act? I tell you , Nian Zai, you have done some things for the Earth Continent, I won’t embarrass you today, but if you mess around, don’t blame me for being rude!” The

words were righteous, but Tang Qingyun’s eyes were treacherous. .

Chapter 2117

Haha…

Zhou Qin, Zhou Qin, can you have today too?

Hearing this, Zhou Qin almost exploded with anger, and glared at Tang Qingyun: “You said that I am messing around?” The

Beiying army has already attacked, and they don’t have any sense of precaution, but they are still mocking themselves here.

What a fool.

At this time, the surrounding sects lost their patience and shouted at Zhou Qin.

“Master Tangbao is right. If you don’t leave, Zhou Qin, we will really do it!”

“That is, for the sake of all martial arts fellows, we will not embarrass you, but you also don’t have to make an inch!”

“Yes . Ah, you should be grateful for letting you go today, don’t be ignorant of praise!”

The mockery sounded, Zhou Qin couldn't bear it any longer when he heard their words, and shouted tenderly: "Okay, okay, you people, Self-proclaimed honorable and upright, chivalrous first, but one by one does not distinguish right from wrong, I am no longer the head of the Emei faction, let alone the leader of the martial arts alliance, and I don't care about these fame and fortune, why should I lie to you? On the contrary, you people, arrest Holding on to my faults, being narrow-minded, but still standing on a righteous standpoint, it's ridiculous!"

After speaking, Zhou Qin took a deep breath and said firmly: "I won't say more nonsense, no matter what today, you all have to follow me. If I go to Huashan, if it is one step later and the Earth Circle Continent falls, none of you here can escape the responsibility."

Wow!

One stone creates a thousand waves!

Many people's expressions changed, and they stood up one after another, pointing at Zhou Qin and cursing.

"What did you say?"

"What kind of thing are you qualified to talk to us like this?"

"I don't know how to lift up, I'm extremely arrogant."

At this time, Tang Qingyun jumped out first, pulled out his long sword, and shouted: "Everyone, such a vicious and arrogant woman, what are you talking about with her, let's go together, Catch her!" The

voice fell, and Tang Qingyun's long sword was almost reaching Zhou Qin's chest!

At the same time, more than twenty masters from various sects rushed over! For a while, Zhou Qin was surrounded by a group!

Only the members of the Ouyang family sat there and looked at each other.

"Mom!"

At this moment, Meihui frowned and couldn't help but whispered to Jiang Shan: "This is about to start, should we take action?"

When she said this, Meihui couldn't help but look at Zhou Qin At a glance, there is disgust. Zhou Qin had framed Yue Feng several times, and Mei Hui had no good impression of her.

call!

Jiang Shan breathed a sigh of relief, shook her head and said, “Let’s see the situation first!”

Jiang Shan thought carefully, although she couldn’t tell whether what Zhou Qin said was true or not, but she knew that Zhou Qin was not a stupid woman and would not be stupid alone Send it to the door and give the doors a chance to besiege.

Hearing this, Mihui hummed and stopped speaking.

Ren Yingying, Wen Chou Chou and others next to them also sat there quietly and watched, not intending to take action.

idiot!

Bunch of idiots.

Watching the siege of various sects, Zhou Qin’s pretty face was frosty, and the anger in her heart was completely aroused. She raised her jade hand and clenched her long sword.

clang! clang! clang!

For a time, Zhou Qin’s figure was light and agile, and he kept waving his long sword to resist, but after a few minutes, he was forced to step back.

Speaking of which, with Zhou Qin’s strength, it would not be a problem to block the siege of these people. At first, Zhou Qin also wanted to teach these stubborn people a lesson, but in the end, Zhou Qin held back!

After all, these people in front of them are the main force of the Earth Circle Continent, and the Northern Ying army still needs them to resist. If anyone is injured, the combat effectiveness of the Earth Circle Continent will be weakened.

Chapter 2118

Huh?

Seeing this scene, Jiang Shan and Wen Chou Chou secretly frowned.

Zhou Qin’s strength is not so weak, how could he be beaten so embarrassingly?

Didn’t she do her best?

But that’s not right. With Zhou Qin’s personality, how could he be merciful to people like Tang Qingyun?

“What’s the matter?” Sun Dasheng frowned, looking very puzzled.

As soon as he finished speaking, Wen Chou Chou next to him took a deep breath and said slowly: “It’s really weird. Zhou Qin is strong and if she goes all out, she will never be so passive. She seems to be doing it on purpose.

” Ren Yingying frowned lightly and said, “Yes, Zhou Qin has a tough and stubborn personality, and has been humiliated by various schools, she will never swallow this breath, but whether she burst out with all her strength should be guarding us, after all, the Ouyang family No one shot.”

After speaking, Ren Yingying said to Jiang Shan, “Zhou Qin’s palace is very deep, no matter what her purpose is, let’s not take it lightly.”

Well!

Hearing this, Jiang Shan nodded heavily, but did not speak, but closely watched the situation of the battle.

boom!

At this time, Zhou Qinmian’s siege was already in a hurry. Suddenly, Tang Qingyun found an opportunity to knock down the long sword in Zhou Qin’s hand from behind.

Immediately afterwards, a master from Wudang took the opportunity to go up and hit Zhou Qin’s acupuncture point.

In an instant, Zhou Qin’s body trembled, her face was pale, and she couldn’t move.

“Ha ha…”

At this moment, Tang Qingyun was full of pride, walked over quickly, and mocked at Zhou Qin: “Zhou Qin, do you have today too?”

I didn’t want you to leave before, and I was happy only if I was caught.

Zhou Qin looked indifferent and did not respond.

In her heart, there is no need for a villain like Tang Qingyun to argue with him.

Snapped!

Feeling Zhou Qin's indifference, Tang Qingyun felt as if he had been humiliated. He was angry and slapped Zhou Qin's face without warning.

The slap was so heavy that Zhou Qin's body trembled and she almost fell to the ground.

"Zhou Qin, you have given you a chance just now, but you don't know how to lift it up. No wonder we are." Tang Qingyun said coldly.

Immediately, Tang Qingyun turned his head to look at Jiang Shan, squeezed out a smile, and said to please: "Mrs Jiang, what should Zhou Qin do this time?"

Yue Feng has been respected by everyone as the leader of the martial arts alliance, and Jiang Shan is Yue Feng's adoptive mother. Of course there is some respect.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of the masters of various sects also converged on Jiang Shan.

Although the Ouyang family did not participate in the battle just now, this is the Ouyang family's territory after all, not to mention, Yue Feng was elected as the leader of the martial arts alliance. Therefore, how to deal with Zhou Qin is naturally decided by the Ouyang family.

Under the gazes of everyone, Jiang Shan slowly stood up, gave Zhou Qin a deep look, and said lightly, "Lock her up temporarily." The

voice was not loud, but there was an unquestionable aura.

Ouyang Zhennan is dead, Yue Feng is not there, Jiang Shan is the master of the Ouyang family, every word and deed represent the Ouyang family.

As soon as the words fell, two disciples of the Ouyang family came over and left the hall with Zhou Qin.

call!

Seeing Zhou Qin being taken away, Jiang Shan's delicate face did not fluctuate at all, but her eyes flashed with complexity.

Zhou Qin's reaction just now was so abnormal that she didn't fight hard. Could it be true that what she said was a call from the Northern Ying army?

Thinking to herself, Jiang Shan did not hesitate, and ordered the disciple around her: "Send someone out to investigate immediately. If there is any news of the invasion of the Beiying army, report it immediately."

“Yes, ma’am!” The disciple responded, quickly Step out of the hall.

“Mrs. Jiang!”

At this moment, Tang Qingyun came out and said puzzled: “You don’t really believe what Zhou Qin said, this woman has many tricks and is the most deceptive!” The

voice fell, and many people around All followed suit.

“Yeah, you don’t need to pay attention to what this woman said.”

“It’s the right thing to call Sect Master Yue back as soon as possible and take over as the leader.”

Hearing these words, Jiang Shan smiled lightly and said, “Thank you, everyone. As a reminder, I know what to do.”

After speaking, Jiang Shan turned her head and continued: “Everyone come to the door together and jointly elect Feng’er as the leader of the alliance, which will not only make our Ouyang family prosperous, but also make Feng’er splendid. It’s an honor, I’ll ask someone to prepare the banquet later, everyone, be sure to show respect, and when Feng’er comes back, I’ll ask him to convene everyone and talk about the alliance leader.” The

voice fell, and everyone in Tang Qingyun smiled.

“Madame is really polite.”

“Yes, why bother to bother.”

Facing everyone’s compliments, Jiang Shan smiled without saying a word, and then ordered someone to prepare a banquet.

After a while, the banquet was ready, and under Jiang Shan’s greeting, experts from various sects took their seats and began to exchange cups. The atmosphere was extremely lively.

A few hours later, the banquet was over, and the masters of various sects were arranged by Jiang Shan to rest in the Ouyang family.

It was late at night, and the entire Ouyang family was quiet.

Boom!

Chapter 2119

Suddenly, the front door was forcibly slammed open, and then, a family disciple, sweating profusely, ran in in a panic, shouting: “No, the Beiying army is calling, already It has captured Huashan and is now approaching Yunzhou City.”

What?

Hearing the shouts, people from the Ouyang family and masters of various sects woke up from their dreams one by one, and their faces changed drastically.

This… Zhou Qin didn’t lie.

Is the Northern Ying Continent really calling?

At the same time, the hearts of everyone are also full of mixed flavors.

It has been five or six hours since Zhou Qin was arrested. If everyone believed her at that time and rushed to Huashan in time, they might be able to block the Beiying army in time…

“Quick!”

Jiang Shan was shocked. , walked out of the room quickly, and shouted tenderly: “Fellow fellows from all corners of the country, hurry up and gather your disciples to support Yunzhou City.”

Bang bang bang… After

the voice fell, all the sects lit emergency fireworks one after another. The fireworks were dazzling, and the fireworks lit the night sky, but no one appreciated it. Everyone’s face flashed with anxiety and solemnity.

Ten minutes later, the disciples of various sects gathered in the Ouyang family, hundreds of thousands, and then quickly set off towards Yunzhou City.

…

the other side!

The Yellow Sea Continent, Xiyan Pavilion.

After the woman’s identity was discovered, Yu Wenyan no longer pretended to be a man, but wore a long skirt, and still asked Yue Feng to help her recover from her injuries.

Of course, because of the previous misunderstanding, Yu Wenyan no longer used the medicated bath, but asked Yue Feng to change it.

However, even if he continued to let Yue Feng be his doctor, Yu Wenyan did not change his attitude towards Yue Feng.

In Yu Wenyan's heart, Yue Feng looked at his own body. He was extremely abhorrent. It was a great grace to not kill him. How could he have a good face towards him?

In this case, Yue Feng was very depressed.

Before I knew it, two days passed.

At this moment, Yue Feng was sitting on a chair in the room, looking at the few female disciples who were guarding outside through the window, sighed, and wanted to cry without tears.

Nima!

It's just a matter of being called by Yu Wenyan, and there are people watching him all the time. When can we leave Xiyan Pavilion?

To be honest, in the past two days, Yue Feng had thought about a lot of ways to leave, but he finally gave up.

In Yue Feng's heart, as long as he can leave Xiyan Pavilion, it doesn't matter if he fights, but when he thinks of Yuwenji's Tianyu needle, he loses his confidence.

After all, the pavilion master's Heavenly Feather Needle is as thin as a hair, and when it is displayed, it is silent, which is really hard to guard against.

Swish…

Just at this moment, footsteps suddenly sounded outside the door, very soft.

Immediately afterwards, I heard the voice of the pavilion owner Yu Wenji, and it sounded from outside: "You all go down, I have something to do with Mr. Feng."

"Yes, pavilion owner!" Several disciples who were watching Yue Feng outside the door, With a sound, he backed away.

At this moment, Yuwen Ji knocked on the door softly, "Mr. Feng, have you rested yet?" The

voice was very soft and enticing.

"Not yet, what advice do you have from the pavilion master?" Yue Feng responded with a murmur in his heart.

In the middle of the night, what is the pavilion owner doing for him?

“Well…” Outside the

door, Yuwen Ji pondered, her voice a little shy: “I have something to do, I want to ask Mr. Feng for advice.”

Ask? What can I ask you for tonight?

call!

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng walked over and opened the door. The moment the door opened, he was stunned.

I saw that Yuwen Ji was wearing a long black silk dress with white legs underneath, not to mention how sexy.

Gudong!

Yue Feng swallowed a mouthful of saliva and couldn’t help but take a second look.

I have to say that the pavilion master in front of me, and the venerable master Yu Wenyan, are the two most beautiful and sexy women in Xiyan Pavilion, especially this Yuwenji, who has a charming appearance, gentle and intellectual temperament, and any man will be unable to extricate himself when he sees it.

“That… I’ll light the lamp first…” Yue Feng smiled slightly, and was about to light the candle.

“Don’t!”

At this moment, Yuwenji bit her lip tightly and shook her head at Yue Feng, her charming face showing a bit of complexity: “Don’t light the lights, it’s fine.”

What?

No lights?

Why is this pavilion so mysterious? What are you going to do?

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng looked at Yuwen Ji in surprise. Through the moonlight, he saw that her delicate face was very unnatural, completely different from the usual aloof posture.

The next second, Yue Feng asked with a smile, “Pavilion Master, what’s the matter?”

Chapter 2120

“I…” Yuwenji lowered her head, her voice was very soft: “Mr. Feng, I came to you in the middle of the night because I took Yang Shendan today and felt very uncomfortable, so I wanted to ask Mr. Feng.”

Not feeling well?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned, then reacted and said in surprise: “No, Yang Shendan is the nemesis of cold poison in the main body of the pavilion. After taking it, it will only relieve the pain of body cold, how can it be uncomfortable? What?”

“Really!” Yuwen Ji became anxious, bit her lip tightly, glanced at Yue Feng, then lowered her head and said softly, “I…I have my period today, and I feel like taking it. After the Yangshen Pill, the cold poison in the body did not ease, but became more serious. Mr. Feng, will that affect the effect of the Yangshen Pill?”

This time the voice was softer, almost like a weak mosquito, if you didn’t listen carefully , can’t hear it at all.

Yes, Yuwen Ji had her menstrual period today and was taking Yangshen Pill. She felt very uncomfortable, but this kind of thing was inconvenient to ask Yue Feng in public, so she had to come alone at night.

Although Yuwenji is the pavilion master of Xiyan Pavilion, she is a woman after all. She is still very embarrassed to talk about women’s private affairs when facing Yue Feng alone at this time.

Although the voice was very soft, Yue Feng was close at hand and could hear it clearly.

Haha…

At this moment, Yue Feng suddenly nodded, but he was overjoyed.

It took me a long time to do it, because of this.

This pavilion master is really interesting, the dignified Xiyan pavilion master, but because of this trivial matter, so shy.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng chuckled and nodded, “So that’s the case, the pavilion master guessed it right, the menstrual event will cause physical disorders, which will indeed affect the efficacy of Yangshen Pill. You are normal, so don’t panic. .”

Phew!

Hearing this, Yuwenji nodded silently and breathed a sigh of relief.

Immediately, Yuwenji bit her lip tightly and asked Yue Feng, “Then… does Mr. Feng have any solution?”

Yuwenji’s eyes showed some anticipation when she said these knowledge.

Although it was a normal situation, she didn’t need to worry about it, but the taste was too uncomfortable. She believed that Yue Feng’s medical skills were brilliant and there must be a solution.

This…

Yue Feng scratched his head and said in a complicated tone: “Yes, yes, but… but it’s a bit difficult to handle.”

Yuwen Ji looked happy, and quickly said: “Since there is a way, Mr. Feng can just say, I am in Xiyan Pavilion, there are countless exotic flowers and plants, no matter how rare the spirit plants are, this seat can also get them.”

At this time, Yuwen Ji thought that Yue Feng’s method would require some rare spirit medicines.

Yue Feng smiled and shook his head: “Pavilion Master, it’s not about the medicinal materials, my method involves suspicion between men and women. That is to say, the pavilion master needs to take off his skirt, and I have to put my hand on your moon spring. On the acupoints, mobilize your inner strength to help you adjust.”

Shuh!

Hearing this, Yuwenji’s delicate face turned red all of a sudden, biting her lip, almost bleeding.

This… this method is really embarrassing.

You know, Yuequan Point is just below the lower abdomen, doesn’t this make him take advantage?

For a time, Yuwen Ji was very confused.

“Pavilion Master!”

At this time, Yue Feng smiled and said: “Pavilion Master Bingqing Yujie, I really don’t mean to offend, but there is no other way, if you don’t want to, go back and have a good rest, I believe that the Pavilion Master is a hero among women, That little pain can endure.”

To be honest, although this method can take advantage of the pavilion master, Yue Feng has no such intention at all.

At this time, Yue Feng just wanted to think of a way to get out of here as soon as possible.

“I…”

Yuwen Ji frowned, hesitated, bit her lip and said, “Mr. Feng, just follow this method.” The voice was so small that it was impossible to hear it if you didn’t listen carefully.

To be honest, Yuwenji was very resistant to letting herself take off her long skirt and asking the man in front of her to put her hand on her Yuequan acupoint, and millions of people were reluctant.

But let her endure the unspeakable pain, really can’t do it.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2121-2130

Chapter 2121

“Okay!” Yue Feng nodded, his expression serious, but his heart was secretly funny.

In the next second, Yue Feng continued: “Then let’s start.”

Hmm!

Yuwen Ji responded, and then, under Yue Fengshi’s gaze, turned around and slowly took off her long skirt.

Yue Feng swallowed a mouthful of saliva, and after a few seconds, Yue Feng walked over and began to adjust for Yuwen Ji.

At the beginning, Yuwenji was very nervous, especially when she sensed the temperature from Yue Feng’s hand, she bit her lip, her delicate body trembled, and gradually, as the pain in her body gradually disappeared, Yuwenji smiled.

Soon, half an hour passed.

“Okay!” Yue Feng withdrew his hand and looked at her with a smile: “The disorder in the main body of the pavilion is almost resolved by me.”

Phew!

Yuwenji breathed a sigh of relief, unable to hide her gratitude, and said softly, “Thank you, Mr. Feng, Mr. Feng is a wonderful doctor, and it really feels much better.”

Bang Bang Bang!

However, at this moment, there was a knock on the door outside.

This time, Yue Feng and Yuwen Ji were both stunned.

Nima!

Yue Feng frowned secretly and couldn’t help muttering.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Who is looking for him in the middle of the night? Could it be Yan Tingxue who came to ask him for advice on alchemy?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng’s tone was calm: “Who?”

“Open the door.”

As soon as he finished speaking, a cold voice sounded outside the door, showing indifference and orders, it was Yu Wenyan.

In the past two days, Yue Feng has been careful everywhere and did not provoke Yu Wenyan, but in Yu Wenyan’s heart, he felt that there was something wrong with Yue Feng. After all, this man is so skilled in medicine, yet he has no name in the arena, which is too suspicious!

Therefore, Yu Wenyan secretly sent someone to investigate the medical family that Yue Feng said.

As a result, the following people searched for two days, and returned the news that the existence of this medical family was not found.

Hearing this news, Yu Wenyan was even more suspicious of Yue Feng’s identity, so he came over at night, intending to interrogate Yue Feng.

What?

Hearing Yu Wenyan’s voice, both Yue Feng and the pavilion owner’s expressions changed.

Especially the pavilion owner, his face is full of anxiety and panic.

It’s broken, his clothes are disheveled, and Mr. Hefeng is alone in a room, late at night. If Yu Wenyan finds out, he must have misunderstood.

Yue Feng naturally understood the mood of the pavilion master at this time, and said to the door: “It turns out that it is the lord, I have already rested. If the lord has something to do, come back tomorrow.”

“Fengtao!”

At this time, the person outside the door Yu Wenyan’s beautiful face was full of impatience: “If you fall asleep, get dressed and open the door for this deity. The deity has something to ask you.” The

voice was not loud, but it was full of strength, no doubt.

shit.

Hearing this tone, Yue Feng was very upset.

This Yu Wenyan really treats me as a servant? You tell me to get up and open the door, and I have to do it?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng said lightly: “Honorable Lord, I really fell asleep, and my clothes are dirty, so I can’t wear them anymore, it’s really inconvenient.”

Chapter 2122

“Stop talking nonsense, if you don’t open the door again, I will just break in.” Yu Wenyan was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said coldly.

The more Yue Feng did not open the door, the more suspicious Yu Wenyan became of him.

call! Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing and crying. He turned his

head towards the pavilion master and said, “Pavilion lord, what should I do?

“

The charming face showed complexity and tension: “Don’t let her know that I’m here, it’s late at night, she will misunderstand.” The

voice fell, Yuwenji turned around and climbed into the bed, pulling up the quilt to cover herself.

This…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was dumbfounded. This pavilion owner also loves face too much, in order to avoid being misunderstood by Yu Wenyan, he actually got into his own bed…

Boom!

Just when Yue Feng was sighing inwardly, the door of the room was kicked open. Then, Yu Wenyan’s pretty face was cold and he walked in directly.

“Fengtao!”

The moment he came in, Yu Wenyan looked up and down at Yue Feng, suppressed his anger, and said coldly, “Didn’t you say that you are resting? You also said that you are not wearing clothes, then you are dressed so neatly now, How should I explain it?”

When he said this, Yu Wenyan’s delicate face was extremely cold.

This Feng Tao dares to deceive himself, it is really hateful.

“Honored lord!”

Yue Feng gave a wry smile and explained, “I did have a rest, but didn’t you insist that I open the door, I put on my clothes now.”

Saying that, Yue Feng looked very curious: “Your Highness, what’s wrong with looking for me so late?”

What happened today?

First, the pavilion master looked for him alone, but now this Yu Wenyan has also come, she won’t come to menstruation too.

Yu Wenyan was too lazy to talk nonsense, stared at Yue Feng, and asked word by word, “Fengtao, who are you? Tell me honestly.” The

tone was strong and could not be refuted.

identity?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and then smiled: “I have not said all about my identity before, my ancestors were a medical family, and then they fell…”

However, before he could finish, Yuwen was arrested. Flame interrupted.

“Bold Fengtao, you dare to deceive this deity.” Yu Wenyan frowned, and said coquettishly: “This deity specially sent someone to investigate. In the Yellow Sea Continent, there has never been a medical family with the surname Feng.”

Speaking of this, Yu Wenyan’s eyes Flickering suspicion and cold: “Say, who are you?”

Nima!

Yue Feng’s heart jumped, and he suddenly became a little nervous.

This Yu Wenyan, acting too carefully, actually investigates himself secretly.

At the same time, Yue Feng was also a little funny.

Haha… The medical family I mentioned doesn’t exist at all, so of course you can’t find it out.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng responded very seriously: “Your Highness, my hometown is in the Southern Cloud Continent, and the family has been in decline for hundreds of years. You are in the Yellow Sea Continent, so naturally you can’t find it out.”

When he said this , Yue Feng carefully paid attention to Yu Wenyan's reaction.

In order not to make Yu Wenyan doubt his true identity, Yue Feng did not say that he came from the Earth Circle Continent, but said that his hometown was in the Southern Cloud Continent.

"What did you say?"

Yu Wenyan was stunned for a moment, looked at Yue Feng closely, and wondered: "You are not from the Yellow Sea Continent? Then what are you doing here? Did you deliberately break into the forbidden area of Xiyan Pavilion? What's the purpose, say it!"

At this time, Yu Wenyan became more and more impatient, and his heart was full of anger.

Chapter 2123

This wind wave, the words are getting more and more out of line.

Ugh!

Feeling Yu Wenyan's anger, Yue Feng didn't panic at all, sighed softly, and said slowly: "Your lord should have heard that Yang Jian from the Northern Ying Continent led an army to attack the Southern Cloud Continent a few days ago. , I couldn't stay in my hometown anymore, so I came to the Yellow Sea Continent to take refuge, who would have accidentally broken into the forbidden area of Xiyan Pavilion."

After saying the last sentence, Yue Feng looked helpless, as if it was true It's like fleeing.

call!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan took a deep breath and doubted: "Really? You didn't lie to the deity?"

Yue Feng guessed right, Yu Wenyan couldn't send someone to Nanyun Continent to check his details, but Shan Yu Wenyan didn't believe it very much in his heart.

But think about it carefully, some time ago, the Beiying army was indeed attacking the Nanyun Continent. I heard that many people were displaced and left the Nanyun Continent to take refuge.

"Everything I said is true." Yue Feng gave a wry smile and responded, "Besides, I have no grudges and no grudges against the Lord, so why should I lie to you?"

"Okay!"

Seeing Yue Feng's sincere expression, Yuwen Yan nodded: "I believe you for the time being, but I will be honest in Xiyan Pavilion in the future."

Yue Feng nodded quickly, serious on the surface, but secretly funny in his heart.

Haha… Although this Yu Wenyan is very powerful, her experience in the arena is mediocre. Just a few words of her own will deceive her.

Yu Wenyan was too lazy to say more, and turned to leave.

Um…

However, at this moment, the pavilion master who was hiding in the bed let out a soft exhalation sound. Just now, the pavilion owner was very nervous. He realized that Yu Wenyan was going to leave, and his heart fell to the ground, so he secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

It's just that she didn't know that Yu Wenyan had not gone far.

Um?

Hearing the sound of exhalation, Yu Wenyan turned around, his eyes locked on the bed.

In the next second, Yu Wenyan glared at Yue Feng and scolded: "What a daring madman, do you have a female disciple of Xiyan Pavilion hidden in your bed? Hand it over."

In the entire Xiyan Pavilion, except for this man , There is no outsider, but there is another person's breathing sound on his bed, obviously there is a problem.

In Yu Wenyan's heart, Yue Feng peeked at her bathing before, and her nature was impure, so the person on the bed must be a female disciple whom he had captured and wanted to do something wrong.

He is the lord of Xiyan Pavilion, how can he allow such a thing to happen?

What the hell!

At this moment, Yue Feng didn't know whether to laugh or cry, and he glanced at the bed from the corner of the corner, very helpless.

This pavilion master, can't you bear it for a while?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng showed a smile and said to Yu Wenyan, "Your lord misunderstood, there is no one in my bed, you heard it wrong."

Yue Feng knew that the pavilion owner did not want to be seen by Yu Wenyan, for fear of being caught There was a misunderstanding, so I helped the pavilion master to cover it up.

However.

The more Yue Feng was like this, the more suspicious Yu Wenyan became.

Did you hear me wrong?

Yu Wenyan laughed, and said coldly at Yue Feng: “Fengtao, do you think this deity is a three-year-old child, so foolish?”

Whoosh!

The voice fell, Yu Wenyan’s body trembled, and he rushed directly to the bed. The speed was so fast that Yue Feng couldn’t react at all.

The next second, the quilt was quickly lifted by Yu Wenyan.

Swish!

Seeing the scene in front of him, Yu Wenyan’s body trembled in an instant, and the beautiful face was extremely complicated!

I saw that the pavilion master curled up there, because he was stuffy in the quilt for too long, and his face was extremely red and charming.

Chapter 2124

“You…”

Finally, Yu Wenyan reacted, frowned, looked at the pavilion master and said, “Why are you here? You and this Feng Tao…”

When he said this, Yu Wenyan The mood is extremely complicated. In her eyes, even though Feng Tao is skilled in medicine, he is just a doctor, and he doesn’t look down on him at all.

At the same time, Yu Wenyan firmly believes that the pavilion owner is also arrogant and cannot easily accept a man.

But Yu Wenyan never thought that the pavilion owner, who is as close as a sister to him, actually fell in love with this wind wave, and came to the room to meet Yue Feng in the middle of the night, and it has developed to this point… To

be honest Yes, in the current situation, anyone else would suspect that the pavilion master is still lying in Yue Feng's bed, and Yue Feng has been reluctant to open the door before…

Obviously, just now Are the two of them…doing something between a man and a woman?

Thinking of this, the queen couldn't help but blushed.

"Sister, when did you and Yue Feng get along?" Yu Wenyan couldn't help but ask: "If you really like him, you can tell me, you don't need to be so secretive. Besides, it's like this before you get married. Intimacy, isn't there something wrong?"

She and the pavilion master are brothers and sisters, and have always been called sisters.

"I…"

Feeling the complexity in Yu Wenyan's eyes, the pavilion master bit his lip tightly, his face blushed, opened his mouth, and quickly explained: "Sister…you misunderstood, I and Mr. Feng are not…. "

The pavilion master at this time was in a state of confusion and was so anxious.

However, he was interrupted by Yu Wenyan before he could finish speaking.

"Okay, no need to explain!" Yu Wenyan pursed his lips and waved his hand: "Sister, the love between men and women, what you love and I wish for, is the most common thing in the world, you don't need to be embarrassed. Besides, I'm not the kind of stubborn person."

After speaking, Yu Wenyan's eyes fell on Yue Feng, and his tone became cold: "Fengtao, since you and my sister are married, I won't say much more. What's the matter!"

"Uh…" Yue Feng was very embarrassed, squeezed out a smile, scratched his head and said, "Your Highness, you really misunderstood, and the Pavilion Master and I really have nothing to do."

At this time, Yue Feng , was extremely embarrassed.

Nima, I was actually misunderstood, I need to clarify it quickly.

Swish!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan's pretty face changed, his eyes locked on Yue Feng, and his murderous intent flashed.

"Bold Fengtao!" Yu Wenyan said coldly, his anger rising: "Do you want to die

when you say this?" Yuwenyan's jade hand clenched the changeable death scabbard as he said this , looking like he would take action at any time. .

In Yu Wenyan's heart, the scene in front of him, the two must have had a relationship, the pavilion master denied it because the woman was thin-skinned and embarrassed.

But this wind wave in front of him, as a man, even denied that he had no responsibility at all. It was really hateful.

Nima! Seeing the ever-changing life-threatening box, Yue Feng frowned secretly. This Yu Wenyan believed that he had a relationship with the pavilion master, and it was difficult to do this now.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng smiled bitterly: "Respect your anger, the pavilion owner and I are a long story, so let the pavilion owner explain it to you?"

Since Yu Wenyan has already misunderstood, it is useless to say more. It's better to hold her down for a while.

The voice fell, the pavilion master bit his lip and said to Yu Wenyan: "Yes, sister, don't get excited, Mr. Feng is right, today's situation, there is really another hidden reason, it's my body that is not feeling well, let me Mr. Feng took care of me, so…"

Before she could finish, she was interrupted by Yu Wenyan.

"Conditioning your body, under the quilt?" Yu Wenyan held back his smile and asked gently.

This…

Pavilion Master's delicate face was flushed, and he was speechless.

Yeah, how to explain this?

At this time, the pavilion master was in a hurry.

"Okay!"

At this time, Yu Wenyan breathed a sigh of relief, and said to the pavilion owner: "Don't explain any more, I can guess what the real situation is, I have always regarded you as my sister, what happened today , since I ran into it, I have the responsibility to take care

of it. Although it is the most common thing in the world to love a man, it cannot be so casual." After

speaking, Yu Wenyan tilted his head to look at Yue Feng, and said coldly, "Feng Tao , it seems that my sister really likes you."

Yu Wenyan grew up with the pavilion owner and knew the pavilion very well. For so many years, he had never seen the pavilion owner so nervous about a man, but today, he was actually afraid of killing himself. This storm.

In this case, Yu Wenyan was more determined, and the pavilion owner had a relationship with Yue Feng, otherwise, the pavilion owner would not be so nervous.

Yue Feng scratched his head and smiled bitterly.

Yu Wenyan looked at Yue Feng and continued: "Since my sister likes you so much, I will not break up you, but there is one condition that you must agree to. Otherwise, even if my sister blames me, I will take your life."

Chapter 2125

Nima!

Yue Feng was shocked and frowned secretly.

What is this Yu Wenyan trying to do?

Even if I really have something with the pavilion master, I don't care about you.

Forget it, let's see what she has to say.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng squeezed a smile on his face and motioned Yu Wenyan to continue.

"My conditions are very simple." Seeing that Yue Feng had no objection, Yu Wenyan softened his tone and said word by word, "From now on, you must love her with all your heart, stay in Xiyan Pavilion forever, and stay by her side. "

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned and almost jumped up.

Can't leave Xiyan Pavilion for a lifetime?

Isn't this Nima the door-to-door son-in-law? Moreover, he and the pavilion master are innocent, how can they stay with her forever?

Swish!

At this moment, the pavilion master's delicate face was also extremely blushing, and he stamped his feet anxiously: "Sister, Mr. Feng and I are really not what you think, in fact we…" The

pavilion master knew that Yu Wenyan did this, All for myself.

But this is a misunderstanding, you and Mr. Feng, you can't just make mistakes and turn the misunderstanding into reality.

Before she could finish speaking, Yu Wenyan waved his hand: "Okay, sister, I know you are concerned about your own face, and I'm embarrassed to admit it, so don't explain it!"

Yu Wenyan glanced at Yue Feng and continued: "But then again, if it's really a misunderstanding, then I'll have to kill this Feng Tao on the spot."

Yu Wenyan has a decisive personality and never acts sloppily.

If it is really a misunderstanding, this Feng Tao must die. After all, the previous Feng Tao, who peeked at his bath, was already dead. Tonight, the pavilion owner was also seen by him. If he continued to tolerate it, where would he put his face?

This…

Hearing this, the pavilion master bit his lip and fell silent.

Yes, if my sister knew it was a misunderstanding, according to her personality, she would never forgive Mr. Feng lightly.

At this time, the pavilion owner regretted it very much. If he knew this earlier, he would not hide under the quilt just now, and it would be better to let Mr. Feng open the door directly.

Seeing the pavilion's silence, Yu Wenyan stopped talking nonsense.

The next second, Yu Wenyan stared at Yue Feng and said coldly: "Fengtao, this deity has limited patience. If you agree to the conditions just now, I will announce in public tomorrow that I will appoint you as the monarch of Xiyan Pavilion. , don't blame me for being cruel." What the hell

!

Hearing this, Yue Feng's head was buzzing, blank, staring blankly at the pavilion master, speechless.

As long as you promise, you will become the monarch of Xiyan Pavilion? With Yu Wenyan, the pavilion master is on an equal footing? Not only that, but also became the man of the pavilion master?

This is too surprising!

Seriously, this pavilion master is charming and charming, and it seems not bad to have such a woman.

However, he wanted to find Su Qingyan, and at the same time, there were still many things to do in the Earth Continent, waiting for him to do it, how could he stay here all the time?

The pavilion master trembled even more delicately, his delicate face was extremely blushing, and at the same time he was in a hurry.

“Fengtao!”

Seeing Yue Feng’s silence, Yu Wenyan lost his patience: “Have you thought about it?”

“Uh…”

Yue Feng reacted and smiled bitterly: “Your lord said so, if I refuse, wouldn’t I know what’s wrong? Well, I promise!”

When he said this, Yue Feng gave the pavilion a wink.

To be honest, Yue Feng didn’t intend to agree at all, but if he refused, he would have to fight with Yu Wenyan. At that time, his strength would be exposed, and his true identity would not be concealed.

Um!

Seeing Yue Feng agree, Yu Wenyan nodded in satisfaction.

Immediately, Yu Wenyan smiled at the pavilion owner: “Okay, I won’t disturb you, go to rest first!”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2126-2130

Chapter 2126 When the

voice fell, Yu Wenyan turned and left the room.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng secretly sighed in relief. Nima, this Yu Wenyan is finally gone.

“Mr. Feng!”

At this time, the pavilion owner blushed and looked at Yue Feng very displeasedly: “Why did you agree?”

Although this Mr. Feng is skilled in medicine, he has no love for him yet. Can you be his wife?

Too much fun.

“Pavilion Master!” Yue Feng gave a wry smile and explained, “This is also an expedient measure for me. You have seen the situation just now. If I refuse, the Lord will definitely kill me.”

Saying that, what did Yue Feng think of? , continued: “Since the lord has already misunderstood, if I continue to stay, I am afraid that the misunderstanding will deepen, otherwise, the pavilion lord let me leave, and when I leave, you can explain it to the lord. “

When he said this, Yue Feng had a serious look on his face, but his heart was full of anticipation.

This pavilion master, so pure and self-love, will definitely not keep himself.

Um!

Sure enough, hearing this, the pavilion master nodded and said softly: “That’s the only way. I will arrange it now, and I will send you away before dawn.” To

be honest, in the pavilion owner’s heart, Yue Feng He was so skilled in medicine that he was reluctant to let him go.

But there is no way. If he is allowed to stay, he must be his own man. The pavilion master doesn’t have a bad impression on Yue Feng, but the matter between men and women does not want to be like this.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

With that said, the pavilion master walked out quickly.

Ha ha…

Looking at the back of the pavilion master leaving, Yue Feng couldn't hide his excitement and excitement.

Nima, I can finally leave.

After a while, the pavilion master came back, changed his clothes on purpose, and greeted Yue Feng: "Let's go, I'll take you out."

Speaking of which, if it's normal, if the pavilion master says a word, Yue Feng can leave. .

But the situation is different now. Now she and Yue Feng are misunderstood by Yu Wenyan. If it is announced that Yue Feng is to be released, it will be easy for Yu Wenyan to know.

Therefore, in order to be on the safe side, the pavilion owner decided to personally send Yue Feng away from Xiyan Pavilion.

Um!

Yue Feng nodded and walked out with the pavilion master.

At this time, the Xiyan Pavilion was silent, and the night breeze brought bursts of clarity.

"Mr. Feng!"

When approaching the gate, the pavilion owner hesitated and said softly to Yue Feng: "If the misunderstanding is resolved, will you come to Xiyan Pavilion in the future?"

The pavilion owner at this time, I don't know why, obviously I have no love for Mr. Feng, but when I think of him leaving, I suddenly feel a little bit of reluctance in my heart.

This…

Yue Feng scratched his head and smiled: "The pavilion master is good to me. I will definitely come when there is a chance in the future." After

speaking, the two walked out of the door.

"Okay!"

At this time, Yue Feng took a deep breath and smiled at the pavilion owner: "Thank you pavilion owner for sending me out in person, we will have a date later." After that, Yue Feng was about to leave.

Um!

The pavilion master responded lightly, looking at Yue Feng's eyes with a hint of complexity.

rustling.

However, at this moment, I saw the direction of the holy lake. Several female disciples, supporting a graceful figure, were walking over quickly.

Seeing this scene, the pavilion master frowned lightly, slowly went up to meet him, and asked, "What's the matter?"

As he spoke, he looked towards the woman who was being supported, and the pavilion owner was stunned for a moment.

What a beautiful woman.

Swish!

At this moment, Yue Feng was about to leave, but when he saw the situation here, he was shocked, surprised and happy.

I saw that the women supported by these Xiyan Pavilion disciples were none other than Su Qingyan.

However, Su Qingyan's state was not very good, her pretty face was pale, her eyes were closed, and she was in a coma.

Chapter 2127 Light

smoke!

For a time, Yue Feng was extremely excited and distressed at the same time. Qing Yan lost his memory. There was a person who was wandering, and he must have suffered a lot. I didn't expect to see a light smoke here!

"Report to the pavilion master!"

At this time, a female disciple who led the team responded respectfully to the pavilion owner: "We were patrolling near the holy lake just now and saw this woman falling from the cliff. Depending on the situation, who is being chased by us, we Bring her back."

Phew!

Hearing this, the pavilion master nodded silently, then saw that Yue Feng hadn't left, he was stunned, and said in surprise, "Mr. Feng, why haven't you left yet?"

However, Yue Feng did not respond, but watched closely. Su Qingyan felt extremely guilty and heartache in her heart.

Realizing that something was wrong with Yue Feng, the pavilion master couldn't help but say again: "Mr. Feng? Do you know this woman?"

This time, Yue Feng finally reacted and quickly smiled: "Yes, she is a friend of mine… "

When he said this, Yue Feng's heart was extremely complicated.

Qingyan lost her memory and completely forgot herself. It can only be said that it is a friendship.

At the same time, Yue Feng was extremely excited.

Haha…

Today is really lucky, not only can I leave Xiyan Pavilion, but also find Qingyan.

"This way…"

Hearing this, the pavilion owner hesitated, bit his lip and said, "Then… you can take her away with you."

Although the woman is not in good condition, Mr. Feng is very skilled in medicine. Being friends with her will definitely cure her.

What?

In an instant, several female disciples around were stunned.

Didn't the pavilion master let Mr. Feng stay here and help her to regulate the cold poison on her body? Moreover, the Honorable Lord also needs him to treat his injuries. Why did he suddenly let Mr. Feng go again?

Despite the doubts in their hearts, the female disciples did not dare to ask more questions.

"Okay, thank you pavilion master." Yue Feng nodded, thanked him, and was about to go over and hold Su Qingyan over.

"What happened?"

At this moment, a cold voice came from the direction of the gate, and then, Yu Wenyan came slowly.

At this time, Yu Wenyan, wearing a dark long dress, was unparalleled in the moonlight, but there was an aura that made people dare not blaspheme.

Originally Yu Wenyan had already rested, but he heard that the disciple was near the holy lake and rescued a woman, so he came to take a look.

Nima.

Seeing Yu Wenyan, Yue Feng was shocked and extremely depressed.

It's broken, I can't go now.

To be honest, at this moment, Yue Feng wanted to hug Su Qingyan and leave directly, but with one person, he couldn't walk fast at all, and Yu Wenyan could easily catch up.

In order to avoid Su Qingyan being hurt, Yue Feng did not dare to act rashly.

At this moment, the pavilion master's delicate face also flashed helpless.

If Mr. Feng left immediately, he would definitely be able to leave, but now because of this woman's delay, it is too late to leave. At this moment, Yu Wenyan

came to him, glanced at Su Qingyan who was in a coma, and said lightly, "Is this the woman who was rescued in the holy lake?"

But with a hint of envy.

Such a beautiful woman, like a fairy.

To be honest, Yu Wenyan has always been very confident about his appearance, but after seeing Su Qingyan, he became a little jealous.

At this time, Yu Wenyan still didn't know that the woman in front of her was not only Yue Feng's woman, but also a famous talented woman from Dongao Continent, the Sect Master of Wenzong.

The pavilion master nodded, then glanced at Yue Feng, and said with a smile, "It's this woman. Coincidentally, this woman is still Mr. Feng's friend?"

Friends?

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan was very surprised, and took a deep look at Yue Feng: "Really?"

Gudong!

I don’t know why, when Yu Wenyan looked at her like this, Yue Feng was upset, couldn’t help swallowing, and nodded with a smile: “Yes, I haven’t seen her for a long time, I didn’t expect to meet her here. There .”

“In that case, take it back.” Yu Wenyan said lightly, turning around and returning to the main altar.

Yue Feng sighed secretly and had no choice but to follow.

Chapter 2128

Soon, in the hall, under everyone’s attention, Yue Feng began to treat Su Qingyan.

In fact, Su Qingyan wasn’t injured, it was just that she was in a coma due to being too tired.

Yue Feng checked Su Qingyan’s state, and asked Yan Tingxue to get a Qingxin Pill, a Qingxin Pill, which could relieve fatigue and restore vitality. .

Um!

After taking the Qingxin Pill, Su Qingyan let out a low moan and woke up faintly.

“You…” In the

next second, Su Qingyan looked around and saw the delicate faces of Yue Feng and Xiyan Pavilion, full of doubts and alerts: “Who are you? Where is this place?”

What?

In an instant, everyone present, whether it was Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master, or those female disciples, were all stunned and looked at Yue Feng in astonishment.

Didn’t Mr. Feng say that this woman is his friend?

But why…she doesn’t know Mr. Feng?

Uh…

At this moment, Yue Feng was also extremely embarrassed. Looking at Su Qingyan, he couldn’t help laughing and crying.

Almost forgot, Qingyan lost her memory, and she changed her face, she must not know it.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng said to Su Qingyan gently: “Qingyan, how do you feel? Don’t panic, this is Xiyan Pavilion, there are good people present and won’t hurt you.

” , Yue Feng looked at Su Qingyan, very distressed.

She was so tired that she fell into a coma. It can be seen that she suffered a lot during this time.

Xiyan Pavilion?

Su Qingyan frowned, she had never heard of this place, and at the same time, she looked at Yue Feng vigilantly: “Who are you? How do you know my name?” Yue Feng changed his face, of course Su Qingyan didn’t know him.

Whoa!

The voice fell, and the whole hall was in an uproar.

At this moment, Yu Wenyan frowned and finally couldn’t bear it anymore, and asked Yue Feng, “Fengtao, what’s going on? Didn’t you say she’s your friend? Why don’t you know you?”

Saying this At the same time, Yu Wenyan couldn’t help but glance at the pavilion master next to him, secretly thinking that she was not worth it.

This Fengtao must have seen this woman beautiful, and said that she was his friend, and he didn’t know what his sister thought, but she liked this kind of rambunctious person.

Swish!

At this moment, the gazes of the pavilion master and the surrounding female disciples also converged on Yue Feng, waiting for his response, all eyes flashing with complexity.

Yue Feng said he was a friend, but people didn’t know him, which was really suspicious.

“Honored lord, don’t get me wrong.” Yue Feng scratched his head and explained with a wry smile: “My friend, Su Qingyan, has experienced some things before, which led to amnesia, so he didn’t know me.”

When he said this, Yue Feng had a wry smile on his face, and his heart was full of guilt.

Qingyan’s amnesia was caused by his own negligence, and he must make up for it.

Amnesia?

Hearing this, everyone looked at each other, each with a more wonderful expression.

This answer seems a bit perfunctory.

“Fengtao!”

At this moment, Yanyue came out from the crowd, her eyes flashing with contempt, and sneered at Yue Feng: “Don’t talk nonsense here, this beauty looks smart, how does she seem to have amnesia? According to me Look, you know someone, but they don’t know you!” As

she spoke, Yan Yue looked around, her tone full of mockery, and continued, “You insist that you are friends with her because you see that people are beautiful and Seeing her in a coma, I wanted to take advantage of the dangers of others and plan to do something wrong, right?”

When the last sentence fell, Yan Yue looked at Yue Feng with a sneer, her eyes full of contempt.

Although she is the senior sister of Xiyan Pavilion, Yanyue is narrow-minded. When Yue Feng first came to Xiyan Pavilion, Yanyue was very unhappy because of her frivolous words. Later, when refining the Yang Shendan, Yue Feng let Yan Yue Fighting, in Yanyue’s heart, is a complete humiliation.

Later, Yue Feng peeked at Yu Wenyan taking a bath. Although it was a misunderstanding at the time, in Yan Yue’s heart, she was even more contemptuous of Yue Feng.

In the past few days, Yanyue has been trying to find a way to trouble Yue Feng, but Yue Feng is Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master, and has a special status. .

In the current situation, Yan Yue guessed that Yue Feng had bad intentions, and naturally he would not miss such a good opportunity to expose Yue Feng’s true face.

After listening to Yanyue’s words, many young disciples around also nodded in agreement.

“Senior sister is right, this is too strange, Mr. Feng must have another purpose.”

“I didn’t expect that Mr. Feng’s medical skills are so good, but his character is…”

“It seems that he looked at Zun before. The Lord bathed on purpose…. It’s terrifying to think about such a person staying in Xiyan Pavilion…”

Chapter 2129

Everyone’s discussion, you and I came, Yan Yue showed a smug smile.

Fengtao, a despicable and shameless person like you, don’t want to stay in Xiyan Pavilion any longer. Today, I will show you what you are.

Thinking to herself, Yanyue looked serious and said to Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master: “Respected lord, pavilion lord, what is going on in front of you is very obvious, Feng Tao has bad intentions, and he says that he is this beauty’s friend, but he really wants to Do some shameful things.”

After a pause, Yanyue made a righteous and dignified gesture, and said word by word: “Such a person, staying in the Xiyan Pavilion is a disaster, the disciple urges you to honor the Lord and the pavilion. Lord, kill Feng Tao on the spot, or drive him out of Xiyan Pavilion.” The

voice fell, and many disciples nodded in agreement.

This…

Seeing this scene, Yu Wenyan frowned, a little embarrassed.

To be honest, in Yu Wenyan’s heart, she also believed that Yue Feng had impure motives. With her personality, such a man would definitely be killed on the spot.

It’s just that Feng Tao and his sister have already done things between men and women last night. If he kills him, I’m afraid my sister will be sad.

The pavilion master next to him also bit his lip lightly, with a bit of embarrassment on his delicate and charming face.

In her heart, she hopes that Yue Feng will leave Xiyan Pavilion. If he continues to stay, I am afraid that the misunderstanding will deepen. However, with Yu Wenyan present, it was impossible for Mr. Feng to leave so easily.

Nima!

Yue Feng frowned secretly, looking at Yan Yue with a smug look on his face, his heart was secretly burning.

The brain is sick this month.

I didn’t provoke you, but I was always against me, and even wanted Yu Wenyan to kill me?

Wasn’t it the time when I was refining alchemy before, I asked you to fight for me, as for such a vengeance?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng chuckled lightly and did not speak.

He knew that in this case, the more the explanation, the more troublesome it was.

For a while, the hall was silent, and the atmosphere was extremely depressing and heavy.

“I…”

Finally, at this moment, Su Qingyan looked around and said softly, “I have indeed lost my memory. I can’t remember many things from the past.”

After speaking, Su Qingyan said Glancing at Yue Feng, he asked, “Since you know my name, you must know about my past. Can you tell me something? By the way, what’s your name?”

Su Qingyan was thoughtful, although the women around her, It was said that the man in front of him had bad intentions towards him, but he could sense that the man in front of him did not mean anything blasphemous towards him, but was full of sincerity.

“My name is Fengtao!” Yue Feng smiled slightly, looked at Su Qingyan and replied, “We met ten years ago, and we haven’t seen each other for a long time. You asked me to tell you about your past, but I really said no for a while. Come out, but don’t worry, I know medical skills, and I will definitely find a way to restore your memory.”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s face was gentle, but his heart was extremely bitter.

Seriously, at this time Yue Feng wanted to tell Su Qingyan that he was Yue Feng and her man, but, with Yu Wenyan, the pavilion master, and so many Xiyan Pavilion disciples watching, how could it be possible to reveal the truth? identity?

Um!

Hearing this, Su Qingyan smiled lightly and nodded.

I can’t remember the person in front of me at all, but I don’t know why, but there is a very familiar feeling in him.

What?

Seeing this scene, everyone in the hall was stunned.

This… this woman, really lost her memory.

Moreover, Mr. Feng seems to really know her.

Especially Yanyue, her face flushed and embarrassed, and at the same time, she was also a little unconvinced.

Do you really know? This is too coincidental.

Thinking to herself, Yanyue asked Yu Wenyan, “Your Highness, since this beauty has lost her memory, we must be more cautious. The disciple suggested that Feng Tao be locked up first and be severely tortured. This beauty is so caring, who knows if she has the heart of a beast!

“

Hearing this, Yue Feng was so angry that he almost couldn’t help cursing.

Is this Yanyue brain sick?

Whether I know Qingyan or not is our business. Where is your turn to make irresponsible remarks here?

“Okay!”

At this moment, Yu Wenyan waved his jade hand and said to Yanyue: “This beauty said that she has lost her memory, and Mr. Feng has not deviated from her behavior, so don’t be too suspicious. It’s over.”

“Yes, your lord!” Yanyue responded reluctantly and retreated.

At the same time, he did not forget to give Yue Feng a stern look.

I really don’t know what’s so good about this wind wave, so I will give some medical skills, and the Lord will protect him like this.

Chapter 2130

“Fengtao!”

At this time, Yu Wenyan’s eyes fell on Yue Feng, and his tone was solemn: “Since this woman is your friend, you should take care of it, but it should be done in moderation, and those who should avoid suspicion should also Avoid suspicion, understand?”

Yu Wenyan kept paying attention to the reaction of the pavilion master next to him when he said this.

Yes, Yu Wenyan said these things for the sake of the pavilion owner. After all, Mr. Feng is the man the pavilion owner likes. How could he be allowed to get too close to other women?

Yue Feng is not a fool, how can he not hear the deep meaning of Yu Wenyan, he smiled, nodded and said: “Relax, Lord, I understand.” He

promised, Yue Feng already had a plan in his heart.

When Qingyan’s condition is better, even if she breaks her face with Xiyan Pavilion, she will be taken away.

Um!

Seeing Yue Feng agree, Yu Wenyan nodded with satisfaction and showed a smile.

In the next second, Yu Wenyan looked around the audience, his red lips parted lightly, and he said slowly: “Just right, everyone is present, the deity will announce something. From today, Mr. Feng will officially become the monarch of our Xiyan Pavilion. It is the husband of the pavilion owner, and his status is the same as the deity and the pavilion owner, so everyone should be respectful and polite when they meet him in the future, and not be rude, understand?” After

speaking, Yu Wenyan tilted his head and smiled at the pavilion owner: “This Not only what I meant, but also what the pavilion master meant, right.”

Hmm!

At this moment, the pavilion’s delicate body trembled, biting his lips, and softly responded, a bit of shyness on his delicate and charming face. However, there was an indescribable helplessness and anxiety in my heart.

In front of so many people, the pavilion master was extremely reluctant to admit that Mr. Feng was his man.

But there is no way. Last night, I hid in Mr. Feng’s bed and was hit by Yu Wenyan. It was completely incomprehensible.

What?

In an instant, the entire hall was in an uproar, and everyone was stunned, staring blankly at Yue Feng, speechless.

This… Mr. Feng turned out to be the pavilion master’s man? Also became the monarch of Xiyan Pavilion?

This is too sudden, when did he get along with the pavilion master?

Especially Yanyue, watching Yue Feng closely, her delicate body trembled, her heart was extremely shocked.

Total shock.

No wonder the venerable lord was so protective of him just now. It turned out that he became the woman of the pavilion lord.

call!

At this moment, Su Qingyan was not too shocked, but looked at Yue Feng in surprise.

This person turned out to be the monarch of Xiyan Pavilion.

Although she had never heard of Xiyan Pavilion, Su Qingyan knew that the man in front of him who could sit in such a position in a sect was by no means an ordinary person.

I go!

Yue Feng smiled bitterly, extremely embarrassed, and his heart was extremely complicated.

This Yu Wenyan really did what he said, he actually announced it in public, and, what made people sigh, was in front of Su Qingyan.

But fortunately, Qingyan temporarily lost her memory. If she didn't lose her memory, knowing that her man was getting along with other women, she would definitely be very sad.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng tilted his head to look at Su Qingyan, feeling even more guilty.

Qingyan, don't worry, I won't stay in Xiyan Pavilion, what kind of monarch I am here, I will definitely take you away as soon as possible!

"Respected lord!"

At this time, Yanyue reacted, walked out, and said to Yu Wenyan: "Respected lord, since the establishment of Xiyan Pavilion, we have never accepted male disciples, and even refused men to enter. Mr. Feng, since It is understandable to be a companion with the pavilion master, but if you are a monarch, I am afraid it is very inappropriate! I hope your lord will think twice."

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2131-2140

Chapter 2131

When she said this, Yan Yue's face was full of anxiety.

At this time, Yanyue had never imagined that the man she hated so much would become a good friend of the pavilion master. Not only that, but also to be the monarch of Xiyan Pavilion, with the same status as the respected lord and the pavilion lord.

Yanyue is not only narrow-minded, but also arrogant, how can she tolerate a man who is above her?

When she thought of seeing Yue Feng in the future, she would be respectful and respectful, and Yan Yue felt incomparably conflicted in her heart.

Swish!

Just at this moment, Yu Wenyan's face suddenly became extremely cold, and he scolded: "Yanyue, this decision was made by the deity and the pavilion master together, don't you accept it? Do you want to rebel?

" The voice spread throughout the hall, revealing a powerful aura.

To be honest, Yu Wenyan didn't want to give Yue Feng such a high status, but his sister already had a relationship with him. In order to make Feng Tao treat her sister wholeheartedly, Yu Wenyan could only do this.

puff. Yan Yue's delicate body trembled

, and she quickly knelt down, her face was pale, and she said in fear: "Disciple dare not, since the Lord said so, the disciple will naturally obey."

, did not dare to disobey the order.

But when she said this, Yan Yue felt even more jealous of Yue Feng in her heart.

I really don't know what kind of ecstasy this Fengtao gave to the Honored Lord and the Pavilion Lord, and the Honored Lord actually turned towards her like this.

"Disciple sees the monarch!"

At this time, the surrounding female disciples looked at each other and knelt down towards Yue Feng.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Now that Mr. Feng is the monarch, he naturally has to bow. This is the rule.

Uh…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was not excited at all, but extremely helpless, but he still smiled and waved his hand: “Okay, you’re welcome, get up.”

With that, Yue Feng directed at Yuwen Yan said: “I’m going to rest first.” Immediately, he left the hall.

He hadn’t slept all night, and Yue Feng was very tired at this time.

At the same time, Su Qingyan was also taken to the back to rest.

“Sister.”

Yu Wenyan just left with a smile, and said to the pavilion owner, “You didn’t rest last night, so go and rest for a while.”

When he said this, Yu Wenyan’s eyes revealed a bit of playfulness . .

Swish!

The pavilion master’s delicate face turned red all of a sudden. She knew that Yu Wenyan also thought that what happened to him and Mr. Feng last night.

At this moment, the pavilion master wanted to explain, but finally gave up, answered and left the hall.

“Yanyue!”

Yu Wenyan directed at Yanyue as he walked away, “Send someone out to check, what is the origin of this woman named Su Qingyan?” Yu Wenyan

looked calm when he said this, Flickering with some deep meaning.

Having said that, Yu Wenyan also doubted the relationship between Feng Tao and Su Qingyan, but it was inconvenient for Yu Wenyan to say too much when the pavilion owner was present. After all, Mr. Feng is the pavilion owner’s man. Now that people have left, Yu Wenyan has no worries.

Yu Wenyan had already thought about it. If he found out that Feng Tao and Su Qingyan were really just friends, they would be at peace with each other. If the relationship between the two was unusual, he would just kill the woman named Su Qingyan.

In Yu Wenyan's heart, his younger sister, the pavilion master, has a peerless elegance. It is a blessing for him to see this Fengtao in his life. How can he allow him to have other women?

"Yes, your lord!" Yanyue responded and hurried to do it.

Chapter 2132

At this moment, the Earth Circle Continent.

Yunzhou City!

Yunzhou City is only a few kilometers away from Huashan Mountain. The mountain is high and the land is dangerous. It is the only big city in the southwest of the Earth Circle, and it is also a crucial military fortress.

The hundreds of thousands of Beiying troops led by Yang Jian had already surrounded Yunzhou City.

When Yang Jian captured Huashan, all the sects were still in the Ouyang family. They didn't believe Zhou Qin's words at all. After receiving the rewards from the Ouyang family's disciples, everyone reacted.

Just now, the Ouyang family, Tianmen, and various sects came quickly. Before the Beiying army attacked the city, a defense was deployed in Yunzhou City.

At this time, on the hillside outside Yunzhou City, Jiang Shan, Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng, and the heads of various sects stood there with solemn expressions.

A few hundred meters in front of them, hundreds of thousands of Northern Ying troops gathered, densely packed, all black armor, filled with a powerful and chilling air, making people breathless.

"What should I do?"

At this time, Tang Qingyun's face turned pale and panicked: "Erlang God Yang Jian, personally led the army, can we stop it?" The

voice fell, and the other leaders around couldn't hide their hearts. of tension.

Half a year ago, Zhou Qin was trapped in the Beiying Palace, and various sects went to rescue him. At that time, he saw the strength of Yang Jian and the Beiying army. Now that he sees it again, he has no courage to fight.

call!

Feeling the panic of the crowd, Jiang Shan took a deep breath and said softly, “Don’t panic, everyone, just follow what I said, and deploy, it should be no problem.”

Jiang Shan is also a well-known talented girl, especially in the formation of troops. In terms of layout, there are some accomplishments.

The voice fell, and everyone nodded.

“Okay, just listen to Mrs. Jiang.”

“I almost forgot, Mrs. Jiang has a lot of research on how to play, so she might be able to block the Northern Ying army.”

For a while, everyone was excited by the discussion.

hum!

At this moment, everyone sensed the mid-air in front of them, filled with a powerful aura, and then, they saw a figure in golden armor, suspended in mid-air, imposing in the clouds, indescribably powerful and domineering.

It was Yang Jian.

“Everyone.”

Yang Jian looked at the people in Jiang Shan, and said lightly: “I led the army to Yuanyuan, not to conquer you, but to complete the great cause of the unification of Kyushu, and also to benefit the people of the world, so don’t do unnecessary things. If you resist, submit to me, I will not treat you badly.” The

voice was not loud, but it spread throughout Yunzhou City.

hiss!

At this moment, everyone in Jiang Shan was shocked and couldn’t help gasping for air.

As expected of Mr. Erlang Zhenjun, such a powerful breath.

Especially Jiang Shan, whose delicate body was trembling, suddenly panicked in her heart, and lost her previous self-confidence.

But soon, Jiang Shan reacted, looked at Yang Jian fearlessly, and responded: “Now in all continents, people live and work in peace and contentment, what’s wrong, and you insist on sending troops to conquer, causing people to suffer from war and become displaced, Is this what you mean by benefiting the people of the world?” After speaking

, Jiang Shan stopped talking nonsense: “If you want to fight, fight, we will never surrender.”

Jiang Shan is a wise woman. She knows in her heart that Yue Feng was in the Southern Cloud Continent before, smashing the Northern Ying army and causing Yang Jian to lose face. How could Yang Jian easily let go of the Ouyang family and the various schools of Jianghu in the Diyuan Continent?

Swish!

Hearing this, Yang Jian’s face suddenly became extremely cold: “I can’t do it myself! The whole army can follow the orders and attack the city!”

In the Nanyun Continent, he fought against Yue Feng several times before. Yang Jian was deeply influenced by Yue Feng’s leadership. To be shocked, if Yue Feng was there, he would definitely not be so decisive, but knowing that Yue Feng is not in the Earth Circle now, Yang Jian has no worries.

“Kill!” The

voice fell, and hundreds of thousands of Beiying troops rushed to Yunzhou City like a tide.

“Everyone, don’t panic!” Jiang Shan bit her lip and shouted loudly, “As I said before, start the defense.”

Hula.

The voice fell, and the disciples of various sects, nearly 500,000 people, moved their figures one after another and deployed a large formation.

At this moment, the Beiying army rushed to the front, sending out a burst of earth-shattering collisions, and then, I saw a large formation composed of disciples from various sects, blocking the charge of the Beiying army.

call!

Seeing this scene, a smile appeared on Jiang Shan’s face, and the heads of various sects beside him were also very excited.

“Haha, you’re too embarrassed to take this skill out?” At this moment, a figure rose into the sky in the crowd of the Beiying army, with a look of disdain on the thin face.

Chapter 2133

It is Zhang Jiao.

Jiang Shan’s deployment is very clever in the eyes of ordinary people, but here in Zhang Jiao, it is a pediatrics department.

The next second, Zhang Jiao commanded the army and charged again.

“Dangdangdang!”

Under the command of Zhang Jiao, the Beiying army launched a charge again. Seeing that the defense deployed by Jiang Shan was quickly smashed into several gaps, the sound of weapons colliding and roaring constantly echoed throughout the entire In the sky over Yunzhou City, in the blink of an eye, the battlefield is already full of corpses!

Of course, the one with the most casualties was the Earth Circle Continent.

What?

At this moment, Jiang Shan’s face was extremely pale, looking at Zhang Jiao in midair, her delicate body trembled faintly.

This…is Yang Jian’s military advisor Zhang Jiao?

This person is really powerful, and the defense he has worked so hard to deploy is so easily broken by him.

Seeing the Beiying army and rushing forward, Jiang Shan bit her lip, holding a long sword, and swung it hard: “Everyone, as a person from the Diyuan Continent, you will swear to defend every part of the Diyuan Continent. Today, Don’t give up!” The

voice fell, Jiang Shan’s delicate face was full of determination, her figure was light, and she directly attacked.

Even if you die here today, you can’t let Yunzhou fall!

“Fight to the death!”

“Kill!”

Behind Wen Chouchou, Sun Dasheng, and the heads of various sects, they all roared and rushed up.

Everyone knew in their hearts that Yunzhou City was the barrier to the southwest of the Earth Circle. Once it was lost, the Northern Ying army would march straight in. At that time, the entire Earth Circle would be in danger!

…

the other side.

The Yellow Sea Continent, Xiyan Pavilion.

Yue Feng rested for a few hours, regained his energy, and immediately went to visit Su Qingyan.

At this time, Yue Feng was already the monarch of Xiyan Pavilion, and the disciples he met on the way were all respectful and courteous to him.

However, Yue Feng did not feel the slightest joy in his heart, but was extremely anxious. You must know that, being called a monarch, every move attracted attention, and it was even more difficult to leave Xiyan Pavilion.

However, Yue Feng couldn't care less about it. When he saw Su Qingyan, he immediately took her away, and he didn't wait for a moment.

The reason why I didn't take Su Qingyan with me at the beginning was because Su Qingyan was not in a good state and was a little weak. Now that she has rested for a few hours, she should almost recover.

Bang Bang…

Soon, in Su Qingyan's room, Yue Feng asked the disciples who were waiting outside to retreat, and then knocked gently on the door.

"Which one?" As soon as the knock on the door fell, Su Qingyan's voice sounded soft and gentle in the room.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and said softly: "Qingyan, it's me."

Su Qingyan opened the door, saw Yue Feng, and smiled lightly: "It's you, do you have anything to do with me?"

Su Qingyan at this time She thought that Feng Tao in front of her was really her former friend, and she didn't realize it at all. This was Yue Feng's fake identity.

Squeak!

Yue Feng smiled, then closed the door cautiously, and said seriously: "Qingyan, time is running out, I can't tell you too much, but you have to believe me."

Saying that, Yue Feng took Su Qingyan's hand: "Leave here with me. When we get to a safe place, I'll explain it to you."

Shuh! Being grabbed by Yue Feng, Su

Qingyan's delicate face turned red all of a sudden, and then she broke free from Yue Feng's hand and said shyly and angrily: "Fengtao, you…what are you doing?"

In my heart, the wind in front of me is just my friend, and it is too unruly for the man who is the pavilion master of Xiyan Pavilion to hold his hand.

Thinking to herself, Su Qingyan bit her lip and said softly, "You are staying here well, why do you want to leave? Besides, what will happen to the pavilion master when you leave? I think she is very kind to you.

" At these times, Su Qingyan deliberately kept a distance from Yue Feng, and at the same time, there was doubt in her eyes.

"I…"

Yue Feng didn't know whether to laugh or cry, scratching his head and explaining: "Qingyan, I have nothing to do with the pavilion master at all, and I have no choice but to stay here, in fact, I am not from Xiyan Pavilion at all. ."

At this time, Yue Feng was in a hurry.

Qing Yan believes that he is the man of the pavilion owner, which is difficult to explain.

Chapter 2134

"Light smoke!"

At this time, Yue Feng looked serious: "This is not a place to stay for a long time, hurry up and leave with me, and when it is safe, I will explain it to you, okay." The

voice fell, Yue Feng walked over, ready to pull Su Qingyan's hand again.

To be honest, Yue Feng really wanted to reveal his true identity, but he always held it back. Su Qingyan lost her memory. Under Duan Yu's provocation, she hated herself very much. If you go, you will resist yourself even more.

More importantly, this is Xiyan Pavilion. If the real identity is revealed, it will be even more troublesome if it is known by the people of Xiyan Pavilion.

"I don't want to leave for the time being."

At this moment, before Yue Feng approached, Su Qingyan took a few steps back, her eyes full of alertness: "I think this place is pretty good, and Fengtao, please respect yourself."

Said At these times, Su Qingyan's delicate face was full of resistance.

She didn't want to stay here, but Yue Feng's behavior made her very resistant, so she said this on purpose.

After all, I lost my memory and I can't remember anything. It's hard to say whether this wind wave is my friend. I can't just go with him with a few words.

I go!

Feeling Su Qingyan's resistance, Yue Feng wanted to cry but had no tears. He was completely anxious, and said, "Qingyan, in fact, I am…"

Yes, Yue Feng really had no choice. At this time, he wanted to reveal identity.

Squeak.

However, as soon as Yue Feng said a few words, the door was pushed open from the outside, and then, Yu Wenyan walked in with a smile that was not a smile.

call!

At this moment, seeing Yu Wenyan, Yue Feng's heart shuddered, he couldn't help taking a deep breath, and became a little flustered.

Nima, why did this woman suddenly come?

It's bad, she won't hear what she said just now.

At the same time, Su Qingyan was also pretty blushing, and she was unspeakably nervous.

This Fengtao is the man of the pavilion owner. At this time, he is in his room, and the door is closed. Will this Yu Wenyan misunderstand? After all, she has a good relationship with the pavilion master and is like sisters.

"Oh?" This is, Yu Wenyan walked up to him and looked

at Yue Feng coldly: "Fengtao, you are here, are you helping your friend to recuperate? Still closing the door? Aren't you afraid of misunderstandings?"

With a smile, Yu Wenyan's eyes flashed with coldness.

Yu Wenyan was very curious about Su Qingyan's identity, so he thought of coming over to ask individually, but when he saw that Yue Feng was also there, and the door was still closed, he felt a little unhappy.

This Feng Tao seems to really have an idea for this woman. If he did something to this woman, how could he be worthy of his sister?

However, seeing that Yue Feng and Su Qingyan were neatly dressed and did not catch the handle, Yu Wenyan could only suppress his anger.

Uh…

Hearing this, Yue Feng was very embarrassed, then squeezed out a smile and explained: “Your Highness guessed right, I am indeed helping Qing Yan to recuperate her body, she was in a coma before, and her body is too weak to blow air. , so I closed the door, nothing else.” As he

spoke, Yue Feng quietly winked at Su Qingyan.

Yu Wenyan came so suddenly that Yue Feng was almost unable to guard against it, so he had to find a way to temporarily stabilize her.

Yue Feng is not afraid of Su Qingyan accusing him. After all, he didn’t do anything to her just now, and he knew Su Qingyan very well and was kind-hearted. Even if his behavior just now made her feel a little uncomfortable, he wouldn’t blame her. my own.

Swish!

At this moment, Yu Wenyan’s eyes locked on Su Qingyan, and smiled: “Is that so? Miss Qingyan.”

The situation in front of her was very suspicious, and she didn’t believe Yue Feng’s words at all.

“This…”

Su Qingyan bit her lip lightly, nodded and said, “Yes, I was really uncomfortable before, and I had a headache when I was blowing the air, so I closed the door, but Feng Tao took care of it for me, and it’s much better now. “

Seriously, Yue Feng’s behavior just now made Su Qingyan feel very disgusted, but she could also see that the wind wave in front of her was really difficult to stay in Xiyan Pavilion.

Su Qingyan is kind-hearted, in this case, even if Yue Feng didn’t give her a secret wink, she would not tell Yu Wenyan the situation, because she knew that once she told the situation just now, Feng Tao would be in trouble .

At this time, Su Qingyan didn’t know that the wind wave in front of her was Yue Feng, and the reason why she still stayed in Xiyan Pavilion was also because of her.

call!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan nodded slowly: “If that’s the case, that’s fine.” After speaking

, Yu Wenyan looked at Su Qingyan with a smile: “Seeing that your situation has improved, the deity is also very pleased, by the way, take it. Come down, where are you going?”

Chapter 2135

“No!” Su Qingyan shook her head, her delicate face showed a bit of complexity: “I don’t know where I should go.” She

came to the Yellow Sea Continent to avoid the war. Completely unfamiliar, don’t know where to go at all.

Yu Wenyan’s eyes flickered, and he continued: “Miss Qingyan, you are Feng Tao’s friend, so I won’t make a fuss. Our Xiyan Pavilion only accepts female disciples. Since you have lost your memory and don’t know where to go, you can consider joining. Xiyan Pavilion, of course, if you don’t want to, I can send someone to send you away.”

When he said this, Yu Wenyan’s beautiful face was extremely calm, without the slightest fluctuation, but his heart was extremely complicated.

Yes, Yu Wenyan very much hopes that Su Qingyan will leave. When she leaves, Fengtao will be able to focus on the pavilion master, and he will no longer be arrogant. It is just that Yu Wenyan maintains his own identity. Su Qingyan means.

This….

Hearing this, Su Qingyan bit her lips lightly, lowered her head and fell silent, very hesitant.

Since the memory loss, the place Su Qingyan was most familiar with was Wangyou Valley. But junior brother Duan Yu lied to her and left her alone, which made Su Qingyan a little disheartened. Under such circumstances, Su Qingyan had no face to go back to meet Wangyougu’s master.

But staying here, unfamiliar with life, can you do it?

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn’t speak, but his heart was extremely anxious.

What the hell is this Yu Wenyan trying to do? Want to keep Su Qingyan in Xiyan Pavilion?

No, absolutely not.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng kept winking at Su Qingyan, wanting her to reject Yu Wenyan and not stay in Xiyan Pavilion.

Yue Feng thought about it, as long as Su Qingyan decided to leave, he would take the opportunity to leave here on the grounds of sending her off.

However, Su Qingyan was immersed in her own thoughts and did not pay attention to Yue Feng at all.

“Okay!”

Finally, Su Qingyan breathed a sigh of relief, looked at Yu Wenyan and said, “I have decided to stay in Xiyan Pavilion.”

Su Qingyan figured it out. Although Xiyan Pavilion is not familiar to her, the scenery here is beautiful and it is still very beautiful. It is very quiet. For Su Qingyan, it is a good place to meditate and practice without worrying about being disturbed.

hum!

Hearing this, Yue Feng only felt a buzzing sound in his mind, and it went blank.

It’s over, Qingyan wants to stay in Xiyan Pavilion, it’s even more difficult to take her away.

Um!

Yu Wenyan nodded and smiled softly: “Miss Qingyan decides to stay, I will discuss with the pavilion master later, pick a date, and hold the initiation ceremony for you.”

Speaking of this, Yu Wenyan rushed to the door The two disciples outside instructed: “Miss Qingyan decides to stay, she is her own, you take her outside to get acquainted with the environment.”

“Yes, your lord.” The two disciples walked in and greeted Su He smoked and left the room.

Done.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was relieved, his expression was extremely complicated, and he wanted to cry without tears.

Qing Yan stayed in Xiyan Pavilion, which is even more difficult to handle now.

At the same time, Yue Feng still had some regrets. If he knew this earlier, he didn't discuss it with Qingyan just now and took it away by force. It's just too late to say anything now.

For a time, only Yue Feng and Yu Wenyan were left in the room.

The atmosphere is also somewhat subtle and depressing.

"Fengtao!"

This is, Yu Wenyan looked at Yue Feng closely, with a hint of mockery at the corner of his mouth: "It seems that the relationship between Su Qingyan and you is really good…"

At this time, Yue Feng , was very irritable, and replied lightly: "What do you mean?"

"Haha.."

Yu Wenyan chuckled: "It was the first time she came to Xiyan Pavilion, so she chose to stay, isn't it because of you?

" , Yu Wenyan's voice was not loud, but his eyes were extremely sharp.

call!

Hearing this, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief and smiled bitterly: "Your Highness means that Su Qingyan and I have a close relationship? Didn't I say it before, we are just friends."

Nima, this Yu Wenyan is ill. As the lord of Xiyan Pavilion, he doesn't do so many things, so he just speculates on his relationship with Su Qingyan.

But on second thought, Yue Feng also understood something.

She was misunderstood by her and became the pavilion owner's man, and she and the pavilion owner were sisters, so she naturally wanted to help the pavilion owner look after herself and prevent herself from being ambiguous with other women.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2136-2140

Chapter 2136

Yu Wenyan snorted, too lazy to talk nonsense, said coldly: "Fengtao, you and Su Qingyan are friends, you know in your heart, I tell you, no matter what your relationship is, if you are not good to the pavilion master If it makes her sad, I will never let you go." After speaking

, Yu Wenyan's tone became colder, and he continued: "Also, this deity will tell you one more thing, I have already sent someone to investigate Su Qingyan outside. If the relationship between this woman and you is not what you said, just wait and watch the show, this seat will definitely let Su Qingyan, you can't survive, you can't die." The

last sentence fell, Yuwenyan lightly With a light smile, he glanced at Yue Feng with a deep meaning, and turned to leave the room.

What?

Yue Feng's body suddenly froze, looking at Yu Wenyan's leaving back, his heart suddenly became annoyed.

Nima, this Yu Wenyan, as a woman, is so scheming that she actually sent someone to investigate Su Qingyan.

While angry, Yue Feng was also a little anxious.

Su Qingyan is her own woman, and she is also the sect master of Wenzong. She has an unusual identity. Anyone who knows her well knows how she can withstand investigation.

It seems that we have to quickly find a way to leave with a light cigarette.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng walked out of the room with a solemn expression.

Ugh!

In the garden outside, Yue Feng sighed softly and asked Pang Tong and the others in Linglong Pagoda: "Pang Tong, Yuan Tiangang… Is there anything you can do?"

"This…" Yuan Tiangang pondered for a moment, bitter Said: "If it is astronomy, geography, feng shui and astrology, the subordinates can still solve the master's worries, but… this relationship between men and women, the subordinates really can't do anything." As

soon as the voice fell, Pang Tong also smiled bitterly and said: "Master , I too can't help."

What the hell!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Hearing this, Yue Feng was speechless.

"Master!"

At this moment, the grass sage Zhang Xu said: “Master is restless now, and naturally he can’t think of anything, it is better to calm down, maybe there is a way.”

Calm?

Yue Feng was very helpless and said angrily: “In this situation, how can I calm down?”

Qingyan chose to stay in Xiyan Pavilion, and Yuwenyan sent someone to check Su Qingyan’s identity. Think big.

“Master, writing is the best way to cultivate your state of mind.” Zhang Xu cautiously said: “My subordinates are quite accomplished in calligraphy, why don’t I tell you my own experience, you practice calligraphy, as long as you enter the state, you will not be so irritable. , when the time comes, maybe we will be able to figure out a way.”

Phew!

Hearing this, Yue Feng sighed secretly and nodded silently: “Okay.”

Anyway, I can’t think of a way for the time being. It’s better to practice calligraphy and adjust your mentality as Zhang Xu said.

Next, Zhang Xu told Yue Feng all his calligraphy experience, and Yue Feng calmed down, sitting on the stone bench in the garden, holding a branch, and practicing on the ground.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng’s calligraphy was originally well written, but now he has been instructed by Cao Sheng, and his calligraphy skills have improved a lot.

I don’t know how long I practiced, but when night fell, Yue Feng calmed down after practicing calligraphy, but he still couldn’t think of a way.

Seeing that it was getting dark, Yue Feng had no choice but to return to his room.

“monarch!”

As soon as I arrived in the room, I saw a female disciple waiting inside, and when she saw Yue Feng coming back, she respectfully said, “Your Highness said, you are now the monarch, or the husband of the pavilion master, it is not appropriate to live here by yourself, From today onwards, I will rest in the pavilion master’s room!”

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and after a few seconds of coldness, he finally realized that he was dumbfounded.

Chapter 2137

Nima, this Yuwen Yan's tube is quite wide, and he believes that he has a relationship with the pavilion master, so he must sleep together.

Afterwards, Yue Feng glanced inside and saw that the quilt on the bed had been packed away, and he couldn't sleep at all.

Seeing this, Yue Feng gave a wry smile, nodded and said, "Okay!" After the

voice fell, Yue Feng followed the disciple and walked towards the pavilion master's room.

As soon as he entered the door, Yue Feng was stunned.

I saw that the room full of fragrance was newly furnished, and the two female disciples stood there respectfully, while on the chair next to him, the pavilion master blushed and sat there, very embarrassed.

Obviously, the pavilion owner didn't want to rest in the same room with Yue Feng, but he couldn't beat Yu Wenyan.

Swish!

Seeing Yue Feng, the pavilion master's face suddenly became hot and shy.

The next second, the pavilion master said to several female disciples: "Okay, you all go down."

"Yes, pavilion master!" Several female disciples responded quickly, and then backed out, but before they left , did not forget to take a look at Yue Feng, and all of them pursed their lips and snickered.

This Feng Tao, who has become a monarch, is still the husband of the pavilion owner. It was the first time that he came to the pavilion owner's room, but he was dumbfounded. It was really interesting.

For a while, only Yue Feng and the pavilion master were left in the room, and the atmosphere instantly became subtle.

After more than ten seconds, Yue Feng calmed down and looked at the pavilion master with a smile: "Pavilion Lord, it's been a long time, it's getting late, let's rest."

After speaking, Yue Feng walked towards the bed. past.

To be honest, because of taking Su Qingyan away, Yue Feng was depressed and irritable. When he saw the pavilion master, he wanted to tease him and relax.

“Stop!”

Just two steps away, the pavilion master couldn’t help but let out a coquettish cry, and said shyly and angrily, “Who told you to rest in bed? Do you really think of yourself as a monarch? Let me tell you, everything in this room is You are not allowed to touch anything.”

When he said this, the pavilion’s heart was constantly heaving and his body was trembling with anger.

This Feng Tao, he clearly knew that Yu Wenyan had misunderstood him, and he didn’t want to solve it. Now he is so presumptuous in his own room, it’s really hateful. He is innocent, how can he let him sleep in his own bed?

not allowed?

Yue Feng stopped, turned his head to look at the pavilion master, and said with a smile: “Pavilion lord, it’s getting dark, where can I sleep if I don’t sleep in the bed? Besides, Yu Wenyan arranged it this way, not my intention. , why are you mad at me?”

At this moment, Yue Feng was very angry.

Nima, if it weren’t for this pavilion owner, who had to keep himself in Xiyan Pavilion back then, he wouldn’t have encountered Yu Wenyan, and he wouldn’t have had so many troubles.

Seeing Yue Feng’s smiling face, the pavilion master was even more angry, his face blushed, and said coldly: “This is my room, I have the final say, in short, you can’t sleep on the bed, if you want to rest, just lie down on the ground and sleep. , you can’t take off your clothes.”

His tone was cold and his attitude was very firm.

Yu Wenyan arranged it like this, and it would be difficult for him to drive him out, otherwise, Yu Wenyan would find out that it would be very troublesome. But he must not touch his own bed.

sleep on the floor? Can’t take off your clothes yet?

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn’t help muttering: “Why, I’m your husband now, the monarch of Xiyan Pavilion, you don’t allow me to take off my clothes and sleep in bed? What kind of reason is this? You This is totally unreasonable.” The

pavilion master snorted coldly and ignored him.

Ugh!

Yue Feng sighed and took another step: “Okay, I won’t take off my clothes, and I won’t do anything to you, but I have to sleep on the bed, how uncomfortable it is to sleep on the ground!”

Chapter 2138

“You…”

At this time, the master of the pavilion is not light, this Yue Feng is too hateful, still want to sleep on the bed?

The more the pavilion master thought about it, the more angry he became. He stomped his feet and shouted tenderly, “Get out of the way.” After the

voice fell, the pavilion master walked over quickly, raised his jade hand, and slapped Yue Feng with a palm.

This rogue, still want to sleep in a bed with himself?

What a dream!

Snapped!

Yue Feng was always paying attention to her movements, and when she saw her slap, he immediately stepped aside, and then, with lightning speed, he directly clicked on the acupuncture point of the pavilion master.

Yue Feng shot quickly, and the pavilion master didn’t react at all.

In an instant, the pavilion master’s delicate body trembled, and he couldn’t move. He suddenly said with shame and anger: “Fengtao? What are you doing?”

Yue Feng chuckled and looked at her playfully: “What are you talking about? Of course, I want you to accompany you. Husband, I’m going to bed.” The

voice fell, and Yue Feng carried the pavilion master onto the bed.

hiss!

At this moment, feeling the delicate body of the pavilion master, Yue Feng couldn’t help taking a deep breath.

I have to say that the pavilion master not only looks charming and charming, but also has a very good figure. When he thought that he was trapped in Xiyan Pavilion and could not leave with Su Qingyan, it was all because of this pavilion owner, Yue Feng thought about taking care of her. The more angry the pavilion owner was at this time, the more relieved Yue Feng felt. .

If the pavilion owner would let himself go on the first day of coming to Xiyan Pavilion, he might be able to find Su Qingyan earlier, and Su Qingyan would not be comatose near the holy lake, and he would not be trapped here and unable to leave now.

The pavilion master couldn't struggle, his face flushed with anger: "You…you let me go!"

Yue Feng couldn't help laughing, and deliberately shook his head and said, "Then how can I do it? I'm your husband now, and you are my woman. It's only natural for you to sleep together."

Hearing this, the pavilion master almost cried . He bit his lip so hard that he was about to bleed.

Yue Feng wanted to be mad at her, but he didn't really want to sleep with her.

At this moment, seeing her red eyes, she really wanted to cry, Yue Feng smiled and said, "Okay, I won't sleep with you tonight, I will sleep on the ground, but you want to call me Just say a good husband."

"You…" The

voice fell, the pavilion master's face was hot, like a burning cloud, his anger and tender body trembled, and he was extremely embarrassed.

This wind wave is getting bigger and bigger!

But… if he doesn't call, he will sleep with him.

How can he sleep in the same bed as he is pure and clean? Yu Wenyan had already misunderstood him. If they slept together, wouldn't it be more unclear in the future?

But… that two words, what is the name of the pavilion master of the dignified Xiyan Pavilion?

Seeing that her pretty face was flushed, she was very hesitant. Yue Feng urged with a smile: "Hurry up, are you screaming? If you don't, I'll really go to bed."

"You…" The pavilion master said

angrily. No, staring at Yue Feng. If eyes can kill, it is estimated that Yue Feng is riddled with holes.

This Feng Tao, I thought he was a good doctor and a gentleman, but he didn't expect that he was a rogue! At this time, the pavilion master regretted very much. He regretted that when Yue Feng wrote the Yangshen Dan formula, he did not let him leave, but now he was so humiliated by him.

"The pavilion master's temper is really stubborn." Yue Feng said with a smile: "I gave you a chance, you still don't call, well, in that case, I will lie down on the bed and rest." The

voice fell, and he was about to lie down. on the bed!

At this moment, the pavilion master was in a hurry, her delicate body trembled, and she almost blurted out: "You…don't, husband…" The

voice fell, her face was extremely red, like a ripe apple.

Ha ha…

Chapter 2139

This husband, Yue Feng's bones were numb when he heard this, he showed a smile, and his heart was full of joy.

Although I haven't thought of a way to take Su Qingyan away, but now, it's not a loss to hear the lofty pavilion master call me husband.

The pavilion master bit her lip tightly, her delicate face flushed red, and she was extremely embarrassed and angry. She never dreamed that she would really call this Feng Tao a husband.

"I already called, you go to sleep on the ground!" The pavilion master said coldly.

"Okay." Yue Feng nodded with a smile and let go of the pavilion master. Of course, he didn't give the pavilion master a solution. He took advantage of her just now. Who knows if he will sneak up on him in the middle of the night, so it's better to be safe.

The next second, Yue Feng looked around and saw a few scrolls of calligraphy and paintings piled up on the Anji next to him, so he took it and spread it out on the ground.

no way.

There is no extra bedding in the room, so I can only use these calligraphy and painting.

Shila…

However, by accident, Yue Feng ripped a pair of words into two halves.

“You…”

Seeing this scene, the pavilion master trembled, and said to Yue Feng: “This is Master Wenzheng, the grass saint paste copied back then, you are finished…”

When saying this, the pavilion master said In addition to heartache, there is some gloating in his eyes.

finished?

Yue Feng frowned and looked at the pavilion master in surprise: “Isn’t it just a word? As for such a fuss?”

“Haha!”

The pavilion master chuckled and said slowly, “Do you know that this word was given to me by Yu Wenyan on the day Xiyan Pavilion was established, it means a lot to her, you are ruined now, she I won’t forgive you lightly.”

The pavilion owner is right, the calligraphy and painting that Yue Feng ripped apart was given to the pavilion owner by Yu Wenyan when the Xiyan Pavilion was founded, symbolizing the sisterhood between them. Love has extraordinary meaning.

If this word was smashed on weekdays, the pavilion master would be extremely angry, but at this time, there was some indescribable excitement in his heart.

Because Yu Wenyan is a woman who attaches great importance to feelings, whether it is the gift she gave to the pavilion owner or the gift that the pavilion owner gave her, she valued it very much. spare him.

The pavilion owner has already made up his mind. He will tell Yu Wenyan at dawn tomorrow that Feng Tao deliberately ruined the word. At that time, Yu Wenyan will be very angry. Even if he does not kill Feng Tao, he will be killed. Drive out of Xiyan Pavilion.

In this way, I don’t have to be Feng Tao’s woman, it’s so embarrassing.

To be honest, the pavilion master was also very distressed by this word, but it didn’t matter if he thought that he could solve his embarrassing situation.

What the fuck?

Yue Feng was stunned, how important is a word?

The next second, Yue Feng looked down at the handwriting on it, and was immediately happy.

Haha…

Who wrote this, the calligraphy level is too general.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng showed a smile and said to the pavilion master: “This is also called a character?”

During the day, under the guidance of the grass saint Zhang Xu, Yue Feng’s calligraphy skills have improved a lot, and ordinary characters are completely incomprehensible. upper eye.

“What did you say?”

The pavilion master trembled and was very excited: “Do you know that this is the handwriting of Master Wenzheng a hundred years ago…”

Master Wenzheng, a Buddhist monk, is very famous in the rivers and lakes of the Yellow Sea Continent, but he The most famous is the accomplishments in calligraphy. It can be said that he is a famous calligrapher in the Yellow Sea Continent for hundreds of years.

And Feng Tao in front of him actually said the words of Master Wenzheng.

It’s insane.

Chapter 2140

Thinking to himself, the pavilion master said to Yue Feng: “Fengtao, if Yu Wenyan knew, if you broke this character, he would definitely not spare you lightly. Now, while she doesn’t know it yet, let’s go. , leave Xiyan Pavilion, don’t come back.”

At this time, the pavilion owner completely lost his appreciation for Yue Feng before, and just wanted him to leave quickly.

Only when this man is gone can his innocence be preserved.

Hearing this, Yue Feng gave a wry smile. If the pavilion master said that two days ago, Yue Feng would definitely be very excited and leave without saying a word.

However, now that Su Qingyan is also in Xiyan Pavilion, how could Yue Feng just leave?

call!

The next second, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, looked at the pavilion master and said, “Isn’t it just a word, I’ll write it for you again.”

What?

The pavilion master was shocked, looked at Yue Feng in surprise, and then couldn’t help chuckling: “Fengtao, I know you are skilled in medicine, but don’t be too confident, this is calligraphy.”

“This word, It’s called Cao Sheng Tie. It is Master Wenzheng’s copy of the calligraphy of Cao Sheng Zhang Xu at that time. Do you know Cao Sheng? He is a famous calligrapher in the Tang Dynasty, a famous calligrapher in the Tang Dynasty. He is famous for his cursive calli… , so, in order to express respect for the grass sage, Master Wenzheng wrote this grass sage post.”

“Forget it, you are from the Southern Cloud Continent, and you definitely don’t know the situation in the Earth Circle Continent, much less know about it. Grass Sage Zhang Xu…” The

pavilion master still thought that Yue Feng was from the Southern Cloud Continent. The pavilion master said it well. The word Yue Feng accidentally ripped off is indeed Master Wenzheng, who wrote it specially to pay tribute to the grass sage Zhang Xu.

Hundreds of years ago, there were barriers between the continents of Kyushu, but those barriers could only block ordinary people, while those powerful practitioners could travel between continents.

And Zhang Xu’s technique was brought to the Yellow Sea Continent by some practitioners. Three hundred years ago, Master Wenzheng of the Yellow Sea Continent saw Zhang Xu’s original work for the first time, and he was amazed and regarded it as a treasure. Zhang Xu is regarded as an idol.

Grass saint Zhang Xu?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and then he couldn’t help laughing.

Haha…

It turns out that the Master Wenzheng in the mouth of the pavilion master worships Grass Sage Zhang Xu. Who knows that Grass Sage Zhang Xu, in his Linglong Pagoda, has already recognized himself as the master.

Coincidentally, during the day, Zhang Xu also specially taught himself calligraphy.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng didn't say much, and when he saw that there was a pen, ink, paper and inkstone on the wooden stand next to him, he brought it over.

"You…"

Seeing this scene, the pavilion owner frowned slightly: "What are you doing?"

The pavilion owner at this time was angry and funny when he saw Yue Feng pick up the pen.

After this Fengtao became the monarch of Xiyan Pavilion, he went crazy and wanted to write a word to compensate himself. It was Master Wenzheng's word. Can he afford it?

Moreover, he is only very accomplished in medicine, how can he know calligraphy?

Swish swish.

The pavilion master's ridicule, Yue Feng just pretended not to hear, dipped in the ink, and immediately began to write, the pen was very flamboyant and wild.

In the afternoon, under the personal guidance of Zhang Xu, Yue Feng's calligraphy has reached a level that is difficult for ordinary people to touch, especially cursive script, which is quite experienced.

After all, Zhang Xu is a famous cursive sage. Under his guidance, can Yue Feng's cursive script be bad?

"All right!"

In less than half a minute, a word was written. Yue Feng put down the pen and looked at the pavilion master with a smile: "How? Husband's words are more than a star and a half better than the Master Wenzheng you said?"

"Just yours. Words, can also be with Master Wenzheng…" The pavilion master chuckled, and was about to mock a few words.

Just halfway through, when his eyes fell on Yue Feng's words, the pavilion master suddenly trembled, and the whole person was stupid.

hiss!

At this moment, the pavilion master couldn't help taking a deep breath, his delicate face was full of shock.

Total shock.

I can see that Yue Feng’s words are agile and elegant, flowing like clouds and water, as if they have life, every word is perfect and impeccable, especially the charm in it, which is even more amazing.

Compared with his words, the words of Master Wenzheng, which was destroyed before, are like those written by children, and they are not on the same level at all.

This…

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2141-2150

Chapter 2141

After being stunned for more than ten seconds, the pavilion master finally regained his senses and looked at Yue Feng blankly: “This… was really written by you?” As

soon as he finished speaking, the pavilion owner’s face flushed, very embarrassment.

What happened to yourself? To actually ask such a ridiculous question, this word was just written by him.

But…isn’t Feng Tao a doctor? Even in calligraphy, he also has such high attainments.

For a time, the pavilion master was shocked, his mind was buzzing, and the whole person was completely stunned.

As the pavilion owner of Xiyan Pavilion, in addition to practicing every day, he also likes qin, chess, calligraphy and painting, especially in painting and calligraphy.

That’s why Yu Wenyan gave her the authentic work of Master Wenzheng at the beginning.

But after reading Yue Feng’s calligraphy today, the pavilion master deeply understands that the master Wenzheng whom he admired, the most famous calligrapher for hundreds of years, is nothing in front of Feng Tao.

Haha…

Looking at the expression of the pavilion master, Yue Feng felt very happy, smiled and said, “How is it? I will compensate you for the original work of Master Wenzheng. It’s totally fine.”

When he said this , Yue Feng said with a smile. The wind looked relaxed.

Although the master Wenzheng mentioned by the pavilion owner is very famous in the Yellow Sea Continent, in the final analysis, he worships Zhang Xu, the sage of grass, and even copied Zhang Xu’s calligraphy.

And he is the master of the grass sage Zhang Xu, and the calligraphy is directed by Zhang Xu himself, can you compare?

Um!

Hearing this, the pavilion master reacted and nodded.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

This Fengtao word, whether it is Shen Yun or artistic conception, is much higher than that of Master Wenzheng.

“Okay, the word has been paid to you, so I will rest.” Yue Feng stopped talking nonsense, and lay on the ground to rest after speaking.

call!

At this moment, the pavilion master was completely drowsy, biting his lips lightly, his eyes fixed on Yue Feng, flashing with endless complexity.

How much of the power has not been revealed in this wind wave?

At this time, the pavilion owner’s view of Yue Feng has changed a lot, and deep in his heart, there is also an indescribable feeling.

….

on the other side, the Earth Circle Continent, Yunzhou City.

At this time, near Yunzhou City, the ground has been dyed red with blood, and the disciples of the major sects fell into the pool of blood one by one!

The various sects of the Earth Circle Continent and the Northern Ying army have been fighting fiercely here for a day and a night!

During this day and night, the major sects continued to suffer casualties. There were originally nearly 500,000 people, but in the face of the powerful Beiying army, there were only less than 50,000 people left at this time!

The Beiying army, under the command of Zhang Jiao, only suffered 30,000 casualties, and there were still more than 100,000 at this time.

With less than 50,000 people fighting against more than 100,000 people, there is no suspense in this war.

At this time, the major sects in the Earth Circle Continent could no longer hold on, but these people were the only ones left, still gritting their teeth, but although they did not give up, their eyes were full of despair.

If this fight goes on, everyone will die in battle, and then all will be destroyed, and the Earth Circle Continent will be completely helpless.

At this time on the battlefield, Jiang Shan was wearing a long white dress and was almost dyed red with blood. The blood was from the enemy as well as her own. Her face was pale and very weak.

After a day and night of fierce battles, Jiang Shan almost consumed all her internal strength.

call!

Looking around, many people from the Earth Circle Continent fell, Jiang Shan trembled in her heart, anxious and desperate.

The situation is getting worse and worse, what should I do?

Did you just give up Yunzhou City?

“Withdraw… Everyone, let’s withdraw, Yunzhou City can’t keep it…”

At this moment, among the people in the Earth Circle, I don’t know who shouted, and then, many sect disciples turned around and ran away. , looked flustered, and lost the spirit of fighting to the death before!

Seriously, everyone doesn’t want to give up Yunzhou City like this, but the situation in front of them is out of control.

Chapter 2142

“Withdraw, everyone quickly withdraw.”

Seeing this scene, Jiang Shan’s last line of defense completely collapsed.

Seriously, Jiang Shan would not be willing to give up Yunzhou City, but if she continued to fight, all the sects in the Earth Circle Continent would all be destroyed here.

Moreover, only one Yunzhou City has been lost now, and the entire Diyuan Continent has not yet fallen. Now withdraw in time to retain the strength of the major sects, and there will be a chance to turn the tide of the war in the future.

If all die, there is no chance at all.

Whoa!

In an instant, all the people from the Earth Circle Continent followed closely, and soon, most of them successfully broke out. But there were also many people who were disarmed and captured by the Beiying army on the spot.

Among these captives, there are many people from the Ouyang family. It can be seen that Meihui, Ren Yingying and others are among them.

“Chase!”

Seeing this scene, the generals of the Beiying army, with imposing aura, roared angrily, preparing to lead their troops to pursue.

At this moment, Zhang Jiao was suspended in the air and smiled: “No need to chase, just some defeated generals, nothing to worry about.”

Then he ordered the generals: “Enter Yunzhou City immediately and rectify

the cultivation!” When saying this, Zhang Jiao looked at the direction in which Jiang Shan and everyone fled, and was very disdainful.

In the entire Kyushu, the only person who can make Zhang Jiao jealous, except for Guiguzi, the most amazing man in the world, is Yue Feng.

“Yes, Master Sergeant.” All the generals responded in unison, and then brought their soldiers into Yunzhou City.

Ha ha…

At this moment, Yang Jian laughed in the sky and praised Zhang Jiao: “The strategist really used his troops like a god, and he captured Yunzhou City so quickly. Not bad.” With

that, Yang Jian ordered Yue Wuya behind him. : “General Yue, these captured prisoners will be handed over to you to take care of them. Don’t make mistakes and let me down…”

When he said this, Yang Jian had a smile on his face, but he looked at Yue Wuya’s eyes. , but flickering complex.

Ever since he knew that Yue Wuya is Yue Feng’s biological son, Yang Jian no longer trusts him. He no longer lets Yue Wuya be the forward to charge into battle, but let him do some aftermath things.

“Yes, Your Majesty!” Yue Wuya responded with a very depressed expression.

Yue Wuya felt the change in Yang Jian’s attitude towards him very early.

Speaking of which, Yue Wuya originally wanted to follow Yang Jian to fight around, build meritorious deeds, and become famous all over the world. He was very depressed

when he realized that Yang Jian no longer reused himself, and he had thought about leaving for the past two days.

However, the Apocalypse Continent was already under the control of Yang Jian, and the life and death of King Guangping and his mother were also in the hands of Yang Jian, which made Yue Wuya very hesitant and had to be cautious. In the end, he could only choose to stay.

call!

At this time, Yue Wuya took a deep breath and said to the soldiers: “Tie all the prisoners and lock them together.”

When he said this, Yue Wuya rode a sweaty horse and came before the prisoners. Looking around, ready to escort in person.

hiss!

At this moment, Yue Wuya saw a familiar figure, his heart trembled, and he couldn’t help gasping for air.

I saw that there was a beautiful and graceful figure in the crowd, with a delicate face, showing the fatigue and weakness after the fierce battle, it was Ren Yingying.

Auntie?

Yue Wuya didn’t participate in the war before, and Yue Wuya didn’t know who was resisting in Yunzhou City, but when he saw Ren Yingying suddenly, Yue Wuya only felt his brain buzzing and his heart was in chaos.

Yue Wuya always believed that after King Guangping seized the throne, Ren Yingying and her mother the Queen disappeared and found a place to live in seclusion, but she never thought that Ren Yingying would appear in Yunzhou City today to help round the continent. Resisting the Northern Ying army, he became a prisoner.

In Yue Wuya’s heart, the closest person in the world, apart from King Guangping, his mother, and Han Bing, was Ren Yingying. He will remember Ren Yingying’s kindness to him for the rest of his life.

Now Ren Yingying has become a prisoner, and she is still a general guarding the prisoner.

Chapter 2143

What a good thing!

For a time, Yue Wuya's face was complicated, and his heart was even more tangled.

How to do? Do you want to let Auntie go immediately?

However, Yang Jian knew that, he would never forgive himself…

Phew!

After struggling for more than ten seconds, Yue Wuya reacted. Instead of recognizing Ren Yingying in the past, he waved his hand and asked the soldiers to lock up the prisoners.

Yue Wuya thought about it, now that there are many eyes and ears around, it will be very troublesome to recognize Ren Yingying. Still looking for an opportunity to see Ren Yingying alone.

…..

At this moment, the Yellow Sea Continent, Xiyan Pavilion.

Yue Feng was in the pavilion master's room and rested for a night. The next morning, he was woken up by the disciples outside.

"Sovereign, Pavilion Master, it's time to get up, your lord is invited."

At this moment, when the female disciple outside the door opened her mouth to call, she covered her mouth and chuckled, her eyes also showing a bit of playfulness.

Feng Tao and the pavilion master lived together for the first time last night, like newly married Yan Er, they must have rested very late, and they must still be sleeping together now.

"Come here… don't shout." Yue Feng responded and sat up in a daze, very depressed.

Nima! What is this Yu Wenyan trying to do? He is already a monarch, so he won't let him sleep in.

Last night, he teased the pavilion master and went to bed very late. Yue Feng was really tired.

Muttering, Yue Feng tilted his head and glanced in the direction of the bed, and saw that the pavilion master was also awake. At this time, he was lying there on his side, the perfect curve was clearly displayed, but the delicate face showed a hint of redness and complexity.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng showed a smile.

Haha…

This pavilion master, he tapped the acupuncture point by himself last night, and stayed in this posture overnight without moving.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng walked over quickly, unlocked the acupoints for the pavilion master, and said with a smile, “Don’t look at me like that, I was also afraid of your surprise attack in the middle of the night, so I haven’t unlocked the acupoints for you.

” Feng thought for a while, and continued: “When I rest tonight, as long as you promise not to raid, I won’t tap your acupuncture points, and, don’t worry, I won’t stay here for too long, making you embarrassed all the time. Yes, I’ll leave Xiyan Pavilion as soon as I have the chance, okay?”

When the last sentence was finished, Yue Feng took two steps back and distanced himself from the pavilion master.

Sealed her acupuncture point for one night, so she won’t be angry.

Um!

However, what Yue Feng did not expect was that the pavilion master replied softly, with no intention of taking revenge at all. Not only that, but Yue Feng’s eyes were softer than before.

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that the words he wrote last night completely stunned the pavilion master. At this time, in her heart, she admired Yue Feng in addition to being amazed.

A few minutes later, Yue Feng and the pavilion master washed up and went out to the front hall!

hiss!

As soon as he entered the hall, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw the situation inside.

I saw all the elite disciples of Xiyan Pavilion, standing there neatly, on the throne, Yu Wenyan sat there quietly, wearing a long red dress, very stunning, but the beautiful face showed a bit of coldness, and the whole body was cold. There is also a powerful aura that is not dare to blaspheme.

In the center of the hall, Su Qingyan stood there with a calm expression.

what’s going on?

Yue Feng frowned secretly, feeling a little worried in his heart.

This Yu Wenyan, wouldn't he have already found out Su Qingyan's identity, should he deal with her in public?

Chapter 2144

"Everyone!" At this moment, Yu Wenyan looked around the audience and continued: "The deity announced something, the lady of Qingyan decided to join our Xiyan Pavilion, so the deity decided to give her an introduction today. Ceremony."

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng almost jumped up and was so anxious.

This Yu Wenyan really did what he said, really wanted Su Qingyan to join the Xiyan Pavilion, and the initiation ceremony was held so soon?

But… Qing Yan really became a member of Xiyan Pavilion, and it is really difficult to leave in the future.

Whoa!

At the same time, the surrounding disciples were also in an uproar, their eyes focused on Su Qingyan, smiling and nodding in greeting.

"Qingyan!"

Finally, Yue Feng reacted and looked at Su Qingyan closely: "We are friends, I still know you well, you are a casual person, and you don't like being restricted by rules and regulations in one place. I lost my memory and thought this place was a good place to stay, but once you regain your memory, you will regret it."

At this point, Yue Feng's eyes were full of urgency and expectation: "So, do you really want to join Xiyan Pavilion? Think twice."

At this moment, Yue Feng was like an ant on a hot pot, and he was so anxious.

call!

Hearing Yue Feng's words, Su Qingyan frowned and pondered.

Yes, what Feng Tao said is right. Now that he has amnesia, he thinks this place is good, but what if he recovers his memory and regrets it?

"Fengtao!"

At this moment, Yu Wenyan smiled, looked at Yue Feng and said meaningfully: “The decision to stay is for Miss Qingyan herself, as her friend, how can you drive her away? How inappropriate? .”

Listening to the tone, it seemed that Su Qingyan was upset, but Yu Wenyan’s eyes were full of smiles.

To be honest, Yu Wenyan always wanted Su Qingyan to leave for the happiness of the pavilion master.

But just now, Yu Wenyan noticed that when Yue Feng was talking, the look in Su Qingyan’s eyes was full of tenderness, which made Yu Wenyan very upset.

Yu Wenyan was a smart person, and suddenly realized that Yue Feng was so anxious to let Su Qingyan leave because he was afraid of hurting her. Under such circumstances, the more Yue Feng thought about Su Qingyan, the less she would let Yue Feng get his wish.

“Miss Qingyan!”

At this time, Yu Wenyan looked at Su Qingyan with a smile: “Don’t pay attention to what Feng Tao said. If you really like this place and decide to stay, just tell me that this deity is yours.”

Having said that, Yu Wenyan did not forget to glance at Yue Feng proudly.

Fengtao, Fengtao, the more nervous you are about this woman, the more I will not let her go. Not only will I not let her go, but I will also have a firm control over her life and death. I will see if you dare to gossip and treat my sister. Okay.

Facing Yu Wenyan’s sincerity, Su Qingyan’s red lips parted lightly, and she said slowly, “I…” As

soon as she said one word, she was interrupted.

“Respected Lord, Pavilion Lord!”

At this time, a female disciple rushed in in a panic, and said to Yu Wenyan and the Pavilion Lord, “It’s not good, it’s not good.”

When she said this, the female disciple Panting and sweating profusely.

“Why are you panicking?” Yu Wenyan frowned, and scolded angrily: “How many times have I told you, as a disciple of Xiyan Pavilion, you must be reserved and steady, and if you are in a panic, what will happen? What does it look like?”

The female disciple was trembling and was about to cry in a hurry.

“What’s the matter, tell me.” Yu Wenyan took a sip of tea, very leisurely.

The female disciple bit her lip and said softly, “Honorable Lord, someone broke into the holy lake, refused to leave, and even made rude words to the patrolling disciples, and is very strong, we…”

What? !

As soon as these words came out, the whole hall was in an uproar!

Who is so bold, dare to break into the forbidden area of Xiyan Pavilion? Are you still going?

Yue Feng was also stunned.

Chapter 2145

I’m going, who is here, dare to provoke Xiyan Pavilion?

However, no matter who came, interrupting Su Qingyan’s initiation ceremony would only benefit him, not harm.

Bang!

Yu Wenyan’s pretty face changed, she patted the table, and stood up abruptly: “Go, let’s see!” The

voice fell, and Yu Wenyan quickly walked out of the hall.

Yue Feng, the pavilion master, Su Qingyan and the disciples also followed.

Soon, near the holy lake, I saw a man in white from a distance, who was confronting several patrolling disciples in Xiyan Pavilion, and at the same time, he was shouting incessantly: “Several beauties are naturally beautiful, how can they speak so unreasonably. What? I passed by with my wife, and seeing the beautiful scenery here, I stopped for a tour and left soon, but you said it was a forbidden area, and you insisted on chasing us. What’s the point of this?”

“Such a big lake. You guys from Xiyan Pavilion? Just a joke, I, Lao Zhu, have always been very reasonable and sympathetic, so don’t mess with me. Otherwise, if I get angry, I will punish you to accompany me to take a bath in the lake…”

When he said this, the man’s eyes kept moving back and forth on several female disciples, very unrestrained.

It was Zhu Bajie!

Swish!

Hearing this, several of the female disciples who were confronting him all turned red and angry, but they didn't dare to act rashly when they sensed the terrifying aura on him.

Behind him, Xu Qingyi stood there quietly, listening to Zhu Bajie's open mouth, teasing these female disciples, with a faint smile on her beautiful face, without the slightest displeasure.

Xu Qingyi and Zhu Bajie have been together for so long, and they have long been used to his personality.

What the fuck?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng's body froze, completely stunned, and he was both surprised and happy.

Zhu Bajie? Why is he here?

Seeing Xu Qingyi again, Yue Feng was very emotional and admired Zhu Bajie immensely.

Zhu Bajie was fine, he took Duan Yu's wife by force, and he was obedient to other people's training.

At this time, Yue Feng really wanted to rush up to meet Zhu Bajie, but when he thought that he had changed his face and used the fake identity of Fengtao, he forcibly held back,

"Respected lord, pavilion lord!"

Right here At that time, the few patrolling female disciples looked overjoyed when they saw Yu Wenyan bringing everyone over, and hurried over to salute.

Immediately, one of the leading female disciples said to Yu Wenyan, "Your Highness, it's these two people who broke into our holy lake

. The female disciple's face was reddened, showing a bit of shame and anger.

Swish!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan's pretty face was cold, staring at Zhu Bajie with intense hostility.

This person looks talented, but his speech is glib, and it is not a good thing at first glance.

hiss!

At this moment, seeing so many beauties coming over, one more beautiful than the other, Zhu Bajie was stunned for a while, and couldn't help gasping for air.

In the next second, Zhu Bajie reacted, and looked one by one with an intoxicated look on his face: "Tsk tsk…I didn't expect that such a remote valley not only has such beautiful scenery, but also so many beautiful beauties. My old Zhu is not dreaming, right?"

Huh? The voice fell, Zhu Bajie looked around, his eyes fell on Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master, and he was immediately attracted. Yue Feng and Su Qingyan were behind the crowd, and they hadn't seen it for a while.

beautiful!

So beautiful.

Zhu Bajie became more and more happy as he looked at it, and couldn't stop admiring it in his heart.

Today's Yu Wenyan is wearing a long red dress, which is indescribably sexy, setting off that cold temperament vividly, while the pavilion master is wearing a long white dress, which is indescribably gentle and graceful. Together, each has its own merits.

Zhu Bajie was lecherous by nature, and when he felt the two superb beauties, his eyes were straight.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2146-2150

Chapter 2146

Swish!

Zhu Bajie's gaze made Yu Wenyan feel uncomfortable, and a killing intent instantly rose up in his heart.

The next second, Yu Wenyan glared at Zhu Bajie, and scolded: "Where is the madman, who dares to break into my Xiyan Pavilion altar, and even makes a rude statement, courting death!

" The sect leader, whoever sees it is not respectful, but the person in front of him, staring at himself without blinking, is simply too presumptuous.

The pavilion master next to him also frowned, looking at Zhu Bajie's eyes, full of disgust and hostility.

This man is so presumptuous, he just doesn't know how to live or die.

"Whoops?"

Feeling Yu Wenyan's killing intent, Zhu Bajie didn't panic at all, and said with a smile, "I praise you for being beautiful, why are you still angry? Look at your eyes, you want to kill me. , but in the real fight, you are not my old Zhu's opponent, I'm afraid that you will be bullied."

"You…"

Hearing this, Yuwen was so arrogant that he summoned a variety of life-threatening boxes, wanting to immediately Killing this man, but sensing Zhu Bajie's strength, he held back and did not dare to act rashly.

Yu Wenyan clearly felt that the strength of the person in front of him was so powerful that it was almost unfathomable. Although he has the strength to cross the Tribulation Realm, he really has no chance of winning. I'm afraid that he can't kill this person, and he will take advantage of him.

However, in front of so many people, this person teased himself, how could he swallow his breath?

"Honored lord!"

At this moment, a faint voice came. Then, Yue Feng walked out of the crowd and said, "Pavilion lord, don't be impatient, I will teach him a lesson for you."

When he said this, Yue Feng looked at Zhu Bajie closely, his eyes were full of coldness, but his heart was full of excitement.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Haha…

Zhu Bajie is here, and now he has a chance to leave.

Yue Feng thought about it, he took the initiative to fight against Zhu Bajie, and while the battle was going on, he quietly revealed his identity to Zhu Bajie, and then asked him to help him and take Su Qingyan away.

To be honest, Zhu Bajie is tyrannical, and if he joins forces with him, he can forcefully take Su Qingyan away, but in that case, the situation will be very chaotic, and it is impossible for Su Qingyan to be accidentally injured.

Therefore, Yue Feng decided to use a safe method.

Um!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan's beautiful face was full of solemnity, and then nodded.

He is still the monarch of Xiyan Pavilion, and it is very inappropriate to take action rashly. Moreover, the man in white in front of him is too strong. If he loses, he will lose face. It is better to let Feng Tao explore the truth first.

"Fengtao!"

However, at this moment, the pavilion master next to him grabbed Yue Feng, and his delicate face was full of worry: "Fengtao, what are you doing?"

Speaking of which, if one day ago , the pavilion owner will not worry about Yue Feng, and will only rush to let him leave, but after seeing Yue Feng's calligraphy, his inner disgust for him gradually turned to appreciation.

In the pavilion master's heart, Feng Tao's strength is average, but the man in front of him has unfathomable strength, and going up is courting death.

At this time, the pavilion owner did not yet know that Feng Tao's true identity was the hero of the Earth Circle, the emperor of Xi Cang, and the sect master of Tianmen, Yue Feng, whose strength was hidden.

The corners of Yue Feng's mouth twitched, and he looked at the pavilion master with a smile: "This person is slick and disrespectful to you and your lord. As your husband, how can I sit back and ignore it? I must teach him a lesson for you.

" At that time, Yue Feng looked relaxed and his tone was extremely confident.

He and Zhu Bajie are good brothers, how could they really fight?

Swish!

Hearing this, the pavilion's face suddenly turned red.

This Feng Tao is really open-mouthed when he speaks, so many disciples around look at him, saying that it's okay to vent his anger for himself, and calling himself a husband is really embarrassing.

The next second, the pavilion master bit his lip and whispered: “Fengtao, don’t be impulsive, this person’s origin is unknown, and his strength is very strong. If you make a rash move, I’m afraid you will suffer a loss!

” The pavilion master’s face could not hide the tension in his heart.

Ha ha…

Chapter 2147

Feeling the worry on the owner’s face, Yue Feng was overjoyed.

This pavilion master is really interesting. Last night, he kept telling him to leave. Now, seeing himself taking risks, he became worried again.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng said with a smile, “It’s fine.”

Immediately, he patted the pavilion’s jade hand lightly to signal her peace of mind, and then walked straight to Zhu Bajie.

“You!” The pavilion master was in a hurry, looked at his back, and stomped his feet.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, the surrounding disciples also whispered.

You want to challenge this man in white?

“The monarch is so manly!”

“Yes, the monarch is not very strong, but at a critical time, he can stand up for the pavilion master and have such courage, which is really admirable!

” Who doesn’t like a man like him?”

Many of the young disciples’ comments, you and I came, almost all of them praised Yue Feng.

At the same time, Su Qingyan, who was standing in the crowd, her delicate face was very calm and did not fluctuate in the slightest, but deep in her heart, she was secretly worried about Yue Feng.

Is this wind wave crazy?

That white clothed man had such a powerful aura that even Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master dared not act rashly, but he took the initiative to challenge.

Su Qingyan has a kind heart, although Yue Feng's behavior made her very resistant, but at this time, seeing Yue Feng coming out to challenge Zhu Bajie, her kind heart still makes her worry for Yue Feng.

"Elder Sister!"

At this time, at the other end of the crowd, a female disciple gently touched Yan Yue and pointed at Yue Feng's figure: "Your Majesty is going to teach that man a lesson, I'm looking forward to it!"

"Haha… Just look for death." Yan Yue said angrily.

Although Feng Tao was the monarch of Xiyan Pavilion, Yanyue still looked down on him in her heart.

In Yanyue's heart, this Fengtao was just lucky. He won the favor of Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master, and then he took the position of the monarch of Xiyan Pavilion. His strength was average, and he could not be the opponent of the man in white.

To do so at this time is complete grandstanding.

"This friend!"

At this moment, Yue Feng came to him, looked at Zhu Bajie and said with a smile: "This friend, it is very inappropriate to run to my site to make trouble!"

Seriously, Yue Feng really wanted to Calling Big Brother Zhu, but thinking that everyone behind Yu Wenyan was watching, he held back.

your territory?

Zhu Bajie frowned, looked at Yue Feng up and down, and said angrily: "Who are you kid?"

"I am the monarch of Xiyan Pavilion, in other words, the male master here." Yue Feng smiled slightly, very responded easily.

Man of the house?

Hearing this, Zhu Bajie's eyes flickered and he laughed: "So it's the man in charge here?"

After speaking, Zhu Bajie looked at Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master, and continued: "So, those two angels The same beauty, is your woman? Boy, it's alright, she's not

shallow Substantial.

Swish!

The words fell, and Yu Wenyan, who was behind, blushed instantly, his eyes fixed on Zhu Bajie, flashing with anger.

This man really can't spit out ivory from a dog's mouth.

How could the dignified Lord of Xiyan Pavilion be Feng Tao's woman? This Feng Tao, having a younger sister, has already been a blessing in eight lifetimes, how can he still be qualified to let himself be his woman.

Chapter 2148

"Boy!"

At this moment, Zhu Bajie said to Yue Feng, "What do you want? You are here to drive me away?"

"Otherwise?" Yue Feng responded with a smile.

Um?

Seeing Yue Feng's calm look, Zhu Bajie was stunned for a moment, then he reacted and said with a chuckle: "Boy, with your strength, you are not qualified to be my old Zhu's opponent, so you should just watch from the side. , lest I, Lao Zhu, accidentally kill you."

When he said this, Zhu Bajie looked contemptuous, and he didn't know that the person in front of him was Yue Feng, and he didn't even realize that Yue Feng was hiding his strength. .

"Stop talking nonsense, let's do it." Yue Feng responded with a relaxed look and a smile!

"Okay, very good!"

Zhu Bajie chuckled: "I already reminded you, but you are so ignorant of praise. Since you have to court death, don't blame me for being rude!" The

voice fell, and he raised his hand. , two rays of light, rising in an instant!

"Boy, you are very honored to let me do it in person!" Zhu Bajie's voice spread coldly throughout the audience, and only the cold words came out of his mouth: "The tiger roars! "

"Ow!" The

voice fell, and a loud tiger roar resounded through the world!

I saw a huge yellow-spotted tiger bursting out of the sky, with a strong aura permeating its body. This yellow-spotted tiger was more than ten meters long.

“Kill!” Zhu Bajie roared frantically, raising his finger to Yue Feng!

Tiger Roaring Universe is one of the few stunts that Zhu Bajie cultivated. Originally, in Zhu Bajie’s heart, the boy in front of him was not qualified to let him perform stunts.

But with so many beauties in the Xiyan Pavilion in front of him, Zhu Bajie’s thoughts were all on the beauties, and he didn’t want to entangle with Yue Feng too much, just wanted a quick solution.

Zhu Bajie has already thought about it, and when he defeats this kid, he will occupy the entire Xiyan Pavilion, and all the beauties here will be his own.

In an instant, the tiger roared wildly, and rushed towards Yue Feng in an instant. Everywhere it passed, a crack was cut in the air!

“Hi!”

Seeing this scene, whether it was Yu Wenyan, the pavilion master, or the surrounding female disciples, they couldn’t help but take a deep breath!

So strong!

This man in white wanted to kill Yue Feng with one blow, and he made a killing move!

This macular tiger, although it is formed by the condensed internal force, can diffuse the breath, almost suffocating, who can stop it?

“Fengtao!” The pavilion master was in a hurry and was about to rush over to help, but where was the time?

What the fuck?

At this moment, Yue Feng was also taken aback.

The strength of this big brother Zhu is so powerful?

Seriously, since knowing Zhu Bajie, this is the first time Yue Feng has fought against him.

However, under the surprise, Yue Feng did not panic at all.

Seeing the roaring tiger coming, I saw him with a calm demeanor, the figure stepped back a few steps, jumped up, and rushed into the air, very skillfully dodging the tiger's pounce.

Um?

Seeing this scene, everyone in Xiyan Pavilion was surprised and happy.

What's going on here? !

Feng Tao's strength is obviously not the opponent of the man in white, but he has escaped this powerful blow. It seems that he was hidden before.

Yu Wenyan frowned, staring at Yue Feng, her eyes twinkling with complexity.

This Feng Tao has been hiding its strength.

"Good boy!"

At this time, Zhu Bajie also had a solemn expression on his face, and said to Yue Feng, "You can actually escape my stunt, it seems that I have to be serious."

Om!

The voice fell, and Zhu Bajie burst out, coming straight towards Yue Feng.

I have to say that Zhu Bajie was very fast, and in a blink of an eye he was already in front of Yue Feng! His handsome face showed seriousness. At that time, he just wanted to get the boy in front of him as soon as possible, and hit Yue Feng with one palm.

If it was normal, Yue Feng would definitely avoid it for the first time.

Chapter 2149

However, at this time, Yue Feng was eager for Zhu Bajie to approach, and saw that he not only did not hide, but also stretched out his palm to meet him. In an instant, the palms of the two people collided! There is no separation!

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, there was an uproar on the ground.

"The monarch wants to fight with this person for internal strength?"

"This…isn't this voluntary death?"

“Yeah, this man in white has unfathomable internal strength. How can the monarch fight with him for internal strength?”

This kid… At

this moment, Zhu Bajie was also stunned for a moment, and then he secretly sneered.

Dare to compete with oneself for internal strength, it is simply courting death.

“Big Brother Zhu!” At

the moment when the two of them put their palms together, Yue Feng lowered his voice and called softly, “It’s me, I’m Yue Feng.”

At this time, Yue Feng and Zhu Bajie, above the air, And the sound was so soft that only the two of them could hear it.

What?

Hearing this, Zhu Bajie’s body shuddered suddenly, staring at Yue Feng, full of disbelief.

Is this person Yue Feng brother?

But his appearance…

Seeing Zhu Bajie’s confused look, Yue Feng smiled and continued: “I used Yi Rong San to disguise a fake identity.”

Phew!

Hearing this, Zhu Bajie reacted, took a deep breath, and said, “Brother, what’s the situation? How could you use a fake identity in the Yellow Sea Continent?”

When saying this, Zhu Bajie’s eyes were full of doubts, and he just felt that his brain was not enough.

When Zhu Bajie was seriously injured by Yang Jian in Beiying Continent, he took Xu Qingyi and found a hidden place to cultivate. At the same time, he secretly inquired about the situation in Beiying Continent. At that time, Yang Jian said that it was he and Chang’e who joined forces to harm him. After the death of Emperor Hou Yi, Zhu Bajie didn’t care at first, but after thinking about it carefully, he felt that the matter was very strange.

However, what made Zhu Bajie depressed was that Chang'e disappeared, and this matter was finally settled. In this case, Zhu Bajie took Xu Qingyi and continued to play around.

Some time ago, I learned that Yang Jian led the army to conquer Nanyun Continent and was defeated by Yue Feng. Therefore, in Zhu Bajie's heart, he always thought that Yue Feng was in Nanyun Continent, but he never thought that he would meet him here. arrive.

Ugh!

Yue Feng smiled bitterly and responded, "It's hard to say anything, Big Brother Zhu, let's not talk about the old times. You pretend that you don't know me, and you will find an opportunity to help me take the light smoke away."

When he said this, Yue Feng kept floating . In mid-air, he and Zhu Bajie maintained the appearance of competing with each other.

Light smoke?

Zhu Bajie frowned, then looked down, and soon saw Su Qingyan in the crowd, and was stunned for a moment.

What the hell is this Yue Feng doing? Su Qingyan was his woman, but she asked herself to help him take it away.

Zhu Bajie had been in the Ouyang family, and naturally knew Su Qingyan.

At this time, Zhu Bajie didn't know that Su Qingyan had amnesia and completely forgot about Yue Feng.

In the next second, Zhu Bajie responded and said, "Okay, what do you say brother, what should I do?"

Although he didn't fully understand the situation, Zhu Bajie trusted Yue Feng very much.

Um!

Yue Feng smiled and told his plan.

Phew…

At this time, the people below stared at Yue Feng and Zhu Bajie in midair, each with an extremely complicated expression.

"Is this… the monarch's internal strength so strong?"

“Yes, the two have been fighting for so long, and the monarch is still insisting .

“

When they came out, they couldn’t hide the shock in their hearts. There were even many female disciples who looked at Yue Feng’s eyes with a strange light, full of admiration.

At this time, everyone in Xiyan Pavilion didn’t realize that Yue Feng, who was in mid-air, seemed to be competing with Zhu Bajie, but in fact, he was chatting.

Chapter 2150

“Okay!”

At this time, after Yue Feng told his plan, he whispered: “Brother Zhu, it’s almost there, let’s start!”

Mmm!

Zhu Bajie nodded, then stepped out of a very proud posture and shouted: “Boy, it’s over.” The

voice fell, and Zhu Bajie’s palm suddenly pushed forward, which seemed very mighty, but in fact there was no Inspire inner strength.

“Oops…”

At this moment, Yue Feng pretended to be injured by Zhu Bajie’s internal force, shouted, and fell to the ground. After landing, he stepped back ten steps in embarrassment.

What?

The monarch is defeated?

Seeing this result, the surrounding Xiyan Pavilion disciples were all stunned. They thought that if the monarch dared to fight with this man in white, he would have a chance to win, but he did not expect that he would lose in the end.

Everyone at this time did not know that this was deliberately performed by Yue Feng and Zhu Bajie.

“Fengtao!” After a few seconds, the pavilion master reacted and walked over quickly. He supported Yue Feng with his jade hand, and asked with great concern, “How are you? Are you okay?”

At the same time, there were many young disciples, They also gathered around, each with a worried look on their faces.

Only Yu Wenyan, standing there, looked at Yue Feng in a complicated way, his delicate face did not fluctuate at all.

Yue Feng was in midair, talking to Zhu Bajie secretly, but Yu Wenyan didn't see it either.

But in Yu Wenyan's heart, this Feng Tao is obviously of average strength, but suddenly it has become so strong, it is really suspicious.

call!

Facing the concern of the pavilion master and the surrounding female disciples, Yue Feng showed a smile, shook his head and said, "I'm fine!"

Immediately, Yue Feng reminded the pavilion owner: "This person is very strong, I am not an opponent, you guys Be careful." The

pavilion master bit his lip and nodded.

Whoosh!

And at this moment, while everyone's attention was on Yue Feng, Zhu Bajie flashed and rushed directly to Su Qingyan.

popping.

In the next second, Zhu Bajie shot like electricity and hit several acupoints on Su Qingyan's body.

In an instant, Su Qingyan's delicate body trembled, unable to move, she was shocked and angry: "You…what are you doing?"

At this moment, Su Qingyan was very flustered, and she never thought that this man in white, Suddenly he will attack himself.

"Haha.."

Zhu Bajie smiled and put on a lewd look: "Aiya, this beauty is truly magnificent, even the gods can't match your style, so many beauties, only you make me old Zhu Xinxin, come with me, haha…" The

voice fell, Zhu Bajie grabbed Su Qingyan, and at the same time, he greeted Xu Qingyi who was not far away, and quickly flew into the distance.

Yes, what Zhu Bajie just did was exactly Yue Feng's plan.

Yue Feng's plan was very simple. He pretended to lose to Zhu Bajie and looked injured to attract the attention of everyone in Xiyan Pavilion. Then Zhu Bajie attacked Su Qingyan and took her away.

To be honest, Yue Feng didn't want to be so troublesome, but he couldn't. Under Duan Yu's provocation, Su Qingyan hated herself very much. If she revealed her true identity, not only would Su Qingyan not go with her, she might even resist.

More importantly, this is the main altar of Xiyan Pavilion. Once the situation gets too messy, I'm afraid that if I join forces with Zhu Bajie, they may not be able to successfully take Su Qingyan away.

Therefore, Yue Feng thought about it, only this method was the safest.

All this happened too fast, and when everyone in Xiyan Pavilion reacted, the three Zhu Bajie had disappeared from sight.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was extremely excited.

It was successful, Qingyan was taken away by Zhu Bajie, and he finally had no worries.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2151-2160

Chapter 2151

Swish!

Yu Wenyan's face was instantly ugly. Seeing Zhu Bajie grab Su Qingyan and leave, she was extremely annoyed.

The establishment of Xiyan Pavilion over the years has always been an existence that people fear and yearn for in the arena, but now it is a shame that a man has taken people away in front of everyone's eyes.

"Quick!" At this time, the pavilion master looked anxious, and while supporting Yue

Feng, he instructed the surrounding disciples: "Quickly catch up with that person and save Miss Qingyan."

, the pavilion master also regarded his friends as his own. At this time, seeing Su Qingyan being taken away, he was very anxious.

At this time, the pavilion owner did not know that Yue Feng did this on purpose.

"Yes, Pavilion Master!" The disciples responded and were about to pursue, but Yu Wenyan stopped them.

"No need!"

Yu Wenyan said lightly, with a deep smile on her beautiful face: "This Su Qingyan has not started the introductory ceremony yet, and she is not a member of our Xiyan Pavilion. We don't matter."

Seriously, Yu Wenyan was annoyed at first when Su Qingyan was taken away, but thinking of Feng Tao's suspiciousness, Yu Wenyan decided to ignore it for now.

Now, the most important thing is to figure out Feng Tao's identity.

Uh…

Hearing this, the pavilion master and the surrounding disciples were stunned.

Yue Feng frowned secretly.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Nima, this Yu Wenyan is not only decisive, but also cruel. Before, Su Qingyan had been asked to join Xiyan Pavilion, but now it doesn't matter.

However, Yue Feng didn't bother to care about these. Anyway, Su Qingyan had successfully left, so he didn't have to worry about anything.

"Fengtao!"

However, at this moment, Yu Wenyan came slowly and looked at Yue Feng with a half-smiling smile: "Your confidante was taken away, are you in no hurry?"

Yuwen said this. Yan's eyes flickered, as if to see through Yue Feng.

"Hurry up!"

Yue Feng smiled bitterly and responded, "But what's the use of being in a hurry? I was shocked by that person's internal force, and you, Your Highness, refuse to help, so I can't do anything about it.

" , continue to pretend." Yu Wenyan sneered, and his tone became gloomy: "The strength of that person just now is above the realm of tribulation, and you, but a person in the realm of Martial Emperor, actually fought with him for internal strength, fighting so hard. It's been a long time, it's very suspicious."

After speaking, Yu Wenyan's eyes became sharp: "You hid your strength before, didn't you? And your name is not Fengtao, right? Say, who are you?"

Shuh!

When the voice fell, whether it was the pavilion master or the surrounding female disciples, their eyes were focused on Yue Feng, and their hearts were extremely surprised.

Yes, the lord said it well. I thought this Feng Tao was just a doctor with excellent medical skills. I didn't expect that his strength was so strong, and his identity was indeed suspicious.

Especially the pavilion master, staring at Yue Feng, a heart beating faster.

This Feng Tao, not only has excellent medical skills, but also has extremely high attainments in calligraphy. Now his real strength is so strong…

With so many skills, how could he be an unknown person?

Who is he?

“Your Highness!”

Yue Feng smiled slightly, and responded very relaxedly: “I said it before, my name is Feng Tao, and I am a pawn in the Jianghu. Why are you so interested in my identity?”

At this time, Yue Feng had a leisurely expression on his face. , don’t panic at all.

Even if Yu Wenyan doubts herself, she has no evidence in her hand, and if she doesn’t let go, she can’t do anything about it.

Yue Feng thought about it, and when he found an opportunity, he left directly.

“You’re not telling the truth, are you?” Yu Wenyan lost his patience and said coldly, “Aren’t you afraid that I will kill you?”

Chapter 2152

Nima!

Yue Feng is also a little hot, this Yu Wenyan, his brain is really a muscle, it is endless.

The next second, Yue Feng chuckled and said lightly, “Your Highness, if you really want to do something, you may not be able to beat me. If you don’t believe me, we can discuss it.”

Yue Feng was annoyed by Yu Wenyan’s question. Anyway, Su Qing The cigarette has already left, and I am too lazy to put it on.

Of course, Yue Feng was not impulsive and wanted to discuss with Yu Wenyan, but he wanted to take the opportunity to leave Xiyan Pavilion while they were fighting.

Whoa!

As soon as these words came out, there was an uproar in the audience, and all the disciples stared at Yue Feng, speechless.

“This…”

“What’s wrong with Fengtao? You want to turn against the lord?”

“The lord just asked him about his identity, but he is so sensitive. It seems that there is something wrong.” During the

discussion, Yan Yue couldn’t help but come out. , sneered at Yue Feng: “Fengtao, you are not too timid, but you dare to speak up and contradict your lord?” After speaking, Yanyue could

n’t hide her contempt, and continued: “Don’t forget, your monarch’s identity is The Lord gave you, without the Lord, you are nothing.”

Yue Feng chuckled, too lazy to pay attention to her.

Feeling Yue Feng’s indifference, Yan Yue felt humiliated and her body trembled with anger.

Immediately, Yan Yue said to Yu Wenyan: “Respected lord, this Feng Tao is a villain, relying on his relationship with the pavilion lord, he doesn’t take you seriously at all, and completely forgets the favor you gave him. , How could such an ungrateful person be good to the pavilion master in the future? How could it be possible to do things for Xiyan Pavilion wholeheartedly?” The

voice fell, and many young disciples nodded.

“Yeah, the villain has been arrogant, and he has been arrogant in just a few days?”

“According to me, this person is not only suspicious, but also not very good.” “I beg

the Lord to order and take this person down.”

The discussion kept coming, Yu Wenyan had a cold and pretty face, and did not respond.

In the hearts of everyone, they believed that Yue Feng was relying on the relationship of the pavilion master to talk to Yu Wenyan like this. If he really wanted to fight, he could not be the opponent of the honored master.

The pavilion master on the side bit his lip tightly, and his heart was in chaos.

What happened to this wind wave? He turned against Yu Wenyan as soon as he disagreed…

Just to avoid the question of identity, does he really want to fight with Yu Wenyan?

“Fengtao!”

Finally, Yu Wenyan reacted and sneered at Yue Feng: “What did you just say? You want to compete with this deity? You also said that I might not be your opponent? Well, very good, then let’s try Try.”

Om!

The voice fell, and a powerful breath burst out from Yu Wenyan's body. In an instant, the calm lake water set off waves of waves, and the surrounding air seemed to be distorted.

The breath of the Tribulation Realm made people panic.

However, Yue Feng did not panic at all, and nodded with a smile: "Okay."

Since he stopped pretending, there is nothing to worry about.

Saying that, Yue Feng turned his head to look at the pavilion master: "Pavilion Lord, I will have a good discussion with the Honorable Lord, I hope you don't interfere, okay?"

A few days ago, Yue Feng took advantage of Yu Wenyan to bathe and planned to leave, but was caught by The Pavilion Master's Heavenly Feather Needle was given, and Yue Feng still remembers that feeling until now, and he did not dare to act rashly after that because he was afraid of the Pavilion Master's Heavenly Feather Needle.

Now, to fight with Yu Wenyan, the pavilion master must not interfere. After all, the Heavenly Feather Needle of the Pavilion Master was so fast that it was hard to guard against.

"Okay!" The

pavilion master bit his lip lightly and nodded.

Feng Tao said it all, just to discuss with Yu Wenyan, the two should not be too stiff.

At this time, the pavilion master still didn't know that Yue Feng's discussion was fake. The real purpose was to leave when he wanted to fight with Yu Wenyan.

call!

Seeing this scene, the surrounding disciples all retreated into the distance.

For a while, the audience was silent, almost audible needles falling.

Yue Feng and Yu Wenyan stood opposite each other by the lake, the atmosphere was dignified, and the pressured people couldn't breathe.

Chapter 2153

"Respected Lord!"

At this moment, a female disciple walked quickly from a distance, and whispered a few words in Yu Wenyan's ear.

This female disciple was the one that Yu Wenyan sent out to investigate Su Qingyan's identity two days ago. Also Yu Wenyan's cronies.

Swish!

After listening to the female disciple's report, Yu Wenyan's body was shocked in an instant, and he couldn't hide the shock in his heart: "The woman who was just captured by the man is the Sect Master Wenzong of Dongao Continent? Or the woman of Yue Feng?

" Yu Wenyan suddenly thought of something, and his eyes locked on Yue Feng: "You care so much about Su Qingyan, don't tell me…you are Yue Feng?

"

Seeing Yu Wenyan revealing his true identity at once, Yue Feng was stunned.

This Yu Wenyan was really amazing, knowing Su Qingyan's identity, he immediately guessed who he was.

Two seconds later, Yue Feng reacted and said with a smile, "Not bad!" When the

voice fell, Yue Feng stretched out his hand, wiped off the Yi Rongsan on his face, and returned to his original appearance.

I saw that that ordinary face suddenly became angular, and it was indescribably handsome and stylish.

Whoa!

In an instant, both the pavilion master and the female disciples trembled, staring blankly at Yue Feng, speechless.

This… is this person Yue Feng?

It was the famous figure who moved the continent of Kyushu. Some time ago, the person who repelled the Beiying army, the Sect Master of Tianmen, the Emperor of Xi Cang…

At this moment, the air above the entire holy lake seemed to be stagnant.

Especially the pavilion master, looking at Yue Feng, his delicate body trembled…

It turns out… he is the famous Yue Feng in Kyushu!

Thinking about it, the pavilion master's heart beat faster.

Speaking of which, after seeing Yue Feng's calligraphy, the pavilion master knew that this man was extraordinary, but he never thought that his origins would be so big.

The Sect Master of Tianmen, the hero of the Earth Round Continent, the Emperor of Xi Cang, with so many titles, is not something ordinary people can achieve.

call!

Yan Yue, who was not far away, was trembling even more, staring blankly at Yue Feng, full of shock.

Total shock.

This… This person turned out to be Yue Feng from Megatron Kyushu?

And he himself is against him everywhere.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Yu Wenyan finally reacted, his eyes were fixed on Yue Feng, and he gritted his teeth and said, "It's really you, today, you can't leave Xiyan Pavilion alive."

When he said this, Yuwen Yan's tone was extremely cold, and there was a strong killing intent in his eyes.

At the Famous Sword Villa, he was defeated in public by Yue Feng, which was an indelible humiliation in Yu Wenyan's heart. Two days ago, he was peeking at his bath, and Yu Wenyan was even more furious.

hum!

The voice fell, and a powerful breath filled Yu Wenyan's body! Immediately, he raised his jade hand and hit Yue Feng with a palm!

"Sister, don't…"

Seeing this scene, the pavilion master couldn't help but exclaimed, extremely anxious.

Although it was the first time I saw Yue Feng, the pavilion owner had a strong reputation for him, and the pavilion owner at this time could clearly feel that Yue Feng's true strength was very powerful. suffer.

Ha ha!

This woman, Yu Wenyan, has a really pungent personality.

Seeing Yu Wenyan slapped with a palm, Yue Feng chuckled lightly, without panic at all, then quickly rushed up, raised his hand and collided with Yu Wenyan's palms!

clang!

Just hear a loud bang! At the moment when the two palms collided, a tyrannical fluctuation of internal force swept the Quartet!

Seeing Yu Wenyan groaning, her delicate body suddenly trembled in mid-air, and she stepped back dozens of meters! And Yue Feng, just a few meters back, quickly stabilized his figure!

Chapter 2154

Obviously, with this palm down, Yue Feng has the upper hand!

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, both the pavilion master and the surrounding female disciples were all shocked.

This Yue Feng's strength is actually so strong?

No, this Yue Feng is just Martial Emperor, and Yu Wenyan's strength is to cross the Tribulation Realm! The cultivation realm is higher than that of Yue Feng, but in this palm, Yue Feng has the upper hand?

At this time, everyone still doesn't know that Yue Feng is practicing the Pure Yang Sutra, and his internal strength is extremely strong. Moreover, he is only one step away from Transcending Tribulation Realm!

call!

At this time, Yu Wenyan was also shocked and angry. She thought that when Yue Feng was able to defeat her in Mingjian Villa before, it was because of Fang Tianhuaji's power. With that palm just now, Yu Wenyan clearly sensed that Yue Feng's inner strength was pure and not under his own.

Under the shock, Yu Wenyan was extremely embarrassed and shouted at Yue Fengjiao: "Yue Feng, even if your inner strength is pure, don't think about leaving safely today! No matter what today, this deity will take your dog's life!"

"Okay ! Ah! I'll wait and see!" Yue Feng smiled slightly, his tone full of ridicule.

To be honest, Yue Feng didn't think about fighting, and left as soon as he had the chance, but he felt Yu Wenyan's deep hatred for him, and Yue Feng changed his mind.

A woman with such a strong character must completely destroy her self-confidence. If she is left alone, it will be a huge hidden danger.

After all, this Yu Wenyan is not only the lord of Xiyan Pavilion, but also the leader of the Huanyin Sect, with an extraordinary identity.

“Suffer to death!”

Yu Wenyan was too lazy to talk nonsense, he gave a coquettish shout, flipped his jade hand over, and slapped Yue Feng again!

“Oh!” Yue Feng didn’t panic at all, but instead laughed and teased : “Your lord is going to kill me. You look so beautiful, but your heart is so cruel, how can you marry in the future?” The wind directly greeted it.

Swish!

Hearing Yue Feng’s ridicule, Yu Wenyan’s delicate face suddenly turned red, and his heart was full of shame and anger. However, Yue Feng was so ridiculed, how could he bear it?

Bang bang bang…

The two of them were in mid-air, constantly shuttled to each other, bursting with breath vibrations, Yu Wenyan was a little confident at first, but after a few rounds, it felt wrong.

Shocked!

what happened? This Yue Feng’s realm is lower than his own, but he can’t suppress him?

At this time, Yu Wenyan didn’t know yet, although Yue Feng was in the realm of Martial Emperor, but because of the pure yang scriptures he cultivated, his inner strength was pure, and if he burst out with all his strength, it would be enough to fight against the transcendence realm!

call!

Seeing this scene, the pavilion master and middle disciple on the ground were all heartbroken, and they couldn’t be nervous.

This Yue Feng is so difficult to deal with, it is a little difficult for the Lord to defeat him!

Especially the pavilion master, biting his lip tightly, looking at the two figures in the air, his beautiful face was full of anxiety, and his heart was extremely complicated.

At this time, the pavilion owner was very entangled. He wanted Yu Wenyan to win, but he did not want to see Yue Feng lose.

Although I have only been in contact with him for a few days, after seeing Yue Feng's medical skills and calligraphy, the pavilion owner was deeply attracted by his charisma, and when he knew his true identity just now, the pavilion owner was not only shocked, but also a little fascinated.

Seriously, with a presence like Yue Feng, any woman who sees him can't stop his charm. Including the patriarch.

In the pavilion master's heart, a person like Yue Feng is the most ideal friend and ally. At this time, seeing Yu Wenyan and him fighting fiercely in mid-air, endlessly dying, can you be in a hurry?

Click.

Just when the pavilion master was secretly anxious, Yu Wenyan in mid-air, clutching the ever-changing life-threatening box, exploded completely. I saw that streaks of cold light shot out from the ever-changing life-threatening box and came straight towards Yue Feng.

Those cold beams are the sharp blades in the ever-changing life-threatening box. Like the pavilion master's Tianyu needle, each one is made of purple gold cold iron, extremely sharp, and smashes iron like mud.

Dozens of cold beams erupted, and all the air was torn apart.

Nima!

It's not over, is it?

Seeing Yu Wenyan's ultimate move, Yue Feng was furious. You know, Yue Feng seems to go all out, but in fact, he has always been merciful to Yu Wenyan.

"Crack!" In the

next second, with a crisp sound, Fang Tianhuaji was held tightly by Yue Feng.

Chapter 2155

As soon as Fang Tianhua's halberd came out, a wave of endless fighting spirit suddenly erupted from Yue Feng's body, and the air seemed to be filled with a bloody aura.

Fang Tian painted a halberd?

Yu Wenyan bit his lip tightly, looking at Fang Tianhuaji, his delicate face showed a bit of fear, but for the sake of shame, Yu Wenyan was heartbroken, accelerated his speed, and fought fiercely with Yue Feng.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, the pavilion master and the disciples below were all trembling, and couldn't help gasping for air.

What a powerful suffocation.

Could it be… Yue Feng is holding the famous Fang Tian Hua Ji?

In shock, everyone present broke into a cold sweat for Yu Wenyan.

Especially the pavilion master, the beautiful face is full of anxiety.

Although Yu Wenyan broke out with all his strength, Fang Tianhuaji, who faced Yue Feng, was probably not his opponent…

In a blink of an eye, half an hour had passed, and Yu Wenyan, relying on the ever-changing life-killing box, used a lot of stunts, but Still unable to suppress Yue Feng.

"Sister!" At this moment, Yu Wenyan was a little anxious, and shouted at the pavilion owner: "This thief Yue Feng is not only cunning, but also very difficult to deal with, come and help!"

Yes, Yu Wenyan has a arrogant personality, if it is normal , will never ask for help, but in order to kill Yue Feng, he can't care about so much.

What the hell!

Hearing this, Yue Feng's face changed greatly.

To be honest, Yue Feng is not afraid of Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master joining forces. The only thing he is afraid of is the pavilion owner's Tianyu needle. You must know that the feather needles that day were as fine as dust and as fast as lightning, which completely caught people off guard.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked closely at the pavilion master below, his mind quickly turned, thinking about countermeasures.

"Sister!"

Just when Yue Feng was secretly worried, he saw the pavilion master biting his lip lightly, and his beautiful face was very hesitant.

The next second, the pavilion master said softly to Yu Wenyan: “Don’t fight, I’ll take a look at this matter, let’s just forget it.”

When he said this, the pavilion owner’s eyes were complicated, and he did not look at Yu Wenyan.

At this time, the pavilion master was full of admiration for Yue Feng, and really didn’t want to do anything with him.

What?

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan’s body trembled, and his eyes were fixed on the pavilion master, thinking that he had heard it wrong, and it was difficult to be confident.

He and her are the same sister, but she is unwilling to help?

The next second, Yu Wenyan understood something, and his body trembled with anger: “Sister, this Yue Feng is just a bastard, you won’t really fall in love with him, right?”

Yu Wenyan thought of something, her delicate face With a bit of a wry smile: “Yes, the two of you are already married, and you are forgiven for not wanting to hurt him.”

Until now, Yu Wenyan still believes that the pavilion owner has a relationship with Yue Feng. .

“No…” The

pavilion master’s face turned red all of a sudden, and then he reacted and explained anxiously: “I really don’t have him…” Before he

finished speaking, he saw a sudden change in the air. Sudden.

Whoosh!

Seeing Yue Feng turn around, taking advantage of the opportunity of Yu Wenyan’s dialogue with the pavilion owner, he quickly flew into the distance.

While flying, Yue Feng did not forget to look back at Yu Wenyan and teased with a smile: “Your Highness, I still have something to do, so I won’t accompany you. outside.

Swish!

Seeing this, Yuwen’s flaming body trembled, and his eyes were full of anger.

“Run?” The

next second, Yu Wenyan snorted: “I said, you don’t want to leave alive today.” The voice fell, Yu Wenyan’s figure rose up, and quickly chased towards Yue Feng.

At this time, Yu Wenyan has lost his mind. This Yue Feng has repeatedly humiliated himself in public. If he is allowed to run away under his nose today, what will he lose face?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2156-2160

Chapter 2156

“Sister, don’t!”

Seeing this scene, the pavilion master trembled and hurriedly stopped, but it was too late. Seeing Yu Wenyan chasing Yue Feng, he has disappeared from sight.

“Quick, catch up quickly.” The pavilion master stomped his feet in a hurry and shouted at the surrounding disciples.

“It’s the pavilion master!” The disciples reacted, urging their figures and chasing in the direction of the two.

On the other side, Yue Feng flew for a few minutes, only to feel that the distance between Yu Wenyan and himself was getting closer and closer, and he was about to catch up!

Although Yu Wenyan couldn’t compete with Yue Feng’s internal strength, but after all, he was in the realm of tribulation, and his speed was very fast.

However, at this time, Yue Feng was not flustered at all, but rather helpless.

This Yu Wenyan is too persistent, which is really a headache.

call!

Muttering in his heart, seeing a bare hillside in front of him, Yue Feng took a deep breath, tapped the ground with his toes, and stopped.

At the same time, outside the forest, Yu Wenyan also stopped, and looked at Yue Feng coldly: “Don’t run away?” His tone was cold, revealing deep resentment.

Ugh!

Yue Feng sighed lightly and looked at Yu Wenyan with a smile: “Why should I run away when there are beautiful women chasing?”

After speaking, Yue Feng's face showed a bit of playfulness and continued: "Yu Wenyan, you are chasing after. I'm chasing so closely, do you like me and want to take me back to Xiyan Pavilion to be your man? If so, you can just say it directly, it doesn't have to be so laborious." The

voice fell, Yue Feng smiled.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Swish!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan's face was extremely red, and he said: "A dog's mouth can't spit out ivory, you are a scourge if you keep it, I have to kill you today!"

Yue Feng, this bastard, has already reached this point. At this point, he even teased himself with a smile on his face, and it would not be a pity to die 10,000 times.

"Kill me?"

Yue Feng laughed and shook his head: "I advise you to give up. Although you are in the tribulation realm, you are not my opponent! Go back obediently!"

"Bah!"

Seeing Yue Fengyi With a confident face, Yu Wenyan couldn't help spit, and said coldly: "Yue Feng, don't be complacent, don't think I can't kill you!"

"Om!"

At this moment, Yu Wenyan slowly lifted up. Hand, a strong internal force fluctuation, surging between heaven and earth.

"Shengxu Divine Art."

Yu Wenyan's red lips opened slightly, and four cold words slowly came out of her mouth.

The next moment, the air suddenly split in front of her! A black vortex appeared around her! Those black vortices were obviously transformed by internal force.

Shengxu Divine Art is Yuwenyan's stunt to press the bottom of the box. Unless it is a last resort, it will not be used. Because it consumes too much internal energy, it will take a month to recover if used once, but Yuwenyan can't care about killing Yue Feng today. So much!

Buzz!

In a short blink of an eye, hundreds of black vortices suddenly oscillated. It was a sunny day, and suddenly it became dark. Then those black vortices formed a terrifying whirlwind and flew to Yue Feng in an instant!

“Yue Feng, kill me!” Yu Wenyan shouted coldly.

Whoosh!

The huge black whirlwind swirls the world, and the speed is really too fast. In the blink of an eye, it has already swallowed Yue Feng.

What the hell!

Yue Feng was shocked, Yu Wenyan was crazy.

He knew that every expert who crossed the tribulation realm had the stunt of pressing the bottom of the box. He never imagined that in order to kill him, Yu Wenyan in front of him would release his stunt of pressing the bottom of the box, and this skill was so terrifying!

Seriously, in the blink of an eye, the sweat on Yue Feng’s face fell down!

“Nine Dragons Ascension!”

At this critical moment, Yue Feng did not hesitate, his inner strength exploded and he roared loudly.

In an instant, a terrifying aura permeated from Yue Feng’s body, and then, nine golden dragons roared out to meet the huge black whirlwind.

Nine Dragons Ascension to Heaven is a skill that Yue Feng first learned as a cultivator. After more than ten years, this skill has become a perfect skill.

boom!

The nine golden dragons collided with the black whirlwind, and a terrifying aura vibrated, and the strong aura dissipated, making the area within a kilometer radius gloomy, like the end of the world.

Chapter 2157

saw that Yue Feng was standing there unscathed. This move, Nine Dragons Ascension to Heaven, successfully blocked Yu Wenyan’s stunt.

What?

Seeing this scene, Yu Wenyan's body trembled and was extremely shocked.

Total shock.

His strongest stunts have been displayed, yet he still hasn't successfully killed Yue Feng?

Rumbling…

Just when Yu Wenyan was in shock, suddenly, there was a burst of violent roars and vibrations from the hillside under his feet. Then, the hillside suddenly collapsed, revealing a large pit with a diameter of several hundred meters.

Obviously, the bottom of this bare hillside is empty. Just now, Yu Wenyan and Yue Feng competed for stunts, and the terrifying aura that erupted caused the landslide.

Hula….

The incident happened suddenly, both Yue Feng and Yu Wenyan's expressions changed, and they fell directly before they could react.

Huhu…

The wind whistled in his ears, Yue Feng's body kept falling, and he was secretly surprised.

Yue Feng saw that the steaming under the deep pit was actually a huge underground cave, with an underground magma river flowing slowly.

No wonder there is not a single tree bare on the entire hillside. It turns out that there is magma underneath.

But what makes Yue Feng relax is that this underground magma river does not cover the entire bottom, and there are many places to stand.

Boom!

After more than ten seconds, Yue Feng's feet had already touched the ground. Although he was prepared, inertia still made Yue Feng stagger back ten steps.

Stabilizing his figure, Yue Feng hurriedly looked at the environment in front of him, and saw that the cave was very deep, winding and extending, and he didn't know where it led.

Looking at the top of the head, it is tens of thousands of meters high. Just now, Yue Feng used his skills to block Yu Wenyan's stunt, which consumed a lot of internal energy, and it was difficult to fly up.

Nima, today is really unlucky, not to mention being entangled by a crazy woman like Yu Wenyan, and falling into such a ghost place.

To be honest, Yue Feng has the cold fire of white lotus and is not afraid of this underground magma at all, but in this unfamiliar environment, he is also very depressed.

Whoosh.

It was at this time that I heard a movement above my head, and I saw Yu Wenyan's pretty face pale and fell down.

At this moment, Yue Feng could clearly feel that Yu Wenyan was incomparably weak, and it was obvious that the 'Sacred Ruins Divine Art' just now used up his internal energy.

In such a state, if you fall to the ground, you will not die or be disabled.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng didn't hesitate, ran over quickly and hugged Yu Wenyan in his arms.

Although Yu Wenyan always wanted to put him to death, Yue Feng was kind-hearted and could not bear to see her disappear.

call!

smell good.

Softly into his arms, Yue Feng couldn't help sighing, and then looked at Yu Wenyan with a smile: "Yu Wenyan, I didn't lie to you, it would be a pity if a beautiful woman like you fell to her death like this!"

Slap!

As soon as the words fell, Yu Wenyan's pretty face was flushed red, and his eyes were almost bursting with fire, and then, a slap slapped over without warning.

Nima!

Yue Feng covered his face, looking depressed, and at the same time holding back his fire.

I saved you, but if you don't appreciate it, you still beat people? It is incomprehensible.

"Yue Feng, you rogue bastard, even if the deity falls to his death, don't let you save it!" Yu Wenyan said coldly, with disgust and contempt flashing in his eyes.

When the words fell, Yu Wenyan struggled to escape from Yue Feng's embrace.

hiss!

The next second, Yu Wenyan looked around at the surrounding environment, and suddenly his body trembled.

This… is actually an underground cave? And an underground magma river?

"Yu Wenyan!"

At this moment, Yue Feng said lightly: "I know, the reason you hate me so much is because I was in the famous sword villa before, sabotaged your plan, and let you lose in front of many people. I saved face, but I saved your life just now, and we have settled our grievances!"

After speaking, Yue Feng looked at the huge cave in front of him and continued: "This place is very complicated, and it is so hot, we can It's hard to say if you can't go out, let's have your destiny!"

Chapter 2158 The

voice fell, and Yue Feng walked straight forward.

After being in the rivers and lakes for so many years, Yue Feng is calm when he encounters problems. He firmly believes that the huge cave in front of him is deep and long, and there must be a way out.

Yu Wenyan bit his lip, did not respond, and followed slowly.

Yue Feng guessed right, Yu Wenyan just performed a stunt and exhausted her internal strength. At this time, there is no doubt that ordinary people, with her current state, it is difficult to go out alone, so she can only follow Yue Feng.

The two walked one after the other, following the underground magma river, slowly moving forward. In the magma river, fire rose, and the entire cave was filled with an extremely scorching aura.

Yue Feng has a cold white lotus in his body, and this scorching aura has no effect on him at all.

As for Yu Wenyan, his internal strength was exhausted, and he could endure it forcibly at first, but gradually, he couldn't hold it anymore. The delicate face was extremely red, and the delicate body was dripping with sweat. Yu Wenyan is the strength to cross the Tribulation Realm, but there is too much magma around, like a sea of fire, and the magma here is extraordinarily hot. Rao is her strength to cross the Tribulation Realm, and it won't last long.

"Hey!"

Seeing Yue Feng's expression as usual, Yu Wenyan couldn't help but be curious and asked, "Yue Feng, why are you okay?"

At this time, Yu Wenyan didn't know that Yue Feng had a cold white lotus in his body. , thinking that he has cultivated a special technique and is not afraid of flames.

"This…"

Seeing her curious look, Yue Feng smiled slightly and said, "I have white lotus cold fire, ordinary fire, and can't hurt me at all!" As

he said, Yue Feng raised his hand, I saw a white flame jump out.

What?

Seeing Bai Lian's cold fire, Yu Wenyan's body trembled, and her flushed face was full of shock.

He actually has Bailian cold fire? You must know that Bailian Lenghuo is the number one abnormal fire in the world. It has the characteristics of swallowing other abnormal fires. For thousands of years, I don't know how many cultivators have tried to merge with Bailian Lenghuo, but they ended up dying tragically.

And this Yue Feng in front of him, quite a bastard, can actually merge with the cold fire of Bailian? It's really blind.

Thinking to himself, Yu Wenyan bit his lip, resentful.

Haha…

Seeing her reaction, Yue Feng felt indescribably happy. He deliberately showed Bailian's coldness, that is, to be arrogant and flamboyant.

Don't you want me to die? But not only can I not die, but in this harsh environment, I can still take it easy.

Are you angry?

This Yu Wenyan, who usually has a arrogant and arrogant attitude, just now fought to the death against himself, Yue Feng wanted to stimulate her and attack her arrogance.

Yu Wenyan was depressed and stopped talking.

However, Yu Wenyan couldn't stand the heat wave that was constantly invading around him. He was dripping with sweat, and the sweat completely soaked his clothes.

hiss!

Yue Feng looked at Yu Wenyan, his eyes straightened. She was so sexy right now.

"Yue Feng, you! Close your dog's eyes!" At this moment, aware of Yue Feng's gaze, Yu Wenyan's pretty face changed, she was extremely embarrassed and scolded.

Close the dog's eyes?

It's okay for Yu Wenyan not to say this. After saying this, Yue Feng looked at her without blinking.

I have to say, this Yu Wenyan's figure is really tight.

"You!" Yu Wenyan's face was extremely blushing. She regretted it. If she knew this, she shouldn't have been chasing after him.

Well now, not only has he exhausted his internal strength and fell into this underground melting hole, he was also taken advantage of by Yue Feng.

Haha…

Yue Feng looked at her with a smile. After watching for a while, he laughed and said, "Why are you excited, you think I see you as admiring your figure, I am wondering whether to use white lotus or not. Leng Huo, come to help you block the heat around you, since you are so disgusted with me, then forget it."

With that, Yue Feng deliberately put away Bai Lian Leng Huo.

Yes, at that moment just now, Yue Feng really thought so, but seeing Yu Wenyan's proud face, he deliberately teased her.

Chapter 2159

"You!" Yuwen is so arrogant!

This Yue Feng, obviously just looking at himself, but he is still righteous, and he is a good boy when he gets cheap. It's really hateful.

The next second, Yu Wenyan calmed down, looked at Yue Feng, bit his lip and said, “Is what you just said true? Bailian Lenghuo, can you really help me resist

the heat?” Looking forward to it.

If you can do this, you don’t have to be so uncomfortable!

“Of course!” Yue Feng smiled slightly: “You said it yourself, the cold white lotus fire can devour other strange fires, and these ordinary flames are naturally no problem. As long as I am around you and deploy a barrier with the cold white lotus fire, you You don’t have to endure the scorching pain.”

Yu Wenyan said quickly, “Then hurry up, why are you talking so much?”

Haha…

Yue Feng smiled, then looked at her seriously: “Say That’s it, but you keep killing me, why should I help you?”

Shua!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan’s face turned even redder, lowered his head and said softly, “You…. Didn’t you say just now that we have cleared our grievances? Are you going to die?”

When he said this , Yu Wenyan’s delicate face reveals deep complexity.

To be honest, I begged Yue Feng to help, Yu Wenyan felt ten thousand reluctance in his heart, but there was no way, this heat wave in the air was really uncomfortable.

“Well…”

Yue Feng pretended to ponder, then nodded with a smile: “Okay, since you said so, then I will help you, but I have one condition!”

“What condition?” Yu Wenyan asked without thinking.

Yue Feng showed a smile, leaned up on purpose, and looked at Yu Wenyan with a smile: “Please beg me, maybe I will help you if I soften my heart!”

“You…”

Yu Wenyan’s delicate body trembled, Angrily stomping his feet: “You are clearly falling into the trap and taking advantage of people’s danger! I want to beg you, dream!”

When he said this, Yu Wenyan was ashamed and angry!

Yu Wenyan bit his lip, scolding Yue Feng hundreds of times in his heart!

Yue Feng said with a smile: “Well, since you don’t want to, forget it!”

After saying that, Yue Feng shrugged, his face was indifferent, but looking at Yu Wenyan’s eyes, it was full of teasing.

Yu Wenyan bit his lip, annoyed.

This Yue Feng is too jerk, knowing that he is about to be unable to hold on, so he deliberately made such an unreasonable request.

How could the dignified Master of Xiyan Pavilion, the leader of the Huanyin Sect, be soft to him?

Thinking to himself, Yu Wenyan gritted his teeth secretly, trying to resist the scorching aura around him with willpower.

However, after more than ten seconds, Yu Wenyan’s whole body was flushed red, and there was a hint of pain on his delicate face.

Apparently it’s going to be overwhelmed.

Whoosh!

At this time, the two of them had reached the depths of the cave, and they saw that the underground magma river had widened a lot, and the pervading heat was even more intense.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng said with a smile: “Honorable lord, don’t hold on any longer. If you continue, you will die from dehydration, or you will be roasted into a mummified corpse alive.”

With that said, Yue Feng looked serious and continued: “Besides, I just asked you to beg me, I didn’t want you to be my woman, and there’s no one else here, why are you so stubborn? In your heart, dignity is more important than your own life?”

Shua!

At this moment, Yu Wenyan’s beautiful face was instantly bloodless!

She bit her lip tightly, Yue Feng said it well, her internal strength was exhausted, she couldn’t stand the scorching environment in front of her, she couldn’t stand it!

Chapter 2160

“Yue Feng…” At this moment, Yu Wenyan bit his lip, walked slowly to Yue Feng, lowered his head, very shy.

“Yue Feng, I beg you…” The voice was so small that you couldn’t hear it if you didn’t listen carefully.

She never dreamed that one day she would plead for this bastard! I never thought that I would be so humble in front of this bastard!

“What?”

Yue Feng pretended to be unable to hear: “What did you say? I can’t hear you.”

Having said this, Yue Feng took out his ears and looked down at Yu Wenyan.

Yu Wenyan’s tender body trembled. She bit her lip so hard that she almost bleed.

“I… I beg you…” Yu Wenyan bit his lip tightly and whispered.

When she said this, Yu Wenyan lowered her head, did not look at Yue Feng, her delicate face was extremely red, you must know that Yue Feng was the person she hated the most, and she wanted to kill him in her dreams, and she was ashamed. But now, in front of Yue Feng, she has given up all her dignity!

“Really good.” Yue Feng said with a smile.

With a smile on his face, Yue Feng felt even more happy in his heart.

Haha…

Isn’t this Yu Wenyan very proud? On the rivers and lakes of the Yellow Sea Continent, there is no scruples. Anyone who sees them will shy away, but in front of them, haven’t they given up their dignity?

When the words fell, Yue Feng waved his hand, urging Bai Lian’s cold fire, and laying a protective film around him. It’s just that this protective layer is very small, and it is difficult to accommodate Yue Feng alone.

Swish!

Yu Wenyan’s body trembled, and his face was extremely blushing.

This Yue Feng is too jerk, he is not satisfied with taking advantage of his mouth, he deliberately made the protective film so small, if he goes over, he cannot avoid skin contact.

But if you don’t go in, you will dehydrate and die.

Thinking to himself, Yu Wenyan reluctantly accepted the reality, bit his lip, and entered Yue Feng’s protective layer.

smell good.

At this moment, Yue Feng smelled a fragrant aroma, and the whole person was fascinated. A pair of eyes couldn’t help but look at Yu Wenyan from a close distance.

I have to say, this Yu Wenyan not only looks beautiful, but also has a perfect figure.

For a time, the two were close to each other, very ambiguous. At this time, if there are other people next to him, he will definitely be surprised.

The leader of the dignified phantom sound sect, the venerable master of Xiyan Pavilion, Yu Wenyan, who was talked about in the Yellow Sea Continent, turned soft to Yue Feng?

Feeling Yue Feng’s smiling eyes, Yu Wenyan bit his lip and was about to bleed. He felt uncomfortable, but he didn’t dare to move.

If you move around, you may break away from the protective layer and be scalded by the heat wave outside.

“Yue Feng, I warn you, don’t have any unreasonable thoughts about me, otherwise, I will not let you go if I die!”

“I have unreasonable thoughts about you? This kind of woman has a strong personality, I don’t care! It’s you, you won’t take a fancy to me.”

“You…” The

two days went forward while bickering.

Finally, I don’t know how long they have walked, and suddenly, Yue Feng and Yu Wenyan walked out of the underground cave. In front of them, there was a huge pit dug by manpower.

What the hell!

At this moment, Yue Feng looked up, and his heart was shocked, and the whole person was stunned.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2161-2165

Chapter 2161 I

saw that the huge pit in front of me is several hundred meters wide. The underground magma in the giant pit gathers into a magma pool. Above the magma pool, there are huge furnaces with dozens of One, these furnaces are connected to the continuous melting and burning cold iron chain, and the other end of the cold iron chain is firmly fixed on the surrounding stone walls.

On the stone wall just south of the giant pit, there are three blood-red characters written with flying dragons and phoenixes: Casting Sword Pond!

Forging sword pool?

Seeing this, Yue Feng couldn't help but murmured in his heart.

Damn, isn't this the place where Mingjian Villa casts weapons?

It was a coincidence that this underground magma river was even connected to the place where Mingjian Villa cast weapons.

Muttering, Yue Feng even saw that in front of the dozens of huge furnaces, many people were concentrating on smelting and forging. These people wear uniform forging clothes with the logo of the famous Sword Villa on their clothes.

Yue Feng guessed it well. The Sword Casting Pond is the place where Mingjian Villa casts weapons. It is also a forbidden area that is never open to the public. Most of the top weapons in Mingjian Villa are born here.

Outside the sword-casting pool, there is the famous Sword Villa with beautiful scenery.

Famous Sword Villa passed down a few years ago, and the casting skills are extremely exquisite. Thousands of years ago, the ancestors of the Ye family, after testing, found that the fire of natural magma, the weapons forged were sharper and tougher, and a huge casting base was built here.

Swish!

Seeing the scene in front of him, Yu Wenyan also trembled, and his heart was extremely shocked.

In the next second, Yu Wenyan reacted and immediately distanced herself from Yue Feng. At this time, her face was still a bit blushing. She grabbed Yue Feng's clothes, pulled it hard, and put it on her body.

My clothes are soaked with sweat, how can I see people?

At this time, her face looked like a ripe red apple. The dignified Lord of Xiyan Pavilion, he actually stayed close to Yue Feng for so long just now.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Feeling her tenderness, Yue Feng smiled slightly, but said nothing.

“Who is it?”

At this moment, the people who were busy in the Sword Casting Pool finally found the two Yue Fengs, and they were all startled and shouted.

Whoops!

The next second, dozens of guards rushed over with long knives and surrounded Yue Feng and Yu Wenyan.

At the same time, many guards shouted for support.

“No, someone broke in!”

“Come here.”

Hearing the movement, the entire Famous Sword Villa burst into flames, and soon, he saw the patriarch Ye Xuan, with Ye Ziyi, and many elite disciples, They came quickly, and among them was Ye Ziyi’s cousin, Dong Long.

“You… Yue Feng?” Seeing Yue Feng, Ye Xuan was stunned for a moment and was taken aback. At the same time, my heart is extremely complicated.

Before, Yu Wenyan brought the disciples of the Huanyin Sect and came to besiege the Mingjian Villa. At a critical time, Yue Feng stepped up to help, and the Mingjian Villa was very grateful at that time.

However, after Yue Feng got drunk and broke into his daughter’s boudoir in the middle of the night, people’s affection for him plummeted. After that, Yue Feng suddenly disappeared. Everyone thought he was absconding in fear of crime, but unexpectedly, he appeared again.

What surprised Ye Xuan even more was that this Yue Feng not only came back, but also appeared in the Sword Casting Pond?

You must know that the Sword Casting Pool has a complex environment and is connected to the underground magma. It is difficult for ordinary people to resist such a

scorching atmosphere. In addition, the famous Sword Villa is well-guarded, so no one has been able to come here for thousands of years.

And this Yue Feng not only came in, it seemed that he was not affected by this scorching environment at all.

How did he do it?

At this time, Ye Xuan didn't know that Yue Feng had the cold fire of white lotus. This underground cave with harsh environment was an insurmountable and dangerous place for others, but it had no effect on Yue Feng.

Chapter 2162

It's him!

Ye Ziyi looked at Yue Feng, her delicate body trembled slightly, and she was speechless.

Dong Long next to him was even more shocked.

At that time, after Dong Long slandered Yue Feng, he got him drunk, then knocked Yue Feng unconscious, and sent him to Ye Ziyi's room. As a result, the people in Mingjian Villa thought that Yue Feng was drunk and wanted to defile Ye Ziyi. Later, Dong Long took the drunk Yue Feng to the famous Sword Villa, and planned to send it to the main altar of the Huanyin Sect and hand it over to Yu Wenyan for disposal. In this case, the people of Famous Sword Villa thought that Yue Feng had fled in fear of crime.

Just halfway through, Dong Long became greedy and wanted to search for treasures on Yue Feng, but he accidentally released Qiong Qi, and finally watched Qiong Qi take Yue Feng away.

At that time, when he returned to Mingjian Villa, Dong Long lied and said that Yue Feng had escaped by himself.

In Dong Long's heart, he believed that Yue Feng would never come back after leaving, but he never thought that Yue Feng would come back.

Whoa!

At the same time, other people around were also in an uproar.

"Yue Feng?"

"A few days ago, this person sneaked into the lady's room while he was drunk, and then escaped quietly. He didn't expect to dare to come back."

“There is a woman with him, so beautiful.

” , The eyes of many people couldn’t help but look at Yu Wenyan, and the eyes of many male disciples were straight.

At this time, Yu Wenyan, although wearing Yue Feng’s clothes, couldn’t hide his exquisite curves, especially his beautiful face, which was rosy under the steaming heat, like a ripe apple, indescribable. Charming and sexy.

Although Yu Wenyan is very famous in the Yellow Sea Continent, she rarely shows up, and she has been disguised as a man before, so the people present did not recognize her.

Feeling the eyes of everyone, Yu Wenyan felt uncomfortable, and he was very angry, but he didn’t dare to attack.

How can I teach these people a lesson if my internal energy is too exhausted?

“Yue Feng!”

Finally, Dong Long reacted, came out and pointed at Yue Feng and shouted: “You brazen person, how dare you come back? You honestly explained that that night, you sneaked into my cousin’s room and wanted to What are you doing?”

Said, Dong Long looked around and continued: “Yue Feng, you have helped Mingjian Villa before, we are so grateful to you and trust you, but we didn’t expect that you are a despicable villain… “The

words, righteous and awe-inspiring.

Dong Long thought about it, no matter what the purpose of Yue Feng’s return, he must pre-empt him and not let him tell the truth.

Moreover, at that time, Yue Feng was very drunk, and it was not so easy to explain.

Swish!

The voice fell, and the eyes of the people around them all converged on Yue Feng, with anger on their faces.

The innocence of the eldest lady is related to the reputation of the entire Famous Sword Villa. This Yue Feng must give an explanation.

Ye Ziyi, who was next to her, blushed instantly. Although Yue Feng didn’t do anything rude to him that night, his innocence was at stake, and any girl would be embarrassed.

Ye Xuan stood there, also staring at Yue Feng, waiting for his answer.

What?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, only to feel his head buzzing, looking at Ye Ziyi with a shy face, his whole body was covered.

I broke into Ye Ziyi's room to plot against her?

How can it be? If you do it yourself, why don't you know?

At this time, Yue Feng was extremely puzzled. He only remembered that that night, he was called by Dong Long to drink. Later, he was drunk and unconscious, and when he woke up, he was at the edge of the holy lake in Xiyan Pavilion.

correct!

After thinking about it, Yue Feng suddenly figured out that it was all Dong Long's ghost to slander himself.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng chuckled and looked at Dong Long and said, "Dong Long, I don't understand what you said. On the contrary, I want to ask you what's going on."

After that, Yue Feng recalled , continued: "I remember that after I drank with you at that time, I was very drunk, and then you knocked me out, right!"

Chapter 2163

Swish!

Hearing this, everyone's eyes suddenly turned to Dong Long, and they were extremely surprised.

He… knocked out Yue Feng?

"I…"

Facing everyone's attention, Dong Long felt a little flustered in his heart, but he quickly reacted, and sneered at Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, you really know how to quibble, you are the dignified Heaven Sect Sect Master, the Emperor of Xi Cang. , can I knock you out easily? Don't think sophistry and put the blame on me."

Said, Dong Long's mouth curled into a sneer: "Yue Feng, you are also a person with a head and face, but you dare not do things. Admit it, what kind of man?"

Nima!

Seeing him confuse right and wrong, Yue Feng suddenly became angry, but he said nothing and didn't know how to explain it.

"Haha!"

Seeing Yue Feng's silence, Dong Long was very proud and sneered: "Yue Feng, there is nothing to say, right? I think you are guilty."

Hu!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, didn't bother to pay attention to him, tilted his head to look at Ye Xuan and said seriously: "Master Ye, I really don't know what happened that night, but I guarantee by personality that I and Miss Ye are friends, absolutely I won't do anything rude to her."

"Well…"

Hearing this, Ye Xuan's stern expression softened, and he nodded: "Sect Master Yue, I naturally believe it, speaking of it. , there is something strange about this matter, and it seems that this matter needs to be investigated in detail."

As the owner of Mingjian Villa, Ye Xuan is an old man. Although he has been in contact with Yue Feng for a short time, he still feels Come out, Yue Feng is not such a person.

"Uncle!"

Dong Long became anxious all of a sudden, and shouted: "This Yue Feng is different from the outside. He is a gentleman in the open, but a villain in the dark. How can you believe his words?"

At this time, Dong Long was very nervous. .

The whole thing was planned and participated by himself, how could Ye Xuan be allowed to investigate?

In a hurry, Dong Long pointed at Yue Feng and said, "This man is daring and lecherous, and he doesn't know how many good women he has harmed behind his back."

After speaking, Dong Long turned his eyes and stared at Yu Wenyan and continued: "Everyone, look at it. , This woman is disheveled, she must have been caught by Yue Feng with despicable means."

Dong Long was very cunning, knowing that there was no evidence, it was not enough to convince everyone, so he dragged Yu Wenyan in.

After all, Yu Wenyan's image at this time was so embarrassed that it looked like he was being held hostage by Yue Feng.

At this time, Dong Long did not see that the beautiful woman in front of him was the leader of the Huan Yin Sect who controlled his life and death. Although Dong Long is also a member of the Huanyin Sect, like most people, what he usually sees is the image of Yuwenyan disguised as a man, and he doesn't even know that Yuwenyan is a woman.

Whoa!

As soon as these words came out, the audience immediately exploded, and many people's eyes fell on Yu Wenyan, and there were many discussions.

"Yeah, what Young Master Dong said is justified!"

"This woman must have been caught by Yue Feng…"

"I didn't expect this kind of person to be Yue Feng, and I used to admire her so much. He…."

Everyone's discussion, you and I came, and they all, like Dong Long, believed that Yu Wenyan was caught by Yue Feng and wanted to do something wrong.

Yue Feng smiled and said nothing.

Swish!

Yu Wenyan's tender body trembled, staring at Dong Long with hatred, embarrassed and angry.

This Dong Long, really blind, actually said that he was a prisoner of Yue Feng?

How can you have such a stupid subordinate?

At this time, Yu Wenyan wanted to kill Dong Long, but he held back.

His internal strength was severely depleted, and he had brought Huanyin disciples to find the trouble of Mingjian Villa. If his identity was exposed, Mingjian Villa would not let him go.

Chapter 2164

"Yue Feng!"

Finally, Ye Xuan reacted and looked at Yue Feng with a dignified expression: “Who is this woman beside you? Can you please introduce me?”

When he said this, Ye Xuan couldn’t help but look at Yu Wenyan At a glance, very suspicious.

Speaking of which, Ye Xuan didn’t believe that Yue Feng was a hypocrite, but the woman beside him had such an image that he had to be suspicious.

At the same time, Ye Ziyi also looked at Yue Feng closely, her heart was trembling, it was very complicated.

Is this Yue Feng really what Dong Long said? A despicable and shameless villain?

If not, how should this embarrassed woman beside him explain?

“She!”

At this time, Yue Feng smiled slightly and said to Ye Xuan, “This is my beloved wife, because I accidentally broke into this underground magma cave, and the environment is too hot, so I can’t stand it anymore.”

Immediately, Yue Feng turned his head to look at Yu Wenyan, and said with a smile: “Dear, come here and say hello to everyone.”

When he said this, Yue Feng looked relaxed.

To be honest, Yue Feng didn’t want to talk nonsense like this, but he knew very well that Yu Wenyan and Mingjian Villa had a grudge. If she revealed her identity, Yu Wenyan would be finished.

Although Yu Wenyan has done many cruel things before, Yue Feng believes that her nature is not bad, so she does not want to see her in danger.

Swish!

At this moment, Yu Wenyan’s delicate body trembled, her delicate face was extremely red, and she glared at Yue Feng with shame and anger.

Yue Feng, this bastard, couldn’t solve his own troubles, so he used himself as a shield and actually said that he was his woman.

It’s so nasty.

Beloved wife?

At the same time, everyone present was stunned.

Why doesn't it look different?

This woman stared at Yue Feng, her eyes were full of resentment, she looked like an enemy family, how could it look like a husband and wife?

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Dong Long couldn't help sneering, and taunted Yue Feng: "Okay, don't pretend, this beauty is coerced by you, how could it be your wife?"

The voice fell, and many people nodded in agreement.

Nima!

Yue Feng frowned and cursed.

This Dong Long, there is something wrong with his brain, he has no grievances with him, but he keeps slandering himself.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng smiled slightly, took Yu Wenyan's hand and said: "Dear, I didn't help you to block the heat just now, it's my fault, don't be angry, look, these people don't believe you are me Woman, hurry up and call your husband to let them hear."

With that, Yue Feng leaned into Yu Wenyan's ear and whispered, "Yu Wenyan, I did this to protect you, think about it, if I was trapped in Here, you can't leave, you and Mingjian Shanzhang have a grudge, when they find out your identity, they will easily forgive you?"

When he said this, Yue Feng looked very serious.

Yes, Yue Feng didn't want to waste more words with these people in front of him. He just wanted to clear up the misunderstanding quickly, leave here, and join Zhu Bajie.

call!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan was extremely ashamed and angry, but after thinking about it carefully, he gradually calmed down.

Yes, Yue Feng is right, if he is trapped here, he will not be able to leave.

But… how did those two words come out?

At this time, Yu Wenyan was ashamed and angry, and he couldn't express his regret. If he knew this, he wouldn't be chasing Yue Feng. Before in the cave, I had already let go of my dignity and begged him, and now I want to call him husband…

Finally, after struggling for a few seconds, Yu Wenyan's red lips lightly opened, and he called out to Yue Feng softly: "Husband ." The

voice fell, Yu Wenyan's face flushed red, and he couldn't be shy.

To be honest, Yu Wenyan was reluctant to call her husband Yue Feng, but he couldn't help it. It was not advisable to stay here for a long time. The longer it took, the worse it would be for him.

Haha…

Yue Feng smiled and nodded in response, feeling very happy inside.

I really didn't expect that a woman like Yu Wenyan with a cold and arrogant personality would be quite pleasant to call her husband.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at Dong Long and said lightly, "Are you still doubting it now?"

Chapter 2165

This…

Dong Long opened his mouth and was speechless for a while.

This beauty is really his wife…

How is this possible?

In the next second, Dong Long rolled his eyes and sneered at Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, just pretend, this beauty is in your hands, you ask her to call her husband, does she dare not call?

" , Dong Long strode forward, and in front of Yu Wenyan, he said gently: "This beauty, did Yue Feng force you to shout like this? Don't be afraid, tell the truth, this is the famous sword villa, and Yue Feng is more powerful. , with us present, he wouldn't dare to mess around."

When he said this, Dong Long looked confident, and at the same time, he couldn't help looking at Yu Wenyan up and down.

beautiful.

So beautiful.

“Crack!”

Yu Wenyan slapped Dong Long’s face without warning!

At this time, Yu Wenyan was completely unbearable. He cooperated with Yue Feng in order to get out of here as soon as possible. After all, the internal energy consumption was so severe, and he had to go back to recuperate as soon as possible. However, this Dong Long picked things up several times. Look at yourself.

Just looking for death.

This slap was very heavy, but for a moment, there was no sound in the audience, and everyone was stunned.

“You… you dare to hit me?” Dong Long covered his face and looked at Yu Wenyan in disbelief, with surprise and anger in his eyes.

The dignified young master of the Dong family was beaten by a woman, what’s the face of it?

Um?

But then, Dong Long saw a jade card on Yu Wenyan’s waist, his body was shocked, and the whole person froze.

I saw the waist card, carved from pure white jade, in the shape of a flowing cloud, as white as snow, very beautiful, and there is a faint word ‘Zun’ on it.

This… This is the waist card of the leader, how can it be on this woman?

At this time, Dong Long was trembling in his heart, and he only felt that his brain was buzzing.

Yes, Yu Wenyan’s waist card is the token of the leader of the Huanyin Sect, symbolizing the supreme status. As a member of the Huanyin Sect, Dong Long can’t recognize Yu Wenyan for a while, but he can recognize the waist card.

“You…”

After being stunned for a few seconds, Dong Long reacted and stared blankly at Yu Wenyan.

Yu Wenyan took a step closer and said coldly, pressing his voice: “Dong Long, you dare to offend the deity like this, it is a crime that deserves death, but the deity will not care

about you for the time being, and you, don't entangle any more, quickly let me and Yue Feng leaves, otherwise, the deity will not spare you lightly."

When he said this, Yu Wenyan resumed the high-level tone when he was dressed as a man, but his voice was very soft, only she and Dong Long to hear.

Um?

When Dong Long saw the jade card, he vaguely guessed something in his heart, and when he heard the voice again, he was completely stunned. He raised his eyes and looked at Yu Wenyan!

"Pfft!"

At this moment, Dong Long was completely dumbfounded and knelt on the ground at once!

"I…I…!" Dong Long was terrified, and his heart was also extremely shocked.

Total shock!

The beautiful woman in front of her turned out to be the leader? She…is it a woman? !

And just staring at her unscrupulously just now is simply courting death.

What?

Seeing this scene, everyone present opened their mouths wide and froze there. They didn't hear what Yu Wenyan said to Dong Long.

what's the situation?

How did Dong Long kneel to this woman? A prominent young master of the Dong family, so frightened?

Um?

Yue Feng stood there, also frowning secretly, looked at Yu Wenyan, and then looked at Dong Long, and couldn't help muttering in his heart.

what happened? Why was Dong Long suddenly so afraid of Yu Wenyan?

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that Dong Long was also a member of the Huanyin Sect. Now that he knew Yu Wenyan's identity, how could he not be afraid?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2166-2170

Chapter 2166

“Dong Long!”

Finally, Ye Xuan reacted, looked at Dong Long with a frown and asked, “What’s going on?”

This nephew, who has always been arrogant and domineering, suddenly knelt down to a woman, which is really puzzling .

Swish!

At this moment, everyone in Mingjian Villa also looked closely at Dong Long, waiting for his answer.

“This…”

Dong Long wiped the cold sweat from his forehead, thought about it, and said, “This… woman, who helped me and was my savior, was so far away that I didn’t recognize it.”

Saying this At the time, Dong Long was terrified, who was Yu Wenyan? Notoriously ruthless, if she exposes her identity, she will die.

However, Dong Long was still a quick thinker, so he made up a lie, saying that Yu Wenyan was his savior.

“Huh…”

Hearing this, everyone present nodded suddenly and breathed a sigh of relief.

It turned out that this woman was Dong Long’s savior, no wonder she wanted to kneel when she saw it.

call!

On the other hand, Yue Feng frowned.

Yu Wenyan is arrogant and ruthless, how could he be Dong Long’s savior. The two must have something else to do.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Teach… Mrs. Yue.” Dong Long looked at Yu Wenyan. He originally wanted to call the leader, but when he thought of the situation in front of him, he immediately changed his name and said cautiously, “What’s going on?”

Seriously , Knowing that Yu Wenyan is a woman, Dong Long was very surprised, and thinking that Yu Wenyan was called Yue Feng’s husband just now, the whole person was completely stunned.

Didn’t the leader always seek revenge on Yue Feng, how could he be with him? Also known as husband and wife?

For a time, the more Dong Long thought about it, the more confused his mind became.

He didn’t know yet that Yu Wenyan called Yue Feng’s husband out of desperation.

“Crack!”

Just when Dong Long was puzzled, Yu Wenyan slapped Dong Long’s face again without warning!

With this slap, Yu Wenyan almost used all his strength, and saw that half of Dong Long’s face was swollen high.

At this time, Yu Wenyan was ashamed and angry.

This Dong Long is really an idiot. He called Mrs. Yue Feng just now because of the situation, but he called Mrs. Yue, and he really deserved a fight.

This…

Dong Long covered his face, very aggrieved, and looked at Yu Wenyan with a puzzled face: “Mrs. Yue! I, where did I say something wrong?!”

Not only Dong Long, but everyone present was confused. water!

This, what’s the matter?

Isn’t this woman Dong Long’s savior? How to do it again and again? Turn your face when you say it?

“Shut up for me, I just saved you, do you know you well? Don’t call me Madam Yue!” The more Yu Wenyan thought about it, the angrier he became, and he snorted at Dong Long. .

Dong Long was completely blinded and wanted to cry without tears.

Finally, Ye Xuan couldn't stand it any longer, and said to Yu Wenyan, "This heroine, let's talk about it, don't fight anymore."

If it was anyone else, Ye Xuan would never be so polite, but this one, but Yue The windy woman has to give some face no matter what.

However.

As if Yu Wenyan didn't hear it, he still vented his anger at Dong Long.

For a time, Ye Xuan was very embarrassed.

"Okay!"

Finally, Yue Feng came over and said, "Don't fight, you will kill people if you fight again."

Hearing Yue Feng's words, Yu Wenyan breathed a sigh of relief, and then stopped.

Chapter 2167

Call!

Seeing this scene, everyone's eyes flickered, and at the same time they finally understood something.

Dong Long has been accusing Yue Feng, saying that he is not a good person. Can this woman, as Yue Feng's wife, not be angry?

quiet!

For a time, the entire Sword Casting Pond was silent, and almost a needle could be heard clearly.

"Dong Long!"

At this moment, Yue Feng looked at Dong Long with a smile: "Now it's time to tell the truth, what happened that night?"

Although he still doesn't know what the relationship between Dong Long and Yu Wenyan is, he Yue Feng was sure that under the deterrence of Yu Wenyan, Dong Long would definitely not dare to talk nonsense any more.

"This…"

Dong Long said a word with a sad face, his eyes fell on Yu Wenyan, his heart trembled, and he couldn't continue.

He slandered Yue Feng to vent Yu Wenyan's anger, how could he say it?

"Speak!" Yu Wenyan was in a fit of anger, he didn't think much of it at all, and snorted coldly.

At this time, Yu Wenyan completely forgot that he had given Dong Long the task and asked him to find a way to catch Yue Feng. At this time, he just thought, Dong Long quickly explained the situation, and he and Yue Feng could leave.

Gudong.

Feeling Yu Wenyan's anger, Dong Long trembled and swallowed secretly.

The next second, Dong Long burst into tears and said, "Actually… In fact, that night, it was all arranged by me. I deliberately got Yue Feng drunk and sent him to my cousin's room."

"I like my cousin, Seeing that my cousin and Yue Feng have a close relationship, I couldn't stand it anymore, so I thought of this method and blamed him…"

After saying this, Dong Long lowered his head, indescribable misery and grievance.

What's the matter with Nima?

Originally, he slandered Yue Feng to vent his anger on the leader, but now, the leader is forcing himself to tell the truth.

Whoa!

After saying this, there was an uproar in the audience, looking at Dong Long with indescribable contempt!

It turned out to be slander, this Young Master Dong is too insidious.

"You…"

Ye Xuan trembled and pointed at Dong Long, so angry that he was speechless.

Ye Ziyi next to him was also stunned, his eyes fixed on Dong Long, his delicate body was trembling, and he was so angry that he knew that Yue Feng was not such a person. This cousin actually used such despicable means to slander Yue Feng. , it's so nasty.

"It turned out to be a misunderstanding!"

At this time, Ye Xuan reacted and looked at Yue Feng and said apologetically: “My nephew is really outrageous, we misunderstood Sect Master Yue before, I am really ashamed, Sect Master Yue has a lot of people, don’t worry about it. Don’t mind.”

When he said this, Ye Xuan’s heart was extremely complicated.

This Yue Feng is a famous figure in Kyushu. If he has a revenge with him because of a misunderstanding, it will be too much loss.

“Master Ye is very polite.” Yue Feng smiled and responded, feeling unspeakably comfortable at this moment.

Nima, the truth is finally revealed.

Immediately, Yue Feng clasped his fists at Ye Xuan: “Since it’s all right, I still have something to do, so I’ll leave.” The voice fell, and Yue Feng left the Sword Casting Pond.

To be honest, if it were normal, Yue Feng would definitely not spare Dong Long lightly, but Yue Feng was in a hurry to meet Zhu Bajie, so he was too lazy to care.

Moreover, Yue Feng believed that after he left, Mingjian Villa would definitely punish Dong Long heavily.

Yu Wenyan didn’t have time to think, and quickly followed.

Taking advantage of the fact that the people in Famous Sword Villa didn’t recognize him, so hurry up and leave.

Ye Xuan and the others followed suit.

Finally, outside the gate of Mingjian Villa, Ye Ziyi quickly caught up and said softly, “Yue Feng.”

Yue Feng stopped and looked back at her: “What’s wrong?”

Chapter 2168 Ye Ziyi bit her lip lightly and whispered to Yue Feng: “Don’t take offense at the previous misunderstanding, if you encounter trouble in the future, as long as you say

a word, our Mingjian Villa will definitely help.”

At that time, Ye Ziyi’s delicate face was full of sincerity.

Yue Feng, such a righteous big man, almost got stuck with him because of a misunderstanding, so he must make up for it.

“Okay!” Yue Feng nodded, and then waved goodbye to Ye Ziyi.

Famous Sword Villa’s casting skills are unparalleled in the world. With such an ally, there are only advantages and no disadvantages.

A few minutes later.

On the hillside a few miles away from Mingjian Villa, Yue Feng stopped, tilted his head and looked at Yu Wenyan with a smile, his eyes full of deep meaning.

“What are you doing?” Feeling Yue Feng’s gaze, Yu Wenyan felt uncomfortable, and his heart suddenly panicked.

Yue Feng smiled slightly, and said slowly: “If my guess is right, then Dong Long is your person. You brought the Magic Sound Sect and besieged the famous sword villa before. Did he act as an inner responder for you?”

Shah!

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan’s body trembled, and he was very shocked.

This Yue Feng is really powerful, he was actually guessed by him.

Thinking to himself, Yu Wenyan’s eyes flickered, and he said vaguely: “I don’t know what you are talking about. Dong Long and I have only met a few times. We have only saved him before, and we are not familiar with him at all!”

Yu Wenyan thought about it, No matter what, I can’t admit the relationship between Dong Long and myself.

Ha ha!

Hearing her answer, Yue Feng smiled lightly: “It’s fine if you don’t admit it, but I warn you, the eldest lady of Famous Sword Villa is my ally, and you should pay less attention to Famous Sword Villa in the future. I will definitely not sit back and watch what Jianshanzhuang does.”

“I’ve already said it here, whether you listen or not is up to you.”

After saying this, Yue Feng glanced at Yu Wenyan with a half-smiling smile. Turn away.

call!

At this moment, looking at Yue Feng’s leaving back, Yu Wenyan bit his lip, and his beautiful face was full of humiliation and anger.

Yue Feng, you wait for me, I will definitely repay all the humiliation you have done to me today.

…..

the other side.

Diyuan Continent, Yunzhou City.

At night, the entire Yunzhou City was silent. In the southwest corner of Yunzhou City, there is a three-story building with many Beiying soldiers patrolling and guarding it closely.

This building is the temporary prison set up by the Northern Ying army.

At this time, in the room on the first floor of the building, the captured masters of various martial arts sat there one by one, with their heads downcast and depressed.

In the farthest corner, Ren Yingying's delicate face was full of exhaustion and haggard.

Yunzhou City has been occupied, and the situation is extremely bad. If Yue Feng does not come back, I am afraid that the Earth Circle Continent will soon be completely occupied.

The more Ren Yingying thought about it, the more anxious she became, and at this moment, she heard footsteps suddenly coming from outside the door. The footsteps are very soft!

Squeak –

a few seconds later, the iron door was quietly opened, and then, a few figures walked in. The one at the head, dressed in silver armor, indescribably heroic and extraordinary, is Yue Wuya.

Behind Yue Wuya, there are several personal guards, all of whom are Yue Wuya's cronies.

call!

At this moment, everyone in the Earth Circle Continent was taken aback and instinctively alerted.

This enemy general, coming to the cell so late, must be fine.

But Ren Yingying trembled, surprised and delighted!

Ya’er?

The moment she saw Yue Wuya, Ren Yingying was very excited! Speaking of it, the two hadn’t seen each other for several years. At this time, Ren Yingying, why didn’t he think that now he was reduced to a prisoner, locked in such a ghost place, and met Yue Wuya!

At this time, Ren Yingying didn’t know that Yue Wuya had been following Yang Jian to fight everywhere, but this time, Yang Jian did not let him go into battle.

Long time no see, Ya Er has grown up and matured a lot.

Chapter 2169

“Y’er, why are you here?!” Ren Yingying couldn’t help asking.

“Auntie, don’t ask so much..” Yue Wuya walked over quickly and helped her untie the rope, his handsome face was full of distress, and said softly: “Auntie, are you alright, do you have any? Injured..” As he

spoke, Yue Wuya couldn’t hide his concern and looked at Ren Yingying up and down, for fear that she was injured.

In Yue Wuya’s heart, Ren Yingying was one of his countless relatives, like his mother and sister. Seeing her so embarrassed, he was very distressed.

“I’m fine…” Ren Yingying showed a smile, shook her head, and then asked, “Y’er, why did you become a general in the Beiying army?”

“I…”

At this moment, Yue Wuya was very surprised. Embarrassed, he bowed his head and said, “A month ago, the Tianqi Continent fell, and the emperor became a minister to Yang Jian for me, and I also served by Yang Jian’s side!”

When he said this, Yue Wuya’s tone was complicated. You know, Ren Yingying used to be the princess of the Apocalypse Continent, and she would definitely feel uncomfortable when the Apocalypse Continent fell.

However.

What Yue Wuya didn’t think about was that Ren Yingying heard it, her expression was very indifferent, she smiled softly, and said, “I already know about the fall of the Apocalypse Continent.” After so long, Ren Yingying has already looked away, Ronghua Wealth and honor are all things in the past, and being with the people you love is the most important thing.

Saying that, Ren Yingying looked closely at Yue Wuya and said complicatedly: “It’s just that I didn’t expect you to work for Yang Jian, but have you ever thought about it, your biological father is Yue Feng, and your hometown is Earth Circle Continent, and now, However, you are helping Yang Jian to conquer the Earth Continent. Aren’t you afraid of being called a sinner through the ages?”

Shuh!

Hearing this, Yue Wuya’s face changed, and he shook his head and said, “Auntie, don’t tell me about Yue Feng… He abandoned me and my mother for more than ten years, regardless of whether this land is his hometown. It has nothing to do with me at all.”

Immediately, Yue Wuya looked at Ren Yingying and said, “Auntie, I sneaked in to let you go, let’s not say anything else!”

Alas!

Ren Yingying sighed softly, nodded and said, “Okay!”

At this moment, Ren Yingying felt very helpless. Ya’er held such a grudge against Yue Feng that she really didn’t know how to persuade her.

The next second, Ren Yingying thought of something, and said to Yue Wuya, “If that’s the case, let go of all the people here.” The

arrested people are the main force resisting the Beiying army. If they were all beheaded, the Earth Circle Continent would be severely damaged.

all let go?

Yue Wuya was stunned for a moment, then laughed, shook his head and said: “Auntie, I only care about your safety, their life and death, what does it have to do with me? Auntie. Time is running out, hurry up with me.

” He pulled Ren Yingying and walked out of the cell quickly.

Several personal guards followed closely behind to escort him.

When he got outside, Yue Wuya was calm on the surface, but he was nervous in his heart. He was going to commit a crime by letting go privately, but it was a capital crime, can you not be afraid?

However, in front of Ren Yingying, Yue Wuya did not show his inner tension, but a calm appearance of a man.

Yue Wuya thought about it, the aunt used to love herself so much, but now that she is in trouble, she has to keep her safe no matter what.

soon!

Escorted by several personal guards, Yue Wuya took Ren Yingying across the main street, and was about to leave Yunzhou City.

Whoa!

As a result, at this moment, a fire lit up in front of me!

hiss!

Yue Wuya looked at it subconsciously, and when he saw it, his whole mind went blank!

I saw that at the intersection in front of me, a torch suddenly lit up, and everyone holding the torch was powerful! The one at the head, dressed in golden armor with a gloomy face, is Yang Jian!

Beside Yang Jian is the sexy and charming Gong Gong, but at this time, Gong Gong's delicate face also shows a bit of gloom.

broken!

Yue Wuya only felt the hairs on his body stand up! what happened? ! How could Yang Jian lie in ambush here? ! I plan to let go of what I want to commit, but I haven't leaked it out.

For a time, Yue Wuya frowned, puzzled! The heart is pounding!

Ren Yingying's body trembled, and she couldn't be in a hurry.

Damn, Ya'er let him go privately, and Yang Jian would definitely not let him go easily.

"Yue Wuya!"

Finally, Yang Jian showed a smile, in which he couldn't hide his anger: "I have always trusted you, just now Gonggong asked me for instructions to prevent you from letting you go privately, but I still refused to do so. I believed it, but I didn't expect that you really did this, and you disappointed me!"

Chapter 2170

"Your Majesty, I…" Yue Wuya's heart trembled and he opened his mouth, but he didn't know how to explain it.

“Okay, you don’t need to explain.” Yang Jian looked impatient, too lazy to talk nonsense, pointed at Yue Wuya and said coldly: “Take it for me!”

Swish swish… The

voice fell, Gonggong and the surrounding people The masters rose into the air one after another and charged directly towards Yue Wuya!

“Y’er, be careful…”

Looking at Gonggong who rushed up and the many masters, Ren Yingying’s body was trembling.

Click!

At this moment, Yue Wuya didn’t have time to think, a golden light flashed on the palm of his hand, and he summoned the Overlord’s Hammer!

Having said that, Yue Wuya didn’t want to be so stiff with Yang Jian!

But the other party is pressing step by step, and he will not give himself any way to retreat. There is no way, he can only tear his face completely!

Bang bang bang…

In the blink of an eye, the two sides were fighting together, and terrifying breaths collided, constantly spreading out, breaking the silence of Yunzhou City.

Although Yue Wuya possesses the Overlord’s Hammer and is powerful, but Yang Jian’s subordinates are powerful, and together with the peerless powerhouses who have practiced for thousands of years, they are completely outnumbered.

boom!

Finally, after less than five minutes of fierce fighting, Gonggong found an opportunity and slapped Yue Wuya on the back. Hearing Yue Wuya groaning, his figure was shaken dozens of meters away and fell heavily to the ground.

hula.

In the next second, the surrounding masters quickly surrounded and tied Yue Wuya Wuhua.

At the same time, Ren Yingying was also re-subdued.

“Your Majesty!”

At this time, Gonggong walked up to Yang Jian and said respectfully, “Yue Wuya betrayed Your Majesty and released the felon in private. He resisted just now. How should we deal with it?”

“Beheaded on the spot!” He opened his mouth coldly.

At the same time, Yang Jian looked at Yue Wuya’s eyes, and his eyes flashed coldly without any hesitation.

In Yang Jian’s heart, in order to complete the great cause of unifying the Kyushu, there can be no benevolence of women. Although this Yue Wuya is a rare general, but betraying himself, there can be no mercy.

“Yes!” Gonggong responded, pulled out his long sword, and walked towards Yue Wuya step by step.

Swish.

At this moment, Yue Wuya’s face was extremely pale, and his heart was extremely frightened.

Did you die like this? I’m so unhappy.

“Y’er! Don’t…” Ren Yingying’s delicate body was trembling, she couldn’t help exclaiming, and at the same time wanted to rush over, but her hands and feet were tightly bound, and she couldn’t move at all.

At this time, Ren Yingying was so anxious that Ya’er was still young, so he couldn’t just watch him die like this. Moreover, he was arrested by Yang Jian to save himself. If he was killed, how would he face Yue Feng in the future?

However, with his hands and feet tied, he couldn’t help at all.

The more Ren Yingying thought about it, the more anxious she became, and she almost fainted under the rush of fire.

Finally, Gonggong walked up to Yue Wuya, raised the long sword in his hand, and said coldly: “Yue Wuya, if you can let me take you on the road, you can be considered dead without regrets.” The

voice fell, the long sword in his hand. The sword is about to fall.

“stop!”

At this critical moment, not far away, I suddenly remembered a coquettish shout, and then, Han Bing hurried over, and the delicate face was full of anxiety and tension.

Han Bing was resting, but when he heard a fight here, he hurried over to take a look, only to see that his brother was tied up with five flowers, and Gonggong was about to execute him.

When he got to the front, Han Bing pleaded with Yang Jian: “Your Majesty, I beg you to let my brother go. Even if he is wrong, he has done a lot of credit before, so please spare his life.”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2171-2180

Chapter 2171

When he said this, Han Bing's eyes were full of prayers, and he almost cried.

call!

Yang Jian had a cold face and did not respond.

Han Bing was completely panicked, and knelt down with his knees bent: "Your Majesty, I beg you, I beg you…"

Like Han Aoran, Han Bing is arrogant and has never been soft to anyone since he was a child. But today, in order to keep her brother, she gave up all her dignity.

"Bing'er…"

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya's nose was sour, and she almost cried. At the same time, she was also moved.

The younger sister has always been arrogant, but for herself, she humbly pleaded with Yang Jian.

"Han Bing!"

Finally, at this moment, Yang Jian took a deep breath and looked at Han Bing lightly: "Get up, I promise you, I will spare his life."

Seriously, in Yang Jian's heart, Han Bing She's just a little girl with a talent for cultivation, and she doesn't take it seriously at all, but her master Zhang Jiao is her own military advisor.

In the future, we will rely on Zhang Jiao to make plans for the conquest of various continents. Therefore, after careful consideration, Yang Jian decided to give Han Bing a face.

call!

Hearing this, Han Bing was extremely happy, and quickly thanked him: "Thank you, Your Majesty, for your kindness."

Yang Jian waved his hand, motioning for Han Bing to get up. In the next second, Yang Jian

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

‘s eyes fell on Yue Wuya, and his tone was cold: “Yue Wuya, today I see the face of Miss Bing, I will spare you for a while, but the death penalty can be avoided, and the life crime cannot escape.”

Directed at the surrounding masters: “Lock up Yue Wuya, and then deal with him when the Earth Circle Continent is completely captured.”

“Yes, Your Majesty!” The masters responded, and then escorted Yue Wuya and Ren Yingying into the cell.

Immediately, Yang Jian greeted Gonggong and left. Only the ice remained, stunned in place.

This…

A few seconds later, Han Bing reacted, and was anxious.

How could this be?

Didn’t your majesty promise yourself? Why are you still imprisoning your brother?

No, I must rescue my brother.

Thinking about it, Han Bing hurried towards the place where Zhang Jiao rested.

After thinking about it, Han Bing has no weight to speak in front of Yang Jian, but it is different when Master comes forward. After all, Yang Jian needs to rely on Master’s advice to conquer various continents.

A few minutes later, Zhang Jiao rested in the room.

After Han Bing came, he quickly recounted what happened, and then begged: “Master, please save my brother.”

“Good boy!”

Zhang Jiao stroked his beard and said complicatedly: “You must know, the military order. Rushan, your brother is going to commit a crime by letting him go privately, it is already a capital crime, His Majesty did not kill him, it is already a blessing, how can you ask the teacher to help?”

This…

Hearing this, Han Bing was so anxious that he suddenly remembered What, hurriedly said: “Master, I don’t want to stay here, as long as we rescue my brother, we will leave. Didn’t you become Yang Jian’s military advisor because of me?”

“Go?”

Zhang Jiao frowned slightly, shook his head and said: “Why do you want to leave? Because the teacher doesn’t like to give up halfway, and the unification of Kyushu has not yet been completed, how can you leave?” The

tone was calm, but his eyes flashed with a kind of obsession.

As the leader of the Yellow Turban Army at the time, Zhang Jiao was originally a hero of a generation. He was imprisoned for thousands of years. He was originally disheartened. At first, Zhang Jiao decided to play for Yang Jian because of the ice, but after this period of battle, Zhang Jiao’s deep-seated ambition has been inspired, how could it be stopped?

Chapter 2172

“Good disciple!” Zhang Jiao waved his hand and said slowly: “Since Your Majesty is only imprisoning your brother, he will be fine for the time being, you should go and rest, Master still needs to look at the map and study the next step. Offensive route.” The

tone was gentle, but there was no doubt.

“Yes, Master!” Han Bing responded and exited the room.

When he got outside, Han Bing felt extremely lost and anxious at the same time.

Master, isn’t everything underestimated? In just a few days, he has changed into a person who is so keen on war…

How could this be?

If Master doesn’t help, I can’t save my brother by myself.

How to do?

…

At this moment, the Yellow Sea Continent, Fengling Town.

Fengling Town is located in the southeast of the Yellow Sea Continent, with beautiful scenery and pleasant environment.

At this time, in a hotel room in Fengling Town, Zhu Bajie was sitting there with a fine wine in his hand, his posture was leisurely, but he was in a bad mood, and his handsome face was very depressed and helpless.

Xu Qingyi next to her also frowned.

On the chair in front of them, Su Qingyan sat there, her acupoints were blocked, her delicate face flushed red, and she was struggling.

“Who are you? Why are you arresting me? Let me go…” Su Qingyan struggled and kept shouting, extremely nervous, looking at Zhu Bajie’s eyes, full of resistance and resistance.

Su Qingyan lost her memory, even Yue Feng, so naturally she didn’t know Zhu Bajie.

This…

Zhu Bajie scratched his head, looked at Su Qingyan and smiled bitterly: “Miss Qingyan, I said it several times on the way, I’m Zhu Bajie, and Yue Feng is a brother, why are you not at all? Remember? You won’t forget Yue Feng, will you?”

After speaking, Zhu Bajie thought about it and continued: “Also, this is all planned by Yue Feng, he will come soon, don’t you? Hurry up!”

Yue Feng?

Su Qingyan frowned, and couldn’t help but ask, “Did Yue Feng let you catch me?”

Su Qingyan looked puzzled when she asked this.

No, in the circumstances at that time, it was clearly Zhu Bajie who made trouble in Xiyan Pavilion, where could there be Yue Feng?

“Fengtao is Yue Feng.” Zhu Bajie responded in surprise: “Yue Feng has changed his face, you don’t know?”

What?

Hearing this, Su Qingyan’s tender body trembled, her delicate face was full of surprise, she stared at Zhu Bajie blankly: “What did you say? That Fengtao is Yue Feng?”

Su Qing said this. Yan Yifang’s heart kept trembling, and her emotions were extremely complicated.

No wonder that Feng Tao, after seeing him, behaved so strangely, it turned out that he was Yue Feng. This person is despicable and shameless, hiding his name in Xiyan Pavilion, there must be nothing good.

The more Su Qingyan thought about it, the more angry she became, and she looked at Zhu Bajie excitedly: “I’m not familiar with Yue Feng at all, you…you quickly let me go.”

Because she was taught that ‘Yue Feng is a bad person’ So when he heard about Yue Feng, Su Qingyan instinctively repelled it. At this time, when he learned that Zhu Bajie, who was in front of him, was with Yue Feng, he became even more excited.

What’s the matter?

Seeing this scene, Zhu Bajie only felt that his mind was in a mess, and he was even more depressed.

Isn’t this Su Qingyan Yue Feng’s woman? Why do you feel so repulsive when you hear Yue Feng’s name?

Next to Xu Qingyi, was also confused.

“lady!”

Chapter 2173

Finally, Zhu Bajie reacted and instructed Xu Qingyi: “You look at her first, and I’ll pick up Brother Yue Feng!” After speaking, Zhu Bajie drank a glass of Chinese wine, turned around and walked out Room.

Zhu Bajie had already thought about it, and let Yue Feng handle the matter in front of him. After all, Su Qingyan was his woman.

“Miss Qingyan!”

After walking away, Xu Qingyi breathed a sigh of relief, walked over slowly, and comforted Su Qingyan: “Calm down first, there must be some misunderstanding between you and Yue Feng, wait a minute. Yue Feng is here, you two have a good talk…”

Xu Qingyi was gentle and wise, and at a glance, she could see that there was a misunderstanding between Su Qingyan and Yue Feng.

If it was before, Xu Qingyi would not be so talkative, but after following Zhu Bajie, she also regarded Yue Feng as a friend, and when she saw the situation in front of her, she wanted to mediate.

However, Su Qingyan didn’t listen at all, she shook her head and resisted: “There is no misunderstanding between me and him, please let me go, let me go…”

Alas.

Seeing this, Xu Qingyi sighed, very helpless.

At this moment, on the street outside, a person slowly walked towards the inn, dressed in a black robe, with sharp facial features, very handsome, and his face full of vigilance.

It was Duan Yu.

Yes, Duan Yu followed Zhu Bajie and the three to Fengling Town.

In Mount Emei, after being seriously injured by Yue Wuya, Duan Yu fled in a hurry, and finally hid in a hidden place to recover. After the injury was healed, Duan Yu wanted to seek revenge on Yue Feng, just in time for Yang Jian to send troops to conquer Nanyun Continent. At that time, he learned that Yue Feng had defeated the Northern Ying army in Nanyun Continent, and he was famous in Kyushu. Duan Yu was both envious and resentful. At the same time, he also knew that he would not be able to take advantage of Yue Feng's current situation.

In the end, Duan Yu decided to practice around, and when his strength improved, he would go to Yue Feng to settle the account. Recently, he was training in the Yellow Sea Continent. Just now, Duan Yu was passing by Fengling Town and happened to see his wife Xu Qingyi and his senior sister Su Qingyan. At that time, Duan Yu was surprised and delighted, but he was only afraid of Zhu Bajie's strength, and he never did. show up.

Just now, Duan Yu observed secretly, saw Zhu Bajie leave the inn alone, and quickly appeared.

….

in the inn room.

Xu Qingyi sat beside the bed, still patiently persuading Su Qingyan. It was just that the effect was minimal, and Su Qingyan still couldn't hear it.

Bang Bang…

At this moment, the door was suddenly knocked.

"You guys are back!"

Xu Qingyi's face was overjoyed, thinking that Zhu Bajie and Yue Feng were back, and quickly stood up to open the door!

Swish!

At the moment when the door was opened, Xu Qingyi's delicate body trembled, and the whole person was stunned. Just outside the door, Duan Yu stood there quietly, his handsome face full of complexity.

It’s….it’s him! ?

Seeing Duan Yu, Xu Qingyi’s brain was buzzing, a heart beating faster, and her mood was extremely complicated.

Junior Brother?

At the same time, Su Qingyan was also stunned, her beautiful face was full of surprise.

In Su Qingyan’s heart, Duan Yu left him alone in Mount Emei and fled alone. He and he would never meet again, but he never thought that they would meet here.

“lady!”

At this moment, Duan Yu was emotional, and with his handsome face, he couldn’t hide the ecstasy and excitement in his heart: “I finally found you!” He opened his hands to hold Xu Qingyi in his arms.

Although Duan Yu acts without compromise, he is not a cold-blooded person, and he also has feelings, and the woman he loves most is Xu Qingyi.

Duan Yu was almost insane after his wife Xu Qingyi was captured by Zhu Bajie in the ancient tomb of Lv Bu. After that, he has been sending people to find her whereabouts. At the same time, he has been looking for trouble with Yue Feng, also to find clues about Xu Qingyi. .

It just backfired, Duan Yu never found out about Xu Qingyi. Now that we meet again after a long absence, it is natural to be excited.

Chapter 2174

“You…”

However, what Duan Yu didn’t expect was that before he got close, he saw Xu Qingyi like a frightened bird, taking a step back, her delicate face showing resistance, and she said, “Don’t come here. ..”

Swish!

Duan Yu stopped in his footsteps, stunned, the smile frozen on his face, and he was very puzzled.

what happened? Madam has always been very gentle and submissive to herself. How did she become so lively after not seeing her for such a long time?

Yes, she must be blaming herself for not looking for her for so long.

Thinking about it, Duan Yu smiled bitterly and explained to Xu Qingyi: “Madam, I’m sorry, it’s not that I didn’t find you for so long, but I sent a lot of people, but I couldn’t find out about you.”

“Don’t worry . , After we meet again today, I will never let you leave me again.” The

voice fell, and Duan Yu was ready to approach again.

“Duan Yu!” Xu Qingyi bit her lip tightly and shook her head gently: “The fate of you and me is long overdue, I’m fine now, you better…. Forget me.”

When saying this, Xu Qingyi’s face was calm, without the slightest emotional fluctuations.

To be honest, at the beginning, when Zhu Bajie was taken away, Xu Qingyi still thought about Duan Yu, but after contacting Zhu Bajie, Xu Qingyi was gradually infected by Zhu Bajie’s unique charm, and she completely let go of and Duan. Feather’s feelings.

More importantly, his body was already possessed by Zhu Bajie, and it was impossible to reunite with Duan Yu.

forget me, please!

The four words, like an invisible giant hammer, smashed into Duan Yu’s heart.

Duan Yu froze there, staring blankly at Xu Qingyi, heartbroken.

Madam wants to sever ties with herself?

Why?

It must be a hallucination, not real.

what!

At this time, Duan Yu shouted up to the sky and almost collapsed. Xu Qingyi was the only woman he loved deeply in his life, but now he broke up with him, and no one could accept it.

For a time, Duan Yu’s face was extremely ugly, and his whole body couldn’t help shaking.

Seeing his appearance, Xu Qingyi suddenly became nervous and took two steps back cautiously.

She knew Duan Yu too well, and her temperament was extreme. What she said just now stimulated him. If she didn't comfort him in time, she would definitely take extreme actions.

Thinking about it, Xu Qingyi said softly, "Duan Yu, you are a person who does great things, don't be entangled by the love of your children, and I'm sorry for this matter, don't do this, okay?

" At these times, Xu Qingyi's face was calm, but she was secretly alert.

call!

Duan Yu took a deep breath, nodded with a wry smile, and said, "Okay, since Madam said that, I'm not obsessed anymore, I wish you happiness!"

Congratulations on his lips, but Duan Yu's eyes flashed gloomily.

The next second, Duan Yu turned his head to look at Su Qingyan, and smiled slightly: "Senior sister, stay safe."

Su Qingyan's face was cold and did not respond.

Before in Mount Emei, Duan Yu left her alone and didn't ask, Su Qingyan had a knot in her heart, and naturally she would not have a good face towards him.

call!

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu took a deep breath and explained seriously: "Senior sister, I know you blame me, but I was on Mount Emei at that time, and I had no choice but to leave in time. If I don't leave in time, my life will be lost, please forgive me."

Duan Yu was in a bad mood after being distanced by Xu Qingyi, and wanted to be comforted by Su Qingyan at this time.

However.

Su Qingyan didn't give him a chance to explain at all, and interrupted before she finished speaking.

"Duan Yu, you don't need to explain." Su Qingyan said coldly, "Let's not say this in a fake way, on Mount Emei, I have already seen your person clearly, you can abandon me once, you can abandon me twice , From now on, you are only my junior brother in name, and we have nothing to do with each other." The

voice was not loud, but it was decisive.

Su Qingyan is a wise woman, although she lost her memory, she still sees people accurately. Duan Yu's actions made Su Qingyan completely disappointed, how could he forgive him?

hum!

At this moment, Duan Yu only felt a dull thunder sounded in his head, and the whole person was stunned there, and his mood was extremely bad.

Chapter 2175

"Okay, okay!" In the

next second, Duan Yu's face was full of bitterness, and he smiled: "In this case, I have nothing to say."

At this time, Duan Yu had a smile on his face, but his heart was cold. If ice. The woman she loves the most has severed her relationship, and Su Qingyan refuses to forgive herself.

Originally, Duan Yu thought that these two women would be able to return to him, but he never imagined that the reality and what he imagined were completely different.

Papa… When

the voice fell, Duan Yu's mouth curled into a smirk, suddenly rushed in, raised his hand and touched Xu Qingyi's acupuncture point.

Xu Qingyi was unprepared, her delicate body trembled, and she couldn't move for a moment.

"Duan Yu, you…"

Xu Qingyi looked pale, shocked and angry: "What are you doing?"

Duan Yu didn't answer, knocked Xu Qingyi unconscious, then picked her up, and walked away Go to Su Qingyan.

"You…"

At this time, Su Qingyan was also trembling and panicked: "Duan Yu, you are crazy, what are you going to do?"

What?

Duan Yu showed a smile, and his handsome face was full of madness: “What do you say I’m going to do? In your hearts, Duan Yu is an out-and-out bastard, and I don’t have the right to have a relationship with you. In this case, I will Let you know what a real bastard is.”

When he said this, Duan Yu looked at Su Qingyan recklessly, with evil fire flashing in his eyes.

After all, he was also the emperor of Xi Cang, but he was abandoned by two women one after another. How could he bear this tone? Since you are heartless, don’t blame me for being unrighteous.

Duan Yu thought about it, not only to get Xu Qingyi back today, but also to get Su Qingyan.

In the next second, without waiting for Su Qingyan to respond, Duan Yu hugged her by the waist, and then jumped out from the back window of the room. Su Qingyan had been tapped by Zhu Bajie before, and she was unable to resist.

Speaking of which, Duan Yu was bringing two women, which was very eye-catching, and at the same time he couldn’t walk fast, but at this time night had fallen, and there was a hillside behind the inn, and no one noticed it for a while.

Soon, Duan Yu, along with Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi, disappeared into the vast darkness.

Not long after leaving, a figure walked quickly to the door of the inn, sweating profusely, with a handsome and stylish face, unable to hide his inner excitement.

It was Yue Feng.

Tongfu Inn…that’s it.

At this moment, Yue Feng looked up at the inn’s signboard, and then strode in, pulling a shop assistant to ask: “Excuse me, is there a guest surnamed Zhu who has reserved a room here, the man is very handsome, and he has brought Two very beautiful women.”

Yue Feng’s face was full of anticipation when he asked these questions.

That’s right, when Yue Feng and Zhu Bajie pretended to fight in Xiyan Pavilion before, it was agreed that after Zhu Bajie took Su Qingyan away, he would wait for him at this inn in Fengling Town.

“Hey…let go!” The

shop assistant looked down at Yue Feng with a look of contempt, and said angrily, “Who are you? We can’t disclose the information of the guest casually. Seeing you like this, it doesn’t look like you’re looking for someone. He looks like a liar, hurry out.”

The man in front of him, dressed in ordinary clothes and still in the dust, must be a liar from other places.

During this period of time, because Yang Jian led his troops to fight in various places, many people were displaced. On the Yellow Sea Continent, many refugees and various liars have recently arrived.

Nima!

Seeing the face of the second shopkeeper, Yue Feng scolded inwardly, too lazy to talk nonsense, let go, and went directly to the room on the second floor to search.

At this time, Yue Feng was in a hurry to meet Zhu Bajie, and was too lazy to care about this shop’s second.

“Hey, what are you doing?” The second shopkeeper was very angry, and quickly chased after him, shouting, “Did you not hear when you go out? You dare to break into the guest’s room without permission…”

Yue Feng I just pretended not to hear it, and checked the rooms on the second floor one by one, but I didn’t find Zhu Bajie, nor did I see Su Qingyan or Xu Qingyi.

What’s the matter?

Going downstairs, Yue Feng found a chair and sat down in the lobby of the inn, his brows furrowed, and he muttered in his heart.

Is this the inn right? Why didn’t I see the three Zhu Bajie?

Could it be that they encountered other things along the way and hadn’t come over yet?

For a time, Yue Feng was in a mess.

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that Zhu Bajie went out to meet him, but the two went astray and didn’t meet, and Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were taken away by Duan Yu.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2176-2180

Chapter 2176

“Hey!”

At this time, the second shopkeeper looked angry, came over and pointed at Yue Feng and shouted: “I told you to get out, can’t you hear? Are you deaf?

” He glanced at it and ignored it.

“What’s the matter?” The shop owner came over and asked with a frown. The philistine on his face looked like someone who bullies the soft and fears the hard.

Whoops!

At the same time, the movement also attracted a lot of onlookers.

“Boss.”

Seeing the boss coming, the second shopkeeper became more confident, pointed at Yue Feng and said contemptuously, “This kid broke into the guest’s room, and he still won’t leave. I think it’s either a thief or a liar.”

What?

Hearing this, the shop owner immediately became angry, pointed at Yue Feng and shouted angrily: “Where is this kid who doesn’t know how to live or die? Break a leg for me and throw it out.”

Like the second shopkeeper, the shop owner also thought that the person in front of him was in front of him. , came from other places to escape the war, after all, Yue Feng’s dress is too ordinary.

Whoa!

The words fell, and several guys in the store rolled up their sleeves and surrounded Yue Feng.

At this moment, everyone around them shook their heads secretly, and many people pointed at Yue Feng.

“I’m afraid this kid is going to be unlucky.”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Yes, the owner of this inn, but a respectable person in Fengling Town, this kid dares to make trouble here? Looking for death…”

“Looking at his appearance, he must be fleeing from another place. Come here, sigh, you are young, what you do is not good, you have to cause trouble…” The

surrounding discussions kept coming, and the corners of Yue Feng's mouth twitched, very funny.

Nima!

Do you look like a refugee?

At this time, Yue Feng was very funny. He didn't want to attract attention, so he hid his strength, but he didn't expect to be regarded as a liar who escaped. It was ridiculous.

"Boy! I really can't see the coffin, so I can't cry."

Seeing that Yue Feng could still laugh, one of the shop assistants finally couldn't hold it anymore, shouted angrily, and punched him fiercely.

Yue Feng's face was calm and composed, and he didn't mean to hide at all.

These shop assistants are all ordinary people, and their shots seem to be very fierce, but hitting Yue Feng is like scratching a tick.

"Boss, do you have a room?"

Seeing that the punch was about to hit Yue Feng, suddenly, a voice came from outside, and then, a man with a good temperament walked in slowly.

Wearing a black brocade robe, it shows a good temperament. He is about thirty years old, and his body is thin, but his body is filled with an aura that is not to be underestimated.

The man's name is Ye Fei, a martial emperor, and he is a branch hall master of Tianmen.

Ye Fei?

Why is this kid here?

Seeing Ye Fei, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and was very puzzled.

Recently, Yang Jian sent troops to conquer all over the world, and he specially gave orders to Tianmen to be ready at all times to defend the Earth Circle Continent. Ye Fei is not in the Earth Circle Continent at the moment, so why did he come to the Yellow Sea Continent?

Swish!

At the same time, the eyes of everyone present suddenly converged on the past.

Just looking at it, almost everyone believes that this person in front of him has such a strong aura, he has an extraordinary origin, and his identity is definitely not simple!

“This guest officer!”

At this time, the shop owner responded with a smile on his face and respectfully said to Ye Fei: “This is the best inn in Fengling Town, with the best room. I’ll arrange it for you. .”

Like everyone else, the shop owner also believed that it was not easy to come, and at this time, he looked like a servile and respectful person.

At the same time, when the shop owner’s eyes swept over Yue Feng, there was still a hint of contempt.

Wait until you have arranged the distinguished guests, and then take care of this kid.

“Yeah!”

At this moment, Ye Fei nodded and said lightly: “Go get ready, I have to rest quickly.”

When he said this, Ye Fei couldn’t hide his tiredness.

Yes, Ye Fei should not have appeared here originally, but the Northern Ying army suddenly invaded the Earth Continent. The Huashan area and Yunzhou City have been occupied. Now the entire Earth Continent is in chaos. Under such circumstances, Tianmen sent many people. , went to various continents to find Yue Feng.

After all, only Yue Feng can save the situation in the Earth Circle Continent.

In this case, Ye Fei was responsible for coming to the Yellow Sea Continent to look for it.

“Okay!” The shop owner nodded in response, and quickly ordered Dian Er to prepare the room.

Um?

But at this moment, Ye Fei’s eyes flashed, and when he saw Yue Feng sitting there, he was shocked and surprised.

metropolitan? !

Ye Fei rubbed his eyes, thinking he was wrong, but after a closer look, he was really the sect master!

Excited, Ye Fei pushed the shop owner away and walked towards Yue Feng quickly.

Whoa!

Chapter 2177

Seeing this scene, everyone present was stunned.

This… what's the situation?

This extraordinary guest, know this kid?

Pfft!

Just when everyone was secretly suspicious, they saw Ye Fei approaching Yue Feng, bent his knees, and knelt down directly.

This time, everyone was completely stunned!

And even more, they were still shocked.

Seeing Ye Fei's excited face, he said to Yue Feng: "Subordinate Ye Fei, see Sect Master, Sect Master… I have finally found you."

Hiss!

For a moment, the entire inn was silent, and many people couldn't help gasping for air.

metropolitan? This guy in ordinary clothes turned out to be the suzerain?

It's just…he's the suzerain of that sect?

"You…you…"

Finally, the shop owner was the first to react, looking at Yue Feng, his throat trembled, and he couldn't say anything in shock.

Before he could finish speaking, he was interrupted by Ye Fei's angry shout.

"Presumptuous." Ye Fei glared at the shop owner and scolded coldly: "This is our Tianmen Sect Master, Your Excellency Yue Feng, you dare to be so rude and seek death!"

Ye Fei is a smart person, seeing a few shop assistants, surrounded by Looking at Yue Feng, he immediately guessed something.

What?

Hearing this, the entire inn immediately exploded, and everyone stared at Yue Feng in stunned shock.

Total shock.

This person turned out to be the Tianmen Sect Master Yue Feng? Some time ago, the existence of helping the Nayun Continent to repel the Northern Ying army? The Emperor of Xi Cang, Yue Feng?

The shop owner only felt that his legs were weak, and he was dripping with cold sweat. Totally speechless.

He turned out to be Yue Feng?

Just now, I even asked the guy to shoot him, which is simply courting death.

At this time, Ye Fei came over delicately and said coldly: “If you dare to be disrespectful to our sect master, don’t even think about living.” The voice fell, Ye Fei’s inner strength exploded, and he was about to shoot.

The shop owner and a few guys were so frightened that they even peed their pants on the spot.

“Forget it!”

At this moment, Yue Feng said lightly: “I don’t blame those who don’t know. Besides, they didn’t do anything to me.”

When he said this, Yue Feng didn’t even look at the shop owners. In his heart, there is no need to care about these people at all.

“Yes, Sect Master.” Ye Fei responded and retreated.

“Ye Fei!” At this moment, Yue Feng frowned and asked, “Why did you come to the Yellow Sea Continent

? What happened?”

The news of the invasion by the troops has not yet reached this side, and Yue Feng naturally does not know.

Ye Fei looked at the people around him and hesitated.

Yue Feng realized something, got up and took Ye Fei to an empty room on the second floor.

A few minutes later.

Ye Fei was in the room and explained the situation of the Earth Circle Continent in detail.

At the end, Ye Fei looked ashamed and anxious: “Sect Master, we have done our best, but the Beiying army is too strong. Now not only Huashan area and Yunzhou City have fallen, but many people have been captured by Yang Jian. ..”

Om!

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s body trembled, his brain buzzing, shocked and angry.

Nima, this Yang Jian is too cunning to attack Diyuan Continent while he is away?

A few seconds later, Yue Feng reacted and quickly said to Ye Fei: “Quick, in my name, immediately ask for help from the royal family of the Southern Cloud Continent, as well as the Wen Zong and Dan Zong of the Dongao Continent!”

When he said this, Yue Feng said Anxious. The Beiying army is strong and powerful. Even if he goes back on his own, it will be difficult to restore the situation, and he can only ask for help from other continents.

“Yes, Sect Master!” Ye Fei responded and walked out of the room quickly.

Watching Ye Fei leave, Yue Feng found paper and pen in the room and wrote a letter to Zhu Bajie.

After writing it, Yue Feng called the owner of the inn and instructed: “If there is a person named Zhu Bajie who comes to the inn, give this letter to him. Remember, you must hand it over to him, understand?”

Seriously , Yue Feng really wanted to stay here and continue to wait for Zhu Bajie. After all, Qingyan lost her memory. After looking for her for so long, she finally found her, and she really didn’t want to leave like this.

But there is no way, the Earth Continent is at stake, and we must go back to preside over the overall situation.

Moreover, with Zhu Bajie watching around Qingyan, there is no danger.

“Yes, yes, Sect Master Yue, rest assured, the villain will do it.” The shop owner nodded again and again, extremely respectful, and did not dare to violate the slightest. Compared with before, his attitude was completely different.

The person in front of him is a big man who is famous in Kyushu. How can he be the owner of a small shop in his own place?

After arranging everything, Yue Feng left Fengling Town and rushed towards the Xicang Continent.

Yue Feng thought about it, and went to Xicang Continent to gather an army first, so that he would have a better chance of winning against Yang Jian.

Chapter 2178

After a long flight, Yue Feng arrived at the boundary of Xicang Continent.

At this moment, stepping on the land of Xi Cang Continent, Yue Feng was inexplicably excited.

Nima, it’s finally here.

The strength of Xi Cang Continent is still at the forefront of the Kyushu. Yue Feng believes that as long as the Xi Cang army is summoned, even if it cannot defeat Yang Jian, it can at least help Di Yuan Continent to delay the time.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng finally arrived at Canglong Pass after more than an hour of flight.

Canglong Pass, located on the border of Xi Cang Continent, is one of the important gates to enter Xi Cang Continent.

The reason why Yue Feng came to Canglongguan was because the distance from Canglongguan to Diyuan Continent was the closest.

Yue Feng thought about it. After arriving at Canglong Pass, he directly asked the garrison to convey his will, let the army come to meet, and then quickly supported the Diyuan Continent. After all, the Diyuan Continent was in critical condition and could not be dragged on for a moment.

call!

On the official road outside Canglong Pass, Yue Feng took a deep breath and landed slowly.

After flying for more than ten hours in a row, Yue Feng was a little tired, and he still had a few hundred meters to go, so he decided to walk over.

Um?

After a few steps, Yue Feng stopped, frowning secretly as he looked at the front.

I saw a car parked on the road in front of it, the hood was smoking, obviously it broke down, and a young man and woman stood next to it, unable to do anything.

The man is about twenty-five years old, quite handsome, wearing a brown plaid suit, but wearing ancient short boots on his feet.

The woman looked younger. She was wearing a plain white cheongsam, which perfectly showed her exquisite and tight figure. Her facial features were exquisite and charming, and there was a hint of stubbornness between her eyebrows. Yue Feng noticed that the woman's long hair was up. , similar to the ancient maid's head shape.

This pair of men and women, dressed in modern clothes, but with ancient elements on their bodies. In the past, Yue Feng must have been puzzled, but now he is not surprised.

Since the enchantment of the Kyushu Continent disappeared, in the past ten years, the various continents have communicated with each other, and the humanities and customs have collided.

"You two!" In the

next second, Yue Feng reacted, walked over, and said to the man and woman, "Do you need help?" To be

honest, Yue Feng was in a hurry to gather the army. The cheongsam woman in front of her raised her hands and gestures like Liu Xuan, so she decided to help.

"Go go go…" The

man in the suit looked disgusted, looked at Yue Feng up and down, and said angrily: "You are passing by, what are you doing? This is called a car, have you seen it?"

The boy in front of him, Dressed in ordinary clothes, you don't know much at first glance.

In the heart of the man, he thought that Yue Feng was a commoner of the Xicang Continent and had never seen a car. After all, the Xicang Continent was an ancient society. Although the continents had been in communication for a long time, it was difficult for ordinary people to see such a high-tech product as a car!

Yue Feng frowned secretly.

Nima, this kid has a strong sense of superiority.

“Cousin.” At this moment, the beautiful cheongsam pulled the man in the suit and said softly, “Don’t do this.”

Then, the beautiful cheongsam smiled at Yue Feng: “I’m so sorry, you just said Want to help, can you fix the car?”

The voice is melodious and pleasant.

Yue Feng nodded and said with a smile: “Understand a little bit, your car broke down, it seems that the problem is the outlet pipe.” As the former young master of the Yue family, Yue Feng is no stranger to cars.

While speaking, Yue Feng opened the hood and checked it.

Um?

Chapter 2179

Seeing this scene, the man in the suit was very surprised, as if he didn’t expect Yue Feng to really repair cars, but there was still a bit of disdain in his eyes.

Soon, Yue Feng checked the fault and began to repair it. At the same time, he asked the beautiful woman in cheongsam, “Where did you come from? Has this car been out of maintenance for a long time?”

Many parts of this car need to be repaired. Men and women do not know how to maintain at all.

Swish!

Hearing this, the man in the suit frowned and cried out in disgust, “Ah, if you can do it, hurry up, what are you asking? Where did we come from, who are we, and does it have anything to do with you? In the

words, there is a strong contempt, in the eyes of the men in suits, Yue Feng is not qualified to know their identities.

As soon as the words fell, the cheongsam beauty looked unhappy, and blamed the man in the suit: “It’s okay to help us, it’s okay to ask, don’t talk about guns and sticks.” After speaking

, the cheongsam beauty apologized to Yue Feng . He smiled: “My cousin is like this, don’t mind, we are from Zhongyuan Continent, my name is Sun Ting.” The

Sun family is a big and famous family in Zhongyuan Continent. She is the eldest lady of the Sun family.

Although Sun Ting is a wealthy lady, she has a strong personality. In recent years, the family business has been expanding to other continents. Sun Ting wanted to share some of it. This time, she took the initiative to come to Xicang Continent to find some business cooperation for the family.

As for this car, it was Sun Ting’s father, who got it from the Diyuan Continent. Sun Ting was a novelty for a while. After learning how to drive, she drove it to the West Cang Continent. gone, broken on the side of the road.

call!

Yue Feng nodded silently, it turned out to be from Zhongyuan Continent. Like Apocalypse Continent, Zhongyuan Continent is also an ancient society. This pair of men and women, dressed in such avant-garde, must have an unusual status in Zhongyuan Continent.

“That’s right!”

At this time, Sun Ting introduced the man in suit to Yue Feng: “This is my cousin, Dugu Jing.”

Well!

Yue Feng responded, but was too lazy to say hello to Dugu Jing, this kid was disrespectful and was too lazy to pay attention to him.

However, Yue Feng murmured in his heart.

This kid’s surname is Dugu? Could it be from the same family as that Dugu Jiu?

When the Tianqi royal family held a contest to recruit relatives for Ren Yingying, Zhongyuan Continent came to a contestant with a high voice, Dugu Jiu, Yue Feng clearly remembered that at that time that Dugu Jiu was the Dugu family from Zhongyuan Continent. A well-known talent, in the final of the literary competition, Yue Feng also compared with Dugu Jiu to write a poem.

And the Dugu Jing in front of him is also from the Zhongyuan Continent. Could it be that he and that Dugu Jiu belong to a family?

Yue Feng guessed right, this Dugu Jing is from Dugu Jiu's family, and he is also Dugu Jiu's younger brother.

The Dugu family and the Sun family have been married for generations. Dugujing is Sun Ting's cousin. He liked this cousin since he was a child. When he learned that Sun Ting wanted his only son to drive to Xicang Continent to find business opportunities, Dugujing followed him shamelessly.

"Boy!"

Seeing that Yue Feng was ignoring his love, Dugujing suddenly became angry and sneered: "Have you heard of the Dugu family in Zhongyuan Continent? I am the young master of the Dugu family, as long as you fix the car, Young master, I will reward you with a silver ingot." The

voice fell, and Dugujing took out a silver ingot, with an aloof arrogance on his face.

In Dugujing's heart, even if Yue Feng knew how to repair cars, he was just an ordinary person, and the silver ingot he gave him would never be seen in his life.

Haha..

Seeing the silver ingot, Yue Feng's face was indifferent, without the slightest fluctuation, but his heart was secretly funny.

This Dugu Jingkang really belongs to the Dugu family. But this kid is really interesting. He is just a young master of the family.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng still ignores Dugujing.

After a while, the car was repaired, Yue Feng put down the hood and smiled at Sun Ting: "Okay, you can continue on your way."

Chapter 2180

"You're amazing."

Sun Ting clapped her hands, excited and looked at Yue Feng with gratitude and admiration: "I thought this car was completely broken, but I didn't expect you to fix it so easily. "

Speaking, Sun Ting couldn't help but ask: "Yes, I don't know what your name is, where did you come from."

"Me!"

Yue Feng thought for a while, and replied: “My name is Fengtao, the continent of Earth Circle. I’m here.”

Yue Feng wanted to say his real name, but then he thought that his reputation was too loud, so it’s better to keep a low profile.

“It turned out to be from the Earth Circle, so it’s no wonder that he can repair cars.” Sun Ting looked surprised.

In the Kyushu Continent, the Earth Circle Continent is technologically advanced, and almost everyone there understands cars, and it is not surprising that they can repair cars.

Immediately, Sun Ting thought of something, and asked Yue Feng curiously, “Did you come to Xi Cang Continent to escape the war?”

Ah?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned.

With a complicated expression on her face, Sun Ting continued: “On the way here, I saw a lot of people fleeing, most of whom came from the Diyuan Continent. Alas, they are all brought by their families, so pitiful…”

Phew!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and clenched his fists secretly, feeling very uncomfortable.

For his own selfish desires, Yang Jian launched an army to invade the Diyuan Continent, and in the end it was the common people who suffered.

I have to hurry up and mobilize the Xi Cang army to resist Yang Jian.

“Oh, boy!”

At this moment, Dugujing looked at Yue Feng up and down, and said contemptuously: “I can’t see, you really repaired the car, now, this young master’s words count, this is a reward for you.” The

voice fell, Dugujing general A silver ingot in his hand was thrown at Yue Feng’s feet with a very arrogant attitude.

Dugujing has been pursuing Sun Ting. At this time, seeing Sun Ting and Yue Feng talking and laughing, he is very upset, like a blow to Yue Feng’s self-esteem.

Nima!

Yue Feng frowned secretly, without even looking at the silver ingots on the ground, at the same time, his heart was a little angry.

This kid, I ignore you, you are getting more and more excited.

“Yo?”

Seeing Yue Feng standing still, Dugujing sneered and mocked: “Why? Too little? Let me tell you, this piece of silver ingot is enough for a person like you for a long time, so don’t know what to do.

” Cousin!”

Sun Ting couldn’t stand it any longer, and stomped her feet: “Can you stop doing this?”

Dugujing quickly smiled and coaxed: “Cousin, don’t be angry, a person like him looks ordinary at first sight. People, I’m helping him by giving him money.”

Yue Feng chuckled and said lightly, “I’m helping you repair your car out of good intentions, and I don’t want to repay.”

Hmm!

Hearing this, Sun Ting nodded in approval.

Help without asking for anything in return, such good people are rare.

At this time, Sun Ting was very fond of Yue Feng.

The next second, Sun Ting smiled and invited Yue Feng: “It seems that you are also going to Canglong Pass. Since we are on the way, let me take you for a ride.”

When saying this, Sun Ting’s charming eyes , full of sincerity.

“What?”

Dugu Jing suddenly shouted: “Cousin, this person is so dirty, how can he ride in our car? Anyway, the Canglong Pass is right in front of him, let him walk by himself.”

When he said this, Dugu Jing did not forget to look at Yue Feng with a look of disgust.

A low-class person, how can he be qualified to ride in his cousin’s car?

“Dugujing, are you enough?” At this time, Sun Ting was completely anxious, and she shouted coldly: “If you do this again, don’t follow me.”

After saying that, Sun Ting smiled at Yue Feng: “Feng Tao , let’s get in the car.” The voice fell, and Sun Ting sat in the driver’s seat.

Um!

Yue Feng nodded and got into the car.

To be honest, Yue Feng didn’t want to take the car. After all, the Canglong Pass was close at hand, but Sun Ting’s kindness was difficult, and he was really embarrassed to refuse.

“Cousin, wait for me.” Dugu Jing called out and quickly sat up.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2181-2190

Chapter 2181

Soon, Sun Ting started the car and drove towards the gate of Canglongguan City.

call!

When approaching the gate of the city, seeing the scene in front of him, Yue Feng took a deep breath and felt very heavy.

I saw that there were thousands of people gathered in the open space outside the city gate. Most of these people were fleeing from the Diyuan Continent. All look tired.

At the door, a checkpoint was set up, and the heavily-armed Canglong City defenders were conducting an interrogation of these fleeing people one by one.

Because there were too many people, they crowded together and pushed and shouted, making the whole main entrance noisy.

“Shut up!”

A soldier captain shouted with a serious face: “What’s the noise? All line up, come one by one, don’t listen to the command, don’t blame the soldier, I’m rude.” The

voice was loud, revealing Deterrence, all of a sudden, the noisy crowd suddenly quieted down a lot.

At this time, when they got to the front, the three Yue Feng got out of the car!

“Why are there so many people?” Dugu Jing couldn’t help but muttered, looking very upset.

In Dugujing’s heart, he is a high-ranking family master, standing with these filthy commoners, it is very loss of identity.

Sun Ting also frowned.

However, Sun Ting did not despise the people around her, but wanted to enter the city quickly, so she was a little anxious.

So many people, how long do they have to line up?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Yue Feng had a solemn expression on his face.

With so many people escaping, it is conceivable how tense the situation in the Earth Circle Continent has become.

Thinking to myself, Yue Feng was about to walk over and prepare to enter the city.

The situation in the Earth Circle Continent cannot be delayed, and the Xi Cang army must be summoned quickly.

“Fengtao!”

However, at this moment, Sun Ting said softly to Yue Feng, “I’ll go over and ask first, and see if these soldiers can be accommodating. If possible, I’ll bring you in together. You don’t have to queue anymore.”

In Sun Ting’s heart, she thought that Yue Feng was also a fleeing commoner, so she decided to help him. After all, she represented her family and came to Xicang Continent to do business. Soldiers at this level would definitely give The right to enter the city first.

“Cousin, I’m with you.” Dugu Jing called out and quickly followed.

Yue Feng smiled, this Dugu Jing, as the eldest lady of the family, has no air at all, and is quite kind.

Thinking to myself, Yue Feng also followed.

“Master!”

Sun Ting smiled lightly and said to the soldier captain, “I’m from Zhongyuan Continent. I’m going to do business in Xicang Continent, can you be accommodating?”

Shah!

At this moment, whether it was the soldiers or the people around them, all eyes were on Sun Ting.

beautiful!

So beautiful.

This must be the lady of some big family.

The captain of the soldier also looked straight, but after a few seconds, he reacted and shook his head: “Miss, I’m sorry, no matter what your status, you have to queue up.”

Although the young lady in front of him is very charming, the military command is like a mountain, and he is a small captain, how dare he be accommodating in private.

“Ah?” As soon as he finished speaking ,

Dugujing next to him suddenly called out: “What does it mean to have to line up? Do you know what our identity is? How could you compare us to these ordinary people?”

With a few pieces of silver ingots, with a proud look on his face: “This money has invited you to drink, now let us pass.”

In Dugu Jing’s heart, he thought that money could solve anything.

Swish!

At this moment, the soldier captain’s face suddenly changed, and he said coldly to Dugujing: “What do you mean? Are you bribing me?”

Seriously, the soldier captain didn’t want to be too busy, but seeing When Dugujing did this, he felt humiliated and immediately became angry.

Snapped!

The next second, before Dugujing could react, the soldier captain slapped him in the face without warning.

For a moment, the audience was silent.

Chapter 2182

Sun Ting couldn’t help but let out a low cry and was stunned there.

However, Sun Ting was not angry either, because her cousin’s behavior just now was indeed a bit excessive.

Haha…

Yue Feng showed a smile, and his mood was dark.

This Dugujing has no one in his eyes, and now that he is beaten, he is self-inflicted.

At the same time, Yue Feng looked at the soldier captain with glittering approval.

Unexpectedly, in this small Canglong Pass, there is such an upright soldier captain, not bad!

“You…”

Dugujing covered his face, shocked and angry, and pointed at the soldier captain: “You dare to hit me? Let me tell you, I am the young master of the Dugu family in Zhongyuan Continent, you are a small soldier captain, You’re just a gatekeeper, and he actually attacked me?”

At this time, Dugujing was almost furious, his dignified young master, who would be polite when he saw him, but the captain of the soldier in front of him actually beat himself, it was like Shameful.

Whoa!

The voice fell, and the audience was in an uproar. “The young master of the Dugu family? Is that the famous genius, the family that Dugu

Jiu belongs to?

” If it’s broken, if you beat such a big man yourself, I’m afraid it will cause trouble. “What happened?” At this moment, a voice came from the city gate, and then, a group of people slowly walked out, headed by a handsome young man, dressed in white, with a face like a crown jade, unable to speak suave.

It is the son of the Canglongguan garrison officer, Xie Zhendong!

“See your son!”

Seeing Xie Zhendong, the surrounding soldiers hurriedly saluted, trembling one by one. Canglongguan guarded Xie Nanbo, guarded Canglongguan for decades, and was highly respected. As his son, Xie Zhendong also had a lot of influence in Canglongguan.

“Young Master!”

At this moment, the captain of the soldiers walked over quickly, and said cautiously to Xie Zhendong: “Young man made the wrong call just now, please punish him!” Then he pointed at Dugujing and explained the situation just now. once again.

After speaking, the captain of the soldiers stood there, trembling all over, panicking in his heart.

call!

At this time, there was silence inside and outside the city gate.

Everyone thought that Xie Zhendong would definitely punish the soldier captain.

Yue Feng stood there, quietly looking at Xie Zhendong, frowning secretly.

Yue Feng thought about it, if Xie Zhendong punished the soldier captain and did not treat Dugujing and the people around him the same, he must question Canglongguan guard well and ask him how he educated his son.

“Haha!”

Finally, Xie Zhendong smiled lightly and said lightly: “But a self-righteous young master of the family, he just beats him, what’s the big deal.”

Phew!

Hearing this, the soldier captain sighed in relief, and a big stone hanging in his heart finally fell to the ground.

Yue Feng also showed a smile and nodded in approval.

This guarding son, sure enough, did not let himself down.

call!

At the same time, everyone around them also whispered and praised Xie Zhendong.

“You…” Dugu Jing was full of shame and anger, staring at Xie Zhendong, unable to speak.

This kid is just the son of the guard of Canglongguan, but he doesn’t take himself seriously, it’s really hateful.

Swish!

At this moment, Xie Zhendong’s eyes lit up and walked over with a smile.

At that moment, the eyes of everyone present followed him. When he stopped, the audience was silent again!

See, Xie Zhendong walked straight to Sun Ting!

Chapter 2183

Sun Ting is dressed in a white cheongsam, and her sexy and tight figure is enough to conquer countless men.

At this moment, Sun Ting’s body trembled, and she felt inexplicable in her heart.

“My subordinate said just now that the beauty is from the Sun family in Zhongyuan Continent, and she is still the eldest lady, right?” Xie Zhendong said with a smile, looking at Sun Ting with unbridled eyes.

Um!

Xie Zhendong’s gaze made Sun Ting feel uncomfortable, but she nodded and responded.

“

Tsk tsk…” Xie Zhendong looked at Sun Ting without blinking, admiring in intoxication: “I didn’t expect that there are such outstanding beauties in Zhongyuan Continent, Miss Sun, this young master really falls in love with you at first sight. Ah, I heard that you are here to do business. It just so happens that this young master has many friends in the business world of Xicang Continent, so beautiful lady Sun might as well come back to the house with me and have a few drinks, you and I will talk about it in detail? How about it?

” The son of the guard at Canglong Pass, Xie Zhendong has been wild and unruly since he was a child. When he became an adult, he bullied men and women, and did all kinds of evil. He was a well-known villain in Canglong Pass. Today, when he met a beauty like Sun Ting, how could Xie Zhendong let it go?

Swish!

This time, Sun Ting’s face turned red with embarrassment. She thought this Xie Zhendong was a decent man, but she didn’t expect it to be a womanizer.

At the same time, everyone around was stunned, as if they never expected that things would turn around like this.

Yue Feng furrowed his brows tightly, and there was a bit of coldness in his eyes.

Nima.

No wonder Xie Zhendong didn’t care so much about Dugujing being beaten. It turned out that his attention was all on Sun Ting.

“Miss Sun, this young master is very sincere, don’t be shy.” At this moment, Xie Zhendong approached Sun Ting and said with a smile, and at the same time he was about to grab Sun Ting’s wrist.

Sun Ting hid for a while, and said in a very displeased way, “You… please show some respect.”

When she said this, Sun Ting was calm on the surface, but she was extremely nervous! It was the first time she was far away from home. She had never encountered such a thing. This Xie Zhendong was dishonest and in front of so many people! It's so nasty!

"Tsk tsk, it's so sexy. The way you look angry is really touching." Sun Ting's scolding did not make Xie Zhendong restrained, but stimulated his interest.

After saying this, he grabbed Sun Ting again!

This time, Xie Zhendong stimulated his internal strength, and the speed was very fast. Although Sun Ting was also a cultivator, her realm was lower than that of Xie Zhendong.

Immediately afterwards, Xie Zhendong approached a little, sniffed gently in front of her, and his face was intoxicated: "It's so fragrant."

This time, apart from the surrounding soldiers, many people changed their faces.

This Xie Zhendong, as the son of the guard of Canglongguan, is also a person with a head and a face, and he actually acts on Sun Ting in front of the public!

"You… stop me! Let him go!" Dugu Jing finally couldn't help it, and said coldly.

The voice fell, and Dugu Jing was about to rush over.

However, before rushing to the front, he was stopped by the surrounding soldiers, and then he was tied up by Wu Hua.

Although he is the son of the Dugu family, Dugujing was idle and never worked hard to cultivate. As a result, he is still in the Martial Saint Realm. Most of the soldiers in Canglong Pass are in the Marquis Realm, and they are not opponents at all!

At this time, Sun Ting was shy and angry, struggling and shouting: "What are you doing? Let me go!"

Dugujing was tied tightly, his face was ashen, his whole body trembled with anger, and he shouted at Xie Zhendong: "Let her go, I warn you, I am the young master of the Dugu family, she is my cousin, If she is in the slightest mistake today, I can't spare you." The

Dugu family?

Hearing this, Xie Zhendong looked indifferent, smiled coldly, and looked directly at Dugujing: "Boy, don't use your family to scare me, this is Xicang Continent, not Zhongyuan Continent, and it's mine. If you don't, don't blame me for being rude!" After saying this, Xie

Zhendong instructed the soldier next to him, “Watch him closely, if you shout again, you will cut his tongue.”

Zhendong was used to being arrogant since he was a child, and in his heart, the Dugu family was far away in the Zhongyuan Continent, and he was not afraid at all.

“Yes, son!”

Several soldiers responded, pulled out their long knives, and tightly surrounded Dugujing.

Swish!

Feeling the chill from the long knife, Dugujing’s heart trembled, and he immediately hesitated, and quickly closed his mouth.

My cousin’s innocence is important, but it’s not as important as my own life.

Seeing this scene, Sun Ting was instantly desperate.

Cousin is already afraid, who else can save him!

Seeing this, Xie Zhendong laughed proudly and became more courageous, grabbing Sun Ting’s hand and pulling it sharply.

Sun Ting exclaimed and crashed directly into Xie Zhendong’s arms. Before he could struggle, he was hugged tightly by Xie Zhendong.

Chapter 2184

“Miss Sun, don’t be afraid, wait for a few drinks with me, I will not only support your business, but also love you… Haha!” Xie Zhendong laughed and stopped Sun Ting by the waist Picked it up and walked into the city.

At this moment, many people around looked at it, and they all dared to be angry and dare not speak.

Knowing that she could not escape the clutches, Sun Ting gave up her struggle and closed her eyes in despair.

Total despair!

At this time, Sun Ting felt unspeakable regret. If she had known this, she should have listened to her family’s words and stopped doing business alone.

“Stop!”

However, at this moment, a cold voice sounded, and then, a cold figure walked out from the crowd.

It is Yue Feng!

Yes, Yue Feng couldn't help it, and he was very ordered at this time.

I thought that Dugu Jing would be very annoying, but I didn't expect that this Xie Zhendong was even worse. Being so daring and arrogant, robbing women in public is simply a scum among scum.

What made Yue Feng even more annoyed was that, as the emperor of Xi Cang, it was a shame that his ministers had such wicked people.

Swish!

In an instant, the eyes of everyone present were focused on Yue Feng.

Especially Sun Ting, whose delicate body was trembling, looked at Yue Feng's eyes, full of consternation.

This… this wind wave, do you want to come forward to save yourself?

Thinking to herself, Sun Ting bit her lip, indescribably moved, and at the same time she was a little worried. In her heart, Feng Tao was just a commoner who had fled from the Diyuan Continent. How could he be Xie Zhendong's opponent?

An ordinary person, and the son of a high-ranking official in Xi Cang Continent, are not at the same level at all.

"Where's the stinky boy from!"

At this time, Xie Zhendong finally reacted, looking at Yue Feng coldly, full of disdain: "Are you talking to this son just now?" Yue

Feng responded coldly: "Not bad."

At that time, Yue Feng was very angry, and said coldly to Xie Zhendong: "You are the guard of Canglongguan, Xie Nanbo's son, right? Xie Nanbo is an important official of the court, how can there be a son like you who does not live up to expectations, in broad daylight, If you forcefully rob a woman, are you not afraid that the news will spread to the imperial city and bring disaster to your Xie family?" The

remarks were enthusiastic and loud.

And when he said this, Yue Feng's expression was icy cold, as if he was asking for guilt. As the emperor of Xi Cang, seeing the family members of the ministers below, so arrogant and domineering, bullying others, can you not be angry?

call!

In an instant, when they heard Yue Feng's words, especially when they saw his eyes, everyone present was terrified.

This… what's going on? This person is obviously dressed as a commoner, but his aura, how…how is he so strong?

Even Xie Zhendong was stunned, staring at Yue Feng, speechless for a while.

Who is this person? Dare to teach yourself a lesson in front of so many people?

Although Xie Zhendong is the son of the guard of Canglongguan, he has rarely left Canglongguan, let alone the imperial city. Therefore, he has no idea that the person in front of him is Emperor Xi Cang, Yue Feng!

"I don't know about life and death!"

After a few seconds, Xie Zhendong reacted, staring at Yue Feng and shouting angrily: "Since you know who I am, and you dare to talk like this, I think you are tired of living!"

Immediately, Xie Zhendong shouted at the surrounding soldiers: "Why are you still standing there? Come on, break this kid's hands and feet, and throw him into the mountains to feed

the wolves!" When he said this, Xie Zhendong was extremely arrogant, looking at Yue Feng's eyes showed a lofty attitude.

In Xie Zhendong's heart, he also believed that Yue Feng was just an ordinary person who couldn't stand his actions, so he wanted to be a hero to save the beauty. Don't even pay attention to it.

Whoops!

In an instant, upon hearing Xie Zhendong's words, dozens of soldiers rushed over and surrounded Yue Feng.

Seeing this scene, many people around hurriedly avoided it, fearing that the fish pond would be affected.

"I'm afraid this kid is about to finish…"

“Yes, although his courage is admirable and admirable, but the other party is the young master guarded by Canglongguan, how can he possibly beat others?

” I’m afraid I will suffer a big loss.”

In the hearts of everyone, they all thought that Yue Feng’s step forward was a very reckless behavior.

Chapter 2185

“Fengtao!”

At the same time, Sun Ting was also in a hurry, her delicate body was trembling constantly, her delicate face was full of worry and anxiety, and she shouted at Yue Feng: “Go away, it’s none of your business here. Son, hurry up…”

In Sun Ting’s heart, she and Fengtao just met by chance, and she felt anxious when she saw him stand up for her.

However.

Yue Feng didn’t seem to hear it, he stood there quietly, looking at the dozens of soldiers who surrounded him, his expression did not change in the slightest, as steady as Mount Tai.

“Boy!”

At this time, the leader of the soldiers looked at Yue Feng up and down, and said coldly, “You’re not too timid, if you dare to challenge Master Xie, if you know the way, you should just keep your hands off the ground, so as not to suffer too much suffering, otherwise. …”

Before he could finish speaking, Yue Feng interrupted.

“You are the captain guarding the city gate, right?” Yue Feng said coldly, word by word: “I admired you a lot just now, but I didn’t expect that you would actually help Zhou to be a tyrant, be Xie Zhendong’s son-in-law, and oppress innocent people. It’s really a misfortune for the common people to have you guys guarding Canglong Pass.”

Yue Feng said these words very seriously.

Yes, the captain of the soldier just started fighting Dugujing, not only won the praise of the people around him, but also won the approval of Yue Feng, but in a blink of an eye, this man helped Xie Zhendong and robbed the woman in broad daylight. Yue Feng had a good impression of him. Suddenly disappeared without a trace.

Um?

Hearing this, the soldier captain was stunned for a moment, then chuckled and said contemptuously, “What kind of boy are you? What kind of thing are you? The soldier needs you to appreciate it?

” With a wave of his hand, he rushed up with the surrounding soldiers.

Nima!

Yue Feng was completely angry, too lazy to talk nonsense, motivated by internal force, and directly greeted him.

“Fengtao, don’t…”

Seeing this scene, Sun Ting was so anxious that she wanted to persuade Yue Feng to leave, but Xie Zhendong covered her mouth without saying a word.

“Miss Sun.” Xie Zhendong said with a smile: “A boy who doesn’t know how to live or die, why are you so nervous, he won’t be your sidekick, if so, I will teach him a lesson for you and let him In the future, I will know who should be offended and who should not be offended.”

As he spoke, Xie Zhendong did not forget to admire Sun Ting’s figure.

Sun Ting blushed and wanted to break free, but was restrained by Xie Zhendong and couldn’t move at all.

At this time, Yue Feng had already fought with dozens of soldiers.

Bang bang bang…

Yue Feng’s realm at this time, facing the masters of the tribulation realm, do not panic, let alone these soldiers, in a few moments, dozens of soldiers were easily knocked to the ground .

Of course, Yue Feng didn’t break out with all his strength, and he showed mercy, otherwise these soldiers would have seen the King of Hell one by one.

Boom!

At this time, Yue Feng raised his foot and kicked the soldier captain to the ground. Hearing that the soldier captain groaned, curled up on the ground, unable to get up again.

At this moment, there is no one standing around Yue Feng.

The next second, Yue Feng stood proudly, stared at Xie Zhendong closely, and said word by word, “Let him go immediately, maybe I can forgive you.”

Listening to Yue Feng’s words, Xie Zhendong did not respond immediately, but Looking at the scene in front of him, he was shocked.

what’s going on?

The boy in front of him is at most this Miss Sun’s sidekick. How could he be so powerful that dozens of soldiers were all defeated in the blink of an eye? You know, these soldiers are the elites of Canglongguan.

Whoa!

At the same time, everyone around was dumbfounded!

These Canglongguan soldiers are responsible for guarding the border, so don’t think about their strength, they must be very strong.

But this kid in front of him knocked them to the ground in such a short time, and they couldn’t get up one by one. It was incredible.

This…

Sun Ting stared blankly at this scene, her mind blank.

How can this wind wave be so powerful? Isn’t he an ordinary people who fled from the Earth’s Continent? Does it have such power?

Dugu Jing, who was not far away, was also stunned, but in the eyes of Yue Feng, in addition to being shocked, there was also some disdain.

This kid turned out to be a cultivator too. No wonder he dared to take risks, but no matter how strong he is, he is only one person. To dare to provoke Xie Zhendong in public is completely courting death.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2186-2190

Chapter 2186

“Boy!”

Finally, Xie Zhendong reacted and looked at Yue Feng with a grinning face and said, “You’re good at it, even if you beat these men, in my eyes, you are just an ant. A puddle of mud.”

Speaking of this, Xie Zhendong's eyes suddenly became cold, and he continued: "But this son appreciates your courage, don't you want to be a hero? This son will fulfill you."

After he finished speaking, Xie Zhendong handed Sun Ting over to him . Take care of the soldiers around you, and then walk over step by step.

hum!

At the same time, Xie Zhendong stimulated his inner strength, and a strong breath spread out, and the surrounding people felt a strong pressure coming, their expressions changed, and they all retreated.

call!

At this moment, sensing Xie Zhendong's strength, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, and there was a slight smile on the corner of his mouth.

A period of Martial Emperor realm, no wonder this kid is so arrogant and domineering.

"Boy, if you dare to challenge this son, go to hell." Xie Zhendong roared and punched directly. With this punch, Xie Zhendong broke out with all his strength. He just wanted to punch Yue Feng to death, and he saw the surrounding air. Twisted in general, the momentum is amazing.

However, Yue Feng did not panic at all, standing there as steady as a rock, with no intention of dodging.

boom!

Finally, Xie Zhendong's punch hit Yue Feng firmly! Only a muffled sound was heard.

"No…"

Seeing this scene, Sun Ting's heart trembled and she couldn't help exclaiming, as if she had seen the scene of Yue Feng's fall.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

"Ow…"

But what she didn't expect in her dreams was that Yue Feng stood there motionless when the punch fell! However, Xie Zhendong howled, his face turned pale, and he took a few steps back. At the same time, a mouthful of blood spurted out.

What? !

In an instant, the audience was silent!

what's going on? Xie Zhendong's punch was so powerful that not only did he not hurt the wind wave, but he vomited blood instead? Even Sun Ting was full of disbelief .

She stared at Yue Feng blankly, her red lips parted slightly, and she couldn't say a word of shock!

This… this Fengtao, who is it? Even Xie Zhendong is not his opponent…

At the same time, the surrounding people reacted and pointed at Yue Feng, almost blowing the pot.

"This person is so powerful?"

"Is he an expert hermit who wears so ordinary clothes?" "

It's really unexpected, it's just…he hurt this Young Master Xie, I'm afraid the trouble will be even greater…"

When the discussion came, Xie Zhendong's face turned blue.

At this time, Xie Zhendong was shocked and angry. He felt that the punch he had just punched was like hitting an iron wall, and his entire arm was numb! What shocked him even more was that all five of his phalanges were fractured by the shock!

And after the shock, there is endless shame and anger.

As the son of the guard of Canglongguan, he has always bullied others by himself. When has he suffered such a loss?

"Someone!" In the

next second, Xie Zhendong reacted with a distorted expression, indescribably hideous, and shouted at the people behind him: "Call me all the soldiers, I want to kill him, put him Thousands of knives, thousands of corpses…"

At the same time, Xie Zhendong pointed at Xie Ting and Dugujing: "Put them down and keep them under strict supervision!"

In Xie Zhendong's eyes, he believed that Yue Feng was Sun Ting's follower, and at this time it was on him Suffering a loss, under the anger, naturally, Sun Ting and Dugujing will not be easily let go.

"Yes, son!" The soldier guarding quickly responded, and immediately escorted Dugujing and Sun Ting down.

Woohoo..

At the same time, several soldiers blew their horns, which was a signal for the gathering of soldiers at Canglongguan.

“Thank you… Xie Gongzi.”

At this moment, Dugujing’s face was pale, his legs were weak with fright, and he shouted at Xie Zhendong: “My cousin and I don’t know this person, what he did, and what we did. It’s okay, please, let me and my cousin go.”

Chapter 2187

When he said this, Dugujing’s face was bitter and he almost cried, and at the same time he didn’t forget to give Yue Feng a fierce look.

Originally, this Xie Zhendong was just teasing his cousin, and taking advantage of it was over, but this Fengtao, who insisted on meddling, now hurt Xie Zhendong, making things more and more stiff, really a sweeping star.

“Dugujing!”

As soon as the voice fell, Sun Ting’s body trembled, and she couldn’t help but yelled at Dugujing: “You shut up…”

This Fengtao angered Xie Zhendong for his own sake, but his cousin actually For the sake of his own safety, he separated himself from Feng Tao, and it was a shame to be so greedy for life and fear of death.

Hearing Sun Ting’s coquettish drink, Dugu Jing kept his mouth shut even though he was dissatisfied. Then, the two were taken away from everyone’s sight.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng took a deep breath, his face gloomy and scary.

To be honest, Yue Feng really wanted to forcibly rescue Sun Ting and both, but considering that doing so would accidentally hurt Sun Ting, he gave up.

At this moment, Yue Feng looked at Xie Zhendong closely, and said coldly: “Xie Zhendong, I have given you a chance. If you don’t grasp it well, then you can’t blame me.”

He thought he had shown his strength, but this Xie Zhendong He would be soft, but he never thought that this kid would become more arrogant because of his own place, and even mobilized all the soldiers in Canglongguan.

Such use of power for personal gain is unforgivable.

“Boy!”

Hearing this, Xie Zhendong laughed angrily and gritted his teeth: “I should have said this right. If you dare to care about my son’s business, this son will make you pay a heavy price.

” wow wow..

Just as he was talking, he heard footsteps coming from the avenues in the city, and saw thousands of soldiers rushing forward, headed by an old man in his fifties, dressed in black armor, majestic.

It was Xie Zhendong’s father, Canglongguan Guard Officer, Xie Nanbo!

call!

Seeing this scene, everyone present couldn’t help but sweat for Yue Feng.

You know, this is Xie Nanbo, the official residence of the third rank, who has guarded Canglongguan for decades, and is famous all over the world. Moreover, it is said that Xie Nanbo is very protective of the calf. This person named Fengtao hurt Xie Zhendong just now, how can Xie Nanbo easily forgive him? he?

At this time, many people hope that Yue Feng will leave quickly.

However, Yue Feng stood silently on the spot, motionless, with an indescribably calm expression on his face.

Finally, Xie Nanbo came to the front with many soldiers.

“

Dong’er.” Xie Nanbo looked at Xie Zhendong and asked, “Why did you call the soldiers all of a sudden, what happened?”

As soon as he finished speaking, Xie Zhendong shouted excitedly: “Father, the boy was beaten, The other party is very arrogant, saying that he should teach the child a good lesson, Dad, being so arrogant in our place is just hitting you in the face.”

What?

Xie Nanbo found out just now that his son’s face was pale and he was shocked. Hearing this, he immediately became furious.

Who is so bold to bully his own son?

Thinking to himself, Xie Nanbo opened his mouth and comforted: “Okay, Daddy knows, don’t worry, Donger, Daddy will vent your anger, the one who doesn’t have long eyes dares to touch you, Daddy will help you abolish him!”

Phew!

Hearing this, Xie Zhendong nodded with a proud face, pointed at Yue Feng and shouted: “Dad, this is this kid.”

At this time, Xie Zhendong looked at Yue Feng with contempt.

A boy without long eyes, dare to provoke me? I’ll report to Lord Yama later.

Swish!

Following the direction of his son’s finger, Xie Nanbo suddenly turned around and looked over, his eyes were fierce and murderous, but the moment he saw Yue Feng, his expression instantly froze!

Your Majesty… Your Majesty?

Aren’t you blindfolded?

Thinking to himself, Xie Nanbo quickly rubbed his eyes and looked again, completely dumbfounded.

Chapter 2188

Your Majesty, is it really His Majesty?

At this time, Xie Nanbo felt that his heart was about to jump out, and he was dripping with cold sweat.

“Father!”

Seeing Xie Nanbo stunned, Xie Zhendong became anxious and shouted, “It’s him, quickly order him to be taken down.”

However, Xie Nanbo did not move like a stone sculpture.

At this time, Xie Nanbo’s head was buzzing, and he was completely stupid.

I thought that the one who provoked my son was just an unknown pawn, but I never imagined that it was Your Majesty. Xie Nanbo had been to the imperial city and reported the border situation to Yue Feng, how could he not know him?

“This…”

Finally, after being stunned for dozens of seconds, Xie Nanbo reacted, his voice trembling, it was hard to imagine that a man who was at the frontier of the big shock was like a child at this time.

Ha ha!

Seeing Xie Nanbo’s expression, Yue Feng chuckled and said lightly, “Xie Nanbo, you are doing a good job guarding the border. With so many soldiers, are you trying to arrest me?”

“Pfft!”

Hearing this, Xie Nanbo’s heart trembled, and he was so panicked that he knelt on the ground at once!

“No…no…don’t dare!” Xie Nanbo was terrified, his whole body softened, and he couldn’t speak clearly.

The one in front of him is His Majesty, who is in charge of life and death in the entire Xicang Continent, but just now he shouted to vent his anger on his son, and said that he would abolish him.

At this time, Xie Nanbo was kneeling there and trembling, and the cold sweat kept flowing down.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, both the soldiers and the people around them all opened their mouths!

Shock!

Totally shocked!

The dignified Canglongguan guard, facing this ordinary dressed Feng Tao, actually knelt on the ground, frightened like a mouse seeing a cat.

And this wind wave, but stood there, his face was calm! Can’t see a trace of joy!

This… what exactly is the situation? !

“Huh?”

Finally, at this moment, Yue Feng showed a slight smile, helped Xie Nanbo up, and said lightly: “Lord Xie Nanbo, what are you doing? Why did you fall down accidentally?”

said At these times, Yue Feng’s expression was indifferent, but when he looked at Xie Nanbo, there was a bit of deep meaning in his eyes.

Yes, at that moment just now, Yue Feng was going to admit his identity, but looking at the people around him who had fled from the Diyuan Continent, Yue Feng’s mood was instantly complicated, so he dismissed the idea.

The Diyuan Continent was invaded by Yang Jian entirely because of himself. In other words, the people who were displaced by him were displaced. How could he have the face to admit that he was Yue Feng in front of them.

Xie Nanbo is sophisticated in the world. When he saw Yue Feng like this, he immediately understood that His Majesty did not want to reveal his identity.

“Yes, I didn’t stand firm…” The

next second, Xie Nanbo stood up tremblingly, and said with a long sigh of relief: “I’m sorry, I made you laugh…”

“Hu…”

Hearing this, Xie Zhendong and many soldiers around him breathed a sigh of relief.

It turned out that he didn’t stand firm.. I thought this kid had something big.

That’s right, this kid is dressed as a commoner, even if he is very powerful, he doesn’t look like a big man.

“Father!”

At this moment, Xie Zhendong couldn’t wait and shouted: “What are you talking to him about, it’s this kid who hurt me just now, and he’s going to be ruined!”

“Shut up!” Xie Nanbo roared angrily. , the eyes are blood red.

This idiot, the person in front of him is Your Majesty, and he keeps yelling.

Pit father!

Chapter 2189

Xie Nanbo fell down in cold sweat, and then asked the soldier beside him, “What happened? To be honest, don’t hide it.”

The soldier trembled and carefully explained the situation.

As soon as he finished speaking, Xie Zhendong answered, “Father, I just asked that Miss Sun to be a guest at the mansion. There is nothing else to do. This kid just came up and made trouble, made unkind words to me, and…”

“Crack!”

Before he finished speaking, Xie Nanbo slapped Xie Zhendong in the face without warning!

This slap, almost exhausted all his strength, and the blood fell down.

Xie Zhendong covered his face, puzzled: “Father! Why are you hitting me?”

Not only Xie Zhendong, but everyone present was stunned.

This, what’s the matter?

Didn’t Xie Nanbo admit the wrong person and not familiar with this Feng Tao? How could he help him teach his son a lesson?

“You bastard, you want to kill your father?!” The more Xie Nanbo thought about it, the more angry he became, and he was a big mouth at Xie Zhendong.

“Father, why is this!”

Xie Zhendong was completely blinded, and he was about to cry without tears, and shouted as he rolled all over the floor.

The people around were completely dumbfounded. Several soldiers wanted to come up to persuade him, but they all held back when they saw Xie Nanbo’s scary expression.

“How did I teach you before? Dad, as the guard of Canglongguan, is responsible for keeping one side safe. You are my son, and you have to lead by example, but you are a bastard. You cause trouble for me every day.

” Stop yelling.

In the blink of an eye, Xie Zhendong’s entire face was swollen like a pig’s head.

At this moment, Xie Nanbo felt distressed, but he still squeezed a smile on his face, walked in front of Yue Feng, and said politely: “Your Excellency… just saw the injustice

on the road just now, it is admirable, the dog lacks control, so he did such a big treason. This matter, Your Excellency stopped it in time, I am really grateful to Xie Nanbo!”

When he said this, Xie Nanbo’s tone was trembling, he couldn’t say it was respectful and careful, and at the same time he was panicked.

Son often bullies others, of course Xie Nanbo knows it, but he didn’t expect that His Majesty would see his son forcibly rob a woman. If there is no point in this, I am afraid that the head will not be protected.

What? !

Hearing Xie Nanbo’s words, everyone present was dumbfounded!

This, what’s the situation? !

The dignified Canglongguan guard not only helped Fengtao and taught his son, but also treated him so politely? Is this still the Xie Nanbo who protects the calf?

For a time, many people’s heads were about to explode, but they still couldn’t understand it. They didn’t know that this Feng Tao was Yue Feng, the emperor of Xi Cang. When Xie Nanbo saw him, would he dare to be disrespectful?

Yue Feng stood there, his expression indifferent, without the slightest fluctuation.

“Your Excellency, I…” Seeing that Yue Feng did not speak, Xie Nanbo was about to be frightened, and kept saying, “Your Excellency, you have a lot of righteousness, adults have a lot, don’t bother with my dog…”

Yue The wind still did not speak!

It’s over…

Xie Nanbo’s heart skipped a beat, His Majesty never spoke, he must still be angry!

“You bastard!” In the

next second, Xie Nanbo roared angrily and attacked Xie Zhendong again, beating and scolding: “You have lost all the reputation of the Xie family, I beat you to death…”

All the soldiers present looked at each other in dismay, and no one dared to stop them.

After playing for a while, Xie Zhendong was about to be beaten to death, and Xie Nanbo stopped.

Xie Zhendong's nose was blue and his face was swollen, and his tears kept flowing. He was very aggrieved: "Dad, why did you hit me… This kid is just an ordinary person. Even if you appreciate his courage to help others, you don't need to hit me…"

This At that time, Xie Zhendong felt very aggrieved.

Father has always been very protective of himself, what happened today? It's like a person has changed.

Ordinary people?

Hearing this, Xie Nanbo's beard trembled with anger, and he kicked again: "Shut up, you bastard, why did you hit you? You did something wrong yourself, and you asked me why I hit you?"

Chapter 2190

Speaking of this, Xie Nanbo was still not relieved, stared at Xie Zhendong and said: "You remember it to me, if you do this kind of hurtful thing in the future, you are not my son, I broke your leg and chased Going out, remember?"

Seriously, Xie Nanbo has always been condone to this son.

But at this time, His Majesty was watching, even if Xie Nanbo had ten courage, he would not dare to continue to protect his shortcomings.

"Remember…"

Xie Zhendong bowed his head and responded, feeling uncomfortable. He thought that his father could help him vent his anger, but he didn't expect that he beat himself up instead! It's so frustrating!

It's just that Xie Zhendong couldn't understand why his father had always protected him, how could it suddenly change today.

Is it because of this kid?

Thinking to himself, Xie Zhendong glanced at Yue Feng, wanting to see some clues, but looking around, he couldn't see anything special about this person!

The next second, when Xie Zhendong saw the people around him, he suddenly thought of something.

Yes, there are so many people around who have fled from the Diyuan Continent. For the sake of fame, my father naturally has to teach himself a lesson and act like he is, but… this is too ruthless.

At this time, Xie Zhendong believed that his father beat him because he wanted to be a good official in front of the foreign people, and it had nothing to do with Yue Feng.

“Lord Xie Nanbo.”

At this time, Yue Feng said lightly to Xie Nanbo: “Don’t be too busy teaching your son, those two friends of mine have been locked up by your son, it’s time to let them go.” The

voice was not loud, but full of majesty , beyond doubt.

“Yes… yes!” Xie Nanbo wiped the cold sweat from his forehead and nodded again and again.

Immediately, Xie Nanbo glared at Xie Zhendong and shouted angrily: “Where is the prison?”

Xie Zhendong was very unconvinced, but in front of his father, he didn’t dare to be presumptuous and whispered: “In the mansion, in the wing in the back garden.”

When he said this, Xie Zhendong felt ten thousand reluctance in his heart. Miss Sun is a rare beauty. She thought she could kiss Xiangze today.

Mad, it’s this kid who is making trouble.

Thinking to himself, Xie Zhendong glanced at Yue Feng resentfully. If it wasn’t for him to make trouble, he had taken Sun Ting away long ago, and his father would not have heard the news and rushed over.

“Your Excellency!”

Xie Nanbo squeezed out a smile, and said to Yue Feng sincerely: “I will let your two friends go, please come with me.” When the

voice fell, Xie Nanbo quickly walked ahead to lead the way . .

Yue Feng nodded and followed slowly.

“Young Master, are you okay?!”

Until this time, the surrounding soldiers dared to go over and surrounded Xie Zhendong.

Codes!

Xie Zhendong couldn’t tell the grievance and annoyance. With the help of everyone, he followed far behind, looking at Yue Feng’s back, full of ruthlessness.

Boy, wait for me. My father beat me just now, just pretending to be in front of the people. After a while, I came to my house, and this young master ripped off your skin.

Soon, in front of a large and exquisite courtyard, Yue Feng saw two vigorous characters written on the plaque at the gate: Xie Fu.

“It’s here!” Xie Nanbo looked complimented and was about to take Yue Feng to the back garden.

“father!”

Seeing this scene, Xie Zhendong, who followed closely behind, couldn’t help but shouted, “Are you really going to let him go?”

Now that he was at home, there were no people around to watch, so there was no need for my father to put on a pretence.

“Shut up!” Xie Nanbo shouted in anger.

Seeing that his father was angry, it didn’t seem like he was pretending, Xie Zhendong trembled and quickly closed his mouth, but he was still unconvinced.

At this moment.

In a wing room in the back garden, Sun Ting and Dugujing were tied to chairs, their faces were extremely frightened and frightened.

Especially Sun Ting, with her delicate face, in addition to being uneasy, she was also a little worried.

That Fengtao completely angered Xie Zhendong, and I don’t know what happened, whether Xie Zhendong would kill him…

“Cousin.”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2191-2200

Chapter 2191

Seeing Sun Ting's appearance, Dugujing guessed something and couldn't help shouting: "You won't be still worried about that wind wave, we can't protect ourselves now, an irrelevant person, worried about what he does ?"

After speaking, Dugujing was very angry, and he babbled: "According to what I said, that Fengtao deserved it. He thought he had some strength, so he dared to provoke the son of the vigilante, Ma De, if he hadn't angered that Xie. Zhendong, neither of us will be locked up."

Dugu Jing became more and more angry the more he thought about it, if it wasn't for his cousin, he would really want to scold him.

"Shut up…"

Sun Ting's petite body trembled and stomped her feet: "Dugujing, are you talking about human words? People offended Xie Zhendong in order to save me. If you don't appreciate it, forget it. Complain."

When she said this, Sun Ting looked at Dugujing with disappointment in her eyes.

It is also a man. At a critical moment, my cousin complied with Xie Zhendong, which really embarrassed the Dugu family, and that Feng Tao, although only an ordinary person, was not afraid of power, and was a man of true blood.

Compared to the two, they are really different.

"I…"

Being reprimanded by Sun Ting, Dugujing lowered his head very boringly and muttered: "Cousin, I compromised at that time, and it was for your safety…"

Sun Ting sneered and ignored it. .

Squeak!

Just as he was talking, he heard the door being gently pushed open, and then, two soldiers walked in quickly with serious expressions.

call!

Sun Ting and Dugujing suddenly became nervous, but they were stunned when they saw the people who followed behind.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

I saw Xie Nanbo and Yue Feng walked in slowly.

“Fengtao, you were also arrested?” Sun Ting didn’t know Xie Nanbo, her attention was on Yue Feng, her delicate body trembled, and she couldn’t help asking.

Just after speaking, Sun Ting was stunned again when she saw that Yue Feng’s hands and feet were not tied.

what’s the situation? Feng Tao was not arrested?

Dugu Jing on the side was also full of surprise, looking at Yue Feng’s eyes with a bit of contempt and resentment.

“Sorry!”

Just when Sun Ting was secretly surprised, Xie Nanbo walked over quickly, with a smile on his face, apologetically: “This is Miss Sun from Zhongyuan Continent, I’m Xie Nanbo, Canglongguan Guard Officer , the dog is daring and offends the young lady, I’m really sorry. This official has taught this bad boy just now, I hope Miss Sun, the adults, don’t care about him.”

Speaking of which, Xie Nanbo was very proud, if it was normal, he would definitely Wouldn’t be so rude to a woman.

But I can’t help it. The one in front of me is His Majesty’s friend. Where is the offense?

What?

Hearing this, Sun Ting and Dugujing were stunned for a while, and then, when they saw Xie Zhendong standing outside the door with a bruised face, they were stunned and completely dumbfounded.

what’s the situation?

The old man in front of him is Canglongguan guard Xie Nanbo? And…. just taught Xie Zhendong a lesson?

Is this all because of the wind? What’s his relationship with Shenandoah?

This…

A few seconds later, Sun Ting reacted, looked at Yue Feng, and couldn’t help but wonder: “Fengtao, you… do you know this Master Xie?”

Yue Feng smiled and shook his head: “Where did I know Mr. Xie? It’s Mr. Xie who has a sense of justice and can’t stand his son’s actions, so he has to come and let you go in person.”

Yes, Yue Feng didn’t want to reveal his identity in front of Sun Ting. In his heart, he and Sun Ting just met, and he had already concealed his identity in front of the common people, so he should continue to conceal his identity in front of Sun Ting.

“That’s right.”

As soon as he finished speaking, Xie Nanbo quickly nodded and agreed: “This villain has always been domineering. I have been busy with official business and have no time to discipline. Fortunately, this Your Excellency made a righteous move today, so that the villain did not make a big mistake.”

Xie Nanbo It can be seen that Yue Feng doesn’t want to publicize, and naturally he doesn’t dare to reveal his identity, so he can only cooperate fully!

call!

Hearing this, Sun Ting and Dugujing were all surprised.

It turned out to be so, it seems that this Xie Nanbo is a good official, I thought he knew Feng Tao.

Dugujing breathed a sigh of relief and glanced at Yue Feng, without the slightest gratitude, but even more disgust.

Mad, this boy is very lucky. He met such a good official as Xie Nanbo. If Xie Nanbo favored his son, he and his cousin would have been miserable by him.

Chapter 2192

“Master Xie is really discerning.”

At this time, Sun Ting reacted and smiled at Xie Nanbo: “It is admirable to be so selfless, Canglongguan has a good official like you, it is really a blessing for the people.”

“Sun Da Miss Liao praised it.” Xie Nanbo quickly waved his hand and smiled humbly: “Xie Mou is too proud.” With

that, Xie Nanbo instructed the soldier next to him, “Why are you standing? Quickly untie the two of you.

” When the order arrived, the two soldiers quickly untied the ropes for Sun Ting and Dugujing.

Sun Ting was very happy when she regained her freedom, and thanked Xie Nanbo: “Thank you, sir.”

Then, Sun Ting looked at Yue Feng: “Fengtao, can you say a few words alone?”

Hmm!

Yue Feng nodded and followed.

Seeing this scene, Dugu Jing also quickly chased out.

“Fengtao!”

Sun Ting said gratefully to Yue Feng when she reached the edge of the flowerbed outside: “Thank you for your righteous action just now, I was still worried about you just now…”

As the eldest lady of the Sun family, Sun Ting has a relatively personal personality. Arrogant, from childhood to adulthood, no man could make her look different, but today, Yue Feng’s actions deeply touched her heart.

At this time, in Sun Ting’s heart, Yue Feng was already regarded as a friend.

Yue Feng smiled slightly, with an indifferent expression on his face: “Hands up.”

“Cousin!”

At this moment, Dugujing couldn’t help but interjected: “Why are you thanking him, he is a reckless man, he will only make the situation worse, if it wasn’t for him to intervene, Master Xie wouldn’t lock us up in anger. , today is our luck, we met such a good official as Lord Xie…”

When he said this, Dugujing didn’t forget to give Yue Feng a contemptuous look.

In his heart, the fact that he and his cousin can turn bad luck into good luck is all because Xie Nanbo is impartial and selfless, and has nothing to do with Yue Feng.

It’s just that he didn’t know that Xie Nanbo came to release them in person, entirely because of Yue Feng.

Dugujing was babbling on the side, but Sun Ting didn’t bother to pay attention.

call!

Sun Ting breathed a sigh of relief and asked Yue Feng, “Fengtao, what are your plans next? I’m going to the imperial city, do you want to come with me? I’ll ask you to help me when I’ve negotiated business here. I do things. Can you see?”

At this time, Sun Ting still believed that Yue Feng was fleeing from Diyuan Continent.

“No need!”

Yue Feng smiled and politely refused: “I heard just now that several relatives have also come to Canglong Pass. I want to join them, so I won’t be with you.

” Going to rescue Diyuan Continent, how could it be possible to go to the imperial city with her?

“Then… okay!”

Sun Ting’s delicate face flashed a trace of disappointment when she heard the answer, and then she said with a smile: “Then let’s go first, by the way, if you go to Zhongyuan Continent in the future, you will definitely Find a way to inform me that when the time comes, I will treat you to tea!”

“Okay!” Yue Feng nodded with a smile, “I will definitely come to visit on that day.”

Sun Ting said no more, and waved goodbye to Yue Feng, And Dugu Jing turned and left.

Seeing the figures of the two leave the mansion, Yue Feng put away his smile and his expression became solemn.

call!

The next second, Yue Feng took a deep breath, turned and returned to the wing, sitting on the chair in the middle, looking at Xie Nanbo lightly.

Feeling Yue Feng’s gaze, Xie Nanbo suddenly panicked and did not dare to let out the air.

When it’s over, the friend sends it off, and His Majesty is going to settle accounts with himself.

“Bold.”

At this moment, Xie Zhendong walked in quickly, pointed at Yue Feng and shouted, “You can sit in this position too? Hurry up!”

He is just an ordinary person, so he doesn't put himself and his father on the line In the eyes, it is too arrogant and hateful.

"Damn!"

Xie Nanbo roared angrily and his voice trembled: "Get down on your knees and confess your guilt to Your Majesty."

At this time, Xie Nanbo was about to faint from anger. Haven't seen this stupid son yet? ? How could he be so polite to an ordinary person when he was guarding the dignified Canglongguan, the other party must have a great background.

hum.

Chapter 2193

Hearing the roar, Xie Zhendong was shocked, looking at Yue Feng, his brain was buzzing.

What did father just say? His Majesty?

This… this person, is your Majesty today?

"Xie Nanbo!"

At this time, Yue Feng stared at Xie Nanbo, and said coldly, "As a minister in the court, I shoulder the heavy responsibility of guarding the Canglong Pass, but you son, how dare you be in front of the public without discipline? , do you wrong, do you know the crime?"

Putong!

When the words fell, Xie Nanbo trembled, and quickly knelt down, saying in fear, "This minister is guilty."

At the same time, Xie Zhendong also bent his knees and knelt down involuntarily, dripping with cold sweat and frightened. , almost in disbelief.

Done.

It turns out… I have been arguing with His Majesty, and I threatened to cut off my hands and feet and throw them away in the mountains to feed the wolves… It's over, it's a big crime to deceive the king, and it's completely over.

Yue Feng's expression was indifferent, without the slightest fluctuation.

For a time, the atmosphere in the room was extremely depressed.

“Xie Nanbo!”

Finally, after a few seconds, Yue Feng said slowly, “Don’t be nervous, I saw you when you taught my son just now, I will not execute him for the time being, but the death penalty can be avoided, and the sin of life cannot be atonement. “

Speaking, Yue Feng’s eyes fell on Xie Zhendong: “Xie Zhendong, I want to lead the army to rescue the land of Yuanzhou, you will be the vanguard general, charge for me, and atone for the crime.”

Seriously, with Yue Feng’s Personality will never spare Xie Zhendong lightly. However, the situation in the Earth Circle Continent is critical, and it is the time when Xie Zhendong is employed. Xie Zhendong is not weak. It would be a pity to kill him now.

“Your subordinate is leading the order.” Xie Zhendong trembled, and quickly responded: “Thank you for your grace of not killing the enemy. Your subordinate will definitely fight hard to kill the enemy and live up to His Majesty’s expectations.”

When he said this, Xie Zhendong was full of loyalty, but The heart is very bitter.

It’s too dangerous to go into battle and die accidentally, who wants to go.

But there is no way, I dared to commit a capital crime, Your Majesty, if you refuse to go out with the army, you can imagine the fate.

“Yeah!”

Yue Feng nodded with satisfaction, and then ordered Xie Nanbo: “Pass on my will, call all the soldiers of Xi Cang, come to Canglong Pass to meet.”

“Yes, Your Majesty!” Xie Nanbo responded and hurried to do it .

A few hours later, the defenders of the Western Cang Continent, as well as the imperial guards, gathered at Canglong Pass. A total of 300,000 troops, led by Yue Feng, marched mighty towards the Diyuan Continent.

….

on the other side.

On the Yellow Sea Continent, a hundred miles away from Fengling Town, on a barren mountain.

On the half slope of the barren mountain, there is a ruined temple. At this time, Duan Yu was sitting in the ruined temple, with a smile that was not a smile on his face. He rolled his eyes and looked at Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi in front of him.

Both Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi had their acupoints sealed and placed on a pile of straw. The perfect curves were looming, and they were enticing. However, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were both extremely frightened and their delicate faces were very delicate. Is nervous.

“Duan Yu!”

Finally, Su Qingyan couldn’t bear it anymore, bit her lip tightly, and said, “What do you want to do? Hurry up and relieve me…”

What?

Duan Yu chuckled, full of resentment: “Senior sister, I really like you, but you are so indifferent to me, I feel uncomfortable.” As he

spoke, Duan Yu stood up, walked over slowly, and grabbed it Su Qingyan’s hand.

At the same time, Duan Yu got closer, took a deep sniff, and said intoxicated: “Senior sister, you are so fragrant, just stay with me tonight, don’t worry, you become my woman, and I will protect you even if I die. Yes, I will never leave you alone again.”

“You…”

Su Qingyan’s body was trembling, and she was so angry that she struggled and shouted: “Let me go, you let me go…”

At this time, Su Qingyan was extremely ashamed and angry. She never thought that the junior brother she admired at first was a beast in clothes, but now she was going to sully her, and there was another Xu Qingyi watching.

“Duan Yu!”

At this time, Xu Qingyi couldn’t stand it anymore, her pretty face was flushed, and she couldn’t help scolding: “Stop now.”

After saying that, Xu Qingyi’s eyes showed seriousness: “Duan Yu, you know Is it? In my heart, you are a real man who stands up to the sky, and you are not such a despicable villain who takes advantage of others and bullies women, can you calm down a bit?”

At this time, Xu Qingyi was also embarrassed and angry.

Duan Yu is really crazy, to forcibly defile Yue Feng’s woman, you know, he is still watching from the side, so daring, is there no sense of shame in his heart?

Chapter 2194

Haha…

Hearing this, Duan Yu couldn't help sneering, looked closely at Xu Qingyi and said, "Since in your heart, I am a real man who stands above the ground, why do you have to separate from me? Relationship, make me forget you?"

"I…" Xu Qingyi's heart trembled, and she opened her mouth, but she was speechless.

During the period of separation from him, so many things happened, how to explain it clearly?

Seeing her expression, Duan Yu chuckled and said, "Can't tell? Actually, what you said just now was lying to me, right? In your heart, I am a failure, and even my own woman has completely abandoned me. , what else should I care about?" The

voice fell, Duan Yu's eyes flashed with madness, completely lost his mind, and suddenly pulled Su Qingyan into his arms.

Su Qingyan exclaimed and slammed into Duan Yu's arms directly. Before she could struggle, she was hugged tightly by Duan Yu.

"Senior sister, don't be afraid, I will take good care of you in the future." Duan Yu smiled and slowly put his mouth up.

Realizing that she could not escape the clutches, Su Qingyan gave up her struggle and closed her eyes in despair.

Is this your life?

Su Qingyan's eyes were red and tears couldn't help falling. She could feel Duan Yu's heavy breathing hitting her face, and she was extremely ashamed and angry.

Thinking of Xu Qingyi watching next to her, Su Qingyan could not wait to die immediately.

Being humiliated, and there are other people watching, this feeling is more uncomfortable than death.

"Amitabha!"

Just when Su Qingyan's heart was ashes, suddenly, a Buddha's call came from outside the ruined temple. The sound was loud and reverberated throughout the ruined temple.

Um?

Duan Yu was very annoyed and looked back.

Who is not afraid of death, dare to disturb their own good things?

Seeing this, Duan Yu frowned and was stunned.

I saw a monk appearing at the entrance of the ruined temple. He was wearing a gray monk's robe. He was tall, and on his polished head, the nine-point ring scar was very conspicuous, and his eyes were like electricity, as if he could see through people at once.

call!

At this moment, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were also stunned. They never thought that they would meet a monk in this ruined temple in the wilderness.

Afterwards, Su Qingyan breathed a sigh of relief, secretly rejoicing.

When someone came, did you escape the disaster and avoid being humiliated?

"Where did the dead bald donkey come from?"

Finally, Duan Yu reacted, his eyes flashing fiercely, and he shouted coldly, "Hurry up!" The tone was cold, revealing a strong evil spirit.

When he decided to defile Su Qingyan in front of Xu Qingyi, Duan Yu had already wiped out his humanity, and when he saw a monk at this time, he would be even less polite.

"Donor!"

Feeling Duan Yu's murderous aura, the monk didn't panic at all, clasped his hands together and said slowly: "The donor is full of suffocating aura, and he was going to be rude to this woman just now. Sangha, you have a predestined relationship with the Buddha, and the poor monk advises you to return from the lost path and return to the right path."

His words were extremely sincere.

However, Duan Yu couldn't listen to a half sentence, looked up and down the monk, and said coldly: "Dead bald donkey, do you have a Dharma name?"

"The poor monk's Dharma name is Moraya!"

Moroye responded: "Linyin Temple from the Chaos Mountains, passing by here today, is considered to be related to the donor. The donor asked the name of the poor monk, but he repented in his heart?"

Chaos Mountains? Linyin Temple?

Hearing this, Duan Yu frowned.

Duan Yu of the Chaos Mountains had heard that on the border of Kyushu, the environment was said to be harsh and it was a barren land. Most people rarely go to such places. I did not expect this monk to come from the Chaos Mountains.

As for Linyin Temple, I have never heard of it.

Muttering in his heart, Duan Yu was too lazy to think too much, with an impatience on his face, he sneered: “What kind of repentance? Duan Yu has never regretted what I did. I asked your name because my subordinates never kill. Anonymous.”

Om!

The voice fell, Duan Yu’s inner strength was urged, the figure erupted, and a palm hit Moroye straight.

Chapter 2195

This palm, Duan Yu, used all his strength, and saw the strong wind whistling in the broken temple, the air was distorted, and the power was amazing.

In Duan Yu’s heart, Moroye in front of him was just an inconspicuous monk, and he could easily kill him if he made any move.

call!

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi raised their hearts and sweated for Moroye.

At this time, Moroye didn’t mean to back down.

On the contrary, looking at Duan Yu who was rushing towards him, Moroye shook his head slightly, with a bit of pity in his eyes.

“Master, be careful.” Su Qingyan was in a hurry and couldn’t help but remind her.

Next to Xu Qingyi, he was also nervous. You must know that Duan Yu has the existence of the opening axe, and there are very few people in Kyushu who can subdue him.

boom!

Finally, Duan Yu’s palm hit Moroye’s chest firmly! Only heard a muffled sound!

Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi couldn't help but closed their eyes, in their opinion, if Duan Yu slapped him, this monk would definitely not be able to survive.

Um?

However, when they opened their eyes again, they were stunned and saw Moroye standing there, motionless, while Duan Yu was pale and took a few steps back!

Obviously, Duan Yu's palm didn't hit Moroye badly, but instead injured himself.

This…

Xu Qingyi looked at Moroye closely, and was extremely surprised.

Is this monk so powerful? Can you resist Duan Yu's palm?

Su Qingyan next to her was also full of disbelief! Looking at Moroye in disbelief, her red lips opened slightly, and she couldn't say a word in shock!

"You…"

Duan Yu stabilized his figure and looked at Moroye in surprise: "Who are you?"

Mad, this stinky monk, had hidden his strength before.

At this time, Duan Yu was very frightened and angry, because he clearly sensed that the inner strength of Moroye in front of him was unfathomable, and compared with the ordinary breath just now, it was completely different.

"The poor monk has said it just now." Moraya folded his hands together, still showing a gesture of compassion, and said slowly: "The poor monk Moraya, from the Linyin Temple in the Chaos Mountains."

Two thousand years ago, Fomenda Master Mo traveled all over the world, experienced the suffering of all beings, and finally reached the Chaos Mountains, and finally became a Buddha, so he built a temple here. Because there was a unicorn spirit beast beside Master Bodhidharma, it was named Linyin Temple.

For thousands of years, the monks under the sect of Linyin Temple have always followed the teachings of Patriarch Bodhidharma and practiced asceticism in the Chaos Mountains. Therefore, very few people in the Kyushu Continent know about it!

The head of Linyin Temple has been passed down for thirty generations, and Moraya is the current head.

Moraye, among the masters of all dynasties, has the highest comprehension, and has learned a lot of the stunts of Patriarch Bodhidharma. The palm that resisted Duan Yu just now was one of Patriarch Bodhidharma's many stunts, 'Vajra Wuxiang'.

At this time, Moroye and Duan Yu looked at each other and said lightly: "Although the donor is very powerful, the Buddha Dharma is boundless. You are not my opponent, so let's put down the killing thoughts and let it go."

Shuh!

Hearing this, Duan Yu's self-esteem was suddenly stimulated, and his eyes were blood red.

Not your opponent?

The former Emperor of Xi Cang, who possessed the existence of the Heaven-opening Axe, was so despised by a monk?

The throne of the emperor is gone, the woman he loves has to leave him, and now, a monk is also pointing fingers at him, which is really hateful.

Click!

Thinking of this, Duan Yu's inner anger rose, raised his hand and waved, and with a clear sound, the opening axe burst out of the air.

In an instant, a touch of golden light erupted from the opening axe, like a round of sun, illuminating the hillside around the broken temple.

"I don't know how high the sky is, the dead bald donkey, I just underestimated the enemy for a while, but said that I am not your opponent? Go to hell!" Sen Leng's voice came from Duan Yu's mouth.

When the words fell, Duan Yu clenched the Heavenly Axe tightly, and slammed the axe out!

"Roar!"

Only a dragon roar was heard, emanating from the giant axe, and the next moment, a touch of golden light seemed to tear the world apart and swept towards Moraya!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2196-2200

Chapter 2196

Call!

This axe seemed to split the entire night sky into two worlds!

In an instant, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi's hearts were trembling, and they couldn't help worrying about Moroye.

Duan Yu used the Heaven Opening Axe, this monk was afraid it was dangerous.

Open the axe?

Feeling the formidable power contained in the golden glow, Moroye was also secretly surprised. Without the indifference just now, he never expected that the other party actually possessed the Heaven-Opening Axe.

As the head of Linyin Temple and the inheritor of Dharma of Bodhidharma, Moraye is erudite and knowledgeable.

"It turns out that you have a magic weapon, no wonder you are so unscrupulous." Moroye took a deep breath and spoke slowly. At this time, his face was extremely solemn.

hum!

The moment the voice fell, Moraya's figure was suspended in mid-air, and he recited a Buddhist mantra. In that instant, Moraya's whole body was filled with a golden Buddha's light.

In the next second, Moroye folded his hands together, mobilized his inner strength, and deployed a protective layer in front of his eyes.

Seeing the golden light shining on this protective layer, it was Moraya's defensive skill: the Heavenless Brahma.

boom!

At this moment, the axe slashed on the protective film, making a roar that shocked the world, and the entire barren mountain seemed to tremble.

Under the roar, I saw the golden protective layer, which was instantly defeated, but Moroye was unscathed, but his face was a little pale.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Moroye is a peerless genius of Buddhism, and his internal strength is extremely strong. However, although he blocked this blow, it was after all an axe, an ancient divine weapon, and Moroye still suffered some shock injuries.

However, the Buddhist practice of Linyin Temple is extremely mysterious. After just a few seconds, Moraye silently ran the practice, adjusted his internal energy, and his face quickly recovered some blood.

What?

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi both trembled and were shocked and speechless.

This Moroye, actually blocked Duan Yu's Heaven Opening Axe?

How is this possible? Are you blindfolded? You must know that Duan Yu's axe has the power to open up the world, even Yue Feng would not dare to take this axe hard.

The monk in front of him actually did it.

Um?

At this moment, Duan Yu also frowned and stared at Moroye, in shock.

This dead bald donkey seems to be inconspicuous, but its strength is so strong.

"Donor."

Facing Duan Yu's surprise, Moroye's face was extremely calm, he took a deep breath, and persuaded again: "Since you have such a magical weapon as the opening axe, you can't do anything wrong, poison the people, and the poor monk finally I advise you to put down the butcher knife immediately, and turn back to the shore."

As a Buddhist, Moroye doesn't like to be aggressive, and he doesn't want to fight Duan Yu.

"You die for me!"

At this moment, Duan Yu was completely insane, he couldn't hear it at all, he roared, his figure roared up, and the opening axe in his hand slashed towards Moroye again!

At this time, it was midnight, and the power of yin and yang of Kaitian Axe reached a perfect balance.

So this blow is Duan Yu's strongest blow! Duan Yu firmly believed that when his power exploded and this axe fell, Moraye would surely die even if he was the powerhouse of the Mirror of Tribulation!

call!

The following Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were dripping with sweat, biting their lips tightly, in a hurry!

Duan Yu made a killing move, can this monk still bear it?

Seeing Duan Yu rushing in, Moroye's eyes flickered, not as surprised and solemn as before, but with an indescribable complexity.

Alas….

Seeing that Duan Yu was approaching, it was at this moment that Moroye sighed softly, then slowly raised his hands, and two golden beams suddenly shot out from his eyes.

"Om!"

At this moment, the air around Moroye suddenly twisted and surged, and then a powerful Buddhist aura burst out.

"Since the evil nature of the donor does not change, the poor monk can only go all out."

Chapter 2197

Finally, a cold voice came from Moroye's mouth!

"Thousand Buddha Buddha!"

When the last word fell, the world changed color! Seeing the dark sky, a golden auspicious cloud suddenly appeared. Moraya rushed into the air and floated between the auspicious clouds. Immediately, a huge Buddha shadow appeared behind him. Condensed, but the shape is like substance, as if the real Buddha had descended.

"Boom!"

Immediately, with a loud bang, the entire barren mountain vibrated violently, and the ruined temple collapsed instantly. The radius of several kilometers was covered by this incomparably bright Buddha light.

Thousand Buddhas Buddha! It is the strongest of all the stunts of Patriarch Bodhidharma, and it is also the most difficult to practice. For thousands of years, the heads of Linyin Temple in all dynasties have not been able to successfully attain enlightenment.

It was not until ten years ago that Moraya took over as the head of the sect, and with his outstanding understanding, he finally realized the essence of the 'Thousand Buddha Buddha'.

However, the Thousand Buddhas Buddha is extremely profound, with a total of seven levels. Ten years later, Moraya has only reached the fourth level.

To be honest, even with the Thousand Buddha Buddha's stunt, Moroye was not sure to completely defeat Duan Yu. After all, the Heaven-Opening Axe was an ancient divine weapon, but Moroye firmly believed that with his full strength, the strongest blow to block Duan Yu was still. no problem.

Because Moroye sensed that using the Heavenly Axe would consume a lot of internal strength, Duan Yu at this time seemed to be unmatched, but in fact he was already at the end of the battle.

hum!

The Thousand Buddhas Buddha has the supreme Buddha power. At this moment, the moment when the Thousand Buddhas Buddha is displayed, the Buddha's light shines in the night sky. Then, the Buddha's shadow behind Moraya disappears, but in front of him, a shadow is formed. Huge Buddha print out.

The Buddha's seal is the palm print, but it is called the Buddha's seal in Buddhism.

Just see this buddha! Thousands of meters in diameter! It seems to cover the entire barren mountain!

Feeling the boundless Buddhist power of the Buddha's seal, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi below were all trembling, completely stunned, and at the same time inexplicably excited!

"Donor, admit defeat!"

Moroye shouted loudly, and the huge Buddha seal roared down and slapped Duan Yu in an instant!

Just saw that the place where the Buddha's seal passed, the world was distorted!

What?

Duan Yu was startled, and hurriedly raised the Heaven-Opening Axe to resist!

"Boom!"

The Buddha's seal slammed on the opening axe, and the terrifying power of Buddhism erupted, covering a radius of hundreds of miles, completely illuminated by a golden light!

"Wow!"

Duan Yu spat out a mouthful of blood, and his body flew out!

Moroye felt right. Just now, Duan Yu used the Heavenly Axe one after another, and his internal energy was almost exhausted, so he couldn't stop this move.

After flying a few hundred meters away, Duan Yu stabilized his figure and spit out a few mouthfuls of blood!

As for Moraye, after performing this trick Qianfo Buddha, he was also a little weak, but he was an eminent Buddhist monk, and his condition at this time was much better than Duan Yu.

This….

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were stunned, unable to recover for a long time.

This… This Moroye, actually defeated Duan Yu, too strong.

In particular, the skills that Moroye unleashed were shocking.

"donor!"

At this time, Moroye looked at Duan Yu, his expression was as gentle as before, and said lightly: "No matter how strong you are, you are only a drop in the ocean in front of the boundless Buddha Dharma. Do you have any regrets now?

" Dead bald donkey, stop talking nonsense.. I have to kill you today!"

At this moment, Duan Yu resisted the weakness of his body, clenched the axe, locked Moroye tightly, his face was full of hideous and Crazy, rush to Moroye again!

In fact, Duan Yu had no strength at this time, but he couldn't swallow this bad breath. He was running across the continent of Kyushu, and even Yue Feng was afraid of him when he saw him. Tonight, he was taught a lesson by a monk. It was a great shame, so Duan Yu tried his best to kill him!

Seeing Duan Yu rushing in, Moroye shook his head secretly.

Papa ..

In the next second, Moroye gently avoided Duan Yu's slash, then turned around, and shot like electricity, sealing several acupoints on Duan Yu's body.

Although Moroye also consumed a lot of internal energy, his Buddhist teachings are profound and his background is not comparable to Duan Yu.

For some time, Duan Yu's body trembled and he couldn't move.

Chapter 2198

"Donor!"

At this time, Moroye looked at Duan Yu quietly and said slowly: "My Buddha is merciful and merciful to the world. No matter how vicious a person is, as long as he abandons evil and follows good, Buddha will forgive him and accept him. His. You are already defeated by the poor monk, but do you still have something to say?" The

voice was not loud, but it was full of majesty.

"Haha…"

Hearing this, Duan Yu looked up to the sky and laughed, his eyes full of arrogance and unrestrainedness: "Want me to be submissive? Dead bald donkey, you are afraid that this is the first time you know me Duan Yu, tell you, I, Duan Yu, used to be the emperor of Xi Cang, possessing ancient divine soldiers, and no one in the world can make me submit, not even the Buddha."

Shuh!

The words fell, Moroye's face finally changed, his eyes widened, like the anger of King Kong, staring at Duan Yu, burning with anger.

As a monk, Moraye has always pursued the principle of compassion, but it is not without bottom line. At this time, seeing Duan Yu speak contempt for the Buddha, Moraye was suddenly triggered.

"Amitabha!" In the

next second, Moraya chanted a Buddha's name and said coldly: "Okay, since the donor is stubborn and ineffective, then no wonder the poor monk."

Qiang!

The voice fell, and Moraye pulled out a Jie Dao from his body. The Jie Dao was about a foot long, and the cold light was threatening.

The Jie Dao is a tool used by Buddhist monks. It is not a weapon, because the monks want to travel from all directions, save the world, and often sleep in the wild. The Jie Dao is an indispensable tool for them.

As the head of Linyin Temple, this Jie Dao of Moraye is very well made, and it is not comparable to ordinary Jie Dao.

Seeing Jie Dao, Duan Yu was secretly surprised: “What are you doing?”

Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi next to them also raised their hearts.

Although Duan Yu’s actions were very abominable, and his death was not a pity, the expression of the monk in front of him was too scary, and he even pulled out his sword.

Moroye didn’t respond, but grabbed Duan Yu and walked behind the mound not far away. The mound was formed by the shaking of the barren mountain just now, just enough to block Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi’s sight.

call!

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi became even more curious in their hearts.

“Ah…”

Just when Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were both guessing what Moroye was going to do, they heard a shrill scream from behind the mound, which cut through the night sky.

This scream was made by Duan Yu.

A few seconds later, Moroye walked back with Duan Yu.

hiss!

Just looking at it, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi both felt their hearts tremble, they couldn’t help gasping for air, their delicate and beautiful faces were also blushing.

This… This monk castrated Duan Yu?

I saw Moroye’s face was grim, holding Duan Yu in one hand and a bloody thing in the other.

On the other hand, Duan Yu’s face was extremely pale, with a hint of sallow yellow, and he was dripping with cold sweat. His whole body bowed like a shrimp, and under his dantian, a piece of blood was blurred and blood was flowing.

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were a little relieved, but they were more shocked.

This monk is too decisive, and he is very ruthless. Although Duan Yu has been castrated, he will not be able to harm women in the future, but his life will be completely ruined.

“Dead bald donkey.”

At this moment, Duan Yu endured the severe pain, glared at Moraya fiercely, and howled: “You better kill me now, or when I recover, not only will I chop you up. If you become flesh, you must kill the Primal Chaos Mountains and wash Linyin Temple with blood…”

When he said this, Duan Yu’s eyes were blood red, and his heart was filled with endless anger and resentment.

At this moment, Duan Yu was completely insane. He never thought that this Moroye would be so ruthless that he would destroy himself.

Become a waste, still a man? Even if you have an axe and a powerful strength, what can you do? If you lose the most important thing in a man, will you be ridiculed by the world? !

The more Duan Yu thought about it, the more indignant he became. He wanted to eat Moraye alive. If his eyes could kill, Moraye at this time would have died thousands of times.

However, in the face of Duan Yu’s resentment and threats, Moroye was unmoved and his expression was extremely indifferent.

The next second, Moroye tilted his head to look at Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi, and said slowly, “Two female benefactors, this wicked person has been subdued by me, you are safe, leave quickly!”

Chapter 2199

This…

Hearing this, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi looked at each other and hesitated.

To be honest, Su Qingyan was completely disappointed with Duan Yu’s actions before, and wanted to see how Moroye would deal with Duan Yu after he castrated him.

However, feeling the powerful aura on Moroye’s body, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi didn’t dare to stay long, they nodded and went down the mountain together.

call!

Seeing the two girls leave, Moroye took a deep breath.

The next second, Moraye tilted his head and looked at Duan Yu quietly, and said word by word: “The poor monk will get rid of your calamity, because I don’t want you to harm

innocent women again. Next, the poor monk will save the evil thoughts in your heart. And killing."

After speaking, Moroye picked up a string of Buddha beads, looked very serious, looked at Duan Yu and continued: "It's just that your murderous intentions and evil thoughts are too heavy, and it will be difficult to return to the right path in a short period of time. The poor monk has decided to accept you as a disciple, to spread your supreme Buddhist teachings, and hope that your sins can be completely saved, would you like to?"

In Buddhism, the more wicked people are, the more they must be saved.

Swish!

Hearing this, Duan Yu's body froze, and he was about to explode with anger, and his eyes could almost spit fire.

This dead bald donkey has made himself an incomplete man, and now he wants to accept himself as a disciple?

If you agree, what will you see?

"I worship you as a teacher?"

Finally, Duan Yu reacted and stared at Moroye fiercely: "Dead bald donkey, I am at odds with you, you better kill me quickly, or you will regret it."

Saying this At the time, Duan Yu's voice was hoarse, as if it was coming from hell.

At this time, Duan Yu could not wait to slash Moraye with a thousand swords, how could he be his disciple.

"Good, good."

Moraya shook his head and said seriously: "The poor monk never kills easily, since you don't want to worship me as a teacher, the poor monk will not ask for it, and will not take your life, but… To prevent you from doing bad things again in the future, the poor monk had no choice but to abolish your practice and take away your axe, so that even if you heal your wounds, you will not be able to do bad things."

Yes, Moraya has always pursued One principle is not to kill easily, otherwise, Duan Yu would not have been castrated just now, but he would have been killed directly.

Swish!

Hearing this, Duan Yu's expression changed. In addition to being frightened, he also had endless fear in his heart.

This dead bald donkey didn't even kill himself? But to abolish your own practice?

For a time, Duan Yu's face was extremely ugly, and his heart kept shaking.

I am already an incomplete man. If I don't have any exercises and become an ordinary person, what's the point of living?

"Donor, I'm sorry!"

At this moment, Moroye slowly raised his hand, his inner strength surged, ready to hit Duan Yu's dantian.

"Wait."

At this critical moment, Duan Yu hurriedly shouted, and then endured the severe pain, bowed his head at Moruo: "The disciple is willing, the disciple will meet the master."

These words, Duan Yu almost It was said through gritted teeth, and at the same time, endless resentment and unwillingness flashed in his eyes.

To be honest, to take Moraye as a teacher and join Buddhism, Duan Yu felt ten thousand resistance in his heart.

But there was no way, this Moraye didn't kill himself, but wanted to abolish his own skills. In Duan Yu's heart, this result was even more uncomfortable than killing himself.

Duan Yu thought about it, and he pretended to promise that as long as he preserved his strength, he would look for an opportunity to kill this Moroye when he recovered from his injuries.

After all, if you keep your powerful strength, you will have the chance to take revenge, otherwise, everything will be in vain.

Um!

Seeing Duan Yu's answer, Moroye nodded in satisfaction, then thought for a while and said, "You have already entered the Buddhist sect, so I will give you a Dharma name for my teacher, let's call it Huasheng, I hope you can be saved and reborn and change Rehabilitation."

"Yes, Master." Duan Yu replied, with no expression on his stern face.

But in his heart, he scolded Moraya a thousand times.

Dead bald donkey, you wait for me, and when I find a chance in the future, I will let you live and die.

Chapter 2200 On the

other side, the Earth Circle Continent, Zhongzhou City.

The hundreds of thousands of troops led by Yang Jian had already set up camp outside the city at this time.

A few days ago, Yang Jian completely broke through Yunzhou City. After a short rest, he continued to set off. He attacked the city and conquered the land all the way, and was invincible. He arrived at Zhongzhou City in just a few days.

Just now, Yang Jian ordered a siege, but was blocked by the Ouyang family and the various sects.

Speaking of which, with the strength of the Ouyang family and various sects, they are not the opponents of the Northern Ying army at all. However, Zhongzhou City is the hinterland of the Earth Circle. It is the most prosperous big city. Its area is five times that of Yunzhou City. Its fortifications are almost the largest in the Earth Circle.

Under such circumstances, the Ouyang family and various sects were fortunate enough to block the attack of the Northern Ying army. It can be said that they were able to defend most of it with the help of the people of Zhongzhou City and strong fortifications.

After the failed attempt to siege the city, Yang Jian did not take further action, but ordered the army to temporarily cultivate in the camp.

The Ouyang family and the masters of various sects did not dare to relax in the slightest. With the help of the common people, they strengthened their defenses at all entrances of Zhongzhou City. At the same time, they sent people to observe the movements of the Beiying army at all times to prepare for the next siege of the city.

For a time, the entire Zhongzhou City was shrouded in shadows.

At this time, in the military tent of the Xi Cang camp.

Yang Jian sat in the commander-in-chief position with a gloomy face.

Zhang Jiao next to him also frowned, and the dozen or so generals standing there didn’t dare to let out a sigh of relief.

The atmosphere of the entire military tent seemed calm, but there was a suffocating depression.

At this time, Yang Jian was very annoyed. I thought that the first wave of attacks would take Zhongzhou, but I didn’t expect it to fail.

But having said that, Zhongzhou is worthy of being the largest city in the mainland. It not only has a large population, but also has numerous fortifications, which is really a headache.

At this moment, the forward general Huang Yan walked out slowly.

When he got to the front, Huang Yan asked cautiously: “Your Majesty, before it gets dark, do you want to try to attack the city again?”

Yang Jian waved his hand and said angrily, “What is there to try? You are sure to break through those fortifications in Zhongzhou City. Is it?”

Uh…

Huang Yan looked embarrassed, then thought about it, and whispered: “Actually, with the strength of our army, we can attack with all our strength.”

“Don’t you know this?” Yang Jian said coldly. “Forcibly captured Zhongzhou City, let’s not talk about the casualties of the army, the people of this Zhongzhou City must also be killed and injured countless times. I have already taken down other cities before, and I have already carried a lot of infamy. Do you still want me to be in the hearts of the people of Zhongzhou City? Also leave the impression of a tyrant?”

Yang Jian was very annoyed when he said this.

Huang Yan was right. With the strength of the Beiying army, as long as you go all out, you can completely forcibly capture Zhongzhou, but in this way, this prosperous Zhongzhou will surely become a ruin.

More importantly, Yang Jian didn’t want to lose the hearts of the people.

Yang Jian has a arrogant temperament and maintains his own identity. He wants to unify Kyushu and become an emperor who has never been seen before or since. However, when he conquered other cities before, because he didn’t think too much about it, he made a mess of the occupied cities and caused the people to complain. , This made Yang Jian very uncomfortable.

In this attack on Zhongzhou City, Yang Jian thought about it, he must occupy Zhongzhou City at the least cost, and try not to hurt innocent people.

Well…

Huang Yan had an embarrassed look on his face, and quickly knelt down on the ground and said in fear: “Your Majesty, please calm down, the last general has no intention of this, but just wants to occupy Zhongzhou City as soon as possible and share the worries for Your Majesty.

” He backed off.

In the next second, Yang Jian tilted his head to look at Zhang Jiao: “Master, can you have a good plan?”

Phew!

Zhang Jiao took a deep breath, pondered, and said slowly: “Your Majesty doesn’t want to harm innocent people and occupy Zhongzhou at the least price. It’s not that there is no way, but I’m not sure whether it will be successful!”

“Please say it! “Yang Jian was overjoyed and hurriedly urged.

Zhang Jiao smiled slightly and said, “My solution is very simple. Let’s send a few experts to sneak into the Ouyang family’s mansion quietly, catch that Jiang Shan, and everything will be solved.

” On the other side, the one who has been commanding the battle is the woman named Jiang Shan, as long as she is caught, there will be no leader in the land of the earth, and there will be chaos.”

At the end, Zhang Jiao pointed at the sand table in front of him with confidence, and continued: ” I just took a look. The Ouyang family’s mansion is located in the northeast of Zhongzhou City, and the north is the suburban barren hills. It is not difficult to sneak in. It’s just that it is hard to say whether you can catch Jiang Shan or not.”

Hahaha….

Hearing this, Yang Jian was overjoyed and said with heartfelt admiration: “This method of military division is really not good! We can try it, and this matter will be left to the military division.”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2201-2210

Chapter 2201

“Yes!”

Zhang Jiao responded, then stood up, selected several powerful generals on the spot, and let them sneak into the Ouyang family to catch Jiang Shan.

Speaking of which, if Zhang Jiao and Yang Jian took action personally, they would definitely increase the success rate, but one of them is the emperor and the other is a military advisor, how could it be possible for them to take action in person? So, you can only let your subordinates do it.

Soon, a few minutes later, the selected generals, disguised as citizens returning from other places, sneaked into Zhongzhou City.

At this moment, the Ouyang family.

In the hall, all the members of the Ouyang family, as well as the masters of various sects, gathered together, each with a solemn expression, and the atmosphere was extremely depressing.

The Northern Ying army is approaching the city, and Zhongzhou is in danger.

Although the attack of the Northern Ying army had just been blocked, no one was happy.

Just now, Jiang Shan called everyone over to discuss the next countermeasures.

However, after discussing for a long time, there was no way to do it. Thinking of the strength of the Northern Ying army, everyone’s heart was like a big mountain, and there was nothing they could do.

Ugh!

Seeing this scene, Jiang Shan frowned and sighed.

Is Zhongzhou really helpless? Is it God’s will?

“If Fengzi is here, we don’t have to worry anymore.” Sun Dasheng next to him was also extremely anxious, and muttered: “This kid went to find Su Qingyan, but he didn’t know where he went, and no one could find it.”

Yes !

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Hearing this, everyone present nodded silently.

If Yue Feng was there, there must be a way. After all, he had successfully defeated the Beiying army in Nanyun Continent.

It's just that Yue Feng has no news now, and everyone can only worry.

"Mrs. Jiang!"

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou looked at Jiang Shan and said warmly, "In the past two days, you commanded everyone to resist the Beiying army, but you didn't have a good rest. Now Yang Jian has not moved for the time being, you should go and have a rest. Don't worry, we won't be slack in the defense of Zhongzhou City."

Wen Chou Chou's heart was like fine hair, seeing Jiang Shan's tired face, but still holding on, he couldn't bear it.

The voice fell, and everyone around them also spoke.

"Yeah, Mrs. Jiang, go and take a rest."

"Let us take the defense of Zhongzhou City."

"Yes, Yue Feng is not here, you are our backbone, don't let your body break down."

Everyone, you I heard one sentence after another, all of which showed concern. Although Jiang Shan is a woman, she has led everyone to resist the Northern Ying army these days. Her outstanding leadership skills have convinced many people.

"Okay."

Hearing everyone's words, Jiang Shan smiled lightly and was very moved. She nodded and said, "Then I will go to rest for a while. I will trouble everyone about defense."

After saying this, Jiang Shan was in Under everyone's attention, he slowly walked out of the hall.

call!

When they got to the backyard, Jiang Shan took a deep breath, unable to hide her exhaustion. Although Jiang Shan has a tough personality, she is a woman who is responsible for defending Zhongzhou City. The pressure in her heart can be imagined.

rustling…

Just when Jiang Shan was about to enter the room, she suddenly heard footsteps in the garden not far away.

Immediately afterwards, more than a dozen men in black appeared in front of them, each with a strong aura.

Hula…

As soon as they saw Jiang Shan, the eyes of these men in black lit up.

The leader, with a stern expression and a bit of excitement in his eyes, was Huang Yan.

Chapter 2202

Yes, these men in black are the generals of the Northern Ying army specially selected by Zhang Jiao to arrest Jiang Shan, and Huang Yan is the captain in charge of this operation.

hiss!

Seeing these men in black suddenly, Jiang Shan's delicate body trembled, and she couldn't help taking a breath of cold air.

Who are these people? How dare you break into Ouyang's mansion?

"Haha…"

At this time, Huang Yan smiled proudly, looked at Jiang Shan and said, "I didn't expect it to be so smooth, I saw Mrs. Jiang as soon as I came in, Mrs. Jiang, come with us!"

Saying this At that time, Huang Yan felt extremely relaxed. I thought it would be difficult to sneak into the Ouyang family and catch Jiang Shan, but I didn't expect that, as soon as I walked through the back garden, I saw Jiang Shan.

More importantly, Jiang Shan is still alone, and there is no one around to protect her!

Haha…what a godsend.

When the voice fell, Huang Yan did not hesitate, and slapped Jiang Shan with a palm!

At the same time, more than a dozen companions next to him also urged their figures to surround Jiang Shan.

call!

Seeing Huang Yan and everyone rushing over, Jiang Shan felt a little flustered, but she was a wise woman, she quickly calmed down, jumped up slightly, and ran towards the depths of the back garden.

To be honest, Ouyang's mansion has always been heavily guarded. If it was normal, people like Huang Yan would not be able to sneak into Ouyang's mansion so easily. It's just that the Northern Ying army came to invade, and many people of the Ouyang family were arranged to go out to deploy defense, and there was almost no one in the backyard.

Jiang Shan is very smart, feeling the powerful aura of everyone in Huangyan, naturally she will not go up to them stupidly and fight them.

"Run?" Huang Yan snorted coldly, greeted his companions, and quickly caught up!

While chasing, Huang Yan ordered his companions: "Quick, you must fight quickly, and don't give her a chance to move rescue troops!"

"Understood!" A dozen companions responded in unison.

Jiang Shan used the speed to the extreme, and at the same time kept looking back, she saw that the distance between Huang Yan and herself was getting closer and closer, and they were about to catch up!

However, at this time, Jiang Shan did not panic at all, but instead showed a confident smile.

Because, in the depths of the back garden, is a peach blossom forest. This peach blossom forest was left by the ancients. It is a very mysterious formation. Back then, Yue Feng broke in by mistake and was almost trapped in it.

Jiang Shan firmly believes that as long as people like Huang Yan are introduced into the Peach Blossom Forest by themselves, they will never come out.

Although the incident happened suddenly, Jiang Shan had every opportunity to lead Huang Yan and others to the front hall, because there, Sun Dasheng, Wen Chou Chou, and masters of various sects were there.

But Jiang Shan thought deeply.

Although there are many people in the front hall, if there is a fight with these people, if the Northern Ying army takes the opportunity to attack the city, then the situation will be chaotic, and Zhongzhou will not be able to keep it.

At this moment, Jiang Shan did not hesitate in the slightest. When she reached the entrance of Peach Blossom Forest, she jumped lightly and jumped in!

When Yue Feng was in the dry well in the Peach Blossom Forest, after he obtained the Baiqi Divine Formation, it didn't take long before he told Jiang Shan how to crack the Peach Blossom Forest.

With the cracking method, Jiang Shan is not afraid of being trapped inside.

At the same time, outside the Peach Blossom Forest, Huang Yan and his companions stopped and did not enter rashly, but frowned and observed.

"It's such a big peach blossom forest, what is this woman doing?"

"This woman won't cheat."

"Yeah, let's be careful."

During this time, Jiang Shan led the various sects in the Diyuan Continent to resist the Northern Ying army. Huang Yan and the others knew very well that this woman was resourceful.

call!

Huang Yan took a deep breath and frowned before thinking about it, "This woman just wants to take advantage of this peach blossom forest to get rid of us. Time is running out, so hurry up and chase." The

voice fell, and Huang Yan rushed in first.

The dozen or so companions in the back looked at each other in dismay, and quickly followed.

Um?

The moment they entered the Peach Blossom Forest, Huang Yan and his companions were all stunned!

Chapter 2203

Swish!

I saw that in the peach forest in front of me, each one seemed to have life and was moving! Seemingly out of order, it seems there are traces to follow.

For a time, everyone in Huangyan was dazzled and confused.

"Oops, this is a formation." Then, someone shouted, and everyone panicked.

Swish!

Huang Yan’s face was extremely ugly, and he never thought that he would fall into Jiang Shan’s trap.

The next second, Huang Yan thought of something, and hurriedly turned around to find the exit, but when he saw it, he was completely stunned. I saw that the place where I came in behind was gone. Everywhere I could see were peach blossom trees.

“Don’t panic, everyone!”

Huang Yan tried his best to calm himself, shouted, and ordered: “Everyone spread out and see if there is an exit. If you see the woman, you must send a signal, and don’t do it privately.”

When he said this, Huang Yan’s face was ashen, and he was indescribably angry.

As a general of the Northern Ying army, he followed His Majesty’s expedition to the north and south.

“Yes…” The crowd responded and quickly dispersed.

call!

Seeing this scene, Jiang Shan, who was hiding not far away, showed a smile and quietly left the Peach Blossom Forest.

Jiang Shan thought about it, these people are in a strong momentum now, and it is not easy for her to make a surprise attack. She will trap them for a while, and then capture them all by herself.

Although he didn’t recognize who Huang Yan was, Jiang Shan could guess that it was definitely sent by Yang Jian.

Early the next morning, Jiang Shan went to Peach Blossom Forest to check.

Soon, at the center of the Peach Blossom Forest, several Huang Yan were found.

puff!

At this moment, seeing the state of Huang Yan and the others, Jiang Shan couldn’t help laughing. I saw them sitting in front of the peach blossom tree one by one, dispirited and completely collapsed.

Obviously, they looked for the exit last night, and they searched all night, and they were very tired.

“You…”

Hearing the movement, Huang Yan opened his eyes and suddenly saw Jiang Shan, suddenly shocked and angry!

At the same time, the surrounding companions were also furious and wanted to stand up and besiege Jiang Shan, but they were too tired last night, and their movements seemed very stiff.

clap clap clap!

At this moment, Jiang Shan held back her smile, her figure was light, and she quickly sealed the acupoints of everyone in Huangyan.

Immediately afterwards, Jiang Shan tied their hands with a rope and led them out of the Peach Blossom Forest.

Whoa!

In the front hall, Wen Chou Chou and Sun Dasheng, as well as the masters of various sects, all gathered around. Seeing Jiang Shan arrest more than a dozen men in black, all of them are amazed.

“These people should have been sent by Yang Jian. I was trapped in the peach blossom forest last night.” Jiang Shan smiled and told the story.

Whoa!

The voice fell, the audience was in an uproar, and then, many people couldn’t help but praise.

“Mrs. Jiang is really witty and smart.”

“Yes, these people are not low in strength, and they look familiar, like the generals of the Beiying army…”

“Haha, I caught so many at once. Madam is really amazing.”

Everyone’s praise, you and I came, and they were all very exciting.

You must know that since the invasion of the Northern Ying army, the Diyuan Continent has been in a passive state. Today, Jiang Shan has captured so many generals of the Northern Ying army, which can be regarded as a face for the Diyuan Continent. , also boosted morale.

“Ma’am!”

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou came out and smiled at Jiang Shan: “Ma’am is really resourceful, what shall we do next? What are these people going to do?”

Chapter 2204

Swish!

At this moment, everyone’s eyes were focused on Jiang Shan. At this time, many people wanted to kill Huang Yan and the others immediately. After all, the Northern Ying army had captured so many cities and hurt the people.

But… Jiang Shan is everyone’s leader now, so she naturally wants to listen to her.

Jiang Shan pondered for a while, and said softly, “Tie them up one by one, pull them outside the city, and let Yang Jian take a good look.”

When she said this, Jiang Shan looked calm, but her eyes flashed with light.

To be honest, Jiang Shan also wanted to kill Huang Yan and the others immediately, but after thinking about it, if they were pulled out of the city, the hundreds of thousands of soldiers in the Beiying army would definitely lose their morale. You must know that morale is very important when the two armies face each other. If the morale of the Northern Ying army is low, there will be a chance on the Earth Circle Continent.

“Okay!”

Wen Chou Chou nodded in approval and said with a smile, “This is a good way.”

He thought carefully, and immediately guessed Jiang Shan’s intention.

The people around also nodded in agreement.

A few minutes later, everyone from Huangyan was pulled out of the city, tied to wooden stakes one by one, facing the Beiying camp far away.

At this moment, the Beiying camp is in the middle tent.

Yang Jian frowned, looking at the sand table in front of him, feeling very anxious. Zhang Jiao next to him seemed calm, but there was a bit of solemnity between his brows.

People like Huang Yan have been there all night, and haven’t replied yet… It

‘s not because their whereabouts were revealed, they were arrested!

“report–“

At this moment, a soldier ran in and knelt down with a plop: “Your Majesty, counselor, no… not good, General Huang and the others were… arrested by the Ouyang family, and now they are all tied up outside the city to show the public. …”

What?

Hearing this, Yang Jian’s face changed, and he was shocked and angry: “Is the news true?”

“It is absolutely true!” The soldier was sweating profusely and responded cautiously.

Swish!

Yang Jian didn’t say more, walked out of the tent quickly, Zhang Jiao quickly followed.

When he got outside, seeing the situation in front of him, Yang Jian’s face was ashen and furious.

Just seeing those people in Huang Yan, they were really tied to the stakes, their heads bowed, how could they still have the demeanor of a Beiying general?

“Trash, it’s all trash!”

Finally, Yang Jian reacted, howling loudly, and then shouted: “If you send the order, you can attack the city, and the Ouyang family and those sects will not be left behind!” In the

last sentence, Yang Jian almost Is screaming out.

The Northern Ying army was a huge shock in Kyushu, and Huang Yan, as Bei Ying generals, failed to raid a woman, but was arrested instead, and now they are still tied there to show the public, and they have lost the face of the Northern Ying army.

Originally, Yang Jian wanted to show his kindness to the people when he captured Zhongzhou, but now that his anger has been aroused, he can’t care so much.

“Boom! Boom! Boom!”

Hearing Yang Jian’s order, the Beiying army quickly assembled, and a few seconds later, the drums were beating! Hundreds of thousands of troops launched a mighty charge towards Zhongzhou.

…..

On the other side, in the sea several hundred miles away from Donghai City.

Between the waves and blue waves, a wooden boat is traveling with the waves!

Moraye was sitting on the bow of the boat, his eyes were slightly closed, his eyes were watching his nose, his nose, his heart, and he was meditating. Behind him, Duan Yu was holding a pair of oars in his hands and was rowing the boat hard.

Even though he was rowing, Duan Yu's attention was always on Moroye. , and there was a hint of resentment in his eyes.

After being abolished by Moroye, Duan Yu hated him forcibly. In the past two days, he has been thinking of revenge all the time. However, his lifeblood was abolished, and his dantian was injured by Moroye. Duan Yu was greatly injured. It takes a long time to recover.

As for Moraya, the Dharma is profound, and in just over a day, he completely recovered.

In this case, Duan Yu could only hold back.

"Huh!"

At this moment, Moroye opened his eyes, finished his meditation, and stood up slowly.

The next second, Moroye looked at the sea in front of him and asked, "Transformation! How long will it take to enter the Earth Circle?"

Huasheng is the name of Duan Yu's Buddhist sect.

Chapter 2205

Duan Yu replied: "In half a day, you will be able to see the port of the Earth Circle Continent." After speaking

, Duan Yu couldn't help being curious and asked: "Master, I heard that the Beiying army is attacking the land. Yuan Continent, the situation is in chaos now, why do we have to go to Earth Yuan Continent?"

During the two days of contact, Duan Yu learned that the Linyin Temple where Moraye is located has been in a state of escapism all the time. , The monks under the door rarely go down the mountain.

But Moroye, as the head, not only went down the mountain, but also kept asking himself about the situation in the Kyushu Continent, as if he had some kind of mission, which made Duan Yu very curious.

call!

Moroye breathed a sigh of relief and looked at the clear water and blue sky in front of him, but he did not feel the slightest ease, but extremely worried, and said slowly: “A vision has appeared in the Chaos Mountains, and there will be disasters in the Kyushu Continent. This matter , only the rulers of each continent must unite, and it is possible to eliminate the disaster.”

After speaking, Moroye glanced at Duan Yu, and continued: “Among the nine continents, the Northern Ying continent is the most powerful. Strong, but Yang Jian, who led the army to conquer all over the world, insisted on disturbing the turmoil in the Kyushu continent, and took you to the Diyuan continent for the teacher, just to dissuade Yang Jian and let him stop the war. That’s the most important thing…”

What?

Hearing this, Duan Yu was stunned.

This monk wants to dissuade Yang Jian and stop the war? Also said…. There is a vision in the Chaos Mountains?

What kind of vision can threaten the safety of the entire Kyushu?

Thinking about it, Duan Yu only felt that his brain was buzzing, and he couldn’t calm down for a long time.

…..

On the other side, the Earth Circle Continent, Zhongzhou City!

At this time, Zhongzhou City was like hell, the ground was stained red with blood. Under the strong attack of the Northern Ying army, the disciples of the Ouyang family and the various sects fell into a pool of blood one by one!

The two sides have been fighting here for five hours!

During these five hours, the Ouyang family and the major sects continued to suffer casualties. Originally, there were more than 300,000 people, but under the onslaught of the powerful Northern Ying army, they died and were injured. There are only less than 100,000 people left!

The Beiying army, because of its overall strength, only lost more than 10,000 people.

The disparity in strength is getting bigger and bigger, and the Ouyang family and the major sects can no longer hold on, but these people are the only ones left, still clenching their teeth!

Zhongzhou City was at stake, and forces from other cities, as well as major families, came to support them from all directions.

However, in the eyes of the Northern Ying army, these forces and families are completely no threat.

The fierce battle is still going on, and the casualties continue to increase on the side of the Earth Continent!

At this time, the entire Zhongzhou City was drowned in the howls of slaughter, the air was filled with blood, and even the sun was eclipsed, as if it was dyed red by blood.

The Ouyang family, the major sects, and various forces retreated while fighting, and finally retreated to the Ouyang mansion.

By this time, half of Zhongzhou had fallen under Yang Jian's control.

The situation is getting more and more unfavorable, but the Ouyang family and the major sects still haven't given up and are still fighting bloody battles.

In the melee, there is a figure, brave and unusual!

It is Sun Dasheng!

At this time, Dasheng Sun was already covered in blood. From head to toe, there was no intact place. There were more than 100 wounds, just like a bloody man!

Behind him, Jiang Shan and Wen Chou Chou, as well as the masters of various sects, almost tried their best to stand still, but they all had a firm expression and did not retreat at all, still holding the sword in their hands.

In front of him, countless Northern Ying soldiers, one after another, swarmed, unable to kill them all.

Sun Dasheng almost tried his best, and he could barely hold his axe, but he still gritted his teeth and rushed to the front.

Sun Dasheng is notoriously violent and bloody. He knows that this battle will not be won, but he still has to rush to the front and wants to kill a few more enemies.

"Great Sage, come back!"

"Retreat one after another, don't rush anymore."

Seeing that Sun Dasheng would not retreat, Jiang Shan and the others, who were slowly retreating, were extremely anxious.

However, Sun Dasheng was already red-eyed and couldn't hear it at all.

Finally, because he rushed too far ahead, Dasheng Sun was quickly surrounded, and there were more and more enemies! A Beiying soldier went around behind Sun Dasheng, holding a spear in his hand, and stabbed Sun Dasheng in the back at once!

"Puchi!"

Blood rushed out all of a sudden!

Pfft!

Sun Dasheng only felt that all the strength in his body was taken away in an instant.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2206-2210

Chapter 2206

At the same time, there were several Beiying soldiers who took the opportunity to rush in, and the long swords in their hands stabbed at Sun Dasheng!

"Great Sage!"

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou roared, rushed over quickly, blocked in front of Sun Da Sage, and waved his right hand in the air to form a protective film.

"Dangdangdang!"

Dozens of long knives slashed on the protective film in unison, making a metal crash sound.

Wen Chou Chou's strength at this time is already the fourth stage of the Martial Emperor, but in the fight just now, a lot of internal strength was consumed, and at this time, blocking the blades of so many Beiying soldiers made his face pale!

"Beyond one's own strength!"

At this moment, a coquettish shout sounded, and then a slender figure appeared, which was Gonggong.

In the fierce battle just now, Sun Dasheng and Wen Chouchou were very brave and unusual, and they attracted the attention of Gonggong. At this time, seeing that both of them were injured, but they killed a lot of Beiying soldiers, Gonggong couldn't help it.

Click!

The next second, Gonggong Yushou, a purple-level long sword appeared in her hand, and then a sword stabbed at Wen Chou Chou!

At the same time, hundreds of Beiying soldiers around them also swarmed up, all rushing over! For a while, Sun Dasheng and Wen Chou Chou were surrounded!

“Clang!”

Sun Dasheng’s double axe was constantly waving to resist, but there were too many people, and he couldn’t stop it at all. There were more and more wounds on his body, and the whole person almost became a bloody man.

“Am I cheating on you!”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Blood flowed down, Dasheng Sun’s eyes were blood red, completely mad, holding a giant axe, chopped over a dozen people in a row.

Beside, facing Gonggong’s attack, Wen Chouchou was also too tired to deal with it. One of them was accidentally slapped on the chest by Gonggong! At that time, Wen Chou Chou vomited several mouthfuls of blood, staggered, and retreated to Sun Dasheng’s side.

“Brother Wen, you shouldn’t rush over.” Sun Dasheng said to Wen Chou Chou, extremely guilty.

If it weren’t for the battle by himself, Brother Wen would not have come to help him, nor would he have been injured.

“You and my brother, don’t say such things.” Wen Chou Chou’s face was pale, but he gritted his teeth and said word by word, “Anyway, Zhongzhou City can’t be saved today, and it will be difficult for us to break out, it is better to die Before, kill a few more…”

“Yes! Let’s have a good time today.” Sun Dasheng shouted with high fighting spirit, and then the two brothers rushed out again!

“Dang! Dang!”

Sun Dasheng didn’t remember how many axes he swung, and how many knives he took. I only saw that his body was covered in scars, and the blood had already dyed his clothes red!

At this time, Dasheng Sun was already exhausted, and he was hanging with one breath. He could clearly feel the pain coming, and there was no pain in his entire body!

“Pfft!”

Next to Wen Chou Chou, facing the powerful Gong Gong, he has always been at a disadvantage. Suddenly, Gong Gong stabbed with a sword. This sword Wen Chou Chou couldn’t avoid, and pierced his shoulder directly!

Wen Chou Chou only felt that his strength was rapidly draining, his body trembled, and he staggered back.

“Go to hell!” Gonggong sneered and chased after him, hitting Wen Chou Chou with a slap in the heart.

In Gonggong’s eyes, Wen Chou Chou is nothing but the realm of Emperor Wu, and fighting against himself is courting death.

“Palace Master Wen!”

“Be careful…”

Seeing this scene, Jiang Shan, who was not far away, and the masters of various sects couldn’t help exclaiming, and wanted to rush over, but there were too many Beiying soldiers around, and they were stopped before they took two steps. down.

“Brother Wen!”

At this critical moment, Sun Dasheng’s eyes were extremely blood-red, he shouted loudly, and stood in front of Wen Chou Chou, and took Gong Gong’s palm.

puff!

At the moment when the two palms collided, Sun Dasheng snorted, a mouthful of blood spurted out, and his body stepped back ten steps before he stabilized his figure.

At this time, Sun Dasheng and Wen Chouchou were exhausted and had countless wounds on their bodies, almost to the point of running out of oil, but facing the Gonggong and Beiying soldiers in front of them, they were still unafraid!

“Come on! If you want to kill us, come up as soon as possible!” Sun Dasheng screamed desperately with red eyes!

Next to Wen Chou Chou, his face was pale, but his eyes also showed tenacious will.

Chapter 2207

Call!

Seeing this scene, many Beiying soldiers looked at each other in dismay! A trace of fear rose in my heart.

Suffered such a serious injury, still not falling down?

Is this Iron Man? Bleeding endlessly?

Even Gonggong's eyebrows were furrowed, and his heart couldn't help being touched.

These people from the Earth Circle are really tenacious. The situation in front of them is already one-sided, but they are still fighting with their lives to resist.

Are you really not afraid of death?

Jiang Shan, and the masters of various sects, were shocked when they saw this scene, and many people's eyes turned red.

Yue Feng, the two sworn brothers, are indeed real men who stand upright in the sky.

In order to defend the Earth Circle Continent, I would rather risk my life and fight until my entire body is wounded, rather than stand back a single cent!

"So what if you're not afraid of death?" At this moment, Gonggong

calmed down and sneered: "You guys are powerful enough to block the Beiying army, but it's just a man's arm as a chariot!"

The Ying soldiers issued an order: "They have run out of strength, don't be afraid, kill them quickly!"

Hula!

When the voice fell, dozens of Beiying soldiers with long spears rushed up.

puff!

Sun Dasheng lost his strength and couldn't dodge in time. More than a dozen long spears all stabbed Sun Dasheng on the body at once.

This time, Sun Dasheng couldn't hold it any longer, and the blood was pouring out!

Wen Chou Chou was also hit hard again, and his face was extremely pale.

"Sect Master Sun, Master Wen !" "Master

!"

“Master…”

Seeing this scene, Jiang Shan and all the sects and all the sects were stunned. Many disciples from Huaguo Mountain and the Hall of Longevity had blood-red eyes and screamed madly. They couldn’t hold back their tears, and they kept flowing!

Sun Dasheng wiped the blood from his mouth with all his strength, looked at Wen Chou Chou and smiled weakly: “Brother Wen, I have no regrets in my life to be able to die here with you, but it’s a pity that at this last moment, our three brothers did not We can get together!”

Phew!

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou smiled weakly, and then said seriously: “It’s good that Feng Zi is not here, I can avenge both of us in the future.” After

saying that, Wen Chou Chou looked around at the dense number of Beiying soldiers in front of him, and roared up to the sky: “Defend the land. Yuan Continent, I, Wen Chou Chou, have done my best, and I will die without regrets!”

Roar!

This heroic, soaring to the sky!

“Our three brothers lived and died together. I am still here, and I will never allow you two to have an accident.” At this moment, only a roar was heard, coming from the horizon!

Whether it was the people from the Earth Circle Continent or the Northern Ying army, when they were roared by this roar, their hearts trembled, and they all looked for the sound!

Seeing this, everyone was stunned!

I only saw that there was a huge figure in the sky, flying very fast!

This is a giant beast, with a body of nearly 70 meters. It looks like a tiger but not a tiger. It has a dark purple body and a pair of wings on its back. It is surrounded by the light of lightning.

Divine beasts are poor!

On Qiongqi, there is a man standing, this man, with knife-like facial features, is extremely cold! It is Yue Feng!

After so many years, Xiao Qiongqi’s strength is close to the transcendence realm!

Yue Feng stood on Qiongqi, majestic! Behind Yue Feng, the army of 300,000 followed neatly, it was the soldiers of Xicang Continent!

Chapter 2208

At this time, Yue Feng stood proudly on Qiong Qi's back, his aura was overwhelming, but his eyes flashed with tears.

After summoning the Xi Cang army at Canglong Pass, Yue Feng did not stop for a moment, and went directly to Diyuan Continent. Along the way, Yue Feng saw that many cities fell into ruins, and in the ruins, there were even the corpses of countless people!

At this time, I finally arrived in Zhongzhou City, and I saw that as far as I could see, the flames of war were pervading. The bustling and lively Zhongzhou City was now like hell, with blood everywhere.

And his two sworn brothers, Wen Chou Chou and Sun Dasheng, almost all became bloody men under the fierce battle.

Yue Feng was chivalrous and benevolent, and when he saw this scene, his heart ached.

"Fengzi.."

"Sect Master!"

"Haha, the leader of the Yue alliance is back…"

Seeing Yue Feng, there was cheers from the Diyuan Continent, whether it was the Ouyang family, the Tianmen, or the major sects, everyone Incomparably excited, a ray of dawn also rose in the heart of despair.

Yue Feng is back, and the Earth Circle Continent is saved!

"Brother Wen, Great Sage!"

At this moment, Yue Feng's eyes fell on Wen Chou Chou and Sun Da Sheng, and the tears finally couldn't be held back and flowed down: "I'm sorry, brother is late."

Yue Feng saw clearly that Wen Chou Chou He and Sun Dasheng were full of knives and blood dripping. They were completely two blood people, but they were still standing there.

Behind the two, the brothers of Tianmen, as well as people from the Ouyang family and various sects, almost covered the ground with corpses, countless!

Those who were lucky to survive were also seriously injured.

“You should all be damned if you hurt my brother’s family!” A cold voice came from Yue Feng’s mouth, and in the next instant, Yue Feng raised his hands suddenly! I saw a terrifying force in the air, quickly condensing around Yue Feng.

“Big Sky Breaker!”

Yue Feng almost roared out, pointing at the Beiying army!

Buzz!

A violent aura erupted, forming a hurricane-like vortex, sweeping down! Go straight to the ground!

“Roar!”

At the same time, Qiong Qi also let out a loud roar and rushed towards the crowd.

“Ah…”

In an instant, in the roar of Da Tianshu and Qiongqi, nearly a thousand Beiying soldiers, too late to react, let out a scream, and fell into a pool of blood!

call!

Seeing this scene, the martial arts masters in the Earth Circle Continent were extremely excited and cheered loudly.

“Yue Feng.”

At this moment, only a cold voice was heard from the Beiying military camp. Immediately afterwards, a golden figure hovered above the air, majestic and majestic, it was Yang Jian.

“Yue Feng, you finally appeared!” Yang Jian’s eyes were cold, and he said word by word: “I wanted to occupy the entire continent, and then try to catch you, but I didn’t expect you to show up.”

Saying, Yang Jian looked at the 300,000 Xi Cang army behind Yue Feng, and said with disdain: “The Earth Circle Continent is exhausted, surrender immediately and serve me, I may be able to spare your life.”

When he said this, Yang Jian’s face was full of pride.

Although the 300,000 Xicang army brought by Yue Feng was not small, the strength of Xicang Continent was not worth mentioning compared to Beiying Continent, so Yang Jian didn't take it to heart at all.

surrender? Still allegiance to you?

Hearing this, Yue Feng smiled coldly, met Yang Jian's eyes, fearless, and his voice spread throughout the audience: "Yang Jian, you are just my defeated general, in Nanyun Continent, you were killed by me and ran away. , but still have the face to make me surrender? Who gave you confidence?"

Yue Feng deliberately mocked Yang Jian, this Yang Jian, taking advantage of his absence, led an army to sneak up on Diyuan Continent, it was really despicable and shameless.

Swish!

Hearing this, Yang Jian's face was extremely ugly, and he was burning with anger.

He is a dignified true monarch Erlang, who has been in the world for thousands of years, when has he been ridiculed like this?

"You are courting death!"

Sen Leng's three words came out of Yang Jian's mouth, his eyes fixed on Yue Feng, and he raised his hand and waved: "The whole army obeys the order, people from these sects in the Earth Circle Continent, and the soldiers of Xi Cang. , annihilate them all, and leave none of them!"

Chapter 2209

Before in the Southern Cloud Continent, the reason for defeat was entirely because of Guiguzi's presence, but now, Yang Jian no longer has any scruples when he sees that there is no Guiguzi around Yue Feng.

"Kill!" The

voice fell, and the army of Beiying let out a howl that shocked the world. They pulled out their weapons and rushed towards Yue Feng.

call!

With a solemn expression on his face, Yue Feng took a deep breath and shouted loudly: "All the soldiers of Xi Cang, immediately meet the enemy guards, never back down, kill !

“

They responded in unison, and the momentum shook the sky, rushing up like a tide!

“Come on, defend the homeland!”

At the same time, the Ouyang family, Tianmen, and the disciples of various sects were boosted by morale, temporarily forgetting the pain, and rushed forward.

In the blink of an eye, the two sides collided head-on, and a fierce fight broke out!

“Ah!”

For a while, shouts and roars continued to sound, and blood continued to splash, dyeing the earth red again.

Whoosh!

At this moment, Yang Jian, who was suspended there, suddenly burst out, heading straight for Yue Feng.

In a blink of an eye, Yang Jian was in front of Yue Feng, with absolute contempt in his eyes: “Stinky boy, there is no senior Guigu around, I see what ability you have, it won’t end well if you go against me, just keep your hands on it and capture it!

” !

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura burst out from Yang Jian’s body, and in an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant! At the same time, the three-pointed two-edged sword was tightly held in Yang Jian’s hand.

As soon as the knife came out, the surrounding temperature seemed to plummet!

Speaking of which, Yang Jian has an arrogant temperament and holds his own identity. He has never taken action in person since he fought to conquer various continents, because in Yang Jian’s mind, none of the masters of the arena from various continents is worthy of his action.

But Yue Feng is different. He is a hero of the Earth Circle Continent, and he once fought off his Northern Ying army in the Southern Cloud Continent. As long as he was captured alive, he would be able to completely strike the Earth Continent psychologically. More shameful.

More importantly, Chang’e had been missing for so long and could never be found, and Yue Feng had been with Chang’e before, so he must have known Chang’e’s whereabouts.

Yang Jian thought about it, captured Yue Feng alive, and forced the people of Diyuan Continent to surrender, and then tortured Yue Feng to extort a confession and inquired about Chang'e's whereabouts.

Nima!

Seeing Yang Jian rushing straight in, Yue Feng was startled and couldn't help scolding secretly.

This Yang Jian is too ruthless. After all, he has become famous for thousands of years, but at this time he has no reputation at all. It is really too ruthless to attack him in public.

hum!

Yang Jian didn't talk nonsense. With a strong wave, he heard a whistling sound that shocked the world. It came from the three-pointed two-edged sword. Then, a golden light ripped apart the world and burst towards Yue Feng.

Yang Jian's speed was too fast, and Yue Feng had no time to dodge, so he had to mobilize his internal strength, quickly summon Fang Tianhuaji, and stand in front of him to block it!

He had fought against Yang Jian, and Yue Feng knew how powerful he was, so all his internal power burst out.

boom!

Jin Mang slammed on Fang Tian Hua Ji, when he heard Yue Feng let out a muffled groan, the whole person was shocked and flew out, and flew more than 100 meters before falling heavily to the ground.

During this period of time, Yue Feng has gained a new understanding, his strength has improved a lot, and he will soon break through the Tribulation Transcendence Realm. However, Yang Jian's strength is much stronger than before, so even if Yue Feng tries his best, he cannot stop him. Live Yang Jian's powerful blow.

After all, Yang Jian is Erlang Zhenjun who has been famous for thousands of years, and his background is not comparable to Yue Fengneng.

"Sect Master!"

"Leader Yue!"

"Fengzi"

saw this scene, Sun Dasheng, Wen Chou Chou, Jiang Shan, and many others couldn't help but exclaimed and wanted to rush over, but under the melee, Surrounded by Northern Ying soldiers, it was too late to provide support.

"Boy!" At this moment, Yang Jian stared at Yue Feng, his expression extremely arrogant: "This is the gap between the strong and the weak, and if you go against me, this is the end." As

he spoke, Yang Jian held his hands tightly. The three-pointed, two-edged sword slowly walked towards Yue Feng.

A strong breath permeated the whole world.

Chapter 2210

Nima!

Seeing Yang Jian approaching step by step, Yue Feng was furious.

This Yang Jian's strength is also too terrifying, he can't stop his move with all his strength!

hum!

The next second, Yue Feng thought of something, and immediately opened the Linglong Tower. Suddenly, dozens of powerful figures burst out of the sky, it was You Yan, Yuan Tiangang and the others.

"Block him." The moment these figures appeared, Yue Feng couldn't help shouting, and at the same time, the figures quickly retreated back.

buzzing.

Hearing Yue Feng's order, You Yan, Yuan Tiangang and the others burst out with internal force and surrounded Yang Jian.

Although Yang Jian is unparalleled in strength, but you Yan and the others are not weak. In a blink of an eye, Yang Jian was successfully held back.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, and then shouted at the Xicang army below: "All officers and men obey the order, the 50,000 forward troops move fifty steps to the left, 50,000 officers and men to the right, and retreat twenty cloths…"

Not bad . , Yue Feng is starting to form an army. The overall strength of the Beiying army is too strong, and the soldiers of Xi Cang are not opponents at all.

Wow…

Hearing Yue Feng's words, the hundreds of thousands of Xi Cang's army reacted quickly and changed their formations quickly.

"The whole army obeys the order."

Seeing that the Beiying army was about to be besieged, at this moment, a voice came out, and then Zhang Jiao jumped into the sky and commanded loudly: "Everyone retreat, temporarily and the enemy. The army keeps a distance…"

As the military advisor of the Northern Ying army, Zhang Jiao is very resourceful, how could he give Yue Feng a chance?

Hearing Zhang Jiao's order, all the soldiers of the Beiying army retreated a dozen steps and escaped the danger of being besieged.

Nima.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng's face was extremely ugly, and he was very annoyed.

It's this horn again.

In anger, Yue Feng once again commanded the army, changing the formation.

Zhang Jiao's accomplishments in the art of war were no worse than Yue Feng's. Seeing Yue Feng changing the formation of the army, he immediately responded and ordered the Beiying army to adjust quickly.

For a time, what should have been a fierce confrontation between the two armies turned into a battle of war between the two.

Soon, half an hour later, Yue Feng was still unable to reverse the situation, and Zhang Jiao couldn't make the Beiying army go further, so the two sides became deadlocked.

In the midair not far away, Yang Jian was also dragged tightly by the strong men in Youyan, and he couldn't take care of him at all.

"Your Majesty!"

Finally, Zhang Jiao lost his patience and shouted at Yang Jian, "Let's retreat temporarily, this is not the way to stay in a stalemate."

When he said this, Zhang Jiao glanced at Yue Feng and was very angry.

To be honest, with Zhang Jiao's personality, he would never retreat easily. However, the Beiying army had fought fiercely with the masters of various sects in the Diyuan Continent for too long, and their internal strength was almost exhausted. The Xi Cang army brought by the wind is full of momentum.

In such a situation, it would be very unfavorable for the Beiying army to continue to consume, so we could only retreat temporarily and let the soldiers regain their strength.

Um!

Hearing this, Yang Jian snorted, and then his internal strength exploded, waving a three-pointed two-edged sword, forcing everyone in front of Youyan back.

The next second, Yang Jian looked around the audience and waved his hand: "Retreat!" The

voice fell, and Yang Jian took the lead in flying towards the direction of the camp.

Like Zhang Jiao, Yang Jian never thought of retreating, but he trusted Zhang Jiao very much. Since Zhang Jiao said retreat, he must have his reasons.

Wow…

Seeing Yang Jian withdraw from the battlefield, Zhang Jiao and the Beiying army quickly followed without hesitation.

call!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Yue Feng, the masters of various sects, or the army of Xi Cang, all secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

This battle is finally over for now.

Later, Yue Feng reacted and hurriedly ordered someone to treat the wounded.

A few minutes later, in the hall of the Ouyang family mansion.

Yue Feng sat in the middle chair with a solemn expression.

On both sides, Jiang Shan, as well as the masters of various sects, sat there quietly, with endless fatigue on their faces.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2211-2215

Chapter 2211

And Sun Dasheng, Wen Chou Chou and some people who were too injured went to the backyard to heal their injuries.

“Leader Yue.”

At this moment, Tang Qingyun stood up first, and said to Yue Feng: “Fortunately, the leader of the alliance came back in time, otherwise, Zhongzhou City is really finished today.” The

voice fell, and everyone around They all nodded.

Yue Feng smiled and waved his hands: “Everyone is polite. Now is not the time to talk flattery, but to think about how to repel the Beiying army.”

When he said this, Yue Feng glanced at Tang Qingyun, his eyes penetrating. calm.

To be honest, a villain like Tang Qingyun, Yue Feng has always been very disgusted, but seeing him this time, with the disciples of Tangjiabao, desperately defending Zhongzhou City, Yue Feng doesn’t care so much.

As for the alliance leader, Yue Feng just heard Jiang Shan say that it was the initiative of various sects who recommended him to do it.

In the past, Yue Feng would definitely give in a little, but now that the enemy is facing the enemy, Yue Feng is too lazy to waste his words and admit it.

“Leader Yue.”

At this time, the real Lingbao looked at Yue Feng and couldn’t help but said, “Before in the Southern Cloud Continent, you defeated Yang Jian’s Beiying army and became famous all over the world. Since you have won the battle, you must still have it now. Let’s force Yang Jian back…”

Shuh!

At this moment, the eyes of everyone in the audience focused on Yue Feng.

Yes, they were able to defeat Yang Jian before, so there should be a way now.

Uh…

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Facing everyone's attention, Yue Feng scratched his head and looked embarrassed.

Nima, who was in the Nanyun Continent at that time, was able to defeat the Northern Ying army completely with the help of Senior Guiguzi. But now, Guiguzi doesn't know where he is wandering. Without his help, he would have no way to defeat Yang Jian.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng smiled bitterly and said, "Yang Jian has already figured out the number of ways I have. It was only luck that I won against him before. Now I want to defeat the Beiying army, I'm afraid it will be difficult."

Alas…

hear this At the words, everyone sighed, a little lost, and at the same time a little anxious.

Even Yue Feng can't do anything about it, Zhongzhou City is really finished now.

Um!

At this time, Yue Feng looked around and found that there were a lot of people missing, so he couldn't help asking Jiang Shan, "Aunt Jiang, where are my sisters and Yingying?"

Yes, Yue Feng saw that Meihui was not here, Ren Yingying was not there. And several members of the Ouyang family were not there either.

"They…"

Hearing the question, Jiang Shan's beautiful face revealed a bit of self-reproach, and said softly, "A few of them were captured by Yang Jian when Yunzhou City was breached."

Thinking of her daughter and Ren Yingying, Jiang Shan couldn't tell the heartache and guilt.

Back in Yunzhou City, they were arrested because of their lack of command.

Speaking of which, Jiang Shan had thought of many ways to rescue Meihui and the others these days, but they all failed. You must know that the Beiying camp was too heavily guarded, and it was almost more difficult to sneak in than to climb into the sky.

What?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, clenching his fists, both shocked and worried.

Yingying and Meihui were caught by Yang Jian. With Yang Jian's personality, would they have already killed them?

The more Yue Feng thought about it, the more anxious he became.

"That's right!"

At this moment, Jiang Shan thought of something, looked at Yue Feng and said, "There is one more person, you absolutely can't think of it." After

speaking, Jiang Shan adjusted her mood and continued softly: "Zhou Qin Not dead, now in the dungeon of our Ouyang family…" Immediately, Jiang Shan explained the scene of Zhou Qin coming to report the letter at that time.

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng only felt his brain buzzing, and the whole person was stunned.

Zhou Qin…she is not dead?

"Quick!"

Finally, after more than ten seconds, Yue Feng reacted and ordered the family disciples outside the door: "Bring Zhou Qin here."

In addition to being shocked, Yue Feng was a little happy to learn that Zhou Qin was not dead. You must know that at the beginning, his son Yue Wuya buried Zhou Qin alive in front of his own face. This was a hurdle in Yue Feng's heart that he would never get over, and he only felt that he was sorry for Zhou Qin.

After all, Zhou Qin had already reformed at that time.

And now, Zhou Qin survived the catastrophe. For Yue Feng, he can finally not feel guilty.

Chapter 2212

Soon, two disciples of the Ouyang family brought Zhou Qin up.

I have to say that Zhou Qin is worthy of being a goddess-level woman. Although she was locked in the dungeon for a few days, her hands and feet were still wearing chains, and she was a little embarrassed, but her charming talent and beauty could not be concealed.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of everyone in the hall were focused on Zhou Qin. Many men hardly blinked.

Of course, while appreciating Zhou Qin, many people also have deep fear in their hearts. After all, Zhou Qin is a former martial arts alliance leader, and he is ruthless. Is there anyone present who has not suffered from her?

She…she really isn't dead!

Seeing Zhou Qin, Yue Feng's heart shuddered, and there was some indescribable excitement and joy, but his face was very indifferent, without the slightest fluctuation.

To be honest, Zhou Qin has done so many bad things, and now he has decided to change his mind, but in Yue Feng's heart, there is already a separation between Zhou Qin and Zhou Qin, and he can no longer return to the close state he used to be.

"Yue Feng!"

At this time, Zhou Qin also saw Yue Feng, her delicate body was shocked, and she was very happy: "You are back, great!" The

voice fell, Zhou Qin couldn't hide his excitement, and was about to come over .

However, before taking two steps, he was stopped by a cold drink.

"Stop." Tang Qingyun, who was sitting on the side, couldn't help standing up and said coldly to Zhou Qin: "You can call the name of the leader of the Yue alliance? Zhou Qin, do you still think you are the leader of the alliance? Or is it the head of the Emei faction? Door? Sober up, you are just a prisoner now."

Immediately, Tang Qingyun turned his head to look at Yue Feng, his face flattering: "Alliance leader, this woman is very cunning, she has framed you a lot before, so you can't take it lightly."

When he said this, Tang Qingyun gave Zhou Qin a proud look, his eyes were full of contempt, showing a bit of revenge.

When Zhou Qin was the leader of the martial arts alliance, he didn't treat Tang Qingyun as a person at all. Tang Qingyun was narrow-minded. Seeing Zhou Qin's downfall at this time, he would naturally not miss the opportunity to ridicule him.

As soon as these words came out, many people around also nodded.

"Lord Tangbao is right!"

“Yes, this woman is beautiful on the outside, but her heart is like a scorpion, so you must be careful!”

“Alliance leader, you must be cautious when dealing with such a woman…”

Everyone’s discussion, you said, When I heard a sentence, all of them were full of resentment towards Zhou Qin. You must know that Zhou Qin used the Black Heaven Pill to force the various sects to surrender. No one has forgotten this and has always been ashamed of it. Seeing Zhou Qin at this time, how could he have a good face?

Hearing these words, Zhou Qin looked calm and did not refute.

In Zhou Qin’s heart, she had indeed done too many wrong things before, and since she was wrong, she must admit it.

call!

Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, looked around the audience, and waved his hands: “Okay, don’t talk about it.”

Immediately, Yue Feng glanced at Zhou Qin: “Release her.”

“Yes!” The two Ouyang family disciples With a sound, Zhou Qin loosened the tie.

Whoa!

This time, many people around were stunned and looked at Yue Feng in confusion.

This wicked woman ended up like this, she deserved what she deserved, but Yue Feng actually released her? This Yue Feng is unequivocal in the meaning of the rivers and lakes, but in terms of women, he can never be firm.

How can a woman’s kindness do great things?

For a time, many people felt dissatisfied with Yue Feng.

Yue Feng saw the unhappiness in the eyes of everyone, but he didn’t care.

The next second, Yue Feng sat there, looked at Zhou Qin and said, “Zhou Qin, it is said that you came here to spread the news, tell me carefully, how did you know that the Beiying army was coming? Or… Yang Jian sent it on purpose. You’re here.”

Yes, Yue Feng asked this on purpose, so that Zhou Qin could explain it clearly, so as to eliminate everyone’s misunderstanding about her.

call!

Zhou Qin took a deep breath and said slowly: “At that time, when I discovered the Beiying army at the border, I immediately notified the major sects. But in the end, not only did they not believe it, they even locked me up.”

When saying this, Zhou Qin Still suffocated.

“Zhou Qin.” Lingbao Zhenren sighed and couldn’t help but say, “If you didn’t do too much evil before, how could everyone lose trust in you?”

Chapter 2213

This….

Zhou Qin blushed and was speechless.

“Okay!”

At this time, Yue Feng smiled slightly and said, “Everyone, Zhou Qin did make mistakes before, but now she has started to reform herself. I hope everyone can put aside their prejudices and give her a chance.” The

voice fell, Everyone looked at each other.

“Leader Yue.”

At this time, Tang Qingyun couldn’t help but say: “Knowing the person and the face but not the heart, who knows if she really regrets it, and also, there is a saying in our ancients that it is called beauty and disaster, and the leader of Yue alliance can Don’t be fooled by her appearance.” The

voice fell, and many people nodded in agreement.

“Yeah, this woman is too cunning.”

“Before we believed in her too much, and we fell in love with her.”

“Leader Yue Meng is chivalrous and kind, but some things can’t be too kind.”

I’ll go!

Hearing this, Yue Feng frowned secretly, feeling annoyed.

These people are too stubborn in their thinking, why can’t I explain it to them?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng smiled bitterly: “Okay, okay, let’s not talk about this for the time being, let’s think of a way to resist the Beiying army.”

Since Zhou Qin's matter is unclear, let's change the subject.

call!

Hearing this, everyone shut their mouths one after another, all at a loss.

"Yue…Leader of Yue."

Seeing this scene, Zhou Qin couldn't help but ask softly, "How is the situation now?"

Zhou Qin originally wanted to call Yue Feng's name, but considering the current situation, in order to prevent people around him from making irresponsible remarks, He changed his words in time and called the Alliance Leader Yue.

These days, Zhou Qin has been imprisoned in the Ouyang family's dungeon, so she doesn't know what's going on outside.

However, Zhou Qin has already made up his mind to correct his past mistakes. This time when the Northern Ying army comes, he must do something to make up for his past mistakes.

call!

Yue Feng sighed lightly, looked at Zhou Qin and smiled bitterly; "It's not optimistic." After speaking, he explained the situation in front of him in detail.

What?

Knowing the situation, Zhou Qin's delicate face was full of shock, and her heart was even more anxious.

So many places in the Earth Circle Continent have already fallen? And now, Zhongzhou is about to fail?

At this time, Yue Feng continued: "The overall strength of the Beiying army is very strong, but if we deploy it properly, we still have a chance to resist. The key is that Zhang Jiao. This man uses his troops like a god, which is really a headache.

" , Yue Feng felt extremely bitter in his heart.

When he was in Nanyun Continent before, Yue Feng fought Zhang Jiao more than once. At that time, Zhang Jiao used the common people to make meat walls, but Yue Feng had nothing to do. Until the Beiying army hit Nanyun Imperial City, Yue Feng released him. It was only after the Guiguzi in Linglong Tower that the situation was reversed.

However, Guiguzi Ning refused to accept the master. After helping Yue Feng to push back the Beiying army, he left and is now missing.

Without Guiguzi's opponent, Yue Feng was no match for the cunning and ruthless Zhang Jiao.

More importantly, the Beiying army is only temporarily evacuated. When they recover, they will definitely make a comeback. At that time, even if there is a Xicang army, it will be useless.

Zhang angle?

Hearing this, Zhou Qin's body trembled, and she was stunned.

Thinking of Zhang Jiao, Zhou Qin was not only panicking, but also felt a little guilty. Back then at the ancient tomb of Lv Bu, Zhou Qin deceived Zhang Jiao of the inextinguishable scripture, and then brutally stabbed him with a sword. This is what Zhou Qin has done. Among the mistakes, the most cruel one, although later learned that Zhang Jiao was not dead, Zhou Qin still regretted it in his heart.

But soon, Zhou Qin calmed down, looked at Yue Feng and said softly: "Leader Yue, I have a way to deal with Zhang Jiao."

After speaking, Zhou Qin pondered for a while, and continued seriously: "Although this corner is The use of troops is like a god, but every time the troops are deployed, the means used are always inseparable from the 'Zhou Tian Yi Shu', as long as the Yue alliance leader starts from this aspect, he will definitely be able to find a way to deal with him."

Chapter 2214

When saying this, Zhou Qin smiled lightly. Speaking of which, although Zhou Qin's personality is rather extreme, he is very smart in terms of cultivation and understanding. Although he has not learned all the Indestructible Sutras before, in recent years, Zhou Qin has learned a lot of indestructible things with his intelligence and wisdom. The essence of annihilation.

The Inextinguishable Sutra is extensive and profound, and what Zhou Qin has comprehended is not only limited to exercises, but also astronomy, geography, art of war, and so on.

Just now, when Yue Feng described his confrontation with Zhang Jiao, Zhou Qin was very keen to find that Zhang Jiao's formation was based on the number of changes in Zhou Tianyi in the Indestructible Scripture, which made Zhou Qin very excited.

Knowing this is equivalent to clearing Zhang Jiao's thinking trend, which will be of great help to the next battle against the Northern Ying army. The so-called knowing oneself and knowing one's enemy can be invincible in a hundred battles. Can you be unhappy?

"Zhou Tianyishu?"

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then looked at Zhou Qin tightly: "What you said is true?"

Hmm!

Zhou Qin nodded with certainty.

"But…" Yue Feng scratched his head and said very ashamedly: "But I don't understand Zhou Tianyishu."

Zhou Tianyishu is the most difficult and profound one among the Qimen Dunjia. "Yin-Yang Feng Shui" and "Bai Qi Shen Array" also cannot comprehend the mysteries in Zhou Tian Yi Shu.

"Leader Yue, don't worry, I understand Zhou Tianyi." Zhou Qin smiled and said.

Haha…

Hearing this, Yue Feng was extremely excited, swept away the previous depression, and felt indescribably comfortable.

Unexpectedly, Zhou Qin actually understands Zhou Tianyishu. With her help, are you afraid that she will not be able to deal with Zhang Jiao?

"Okay!" Yue Feng nodded and looked at Zhou Qin with a smile: "When the Beiying army comes back to attack, we will…"

Before he could finish speaking, he was interrupted by a voice.

"Leader Yue."

Su Santong, the head of the beggar gang, stood up and said with a worried expression: "What this woman said may not be credible. Please think twice about the leader of the alliance." After speaking

, Su Santong did not forget to glance at Zhou Qin. His eyes were full of suspicion.

When the words fell, Tang Qingyun also quickly stood up and said loudly: "Yeah, the lord, the god of war, Zhangjiao is elusive, and even you can't solve it, but she swears that there is a way, it is clearly deceitful. "

Tang Qingyun wanted to speak just now, but he was afraid of offending Yue Feng, but seeing that the head of the Beggar Gang was the first to take the lead in opposing it, he quickly stood up and added fuel to the flames.

Whoa!

When the voice fell, there was an uproar in the hall, and many people also spoke.

“Zhou Qin, this woman, must be playing some tricks again, the leader of the alliance must not be deceived.”

“Yes, first to gain the trust of others, and then surprise, this is the woman’s usual style.”

“The leader of the alliance think twice.

” Objection, you and I heard one sentence, Yue Feng frowned secretly and had a headache.

At this time, Yue Feng never expected that everyone would hold such a grudge against Zhou Qin. Zhou Qin has reformed, but these people are still suspicious of her.

It’s hard to do now.

“you…”

At this moment, Zhou Qin finally couldn’t bear it anymore, trembled with anger, looked at Tang Qingyun and said, “Can you believe me once? Yes, I was sorry for everyone before, and I am sorry for the whole world, but I already know that. Wrong, and everything I said is true, now that the enemy is in front of us, can’t we unite a little bit?”

Zhou Qin was in a hurry when he said this.

This group of people, full of chivalrous words, did not give them any chance to reform themselves, which is really speechless.

I believe you?

Tang Qingyun sneered and mocked Zhou Qin: “Are you still qualified to make us believe? Even the leader of the Yue alliance is helpless, but you have a way, how do you understand Zhou Tianyishu? What is it that you lie? The leader of the alliance is still powerful? Okay, even if you didn’t lie, why would you let us believe it? You must give us a reason to believe.” The

voice fell, and many people followed suit.

“Yeah, let’s talk about it.”

“Zhou Tian Yi Shu, it is said to be the most esoteric type of Qimen Dunjia. It has been lost for a long time. Who would you lie to?”

“Hehe…let her make it up.. .”

Phew!

Chapter 2215 In the

face of Tang Qingyun’s questioning and ridicule, Zhou Qin bit his lip tightly, and then slowly said: “The inextinguishable scriptures that I cultivate contain the art of Zhou Tianyishu, and this immortal scripture is hidden in it. It was me and Zhang Jiao who learned the scriptures…” As

he said, Zhou Qin explained in detail how he met Zhang Jiao and how he deceived him at the ancient tomb of Lv Bu.

At the end, Zhou Qin looked around, her delicate face full of shame: “At that time, I wanted to monopolize this stunt, and after I got the formula, I stabbed Zhang Jiao with a sword… who knew he wasn’t dead, He also managed to escape and became Yang Jian’s military advisor…” To

be honest, Zhou Qin was reluctant to tell this unknown fact, after all, it would damage his image, but in order to gain everyone’s trust , can only tell the truth.

What?

In an instant, the entire hall was silent, and everyone’s eyes were looking at Zhou Qin with disgust and contempt.

This woman, Zhou Qin, is too vicious. She lied about Zhang Jiao’s practice, and even killed her.

call!

Even Yue Feng took a deep breath, his emotions surging.

The situation of Zhou Qin in the past was really hot, but fortunately, now that she has reformed, if she is still like before, she really can’t keep her.

“Everyone!”

At this time, Zhou Qin’s face returned to calm, looked around, and slowly said: “Now everyone should believe me, right? I have learned the Sutra of Immortality, and I understand Zhou Tianyishu, which can completely help Alliance Leader Yue deal with Zhang Jiao. .”

Phew!

The voice fell, the whole hall was silent, no one responded, and they were all thinking about it.

“Ha ha!”

At this moment, Tang Qingyun sneered, breaking the silence, and shook his head at Zhou Qin: “Zhou Qin, Zhou Qin, you don’t need to pretend, you said it yourself that you learned your exercises from Zhang Jiao. Here, it is obvious that you are a spy sent by Zhang Jiao. As for you saying that you killed Zhang Jiao with a sword at that time, it is completely made up. Your heart has been pierced, can you still live? It is impossible. You This lie is made up, I don’t believe it…”

“Yes, Tang Baozhu’s analysis is correct.”

“I said this Zhou Qin, why is he so anxious to help, it turns out to be a spy of the enemy army.”

“Too much . Damn, are you playing us like children…”

Many people present glared at Zhou Qin, scolded and scolded him.

Swish!

At this moment, Zhou Qin’s face flushed red, her body trembled with anger, and she was speechless.

She never thought that when she told the situation, instead of winning everyone’s trust, it deepened the misunderstanding.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng also had an incomparable headache.

“Leader Yue!”

At this moment, Tang Qingyun pleaded at Yue Feng with a sincere expression: “Zhou Qin is a woman with ulterior motives. I beg you to deal with her immediately, and must not be lenient!

” The few people nodded in agreement.

“This woman is so abhorrent. As a person from the Earth Continent, she has tried everything possible to plot against us.”

“In my opinion, no need to talk nonsense, just tied it up…”

“Yes, it’s better to abolish her practice and fight. ” Enter the dungeon.”

At this moment, the entire hall was filled with indignation, and no one sympathized with Zhou Qin. On the contrary, thinking of Zhou Qin’s past actions filled his heart with incomparable disgust and hatred.

Zhou Qin panicked and looked at Yue Feng closely, his eyes full of help.

Yue Feng doesn’t believe in himself, does he?

Yue Feng sat there without speaking, his expression was indifferent, without the slightest fluctuation.

“Everyone be quiet.”

Finally, after a few minutes, Yue Feng took a deep breath and said slowly, “Zhou Qin has already said that she needs to reform herself. I believe her.”

Phew!

Hearing this, Zhou Qinfang’s heart trembled, and she was moved beyond words. At this time, she wanted to rush over and threw herself into Yue Feng’s arms.

He once framed him so much, he didn’t care about himself, and he stood up to speak for himself when he needed help the most.

I have not misunderstood the person from beginning to end, Yue Feng is indeed a real man who stands above the ground.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2216-2220

Chapter 2216

What?

The people around looked at Yue Feng blankly, and they were all stunned.

Did you hear it wrong?

A cunning woman like Zhou Qin has many tricks, yet Alliance Leader Yue actually chooses to believe her?

Among them, Tang Qingyun's face was the most ugly, and his mood was extremely anxious and complicated.

If Yue Feng believes in Zhou Qin, with his help, Zhou Qin's status may be higher than himself…

How can this be possible?

Thinking to himself, Tang Qingyun didn't know where the courage came from. He stood up, looked directly at Yue Feng, shook his head in disappointment, and said, "Leader Yue, thanks to our Tang family for trusting you so much, we elected you as the leader of the martial arts alliance, and also put him down. Your own life and the hope of the Earth's Earth Continent are all placed on you, but now you choose to believe in the evil woman Zhou Qin."

After speaking, Tang Qingyun pretended to be very regretful and continued: "You are being Zhou Qin's beauty is too disappointing, I'm afraid that under Zhou Qin's confusion, Zhongzhou City will not be able to keep it, it's boring to stay here, I

, Tangjiabao, will leave." After finishing the last sentence, Tang Qingyun With a few disciples behind him, he strode away.

Tang Qingyun is narrow-minded and believes that after Zhou Qin has won Yue Feng's trust, he will use Yue Feng to suppress himself. After all, during this time, he has been against Zhou Qin.

However, Yang Qingyun didn't know that Zhou Qin decided to change the past.

Nima.

Looking at Tang Qingyun's leaving back, Yue Feng secretly clenched his fists, unspeakably annoyed.

This Tang Qingyun, it's really more than enough to fail. At the moment of the enemy, he can make trouble everywhere, and now he has to leave and give up protecting Zhongzhou City, which is simply too hateful.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

"Alas."

Just when Yue Feng was annoyed, the real Lingbao sighed softly, got up slowly, and said, "It's really a beauty that harms the water, harms the country and the people, Yue Feng, the way is different, and I, Wudang, also take my leave. ." The

voice fell, and the masters of various sects got up one after another.

"I'm leaving too."

"Hehe, I'm addicted to women's lust, and I'm really disappointed that I don't listen to good advice…"

"That is, Yue Feng has betrayed everyone's trust. What's the use of staying here? Our Kongtong faction also withdraws. For

a while, except for the Ouyang family, in the entire hall, the major sects walked away in an instant.

These sect masters all believed that Zhou Qin was a spy sent by the Beiying army, and he had to get rid of it. However, Yue Feng was obsessed with Zhou Qin's beauty. Such a person was not worthy of the leader of the left alliance.

More importantly, if Yue Feng listened to Zhou Qin's words, Zhongzhou City would definitely not be able to keep it. If he stayed here, he was waiting to die, so he might as well leave as soon as possible.

This…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears, and was furious.

"Yue Feng…"

Zhou Qin bit her lip tightly, came over, and said softly, "I'm sorry, it's all because of me… Or, you can send someone to call them all back and lock me up. "

At this time, Zhou Qin was also a little helpless, but more in his heart, he still felt guilty for Yue Feng.

Not because of himself, Yue Feng will not be misunderstood by the major sects, nor will he leave.

“No need.”

Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, shook his head and said, “They want to leave, but they can’t stay.”

To be honest, Yue Feng was very annoyed when the various sects left, but after thinking about it, all these sects stayed in time. If they were not united, it would be difficult to resist the Northern Ying army. It is better to let them go first and take a good rest. Hundreds of thousands of Xi Cang’s army can still give Yang Jian a fight.

call!

Hearing these words, Zhou Qin felt a warm current in his heart. He couldn’t hide his gratitude.

He said softly, “Yue Feng, thank you for your trust.” Feng has endured so much for himself, and he must not be disappointed.

Um.

Yue Feng nodded and said slowly, “You’ve been locked up for so long, and you’ve suffered. Go and rest first.”

Chapter 2217

Speaking of which, Yue Feng didn’t want to care too much about Zhou Qin’s performance, but he couldn’t bear to see her tired face.

“Okay!” Zhou Qin smiled lightly and went to the backyard to rest.

Ugh!

As soon as his forefoot left, Yue Feng sat back on the chair and sighed lightly.

In the next second, Yue Feng then looked around and was stunned for a moment.

Seeing everyone from Jiang Shan and Ouyang’s family, they all looked at themselves with complicated eyes, and they all seemed hesitant to say anything.

Obviously, everyone in the Ouyang family also felt that Yue Feng believed that Zhou Qin was too hasty.

“Aunt Jiang!”

Yue Feng smiled bitterly, looked at Jiang Shan and said, “You also think I did something wrong? Shouldn’t you believe Zhou Qin?”

Jiang Shan pondered and said softly, “What Zhou Qin said is true or false ? , I’m not sure, but I trust your judgment.”

Yes, like the major sects, Jiang Shan is also skeptical of Zhou Qin, but she absolutely believes in Yue Feng and supports Yue Feng’s Decide.

“Thank you Aunt Jiang!” Yue Feng nodded with a smile.

At this time, Yue Feng was very relieved. The whole river and lake misunderstood him, but his family still believed in him, and that was enough!

“Haha…”

As he was talking, he suddenly heard a burst of laughter from outside, and then, Zhu Rong and Shennong walked in with great strides. and excited.

“Brother Zhu Rong, Senior Shennong.”

Seeing them, Yue Feng was very happy, and hurriedly greeted them: “Where have you been?”

When Yue Feng led the Xi Cang army to the rescue, he found that Zhu Rong and Shen Nong were not there, and he was a little puzzled at the time, but because of the urgent situation, there was no time to ask Jiang Shan.

At this time, Yue Feng was very happy to see them come back safe and sound.

Zhu Rong laughed, patted Yue Feng’s shoulder and said, “We are brothers, and your Diyuan Continent is in trouble, how can Shennong and I just sit back and watch?”

Speaking of which, Zhu Rong showed a slight smile on his face and continued. Said: “Before Yang Jian led his army to besiege Zhongzhou, Shennong and I left early to find something.”

Looking for something?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned and puzzled.

Wow..

At this moment, Shen Nong next to him smiled slightly, took out a cloth bag filled with medicine from his body, and poured out a large amount of spiritual medicine, like a hill, thousands of them, I don’t know how many.

Shennong's cloth bag with medicine has similar characteristics to Yue Feng's spirit beast bag. It looks small in appearance, but it can hold a lot of things.

In an instant, a scent of elixir filled the entire hall.

call!

Seeing this scene, both Jiang Shan and the rest of the Ouyang family were shocked.

As expected of Yaozu Shennong, he actually got so many elixir?

You can see that each of this pile of elixir is a holy product that saves lives and heals the wounded. It is enough to cause a sensation at the auction, and so many elixir together are almost priceless.

This…

Yue Feng was also stunned, staring blankly at Shen Nong, speechless.

"Ha ha.."

At this time, Shennong smiled and said, "This is the spirit grass that Zhu Rong and I have found in the nearby mountains in the past few days, and the spirit medicine that has been refined. In the battle of Zhongzhou City, many people here have suffered. The injury should be enough."

When they learned that Yang Jian led the army to invade, Shennong and Zhu Rong discussed it. Instead of participating in the battle, it is better to do something more meaningful. After all, Yang Jian's army is too strong, even if Shennong Joining the resistance with Zhu Rong could not reverse the situation.

In the end, the two discussed that they would go to the nearby mountains to find spirit grass, make some life-saving medicines, and give them to the experts of the rivers and lakes in the Earth Circle, which would also reduce some casualties.

Chapter 2218

Haha…

Hearing this, Yue Feng was overjoyed and thanked Shennong: "Senior has the world in his heart, and he has brought so many elixir, but he has helped us Diyuan Continent a lot, and I am on behalf of many injured comrades. , thank you senior for your help."

The people around Jiang Shan also cast their admiring glances at Shennong.

Shennong smiled, indicating that you are welcome.

“Come here!” Yue Feng did not hesitate, called the disciples outside and instructed: “Quick, divide these elixir.”

When he said this, Yue Feng was extremely excited. With these healing medicines, in Sun Dasheng and others resting in the backyard can quickly heal their injuries, so that they can continue to resist the Northern Ying army.

Speaking of which, in Yue Feng’s “Wu Ji Danshu”, there are also many healing elixir, but the materials required for those elixir are too rare, and Shennong, as the ancestor of medicine, can make it with ordinary herbs that can be seen everywhere. There is no comparison between the two when it comes to saving the life and healing the wounded.

Hearing Yue Feng’s order, several family disciples walked in quickly and distributed the medicinal pills.

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, Shennong came over, handed a pill to Yue Feng, and said solemnly: “This is a pill of destiny refined by this old man thousands of years ago, and there is only one in the world. The Destiny Pill can stimulate the potential of Dantian, and it can even help you to radiate great vitality in a desperate situation, and it has the effect of bringing back the dead.” After

speaking, Shennong took a deep breath and continued: “Now Yang Jian has provoked the war in Kyushu, under the whole world, You are the only one who can stop him, so this Destiny Pill, I will give it to you, maybe it will be useful to you at a critical moment.

“

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s heart was shocked, and when he took the pill of destiny, he saw that this pill was fiery red, but it had a strange cold feeling when he started it, which was very strange.

At the same time, Yue Feng was also extremely shocked.

It actually has the effect of bringing back the dead? Is this Destiny Pill really so magical?

You must know that Yue Feng owns the “Wuji Pill Technique”, and in the world, many rare elixir are included in it. However, at this time, Yue Feng racked his brains, but he did not find any records about the Destiny Pill in the Wuji Pill Technique.

At this time, Yue Feng still didn’t know that this Destiny Pill was invented by Shennong himself. It can be said that it contains the essence of Shennong in the field of pharmacology.

A few seconds later, Yue Feng put away the Destiny Pill and thanked Shennong: “Thank you for your love, senior.”

Shennong smiled and said earnestly: “Don’t be so polite between you and me.” After speaking, he returned with Zhu Rong. The backyard rested. In the past few days, the two of them read a lot of mountains, and it took a lot of energy to come up with so many elixir. It was really exhausting.

the other side!

Zhou Qin woke up in the backyard wing after resting for more than an hour.

Now that Zhongzhou City is at stake, how can it be possible to sleep in?

Thinking to herself, Zhou Qin walked out of the room, ready to go to the front hall to inquire about the movement of Beiying Camp.

Huhuhu….

After walking a few steps, I heard waves of breath fluctuations and the sound of silhouettes swiping in the garden not far away. Zhou Qin was suddenly curious and walked over slowly.

call!

When he arrived in the garden, Zhou Qin was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him, and his eyes were deeply attracted.

I saw that in the open space in the center of the garden, six slender figures intertwined with each other, and their movements were light and agile, like a fairy dancing, which was indescribably pleasing to the eye.

It is Bai Shengshui and Erqing six fairies.

That’s right, the six fairies are practicing a formation at this time, the Misty Seven Immortals Formation.

The Misty Seven Immortals Formation is the town-style formation of Fuyao Palace. It is never rumored that when the weather army attacked Donghai City, the Seven Fairies relied on the Misty Seven Immortals Formation to contain Xing Yao, which gave Yue Feng the opportunity to counterattack.

In the Misty Seven Immortals Formation, only the seven fairies unite can exert great power.

It was only ten years ago that after Hu Sanyang killed the three fairies, the seven fairies lost one, and the arrays they displayed were greatly reduced.

During the day, Yang Jian suddenly attacked Yue Feng. The situation was critical at the time. The Six Fairies wanted to help, but it was too late. Afterwards, Bai Shengshui proposed to study the Misty Seven Immortals Formation to see if he could make the formation without one person. the greatest power of the law.

If it is successful, then they will fight against the Beiying army again. If Yang Jian takes action against Yue Feng, the six sisters can also take action to help.

call!

Chapter 2219

Zhou Qin stood there, looking a little fascinated. The six palace masters of the Fuyao Palace displayed a formation that was not only beautiful, but also contained infinite power.

Swish!

At this moment, the six fairies found Zhou Qin, stopped immediately, and walked over.

“Zhou Qin?” The

little fairy Erqing said to Zhou Qin, “What are you doing here?”

Erqing has a kind heart, and various schools in Jianghu have great prejudice against Zhou Qin because of her previous actions. But he didn’t think much about it, and he trusted Yue Feng very much. Seeing that Yue Feng had forgiven Zhou Qin, he would have no opinion.

However, the five Bai Shengshui looked at Zhou Qin vigilantly.

“I…”

Zhou Qin smiled lightly, and said, “I saw the six palace masters practicing the formation here. I was curious, and I was fascinated. I’m sorry.

“

Hearing this, Er Qing asked curiously, “Can you see the changes in the formation?”

When she said this, Er Qing was very surprised. You must know that the Seven Immortals Formation has a myriad of changes, even if you understand a little bit of

formation. It’s hard for people who know the law to understand, but Zhou Qin, who is in front of him, is fascinated by it, which is really surprising.

Zhou Qin humbly shook her head: “Just understand a little bit, many things are half-understood.”

Zhou Qin didn’t lie, she practiced the Indestructible Sutra, since she can understand the Zhou Tianyishu in it, she can naturally read it. Some of the changes in the Misty Seven Immortals Formation are because the Misty Seven Immortals Formation was originally invented by the founder of Fuyao Palace, on the basis of Zhou Tianyishu.

call!

Erqing suddenly became excited and turned her head towards Bai Shengshui and said, “Great, eldest sister, aren’t we missing someone? Since Zhou Qin can understand, let her practice with us.

” Er Qing, her eyes were full of excitement.

For six people, it is too difficult to exert the maximum power of the Misty Seven Immortals Array.

call!

At this moment, Zhou Qin was extremely excited.

If you can practice the formation with the six fairies, and then fight against the Northern Ying army, you will be able to thank you for your strength.

However, Bai Shengshui frowned and pulled Er Qing back.

“Erqing! Don’t make a fool of yourself!” Bai Shengshui gave Erqing a helpless look and reproached.

When saying this, Bai Shengshui still looked at Zhou Qin on guard.

Yes, like other sects, Bai Shengshui doesn’t believe in Zhou Qin, but Yue Feng has already left her and there is nothing he can do, but in Bai Shengshui’s heart, he still has to keep a distance from Zhou Qin.

You know, Zhou Qin, a woman, has hurt a lot of people before.

Under such circumstances, how could it be possible for Zhou Qin to comprehend Fuyao Palace’s town formation together?

“Eldest sister…”

Er Qing's mind was pure, she didn't know what Bai Shengshui was thinking, and wanted to speak, but she held back when she saw Bai Shengshui's face.

"Zhou Qin!"

At this time, Bai Shengshui looked at Zhou Qin seriously and said softly, "The formation we practiced is a secret of the Swinging Palace, I hope you can avoid it."

Zhou Qin is a smart woman , How can I not understand the meaning of these words, nodded slightly with a smile: "I understand, I'll leave now, please excuse me!"

With that said, Zhou Qin was about to turn around and leave.

To be honest, if the previous Zhou Qin, Bai Shengshui's attitude would definitely arouse Zhou Qin's dissatisfaction, but now, Zhou Qin has decided to change the past and doesn't care about it anymore.

"Zhou Qin, stop for me!"

However, before taking two steps, he heard a loud shout from not far away, and then he saw Sun Dasheng approaching aggressively, followed by Wen Chou Chou.

Chapter 2220

Swish!

Seeing the two Sun Dashengs, Zhou Qin's delicate body trembled, and her originally calm heart suddenly became a little nervous.

Ten years ago, Zhou Qin killed Wen Chou Chou's beloved wife at the main altar of the Hall of Longevity. Although it has been so long, Zhou Qin feels guilty every time she thinks about it.

Seeing this scene, several Bai Shengshui slowly stepped aside and watched quietly.

The grievances between Sun Dasheng, Wen Chou Chou and Zhou Qin have long been spread in the arena, and the six fairies in the Swing Palace naturally know about it.

"Zhou Qin!"

When he got to the front, Sun Dasheng stared at Zhou Qin and roared, "I heard that you have changed your mind, and Fengzi has forgiven you, but some things can't be resolved with just a few words.

” Sun Dasheng said bitterly, “Brother Wen is not good at talking because of Fengzi’s face. Back then, you brutally murdered Brother Wen’s wife, how would you settle the account?”

Wen Chou Chou next to him didn’t speak, but looked at Zhou Qin with a stern expression. With a bit of hatred.

Speaking of which, Wen Chou Chou works steadily, but no one is perfect. When he thinks of the tragic death of his beloved wife, Wen Chou Chou is like a knife, and it is difficult to restrain his hatred for Zhou Qin.

Before, Sun Dasheng and Wen Chou Chou were in the room recovering from their injuries. They heard that Yue Feng had released Zhou Qin from the dungeon and chose to believe her. The three brothers had a good relationship. Wen Chou Chou and Sun Dasheng naturally supported Yue Feng’s decision. In the hearts of the two, the festival with Zhou Qin can’t be left alone.

Just now, knowing that Zhou Qin was in the garden, Sun Dasheng took Wen Chou Chou and came over to ask Zhou Qin for an explanation.

Although people cannot be resurrected from the dead, they cannot die in vain either.

“I…”

In the face of Sun Dasheng’s questioning, Zhou Qin bit his lip tightly and said softly: “Back then, I killed the palace master’s wife in a confused way. Now that I think about it, I feel very regretful. Don’t worry, I will definitely give you an explanation.”

Saying that, Zhou Qin looked at Wen Chou Chou and said seriously: “It’s just that the enemy is in front of us now, so let’s wait until the Beiying army is repulsed, and if we want to kill or cut, I, Zhou Qin, let the master of the palace handle it, how about it?”

Huo!

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou frowned and did not respond.

“Haha…”

At this moment, Sun Dasheng sneered, looked at Zhou Qin and said, “Zhou Qin, you’re nice, how can the Beiying army be so easily defeated, if this war is fought for ten years, we will Let go of you for ten years?”

When he said this, Sun Dasheng’s eyes were full of hatred and anger.

To be honest, Sun Dasheng wished he could kill Zhou Qin now, but thinking of Yue Feng, he still held back.

This…

In the face of Sun Dasheng's pressing step by step, Zhou Qin's delicate body trembled faintly, and her delicate face was a little pale.

"Okay!"

Finally, after a few seconds, Zhou Qin reacted and looked at Wen Chou Chou and said, "If that's the case, then I have to apologise with my death, but please tell Yue Feng that I, Zhou Qin, can't help him resist Beiying. The army is over, and you must also persevere and never give up."

Qiang!

When the words fell, Zhou Qinyu raised his hand, clenched a long sword tightly, and stabbed it fiercely at his heart.

In Zhou Qin's heart, she has already begun to correct her evil, and she still has a long way to go in the future. She doesn't want to commit suicide at all, but she has no choice. It is a fact that she killed Wen Chou Chou's wife.

What?

Seeing this scene, Bai Shengshui and Er Qing next to them all trembled and were shocked.

Zhou Qin's personality is too stubborn, so she chose to commit suicide?

At the same time, Wen Chou Chou and Sun Da Sheng were also stunned, and they never thought that Zhou Qin would be so decisive.

Whoosh!

At this critical moment, Wen Chou Chou was the first to react, and with a wave of his hand, a powerful breath swept in and knocked off the long sword in Zhou Qin's hand.

Zhou Qin's delicate body trembled, she was shocked and took a few steps back, and her long sword was knocked to the ground.

"Palace Master Wen, you…" Zhou Qin stared blankly at Wen Chou Chou, very puzzled.

He wouldn't let himself kill himself, so would he do it himself?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2221-2230

Chapter 2221

Call!

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath, looked closely at Zhou Qin, and said complicatedly: “It seems that you really regretted it, that’s all, let’s end the grievances between you and me.”

Yes, seeing Zhou Qin again At the moment of suicide, Wen Chou Chou completely looked away. When will the grievances be reported, and besides, now that the enemy is now, leaving Zhou Qin can also be a little more powerful.

“Brother Wen?”

Sun Dasheng was so anxious that he shouted in confusion, “What are you doing? This woman is dead, why are you saving her?”

Sun Dasheng has a hot personality and is very honest. In his heart, Zhou Qin had to pay for killing her sister-in-law, but he never expected that Wen Chou Chou would save her at a critical moment.

Wen Chou Chou smiled lightly: “Da Sheng, calm down, let’s go back to the room, I will tell you well.” After

saying that, Wen Chou Chou took Sun Da Sheng away.

call!

Watching the two brothers leave the garden, Zhou Qin stayed there, unable to recover for a long time.

This article is ugly, worthy of being Yue Feng’s sworn eldest brother, with a generous heart, which is not comparable to ordinary people.

At the same time, Zhou Qin also secretly vowed that he must be a good person in the future.

“Zhou Qin!”

Just when Zhou Qin was thinking about this, Bai Shengshui came over and said slowly, “I was a little offended just now. Now I sincerely invite you to practice the formation with us, okay?”

Speaking of which, Bai Shengshui has always had a prejudice against Zhou Qin, but just now, seeing Zhou Qin apologize for committing suicide without hesitation, Bai Shengshui was instantly moved by her integrity.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At the same time, Bai Shengshui finally understood that Yue Feng was right, and Zhou Qin really repented.

“Is it okay?” Zhou Qin thought she had heard it wrong, and her delicate body trembled slightly.

This time, Er Qing and the others next to him all laughed.

Later, Er Qing came over and took Zhou Qin’s hand: “Our eldest sister has already said, how can we still have a fake? Come on, our Seven Immortals Formation is missing one person.”

Hmm!

Zhou Qin nodded, showing a smile, and then together with the six fairies, studied and practiced the Misty Seven Immortals Formation.

…..

On the other side, Tang Qingyun led the Tangjiabao disciples, as well as the masters of various sects, taking advantage of the night to leave quickly from the northeast of Zhongzhou City.

Whoa!

As a result, as soon as I arrived on the small road in the suburbs, I saw huge nets suddenly pop up on the ground. In the dust, many masters of various sects were too late to react, and they were covered all of a sudden, and then they were hanged one by one. Get up!

“Damn it!” Lingbao’s face changed: “There is an ambush here, everyone quickly pull out the weapons and cut the net.”

Shu Shu Shu ..

Hearing this, the trapped masters of various sects quickly pulled out Weapons, intend to cut off the big nets, but these big nets are actually made of cold iron and silk, which are extremely tough. Everyone tried several times, but they kept getting them.

Whoa!

Just when everyone was extremely anxious, suddenly, a fire lit up in the woods ahead!

hiss!

The masters of various sects looked at it subconsciously, and when they saw it, they couldn't help but take a breath of cold air.

I saw that not far away, tens of thousands of torches were lit up, and the person holding the torches was the elite team of the Northern Ying Army, Tian Yuqi.

The Tianyu Cavalry was a special team of the Northern Ying army. Every soldier was riding a big bird. It was powerful and mobile. In the previous resistance, it was the enemy team that caused the most headaches for all schools.

"Haha.."

Seeing the scene in front of him, the leader of Tian Yuqi was surprised and laughed loudly: "It was delivered to the door, come on, take them all."

Yes, these traps were specially ordered by Zhang Jiao a few days ago. It was deployed here when Yue Feng had not returned.

After careful consideration, Zhang Jiao decided that the masters of various sects could not resist, and those who would eventually evacuate should prepare traps and ambush here in advance. Later, Yue Feng led the army of Xi Cang to arrive and temporarily saved the situation. Zhang Jiao felt that these traps were useless. I ordered Tianyu Qi to evacuate tonight.

Chapter 2222

Just now, Tian Yuqi had just assembled and was about to start to evacuate, when he heard that the trap here was triggered. This is simply an unexpected joy for the leader of Tianyuqi. You know, it is a big credit to capture the people of all sects in the Earth Circle Continent.

wow.

As soon as the order came down, all the soldiers and soldiers of the Tianyu Rider broke out and swarmed.

Each sect did not have time to think about it, and hurriedly responded to the enemy.

"Ah…"

For a while, the sound of fighting and the collision of weapons echoed in the night sky in the suburbs.

After just half an hour, all the masters of various sects were arrested. After all, most of the masters were covered by the big net, and the remaining small part was too different from the number of Tianyu Riders, and they were not opponents at all.

A few minutes later, Tian Yu rode with the masters of various sects and returned to the camp in a mighty manner.

At this moment, Beiying camp.

In the cell to the west, Ren Yingying stood in front of the cell door, her beautiful and tired face couldn't hide her excitement and excitement.

The others who were arrested were also delighted.

Just now, Ren Yingying and the others learned that Yue Feng led the Xi Cang army to the rescue and temporarily succeeded in keeping Zhongzhou City. How could they be unhappy with such great news?

However, in the cell next to Ren Yingying, a figure was sitting in the corner, his face neither happy nor angry, very calm.

It was Yue Wuya.

"Ya'er!"

Feeling Yue Wuya's quietness, Ren Yingying smiled across the prison door, "Did you hear that? Your father, Yue Feng, led the Xi Cang army to the rescue. With him, not only the Earth and the Continent will be saved. Now, we will be rescued soon, why are you not happy at all?"

"What's there to be happy about?" Yue Wuya said angrily: "He is him, I am me, and I don't need him to save me."

Yue Wuya hated Yue Feng for a long time, not a day or two. is eliminated.

Uh…

Hearing this, Ren Yingying was very embarrassed, and said softly: "Y'er, don't be like this, after all, he is also your biological father…"

However, she was interrupted by Yue Wuya before she finished speaking. .

"Auntie, stop talking." Yue Wuya looked impatient, then frowned and asked: "By the way, Auntie, I'm asking you, are you and Yue Feng together?

" Happy to be together for sure.

Swish!

Ren Yingying blushed pretty, but still replied in a low voice: “Well, he and I… have already made a lifelong decision…”

Although Ren Yingying is outgoing, it is a matter of affection after all, say it , still a little embarrassed.

What?

At this moment, Yue Wuya’s heart was shocked, and his heart was so complicated that it was difficult to accept this fact.

A few seconds later, Yue Wuya reacted and shouted at Ren Yingying, “Why? Why do you want to be with this kind of person? What’s good about Yue Feng’s lack of affection?”

His mother was mistaken by Yue Feng. For a lifetime, and now, his aunt, whom he respects, even followed him.

“Y’er, don’t do this.” Ren Yingying frowned, her tone extremely serious, and she said word by word, “I know, you hate Yue Feng, for so many years, he didn’t care about your mother and son, but that’s for a reason. Well, having said that, your father is indeed a role model for you to learn from. He is the sect master of Tianmen, the emperor of Xi Cang, the hero of the Earth Circle, and now he is leading the army to resist Yang Jian for the sake of the people of the world. Are these not worthy of your respect? ?”

Saying that, Ren Yingying’s eyes softened: “Y’er, no matter how you look at him, in my heart, he is a real man who stands upright, so in front of me, you must not disrespect him, understand?”

“I… .”

Feeling the seriousness in Ren Yingying’s tone, Yue Wuya opened his mouth and was speechless for a while.

In Yue Wuya’s impression, Auntie was beautiful and smart. She used to be an honorable Princess Tianqi. She was not afraid of heaven and earth, and there was no man who could be attracted to her.

Most importantly, when Yue Wuya was very young, she received a lot of help from Ren Yingying, so Yue Wuya always respected her.

However, such a near-perfect goddess fell in love with Yue Feng, and even blamed herself for him.

For a while, Yue Wuya was a little unconvinced, but in front of Ren Yingying, he did not dare to attack.

Whoa!

At this moment, the door of the cell was suddenly pushed open, and then, dozens of soldiers walked in quickly, holding long knives, and their expressions were stern.

Chapter 2223

Call!

Seeing this scene, Ren Yingying's delicate body trembled, and her heart suddenly panicked.

It's broken, wouldn't it be because of Yue Feng's rescue that Yang Jian became angry and wanted to kill his captives to vent his anger?

"Bring them all out!"

At this moment, the leader of the soldiers said coldly: "Let these prisoners see how our Northern Ying army broke through Zhongzhou today

.

" After falling, Ren Yingying and Yue Wuya were all taken out of the cell and taken to a hillside in the suburbs.

call!

Arriving at the place, Ren Yingying's body trembled when she saw the scene in front of her, and she was stunned.

I saw that on the entire hillside, the masters of the major sects were blocked one by one, and they were tied there. There were tens of thousands of people. Except for the Ouyang family, all the masters of the sects in the rivers and lakes were arrested.

"You…" After a few seconds, Ren Yingying reacted and couldn't help but ask: "Why is this? Didn't Yue Feng lead the Xi Cang

army to rescue? Why are you all arrested?"

The sect masters bowed their heads in shame, all silent.

"Alas!"

Finally, Spirit Treasure Master sighed and said ashamedly, “It’s all our fault.” After speaking, he told what happened.

This…

Hearing this, Ren Yingying frowned, and her delicate face showed a bit of helplessness: “You are all confused, since you have elected Yue Feng as the leader of the alliance, why can’t you trust his judgment?”

Saying that, Ren Yingying analyzed: “Compared to you, Yue Feng and Zhou Qin have known each other for the longest time, so naturally they know her. Whether Zhou Qin really repents, of course Yue Feng knows, but you are at a critical moment. Abandoned Yue Feng and was arrested now, isn’t this adding to the chaos?”

Ren Yingying Bingxue is smart and thoughtful, although she was not present at the time, she could guess the situation at the time, and her analysis was accurate.

call!

Hearing Ren Yingying’s words, Master Lingbao and many of the surrounding sect powerhouses were extremely ashamed.

“Miss Yingying.” Tang Qingyun was very dissatisfied, and said: “You think too simple, that woman Zhou Qin is deceitful, we…” Before he could

finish speaking, he was beaten by a drum of war. broken.

Boom! Boom! Boom!

I saw that with the sound of the drums, the Beiying army lined up in a neat square formation and quickly approached Ouyang’s mansion.

Seeing this scene, whether it was Ren Yingying or the people of Lingbao, their hearts hung up, and they couldn’t help worrying about Yue Feng and the Ouyang family.

Without the help of various sects, could Yue Feng be able to stop the Northern Ying army?

Yes, Yang Jian was very happy to learn that the various sects were arrested, and immediately ordered to attack.

In Yang Jian’s heart, all sects were arrested, and the combat effectiveness of the Earth Circle Continent was greatly weakened, which was a good opportunity to attack.

At this moment.

The Ouyang family is here.

The Beiying army suddenly attacked, and everyone was a little flustered, but Yue Feng was unusually calm, and quickly summoned the Xicang army to meet the enemy.

A few minutes later.

The armies of the two sides were facing each other from a distance, and the night sky of Zhongzhou City was filled with a chilling air.

In midair, Yang Jian hovered proudly, with a powerful aura permeating his body.

“Yue Feng!”

At this time, Yang Jian’s eyes locked on Yue Feng, and he said coldly: “All the sects have abandoned you, even if you have hundreds of thousands of Xicang army, you are not my opponent, don’t insist anymore, Give it up.” The

voice was as loud as a bell, spreading throughout Zhongzhou City, and everyone was shocked.

As expected of Mr. Erlang, he is too strong.

Chapter 2224

Speaking, Yang Jian pointed to the suburban hillside, with a smug smile on his face: “Look, you fellows in the rivers and lakes have all been caught by me, why are you fighting against me?”

What?

At this moment, seeing the masters of various sects tied there, Yue Feng’s heart was shocked, and he was stunned.

At the same time, Jiang Shan, Zhou Qin, Sun Dasheng, and everyone in the Ouyang family also changed their expressions, feeling angry and helpless.

These sects usually claim to be famous and authentic, but they always lose their chains at critical moments, and they are all caught by Yang Jian.

Now, the Earth Circle Continent is passive.

“Haha…”

Finally, Yue Feng reacted and laughed loudly in the sky: “Yang Jian, the battle has not yet reached the last moment, it is uncertain who wins or loses, how do you know that I can’t hold on?

” At that time, Yue Feng glanced at the masters of various sects on the hillside in the suburbs, and his expression returned to calm.

Yue Feng knew that Yang Jian deliberately brought out the masters of various sects in order to put pressure on himself, so he naturally had to calm down and not be fooled.

“It’s too much.”

Yang Jian’s face suddenly turned cold, and he spit out four words coldly.

Um?

The next second, seeing the situation behind Yue Feng, Yang Jian was stunned and frowned at the same time.

At this time, Yang Jian could clearly see that behind Yue Feng, not only Zhu Rong and Shen Nong, but also the people who were injured before, are almost recovering at this time. You must know that in the previous fierce battle, the Ouyang family suffered heavy casualties. .

Not only that, many soldiers of the Xi Cang army have also recovered from their injuries.

Swish.

At this moment, Yang Jian stared at Shennong closely, flashing with anger.

Don’t think about it, the injuries of these people on the other side can heal so quickly, all because of Shennong. After all, Shennong’s medical skills are the best in the world, and he is known as the ancestor of medicine.

“The whole army obeys the order!” In the

next second, Yang Jian waved his hand and issued an order coldly: “Attack, not a single one.”

Yang Jian originally thought that after capturing Zhongzhou City, he would have to capture Yue Feng alive, but when the time came, Shen Nong and Zhu Rong, both helping Yue Feng, changed their minds immediately.

“Kill!” The

order was issued, and the Beiying army let out a thunderous howl, rushing towards it.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng took a deep breath, and his figure jumped up in the air and shouted: “Everyone obeys the order and prepares to meet the enemy.”

Hu La!

As soon as the voice fell, the Ouyang family and the Xi Cang army responded in unison, and the momentum was overwhelming, and they greeted them like a tide.

In the blink of an eye, the two sides collided head-on, and a fierce fight broke out.

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, Zhang Jiao leaped into the sky, looked at Yue Feng closely, and mocked: “Without the help of various sects, you have already fallen behind, and in the previous fight, the old man has already made your formation. The number of paths is clear, what else are you fighting me for?” The

voice fell, and Zhang Jiao commanded loudly at the Beiying army: “The middle remains unchanged, the left wing moves forward a hundred steps, and the right wing retreats ten steps, Contain the enemy in front of you…”

As a former leader of the Yellow Turbans, Zhang Jiao was considered the hero of his life. In the previous battles against Yue Feng, he had already analyzed the number of Yue Feng’s paths.

At this time, Zhang Jiao lined up again, believing that he could defeat the opponent in one fell swoop.

“Yes?”

Chapter 2225

Watching the rapid changes in the formation of the Beiying army, Yue Feng smiled slightly, not panicking at all.

At this time, Zhou Qin walked over quickly, closely watching the formation of the Beiying army, and analyzed it to Yue Feng, and finally said: “The tens of thousands of soldiers among the enemy’s army seem to have the strongest defense, but they are actually weak points. “

“Understood!”

Hearing this, Yue Feng nodded and commanded loudly: “Everyone obey the order, concentrate on attacking the enemy in the middle of the opponent.”

Hu La.

When the voice fell, whether it was the Ouyang family or the Xi Cang army, they quickly gathered together like a sharp sword. In the blink of an eye, the seemingly flawless Beiying army was cut into two parts, and the left and right were disconnected.

What?

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao's body trembled and he was shocked.

This is impossible.

How could Yue Feng know the weakness in his formation? You must know that every time you set up your formation, it is based on Zhou Tianyishu, and Zhoutianyishu is very profound and difficult to understand, it has long been lost, and there are very few people in the world who understand it.

Whoa!

On the hillside in the suburbs, Ren Yingying and the masters of various sects were extremely excited.

Great, the disparity between the strengths of the two sides is so great, and they can still have an advantage. It seems that there is hope to keep Zhongzhou City.

At the same time, many sect masters looked at Zhou Qin's figure from a distance, and they were also extremely ashamed.

It turns out that she didn't lie before, she really has a way to help Yue Feng, but these people have always suspected her and slandered her…

"It's you!"

At this moment, Zhang Jiao reacted and saw Zhou Qin at the same time, his eyes were instantly blood red: "You hateful girl, in the underground secret room of Lv Bu's ancient tomb, cheated on my practice, and even killed the old man to silence him. , Now, you still dare to appear in front of this old man?"

"The old man killed you!" As the

voice fell, Zhang Jiao's inner strength exploded, and the whole body was filled with a violent aura, fast as lightning, coming directly to Zhou Qin.

Zhang Jiao is a person who will pay revenge. He was plotted by Zhou Qin before, and this matter has always been in his heart. Now that he sees her, he is instantly furious.

Speaking of which, Zhang Jiao, as a military division, shoulders the heavy responsibility of commanding the entire army, and cannot take action without authorization, but Zhang Jiao was swept away by anger at this time, completely lost his mind, and just wanted to kill Zhou Qin immediately.

Swish!

Seeing Zhang Jiao burst out, Zhou Qin's delicate body trembled.

"I'll help you!"

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, and immediately after, the two quickly met Zhang Jiao and fought fiercely in mid-air.

call!

Seeing this scene, many people in the Earth Circle Continent below were extremely excited.

Yue Feng and Zhou Qin, one is the former leader of the alliance and the other is the current leader of the alliance. They are both top-level existences in the Earth Circle Continent. Together, the two may defeat Zhang Jiao, who has severely injured Zhang Jiao. The strategist is the core figure. If he is severely injured, the morale of the Beiying army will plummet.

"Coach!"

Yang Jian frowned, his heart was secretly anxious, he couldn't help but shouted: "Don't be reckless, come back quickly!"

At this time, Yang Jian was very helpless. The heavy responsibility, but now being carried away by personal grievances, it really shouldn't be.

However, Zhang Jiao's mind was completely filled with anger at this time, and he didn't hear Yang Jian's words at all.

In the blink of an eye, a few minutes passed, and Zhang Jiao was still unable to kill Zhou Qin. Speaking of which, Zhang Jiao was much stronger than Zhou Qin, but with Yue Feng helping Zhou Qin, it was another matter.

Every time Zhang Jiao makes a shot, he can seriously damage Zhou Qin, but Yue Feng always helps Zhou Qin resolve the crisis at a critical time.

This made Zhang Jiao very annoyed.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2226-2230

Chapter 2226

Yang Jian, who is not far away, is also in a hurry. He really wants to come and help, but he is afraid of Yue Feng's Linglong Pagoda. In the previous battle, Yang Jian was besieged by Youyan and others in Linglong Pagoda. Although Yang Jian was not injured, he It also consumes a lot of energy.

Moreover, Yang Jian is extremely conceited. He has been criticized by many people for his sudden attack on Yue Feng before. If he takes another shot, the news will spread all over the continent of Kyushu and will be ridiculed by people all over the world.

"Ah…" The

enemy was clearly in front of him, but he couldn't kill him. Zhang Jiao's anger rose up, Yangtian roared, and then he stared at Yue Feng: "Boy, you'd better not fall into my hands, Otherwise, I will let you live and die."

"Haha…"

Feeling Zhang Jiao's resentment, Zhang Jiao didn't panic at all, and chuckled lightly: "Take care of yourself first."

Bang!

At this moment, Zhou Qin took the opportunity to turn around and slapped Zhang Jiao on the back of the heart. Zhang Jiao's attention was all on Yue Feng at this time, and he couldn't react at all. Zhenfei flew out, flew more than ten meters, and landed heavily on the ground. After landing, a mouthful of fresh blood spurted out.

Swish!

Zhang Jiao's face was horrified, staring at Zhou Qin, almost fainting from anger. He wanted to kill this woman today to avenge the previous plot, but he didn't expect that instead of killing her, she was injured by her. , and was watched by so many people.

What a shame!

Zhang Jiao has always been conceited, but at this time, in front of so many people, he was injured by Zhou Qin and lost all face. How can he not be angry?

"senior."

Zhou Qin was suspended there, facing Zhang Jiao's hateful eyes, very calm, and said softly: "I'm sorry, it was my fault that I plotted against you in the secret room under the ancient tomb before, I should have asked you to sin… but now You help the Northern Ying army to invade my homeland, I can't tolerate it."

“You…,…”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao’s face was extremely ugly, but he had no words to refute.

Whoosh!

Yang Jian moved his figure and quickly approached Zhang Jiao, worried: “Master, are you all right?”

Zhang Jiao shook his head, indicating that he was fine, although Zhou Qin’s palm was very strong just now, but it was not enough to seriously damage Zhang Jiao.

“Everyone obeys the order.”

At this moment, Yue Feng was in mid-air, and ordered everyone: “Restore the formation immediately, the first 50,000 people will advance a hundred steps, the left 50,000 people will stay still, the right… “

Yes, Yue Feng is preparing to counterattack, and Zhang Jiao is injured and unable to command the battle, which is a good opportunity to counterattack.

“Kill!”

After receiving the order, the Ouyang family and the Xi Cang army immediately regrouped, made a loud scream of killing, and rushed towards the Beiying army.

Without Zhang Jiao’s command, the Beiying army suddenly panicked, and many soldiers were damaged in the blink of an eye.

“Counselor.”

Seeing this situation, Yang Jian’s face was extremely ugly, shocked and angry, and then he asked Zhang Jiao: “What should I do? Are you going to fight?”

At this time, Yang Jian could clearly see that Zhang Jiao’s face was pale and his breath was weak. Although it is not life-threatening, it is impossible to take command. But he used his soldiers like a god, so he still had to ask for instructions.

“No!”

Zhang Jiao shook his head lightly and said weakly: “Let’s withdraw first, Your Majesty, I was too impulsive today and lost the opportunity, but we still have a chance.”

Speaking of which, if the two armies fought recklessly face to face, the Beiying army would occupy the absolute upper hand. Advantages, but Yue Feng has extremely high attainments in the art of war. When the time comes, he will definitely deploy formations and resist desperately. In this case, even if the Northern Ying army successfully occupied Zhongzhou, it will definitely suffer heavy damage.

This is not the result Zhang Jiao wants to see.

While saying this, Zhang Jiao glanced at Yue Feng in the air not far away, with deep resentment in his eyes.

It's all this kid, otherwise, he would have killed Zhou Qin long ago, and he would not have been injured by her, nor would he have lost the advantage of leading the battlefield.

Chapter 2227

Bang!

Hearing this, Yang Jian slammed his fist on the ground, then lifted his dantian, and issued an order to the Beiying army: "All troops obey the order, withdraw!"

With that, Yang Jian took Zhang Jiao to the direction of the camp. go.

Hula la…

The Northern Ying army is well-trained, and upon hearing the order to withdraw troops, they retreated without hesitation, and they retreated cleanly in the blink of an eye.

Whoa!

In an instant, whether it was the captured Ren Yingying crowd on the hillside in the suburbs, or the Ouyang family and the Xi Cang army, cheers erupted.

Winning, at this disadvantage, the Earth Circle Continent has won again.

In the cheers, Ren Yingying and the masters of various sects, under the escort of Beiying soldiers, were again imprisoned in the large barracks.

call!

Yue Feng was suspended in the air, listening to the cheers around him, but there was not the slightest excitement or excitement on his face. Especially seeing Ren Yingying and the masters of various sects still in the hands of Yang Jian, I felt even more uncomfortable.

To be honest, at this moment, Yue Feng really wanted to take advantage of the situation to chase and rescue Ren Yingying, but after thinking about it carefully, he restrained the urge.

Because Yue Feng is aware of the current situation, it seems that the continent has won two consecutive victories. In fact, they all have a lot of luck. Moreover, Zhongzhou has been able to survive until now, all because of proper defense. In other words, Zhongzhou It has always been on the basis of defense, fighting this war, after all, the strength of the two sides is disparate.

If they pursued the attack now, it would be equivalent to switching from defense to attack, and the Earth Circle Continent would give up its only advantage, and it would be impossible to win. At that time, I am afraid that Ren Yingying and everyone will be wiped out if they are not rescued.

In Yue Feng's heart, the safety of Ren Yingying and the various sects is of course important, but the safety of Zhongzhou City, and even the entire Diyuan Continent, is even more important.

Therefore, Yue Feng did not dare to take this risk.

A few minutes later.

In the hall of Ouyang's mansion, Yue Feng called everyone together to discuss how to deal with the next attack of the Northern Ying army.

Everyone sat there in silence. After a short period of excitement, everyone regained their composure and realized the seriousness of the situation.

Yang Jian and Jairui must report, the military advisor was injured, how could he just let it go? I'm afraid that there will be crazy revenge in the future. More importantly, Ren Yingying and various sects are still in the hands of Yang Jian.

Therefore, today the battle was won, but the situation was not optimistic at all, but even more severe.

At this moment, Yue Feng was sitting there, staring at the map of Zhongzhou City, his brows furrowed, and he also had a headache.

To be honest, the urban area of Zhongzhou City is too big. There are dozens of main streets alone. It is difficult to fully defend against the Ouyang family and the Xi Cang army alone.

For a while, the entire hall was silent, and the atmosphere was extremely depressing and heavy.

“Hi!”

At this moment, Sun Dasheng patted the table, stood up, looked around, and said loudly, “Why are you all downcast? If you really can’t think of a good way, then you will fight with them. …”

Phew!

Hearing this, everyone shook their heads and smiled bitterly.

Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing and laughing. After so many years, the hot personality of the Great Sage has not changed at all.

“Great Saint!”

Wen Chou Chou couldn’t help but smiled, and said to Sun Dasheng: “You calm down first, say less, if we can fight recklessly, we have already done it, can we wait until now?”

“Report!”

As he said, A disciple of the Ouyang family rushed in in a hurry and respectfully said to Yue Feng: “Master, the Beiying army has sent an envoy to see you.”

When he said this, the disciple was sweating profusely and was very nervous. look.

Chapter 2228

What?

Hearing this, everyone in the hall frowned secretly.

Yang Jian sent an envoy here? What do you want to do?

Soon, Yue Feng reacted and signaled the disciple not to be nervous, and said lightly: “Where is the person?”

“Just outside!” The disciple quickly responded.

Yue Feng nodded and waved his hand: “Bring it in.” Over the years, Yue Feng has experienced a lot, and he has achieved a state of calmness.

At this time, Yue Feng had to see what the hell Yang Jian sent people to do.

The disciple responded and walked out quickly.

After more than ten seconds, the disciple came back, with a slender figure behind him, a delicate face, and a long aqua blue dress, which could not hide his sexy curves. ‘s atmosphere.

It is Gonggong.

Swish!

In an instant, the eyes of everyone in the hall were focused on Gong Gong, and they were deeply alert, and at the same time, they were all muttering secretly.

Water God Gonggong?

The person sent by Yang Jian turned out to be her.

Gonggong is Yang Jian’s most effective subordinate, and he is very powerful. In the previous siege, many sect masters died at her hands. When they saw her at this time, everyone was furious.

At this moment, Yue Feng was also stunned, and he never thought that the person who came would be Gonggong.

But I have to say that Gonggong is worthy of being called a water god by the world. With her peerless face, sexy figure, and her aloof temperament, no man can calm down when he sees it.

In the face of the hostile eyes of everyone, Gonggong was very calm and calm, and walked straight.

When they reached the center of the hall, Gonggong first looked around, then looked at Yue Feng closely, and said with a smile: “Yue Feng, don’t look at me like this, I didn’t come to fight with you, but to fight with you. Your Majesty specially asked me to send a message!”

When he said this, Gong Gong smiled, and his whole body filled with arrogance.

Send a message?

Yue Feng frowned and said with a chuckle, “Go ahead.”

“Yue Feng, you know the current situation very well.” Gong Gong looked calm and talked freely: “The Beiying army is powerful in the world, you are not at all. Opponent, even if you are lucky enough to win two battles, how long can you last? Three days? Or ten days? ” After

speaking, Gonggong became serious and continued: “Speaking of which, you injured your military advisor just now, Your Majesty. I am very angry, but Your Majesty has a generous heart and does not care about these. At the same time, considering the safety of the people in the Diyuan Continent, Your Majesty has decided to give you one more chance. As long as you sign on this, Zhongzhou City and even the Diyuan Continent can be exempted from one more chance. A catastrophe.” The

voice fell, Gong Gong took out a delicate tablet, waved it gently, and threw it on the table in front of Yue Feng.

Swish.

Everyone’s eyes suddenly converged on the booklet.

Yue Feng also looked over subconsciously, and when he saw it, he was shocked. I saw three blood-red words written on the beautiful tablet: Surrender!

Nima!

At this moment, Yue Feng was calm on the surface, but a huge wave surged in his heart.

This Yang Jian really knows how to pick the time. When he and others were feeling pressure, he deliberately asked Gonggong to persuade him to surrender. It seems that it was Zhang Jiao’s suggestion.

Yes, after withdrawing the troops just now, the more Yang Jian thought about it, the more he wanted to raze Zhongzhou to the ground and kill everyone in Yue Feng, but Zhang Jiao persuaded him in time.

Chapter 2229

Zhang Jiao is very clever. After being seriously injured by Zhou Qin, he was very angry, but after calming down, he carefully analyzed the situation in front of him and decided to ask Yang Jian to send someone to persuade him to surrender. The two sides have been at a stalemate in Zhongzhou for more than ten days. On the Diyuan Continent side, it seems to be very tenacious, but it is actually a dead end. At this time, persuaded to surrender, someone must be shaken.

Whoa!

At this moment, the whole hall exploded, and everyone was furious.

“Gonggong!”

Sun Dasheng had a fiery personality, and the first one couldn't help it and shouted angrily at Gonggong: "Take this piece of paper, get out of here, go back and tell Yang Jian, even if there is only one person left in our Diyuan Continent, I will never surrender."

As soon as these words came out, many people responded.

"Yes, I would rather die than surrender."

"Yes, in our round continent, there are no people who are greedy for life and fear of death."

"Get out of here."

Everyone shouted angrily. His fists clenched tightly, his delicate body trembling faintly.

Gonggong has a cold and arrogant temperament, and is even called the existence of the water god by the world. Anyone who sees it will stay away, but now, he is being insulted by so many people, how can he bear it?

However, thinking of the mission given by Yang Jian, Gonggong finally suppressed his anger.

In the next second, Gonggong ignored everyone's shouting, looked at Yue Feng closely, and said, "Yue Feng, the person who knows the current affairs is Junjie, even if you have Zhou Qin's help, you can break the military division's formation, However, the strength of your troops is too large compared to the Northern Ying army. You were lucky enough to win once or twice. It is impossible for you to win all the time. If you continue to resist, your majesty will be completely angered. At that time, it will be the innocent people who will suffer. Moreover, Many members of your Ouyang family, as well as masters of various sects, are in our hands, do you have the heart to see them all die?"

After speaking, Gonggong eased his tone and continued to persuade: "Before you came, Your Majesty said that as long as you sign the surrender letter and promise to surrender, His Majesty will not only let everyone go, but will also make you the king of the Earth Circle. Let you manage the Diyuan Continent. Yue Feng, the conditions offered by Your Majesty are already very generous, I hope you can consider it carefully."

"Yue Feng, the future of the entire Diyuan Continent is just in your mind, I know you are Smart people will make the right choice!"

After saying this, Gong Gong quietly watched Yue Feng's reaction with a relaxed expression.

Yue Feng did not speak, his brows furrowed slightly, and he pondered secretly.

call!

At this moment, the hall was also silent, and everyone's eyes were focused on Yue Feng.

"Okay!"

I don't know how long it took, Yue Feng reacted, took a deep breath, looked at Gong Gong and said, "I'll sign!"

When he said this, Yue Feng's eyes flickered. with some deep meaning.

What?

At this moment, everyone present was shocked and looked at Yue Feng in disbelief.

"Fengzi!"

Sun Dasheng was the first to hold back, stood up and shouted at Yue Feng: "Are you crazy? We persisted for so long, and at what cost we did not let Zhongzhou fall, why did you give up? Could it be that the people before have all died in vain?"

Sun Dasheng became more and more excited, his eyes were red: "When the weather army attacked, how did we resist? Did you forget? And you founded Tianmen Have you forgotten the original intention? You tell me, tell me…"

In the roar of Sun Dasheng, everyone around was extremely excited and looked at Yue Feng closely.

"Great Saint!"

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou pulled Sun Dasheng and said in a low voice, "Don't get excited first, let's see what Feng Zi has to say."

Wen Chou Chou has a calm and thoughtful personality. Knowing that Yue Feng could not surrender so easily, he agreed at this time. Gonggong, there must be other reasons.

Yes, Yue Feng is pretending to agree to Gonggong, not really wanting to surrender at all.

Chapter 2230

Call!

Hearing Wen Chou Chou's consolation, Sun Dasheng took a deep breath and sat down again.

“Gonggong!”

At this moment, Yue Feng looked at Gonggong and smiled: “I can sign, but I have one condition.”

“What conditions? Straightforwardly.” Gonggong responded without thinking.

When he said this, Gonggong felt very comfortable. As long as Yue Feng agreed to surrender, he would have completed his mission, and then he would have made a great contribution in front of Yang Jian.

Yue Feng stood up slowly, looked at Gonggong and said word by word, “I want you to immediately release my family and the various sects. As long as they come back safely, I will sign it immediately.”

Yes, the reason why Yue Feng Pretending to agree is because he is worried about the safety of Ren Yingying and the various sects, otherwise, he would have refused decisively.

puff!

Hearing this, Gonggong was stunned for a moment, then he couldn’t help laughing softly, looking at Yue Feng playfully: “Yue Feng, do you think I am a child? If you go back on your word after releasing those prisoners, I will Isn’t the gain more than the loss?”

Saying that, Gonggong shook his head firmly: “It is impossible for us to release the captives in advance until you sign, so you should change the terms.”

“Okay!”

Yue Feng looked disappointed, then smiled bitterly. : “Since this is the case, I will not force it. In this case, you will take me to the large barracks and let me see them. As long as I make sure they are all right, I can rest assured. Is this okay?”

When saying this , Yue Feng’s face was sincere, but his eyes flashed with cunning.

Yes, Yue Feng’s purpose is to enter the prison and meet with Ren Yingying and everyone. He said just now that Yang Jian will let them go, just to try. It never occurred to me that Gonggong would agree.

This….

Hearing this, Gong Gong bit his lip lightly and hesitated.

This condition is not difficult, but Yue Feng is very cunning, will he secretly play some conspiracy?

“Gonggong!”

Seeing Gonggong’s hesitation, Yue Feng said with a smile: “You Beiying camp is heavily guarded, are you afraid that I will save everyone? Besides, I’m just going in alone to see if they are. It’s not safe and sound, so that I can sign with confidence.” The

words were so sincere that they couldn’t be refuted.

“Okay!” Gong Gong had no choice but to nod and agree. This condition is in line with common sense, and it is impossible to refuse. And this kind of trivial matter, you can call the shots yourself, and you don’t need to report to Yang Jian.

Um!

Seeing her promise, Yue Feng was very excited, but he was calm on the surface. He nodded and said with a smile, “Please avoid it first, I’ll arrange it, and then we’ll go back to the camp together.”

Gonggong looked around and responded. He left the hall and went outside to wait.

Gong Gong saw the angry scene of Sun Dasheng and everyone just now, and understood that Yue Feng wanted to persuade them, so it was naturally inconvenient to be present.

Whoa!

As soon as the forefoot left, everyone in the hall suddenly gathered around, looking at Yue Feng puzzled and asking.

“Master, what are you going to do?”

“Yeah, Fengzi, what do you think?”

“Feng’er, do you have a solution?”

For a while, whether it was Jiang Shan, Wen Chou Chou, or the Seven Fairies, Are extremely curious.

Yue Feng smiled, signalling everyone to be quiet, and said with a wry smile: “In this situation, what can I do? I can only minimize casualties.”

After speaking, Yue Feng looked around and continued seriously: ” I have decided to temporarily abandon the Zhongzhou area, and we will move to the Valley of the Villains

in the northern suburbs to redeploy our defenses, where the environment is complicated, and we can still stand in a stalemate with the Northern Ying army for a period of time by virtue of the natural danger.”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2231-2240

Chapter 2231

Before Gonggong didn't come, Yue Feng carefully studied the map of Zhongzhou City and had a new plan in his heart. Temporarily abandon the urban area of Zhongzhou City and retreat to the Valley of the Villains on the outskirts of the north.

After all, the strength of the two sides is very different, and if they continue to consume like this, Yue Feng will become more and more passive.

The Valley of the Wicked Men mentioned by Yue Feng is the place where the ten heavenly kings in Tianmen are entrenched. At that time, Yue Feng had just founded Tianmen and learned that there was a group of people in the suburbs of Zhongzhou City, occupying the mountains as their kings and causing harm to the people nearby. The leader is called the Evil Boss. , and the other nine brothers, known as the top ten villains, Yue Feng ordered Tianmen to secretly exterminate him, subdued the ten villains, and changed his name to the top ten heavenly kings.

More than ten years have passed since this incident, but Yue Feng still remembers it clearly. Back then, the valley of the villains, where the Ten Heavenly Kings were entrenched, was difficult to defend and difficult to attack. Attack other cities smoothly.

After thinking about this plan, Yue Feng was thinking about how to implement it, so as to avoid the eyes and ears of the Beiying army. After all, so many people were evacuating the city, the goal was too big and it was easy to be discovered.

It happened that Gonggong came to persuade him to surrender, which gave Yue Feng a chance.

Yue Feng thought about it, he and Gonggong went to the Beiying camp to visit Ren Yingying and the masters of various schools. At that time, the attention of the Beiying army would be on himself, and the Ouyang family and the Xicang army would have time here. , deployed defenses in the Valley of the Wicked.

At the end, Yue Feng looked at the night sky outside and said with emotion: "Senior Guigu told me back then that when marching and fighting, one must be flexible in thinking, and must not be imprisoned by inherent concepts, I now understand it. Some, we stick to the urban area, the advantages are exhausted a little bit, it is better to change the place."

When saying this, the figure of Guiguzi appeared in Yue Feng's mind, and he sighed secretly.

It would be great if Senior Guigu was around.

call!

After listening to Yue Feng's plan, everyone suddenly realized and smiled.

"Haha…"

At this moment, Sun Dasheng laughed loudly and punched Yue Feng's shoulder: "I knew, Fengzi, your righteousness is thin, how could you be greedy for life and fear death and surrender to Yang Jian?"

Yue Feng rubbed it. He shouldered and said with a smile, "Is there any need to say that? By the way, I thought the Gonggong would be suspicious, but the Great Sage questioned me angrily at the time, and the Gonggong had no doubts when he saw that scene, haha. .."

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

"I…"

Sun Dasheng scratched his head, and said embarrassedly: "I was in a hurry at the time? According to this, I did the right thing by mistake?"

Haha…

As soon as these words came out, the hall Everyone laughed, and the originally depressing atmosphere was now a lot more relaxed.

"Fengzi!"

At this moment, Wen Chouchou looked worried and looked at Yue Feng and said, "Fengzi, is it really okay for you to go to Beiying Camp alone? Do you want me and the Great Sage to accompany you?"

At this time, Wen Chou Chou was very worried that something would happen to Yue Feng alone. After all, the Northern Ying army was tyrannical and even more sinister than Longtan Tiger Cave.

Yue Feng shook his head and said with a smile: "It's fine, I'm better by myself, but it's not enough if there are too many people. You don't have to worry about me, just follow the plan I said and deploy the fortifications in the Valley of the Wicked as soon as possible.

" !

Everyone responded, and then quickly walked out of the hall, and began to move quietly.

Watching everyone leave, Yue Feng did not hesitate, walked out of the hall quickly, and joined Gonggong outside the gate.

“Awaited!”

Outside the gate, Yue Feng apologized to Gonggong: “I have already made arrangements. When I make sure that everyone in the cell is safe, I will sign the surrender letter, and tomorrow morning, I will bring people to the camp and officially. Surrender to Your Majesty.”

“Okay!”

Gonggong showed a smile and praised: “Very good, Yue Feng, I know that you are a person who understands current affairs and did not let me down. Happy.”

At this time, Gonggong didn’t know that he was deceived by Yue Feng, the Ouyang family and the Xi Cang army would not surrender to Yang Jian tomorrow morning, but secretly moved towards the Valley of the Evil.

Yue Feng smiled and said nothing.

Immediately, under the leadership of Gonggong, Yue Feng walked towards the Beiying camp.

Chapter 2232

Soon, we arrived at the Beiying camp.

Swish!

At the moment of entering the camp, many Apocalypse soldiers, as well as those patrolling around, all focused on Yue Feng, full of vigilance. However, with Gong Gong leading them, no one dared to come and question him.

Yue Feng was indifferent on the surface, but he was a little uneasy in his heart, especially when he saw the deployment of the entire military camp, he felt even more secretly.

Nima, worthy of the Northern Ying army, not only well-trained, but also the defense of the camp is so tight, it is simply impregnable.

Yue Feng saw that there were dozens of soldiers in the camp, patrolling non-stop, not to mention people, not even a fly could get out.

With emotion, Yue Feng followed Gonggong and walked towards the prison.

At this moment, in the barracks prison.

Ren Yingying and the masters of various sects were re-locked into the cell. At this time, the masters of various sects sat there one by one, looking down.

Next to it, more than a dozen Beiying soldiers guarded tightly, making the atmosphere even more depressing.

Ren Yingying had a relaxed look on her face, and she could not see the slightest frustration. Just now, she saw Yue Feng commanding Xi Cang's army and successfully breaking Zhang Jiao's formation. Until now, she was still very excited.

As expected of the man he likes, he uses the army like a god and is omnipotent.

I don't know what Yue Feng is doing at this time, whether he is studying how to rescue himself and the masters of various sects.

Thinking to herself, Ren Yingying was sitting in the corner, in the dark, her charming eyes glittering with hope!

Squeak!

At this moment, the door of the cell was suddenly opened, and then, a slender figure walked in first, it was Gong Gong.

Behind Gong Gong, Yue Feng followed closely.

call!

Seeing Gonggong, everyone in the prison was shocked and a little nervous. You must know that Gonggong is Yang Jian's right-hand man with a arrogant temperament and never comes to prison. Suddenly appearing at this time must be someone something happened.

For a time, Ren Yingying and everyone instinctively became alert.

Could it be that Yang Jian ordered his people to be executed? Gong Gong specially came to supervise the execution?

Um?

Just when Ren Yingying and everyone were very uneasy, they suddenly saw Yue Feng, and everyone's heart was shocked, and they were all dumbfounded.

Especially Ren Yingying, whose delicate body trembled, looked at Yue Feng blankly, speechless.

At the same time, a heart also hangs up.

Yue Feng was arrested?

But seeing that Yue Feng was not tied hands and feet, let alone sealed, Ren Yingying was even more puzzled.

“Yue Feng!”

Finally, Ren Yingying reacted and looked at Yue Feng with surprise and joy: “You…why are you here?”

Shuh!

The voice fell, and the surrounding masters of various sects also stared at Yue Feng with deep doubts in their eyes.

what’s the situation? Why did Yue Feng and Gonggong come in together? Moreover, the two of them still seem to be at peace?

Yue Feng smiled slightly and said to Ren Yingying: “Don’t panic, I’m just here to see you. I’m relieved to see that you’re all right.”

When he said this, Yue Feng was very distressed, because he saw clearly By now, Ren Yingying had been imprisoned for the past few days, and it was obvious that she had lost a lot of weight, and it was obvious that she had suffered a lot.

have a look?

Hearing this, Ren Yingying’s heart warmed, but her doubts deepened, and she asked, “This is the end…”

Before she could finish her sentence, Gonggong interrupted her.

“Yue Feng!” Gong Gong’s face was indifferent, without the slightest fluctuation, and said to Yue Feng: “You have seen all these people, and they are all safe and sound. Are you relieved, it is time to go back and sign?”

Chapter 2233

This….

Yue Feng scratched his head, looked at Gonggong and smiled: “Your Excellency Gonggong, why are you so impatient, even if I sign it, it will be presented to Your Majesty tomorrow morning. Besides, I and I I haven’t seen my woman for a long time, can you give me some more time and let us whisper a few words?” After speaking

, Yue Feng tilted his head and blinked at Ren Yingying, and smiled at the same time: “Yingying, I have been detained so much. God, did you miss me?”

Huh!

When Yue Feng asked this in front of so many people, Ren Yingying’s delicate face turned red all of a sudden, but she was icy and smart, got Yue Feng’s hint, and immediately understood, bit her lip, and deliberately made a shy look Appearance, whispered: “Think… every day!”

Although he didn’t know what Yue Feng was going to do, Ren Yingying trusted him very much and naturally cooperated with him.

Yue Feng nodded, then looked at Gonggong with a smile: “Your Excellency Gong, you are so human, you won’t let us as lovers just meet once, without even a chance to talk, so we just separate?”

This… Gong Gong frowned lightly, hesitated for

a moment, then nodded and said, “Okay, I’ll give you half an hour, you must leave when the time is up.”

Gong Gong turned his head to the soldier next to him and instructed : “Stay back a little and try not to disturb them.”

“Yes!” A dozen Beiying soldiers responded in unison.

Gonggong said no more, took a deep look at Yue Feng, and turned to leave the cell.

To be honest, at the moment just now, Gong Gong guessed whether Yue Feng was playing tricks, but after thinking about it carefully, the camp was heavily guarded, Yue Feng was only one person, and no matter how strong his strength was, he would not be able to save so many people away. .

“Several soldiers!”

As soon as his forefoot left, Yue Feng did not immediately go to Ren Yingying’s cell, but smiled at the soldier captain and said, “It’s very hard to take care of the prisoners, do you want to go outside and rest?”

When he said this, Yue Feng His face was full of smiles and his tone was sincere, but his eyes flashed slyly.

That’s right, Yue Feng didn’t really want these soldiers to go out, he was just deliberately looking for topics to attract their attention.

call!

Seeing this scene, Ren Yingying and the masters of various sects did not interrupt, but quietly watched.

Although I don't know what Yue Feng is going to do, there must be a reason for him.

"Yue Feng!" The

soldier captain frowned and refused decisively: "It doesn't matter if we rest or not, since Lord Gonggong has given you half an hour, you should accompany your woman and don't waste time."

Tone . It was cold, and there was no room for negotiation.

Um!

Yue Feng nodded, then his eyes flashed, and he quickly shot, sealing the acupoints of the soldier captain, including the dumb acupoint.

All this happened too fast, and the two were so close together that the captain of the soldier couldn't react at all. He was shocked and couldn't move at all.

What?

Seeing this scene, the other soldiers were extremely frightened and rushed to surround Yue Feng.

Bang bang bang!

Looking at the dozen or so soldiers, Yue Feng chuckled and shot like lightning, knocking them all down to the ground. Speaking of which, these soldiers are all in the Marquis realm, the most powerful soldier captains, but they have just broken through. Wu Sheng is not Yue Feng's opponent at all.

haha…get it done!

At this moment, Yue Feng clapped his hands, his heart was very happy, and at the same time he was nervous, there was some indescribable excitement.

Whoa!

At this moment, Ren Yingying and the masters of various sects were all stunned. They never thought that Yue Feng would enter the Beiying camp alone and dare to do it. After all, the defense of this camp is strong enough to describe it with a copper wall. And Yue Feng's unscrupulous shot is simply courting death.

“Quick!”

Facing everyone’s astonishment, Yue Feng walked over, opened the iron bars of the cell one by one, then took out a few bottles of medicinal pills from his body and distributed them to everyone: “Here is Guiyuan Dan, take it quickly. “

Yes, these few days, Yue Feng has been pondering how to rescue Ren Yingying and the others, so he prepared Guiyuan Pill in advance.

Guiyuan Dan, in “Wu Ji Dan Shu”, belongs to the middle and upper class elixir, and the practitioners whose inner strength has been sealed against the symptoms can recover inner strength in the shortest time after taking it.

Chapter 2234

Yue Feng originally refined dozens of pellets, and planned to use them when he rescued Ren Yingying. As a result, various sects were also arrested. Therefore, Yue Feng invited Shennong to help and refined a lot of them.

Originally, Yue Feng was still worried about how to infiltrate the Beiying camp. As a result, Gonggong came to the door, and Yue Feng naturally would not miss the opportunity.

Gu Dong…. After

getting the Guiyuan Pill, Ren Yingying and the masters of various sects did not hesitate to take it. Soon, the sealed internal strength quickly recovered.

However, there was a person holding the Guiyuan Pill, with no intention of taking it at all, and his face was full of disgust.

It was Yue Wuya.

“Y’er!”

Seeing Yue Wuya’s icy face, he was very resistant to the Guiyuan Pill he gave him, Yue Feng couldn’t help urging: “Hurry up and take it, after regaining our internal strength, we can escape.”

Gong Gong The half hour given is not too long, not too short, and a moment cannot be wasted.

Snapped!

As soon as the words fell, Yue Wuya threw Guiyuan Pill on Yue Feng, and said coldly: “Put away your fake face, I won’t eat this broken pill.” After

speaking, Yue Wuya looked at Yue Wuya Feng, with hatred in his eyes, continued: “I tell you, even if I die in a cell, I will not go with you, and I will not accept any favor from you.”

His tone was cold and decisive.

After learning that his respected aunt, Ren Yingying, had also gotten on with Yue Feng, Yue Wuya found it difficult to accept it, and hated Yue Feng even more in his heart.

Die in jail and don’t go with you.

In a word, like an invisible sledgehammer, it slammed into Yue Feng’s heart.

Yue Feng felt pain in his heart, looked at Yue Wuya and said bitterly: “Y’er, you still hate me now, what should I do so that you can forgive me?”

“Why should I forgive you?” Yue Wu Ya retorted coldly, the more he thought about it, the more angry he became, almost hysterical: “Are you worthy of my forgiveness…”

Yue Wuya almost roared out the last sentence.

Snapped!

As soon as the words fell, Ren Yingying couldn’t stand it any longer, she walked over quickly, and slapped Yue Wuya’s face with a slap.

This slap was not hard by Ren Yingying. She loved Yue Wuya very much and was never willing to slap her, but seeing him treat her father like this, she couldn’t help it.

“Ya’er, no matter how much grievance you have in your heart, you can’t treat him like this. After all, it’s your biological father.” Ren Yingying’s face was cold, but in Yue Wuya’s eyes, there was a bit of helplessness and sympathy. distressed.

“Auntie…”

Yue Wuya covered her face, suddenly stunned, staring blankly at Ren Yingying, speechless.

At this time, Yue Wuya felt indignant, in addition to grievances. He never thought that his aunt, who had always loved him, would actually beat him for Yue Feng’s sake.

A few seconds later, Yue Wuya reacted and said fiercely: “Okay, you are all right, I am wrong.” After

saying that, Yue Wuya sat on the straw in the cell with a determined face: “You all have to leave. You go, I’m not going anyway.”

“You…” Ren Yingying stomped her feet angrily.

Why is this kid so stubborn?

Bang!

At this moment, Yue Feng shook his head and sighed, then his figure flashed, and in the blink of an eye, he arrived behind Yue Wuya, with a palm cut behind his head, Yue Wuya’s inner strength was sealed, and he didn’t take Guiyuan Pill just now. However, when his body softened, he passed out.

Ugh!

Yue Feng sighed and smiled wryly at Ren Yingying: “This child’s personality is too stubborn, it can’t make sense for the time being, it can only be like this.”

When he said this, Yue Feng looked at Yue Wuya, who was in a coma, and was very distressed.

To be honest, Yue Feng has always been ashamed of Yue Wuya in his heart, and never thought of knocking him out, but now everyone is still in the cell of the Beiying camp, in danger, and they can’t waste time on him.

Chapter 2235

More importantly, Gonggong is outside the prison, Yue Wuya is so excited, if the shouting alarms Gonggong, it will be troublesome.

“That’s fine!” Ren Yingying understood Yue Feng’s approach very well, but she was still a little nervous when she thought about the situation in front of her. She couldn’t help but ask, “Now that

everyone has regained their inner strength, how can we get out?”

At the same time, the surrounding masters of various sects also frowned, nervous.

Yes, even if the internal strength is restored, it may not be able to escape. After all, this is the Beiying camp, which is heavily guarded. With tens of thousands of masters from various sects combined, how could they be the opponents of hundreds of thousands of troops?

“Don’t panic!”

Yue Feng smiled slightly, looking at Ren Yingying and everyone, very calm and comfortable: “We only need to play a play, and that’s it.”

Acting?

Hearing this, whether it was Ren Yingying or the masters of various sects, they were all stunned.

“Quick!”

Seeing that time was running out, Yue Feng didn’t explain much, and pointed to the dozen or so soldiers who were unconscious on the ground: “Come here, put on these soldiers’ clothes, and then lie on the ground, pretending to be injured. look like this, hurry up…”

Saying that, Yue Feng walked over quickly, put on the soldier captain’s clothes, and put his own clothes on for the soldier captain at the same time.

Susususu…

At this time, the masters of various sects reacted, and immediately more than a dozen people came over. According to Yue Feng’s instructions, they changed into soldiers’ clothes, and then lay on the ground, pretending to be in a coma.

“What’s next?”

At this time, Ren Yingying and the others were all staring at Yue Feng, waiting for his next instructions.

Yue Feng did not answer immediately, but dressed himself up a little, looking similar to the captain of the soldiers, and then said: “Okay, don’t panic, you all hurry back to the cell and pretend that nothing happened.”

Hula !

Hearing this, Ren Yingying and the others did not hesitate at all, and hurriedly returned to their cells.

After everything was ready, Yue Feng took out the spirit beast bag and released the poor and strange spirit beast.

hum!

In an instant, accompanied by a vibration of breath, I saw the huge figure of Qiong Qi appearing in front of everyone, and his body was filled with the aura of a powerful divine beast.

At this time, Yue Feng didn't hesitate to get the captain of the soldiers who had been changed and those soldiers onto Qiong Qi's back one by one, and then tied the dozen or so people with their chests to their backs.

After doing this, Yue Feng patted Qiongqi's head with a gentle tone, and issued an order: "It's up to you if you can succeed, go ahead, take these people on your back, rush out of the camp, and fly farther. The better, try to attract as many people from the camp as possible."

"Roar!"

Qiong Qi had spirituality, understood what Yue Feng meant, roared in response, then flapped his wings and rushed out of the cell.

Bang!

Although the door of the cell was tough, it could not withstand the impact of Qiongqi, and it shattered in an instant. Immediately, Qiong Qi rose into the sky, hovered in the mid-air of the camp, and headed towards the high sky in the distance.

"Qianqi?"

"Isn't that Yue Feng's spirit beast?"

"Look, there is someone on Qiongqi's back… not good, Yue Feng saved the person, chase!"

The movement shocked the entire camp in an instant. Many Beiying soldiers rushed out and shouted at Qiongqi in the sky. Then many soldiers rushed out and chased after them.

This….

at this moment, outside the gate of the prison, Gonggong looked up at the night sky, Qiong Qi, who quickly disappeared, with a beautiful face, incomparable astonishment.

what happened?

Yue Feng rescued a dozen prisoners? Have you been deceived by him?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2236-2240

Chapter 2236

Because Qiongqi's speed was too fast, and everything happened too suddenly, Gonggong had no time to identify who the dozen or so people on Qiongqi's back were.

But at that moment, Gonggong still noticed that the more than a dozen people on Qiong Qi's back were wearing Yue Feng.

In the next second, Gong Gong reacted, and with a flash of his tender body, he quickly entered the prison.

If it was someone else, this situation would definitely catch up as soon as possible, but Gonggong was meticulous and did not immediately pursue Qiongqi, but checked the prison situation as soon as possible. After all, with so many prisoners, it was impossible for Yue Feng to rescue them all. .

Swish!

The moment he entered the cell, Gonggong's expression changed when he saw the scene in front of him, his body trembled with anger.

I saw that more than a dozen soldiers who were supervising the cells all collapsed to the ground, and the captain of the soldier was covering his heart and lying on the ground, looking very painful.

Yes, the captain of the soldiers at this time was disguised by Yue Feng. Before Gonggong came in, Yue Feng was lying on the ground, pretending to be attacked.

"Trash!" In the

next second, Gonggong reacted and scolded the soldier captain in front of him, and asked coldly, "What

's the matter?" When saying this, Gonggong looked around and saw Ren Yingying. With most of the sect masters, still in the cell, I feel a little fortunate.

Fortunately, I reacted quickly and took a look at the cell first. Otherwise, these prisoners would definitely find a way to escape when they saw that the soldiers had fallen.

At this time, Gonggong didn't know that the captain of the soldiers in front of him and the soldiers who fainted were pretending to be Yue Feng and others.

"My lord, forgive me."

At this time, Yue Feng, dressed in the clothes of a soldier captain, looked very frightened, knelt on the ground and lowered his head and said, "That Yue Feng is too cunning, when we were unprepared for a sudden surprise attack, he released Qiongqi and took more than a dozen prisoners. Saved…"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

When he said this, Yue Feng performed ventriloquism, and his voice was exactly the same as that of the soldier captain.

At the same time, Yue Feng deliberately lowered his head and did not look at Gong Gong to avoid revealing flaws.

call!

At this moment, Ren Yingying in the cell, as well as the masters of various sects, secretly sweated for Yue Feng, and at the same time, they were extremely respectful.

This Yue Feng really deserves to be the leader of the alliance elected by everyone. He is not only powerful, but also omnipotent. At this time, the voice was exactly the same as that of the soldier captain. It's amazing.

However, can this deceive the Gonggong?

Especially Ren Yingying, who is calm on the surface, but anxious in her heart.

call!

Hearing this, Gong Gong took a deep breath, his beautiful face was extremely ugly at this time.

Immediately, Gonggong said coldly at Yue Feng: "Take care of the cell, if there are more mistakes, I will kill you." The voice fell, Gonggong didn't have time to think about it, and quickly walked out of the cell, his figure flew up, towards Qiongqi Follow the direction you left.

At this time, Gonggong was anxious and angry. He was originally instructed by Yang Jian to persuade Yue Feng to surrender, but he was tricked by Yue Feng and rescued people from the cell, although only a dozen people were rescued. , but he can't escape the responsibility.

The more Gonggong thought about it, the more angry he became, so he accelerated his speed, just wanting to catch up with Qiongqi quickly and intercept Yue Feng.

Gonggong didn't know yet that there was no Yue Feng on Qiong Qi's back, just a dozen soldiers who were knocked unconscious, and the real Yue Feng was still in the cell.

To be honest, Gonggong is very thoughtful. If he stayed a little longer, he might have found something different. But it happened so suddenly that Gonggong didn't have time to think about it.

More importantly, Yue Feng's ventriloquism was superb, and at the same time, he kept his head down, so Gonggong couldn't raise any suspicion at all.

Haha…

Watching Gonggong leave, and the attention of the entire camp was also attracted by Qiongqi, Yue Feng was indescribably happy.

The plan was successful!

Chapter 2237

Yes, this is Yue Feng's whole plan, first pretend to surrender, and then come to the camp with Gonggong to visit Ren Yingying and everyone, while secretly, the Ouyang family and the Xi Cang army moved to the Valley of the Wicked. After arriving at the prison, Yue Feng resorted to the strategy of turning tigers away from the mountains, using Qiongqi to attract the attention of Gonggong and the camp.

In this way, I have the opportunity to save all Ren Yingying and everyone.

This plan was improvised by Yue Feng. He thought it would be difficult, but he never thought that it would be so smooth in real time.

call!

At this moment, Ren Yingying and the masters of various sects were also very excited. At this time, everyone finally understood that Yue Feng's plan turned out to be like this.

"Leader Yue!"

Tang Qingyun is a well-known scumbag, and at this time, he flattered him at an inopportune time: "He is indeed a hero of our Earthly Continent. Not only does he use soldiers like gods, but he is also resourceful. This trick is really useful. It's amazing, I, Tang Qingyun, really admire the five bodies…" The

voice fell, and many people nodded in agreement.

Haha…

Yue Feng smiled lightly, and didn't bother to pay attention to Tang Qingyun, this kind of villain who was swaying with power, Yue Feng really didn't want to have any communication with him.

The next second, Yue Feng looked at Ren Yingying and the others and instructed: "Quick, while they are all chasing Qiongqi, the defense of the camp must be weak, let's rush out."

With that, Yue Feng walked over quickly, The unconscious Yue Wuya hugged him and rushed to the cell first.

Ren Yingying and the masters of various sects immediately followed.

When they got outside, as Yue Feng had guessed, almost all the patrolling soldiers in the camp were chasing after Qiongqi. There were only a few exits of the camp, and some soldiers were guarding.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng didn't have time to think. He led the crowd and rushed towards the north exit. As long as he successfully rushed out and continued north, he could reach the Valley of the Wicked.

At this time, Yue Feng was very excited.

At this time, the Ouyang family and the Xi Cang army had successfully reached the Valley of the Villains. And himself, he also successfully rescued Ren Yingying and various sects.

Um?

Seeing that he was about to reach the north exit of the camp, Yue Feng suddenly stopped and saw more than a dozen patrolmen rushing towards this side. Among them was a graceful figure, dressed in a long white dress, delicate and exquisite. , lovable.

It is ice.

Just now, Han Bing was alerted by the movement of the prison and came out to check the situation. He learned that Yue Feng had rescued the prisoner from the cell and ran away in Qiongqi. Han Bing was very anxious, so he wanted to come to the cell to see if his father had Brother take away.

Han Bing thought about it, if his brother was rescued, he would leave quickly. However, before reaching the cell, they happened to meet Yue Feng and everyone else.

This…

Suddenly seeing so many people, Han Bing was stunned.

In the next second, it was clear that Yue Feng was in the lead, and Han Bing was surprised and happy, and couldn't help shouting: "Dad!"

At this time, Han Bing was very surprised, didn't his father escape? Why are you still in the camp?

As soon as the words fell, more than a dozen patrolling soldiers next to them also reacted, and they rushed over with anger.

"Yue Feng, so you are here…"

“Big but Yue Feng, hurry up and capture…”

Seeing this scene, Han Bing bit her lip tightly without any hesitation. Patrolmen go.

Bang bang bang…

Those patrolmen didn’t expect Frost Bing to shoot from behind. Before they could react, they fell to the ground and passed out.

Chapter 2238

“Father!”

At this time, Han Bing walked over quickly and was very happy to see Yue Wuya in Yue Feng’s arms: “I knew that you would definitely save my brother, I’ll go with you!”

Saying this At the time, Han Bing’s tone was firm, but he couldn’t help but look back at the camp.

The next second, Han Bing turned towards Zhang Jiao’s tent, bent his knees, knelt down, kowtowed three times, bit his lip, and said softly, “Master, I’m sorry!”

Although it was her daughter’s house, Han Bing In Han Bing’s heart, although his philosophy is different from that of Zhang Jiao, he is still his own master, and he leaves without saying goodbye, always feeling guilty.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng took a deep breath, nodded his head in approval, and felt a little emotional at the same time.

If only Ya’er could be as sensible as her daughter.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng lifted the ice, and then led the crowd, quickly rushed out of the camp, and rushed towards the Valley of the Wicked.

the other side.

Zhang Jiao was resting in the tent.

Yang Jian sat aside and was asking about Zhang Jiao’s injury.

Although Yang Jian is arrogant, he also understands the use of meritocracy. Zhang Jiao uses soldiers like a god, and is his own military advisor. In the future, he will rely on him to conquer all roads, so naturally he should pay more attention.

Just then, I heard a commotion outside, very noisy.

Yang Jian frowned, and was about to call someone in to ask. Just then, a soldier walked in quickly, sweating profusely: “Your Majesty! It’s not good.”

“What happened outside? Tell me now.” Yang Jian was very irritable and asked coldly.

Zhang Jiao, who was lying there, also looked closely at the soldier with a questioning expression on his face.

“Your Majesty…” The soldier’s face was full of tension: “Yue Feng rescued more than a dozen prisoners, Master Gong Gong, and many others went after him…”

What?

Hearing this, Yang Jian’s face changed, and he said angrily: “This Gonggong, I asked her to persuade Yue Feng to surrender, how could she let Yue Feng save the prisoner? Waste, really waste…”

Saying this, Yang Jian rubbed Standing up, he was about to go out and chase Yue Feng in person.

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, Zhang Jiao dissuaded him: “Your Majesty, as the emperor, pursues Yue Feng in person, he will fall into trouble, Gonggong is strong, and there are so many soldiers to follow, so there should be no problem.

” At that time, Zhang Jiao’s face was gloomy and uncertain, and he was also very annoyed.

This Yue Feng is too cunning to be able to rescue someone from a prison cell in the main camp. If this person is not eliminated, there will be endless troubles.

“Then wait like this?” Yang Jian said unwillingly.

Um!

Zhang Jiao nodded, suddenly thought of something, his eyes sank, and he hurriedly said: “No! Your Majesty… hurry up… hurry up to send someone to the cell to check, and mobilize the army at the same time… That Yue Feng, it may be Tune the tiger away from the mountain.”

Zhang Jiao had a long-term plan and didn’t think much at first, but after thinking about it carefully, he felt that the whole thing was very strange.

Since Yue Feng decided to come to rescue people, how could he only save a dozen people in the end? This is not his style, obviously deceitful!

Swish!

Hearing this, Yang Jian's face changed, and he realized that the situation was not good, so he strode out.

At the same time, Yang Jian did not forget to issue an order to the guards next to him: "Quick, call the whole army immediately." With that, Yang Jian quickly walked towards the prison.

Yang Jian trusts Zhang Jiao very much. If Zhang Jiao says there is a problem, there must be a problem.

When he arrived at the cell, Yang Jian was instantly furious when he saw the scene in front of him.

I saw that the cell was empty, and there was not a single person.

Bang!

Yang Jian's face was ashen, and he slapped the prison door with a savage palm, and a loud bang was heard, and the solid door shattered into powder.

At this time, Yang Jian was very annoyed, this Gonggong was so disappointing, and actually let Yue Feng save all the prisoners! Fortunately, the sergeant was thoughtful.

Thinking to himself, Yang Jian's face was gloomy, he quickly looked around, and saw the direction north of the camp. In that night, tens of thousands of people were heading towards the depths of the suburban mountains and forests.

Yang Jian's strength is strong and his eyes are sharp, and he immediately sees that it is Yue Feng who is leading the way!

At this time, the Northern Ying army also quickly assembled.

hum!

Yang Jian was so angry that he held the three-pointed and two-edged sword tightly, and his figure was suspended high in the sky, shouting loudly, "The whole army obeys the order, and quickly kills everyone in Yue Feng, leaving no one behind!"

Chapter 2239 The

voice fell, Yang Jian's figure broke out, and he took the lead in chasing in the direction where Yue Feng and everyone fled.

Wow…

The Northern Ying army followed closely behind, mighty and powerful.

At this moment, Yue Feng is here.

After entering the forest, Yue Feng did not relax at all, urging everyone to speed up.

Gonggong is strong and thoughtful. He will soon catch up with Qiongqi, and then he will realize that he has been deceived. In the Beiying camp, Yang Jian will soon find out the situation in the cell, so everyone is running out of time. Be sure to meet up with Sun Dasheng and the others in the Valley of the Wicked as soon as possible.

Under the urging of Yue Feng, everyone kept speeding up. They all knew that even if they successfully escaped from the Beiying camp, it would not be a complete success. Only when the Beiying army caught up and reached the Valley of the Evil Man would they count. Total security.

Um!

At this moment, Yue Wuya, who had been in a coma, woke up.

The moment he opened his eyes, he saw that he was being carried by Yue Feng, Yue Wuya's expression changed, he broke free, and shouted at Yue Feng, "I said, I won't let you save me even if I die, let alone not. Come with you." With

that, Yue Wuya's face was full of disgust, he didn't even look at Yue Feng, turned around and rushed towards the woods beside him.

Yue Wuya has a stubborn personality, and once his temper is up, he doesn't care about the situation in front of him at all.

Ugh!

Yue Feng was stunned there for a while, feeling faint pain in his heart, this Ya'er, after all, refused to forgive himself.

call!

Seeing this scene, Ren Yingying next to him, as well as the masters of various sects, also looked complicated and wanted to comfort them, but thinking that this was Yue Feng's family matter, they didn't know how to speak.

“Brother…”

At this moment, Han Bing was the first to react, and with a coquettish cry, she chased after Yue Wuya.

After running a few steps, Han Bing thought of something, turned back and said to Yue Feng: “Dad, hurry up and go to the Valley of the Wicked, I’ll go after my brother, he will be fine.” Everything has been said, and Bing naturally knows.

Um!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was very relieved, and turned his head towards the crowd and said, “Everyone, continue on your way!”

When he said this, Yue Feng was looking in the direction of the ice, with complicated eyes flashing in his eyes. Seriously, Yue Feng Feng wanted to chase Yue Wuya together with Han Bing, but he held back. After all, time was running out, so he should lead everyone to the Valley of the Wicked as soon as possible, so that he could not delay for a moment.

Otherwise, if Yang Jian catches up, all previous efforts will be in vain.

And Yue Wuya has Han Bing to take care of, so it should be fine, after all, these two children have grown up.

“Yue Feng!”

But at this moment, he heard a loud shout in the air behind him.

hiss!

Yue Feng looked back subconsciously, and suddenly his heart was shocked, and he took a breath of cold air.

Seeing that Yang Jian was wearing a golden armor, holding a three-pointed two-edged sword, his body was filled with a terrifying aura, and he was coming quickly. In the air behind him, there are nearly 10,000 Tianyu Riders riding big birds.

In the mountains and forests below, hundreds of thousands of Northern Ying troops followed closely behind.

Nima.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng’s heart was instantly suspended, and he was shocked and angry.

This Yang Jian came so fast?

In Yue Feng's heart, he thought it was impossible for Yang Jian to react so quickly. After all, his plan to move the tiger away from the mountain was executed perfectly.

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know it yet, but Zhang Jiao was scheming and quickly guessed his plan.

What?

Seeing Yang Jian, Ren Yingying and the masters of various sects were also shocked and nervous.

It's bad. Before reaching the Valley of the Wicked, Yang Jian led the army to catch up. Could it be that tonight's escape plan will fail in the end?

"Yue Feng!"

At this time, Yang Jian looked at Yue Feng closely, his eyes flashing with a cold light: "You are not small, you dare to break into me to rescue the prisoners, I tell you, all of you, all of you escape. No!"

After saying that, Yang Jian turned his eyes, looked at the figures of Han Bing and Yue Wuya in the woods not far away, and waved his hands decisively: "Take those two dolls, it doesn't matter if you live or die!" The

last four words fell. At that time, Yang Jian's eyes were extremely blood red, and he was burning with anger.

Although it was night, Yang Jian's strength was strong and he could see at a glance that the two people running in the woods not far away were Yue Wuya and Han Bing. They have betrayed themselves, how can they not be popular?

"Yes, Your Majesty!" Nearly 10,000 Tianyu Riders responded one after another, then rode the big bird and quickly chased after the two of them.

Chapter 2240 Broken

!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was so anxious that he wanted to rise into the air to help the two Han Bings. You must know that Tian Yuqi is the elite of the Beiying army, and Han Bing and Yue Wuya are just two children. How could they be? opponent?

However, the two of Han Bing were too far away from Yue Feng, and it was too late for rescue at this time.

Swish!

At this moment, Yang Jian's eyes were like electricity, and he locked on Yue Feng tightly, and his cold voice spread throughout the forest: "I have always admired you as a talent, and I have always been merciful to you before, but you kid, again and again. The third is against me, today this mountain forest is where your bones are buried, and you fugitives, don't even think of leaving alive!"

Om!

The voice fell, Yang Jian slowly raised the three-pointed two-edged sword, and a powerful breath swept out. In an instant, over the entire mountain forest, the wind and clouds were surging, as if the end was coming!

At this time, Yang Jian was really angry!

When Zhenjun Erlang was angry, the world changed color!

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, whether it is the Beiying army below, or the masters of various sects, they all feel depressed and panic in their hearts, and they don't dare to show the atmosphere!

Gudong!

Feeling Yang Jian's endless killing intent, Yue Feng secretly swallowed his saliva, sweating all over his body.

Nima, I completely angered Yang Jian today, I'm afraid it's going to be a big trouble.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng tried his best to calm himself, and shouted at Yang Jian, "Yang Jian, do you only bully the less with more? If you have the ability, let our people meet, and let's fight with real swords and guns!"

Yes, Yue Feng knew that Yang Jian was arrogant and arrogant, so he deliberately provoked him like this to delay time.

"Go to hell!"

However, at this time, Yang Jian was so angry that he was too lazy to talk nonsense with Yue Feng. After a roar, he held the three-pointed two-edged sword tightly and flew up!

hum!

At this moment, Yang Jian's internal force exploded, and the sky was about to shatter!

"Batian Slash!" In the

next second, a cold voice came from Yang Jian's mouth, and then he suddenly raised his hand, a terrifying force erupted from the three-pointed two-edged sword, forming a terrifying shadow of the blade, which suddenly banged. Xiang Yuefeng!

This sword shadow, more than 100 meters long, was formed entirely by Yang Jian's fighting spirit!

The moment the knife shadow appeared, the temperature of the entire forest suddenly dropped by more than ten degrees! Everyone felt a chill that went deep into their bones.

The masters of various sects couldn't help but sweat for Yue Feng! !

Especially Ren Yingying, her delicate body trembled, and she couldn't help exclaiming: "Yue Feng, be careful…"

The Beiying army was extremely excited, as if they had seen the scene of Yue Feng's tragic death.

"Your Majesty is mighty!" " Haha

, Your Majesty performed a stunt, this Yue Feng is dead!"

"That is, if you dare to oppose Your Majesty, this is the end!"

In Beiying Imperial City, Yang Jian used this stunt to injure Zhu Bajie, causing Zhu Bajie to flee.

Even Zhu Bajie couldn't stop it, let alone Yue Feng.

Seeing Yang Jian directly use his ultimate move, Yue Feng was also shocked, he quickly raised his hand in front of him and deployed a protective film!

hum!

At the same time, Yue Feng took out the Linglong Pagoda and released the many strong men You Yan and Yuan Tiangang inside.

"Quick, block him!" Yue Feng howled loudly at the moment when the strong men of Youyan burst out of the air.

Bang bang bang…

At this moment, when I heard Yue Feng's words, the strong people in Youyan mobilized their internal strength and met the huge knife shadow, and they heard a series of earth-shattering vibrations, and the power of the knife shadow was offset. Not a lot.

"Boom!…"

However, the Yuwei of the huge sword shadow still slashed fiercely on the protective film. I heard a roar, and the protective film suddenly shattered!

puff!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2241-2250

Chapter 2241

Yue Feng spit out a mouthful of blood, and his body flew far away. In the end, it smashed a few big trees before sliding down.

Nima!

Yue Feng wiped the blood from the corner of his mouth, stood up, and looked at Yang Jian closely, incomparably horrified.

Is this the strength of Jiro Zhenjun? so horrible!

However, under the horror, Yue Feng also secretly breathed a sigh of relief, because the Youyan people were already in mid-air and successfully entangled Yang Jian.

“Get away from me! All to die… Die!”

Yang Jian was almost insane, standing on the back of the roaring dog, like a god coming into the world, three-pointed and two-edged swords in his hand, bursts of shock, and You Yan The crowd fought.

At this time, Yang Jian’s eyes were extremely blood red, and he burst out with the strongest blow. Not only did he not kill Yue Feng, but he was also entangled by the strong man in Linglong Tower, and he was almost unforgivable.

“The whole army obeys orders!”

After two rounds of fierce battle, Yang Jian could not break through the encirclement of Youyan’s crowd. He was completely anxious, and roared at the army below: “Kill all Yue Feng and these people for me. Don’t stay…”

“Kill!”

Hearing the order, the hundreds of thousands of Northern Ying army burst out with thunderous howls and swarmed.

“Ah…”

Although the masters of various sects have just regained their internal strength, they were a little tired from escaping from the camp and running all the way. At this time, facing the charge of the Beiying army, they are all in a hurry, and in the blink of an eye, there are many People fell in a pool of blood.

Swish!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng clenched his fists and jumped up in anger!

Yue Feng saw that it was still a few miles away from the Valley of the Evil.

“You want to kill us, come on!” A cold voice came from Yue Feng’s mouth, and in the next instant, Yue Feng raised his hands suddenly! I saw nine long dragons in mid-air, surrounding Yue Feng!

“Kowloon ascends to the sky!”

Yue Feng almost roared out, pointing at the Beiying army!

Yes, at this time, Yue Feng’s anger was completely aroused. Since he couldn’t escape, he could only fight to the death.

“Roar!”

A loud dragon roar came, and nine golden dragons swept down! Go straight to the ground!

“Ah…”

In an instant, under the rampage of nine golden dragons, nearly a thousand Beiying soldiers screamed and fell into a pool of blood!

At this moment, the rest of the Northern Ying army was trembling and shocked!

This Yue Feng has not yet reached the Tribulation Realm, yet his strength is so terrifying? !

Ren Yingying and the masters of various sects were extremely excited.

“Yue Feng.” At this moment, only a cold voice was heard, coming from the sky not far away. Exquisite face, full of exhaustion, at the same time reveals a deep cold, it is Gonggong.

Just now, Gonggong pursued Qiongqi all the way, and finally saw that the person on Qiongqi’s back turned out to be a soldier guarding the cell. At that time, Gonggong immediately realized that he had been deceived and almost exploded with anger.

After that, Gonggong didn’t have time to think about it, and immediately returned to the original road. He learned that Yang Jian led the army and was chasing Yue Feng, so he rushed over quickly.

“Yue Feng, how dare you lie to me?” Gong Gong asked with cold eyes, word by word.

Lie to you?

Yue Feng smiled coldly, met Gonggong’s gaze with a fearless face, and mocked: “Gonggong, you and I are already hostile, the so-called soldiers never tire of deceit, isn’t it normal for me to lie to you?”

“Okay!”

Hearing this Then, Gonggong’s beautiful face was full of anger, and his body was trembling with anger: “Very good, I won’t call you Gonggong if I don’t cut you into tens of thousands of pieces today.

” The prestige has been famous for thousands of years, but now it has been played by Yue Feng, how can Gonggong not be angry?

More importantly, Gonggong was entrusted with an important task by Yang Jian, and he was going to persuade Yue Feng to surrender, but it ended up in a mess.

hum!

The voice fell, Gonggong’s face was frosty, his jade hand raised, and a palm hit Yue Feng.

Chapter 2242

Call!

Feeling the powerful breath of Gonggong’s outbreak, Yue Feng smiled without panic: “The person who can kill me has not yet been born, Gonggong, I think you should calm down, haha…” The

voice fell, Yue Feng He summoned Fang Tianhua Ji, attacked and fought fiercely with Gonggong in mid-air.

Bang bang bang…

The breath of the two people broke out, causing a dark cloud to roll, and the sky was dark.

call!

Seeing this scene, Ren Yingying below was very excited and shouted: “Everyone, we have no way out. If we fight with them, there may be a chance of life.” The

voice fell, and the surrounding masters of various sects were instantly inspired to fight. Come out, it's like being beaten with blood!

"Yes, let's fight!"

"Kill!"

A howl came out, and the masters of various sects rushed towards the Beiying army.

Although the number is compared with the Northern Ying army, the tens of thousands of people from various sects are insignificant. But they all looked resolute, completely putting life and death aside!

However, there are also many people who are timid.

"How do you fight this? It's a total death sentence." Tang Qingyun trembled, looking at the tragic battle in front of him, his face turned pale, and there was absolutely no calmness from the master of a sect.

The next second, Tang Qingyun waved his hand and greeted the disciples of Tangjiabao: "Quick, everyone hurry up." When the voice fell, Tang Qingyun took the first step and rushed towards the nearby woods.

The Tangjiabao disciples followed closely without hesitation.

call!

Seeing this situation, the beggar gang and many small sects did not hesitate to greet their disciples and fled.

Like Tang Qingyun, these sects also felt that fighting with the Beiying army in this situation would be a complete death sentence. At this time, they only wanted to escape from here and save their lives first. At this time, these people have forgotten, before. Yue Feng took so many risks to save them.

In the blink of an eye, after many sects fled, the number of people on Yue Feng's side was less than 20,000. In the face of hundreds of thousands of Beiying troops, the situation became even more severe.

"You…"

Seeing this scene, Ren Yingying trembled and stomped her feet in anger. She wanted to chase Tang Qingyun and the others back, but surrounded by Beiying soldiers, it was too late.

Nima!

Seeing that some sects of Tangjiabao and the Beggar Gang fled without a fight, Yue Feng was also very frightened and his heart trembled.

If I had known that Tang Qingyun was so greedy for life and fear of death, he should have been removed before.

At this time, Yue Feng wanted to rush down and intercept the escaped sects, but he was entangled by Gonggong and had no chance at all.

Bang!

Just when Yue Feng was distracted, Gonggong found an opportunity and slapped him in the heart.

puff!

This palm contains more than eight levels of skill in total, and as soon as Yue Feng groaned, a mouthful of blood spurted out, and the whole person was shocked and flew out, flying more than 100 meters before landing heavily on the ground.

“Leader!”

Seeing this scene, the masters of various sects who were fighting fiercely around, roared in unison, and their eyes were instantly blood red!

Ha ha…

In mid-air, Yang Jian, who was fighting fiercely with Youyan and the others, saw this situation, he couldn’t help laughing up to the sky, and praised Gonggong: “Good fight, Gonggong, if you kill Yue Feng today, I can’t help it. I will forgive you for your mistakes, and you will be rewarded!”

“Thank you, Your Majesty!” Gong Gong was overjoyed and hurriedly responded, and then, his figure flashed and quickly came towards Yue Feng.

“Yue Feng!” Gonggong locked on Yue Feng tightly, his eyes filled with endless coldness: “You hit me in the palm of the hand, you can’t break out of the encirclement, you die.” The

voice fell, Gonggong’s internal strength exploded, and a moment The palm is called towards Yue Feng.

Chapter 2243

Gonggong’s speed is very fast, and it is in front of him in the blink of an eye. Yue Feng has just been slapped, and he has no time to dodge.

Bang!

The two palms touched, and Yue Feng groaned, his body was shaken back several tens of meters, a deep ditch was drawn out on the ground, and blood was spit out with a wow, finally unable to hold on, fell to the ground all of a sudden!

To be honest, Yue Feng has pure Yang internal strength. If he goes all out, he can fight Gonggong. However, he was slapped just now because he was distracted. .

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, a heart-piercing voice came with a crying voice. Not far away, Ren Yingying’s delicate body was trembling, and tears were falling!

Ren Yingying’s deep love for Yue Feng, seeing that he was seriously injured at this time, only felt that his heart would be broken.

“Yue Feng, hold on, I’ll help you…” Xiao Yuruo’s tears were like broken pearls, and they couldn’t stop at all.

However, there were too many Beiying soldiers around, almost rushing up one after another, and Ren Yingying couldn’t rush past at all.

Yue Feng’s face was pale, and at this moment he fell to the ground, unable to hear Ren Yingying’s words at all. He only felt the weakness that he couldn’t tell, and the palm of Gonggong just now was too cruel!

“Yue Feng!”

Gonggong showed a smile and said coldly: “I believed you so much before, but you lied to me. How good are you saying that you surrendered? You have to make it happen now.”

Feeling the killing intent of Gonggong , Yue Feng chuckled lightly: “Gonggong, you have lived for so long, but you still do not understand two words, that is loyalty and righteousness. I, Yue Feng, have been bright and upright all my life, and I will never surrender to anyone, even if I die here today, I will I did my best to die without regrets!”

Some words, word by word, eloquent.

“It’s a good one to die without regrets!”

Gonggong sneered and mocked: “You are still on Huangquan Road, talk to your comrades.” As he

spoke, Gonggong approached step by step.

Seeing Gonggong getting closer and closer, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, a smile appeared on the corner of his mouth, and he was completely desperate.

If it is normal, Yue Feng is not afraid of Gonggong at all, but now, the strong people in Linglong Pagoda are all dealing with Yang Jian, Ren Yingying and the masters of various sects are blocked by the Beiying army, and they can't rush forward. No one could come to help.

This time, he is sure to die.

Roar!

At this critical moment, I heard a thunderous roar from the sky, and then, a huge figure suddenly landed, blocking Yue Feng's face.

It is Qiongqi.

Under the command of Yue Feng, Qiong Qi attracted thousands of Beiying soldiers to circle in the deep mountains. Just now, he sensed that Yue Feng was in danger, and without hesitation, he came to support him immediately.

call!

Seeing Qiongqi, a smile appeared on Yue Feng's face.

This poor Qi is loyal to the Lord, and he has not raised it in vain.

Dengdengdeng…Qianqi

suddenly appeared, under the vibration of the powerful divine beast, Gonggong's delicate body trembled, and he took a dozen steps back.

Finally, after standing up, Gong Gong's eyebrows knitted together, and he locked on Qiong Qi at once: "It's you again, the protector, right? I'll kill you together later."

When he said this, Gonggong couldn't express his anger. It was this poor guy who attracted his attention at the time and gave Yue Feng a chance to save all the prisoners.

Roar!

Qiongqi is quite spiritual, and understands Gonggong's words. He immediately opens his mouth and roars in response.

"Be careful…"

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help but said softly at Qiongqi: "This woman is very strong, don't touch her head-on, hold her back, and let me have time to recover my inner strength! "

Although Qiongqi arrived in time, Yue Feng did not relax in the slightest, but was a little worried. After all, although Qiongqi was strong, it faced the Water God Gonggong.

In Yue Feng's heart, although Qiongqi is a mythical beast, he is no different from his family, so he naturally doesn't want to see anything happen to him.

Chapter 2244

"Fengzi, here we come!"

Just when Yue Feng was secretly worried, suddenly, a loud shout came from the direction of the Valley of the Wicked!

Looking from a distance, I can see the hundreds of thousands of Xi Cang army, as well as the people of the Ouyang family, coming in a mighty way! The leading ones were Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng, Jiang Shan and others.

When Yue Feng rescued the masters of various sects from the camp, Wen Chou Chou and everyone also deployed their defenses in the Valley of the Wicked. Just now, when they heard the fierce battle here, the killing sound shook the sky, Wen Chou Chou and Jiang Shan didn't think much about it. , bring someone to support immediately.

"Brother Wen, Great Sage, Aunt Jiang…"

Seeing Wen Chou Chou and Jiang Shan rushing in with the army, Yue Feng's nose was sore, and he almost cried.

"Fengzi…"

In a twinkling of an eye, he came to the front, seeing the appearance of Yue Feng, Sun Dasheng, Wen Chouchou, and Jiang Shan were all shocked and extremely angry.

I saw that Yue Feng's face was extremely pale at this time, his clothes were stained red with blood, and the masters of various sects around were also dead and wounded!

Seeing this scene, Sun Dasheng's eyes instantly turned red!

"Injuring my brother, I will let you all pay for your life! Kill me! Kill me!" Sun Dasheng almost roared out, waving the giant axe frantically, and directly rushed into the army of Beiying!

“Everyone obeys the orders, protect my homeland, protect my compatriots, and kill me!” Wen Chou Chou clenched his fists tightly. Seeing his brother being chopped up like this, he lost the calmness he had before, instead, he was full of suffocation!

“Kill!” The

voice fell, Huaguo Mountain, Changsheng Palace, Tianmen, and hundreds of thousands of Xicang army, like a tide, poured into the enemy formation, all of them were red-eyed!

What?

Seeing this scene, Yang Jian, who was still fighting fiercely with You Yanzhong’s master, frowned and stared at Yue Feng, his face extremely ugly.

How did the Xi Cang army and the Ouyang family support so quickly?

Could it be that this kid secretly transferred the main force to this valley? If this is the case, this Yue Feng is too cunning.

At the same time, Gong Gong also trembled, looking at the Wen Chou Chou crowd and the Xi Cang army who rushed up, indescribably shocked.

Isn’t this…

the main force of the Earth Circle Continent near Ouyang’s mansion? How can you be in this wilderness? And the support is so fast?

Gonggong at this time, and Yang Jian didn’t know yet, Yue Feng had already moved the army to the Valley of the Evil. At this time, the Ouyang family was already empty.

Whoa!

Seeing the rescue, the masters of various sects, who were already somewhat desperate, instantly boosted their morale and fought hard to kill the enemy.

On the battlefield, a howl kept ringing!

“Ah!”

People kept falling down, and this world was completely dyed red with blood!

…

At this moment, in the forest a few miles away from the Valley of the Wicked. Yue Wuya and Han Bing moved forward quickly.

Behind them, thousands of Tianyu cavalry, riding on a big bird, are chasing after them.

I don't know how long it took to run, Yue Wuya was sweating profusely, and he couldn't hold it anymore, and his face was a little pale.

To be honest, Yue Wuya's strength is not weak. If he had taken Guiyuan Pill in prison before, he would have recovered his strength long ago. However, Yue Wuya was stubborn and refused to accept Yue Feng's favor, so he threw the Guiyuan Pill away. At this time, his internal strength did not recover, and after all the hard work, he couldn't stand it at all.

At this moment, Yue Wuya felt that all his strength was exhausted, he stopped to take a breath, and at the same time, he looked back at the situation behind him!

Nima!

Seeing this, Yue Wuya's expression changed, and he was secretly shocked!

I saw that in the mid-air behind him, the thousands of Tianyu Riders were already less than 100 meters away.

These Tian Yuqi really deserves to be the elite of the Beiying army. He tried his best, but he didn't get rid of them…

"Brother…"

Seeing Yue Wuya stop at this time, Han Bing also slowed down. , couldn't help shouting, and at the same time hurried over, preparing to leave with Yue Wuya.

Whoops!

Chapter 2245

However, at this time, the Tianyu Riders in mid-air landed one after another, surrounding Yue Wuya and Han Bing.

call!

Seeing this scene, Han Bing took a deep breath, her delicate face was very calm, but her heart was a little nervous!

The ice at this time clearly sensed that the aura that erupted from these Heavenly Feather Knights was not particularly powerful, but with so many people gathered together, the aura was still not to be underestimated.

"You two!"

At this moment, the leader of Tianyu Cavalry, Bai Zhan, looked at

Bing Bing, and said lightly: “Don’t run away, you have no way to retreat.” The voice fell, and the surrounding Tianyu Knights also followed suit. shouted.

“Yes, betray Your Majesty, and it’s useless for you to flee to the ends of the earth!”

“For the sake of serving His Majesty, you should be acquainted with each other, and you can capture them !

“

The voices came one after another, and the tone was cold, and no one sympathized with Yue Wuya and Han Bing.

Catch up?

Hearing these words, Yue Wuya chuckled lightly, her eyes extremely cold!

He originally served Yang Jian wholeheartedly, but because his biological father was Yue Feng, Yang Jian had all kinds of suspicions about him, and now, he has sent so many people to arrest him and his sister.

Simply deceiving. Thinking to himself ,

Yue Wuya stood in front of Han Bing, and said coldly, “What are you doing in your daydreams? You want me to be captured? Before I want to tear my face, get out of here.”

Undoubtedly.

To be honest, at this time, Yue Wuya was exhausted and his internal strength had not recovered yet. Provoking Tian Yuqi in front of him was completely courting death, but Yue Wuya had to do it.

As an older brother, you must protect your younger sister at all times.

Huh!

Hearing these words, Bai Zhan and the surrounding Tianyu Knights were extremely angry.

Mad, this kid is in a desperate situation, yet he dares to speak madly?

“Take it!” The cold words came out of Bai Zhan’s mouth.

Whoops!

In an instant, the surrounding Heavenly Feather Knights did not hesitate, howling one after another, coming straight towards Yue Wuya.

“Want to catch me, come…” Yue Wuya howled with a fearless face, holding the Overlord’s Hammer tightly, like an angry lion, rushing towards the crowd.

The internal strength has not recovered, Yue Wuya can’t stimulate the power of the Overlord Hammer at all, but as an ordinary weapon, there is no problem.

During the fierce battle, Yue Wuya did not forget to shout to Han Bing: “Bing’er, hurry up, my brother is blocking them.”

When he said this, Yue Wuya’s tone was firm, but looking at Han Bing’s eyes, it was revealing A bit of regret and ashamed, all blame himself for being too stubborn and out of Yue Feng’s brigade, otherwise, he and his sister would not be pursued by Tian Yuqi.

“I’m not going!”

Han Bing bit her lip tightly, shook her head, and said very firmly: “I want to be with my brother.” The

voice fell, Han Bing flew up, holding a long sword, and rushed into the enemy group.

“Ah…” The

brothers and sisters worked together, only to hear a scream, and in the blink of an eye, many Tianyu Knights fell in a pool of blood.

However, Yue Wuya’s internal strength has not completely recovered, and at the same time, there are too many enemy troops, and it is impossible to kill them!

Under the fierce battle, Yue Wuya gradually became powerless.

Finally, a Beiying soldier saw the opportunity and stabbed Yue Wuya in the chest!

“Puchi!”

In an instant, blood spurted out!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2246-2250

Chapter 2246

“Kill!” When the

severe pain came, Yue Wuya's blood was aroused, his eyes were blood red, and he roared like crazy, regardless of his injury, he swung the overlord hammer fiercely, smashing several soldiers in front of him. !

But at this moment, several soldiers attacked from behind, raised their spears, and stabbed Yue Wuya in the back!

"Puchi! Puchi!"

Yue Wuya couldn't dodge in time, his whole body was almost pierced, his body trembled, blood spurted out with a wow, and he fell to the ground at once!

"Brother!"

Seeing this scene, Han Bing's tender body trembled, and she cried out all of a sudden, tears streaming down her cheeks. The so-called brother and sister are connected to each other. Seeing that brother was injured so badly, Han Bing only felt that one of his own hearts had to be broken. Broken.

"The sword turns the world." In the

next second, Han Bing's pretty face was frosty, her red lips were slightly open, and the cold words slowly came out of her mouth. At the same time, the figure flew into the air, the jade hand reversed, and the internal force exploded.

hum!

In a short blink of an eye, thousands of air currents oscillated in the air, and then formed a series of dazzling sword shadows. These sword shadows were all illusions of internal force, but they were extremely sharp, as if the air was torn apart, and they flew instantly. Ride to the surrounding Tianyu.

That's right, what broke out in the ice was a stunt in the inextinguishable scriptures, the sword turned the world!

Originally, Han Bing didn't use it easily, because it consumed too much internal energy, but seeing that his brother was at stake, Han Bing couldn't take care of it so much.

Whoosh whoosh!

Thousands of sword shadows cut through the air. The speed was really too fast. In the blink of an eye, they arrived in front of those Tianyu cavalry, only to hear a scream. Many Tianyu cavalry soldiers screamed and fell in a pool of blood. among.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Dengdengdeng…

Baizhan is the commander of the Heavenly Feather Cavalry, with the strength of the second rank of Martial Emperor, but facing the stunt of Frost's Sword Turning Heaven and Earth, his blood surged, and he was shocked back dozens of steps in a row.

This…

After stabilizing his figure, Bai Zhan looked at Han Bing closely, shock flashed in his eyes, and he was also annoyed.

As expected of the apprentice of the military teacher, I thought that this girl was not very powerful, but I didn't expect it to explode with such powerful power.

Although Han Bing has always followed the Northern Ying army, he has never shown his strength.

Huh…

The surrounding Tianyu knights also looked at the ice closely, their eyes filled with fear and fear.

"Brother…"

At this moment, taking advantage of Bai Zhan's failure to respond, Han Bing quickly came over, grabbed Yue Wuya, flew into the distance, and disappeared from everyone's sight in the blink of an eye.

"Bang!"

Bai Zhan was anxious and angry, he slapped the tree next to him with a palm, and watched Han Bing lead Yue Wuya to escape, his face was extremely ugly.

"Leave some people to treat the wounded, and the rest, continue to chase after me! No matter what, I can't let them run away!" A cold voice came from Bai Zhan's mouth. He clenched his fists tightly, unspeakably annoyed.

Thousands of Tianyu cavalry surrounded them, and finally let them run away! When this news came out, Tian Yuqi's prestige was gone.

More importantly, if you go back empty-handed, you will not be able to communicate with His Majesty, so no matter what, you must catch them.

"Yes!"

In an instant, the surrounding soldiers responded in unison, and then, half of them stayed behind to treat the wounded, and half of them rode on the big bird and chased in the direction where the two of them fled!

the other side.

Han Bing took Yue Wuya and flew forward desperately. She was already very tired, but she didn't dare to stop. Because Han Bing knew that Tian Yu Qi would not stop there, and would definitely chase after him. Once he stopped, he would be intercepted by them again.

Yue Wuya's face was pale, because he lost too much blood and was very weak, but he still tried to keep himself awake and be alert to the direction behind him.

Finally, after flying for four hours, Yue Wuya said softly: "Sister, stop, those Tianyu Qi have been successfully thrown away by us!"

On the way, I did not see Tianyu Qi, it must have been successful Dumped.

Chapter 2247

Hmm!

Han Bing responded, looking at the woods below, the figure slowly descended.

At the moment of landing, Han Bing first helped Yue Wuya to deal with the wound, and then took out the elixir on his body and gave it to Yue Wuya. Since childhood, Han Bing followed her mother through the rivers and lakes, and always carried the elixir with her, but she was chased by Tian Yuqi before, so she had no chance to take it for Yue Wuya.

To tell the truth, after flying all the way, Han Bingxiang was dripping with sweat and exhausted, but he still considered Yue Wuya's safety for the first time.

Soon, after taking the elixir, Yue Wuya's pale face recovered a bit of blood.

call!

Seeing that Yue Wuya was all right, Han Bing let out a long sigh of relief, and the big stone hanging in his heart finally fell to the ground.

Um?

However, at this moment, when Han Bing saw the seaside city not far away, his body trembled!

Not far away, there is a prosperous seaside city. On the hillside of the city by the sea, stands an antique attic.

It is the star building in Donghai City.

That's right, Hanbing took Yue Wuya and fled in a panic and came to Donghai City.

The next second, Han Bing calmed down and said to Yue Wuya, "Brother, what should we do next?"

When he said this, Han Bing was very anxious.

To be honest, Han Bing really wanted to take Yue Wuya back to the Valley of the Wicked to join Yue Feng, but it was too far away from the Valley of the Wicked, and Yue Wuya's injuries were still unhealed. If halfway through the road, if he encountered Tianyu Qi again, it would be troublesome. .

Yue Wuya did not respond immediately, but his eyes flickered, looking at Donghai City not far away in a trance!

"Sister!"

Finally, Yue Wuya reacted and said slowly: "Our current situation is definitely impossible to go back to, why don't we take a boat and return to the Tianqi Continent, and wait for me to report the situation here to the royal father. After that, let's make plans."

Although King Guangping no longer called himself emperor after he surrendered to Yang Jian, in Yue Wuya's heart, he still called his father emperor.

Yue Wuya has thought about it, since Yang Jian no longer trusts him, there is no need to surrender himself and Tianqi Continent.

This…

Hearing this, Han Bing hesitated for a while, then nodded and said, "Okay!"

Then Han Bing thought of something, and asked Yue Wuya enthusiastically: "Brother, you are healed, will you? Will you lead the Apocalypse army to help Daddy?"

Bingbing Bingxue is smart, although Yue Wuya didn't say it, he can guess that after returning to the Apocalypse Continent, Yue Wuya will definitely beg King Guangping to rebel against Yang Jian.

If this is the case, Han Bing naturally hopes that Yue Wuya can lead the army and come to the Earth Circle to help Yue Feng.

call!

Yue Wuya took a deep breath, with a complicated expression, and said slowly, “It depends on the situation.”

When he said this, Yue Wuya’s expression was indifferent, without the slightest fluctuation, but his heart was full of mixed feelings.

Having been led all the way to escape by Han Bing before, Yue Wuya thought about it a lot, and suddenly understood a lot. He realized that he was really too extreme towards Yue Feng before, and he felt a little regretful. At the same time, he thought about how to help Yue Feng, his biological father.

It’s just that Yue Wuya is just at the age of vigor and vitality, and he values face very much. How can he say these things on his mind?

“Okay!” Han Bing nodded with a smile.

She was icy and smart, and she quickly guessed Yue Wuya’s thoughts, knowing that her brother was willing to help her father, but she refused to say it out of face.

Afterwards, the brother and sister took a short rest and walked towards Donghai City.

The Apocalypse Continent and the Earth Circle Continent are separated by the sea. From the port of Donghai City, it is very convenient to go back by boat.

Half an hour later, the siblings arrived at the seaside port.

Um?

However, seeing the scene in front of them, Yue Wuya and Han Bing looked at each other and were both shocked and angry.

Chapter 2248

saw that on the seaside of the port, nearly 10,000 people from Jianghu sects gathered, robbing the fishing boats of the people, and the scene was chaotic.

These sects include Tangjiabao, Beggar Gang, and Hollow School, etc.

Yes, it was those sects who fled without a fight before. They fled all the way to Donghai City, and decided to rob the people’s fishing boats and go overseas to avoid war.

Because in the hearts of people like Tang Qingyun, the Earth Circle Continent will definitely not be able to keep it, it is better to save one’s life and preserve its strength.

These fishing boats on the coast were all used by nearby fishermen to support their families, but at this time they were brutally snatched away by the Tangjiabao sects.

Yue Wuya and Han Bing saw that many people were crying and grabbing the ground, trying to snatch the fishing boat back, but are they the opponents of these arena experts? One by one, they were beaten on the beach, unable to fight back.

And those sect masters, who robbed the boat, still plausible and arrogant.

“Made, hurry up and get out…”

“I have worked hard to protect you for so long, and I want your boat to be deserved, don’t know how to praise…”

“No more nonsense, kill you all…”

Under the intimidation of these sect masters, those people dared not speak out, and could only leave in despair.

Swish!

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya’s face was ashen and angry.

Although Yue Wuya has never admitted that he is a person from the Earth Round Continent, he has inherited Yue Feng’s temperament in his bones, and hates evil like hatred.

The ice beside him was also trembling with anger.

Then, the siblings walked over quickly.

“You guys!”

When he arrived, Yue Wuya looked around and said coldly: “Give me the boat back! You are still claiming to be decent and snatch the people’s things, don’t you feel ashamed?

” Ling Ran made a loud noise.

Swish!

In an instant, the masters of several sects all focused on Yue Wuya, and they were all shocked and angry.

is this kid?

Although the Northern Ying army invaded the Diyuan Continent, Yue Wuya never participated in the war, but as the prince of Apocalypse Continent, he had cooperated with Zhou Qin before, and everyone knew Tang Qingyun naturally.

“Boy!”

Finally, everyone reacted, and someone shouted, “Whether we rob the people or not, what’s your business?” The

voice fell, and many people nodded in agreement.

Yue Wuya’s face flushed, and he was speechless with anger.

“How reasonable is it to bully the weak with a gun? I’m really ashamed of you!”

At this moment, Han Bing couldn’t bear it anymore, and shouted tenderly, “Now when the Earth Circle Continent is in danger, you are not going to resist the Northern Ying army, but you are here. If you harm the common people, you will lose all the faces of the people in the world. If you still have any conscience, return these boats to the common people.”

Shua!

Hearing this, Tang Qingyun and many people around were speechless, and at the same time, there was a bit of shame on their faces.

“Ha ha…”

Soon, Tang Qingyun reacted, sneered, and mocked at the ice: “The Northern Ying army is powerful, and the Earth Circle Continent can’t be resisted at all. It is wise for us to retreat. Even if we are afraid of death, what do you two have? Qualified to make irresponsible remarks? Your father, Yue Feng, was fighting to the death with the enemy in the Valley of the Wicked, but you all came here and pointed fingers at us, hehe…”

After the last sentence, Tang Qingyun’s face was full of disdain.

The voice fell, and many people followed suit.

“Looking at their appearance, they also fled here…”

“That is, as a child, you don’t even care about your own father, and you still have the face to talk about us?”

“They are all deserters, and they pretend to be righteous, what are they pretending to be? ?”

Chapter 2249

The ridicule of everyone, you and I came, Han Bing clenched his pink fist tightly, stomping his feet angrily, but was speechless to refute.

Because everyone was right, the two brothers and sisters had indeed escaped here.

“Stop talking nonsense!”

At this moment, Yue Wuya couldn’t bear it anymore, his inner anger was rising, and he shouted angrily: “I’ll say it one more time, hurry up and return the boat to the people, or don’t blame me for being rude.

” Falling down, Yue Wuya summoned the Overlord Hammer and held it tightly.

“Stinky boy!”

Tang Qingyun was also completely angry, and responded coldly: “It’s your face, we just don’t pay it back, what can you do?”

Seriously, if it was before, Tang Qingyun would never dare to talk to Yue Wu like this. When Ya speaks, you must know that Yue Wuya is the prince of Tianqi Continent. Even if Tianqi Continent falls and becomes Yang Jian’s territory, the identity of this kid in front of him cannot be underestimated.

But now, I and a few sects urgently need to flee overseas, where can I take care of so much?

More importantly, Yang Qingyun noticed that there were only two people in Yue Wuya and Han Bing, and Yue Wuya’s face was weak, obviously injured and not afraid at all.

“A bunch of scum!”

Yue Wuya was too lazy to talk nonsense, he shouted angrily, clenched the Overlord’s Hammer tightly, and came directly to Tang Qingyun.

Speaking of which, Yue Wuya is not such a reckless person, and since his injuries have not yet healed, he will not make such an irrational shot, but these people are really hateful, they have done bad things, and they seem to take it for granted and do not teach them a lesson. They are hard to be outraged.

“Brother, be careful!”

Seeing this scene, Han Bing was very anxious, shouted, and drew his long sword, followed by him.

“I don’t know whether to live or die!”

Seeing the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters rushing towards him, Tang Qingyun’s eyes flashed gloomy and cold, and he shouted: “Everyone get on, kill them quickly, and then go to sea by boat.” The

voice fell, Tang Qingyun’s inner strength exploded, Directly to meet Yue Wuya.

Whoa!

At the same time, the surrounding Tangjiabao disciples, as well as the beggar gang and the Kongtong faction, also erupted.

In the blink of an eye, the two brothers and sisters were surrounded, and the two sides fought fiercely.

Due to the fact that Yue Wuya’s internal strength has not fully recovered, facing the siege of Tang Qingyun and others, the situation is very thrilling, almost dangerous, but with the protection of ice around him, he can always turn danger into danger.

hateful!

Tang Qingyun became more and more frightened as he fought, and his face was extremely ugly. He thought that if so many people besieged the two brothers and sisters, the battle would soon be over. After all, Yue Wuya was injured.

But I never thought that Han Bing’s strength was beyond everyone’s imagination, not only successfully protecting Yue Wuya, but also suppressing everyone without the ability to fight back.

At this time, Tang Qingyun seemed to have forgotten that at the beginning of Mount Emei, when Han Bing displayed the true immortal scriptures, Zhou Qin was no match, let alone them.

“Quick!”

After a few minutes, Tang Qingyun stopped fighting and shouted at the people on the boat: “Start the fishing boat, everyone hurry up, don’t get entangled with these brothers and sisters .

“

At this point, many people returned to the boat, and suddenly, nearly a hundred fishing boats made a roar of engines.

At this moment, Tang Qingyun also turned around and ran.

Whoosh!

Yue Wuya's internal strength was seriously exhausted, and he could not catch up. He raised his hand and waved, and the Overlord Hammer roared out, like a shooting star, hitting Tang Qingyun's back, he heard Tang Qingyun groan, a mouthful of blood spurted out, and the figure quickly landed. , but a few Tangjiabao disciples, with sharp eyes and quick hands, flew up together and caught Tang Qingyun.

pat!

However, a kraft paper package fell out of Tang Qingyun and landed on the beach.

Swish!

Tang Qingyun's face changed, and he wanted to rush over and pick up the package, but he was afraid of Yue Wuya and his sisters, so he could only resist the impulse.

Chapter 2250

"Want to run?"

Yue Wuya retrieved the Overlord's Hammer and wanted to continue the pursuit. Suddenly, his body trembled and he spat out a mouthful of blood. He was also half-kneeling on the beach. After another fierce battle, Yue Wuya was almost exhausted, and his strength was completely drained.

"Brother!"

Seeing this scene, Han Bing walked over quickly, supported Yue Wuya, and asked worriedly, "Are you alright? How is it?"

Yue Wuya didn't speak, and shook his head to indicate that he was alright.

At this time, Yue Wuya only felt exhausted and lost the strength to speak.

Tutu …

Taking this opportunity, Tang Qingyun and the people from all sects quickly drove the fishing boat towards the sea in the distance.

"Yue Wuya!"

At this moment, Tang Qingyun stood on the deck, staring fiercely at Yue Wuya, with unspeakable resentment: "I remember you! I will definitely ask you to settle today's account. ."

When saying this, Tang Qingyun glanced at the package that fell on the beach, very unwilling and annoyed. In that package, the treasure that he had hidden for many years was just dropped and he couldn't get it back, which was really annoying.

call!

Hearing Tang Qingyun's words, Yue Wuya's face was cold, without the slightest fluctuation.

Han Bing quietly stood beside him, not leaving for a moment.

To be honest, Han Bing really wanted to catch up and subdue Tang Qingyun, but his brother's condition was so bad that he had to be by his side at all times.

Soon, Tang Qingyun and everyone gradually disappeared into the vast sea.

call!

After more than ten seconds, Yue Wuya felt better, stood up, picked up the kraft paper package, and opened it.

At this time, Yue Wuya was very curious about what was inside that could make Tang Qingyun so anxious.

Han Bing couldn't help it, and came over to watch.

hiss.

At this moment, when they saw the contents of the kraft paper, both Yue Wuya and Han Bing trembled and were stunned!

Inside the kraft paper is an old sea chart.

Various sea areas, as well as large and small islands are carefully drawn on it…

It is just used to mark these sea areas and islands. It is an ancient script, which is obscure and difficult to understand. Yue Wuya and Han Bing do not know each other. ignorant.

"Brother!"

After a few seconds, Han Bing reacted and pointed to a sea area on the map: "This place is marked with a red line. It is so special. Will there be treasures hidden?"

Following the direction of Bing Bing's fingers, As you can see in this chart, there is a sea area, which is specially marked with a red line, which is very special.

call!

Yue Wuya took a deep breath and shook his head.

After careful observation for a while, I couldn't understand the ancient characters above, and I didn't understand what it meant at all.

At this time, the brothers and sisters did not know that this was a "Returning to the Ruins Surveying Sea Map", which has a history of more than 3,000 years. It marked the differences of all sea areas and islands in detail, and also contained many secrets of the sea. .

"Sister!"

After watching for a while, but unable to see the famous hall, Yue Wuya took a deep breath and said to Han Bing: "Let's go back to the Apocalypse Continent first, and then we have time to study this chart carefully." Put the charts away.

In Yue Wuya's heart, the most important thing at this time is to return to Tianqi Continent, persuade King Guangping, and then come to support Diyuan Continent. As for this chart, what it does is not important at all.

Um!

Han Bing nodded, and then the two got on a boat. Before Tang Qingyun, everyone fled in a hurry, and there were several boats left by the sea.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2251-2260

Chapter 2251

However, the brothers and sisters are very principled, and even though the people have all run away, they still leave some money on the beach as compensation for these fishing boats.

Soon, Yue Wuya and Bing, driving the fishing boat, headed towards the Apocalypse Continent.

Han Bing was mainly responsible for sailing, and Yue Wuya meditated in the cabin because he was too weak.

In the blink of an eye, more than two hours passed, Yue Wuya recovered some internal strength, and the situation improved a little, so he walked out of the cabin, prepared to replace the ice, and drove the fishing boat.

Whoa!

At this time, in the sea not far away, there was a sound of water.

The sound of the sea was very strange, Yue Wuya subconsciously looked towards the sea.

As a result, Yue Wuya was shocked, he couldn't help taking a breath, and the whole person was stunned for a moment!

This… this…

At this moment, Yue Wuya's mouth opened wide, thinking that he had read it wrong, and rubbed his eyes with his hands, his face full of shock!

He clearly saw that on the sea not far away, a large sailboat, with a full thousand of them, came mighty!

Yes, thousands of sailboats!

On these sailboats, flying a black flag, embroidered with white sharks, black and white, very eye-catching. Obviously, these are pirates.

Speaking of which, Yue Wuya has experienced a lot since he was a child, and he has a lot of knowledge. He was once the prince of Diyuan Continent, but it was the first time he saw a pirate, and there were so many.

Pirates with thousands of ships, I can't even think about it!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

hiss!

At this moment, Han Bing also saw those pirates, her delicate body trembled, and she couldn't help taking a breath of cold air.

I saw that these sailboats were very big, and on the decks of these ships, there were people standing neatly. Although there was still some distance, Yue Wuya could see that these people were all wearing soft clothes stitched from fish skin. A, holding a long knife, the momentum is amazing!

And the ship at the front has three floors! On the black flag standing on it, more than ten meters high, there were two blood-red characters 'Blood Shark' written on it.

Obviously, the word blood shark is the name of this pirate force.

Blood shark?

This… In this vast sea, when was there such a powerful pirate?

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya was extremely shocked in his heart, and at the same time he couldn't express his surprise. The ice next to him was also stupid, staring at the pirate ships, unable to speak, and at the same time unable to express his doubts.

Yes, since the enchantment of the Kyushu Continent disappeared more than ten years ago, various continents have cooperated with each other, resulting in the disappearance of pirates in the seas. It stands to reason that there can be no such powerful pirates.

However, what the brothers and sisters didn't know was that the vast sea was incomparably vast. In recent years, due to the joint suppression of various continents, the pirates in the sea all fled to the islands in the depths of the sea and hid.

And recently, because Yang Jian led the Northern Ying army to conquer all over the place, the people of the Kyushu mainland were panicked and had no time to take care of the sea. These pirates hiding in the depths of the sea began to be active again.

As for Yue Wuya and Han Bing, the 'blood shark' encountered at this time is the most powerful pirate in the depths of the sea.

"Brother…"

Finally, Han Bing reacted and said softly to Yue Wuya: "What should I do?"

At this time, Han Bing was very anxious. She could see that the pirates on these ships were not strong enough. Weak, basically the realm of Marquis, and even many of them are realm of Martial Saint.

Moreover, with so many pirates together, I am afraid… I am afraid there are nearly 100,000 people, right? ! With so many people, don't say that you are alone, even if your brother's internal strength is completely restored, I am afraid that it is not an opponent.

Feeling the nervousness of the ice, Yue Wuya comforted: "Don't panic, let's take a look at the situation first!"

When he said this, Yue Wuya looked at nearly a thousand pirate ships with an extremely solemn expression.

You and these pirates have no grievances or enmity, so they shouldn't be looking for trouble.

Whizzing!

Just when Yue Wuya was thinking about this, he only saw four figures flying over from those pirate ships!

These four figures were too fast, almost in the blink of an eye, they arrived in front of the brothers and sisters. They were four sexy women, all in their twenties, wearing island-style short skirts, indescribably sexy and charming. People have a wild beauty, but the breath that permeates them is very amazing.

Chapter 2252

However, Yue Wuya was not in the mood to appreciate their beauty at all, feeling the strength of the four women, and was extremely shocked inside.

It turned out to be…all five emperors? !

Nima, Wu Duan Wuhuang!

Yue Wuya was shocked. Although he had never seen a pirate, he had heard a lot of legends about pirates. Most of the pirates were forced to go into exile at sea because they committed a heinous crime in Kyushu. , so the strength is not very strong, if it is strong, it will not escape to the sea to become a pirate.

But at this time, Yue Wuya never imagined that these pirates in front of him, and the four women who came at random, were all fifth-ranking Martial Emperors.

This kind of strength, in the Kyushu Continent, can be regarded as a top master!

Xue Luo Siyan, very cold and arrogant, with delicate faces, without the slightest expression fluctuations, quietly looked at the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters.

These four beauties are the four elders of the ‘Blood Shark’ pirate organization, known as ‘Blood Luo Si Yan’. Despite their beautiful appearance, they are all ruthless characters who kill without blinking. They all sensed that Yue Wu Ya and Hanbing are both cultivators, and their strength is not low, but they are not panic at all.

Snapped!

In the next second, Xue Luo Siyan didn’t say a word. After making eye contact, he suddenly shot at the same time and grabbed the wrists of Yue Wuya and Han Bing tightly. The brothers and sisters couldn’t react at all.

Afterwards, Xue Luo Siyan flew towards the pirate ship with her brother and sister.

“Hey, what are you doing?” Yue Wuya shouted in shock and anger.

At the same time, Yue Wuya struggled hard, but he clearly felt that the blood Luo Siyan was too strong to join forces, and his internal strength was completely suppressed, and he couldn’t use it at all!

On the largest pirate ship, Xue Luo Siyan put Yue Wuya and Han Bing on the deck.

call!

At this moment, seeing the scene in front of him, Yue Wuya was completely dumbfounded!

I saw that there were hundreds of pirates standing neatly around the deck of this pirate ship, all holding long knives, and at the bow of the ship, there was a chair carved from a huge fish bone.

On the chair sat a burly man.

This man looks about thirty-five. His facial features are sharp and angular, which makes people unforgettable at first glance. His bronze skin is full of explosive power, and he also has a suffocating powerful aura. !

At the man’s feet, there is a huge crescent machete, the blade is ice blue, with a cold light, this machete is two meters long.

Yue Wuya only glanced at it, and was immediately taken aback.

This machete turned out to be a rare purple weapon.

“Leader Long Zang, his subordinates brought these two people here.” At this moment, Xue Luo Siyan stepped forward and said respectfully to the man.

Yes, this man is the leader of the blood shark pirates, named Long Zang.

Long Zang, a natural talent in cultivation, unfortunately he was an orphan. He was bullied since childhood. He was framed at the age of thirteen and charged with murder. Finally, he had no choice but to escape to the sea and become a pirate.

Ten years ago, the blood shark formed by Long Zang was still very weak at the time. However, in the past ten years, Long Zang, with his great strength and outstanding talent, has annexed dozens of pirate organizations, large and small, and finally made the The blood shark has become the most powerful pirate force in the vast sea.

The dragon hides in the sea and has high prestige. It can be said to be the king of the sea!

Gudong.

At this moment, Yue Wuya looked at Long Zang, feeling inexplicably uneasy, and couldn’t help swallowing. Unexpectedly, in this harsh environment, there is such a powerful pirate leader.

The aura on this Long Zang body makes people who can suppress it breathless, making people afraid to look at him.

What makes Yue Wuya even more horrified is that Long Zang’s strength is unfathomable. He only feels a strong pressure, which is constantly permeating from Long Zang, making it difficult for people to breathe!

Nima… A pirate whose strength has reached the Tribulation Realm is incredible!

Yue Wuya swallowed heavily. Shocked.

The ice next to him, biting his lip, was also nervous.

“You guys!”

Finally, Long Zang took a few glances at Yue Wuya and Han Bing, and slowly asked, “Who are you? What are you doing on this sea?” The

voice was not loud, but it was full of majesty, unquestionable.

Chapter 2253

Long Zang clearly felt that the young men and women in front of them were both cultivators and their strengths were not low.

Knowing that the situation in the mainland of Kyushu was turbulent, Longzang was going to sack the ports on the coasts of various continents and plunder some materials. If the plan was to go smoothly, he must beware of cultivators from various continents.

And the young men and women in front of them are not low in strength, so they must question them carefully.

“I…”

Yue Wuya swallowed a mouthful of saliva, opened his mouth, and said, “Your Excellency, we are brothers and sisters, and we are all citizens of the Diyuan Continent. Recently, the Northern Ying army has invaded, and our homes have been destroyed. , our brothers and sisters decided to take a boat to the Tianqi Continent to take refuge!”

When he said this, Yue Wuya was very careful, he knew that if he said that he was a person from the rivers and lakes, the pirates in front of him would definitely not let him go.

After all, most of the pirates were pirates at sea because of their evil deeds, and they were chased and killed by the rivers and lakes of various continents. It can be said that pirates and people from all corners of the world are completely at odds with each other.

“Ordinary people?” Long Zang’s pupils shrank, and he said coldly: “Ordinary people have such a strong strength, and, looking at your injuries, you must have been killed before…” The

voice fell, a pounding Ling’s breath burst out from Long Zang in an instant!

With this breath, Yue Wuya couldn’t catch his breath. The original internal strength was not completely recovered, and it was difficult to breathe now!

“How dare I lie?” Seeing Long Zang’s disbelief, Yue Wuya hurriedly said: “We are indeed ordinary people. We were lucky when we were young, and we were taught by a master, but I have always been self-disciplined and cultivated hard. Participating in the battles on the rivers and lakes, and rarely interacting with people in the rivers and lakes, the injury on my body is due to the defense against the Northern Ying army, not the vendetta of the rivers and lakes.”

After saying this, Yue Wuya had a cold sweat on his forehead.

The strength of this pirate leader is really terrifying, and it is almost as easy as the palm of his hand to kill himself and his younger sister.

call!

Hearing this, Long Zang frowned and pondered.

For a while, the entire sea was silent except for the waves of waves.

“Someone!”

Finally, Long Zang came back to his senses, pointed at Yue Wuya and said, “Lock them up first, and then deal with them later!” With the

ability to annex dozens of pirate forces, Long Zang is not an ordinary person. It can be seen that Yue Wuya lied, but Long Zang is not in a hurry, and it will not be too late to deal with them when the identities of the two are found out.

After all, the most important thing now is to quickly loot the port resources of various continents. You must know that pirates seem to be majestic, but in fact, living resources are very scarce.

“Yes!” Hearing the order, several pirates came over immediately, escorting Yue Wuya and Han Bing, and locked them in the cabin below the deck.

Nima!

At this moment, Yue Wuya and Han Bing were both frightened and angry, and wanted to struggle at the same time, but the acupoints were blocked, and they were completely powerless.

“Leader!”

At this moment, a pirate came over and respectfully said to Long Zang: “There are still a few hundred nautical miles ahead, and you can reach Donghai City on the Diyuan Continent!”

When he said this, the pirate was extremely of excitement.

Um!

Long Zang nodded, showing a smile, and instructed: “Everyone is ready. After landing, let’s take advantage of the chaos in the Diyuan Continent. Let’s loot.”

Saying that, Long Zang remembered something, and instructed the person next to him: “By the way, while robbing the property, don’t forget to arrest some local people and inquire about the whereabouts of the “Returning to the Ruins Surveying the Sea Map”. When it came to “Returning to the Ruins and Surveying the Sea”, Long Zang’s sharp eyes flashed with a bit of complexity and heat.

More than ten years ago, when Long Zang first became a pirate, he heard a rumor. This rumor was that there were many shocking secrets hidden in the boundless seas, and these secrets were hidden in a “Return to the Ruins”. Among the charts for surveying the sea, there is only that picture, which disappeared thousands of years ago.

Many people say that the chart is just a rumor, and it doesn’t necessarily exist, but Long Zang is very convinced and has always kept it in his heart.

“Yes! Chief!” Many pirates responded in unison.

Returning to the market to survey the sea map?

Hearing this, Yue Wuya and Han Bing, who were locked under the deck, were shocked.

Immediately, the brothers and sisters looked at each other, and in each other’s eyes, there was indescribable complexity and surprise.

Could it be that… the sea map that Long Zang was looking for was the one that Tang Qingyun dropped before?

Chapter 2254

At this moment, the other side.

The Valley of the Wicked in the north of Zhongzhou City was like the Shura Slaughterhouse at this time, the air was full of blood and blood, and the fierce battle between the two sides continued.

“Ah!” The

screams and screams are endless! The mountains and plains seem to be dyed red with blood!

The battle is getting fiercer!

Although the Ouyang family, Huaguo Mountain, Changsheng Hall, and several hundred thousand Xi Cang army arrived in time to block the Northern Ying army, the situation was still not optimistic!

You must know that Yue Feng’s original plan was that after the defense of the Valley of the Wicked was deployed, the people would gather together to effectively hold back the Northern Ying army, but he rescued Ren Yingying and the various sects, and was intercepted by Yang Jian before he reached the Valley of the Wicked. Totally messed up!

In this case, even if Zhu Rong and Shennong helped him, he would not be the opponent of the Northern Ying army?

During this period, Yue Feng once commanded the Xicang army and deployed a large formation around it, but the mountain and forest environment was complex and uneven. Yue Feng was about to successfully deploy a formation, but it was destroyed by Gonggong.

As the water god known by the world, Gonggong's strength is too strong, which makes Yue Feng very headache!

In the blink of an eye, on the Earth's Continent side, the casualties were heavy, and they couldn't resist the Northern Ying army.

"Made…"

At this time, watching the Beiying army rushing in like a tidal wave, Yue Feng was anxious and hissed, "Everyone obeys the order and must defend the Valley of the Evil, even if they all die in battle, There can be no retreat! We have no way out!"

The Valley of the Wicked is the last barrier to resist the Northern Ying army. Once lost, the entire Diyuan Continent will be completely exposed to the iron cavalry of the Northern Ying army.

"Kill!"

Hearing this, everyone's blood was aroused, dragging their tired bodies, rushing up and continuing to fight!

However, seeing the constant fall of their companions, many people's faces were full of despair, and a dull atmosphere also shrouded everyone's hearts!

Even if the battle is at the last moment, what can it be?

The overall strength of the Beiying army is so strong, how could it be possible to stop them!

"Kill, kill!"

Yue Feng howled like crazy, waving Fang Tianhua halberd, sweeping away batch after batch of Beiying soldiers!

At this time, Yue Feng was also desperate. He knew that the Valley of the Wicked would definitely be unstoppable, but before it fell, he must kill more enemies.

"Brother Yue Feng, we are here!"

“Yue Feng, hold on!”

“Brother-in-law, we are here to help you!”

At this moment, bursts of shouts came from the distant mountains and forests, watching from a distance When I went, I saw hundreds of thousands of people coming in a mighty manner. These hundreds of thousands of people, dressed in different clothes, were obviously formed by the combination of many forces.

I saw more than a dozen people in the lead, all of them were familiar faces.

Dressed in white, he is indescribably dashing and suave. It is Zheng Chunqiu, the sect master of Danzong.

Wearing a long yellow dress, she is extremely beautiful and looks like a fairy, it is Ye Ziyi of the famous sword villa.

These are all the friends Yue Feng made on various continents.

At that time, in the Yellow Sea Continent, Yue Feng learned that the Northern Ying army was coming, so he asked Tianmen Hall Master Ye Fei to quickly go to various continents to send rescue. to support.

Among these crowds, there are five figures, very eye-catching, a sexy and charming, fairy-like woman, with four simple and honest men.

It was Sikong Yanran, the eldest miss of Icefire Island, and her four senior brothers.

For the past six months, Sikong Yanran has been with a senior brother, tracking the whereabouts of Yue Feng, but unfortunately, there have been misunderstandings and failed to see Yue Feng. In the end, Sikong Yanran was very disappointed and was about to return to Icefire Island. The news of the Northern Ying army attacking the Earth Continent.

Two days ago, Sikong Yanran met the people from Dan Zong and learned that they were here to support Diyuan Continent. Without any hesitation, they came together.

“Everyone!”

Seeing Zheng Chunqiu, Ye Ziyi, Sikong Yanran and the others, Yue Feng’s heart warmed, and he was speechless with excitement!

Chapter 2255 At the

critical moment, help me with all my strength, I can meet so many real friends in my lifetime, I really have no regrets.

“Brother-in-law!”

At this moment, Sikong Jia couldn’t help shouting: “You hold on, you must not be in trouble.” The

voice fell, and the other three Sikong Yi also shouted.

“That’s right, we’re still waiting for you and your sister-in-law’s wedding wine. You can’t die.”

“Don’t worry, as long as our four brothers are here, let him have a huge army, and don’t even think about taking a step forward.”

“Brother-in-law . , when the account is over, you can go to Icefire Island with us…” The

four brothers were simple-minded and said whatever they thought, no matter how many people were around.

Swish!

Seeing the four senior brothers, he began to speak openly again, Sikong Yanran’s delicate face suddenly blushed, and he said in a coquettish anger, “You all shut up!”

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn’t help but burst into laughter. , This was a depressed mood, but also suddenly relaxed.

I haven’t seen each other for such a long time, these four brothers are still so interesting.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng shouted at the four brothers: “Thank you four brothers for your righteous support, don’t worry, as long as you win this battle, how much wine you want to drink, I Yue Feng has enough!”

Hearing this, The four brothers were very happy.

“Haha, this sentence is right!”

“Let’s see how I can defeat the Northern Ying army!”

“Come on, let’s compete with the four brothers to see who can kill the most!”

When the words fell, the four brothers shouted and rushed into the formation of the Beiying army.

“Dan Zong disciple obey the order, kill me!” Zheng Chunqiu drew out his long sword and let out a long roar, and led the Dan Zong disciple into the battlefield.

“The disciples of Mingjian Villa obey the order, help Yue Feng, and block the Northern Ying army!” Ye Ziyi shouted and followed closely!

Yue Feng once helped Mingjian Villa to get through the crisis, but because of some misunderstandings, he almost blamed Yue Feng, so in Ye Ziyi’s heart, he has always felt guilty for Yue Feng, and now he sees him resisting Beiying. The army was extremely weak, and Ye Ziyi couldn’t tell how anxious he was.

“Kill!”

In an instant, Dan Zong, Mingjian Villa, and other forces, a total of hundreds of thousands of people, poured into the battlefield like a tide, and the momentum was like a rainbow!

What?

Seeing this scene, Yang Jian, who was still entangled by the strong men of Youyan, was shocked and his face was extremely ugly.

Originally, Yang Jian had planned well, and after repelling Youyan and the others, he could focus on dealing with Yue Feng. As long as Yue Feng was killed, all the resistance forces in the Diyuan Continent would be scattered in a hurry. The continent fell into its own control.

However, Yang Jian never thought that at this last moment, forces from other continents suddenly came to support him.

What shocked Yang Jian was still behind.

“Yue Feng, here we are!”

Just when Yang Jian was secretly annoyed, he heard a coquettish shout from the sky again, and following the sound, everyone present was stunned!

In the valley not far away, I saw an army of several hundred thousand coming in a mighty manner.

Uniform silver armor, each holding a long knife, from a distance, a cold light, shocking.

In front of the army are two beautiful women.

Wearing a golden dragon and phoenix robe, a dignified and noble, graceful and gorgeous, full of royal majesty, is the Queen of the Southern Cloud Continent.

A man wearing red armor, showing his tight and graceful figure to the fullest, with an indescribable heroic appearance, it is Long Qianyu!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2256-2260

Chapter 2256

What…

Nan….The Queen of the Southern Cloud Continent is here in person? !

Seeing the scene in front of you, whether it is the Northern Ying army, the Earth Circle Continent, or even the forces of all parties in other continents, it is extremely shocking! All eyes converged on the Queen and Long Qianyu, unable to speak for a long time!

No one in the Kyushu Continent knows that although the Queen of Nagumo is a woman, she is very skillful. She manages the Nagumo Continent in an orderly manner. It can be said that she is the most legendary woman in Kyushu.

And such a high-ranking queen actually led the army to support the Diyuan Continent!

Obviously, this is a special trip to help Yue Feng!

The whole place was silent! Looking at Yue Feng, he was extremely shocked!

“The Queen is here in person…”

Everyone present was stunned, and there was a burst of discussion. The eyes of many men converged on the Queen and Long Qianyu, unable to extricate themselves.

The sisters, the queen and Long Qianyu, both have exquisite looks and sexy bodies, and they can be said to have their own merits. Appearing together at this time is almost dizzying and intoxicating!

Noble, charming, sexy…. all the beautiful words in the world, to describe them, it is not an exaggeration!

“Yue Feng, how are you?” The Queen’s eyes rolled around, looking at Yue Feng asking softly, full of concern.

A few days ago, the queen received Yue Feng’s request for help, and without any hesitation, she immediately led the army to the expedition. Speaking of which, the queen is high above and would never lead an army to expedition, but Yue Feng is different, not only the emperor of Xi Cang, Still the consort of the Southern Cloud Continent, Yue Feng’s safety is related to his sister’s happiness, so naturally he can’t see anything wrong with him.

Feeling the Queen's concern, a smile appeared on Yue Feng's face: "It's alright, hold on! Thank you Her Majesty the Queen for personally leading the army to support!"

After speaking, Yue Feng's eyes fell on Long Qianyu with a smile on his face. Said: "His Royal Highness, it's been a long time, don't worry, husband, I can't die!"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Haha…

At this moment, Yue Feng was in a very comfortable mood.

This Long Qianyu used to be so aloof, but because he has changed a lot, he wanted to make fun of her when he saw her.

"You!"

Long Qianyu's face turned red.

This Yue Feng has been hurt like this, and he is so eloquent!

"Hurry up and shut up, I think you're still too lightly injured!" Long Qianyu snorted, blushing and indescribably charming.

Whoa!

Seeing the hundreds of thousands of Nanyun army coming to support, waves of commotion broke out within the Beiying army. Every Beiying soldier's face was not good-looking.

Yang Jian in mid-air was even more pale, extremely ugly.

Seeing that, people like Yue Feng can be wiped out, but so many forces have come to support, and now, another Nanyun Continent has come!

Yang Jian's eyes swept across the Queen, Long Qianyu, Zheng Chunqiu and others, his eyes were extremely cold and furious!

With so many forces, I am afraid that this battle will make it difficult for the Beiying army to continue.

"Everyone, let's take action together and take down Yang Jian first!" Yue Feng shouted, his face full of excitement, and now the situation is more and more inclined to his side, as long as Yang Jian is taken down, the war will be won.

swoosh swish….

Hearing this, Long Qianyu, Zheng Chunqiu, Ye Ziyi and the others did not hesitate, and they all exploded their inner strength and went straight to Yang Jian. At this time, Yang Jian was still entangled by You Yan and others, and the situation was very embarrassing.

Swish!

Seeing Long Qianyu and everyone flying over, Yang Jian's eyes were extremely blood red, and his inner anger was completely aroused, and he sneered at the sky: "Okay, very good, since you are willing to die for Yue Feng, I will fulfill you."

Om!

Chapter 2257 The

voice fell, and a terrifying aura burst out from Yang Jian's body, and the surrounding air seemed to stagnate in an instant.

Horror breath, suppressing people panic!

Seeing the situation on the battlefield, the Beiying army became more and more passive, Yang Jian was completely furious, and roared loudly: "Today, no matter how many reinforcements come, it will not change the fact that the Earth Continent is destroyed!" The

voice fell, and the sky around Yang Jian In the middle, a terrifying force of heaven and earth gathered in front of him crazily, and then merged into the three-pointed two-edged sword. In an instant, the three-pointed and two-edged sword shone dazzlingly.

"Slaying the gods and destroying the sky!"

A few cold words came out of Yang Jian's mouth, and the next moment, the world changed color! Only one after another thunderstorm sounded above his head.

Immediately, Yang Jian clenched the three-pointed two-edged saber, and his whole body shone like a god, his body turned into a golden glow, rushing into the rolling clouds in the sky, disappearing from everyone's sight!

"Hey… such a strong breath!"

"What kind of skill is this?"

"What about people?" I

felt the terrifying aura permeating the world, whether it was Yue Feng, Zheng Chunqiu, Ye Ziyi, or You Yan and other Linglong Pagodas. The strong people were inexplicably

nervous, and on the ground, many people looked up at the clouds, and they were also depressed.

At this moment, everyone present can feel that between the clouds, there is a terrifying force surging wildly!

“This… this… Hou Yi’s stunt?” At one end of the battlefield, Zhu Rong’s burly figure trembled uncontrollably, and couldn’t help but mutter.

Shen Nong next to him also had extremely solemn eyes.

Most people have never seen this skill displayed by Yang Jian, but Zhu Rong and Shen Nong, who have also lived for a long time, are not unfamiliar.

call!

Hearing the muttering, Yue Feng couldn’t help but ask: “Brother Zhu Rong, Senior Shennong, do you know Yang Jian’s skill?”

When he said this, Yue Feng couldn’t help but glanced at the sky, feeling uneasy because Yue Feng felt Arrived, within that cloud layer, the power contained is too strong and too strong, completely beyond imagination.

Shen Nong took a deep breath, looked solemn, and said slowly: “In those days, the Great Emperor Hou Yi had a unique skill, which was unparalleled in the world, and it was called the Killing God and Killing the Heavens!”

Speaking of this, Shen Nong paused, unable to hide his inner feelings. Nervous, he continued: “This unique skill can transform into thousands of avatars, and it is so powerful that it is rare in the world. But this unique skill is only known by the Great Emperor Houyi, but the Great Emperor Houyi has already died violently, but he did not expect that Yang Jian would also Will…”

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s heart trembled, and he couldn’t help taking a deep breath.

This… Yang Jian displayed the unique skills of Emperor Hou Yi?

That’s right, what Yang Jian performed was the unique technique of Emperor Houyi’s ‘killing gods and destroying the sky’. After Yang Jian became emperor at that time, he not only found a lot of treasures left by Emperor Houyi in the Beiying Palace, but also got Some peerless secrets of Hou Yi the Great.

And this ‘kill the gods and destroy the sky’ is one of them.

To be honest, Yang Jian held his own identity and never thought of showing the stunt of pressing the bottom of the box in front of everyone, but seeing so many forces to support Yue Feng today, Yang Jian was so angry that he couldn't care less.

In the next second, Yue Feng reacted and shouted at Zheng Chunqiu and Youyan in midair, "Quick, spread out…"

Since it is the stunt of Emperor Hou Yi, its power must be terrifying.

hum! hum! hum!

Hearing Yue Feng's words, everyone didn't react, only to see golden beams bursting down from the clouds, like a golden beam of light, there were thousands of them.

And just after those beams of light disappeared, Yang Jian's figure appeared, not one, but thousands!

Yes, thousands of Yang Jian!

Of these thousands of Yang Jian, only one is real, and the others are transformed from internal forces. However, they look real, lifelike, as if they are real. Moreover, these Yang Jian transformed from internal forces are also filled with powerful and powerful spirits. breath.

Chapter 2258

Hiss!

Seeing this scene, both Yue Feng and everyone around couldn't help but take a deep breath.

It's terrifying to actually turn out so many clones.

"Yue Feng!"

In the midst of the clones, Yang Jian's eyes were blood-red, staring at Yue Feng, and his icy voice spread throughout the valley: "Everything is over!" The

voice fell, and Yang Jian waved the three-pointed and two-edged blades in his hand. The knife, with a flash of cold light, saw nearly a thousand clones around, bursting out one after another.

These clones were very fast, and wherever they passed, the entire sky was torn apart. Finally, nearly a thousand figures fell into the crowd, and the entire valley was filled with dust!

Boom!

So many clones erupted at the same time, and the terrifying power formed directly destroyed the entire valley of villains and turned them into ruins, and within the shrouded range of this terrifying power, whether it was the people of the Earth Circle Continent, the soldiers of Xi Cang, or even the South The cloud army, all in ash.

The people who were not bombed and killed were also injured by the terrifying Yu Wei.

This…

Seeing the scene in front of them, everyone's back is cold and their heads are buzzing!

There was silence between heaven and earth. Everyone looked at Yang Jian in midair, shocked and completely dumbfounded.

This Yang Jian's strength is too terrifying.

With just one move, tens of thousands of people were killed in Huangquan. How can this battle go on?

Nima!

Seeing the power of Yang Jian's 'God-killing and Sky-killing' move, Yue Feng's hands trembled, sweat broke out, and his anger was also aroused.

Is this Yang Jian's true strength? The power of this God-killing Heaven-killing Slash is terrifying!

Yang Jian was suspended in the air, his armor shone with golden light, majestic and majestic, and his body was filled with a powerful aura. It was like a god descending from the earth, his expression was icy, without the slightest fluctuation.

Yes, although God Slaughter and Sky Slash is powerful, the internal energy consumed is unimaginable.

At this time, after Yang Jian performed the God-killing and Heaven-killing Slash, his internal strength was almost exhausted.

Swish!

Finally, Yang Jian's eyes locked on Yue Feng, and his icy voice came out word by word: "I said, you are not an opponent, lead to death!" After the

voice fell, Yang Jian flashed, holding the three-pointed pair tightly. The blade came straight to Yue Feng.

Yang Jian knew that he could no longer fight because of his own situation, but if Yue Feng was released today, he would have endless troubles, so he had to be killed.

Nima!

Seeing Yang Jian burst out, Yue Feng was startled, and it was too late to dodge, so he just gritted his teeth and held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly, ready to block the blow.

At this time, Yue Feng can feel that Yang Jian is already at the end of his force. If it was normal, Yue Feng could have avoided it immediately. For Yang Jian, there is no chance to dodge at all!

“Leader!”

“Yue Feng!”

“Fengzi…”

Seeing this scene, the Queen, Ren Yingying, and Wen Chou Chou couldn’t help but exclaim, and wanted to rush over, but Yang Jian’s speed was too fast. Totally unable to support.

“Amitabha!”

Seeing that the three-pointed and two-edged sword was about to stab Yue Feng, at this critical moment, a loud Buddha’s horn sounded throughout the valley.

hum!

The next second, a figure stood in front of Yue Feng, raised his hands, a golden Buddha light flashed out, and then deployed a protective layer in front of Yue Feng.

The visitor was tall and tall, dressed in a gray monk’s robe, and his face was kind, but his body was filled with an inviolable majesty.

It’s Moroye!

As the head of the Linyin Temple in the Chaos Mountains, Moraye went down the mountain to set foot in the Kyushu continent this time, shouldering an important mission. Half a day ago, Moraye arrived at the Diyuan Continent and learned that Yang Jian’s army was in the valley of the villains and Diyuan. There was a fierce battle on the mainland, and Moroye hurried over.

As soon as he arrived at the Valley of the Wicked, Moraye saw that Yang Jian was trying his best to kill Yue Feng. At that time, Moraye stopped in front of Yue Feng without thinking about it.

Speaking of which, Moraye didn't know Yue Feng yet, but Buddhism was very compassionate, so naturally he didn't want to see such a bloody scene.

The protective layer quickly condensed, and the golden light above was shining, which was Moraya's defensive skill: Heavenless Brahma.

Chapter 2259

Bang!

At this moment, the three-pointed and two-edged sword slammed on the protective film, making a roar that shocked the world, and the entire valley trembled.

Under the roar, the protective layer shattered instantly, but Yue Feng, who was being protected, was nothing at all!

Speaking of which, Yang Jian is the most powerful person in the Kyushu Continent. There are very few people in the world who can block this blow, but just now, the internal strength was severely depleted, and this blow was greatly reduced, and Moraye is a Buddhist monk, and his internal strength is extremely strong. Naturally The blow was successfully blocked.

Whoa!

All of a sudden, everyone present was in an uproar, staring blankly at Moroye, speechless in shock.

This…. who is this monk? He actually blocked Yang Jian's blow?

Because Linyin Temple is located in the Chaos Mountains, the monks in the temple rarely appear in Kyushu, so everyone present did not know Moraya, let alone his origin.

call!

Yue Feng was also stunned, looking at Moroye in surprise, surprised and happy.

Who is this person? Such a strong internal force actually blocked Yang Jian…

Judging from the style of his monk robes, it does not look like a Shaolin sect, and I have never heard of such a powerful existence in Shaolin.

Under the surprise of everyone, Shaolin Master Kongwu and many Shaolin disciples frowned and pondered one by one.

Um?

At this time, Yang Jian also frowned and stared at Moroye, his face extremely ugly.

Where did the monk come from? It looks ordinary, but its strength is not weak.

rustling…

Just when everyone was secretly guessing the identity of Moroye, they heard footsteps in the woods not far away, and soon, a young monk, holding an ancient Zen staff, appeared in front of everyone.

It is Duan Yu, the Buddha's Dharma name was transformed.

At this time, Duan Yu, wearing a monk's robe, shaved his head, and the nine ring scars on his head are very eye-catching, his handsome face, his expression is blank, and there is no mood swing!

The Zen staff in Duan Yu's hand is exactly Moraya's weapon, called 'Dharma Zen Heart Staff'. The status symbol of the door.

Buddhism pays attention to cultivating the mind of Zen, and all good things come first, so Moraye never uses the Bodhidharma Zen Heart Staff easily, and Duan Yu, as an apprentice, helps to hold it.

Swish!

As soon as Duan Yu appeared, the eyes of everyone in the audience immediately focused on him.

Of course, most of his eyes were on the Zen staff in Duan Yu's hand, and he seldom paid attention to Duan Yu himself. Since he shaved his hair and became a monk, Duan Yu's appearance and temperament have undergone earth-shaking changes, and he is completely different from before. Whether it was Yue Feng or anyone else who was familiar with him, when they saw him at this time, they couldn't recognize him at all.

Duan Yu ignored everyone's gaze and walked straight towards Moroye.

"Master!"

When he got to the front, Duan Yu handed the Zen stick to Moraye, with a respectful tone: "Next time Master makes a move, can you say it ahead of time? The disciple can't catch up." His

tone was a little dissatisfied, but he didn't say anything. out of awe.

In the past few days, Moroye often talks about Buddhism, trying to resolve the evil thoughts in Duan Yu's heart, which makes Duan Yu have a headache, but thinking of Moroye's strength, he does not dare to be presumptuous.

Um!

Moroye nodded, took the Zen staff, then turned his head to look at Yue Feng, smiled and said, "Donor, are you alright?"

Yue Feng shook his head and said gratefully, "Thank you Master for your help. Dare to ask Master… ."

After he finished speaking, he was interrupted by Yang Jian.

"Dharma Chan Heart Staff?" Yang Jian looked closely at the Chan Staff in Moraya's hand, unable to hide the shock in his heart, and asked, "What is the relationship between you and the Buddhist Patriarch Bodhidharma?"

As a strong man who has been famous for thousands of years , is respected by the world as Erlang Zhenjun, Yang Jian has a lot of knowledge and knowledge, and he can see at a glance that the Zen staff in the monk's hand is the Buddha's Zen Heart Staff in Buddhism.

Gonggong, Zhu Rong, Shennong and others also looked at Moroye closely, secretly shocked.

Yes, they are all people who have been famous for thousands of years, and I can see that.

What?

The voice fell, and the audience was in an uproar.

Master Dharma?

Is this monk related to the Buddha Dharma Patriarch?

Chapter 2260

Especially Yue Feng, who stared blankly at Moroye, speechless in shock.

Nima!

This monk is so big? Is it related to Patriarch Bodhidharma?

According to historical records, Patriarch Bodhidharma founded the Buddhist Zen School and promoted Buddhist culture, which has influenced countless people for thousands of years. Who does not know the name of Patriarch Bodhidharma? Almost no one knows about it.

call!

Under the astonished gazes of everyone, Moraye let out a sigh of relief and smiled at Yang Jian: “Your Excellency the true monarch has good eyesight, poor monk Moraye, this is my apprentice’s reincarnation, the poor monk is from the Primal Chaos Mountain Range. Hidden Temple, and Linyin Temple was built by Patriarch Bodhidharma.”

When he said this, Moraya smiled and spoke softly.

As an eminent Buddhist monk, Moraya treats all people in the world equally, and does not treat him specially because the person in front of him is the famous Erlang Zhenjun in Kyushu.

Whoa!

The voice fell, and everyone around was in an uproar again.

This monk… is really related to Patriarch Bodhidharma!

But the Linyin Temple he mentioned, why haven’t I heard of it before?

“Amitabha!”

At this moment, Shaolin Master Kong Wu, as well as many disciples behind him, all folded their hands towards Moraya and proclaimed the Buddha’s name, all of them looked extremely humble.

Shaolin and Patriarch Bodhidharma have a deep relationship. It is said that many of Shaolin’s unique skills were left by Patriarch Bodhidharma. At this time, seeing the inheritors of Patriarch Damo is naturally extremely respectful.

call!

At this time, Yang Jian took a deep breath, looked at Moraye and said, “Even if a Buddhist expert doesn’t study Buddhist scriptures in the temple, what are you doing here?”

When he said this, Yang Jian gave Yue Feng a cold look, very angry and unwilling.

Almost, I almost killed this kid just now, but was stopped by this Moraye, what a pity.

“Master!”

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn’t help expressing gratitude towards Moraya: “Master, I am grateful to Yue Feng for helping, but then again, it seems that Master and I have never met before.”

Said At these times, Yue Feng was very puzzled.

It was the first time I met this Moraye, why did he save me?

Moroye smiled slightly, but did not answer Yue Feng immediately!

In the next second, Moroye looked around the audience, his eyes finally fell on Yang Jian, and he slowly said: “Your Excellency is respected by the world as Erlang Zhenjun, famous in Kyushu, but at this time, for a single selfish desire, he led the army to conquer all over the place, causing everyone to suffer. The people of the mainland are not living well, so many people died in vain, how can I turn a blind eye to the compassion of the Buddha?”

Hearing this, Yang Jian frowned, and said impatiently: “I am not from your Buddhist school, I can’t listen to your great truths, and I see it in Da For the sake of Master Mo, I don’t care about you, just get out of the way, no matter how busy I am, don’t blame me for being rude.”

Om!

The words fell, Yang Jian’s eyes flashed with coldness, and a strong aura permeated his body.

For a time, the atmosphere instantly became tense.

Feeling Yang Jian’s anger, Moraye did not panic at all, and said lightly: “Your Excellency, please be safe, I, Linyin Temple, have never participated in disputes in Kyushu, but the poor monk is indeed on a mission to go down the mountain this time. .”

After speaking, Moroye’s face became solemn, looking at Yang Jian and continued: “Half a month ago, I, the monk of Linyin Temple, observed that in the wild and strange realm on the other side of the Chaos Mountains, the evil spirit was soaring to the sky, I was afraid that I was expelled back then. The Rakshasa people there are going to make a comeback… This matter is related to the safety of Kyushu, so I also ask Your Excellency the True Monarch, as well as everyone present from all continents, to let go of their hatred and work together to defend against foreign enemies…”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2261-2265

Chapter 2261 The

words were loud and sound, with endless sincerity.

Whoa!

Hearing these words, everyone present was in an uproar, and they couldn't hide their surprise and shock, and there was a lot of discussion.

"What? Savage Territory?"

"I know the Primal Chaos Mountains, but isn't that the border of the Kyushu Continent? Why is there another Savage Territory?" "What the hell is this monk talking

about?"

The face is incredible, because they have never heard of the wild and strange domain, not only that, but also very little recorded in historical documents.

In the world's cognition, only the Kyushu Continent and the surrounding seas are known. This is the first time I have heard of it, and there is also a wild and strange domain.

On the other hand, Yang Jian, Gonggong, Zhu Rong, and Shennong, who had been practicing for nearly a thousand years, all looked solemn.

call!

Yue Feng was also stunned, looking at Moroye closely, his mind full of question marks.

Wild and strange realm?

What is this place?

The next second, when he saw a few Shennongs, they were all silent, and Yue Feng couldn't help but ask: "Senior Shennong, what's going on in this wild and strange land? And the Rakshasa clan, who are they?"

When he said this, Yue Feng's face was full of urgency and expectation.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Like everyone else, Yue Feng only knows that the world is divided into the continent of Kyushu, and the border of Kyushu is the Chaos Mountains, where the environment is

extremely harsh. It never occurred to me that on the other side of the Chaos Mountains, there is another world.

Swish!

As soon as the voice fell, Ren Yingying, Jiang Shan, Wen Chou Chou and everyone around them all focused on Shen Nong, waiting for his answer.

call!

Shen Nong took a deep breath and said slowly, “The Wild and Strange Territory is a very special place, with a vast area, as large as the Kyushu Continent combined, but the environment there is extremely harsh, and ordinary people can’t survive there at all…

” A few minutes after coming down, Shennong explained the origin of the wild and strange realm in detail.

It turned out that after Pangu opened up the world, the earth was not only divided into Kyushu. Outside of Kyushu, there was an area where there was no light all year round, and there was evil and danger everywhere. , The mountains are covered with snow and ice all year round, and the plains are mostly covered by poison barriers. That’s why it’s called the Wilderness Territory.

As for the Rakshasa tribe, it was a tribe under the Yellow Emperor thousands of years ago. The Rakshasa tribe was able to conquer and fight well. Back then, they helped the Yellow Emperor fight against Chiyou and made great achievements.

However, the people of this Rakshasa clan highly advocate force, and their methods are extremely cruel and bloody. After the Yellow Emperor unified the Kyushu continent, he did not actively help the Yellow Emperor to govern the territory, but caused trouble everywhere. , Because of a small friction, the Rakshasa tribe directly wiped out another tribe.

After learning of the situation, Huangdi was furious, and led his troops to drive the Rakshas out of the Kyushu Continent and exiled them to the Wild and Stupid Territory, allowing them to fend for themselves. Build a chaotic mountain range to prevent the Rakshasa from coming back.

After the formation of the Chaos Mountains, the Yellow Emperor exerted his powerful strength to lead the underground magma to the Chaos Mountains, where volcanoes were formed. In this way, the Rakshasa would have to bear huge risks if they wanted to pass through the Chaos Mountains and return to the Kyushu Continent. .

After the Rakshasa tribe was exiled, under the wise governance of the Yellow Emperor, the continent of Kyushu regained its tranquility.

On the Rakshasa side, because of the harsh environment in the wild and strange realm, a lot of people died after the Rakshasa tribe went there, and the situation was very desolate, but in the end, with their strong physical fitness, they managed to resist the harshness there. The environment took hold and began to multiply.

Later, when the Rakshasa developed a certain power, they wanted to cross the Chaos Mountains and return to the mainland of Kyushu. However, as Huangdi expected, the Chaos Mountains were too dangerous. Not only were there volcanoes, but also hurricanes were often raging. The Rakshasa tried several times, because The casualties were heavy, and they all gave up in the end.

Because these things are too long ago, almost no one in later generations knows about them.

And Shennong, Zhu Rong, Gonggong, and Yang Jian know a little bit because they have practiced for thousands of years and are well-informed.

Chapter 2262

This…

In an instant, after listening to Shennong's remarks, both Yue Feng and the people around him couldn't help but gasp and became completely dumbfounded.

So…. what Moroye said was true.

There are really wild and strange domains and Rakshasa.

Gudong!

Yue Feng couldn't help but sighed and spit, thinking back to Shennong's story, he was shocked.

Total shock.

Huang Di is worthy of being the most outstanding leader in ancient times. Not to mention the exile of the Rakshasa clan to the wild and strange realm. He even ordered people to build a mountain, and with the power of one person, he led out the underground magma to form a volcano. His strength was strong. I can't imagine it.

The people around did not speak, and they were all immersed in their own shock.

"Master Moraye."

At this moment, Yang Jian reacted and looked at Moraye with a half-smiling smile: “You are the inheritor of Patriarch Bodhidharma, and you are considered a Buddhist monk, so don’t talk about these appalling things. Things.”

After speaking, Yang Jian’s eyes became cold, and he continued: “The Chaos Mountains are the natural dangers that His Majesty the Yellow Emperor ordered people to build. There are volcanic hurricanes on them, and they are extremely sinister. ?”

When the last sentence fell, Yang Jian was full of mockery.

In Yang Jian’s heart, Moraye suddenly appeared. The purpose was to stop the war. The Rakshasa was just an excuse. After all, the Rakshasa was trapped in the wild and strange territory for thousands of years. If they could cross the Chaos Mountains, they would have Action, how could it be possible to wait until now?

“Amitabha!”

Seeing Yang Jian’s disbelief, Moroye was very helpless. After chanting a Buddha’s name, he said seriously, “The poor monk never lies. Thousands of years ago, Patriarch Bodhidharma traveled all over the world to study Zen and enlightenment, and he once visited the wild and strange realms!”

What?

In an instant, Yang Jian’s face changed, and he was indescribably shocked.

Patriarch Bodhidharma actually went to the wild and strange realm? You know, that place is full of dangers, especially the Chaos Mountains. It is very difficult to successfully cross the mountains. Yang Jian has always been confident in his own strength, but he is not sure that he can cross the Chaos Mountains safely. The Patriarch successfully crossed the Chaos Mountains and went to the wild and strange realm thousands of years ago.

call!

At the same time, Zhu Rong, Gong Gong, and Shen Nong were also extremely shocked.

As expected of the Patriarch Bodhidharma, he has successfully crossed the Chaos Mountains.

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, Moraye smiled slightly, looked at Yang Jian and said, “After Patriarch Bodhidharma went to the wild and strange realm, he saw the development of the Raksha tribe with his own eyes. , It has been more than two thousand years, and it is

reasonable to say that under such a harsh environment, the Rakshasa people should also be extinct. However, instead of extinction, the Rakshasa people have developed and grown, and their clansmen have spread all over the wild and strange realm. , not only that, but also successfully tamed the poisonous insects and beasts there…"

After speaking, Moraye's expression became solemn and continued: "When I saw such a scene, Patriarch Bodhidharma was very impatient, and realized that the Rakshasa clan had long ago. I'll come back after I'm done, and it will harm the continent of Kyushu, so I built the Linyin Temple in the Chaos Mountains, so that we can easily detect the situation in the wild and strange realm, and prevent it from happening."

After finishing the last sentence, Moroye looked directly at Yang Jian, saying a word. One sentence: "I, Linyin Temple, have abided by Bodhidharma's last wish for thousands of years, and have been sticking to the Chaos Mountains to observe the situation in the wild and strange realm. How can this monk casually lie about such a big event?"

This. ..

Facing Moroye's questioning, Yang Jian's face was extremely embarrassed and he was speechless.

call!

At this moment, all the people present couldn't help but take a deep breath, each with incomparable admiration for Patriarch Bodhidharma.

Patriarch Bodhidharma really deserves to be the first person in Buddhism. He sacrificed himself for others. He established Linyin Temple in such a bad place as the Chaos Mountains.

This kind of selfless, heart-warming mind and courage is truly unparalleled.

Compared with Patriarch Bodhidharma, in the past thousand years, so many famous people have emerged in the Kyushu continent, and they are nothing.

Chapter 2263

Oh!

At this moment, Yue Feng sighed, feeling indescribable in his heart.

As the sect master of Tianmen, the emperor of Xi Cang, and the hero of Diyuan Continent, Yue Feng is often very pleased with these names, but at this time, he is also sighed when he learns what Patriarch Bodhidharma has done.

"But…"

Finally, Yang Jian reacted and couldn't help but said to Moraye: "Even if what you say is true, the Rakshasa clan in the wild and strange realm has developed very powerfully over the past few thousand years. , but no matter how strong it is, it will be difficult to climb over the Chaos Mountains…"

Before he could finish speaking, Moroye interrupted.

"Your Majesty!" Moraye smiled bitterly and shook his head: "You are right, the Rakshasa clan did not have the strength to read the Primal Chaos Mountain Range back then, but with their strength, they now have this ability!"

After speaking, Moraye continued with a solemn expression: "The poor monk has already said that recently, our Linyin Temple has been constantly discovering that there is a powerful evil force surging on the other side of the Chaos Mountains. If the poor monk guessed right, Luo The Sha clan already has the ability to climb over the Chaos Mountains, or they may directly raze the Chaos Mountains to the ground…"

Hu!

Hearing this, whether it was Yang Jian, Gonggong, Shennong and others, they couldn't help but gasp.

Flatten the Chaos Mountains?

What kind of terrifying power does that require?

At the same time, the empress, Long Qianyu, Ren Yingying, and the Seven Fairies all trembled. Although they didn't understand what was going on, they were all moved when they saw Yang Jian's existence. , of course no trivial matter.

"Your Majesty!"

At this time, Moroye looked closely at Yang Jian, and his tone was full of expectation: "You are a man of great talent and strategy. Compared with your achievements in conquering cities and territories, the safety of the Kyushu Continent is the most important thing. Stop the war."

Phew!

Hearing this, Yang Jian's eyes flickered and he pondered for dozens of seconds before issuing the order: "All troops obey the order, withdraw!"

After speaking, Yang Jian turned his head towards Gonggong and instructed: "You can send someone, Go to the Chaos Mountains to check the truth, and if there is a situation, report it immediately."

When he said this, Yang Jian gave Yue Feng a cold look, his eyes full of unwillingness.

To be honest, the Diyuan Continent is about to be completely occupied, and Yang Jian is extremely reluctant to withdraw his troops like this.

But there is no way. The situation Moroye said is related to the safety of Kyushu. If the Rakshasa tribe really invades, and Kyushu is in turmoil under its own conquest, how can it stop the army of the Rakshasa tribe?

More importantly, all the continents came to support Yue Feng. Just now, with the Zhushen Destroying Heaven Slash, Yang Jian's internal strength was almost exhausted, and he was no longer able to continue fighting.

"Yes, Your Majesty!" Gong Gong responded and immediately went to deploy.

Swish! Swish! Swish!

At the same time, under the order of Yang Jian, the Beiying army quickly assembled, arranged in a neat formation, and withdrew from the valley in an orderly manner.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, the forces of the various continents, the Xi Cang army, and the Nanyun army were all talking about it.

Especially Si Kongjia and the others couldn't help shouting.

"This…this is the truce?

"Yeah, I haven't enjoyed it yet! "

"Speaking of which, what the monk said is true or false? Why do I think that Yang Jian couldn't fight, so he deliberately sent a monk to talk nonsense here…"

The words of the four brothers attracted many people to nod in agreement. In their hearts, the savage and strange domain and the Rakshasa clan said that they were godlike, and they didn't seem to be true at all, and they felt too absurd.

Chapter 2264

Moraye ignored everyone's discussion and looked at Yue Feng: "Your Excellency is the Emperor of Xi Cang, the Lord of Tianmen Yue Feng, even if Yang Jian is arrogant and conceited, he can stop in time in the face of right and wrong, your Excellency, no matter what Whether it is courage or ability, it is no worse than Yang Jian, and he should also be able to let go of the hatred of war."

“Master is right!” Yue Feng nodded.

When he said this, Yue Feng looked at the direction where Yang Jian and the Beiying army were leaving, his eyes flickering with complexity.

To be honest, the forces of various continents and the Nayun army provided timely support, and the situation was finally reversed. Yue Feng really didn’t want to let Yang Jian go.

But what Moroye said was right, the safety of the Kyushu Continent was the most important thing.

After making the decision, Yue Feng looked around and said, “Everyone in the Tianmen can summon elite disciples and prepare to go to the Chaos Mountains to garrison. Make no mistake! Others, clean up the battlefield!”

Since the Rakshasa thing is true , without delay. Besides, Yang Jian has already sent people to investigate, so he can’t be left behind.

Yue Feng thought about it, and sent some people to investigate the situation first. After confirming, he would go there in person.

As soon as the voice fell, Queen Nanyun, Zheng Chunqiu, Ye Ziyi and everyone also issued orders to send people to guard in the Chaos Mountains.

“You really have the hearts of the common people.” Moraye nodded in relief and smiled: “The poor monk really admires it. However, you rarely go to the Chaos Mountains, and I, Linyin Temple, have been there for thousands of years, and I have a lot of respect for the local people. I understand the situation very well, why don’t I, my apprentice, go back with you.”

When he said this, Moroye looked serious.

Um!

Hearing this, Yue Feng and the Queen nodded their heads without any objection.

The next second, Yue Feng looked at Moroye and couldn’t help asking: “Master, listen to what you mean, won’t you go back to the Chaos Mountains for the time being?”

Moroye smiled and replied, “The Rakshasa are in the wild. The Wei Territory has developed for thousands of years, and its strength is very strong. It needs the entire Kyushu to unite to resist. Now only those of you who are present know the situation, and some continents don’t know it, so the poor monks still need to lobby one by one.”

Listen . When he said this, Yue Feng couldn't help being awe-inspiring: "Master works tirelessly, it is the true heart of the common people, we people are really not as good as ourselves!"

Moroye smiled and said no more, tilted his head to face Duan Yu said: "Metamorphosis, the several continents present are planning to send people to guard the Chaos Mountains, so you can accompany you."

After speaking, Moroye handed a string of Buddha beads on his body to Duan Yu and continued. : "The location of our Linyin Temple, I told you before. After you arrive, you take out the Buddha beads. The disciple of Linyin Temple will know that you are my disciple, and will naturally arrange it properly."

When saying this , Moroye looked at Duan Yu's eyes, full of expectations.

Bringing people from all continents to gather at Linyin Temple, Moraye did it himself, but he had to lobby other continents, so he had to let his apprentice do the work for him.

Ah?

Hearing this, Duan Yu was stunned for a moment, and then he resisted a little: "This task is too arduous, and the disciple is afraid that he will not be able to do it."

When he said this, Duan Yu's expression was calm, but his heart was a little nervous.

Almost all of the people present have hatred with him, especially Yue Feng, who is almost at odds with himself. How could he lead the way for these people?

More importantly, as soon as you speak, will Yue Feng and these people recognize their identity?

In fact, Duan Yu was overthinking it. At this time, Yue Feng and the others around him were all on the Primal Chaos Mountains, and didn't pay special attention to him at all.

"Metamorphosis!" Seeing that Duan Yu was a little unwilling ,

Moroye was a little unhappy, and said sternly: "We are Buddhists, and our hearts are in the world. Now that the Kyushu continent is facing a huge crisis, how can we stay out of it?"

Doubt.

To be honest, considering Duan Yu's nature, Moroye knew that it was a bit hasty to hand over this important mission to him, but Moroye firmly believed that after this period of influence, Duan Yu had already restrained his bad nature and would not Let yourself down.

After all, the safety of Kyushu is everyone's responsibility.

"This…"

Chapter 2265

Duan Yu frowned, very tangled, and finally nodded and said, "The disciple will obey the master's orders." The

mouth was respectful, but Duan Yu's eyes flashed with a hint of gloom.

So Moraye, I have to take people from various forces to Linyin Temple…. OK, I will take them all to hell when we are halfway there!

Soon, Tianmen and the various forces present quickly assembled, tens of thousands of people.

Under the arrangement of Moroye, Duan Yu led these tens of thousands of people and set off in a mighty manner, rushing towards the direction of the Chaos Mountains.

As soon as the forefoot left, Moraye also left.

Afterwards, the Queen, Long Qianyu, Zheng Chunqiu, Ye Ziyi and others also all left.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng looked at the direction where everyone was leaving, and his heart was extremely heavy.

It has been an eventful time recently. The war has not yet completely subsided, and a new crisis has appeared on the Chaos Mountains.

In just one day, the Northern Ying army and the Diyuan Continent stopped fighting, and the news that the Rakshas were about to cross the Chaos Mountains quickly spread throughout the Kyushu Continent. In an instant, the situation in the Kyushu Continent was changing, and people everywhere were talking about it. , Some people are flustered, and some people are as if nothing happened, in short, there are different opinions.

…..

Chaos Mountains.

The Chaos Mountains are located on the northwestern edge of the Kyushu continent. They stretch for thousands of miles and are shrouded in dark clouds all year round. The

mountains are all black stones. From a distance, they look like a black dragon lying on the edge of the Kyushu land.

In the middle of the Chaos Mountains, there is a lonely temple, which is Linyin Temple.

Going down the Linyin Temple is a winding road, which is inaccessible and indescribably desolate.

At this time, at the entrance of the small road down the mountain, two slim figures are slowly approaching. The two women have peerless youthful faces and compact bodies, but they are both tired and dazed.

It was Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi.

In the ruined temple at that time, Duan Yu was about to forcibly humiliate Su Qingyan, but was interrupted by Moraye who was passing by. After Moraye subdued Duan Yu, he released Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi.

However, after Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were freed, they originally planned to find Zhu Bajie, but because they were unfamiliar with the environment, they went further and further, and finally walked out of the Yellow Sea Continent and came to the generation of Chaos Mountains.

Just now, I saw that there was a temple in this vast black mountain range. After discussing with Xu Qingyi, Su Qingyan decided to enter the temple and ask.

“Huh…”

On the mountain road, seeing the surrounding environment, Su Qingyan bit her lip and said nervously: “This place is so desolate, I don’t know if the temple above is dangerous.”

Although I have not known each other for a long time , but after two days of contact, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi have become good friends. Xu Qingyi was also a little nervous, but she still comforted

: “Since it’s a temple, people in Buddhism are all compassionate, so what’s there to be afraid of?

“

The monk, with a solemn expression, said to Su Qingyan, “This is the Chaos Mountain Range, it is very dangerous, please leave the two female benefactors quickly.”

As he said, the monk looked around cautiously.

That’s right, this monk is a disciple of Linyin Temple. Because recently there are evil spirits surging in the wild and strange areas on the other side of the Chaos Mountains, the temple sent disciples to patrol nearby. As soon as this disciple came out to patrol, he saw two Su Qingyans.

very dangerous?

Hearing these words, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi looked at each other, both puzzled.

Isn’t it just a mountain, what’s the danger?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2266-2270

Chapter 2266

Om!

Just when Su Qingyan was secretly surprised, suddenly, behind a big black stone not far away, a figure rushed over quickly. his face.

boom!

The figure was so fast that neither Su Qingyan nor the monk had time to react, so he heard a muffled groan, and the monk slapped him in the mouth, a mouthful of blood spurted out, and fell directly into the pool of blood.

Seeing this scene, both Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi trembled, and at the same time, seeing each other's appearance, they couldn't help taking a deep breath.

This is a middle-aged man, about thirty years old, two meters tall, wearing a robe made of animal fur, with a white face.

What shocked Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi was the strength of this person. Not only is it transcending the Tribulation Realm, but also, his dantian internal force is not the same as ordinary people. It turns out that the meridians are retrograde

. Who is this person? Wearing clothes made of animal skins, looks like a barbarian, so powerful? The cultivation method is also so strange.

At this moment, the man's face was expressionless, his eyes were like falcons, and he looked at Su Qingyan up and down.

Yes, this man is a member of the Rakshasa clan, a spy sent by the Rakshasa clan. He has just experienced some thrills and crossed the Primal Chaos Mountains. As a result, he met two Su Qingyan and this patrolling Linyin Temple. disciple.

The Rakshasa people acted ruthlessly, and they simply killed the disciples of Linyin Temple without hesitation.

"You…"

Finally, Su Qingyan was the first to react, looking at the man and asking, "Who are you? Why did you want to kill this monk?

"

As soon as the words fell, the man did not respond, but suddenly shot, hit the acupoints of Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi, then grabbed their hands, jumped, and headed towards the top of the mountain.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

In an instant, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were shocked and angry, and wanted to struggle, but their inner strength was suppressed and they couldn't exert it at all.

Huhuhu…

Soon, when they reached the top of the mountain, both Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi's expressions changed, and they were flustered.

On the top of the mountain, there is a huge crater with a diameter of tens of thousands of meters. Not only that, but the surrounding hurricanes are whistling, very violent, not to mention people, even a building can blow up.

However, in such a harsh environment, the man looked indifferent, clutching the two Su Qingyan tightly, sticking to the mountain like a gecko, following the edge of the crater, slowly moving towards the other side of the mountain.

call!

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were both stunned.

In this environment, you can still take two people to act. Who is this person?

At this time, the two Su Qingyans did not know that this man lived on the other side of the Chaos Mountain Range, a Rakshasa clan in the wild and strange realm. For thousands of years, the Rakshasa people have already adapted to this harsh environment. .

A few minutes later, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi couldn't stand the scorching high temperature of the crater and the hurricane that could destroy almost everything. As soon as they closed their eyes, they both passed out.

call!

I don't know how long it took, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi woke up one after another. The moment they opened their eyes, seeing the scene in front of them, the two women couldn't help but gasp.

I saw that there was an incomparably vast gray world in front of me.

Yes, the grey world.

The sky was dim and dark, with no sun, moon, and stars. It was chaotic darkness. The snow-capped mountains and glaciers in the distance interacted with the volcanic lava nearby. The air was filled with a thick fog that made people breathless.

It's just hell on earth.

Chapter 2267

In front of them, there is an open space full of thorns. At this time, in front of the two of them, an army of one million is lined up neatly.

The soldiers of this army are all tall, almost two meters in height, wearing uniform leather soft armor, holding black spears, and their skin has a penetrating blue color because they have not seen the sun for thousands of years. White.

The head of these people is a man in black armor.

The man is about forty, with a burly figure, like an iron tower, with black armor engraved with the pattern of beasts, giving people the feeling that he is strong and evil, and his body is filled with a suffocating horror atmosphere, especially Those eyes, like beasts, make people dare not look at them.

In addition, not far away, more than 100 meters away, there are ten huge beasts. These beasts, covered with blood-red hair, are more than 100 meters high, and their blood-red eyes are matched with huge. Fangs, like a demon from hell.

call!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Su Qingyan or Xu Qingyi, their bodies were trembling, extremely frightened, and at the same time there was deep doubt in their hearts.

This… what is this place? Who are these people?

Have you been taken to hell yourself?

At this time, the two Su Qingyan didn't know that they were taken to the wild and strange realm. These were the army of the Rakshasa clan.

"Your Majesty!"

At this moment, the man who caught Su Qingyan, stepped forward, facing the black armor general, and said respectfully, "I just crossed the Chaos Mountain Range to investigate the situation on the other side and found that These two women."

That's right, this black armor general is the current Rakshasa King, and the greatest king of the Rakshasa tribe in all dynasties.

Um!

The Rakshasa King nodded, looked at the man and said, “What’s going on over the Chaos Mountains?” His tone was indifferent, but his eyes flashed with a bit of scorching heat.

For thousands of years, the Rakshasa clan has never been able to overcome the huge natural danger of the Chaos Mountains. It was not until the last few decades that the clansmen developed and grew stronger, and they had the strength to overcome.

However, because it was isolated from the civilization of the Kyushu mainland for thousands of years, the Rakshasa King did not rashly lead his troops to read it, but sent people to quietly investigate the situation on the other side of the Chaos Mountains.

“Go back to the king!” The man responded respectfully: “On the other side of the Primal Chaos Mountains, there is no one else except a temple, so we don’t need to worry.”

Hmm!

Hearing this, King Rosa showed a smile, looked back at the army, and said in a loud voice: “Clansmen, for thousands of years, we have been trapped in the wild and strange realm, and we have suffered so much. Now, we finally have a chance. Go back. Go back to the rich and beautiful land of Kyushu and take back what we lost.”

“Kill back and take back what we lost.” In an instant, millions of troops responded in unison, and the momentum was overwhelming.

At this time, King Rakshasa waved his hand to signal everyone to be quiet, and then ordered: “Okay, everyone continue to help these giants, absorb strength, and let them open a way out in the Chaos Mountains as soon as possible.”

When he said this, Rakshasa Wang gazed at ten huge beasts not far away, with excitement flashing in his eyes.

Yes, these 100-meter-high beasts are a kind of wild beasts, called Jukui.

The giants have always inhabited the wild and strange realm. Later, the Rakshasa tribe was exiled here. After thousands of years, these giants were tamed into obedient spirit beasts. Moreover, in the secret arts of the Rakshasa, the figures of these giants, It has also evolved from a dozen meters at the beginning to more than 100 meters now.

In King Rosa’s plan, these giants were driven to open up a way out of the Chaos Mountains with harsh environment, and then they would be able to lead the army and enter the Kyushu Continent.

To be honest, there are many strong people in the Rakshasa clan at this time who can cross the Primal Chaos Mountains unharmed, but most of the soldiers of the army do not have this strength, so be cautious!

“Yes, Your Majesty!” Nearly 10,000 soldiers responded in unison, and immediately set off, forming a formation around the ten giant giants, and then mobilized their internal forces to mobilize the surrounding forces in the world.

hum! hum! hum!

In an instant, powerful forces surged between the heavens and the earth, and when they saw the ten giants, they raised their heads and howled, and then began to absorb the heaven and earth power in the air.

Chapter 2268

As more and more powers of heaven and earth are absorbed, there is a terrifying evil aura in the air around these giants.

That’s right, the evil aura that the monks of Linyin Temple felt across the Primal Chaos Mountains came from these huge giants.

call!

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi both trembled and were shocked beyond words.

Total shock.

This… these huge beasts, can actually absorb the power of heaven and earth?

Swish!

At this moment, King Rakshasa’s gaze fell on Su Qingyan’s two women, and said coldly: “It’s useless to keep these two women, just kill them.”

When he said this, King Rakshasa looked indifferent, Iron blood is ruthless.

Speaking of which, the Rakshasa people are cruel and easy to kill. Thousands of years ago, they were exiled by the Yellow Emperor to the wild and strange realm because they made trouble everywhere and oppressed other tribes. Now that thousands of years have passed, this cold-blooded code of conduct has not changed.

More importantly, after being exiled for thousands of years, the Rakshasa clan treats other humans in Kyushu as enemies, so even though Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi are both peerless beauties, the Rakshasa King has no pity in his heart!

Whoops!

As soon as the voice fell, two Rakshasa soldiers came, holding their spears

tightly. At this moment, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi held their hands tightly, panicking.

Did it die like that?

So unwilling!

Thinking about it, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi slowly closed their eyes, very desperate!

“Wait!”

At this moment, a voice sounded in the crowd, followed by a tall and straight figure who walked out quickly, although like most Rakshasa people, his complexion was pale and his body carried evil spirits, but his facial features were sharp and angular, giving people a sense of urgency. An indescribable charm.

A man in his twenties, with a noble leather soft armor, is the son of the Rakshasa clan, Meng Lang.

The prince, the son of King Rosa, is revered in the Rakshasa clan, one person is below ten thousand people.

Menglang is talented and intelligent, and unlike most Rakshasa people who only know how to be cruel and kill, he is cautious and prudent in his work, and he knows how to use his ingenuity, so he is deeply loved by the Rakshasa King.

Um?

Seeing Meng Lang blocking, King Rakshasa frowned: “Why block? What are you going to do?”

“Your Majesty!” Meng Lang took a deep breath and said seriously: “Our tribe has been exiled for thousands of years, except for the Chaos Mountains. Outside the temple on one side, I know almost nothing about the situation in the mainland of Kyushu.” After speaking

, Meng Lang glanced at Su Qingyan and continued: “Now that these two women have been arrested, I think this It’s God’s will, we can just learn about the situation of each continent from their mouths, haven’t you always taught me to ‘make the best use of everything’? So you can’t kill them.”

“It makes sense!” The Rakshasa King nodded silently, revealing With a smile, he praised Meng Lang: “You can think of this, it’s very good, well, these two women will be handed over to you, and you must interrogate them carefully.”

“Yes!” Meng Lang responded quickly.

call!

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were both secretly relieved.

At the same time, looking at Meng Lang in front of them, the two women felt a little uneasy in their hearts.

This young man has ulterior motives for saving the two of them. When his goal is achieved, the two of them will still die.

Thinking about it, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi looked at each other, both of them were miserable.

…..

the other side.

The Earth-round Continent is on the sea a few hundred miles away from Donghai City.

The weather is good today, the sea is calm and the waves are calm.

Hundreds of ships, connected by huge iron chains, are slowly sailing towards the distance.

At this time, a young monk was standing quietly on the boat headed by him, with a leisurely posture and extraordinary equipment, it was Duan Yu.

Behind Duan Yu, there are the powerhouses of Tianmen and several mainland forces. A day ago, these forces, under the orders of Yue Feng and the queen, went to the Chaos Mountains to investigate the situation. At the request of Moroye, Duan Yu was forced to go together.

“Master Huasheng!”

At this moment, a Tianmen disciple couldn’t help but said to Duan Yu: “How long will it take us to reach the Chaos Mountains?”

Shah!

The voice fell, and the eyes of the others around him also focused on Duan Yu, and their eyes were full of doubts.

The monk in front of him is a disciple of Master Moraya, so he should be respectful.

Chapter 2269

After Duan Yu Shaodu became a monk, his temperament has changed a lot from before, so everyone has not recognized it until now.

“Everyone!”

Duan Yu showed a smile, looked around, and said slowly: “According to the schedule, we will be there in one day, so don’t worry, before you arrive, I advise you to return to the cabin to rest and raise your sperm. Be sharp.”

When he said this, Duan Yu’s face was full of kindness, but his eyes flashed coldly.

call!

Hearing this, everyone nodded and returned to their cabins to rest.

Whoosh!

Seeing everyone returning to the cabin, Duan Yu sneered, his inner strength exploded, his toes were at a point on the deck, and he rushed directly to a height of 100 meters. Then, with a crisp sound, the opening axe was tightly held.

Since he was accepted as a disciple by Moraya, Duan Yu did not dare to act rashly because he was afraid of Moraya’s power. After arriving in Zhongzhou City, Duan Yu was even more afraid of being recognized by Yue Feng and others.

But now, neither Moraye nor Yue Feng were there, and Duan Yu didn’t care either.

At this time, Duan Yu, suspended in mid-air, holding a giant axe, is like a round sun, radiant!

Um?

Seeing this scene, everyone on the boat below was stunned, and their eyes were full of shock!

This… Open Heaven Axe?

Isn’t this Duan Yu’s weapon? How in the hands of this monk?

And… what is he going to do?

“A bunch of idiots! Go to hell!”

Just when everyone was in shock, Duan Yu sneered, clenched the opening axe tightly, and swung the axe out fiercely!

“Roar!”

Only a dragon roar was heard, emanating from the giant axe, and the next moment, a touch of golden light seemed to tear the world apart, swept away towards the hundreds of ships below!

“Death! Give me all to die!” Duan Yu roared loudly, looking like a madman!

Speaking of which, from the Earth Circle Continent to the Chaos Mountains, you don’t need to take the sea route, you can go directly through the Xicang Continent, and then through the Yellow Sea Continent, you can reach the Chaos Mountains.

However, Duan Yu was ruthless and ruthless, and it was impossible to follow Moroye’s instructions to successfully bring these people over. When he left Donghai City, Duan Yu thought about destroying these people.

Therefore, Duan Yu deliberately took these people and took the sea by boat, because the sea was vast, and these tens of thousands of people died, leaving no evidence at all.

In Duan Yu’s heart, his life was ruined by Moroye, and he was no longer a real man, and the only support for him to survive was constant revenge. In this case, the safety of Kyushu has nothing to do with him. .

At this time, Duan Yu just wanted to use killing to vent his dissatisfaction with the whole world.

Speaking of which, these people from various forces also knew the approximate location of the Chaos Mountains and learned that they were going to take the sea route. At that time, some people were puzzled, but they didn’t think much about the monk in front of him, who was a disciple of Moraya.

“Ah!”

Duan Yu suddenly shot, and everyone on the hundreds of ships below had no time to react. With a roar, half of the hundreds of ships were smashed and sunk in an instant. Many people screamed continuously, one by one. fell into the sea.

Swish!

Seeing this scene, the rest of the people couldn't help gasping for air, while watching Duan Yu in mid-air, terrified.

"Master of Metamorphosis? You…"

"Mad, we believe in you so much, but you are so cruel…"

"I have long thought that there is something wrong with their master and apprentice, what kind of wild and strange realm, the Rakshasa, all of them are Fake…this is a conspiracy."

"What are you talking about, let's go together!"

Swish swish… The

voice fell, and many people jumped into the air and charged directly towards Duan Yu!

These people have gathered the powerhouses from Tianmen, Danzong, Mingjian Villa, and even the Southern Cloud Continent and the Western Cang Continent. It can be said that those who can be singled out to go to the Chaos Mountains are the elites among the elites.

In an instant, the breath of nearly 10,000 people distorted the sky, and the momentum was astonishing.

However, Duan Yu clenched the axe tightly, did not panic at all, looked arrogant, did not say a word of nonsense, and slammed the axe out!

"Roar!"

A dragon roar burst out from the sky axe again, and the dazzling golden light immediately enveloped everyone!

"Death!" Duan Yu roared loudly!

"Ah!" In the

blink of an eye, nearly 10,000 strong men screamed incessantly, one by one fell from the air, causing heavy casualties, and the blood sprayed, turning the sea water within a kilometer of the surrounding area red.

Chapter 2270

Seriously, these powerhouses are not weak. If they are prepared in advance, they may be able to fight against Duan Yu if they unite. More importantly, this place is above the boundless sea, even if everyone wants to unite to resist, it is too late.

“Ah…” On the

sea, the ships connected by iron cables were constantly being sunk and shattered. Under Duan Yu’s frantic eruption, screams continued to sound, and people kept falling.

At this moment, in the sea a few miles away, thousands of sailboats are slowly sailing towards this side.

This fleet is neatly arranged and orderly. The big boat headed by it has a black flag more than ten meters high, with a white shark logo on it, and the word “blood shark”, hunting and flying in the sea breeze.

Yes, it is the blood shark pirate.

On the throne on the deck of the big ship, sat a burly man, the leader Long Zang.

Behind him are the extremely sexy blood Luo Siyan sisters.

I saw that the four sisters of blood Luo, wearing brightly colored long dresses, showed their proud and tight figures vividly. The figures of these four sisters are unparalleled, especially the wild beauty that pervades their bodies. , Any man who sees it will be unable to extricate himself.

A day ago, the blood shark had just sacked Donghai City and was now returning. The long skirts that Sister Xueluo Siyan wore were snatched from Donghai City.

On the other side of the deck, a dozen pirates were watching over a young man and woman.

It was Yue Wuya and Han Bing.

When the blood shark sacked Donghai City, Yue Wuya and Han Bing tried to escape, but they were discovered by Long Zang in time and successfully intercepted.

At that time, Long Zang was very angry and planned to kill the siblings directly, but seeing Yue Wuya’s extraordinary ability, he felt that it was a pity to kill them, and finally decided to bring the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters to the deck and let them see with their own eyes. How did they loot Donghai City? I wanted to use this to deter the brothers and sisters and make them stop thinking about escaping.

At this time, after the blood shark sacked Donghai City, it brought countless gold and silver treasures and was preparing to return to the habitat in the sea. Coincidentally, Duan Yu was attacking the masters of the major forces.

Um?

At this moment, whether it was Long Zang, the many pirates below, and the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters, they were all stunned when they saw the scene in front of them!

All I saw was the wreckage of countless sailboats scattered on the sea in front of me. Between the wreckage, tens of thousands of cultivators were screaming incessantly

. The two-meter-long giant axe was quietly suspended there.

It was Duan Yu!

In mid-air, Duan Yu was holding a giant axe, like a round of sun, radiating light!

Seeing this scene, Long Zang's eyes were full of hot rays of light, and his heart was full of shock!

What a powerful force, what weapon is this monk holding?

God soldier?

Although Long Zang is the lord of blood sharks and the king of the sea, in the past ten years, he has rarely set foot in the mainland of Kyushu, so he doesn't know that the magic weapon appeared in the world and caused the shock of Kyushu, so naturally he can't recognize the axe. .

call!

The surrounding pirates are even more unknown, but they are still stunned when they sense the power of the opening axe, their faces are incredible!

This…

However, Yue Wuya, who was detained on the deck, was shocked and stared at Duan Yu with indescribable shock and doubt.

Open the axe?

Who is this monk? Isn't the opening axe always in Duan Yu's hand? How could it be in the hands of this monk?

At this time, Yue Wuya did not realize that the monk in front of him was Duan Yu.

The ice on the side is also trembling, and is extremely shocked.

"call!"

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2271-2280

Chapter 2271

Finally, under the shock of Long Zang, he reacted and couldn't help asking the surrounding: "Who knows, what kind of weapon is this?" The

voice fell, and many pirates around looked at each other, and no one answered. .

"Leader!"

At this moment, a middle-aged pirate took a deep breath, was extremely excited, and couldn't help but said: "With such power, and with such a special shape, could it be the legendary opening axe?"

Saying these At that time, the middle-aged pirate stared at Duan Yu in midair, unable to hide his inner shock. This middle-aged pirate used to be a member of a big family. Later, he committed a crime and was expelled. He had no choice but to become a pirate. Because he was born in a big family and was knowledgeable, he guessed it.

Open the axe?

At this moment, the gazes of the surrounding pirates suddenly converged on the opening axe in Duan Yu's hand, and they were all extremely surprised.

call!

Long Zang took a deep breath, surprised and delighted!

As the leader of the blood shark, Long Zang naturally heard of the legend of the opening of the sky axe. It was rumored that a long time ago, the heaven and the earth had not been separated, and there was chaos. An ancient great god named Pangu, holding a giant axe, split the heaven and the earth! After the creation of the world, Pangu's giant axe fell into the world and disappeared.

Originally, Long Zang always thought it was a legend, but he never thought that he would be able to see this peerless weapon with his own eyes today.

Excited, Long Zang took a deep breath and stared at Duan Yu in midair. He raised his hand and waved: "Quick, take him down and take the Heaven-Opening Axe!

" After the pirates, he developed the blood shark into the largest force in the sea. At this time, he had great ambitions and was about to make great plans. At this time, he would not miss the opportunity when he encountered the opening axe.

swoosh swish…

As soon as the voice fell, nearly a thousand pirates rose into the air one after another and charged directly towards Duan Yu!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

The pirates who can join the blood shark are all strong, and the lowest strength is also the Marquis, and most of them are the strength of a Martial Saint.

In an instant, more than a thousand pirates, the burst of breath, distorted the sky, and the momentum was amazing.

“Pirates?”

Looking at these pirates rushing up, Duan Yu’s expression was insane, and he didn’t panic at all. Instead, his whole body’s fighting spirit was completely aroused.

“A bunch of clowns jumping on the beam, all die.” An icy voice came from Duan Yu’s mouth, and then, he swung out with an axe!

At this time, Duan Yu had already killed his red eyes. No matter where these pirates came from or how strong their background was, he only knew that whoever offended him would die.

“Roar!”

A dragon roar came from the giant axe, and then, a golden glow seemed to tear apart the sky and the sea, and swept toward the pirates!

“Ah!”

Jin Mang ripped apart the sky, lightning fast, covering a huge area. The more than a thousand pirates didn’t have time to react at all, and screamed continuously in an instant, one by one fell from the air.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Long Zang, Xue Luo Siyan, or other pirates, they couldn’t help but gasp!

As expected of a peerless weapon, the power of the explosion is so terrifying!

Under the shock, Long Zang’s eyes became more and more hot.

As the king of the sea, such a powerful artifact is only worthy of you!

“What a ruthless monk, kill my subordinates, and let you be buried at the bottom of the sea today.” Sen Leng’s voice came from Long Zang’s mouth. The moment the voice fell, he rose into the sky and went straight to Duan Yu.

hum!

At this moment, Longzang’s internal power was released, and a terrifying breath burst out, and this piece of sky and sea was about to shatter!

Chapter 2272

Long Zang, a powerhouse in the transcending tribulation realm, is an existence in the vast seas that makes other pirates feel terrified.

hum!

At this moment, Long Zang held the ice blue long knife tightly, and a terrifying force condensed between the sky and the sea in an instant. Then, the sea water surged and rolled up a huge tornado water column.

“Roar!” In the

next second, a dragon roar erupted from the water column of the tornado, followed by a giant dragon condensed and formed. This giant dragon was completely formed by the fusion of sea water and the internal force of the dragon’s possession. It’s lifelike, and it’s the same as the real thing, giving people the feeling that it is extremely shocking.

Seeing this scene, all the pirates below were extremely excited and shouted.

“The leader is mighty.”

“This ugly monk dares to kill our people, let him taste the power.”

Yue Wuya, who was standing on the deck, looked at the situation calmly, but his heart was filled with excitement.

Great!

The pirate leader took the shot himself, and he had the opportunity to escape with his sister.

Thinking to himself, Yue Wuya silently stimulated his inner strength and planned to rush to the acupoint. He had failed to escape once before, and he was afraid of Long Zang’s strength, so Yue Wuya did not dare to take risks easily. At this time, seeing Long Zang take the initiative, Yue Wuya knew that the opportunity was coming.

Next to him, Bing Bing, Bing Xue was smart and knew what his brother was going to do, so he quickly stepped forward and put Yue Wuya behind him as a cover to prevent him from being seen by the pirates around him.

At the same time, Han Bing also closely watched the situation in the air.

“Monk!” Long Zang hovered proudly in the air, staring at Duan Yu with absolute contempt: “Kill so many of my subordinates, don’t want to leave alive today. I can give you a good time!”

Hehe…

Duan Yu sneered and sneered back: “You are the leader of this gang of pirates. People don’t attack me, I don’t attack people. It was your people who attacked me first, and they deserved to die.”

After speaking, Duan Yu went up and down . Looking at Long Zang, he continued to mock: “Also, you, a little pirate chief, also want to get the Sky-Opening Axe? What are you daydreaming about?”

When he said this, Duan Yu looked mad and his eyes were full of pride.

Although Long Zang’s strength is very strong, and can combine internal force and sea water to condense a giant dragon, Duan Yu is not panic at all. You must know that during this period of time, Duan Yu was forced to follow Moroye, keeping a low profile, and under the influence of Buddhism, he gained a new understanding of Kaitian Axe.

In this case, even if Long Zang was in the Tribulation Realm, Duan Yu didn’t take it seriously.

Swish!

Hearing this, Long Zang was furious. His dignified king of the sea was despised by a monk and even in front of so many subordinates. If he bears it, where will he put his face?

“Death to me!” Long Zang roared without talking nonsense, pointing at Duan Yu!

Roar!

The voice fell, and the giant dragon, which was formed by internal force and sea water, erupted with a thunderous roar, and went straight to Duan Yu. In an instant, within a thousand meters around, the wind and clouds were surging, and the sea was also surging with huge waves.

This piece of air seems to be stagnant, the unfathomable and powerful pressure, the people who suppress it panic!

Seeing the giant dragon rushing towards his face, Duan Yu's face was gloomy, and he didn't mean to dodge at all. Under the wave, a touch of golden light erupted again.

Bang!

Jin Mang and the giant dragon collided, and a thunderous roar erupted. Everyone below felt an overwhelming force pouring in. They were knocked back a dozen steps, and their qi and blood were churning.

hiss!

When everyone reacted, they were stunned when they saw the scene in mid-air, and they couldn't help gasping for air.

I saw that the dragon condensed by Long Zang was directly smashed by Jin Mang, and Long Zang was also shaken back dozens of steps by the volley. After stabilizing his figure, his face was pale.

Is this monk so powerful? It actually blocked the leader's stunt?

"you…"

Chapter 2273

At this time, Long Zang locked Duan Yu tightly, and he was also shocked. Nima, this monk's strength is not particularly strong, but with the opening axe in his hand, the explosive power is so terrifying, you know, The sea dragon that he condensed just now, in the whole world, few people can stop it.

And this monk, with the help of the opening axe, easily blocked it!

call!

Just when Long Zang and the surrounding pirates were extremely shocked, Yue Wuya had quietly rushed out of the acupoint, however, he did not leave with the ice for the first time, but looked closely at the monk in the air, lost in thought.

This… this monk, was able to perfectly unleash the power of the Heavenly Axe.

Also… Although this person is dressed as a monk, his indomitable expression seems to be a person.

When his mind changed, Yue Wuya suddenly thought of something, his body trembled, and his heart was shocked.

Could it be… he is Duan Yu?

Seriously, if Duan Yu didn't use the Heavenly Axe, Yue Wuya would be like most people, completely unrecognizable, but seeing him perfectly unleashing the power of the Heavenly Axe, he had to be suspicious!

You must know that at the beginning of Mount Emei, Yue Wuya used the Overlord Hammer to fight against Duan Yu, and he knew the power of the Heaven-Opening Axe. When he saw the monk in front of him, he could use it with ease, and he immediately thought of Duan Yu. .

"Brother!"

At this time, seeing Yue Wuya's different expression, Han Bing couldn't help but asked in a low voice, "What's wrong?"

Han Bing felt that his brother successfully conflicted with the sealed acupoint, but he didn't have the first time. It's too strange to leave with yourself, but to look at the monk in the air in a trance.

call!

Yue Wuya took a deep breath and said in a low voice, "I have a feeling that this monk is Duan Yu."

When he said this, Yue Wuya always paid attention to the movements of the pirates around him.

What?

Hearing this, Han Bing's delicate body trembled, and he looked at Duan Yu, and the whole person was stunned.

Is this monk Duan Yu? How can it be?

How could someone like Duan Yu easily enter Buddhism?

In shock, Han Bing couldn't help but ask: "Brother, what are you going to do? Are you going to deal with him?"

Han Bing believed in Yue Wuya's judgment, and at the same time, was a little worried.

You must know that Duan Yu is ruthless. When he was the Prime Minister of Xi Cang, he led his army to invade other continents. Later, he killed Xi Cang Huang and usurped the throne. It can be said that his fierce name has already spread all over the continent of Kyushu.

More importantly, Duan Yu and Yue Feng are deadly enemies, so in Han Bing's heart, I don't have the slightest impression of this person. But then again, Duan Yu's strength is too strong, and his brother's rash action is an adventure.

"I…" Yue Wuya frowned and was very tangled in his heart: "I don't know…"

After going through so much recently, Yue Wuya realized that he was too much for his biological father, Yue Feng, and he felt Some guilt.

Under such circumstances, when he met his father's nemesis, Yue Wuya was just about to move.

At this time, Yue Wuya had an impulse in his heart to catch or kill Duan Yu to make up for the disrespect to his father before.

But…if you do it, your identity and strength will be exposed. In this case, it will be more difficult for you and your sister to leave.

For a time, Yue Wuya fell into a tangle.

"Tsk tsk!"

In midair , Duan Yu looked at Long Zang with a half-smile, and mocked word by word: "With this little strength, do you still want to snatch my Heaven-Opening Axe? If you are over yourselves, die!" With a wave, a whistling sound that shocked the heavens and the earth came from the opening axe, and then, a golden glow that ripped apart the heavens and the earth burst out towards Longzang.

This axe, Duan Yu tried his best, and almost consumed all his internal strength. It was Duan Yu's strongest blow.

Chapter 2274

Call!

Seeing this scene, the blood Luo Siyan and many pirates below changed their expressions, and they couldn't help sweating for Long Zang.

At the same time, Xue Luo Siyan couldn't help but exclaimed.

"Leader, be careful!"

“Be careful!”

Everyone present could feel the terrifying power contained in that touch of golden light. Although Long Zang is very powerful, he is flesh and blood after all, and the weapon in his hand is only Purple rank, how can you block the peerless magic weapon?

Gudong!

Seeing Jin Mang roaring, Long Zang was startled, couldn’t help swallowing, and felt a little panic in his heart.

Mad, this monk seems to be ordinary, but he can actually comprehend the power of the magic weapon to such a state.

It seems that he is a rival in love. I am afraid that this blow will not be able to stop it.

It’s just that the golden light was too fast to dodge at all. Long Zang didn’t have time to think about it, so he quickly activated his inner strength and held the ice blue long sword in front of him in an attempt to block the blow!

“I’ll help you.”

Seeing Jin Mang, he was about to hit Long Zang. At this moment, a loud shout came, and then a figure quickly blocked in front of Long Zang.

It was Yue Wuya!

Click!

The next second, Yue Wuya summoned the Overlord Hammer, only to see a radiance between heaven and earth, and then Yue Wuya held the Overlord Hammer in front of him.

At this time, Yue Wuya stood in front of Long Zang with a determined look on his face.

To be honest, Yue Wuya didn’t want to take it lightly, and he didn’t want to help Long Zang. After all, Long Zang had put their brother and sister under house arrest on a pirate ship for several days.

But Yue Wuya knew that if he didn’t take action, Long Zang would be seriously injured by Duan Yu. Duan Yu’s personality would not bypass other pirates. At that time, he and his sister would also be affected by Yuchi.

More importantly, Duan Yu was his father’s mortal enemy, and now that he met him, he must not be easily spared.

What?

Seeing this scene, both Long Zang and all the pirates were stunned and shocked.

This kid who was caught actually rushed through the acupuncture point…

What is even more shocking is that he even has a magic weapon?

“It’s you…”

Seeing Yue Wuya, Duan Yu was also stunned, almost gnashing his teeth. Before, his attention was always on Long Zang, and he didn’t notice Yue Wuya wearing it, and Duan Yu never imagined that Yue Wuya would be with a group of pirates.

Enemies meet, especially jealous!

In Duan Yu’s heart, his hatred with Yue Wuya was no less than Yue Feng!

Back in Mount Emei, he had already taken control of the whole situation. It was this kid who led the Apocalypse army and suddenly appeared, not only disrupting even his own plans, but also seriously injuring himself.

If it wasn’t for him, he wouldn’t lose the Xicang throne he just won back.

If it wasn’t for him, he would never encounter Moraye and become what he is now.

The more Duan Yu thought about it, the more annoyed he became, his eyes were extremely blood red, and he wanted to peel Yue Wuya’s cramps.

Bang!

Jin Mang slammed into the Overlord’s Hammer, and he heard an earth-shattering vibration. Under the dispersal of a violent aura, Yue Wuya and Long Zang were both shaken and flew out, and the two retreated more than a hundred each. Mi, all stabilized his figure, his face was pale.

And Duan Yu was also shaken back several dozen meters, his face flushed red, and it was extremely ugly.

Obviously, Yue Wuya successfully helped Long Zang and blocked this strongest blow.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, both the ice and the pirates around are excited.

Especially those pirates, looking at Yue Wuya one by one, were extremely shocked.

This… this kid, actually blocked the blow of the peerless magic weapon?

Even Long Zang looked at Yue Wuya incredulously, in addition to gratitude, there was indescribable surprise in his eyes.

what's the situation?

He arrested their brothers and sisters by himself, but he turned to help himself…

Chapter 2275

Also, what kind of weapon is the sledgehammer in this kid's hand?

At this time, Long Zang and many pirates didn't know that Yue Wuya's Overlord Hammer was also a divine weapon handed down from ancient times. Although it was not as old as the Kaitian Axe, it was also a rare treasure.

"Good boy!"

Finally, Long Zang reacted, looked at Yue Wuya with a smile, and exclaimed in admiration: "I didn't expect you to be a young hero!"

When he said this, Long Zang was full of gratitude and completely He was not angry because Yue Wuya concealed his strength.

Yue Wuya smiled slightly, but did not respond, but was always on guard against Duan Yu.

"Smelly monk!" Long Zang locked Duan Yu tightly, with endless resentment and anger flashing in his eyes: "The blow just now is the end of the force, right? Die!" As the

voice fell, Long Zang's inner strength exploded, and he went straight to Duan. Feather away. hum!

At the same time, Yue Wuya did not hesitate in the slightest, holding the Overlord's Hammer tightly, he burst out!

At this moment, Yue Wuya and Long Zang released their inner strength, and this piece of sky was about to shatter!

Yue Wuya and Long Zang are the most powerful people in the world!

Yue Wuya owns the Overlord's Hammer and is the leader of the younger generation in the Kyushu continent!

And Longzang, the leader of the famous pirates in the sea, is known as the king of the sea!

The two joined forces, and a terrifying force condensed in an instant, as if in mid-air, forming a huge ball of light, which suddenly smashed into Duan Yu!

This ball of light contains the formidable power of Long Zang and Yue Wuya, which is incomparably powerful.

call!

Seeing this scene, the ice below, and all the pirates, are extremely excited!

This ball of light illuminated the blue sea water within 10,000 meters, turning it into a golden color. At the same time, there was a suffocating pressure in the air.

Made!

Duan Yu was shocked, scolded secretly, and then quickly took off the axe to resist!

Duan Yu was panicked at this time, because Long Zang was right, the strongest blow just now consumed a lot of Duan Yu's internal strength.

"Boom!…"

The ball of light instantly smashed on the opening axe!

Duan Yu spit out a mouthful of blood, and his body flew far away.

Yue Wuya and Long Zang joined forces, and their power was so terrifying that even if he had the Heaven-Opening Axe, he couldn't resist this blow!

Boom!

At this moment, Yue Wuya threw the Overlord Hammer, directly hitting the middle Duan Yu's back. Hearing Duan Yu screaming, he spat out a few mouthfuls of blood.

Duan Yu was frightened and angry, endured the pain, and threw out a few axe, these axe, he tried his last strength!

"Buzz!"

These axes instantly evacuated Duan Yu's interior. Their power was so terrifying that the surrounding air was torn apart. Long Zang and Yue Wuya didn't dare to make a hard connection, so they quickly retreated and dodged!

Taking this opportunity, Duan Yu gritted his teeth, turned and flew towards the depths of the vast sea!

In a blink of an eye, he had disappeared from everyone's sight.

"Made!"

Long Zang was very annoyed, watching Duan Yu escape, his face was extremely ugly.

"Search all the sea areas immediately, be sure to catch this monk!" An angry voice came from Long Zang's mouth. He clenched his fists tightly, unspeakably annoyed.

Almost, you can get the peerless magic weapon, but at the last moment, let this monk run away!

However, since he is the king of the sea, as long as this monk is still in this sea, he will not be able to escape from his palm.

"Follow your orders!"

In an instant, all the pirates shouted in unison, the momentum was overwhelming!

"Leader, there are still people alive in the sea…" At this moment, Xue Luo Siyan discovered something and exclaimed tenderly.

I saw that among the wreckage of the sailboat, there was a cultivator, crouching on a wooden board, his expression was sluggish, and he was dying.

This person is a disciple of Tianmen and the last survivor.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2276-2280

Chapter 2276

Whoosh!

Seeing this situation, Yue Wuya did not hesitate, flew over quickly, and brought the disciple of that day back to the deck.

"What the hell is going on?" Yue Wuya looked closely at the disciples of the day, and couldn't help but ask, "Why are you here?"

The ice beside him, as well as many pirates, also looked at the disciples of the day. , eyes twinkling with curiosity.

“Young Master!” The disciple of the Tianmen, with a bit of respect on his pale face, said weakly, “The continent of Kyushu is in trouble, the Chaos Mountains…” Although Yue Wuya never recognized Yue Feng, but in Tianmen In the heart of the disciple, he has long been regarded as the young master.

In the next few minutes, the disciple of that day explained the situation in detail.

At the end, the Tianmen disciple looked sad and indignant: “We never imagined that the disciple of Master Moraya, so ruthless, would lead us to the sea and then raid us…” The

last sentence was not finished, This day, the disciple of Tianmen tilted his head and died of anger.

What?

Hearing this, Yue Wuya and Han Bing were both shocked, and at the same time they couldn’t tell the anger in their hearts.

On the other side of the Chaos Mountains, is there another world?

Also, this section of Yu is too vicious, even pretending to be a monk to deceive all forces.

At this time, Yue Wuya didn’t know that Duan Yu was not a voluntary monk at all, but was forced to be helpless, so he worshipped Moraye as a teacher, but it was not a real conversion to Buddhism.

call!

Thinking to himself, Yue Wuya took a deep breath, slowly closed the eyes of the disciples of that day, and whispered: “You are all deceived, that monk is Duan Yu…”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

When he said this, Yue Wuya’s heart was very complicated. Duan Yu was ruthless and attacked the masters of various sects. It was completely understandable, but he suddenly became a disciple of Linyin Temple.

“Brother!”

At this moment, Han Bing couldn’t help but ask: “What shall we do next?”

Like Yue Wuya, Han Bing also finds the things in front of him unbelievable, but the most important thing now is to return quickly Continent, merge with father.

However, before Yue Wuya responded, he was interrupted by Long Zang.

“You two!” Long Zang walked over slowly and looked at Yue Wuya up and down: “Who are you?”

After speaking, Long Zang thought of something, looked at the dead Tianmen disciple, and continued: “Look at this The logo on the person’s clothes should be a Tianmen disciple from the Earth Circle Continent, and he just called you Young Master, could it be…. You are the Tianmen Sect Master, the son of Yue Feng?”

When he said this, Long Zang looked at Yue Wu Ya’s eyes reveal a bit of complexity.

Over the years, under the leadership of Yue Feng, Tianmen has punished evil and promoted good, and has become famous in Kyushu, especially the coastal areas of the Earth Circle. He has played against each other before, so he is no stranger to Yue Feng and Tianmen!

Long Zang has a free and easy temperament, and has a righteousness. Even if he has had friction with Tianmen, he is well-known and admired for Yue Feng for a long time. Who doesn’t admire a person who thinks about the people of the world in everything?

“Yes!” In

the face of Long Zang’s question, Yue Wuya nodded and admitted: “I am Yue Feng’s son.”

If it was half a month ago, Yue Wuya would never admit that he was his son because he hated Yue Feng. , but after so much in this period of time, Yue Wuya has also become mature, and understands how excessive he was before. Therefore, facing Long Zang’s inquiry at this time, he did not hesitate to admit it.

Moreover, Yue Wuya understood that Long Zang had already recognized his identity, so it was useless to lie.

Whoa!

In an instant, I learned that the person in front of me was the young master of Tianmen. Whether it was Xue Luo Siyan or the many pirates around, their expressions changed.

He turned out to be Yue Feng’s son.

Before Chapter 2277

, Yue Feng’s Tianmen, on the coast of the Earth’s Circle Continent, suppressed a lot of these pirates.

Whoops!

In the next second, everyone seemed to be facing a formidable enemy, and quickly surrounded Yue Wuya and Han Bing. In an instant, swords were drawn, and the air was filled with the smell of gunpowder.

In the face of being surrounded by everyone, Yue Wuya was extremely calm and calm, protecting the ice behind him.

This blood shark leader, Long Zang was injured, and in the past few days of cultivation, his internal strength has completely recovered, and the fight is not false at all.

Swish!

Seeing this scene, Long Zang frowned, looked around and shouted angrily: “What are you doing? Retreat!” The voice spread throughout the surrounding sea area within ten thousand meters, full of majesty and unquestionable.

In Long Zang’s heart, although the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters had concealed their identities before, but just now, if Yue Wuya hadn’t helped in time, he would definitely not have opened the Heavenly Axe for heavy damage.

More importantly, Long Zang admires Yue Feng very much. Since the brothers and sisters in front of him are the children of Yue Feng, how can he bear to hurt them.

Uh…

Seeing Long Zang’s anger, Xue Luo Siyan and the surrounding pirates couldn’t understand it for a while, but they didn’t dare to be presumptuous and immediately stepped aside.

“Little brother!”

At this time, Long Zang looked at Yue Wuya with a smile: “My subordinates are all rude, don’t take offense if I offend you, by the way, thank you for your help just now, haha…”

” Hands up!” Yue Wuya responded with a smile, and at the same time, the impression of Long Zang in his heart also changed a little.

This pirate leader is very tolerant. He lied to him before, but he is not angry.

“Sure enough, a hero is a boy!” Long Zang nodded in admiration, then looked at Yue Wuya and asked, “I don’t know what your brothers and sisters are going to do next?”

As soon as he finished speaking, Han Bing, who had been silent, said, “We need to immediately Return to the mainland, Dragon Chief, please give us a boat.”

When he said this, Han Bing's delicate face was very calm, but his heart was secretly anxious.

My brother and I have just left for two days, so many things happened in the Kyushu mainland, especially that Duan Yu, who became a disciple of Linyin Temple, I am afraid that everyone is still in the dark, so we must go back as soon as possible. , and tell the father about the situation.

"No…"

But as soon as he finished speaking, Yue Wuya was about to vote against it: "It's useless for us to go back now!"

Ah?

Han Bing was stunned, and looked at Yue Wuya doubtfully: "Brother, why is it useless to go back?"

Phew!

Yue Wuya took a deep breath and looked at Han Bing with love and seriousness in his eyes: "Good sister, think about it carefully, why did Duan Yu successfully hide from all the forces? Even his father didn't recognize him? There is only one reason. , he is really that Moraye's disciple, this Buddhist identity has perfectly helped him hide himself, and now, Duan Yu has fled to the vast sea, even if we go back and tell the situation, who will believe it?"

Saying that, Yue Wuya tilted his head to look at the direction of Duan Yu's escape, and continued: "As for the matter of the wild and strange realm, my father and the forces of various continents have already started preparations, and we can't help much when we go back, so, I decided to stay, assist the dragon leader, and capture Duan Yu. Only by capturing him can we have reason to convince people."

"This…"

Hearing this, Han Bing frowned and pondered. After a few seconds, he nodded and said, "Okay, I will listen to my brother. After capturing Duan Yu, let's return to the mainland!"

Bing Bingxue was smart and quickly understood what Yue Wuya meant.

In fact, Yue Wuya's analysis was good. The brothers and sisters returned directly to the mainland. Even if they told what they saw, no one would believe it. After all, the masters of various forces were all buried in the sea, leaving no bones.

More importantly, every continent knows Duan Yu very well. He is an arrogant and indomitable madman, and it is impossible for him to condescend to convert to Buddhism.

In this case, only grasping Duan Yu can be convincing.

Chapter 2278

Hmm!

Seeing Han Bing agree, Yue Wuya was very happy.

The next second, Yue Wuya looked at Long Zang and said, “Leader Dragon, our brothers and sisters have decided to stay with you Blood Sharks and do our best to help you catch that person just now. Chief Long will not refuse, right?”

Haha…

Long Zang Laughing loudly, he nodded and said, “Just now, my little brother made a righteous shot, how could I refuse? From now on, you are my blood shark’s honored guests!”

At this time, Long Zang was very excited. Because he had seen Yue Wuya’s strength just now, and with his help, he would definitely be able to catch the monk just now. When the time comes, the axe will fall into his own hands. At this time, seeing Yue Wuya take the initiative to stay, of course he can’t ask for it.

Excited, Long Zang hurriedly greeted Yue Wuya brothers and sisters and entered the cabin to rest.

At the same time, Long Zang instructed Xueluo Siyan and others: “Expand the search range, be sure to find that stinky monk, and report back as soon as there is news.”

“Yes!” Xueluo Siyan responded in unison, and then went to prepare.

…..

On the other side, the Northern Imperial Palace.

Yang Jian was dressed in a golden dragon robe, sitting on the dragon seat, with a handsome face, a calm expression, and no emotional fluctuations. After two days of recuperation, Yang Jian’s injury has recovered, but he is not happy at all, and his mood is a little gloomy.

The failure to conquer the Earth Circle, coupled with the crisis from the Chaos Mountains, made Yang Jian restless.

In Yang Jian's heart, destroying other continents and achieving eternal hegemony is his urgent ideal, but the safety of the Kyushu continent is more important. Once the Rakshasa tribe successfully crosses the Chaos Mountains, the consequences will be unimaginable.

But in this way, he lost the opportunity to conquer various continents.

More importantly, Yue Feng is very famous in various continents. Otherwise, there would not have been so many forces in Zhongzhou City before to come to support. If the Rakshasa tribe really came over, Yue Feng united various continents to resist, His reputation grew louder and louder, and at that time, he became a hero in Kyushu.

At that time, it will be even more difficult if you want to conquer all continents.

Thinking of this, Yang Jian was extremely irritable and had a headache.

At the position where Yang Jian lowered his head, Zhang Jiao sat there, his brows furrowed, and he was silent.

On the two sides below, the ministers of civil and military affairs stood there neatly, feeling Yang Jian's annoyance, all of them were uneasy in their hearts, and did not dare to let out the air.

"Your Majesty!"

At this moment, a slender figure slowly walked into the hall. The light blue dress was as graceful as a fairy, incomparably beautiful, and the whole body was filled with an aura that could not be desecrated. It was Gonggong.

When they got to the front, Gonggong respectfully said to Yang Jian: "The people sent by my subordinates have just received news that there is indeed a vision on the other side of the Chaos Mountain Range, but it is not as serious as that Moroye said.

" Gonggong carefully expressed his thoughts: "Your Majesty, I think that Moraye is a bit alarmist. The Rakshasa people have been trapped for thousands of years. Even if they grow and develop, it is impossible to cross the Chaos Mountains at once."

Hmm!

Yang Jian nodded silently without speaking.

Seeing Yang Jian's gloomy face, Gong Gong thought of something, and continued: "Your Majesty, do we really want to deploy troops in the Chaos Mountains with Yue Feng and other continents? In case… the Chaos Mountains have not moved for two years, we will also Do you have to wait two years?"

When he said this, Gonggong felt very unwilling. The Northern Ying army was invincible, but it suffered repeated damages on the Earth Continent. Now because of the Chaos Mountains, we have to cooperate with various continents…

Especially thinking of Yue Feng, Gonggong's delicate face could not hide his anger. At that time, in Zhongzhou City, with victory in sight, he was ordered to persuade Yue Feng to surrender, but was deceived by Yue Feng.

Gonggong has an arrogant temperament, and he can't keep his bad breath out, making it difficult to sleep and eat.

More importantly, because of the failure to persuade to surrender, Yang Jian had a great opinion of Gonggong, so in Gonggong's heart, he was always looking for an opportunity to make up for his mistakes.

Chapter 2279

"I'm thinking about this…" Yang Jian frowned and replied angrily.

Yang Jian is also troubled by these things, how can he answer Gonggong?

"Your Majesty!"

At this moment, Zhang Jiao, who had been silent all the time, slowly opened his mouth and said, "Actually, there is nothing to worry about in this matter. As long as you get rid of Yue Feng, everything will be solved.

" If nothing happens, let's get rid of Yue Feng as soon as possible. When the Rakshasa clan invades, His Majesty can lead the Kyushu Continent to resist together. After defeating the Rakshasa clan, His Majesty will be a hero of Kyushu and his name will go down in history. At that time, there is no need for His Majesty to send troops. , every continent will take the initiative to bow down to His Majesty!"

Zhang Jiao is resourceful and thoughtful, and knows what Yang Jian is worried about.

"This…"

Hearing this, Yang Jian hesitated and said, "The way is good, but Yue Feng has been famous for a long time, and the situation in the Primal Chaos Mountains is in critical condition. If you kill Yue Feng at this time, won't I be punished by all? People in the world scold him?"

Although Yang Jian was conceited, he also paid great attention to his reputation and felt that this method was inappropriate.

Hehe…

Zhang Jiao smiled slightly and said, “This is simple, let’s be careful, let the world think that Yue Feng died by accident, before we went around to fight, and Yue Feng is hostile, it is not easy to assassinate. , When Yue Feng died, everyone in the world recalled that we did it. But now it is different, the Chaos Mountains are in crisis, the Kyushu continent is already an alliance, and Yue Feng suddenly died, no one will doubt your majesty

. !”

Yang Jian nodded, and after some deliberation, he nodded at Zhang Jiao and said, “From the point of view of the military advisor, who is the most suitable one to send?”

Zhang Jiao smiled slightly and turned to look at Gonggong: “Of course, Gonggong-sama is the most suitable. Gonggong-sama is most familiar with Yue Feng, so he will definitely be able to handle this matter well. Besides, I have already thought of a rough plan. , Master Gonggong took the initiative to go to Yue Feng, using the excuse of discussing dealing with the crisis in the gangster mountain range, and being with Yue Feng, there is definitely a chance.”

Yang Jian nodded and looked at Gonggong: “Gonggong, assassinate Yue Feng, you can Are you sure?”

Huh!

At this moment, Gong Gong’s delicate body trembled, surprised and happy, and respectfully said, “Your Majesty, rest assured, your subordinates will live up to expectations!”

When he said this, Gong Gong’s eyes flashed gloomy and cold.

Yue Feng, your time of death is approaching!

A few minutes later, under the arrangement of Zhang Jiao, Gonggong quickly left Beiying Imperial City and rushed towards the Diyuan Continent.

….

Earth Circle Continent, Zhongzhou City, Ouyang Mansion.

In the hall, Yue Feng sat there, feeling extremely irritable.

Two days ago, Yue Feng issued an order to Tianmen, asking them to inquire about Su Qingyan, Yue Wuya and Han Bing on all roads. Yue Wuya and Han Bing were separated from the previous battle in the Valley of the Wicked, and their whereabouts are still unknown!

As a result, two days have passed, and there is still no clue.

What bothered Yue Feng even more was that there was no news from the Tianmen disciples sent to the Chaos Mountains.

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that the Tianmen disciples sent out, as well as people from several other forces, were tricked into the sea by Duan Yu, and they were all destroyed, leaving no survivors.

On both sides, Wen Chou Chou, Jiang Shan, Ren Yingying and others sat there, all anxious.

"metropolitan!"

At this moment, a Tianmen disciple walked in quickly and said respectfully: "Sect Master, there is a letter from Zhongyuan Continent, which was written by Master Moraya!" Hua Yun

fell, and the Tianmen disciple handed the letter to Yue Feng's hand.

Chapter 2280

Zhongyuan Continent, similar to Dongao Continent, is in the embryonic stage of technology. Even if the technology companies in the Earth Circle Continent have already settled in Zhongyuan Continent, the network communication is still dominated by letters.

Master Moraya's handwritten letter?

I muttered in my heart, and after reading the letter that Yue Feng had opened, I couldn't help laughing and crying.

In the letter, Moroye's tone was very helpless.

The strongest in the Zhongyuan Continent is the Dugu family. The family confirmed that the Rakshasa clan in the wild and strange realm was groundless and not true, and refused Moroye's request.

Speaking of which, it is also because Linyin Temple is located in the Chaos Mountains and has been hidden for thousands of years. Very few people know it. People from the Dugu family have never heard of it, and they don't know Moroye, so naturally they don't believe it.

In this case, Moroye only needs to ask Yue Feng for help, hoping that he can go to Zhongyuan Continent in person to help persuade the Dugu family. After all, Yue Feng is famous in Kyushu, and the Dugu family should believe his words.

Whoops!

Seeing Yue Feng's wry smile, Ren Yingying and Wen Chou Chou gathered around to read the letter.

For a time, everyone was furious.

Bang!

Sun Dasheng patted the table and shouted angrily: "Mad, this Dugu family is really short-sighted. The Kyushu continent is in danger, but they say it's fake? If it's fake, can the Northern Ying continent stop the war with us?

" As soon as it came out, many people nodded in agreement.

"Okay, okay!"

Yue Feng smiled bitterly, stood up and looked around: "It seems that I can only go to Zhongyuan Continent once."

To be honest, Su Qingyan, Yue Wuya, and Hanbing were not found, and Yue Feng was not in the mood to go to Zhongyuan Continent!

But there is no way, everyone is responsible for the safety of Kyushu. Moreover, the eminent monks of Moraye Buddhism have all written letters to invite themselves to help. If they refuse, they cannot justify it.

"Fengzi!" Sun Dasheng hurriedly shouted: "I'll go with you!" As

soon as the words fell, Wen Chouchou, Ren Yingying and others also stood up.

"I'll accompany you too!"

"I'll go too!"

Phew!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng felt warm in his heart, but still shook his head and said, "I'll go alone, you all prepare, and go to the Chaos Mountains to check the situation! I guess that the people who were sent before must have an accident."

Having said that, Yue Feng said seriously: "The situation in the Primal Chaos Mountains is the most important thing!"

Phew!

Hearing this, everyone stopped insisting and obeyed Yue Feng's arrangement.

Soon, after everything was arranged, Yue Feng left Ouyang's mansion and went to Zhongyuan Continent!

On the outskirts of Zhongzhou City, Yue Feng just came here, but at this moment, Yue Feng frowned.

He only felt that a breath came from the sky not far away. Yue Feng looked at it subconsciously, and saw a charming figure in the air not far away, flying quickly.

From a distance, a long light blue dress, blown by the breeze, has a tight and graceful curve, which appears and disappears from time to time, and the exquisite and beautiful facial features reveal a certain aura that cannot be profaned.

It is Gonggong!

hiss!

Seeing Gonggong, Yue Feng instantly became vigilant and couldn't help gasping for air.

Nima, why did this woman suddenly come?

Could it be that Yang Jian went back on his word and did not intend to stop the war, but would continue to fight?

"Yue Feng!"

Just when Yue Feng was thinking about it, Gonggong landed gracefully, walked up to him, and shouted softly, "What a coincidence, I was going to the Ouyang family to find you, but I bumped into you halfway. It's here."

When he said this, Gong Gong's tone was calm, and there was no hostility on his delicate face.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2281-2290

Chapter 2281

Huh?

Feeling Gonggong's attitude, Yue Feng frowned secretly, inexplicably surprised.

Didn't this woman always want to kill herself? Why are you talking so well all of a sudden?

In a daze, Yue Feng said with a smile: "Look for me? I don't know your Excellency Gonggong, what are your orders?"

"The Chaos Mountains are in crisis, and Kyushu Continent is duty-bound!" Gonggong smiled lightly and said slowly: "For the sake of The Kyushu Continent Alliance, together against the Rakshasa, your Majesty specially ordered me to discuss the details with you."

When he said this, Gong Gong had a smile on his face, but his heart was extremely cold.

That's right, Gonggong came to assassinate Yue Feng on Yang Jian's order. In order not to be suspicious of Yue Feng, he naturally had to show a very sincere look.

What? Discuss with me?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, thinking that he had heard it wrong, looked at Gonggong up and down, and joked: "I didn't expect that Yang Jian also had a time when he had the world in his heart, and even more did not expect that Gonggong, the aloof water god, would also have a day to let go of his arrogance, tsk tsk. …"

Before, Gonggong had been chasing and killing Yue Feng, so Yue Feng had no good feelings for Gonggong. At this time, seeing her take the initiative to cooperate and her attitude is so peaceful, it is natural to joke a few words.

Swish!

Hearing Yue Feng's ridicule, Gong Gong was very embarrassed and angry, his delicate face suddenly turned red, and he shouted: "Yue Feng, don't be hilarious, I'm serious with you." After speaking

, Gong Gong looked solemn . , continued: "The people we sent have already checked the situation in the Primal Chaos Mountains. There is indeed a vision happening in the wild and strange realm on the other side. Now the situation cannot be delayed."

Damn, something really happened! ?

Hearing this, Yue Feng put away his hippie smile and his expression became solemn.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

The next second, Yue Feng looked at Gonggong and asked, “Then you are so eager to find me, what’s the countermeasure?

” Go to the Chaos Mountains together, see the situation with your own eyes, and then discuss it.”

His face was serious, but Gonggong’s heart was a little excited.

On the way here, Gonggong decided that since he was going to assassinate Yue Feng and make an unexpected appearance, he had to ask him out alone. It was best that no one else knew about it. At this time, he met Yue Feng alone. , it can be said to be a godsend opportunity, but this is the suburb of Zhongzhou City.

Therefore, Gonggong came up with a reason to invite Yue Feng to go to the Chaos Mountains together. From Zhongzhou City to the Chaos Mountains, there are thousands of mountains and rivers, and there must be many opportunities for assassination along the way.

Go to the Chaos Mountains together?

Hearing this, Yue Feng scratched his head, looked at Gong Gong and said with a smile: “That’s right, but I have already sent someone to the Chaos Mountains, and I have other things to do, why don’t you set off first, I’m done. Well, let’s meet in the Chaos Mountains, how?”

I received an invitation to help Moroye to lobby the Dugu family, how could Gonggong and Gonggong go to the Chaos Mountains now?

This…

Gong Gong was in a hurry and couldn’t help but ask: “What is more important than exploring the Chaos Mountains?”

Yue Feng smiled and said what Moroye asked for help.

It turned out to be so.

Hearing this, Gonggong rolled his eyes and said, “In that case, I’ll go with you.” There is still some distance to go to Zhongyuan Continent, and there is also a chance to assassinate.

Huh?

Seeing that Gonggong was very active, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and was very puzzled.

Strange, this Gonggong has always been the goddess of icebergs, but now even because of the Chaos Mountains, she is too active. This is not her style.

But Yue Feng didn't think much about it, and said with a smile: "Okay, but you don't have to go to the Zhongyuan Continent. You have to listen to me." Just

kidding, this is the existence of the water god that the world respects. The arrogance of the family is irritated, and if they fight, it will be troublesome.

"Okay!" Gonggong thought for a while and nodded in agreement.

As long as Yue Feng promises to follow, there will be an opportunity to assassinate him, and the rest doesn't matter.

So obedient?

Seeing Gonggong's agreement, Yue Feng changed his mind and said with a smile: "Well, in order to make sure you don't talk casually and make sure that everything is obeyed by me, let's try it first. Come on, call my husband to listen to me."

Chapter 2282

Yue Feng gave a wicked smile when he said this.

This Gong Gong is usually high above, and there are not many opportunities to joke with her.

"You…"

At this moment, Gonggong's delicate face turned red all of a sudden, his body trembled with anger, and he scolded angrily: "Yue Feng, have you played enough? I'll kill you if you keep doing this.

" , but Gonggong did not intend to take action.

To be honest, Gonggong at this time really wanted to kill Yue Feng immediately, but he held back when he thought of Yang Jian's advice that Yue Feng should die unexpectedly.

"Okay…"

Seeing Gonggong's anger, Yue Feng quickly waved his hand and said with a smile: "Don't be serious, it's just a joke, okay, let

's go!" When he said this, Yue Feng looked at him with a smile. Gonggong, indescribably happy in his heart, then walked towards the direction of Zhongyuan Continent.

Gong Gong glared at Yue Feng and followed.

call!

Seeing Gonggong following up behind him, Yue Feng couldn't help but take a deep breath and muttered secretly.

This Gonggong really wants to go to Zhongyuan Continent with himself?

"Master!"

At this moment, in the Linglong Pagoda, Pang Tong's voice sounded, showing a bit of solemnity: "This Gonggong has always been arrogant and arrogant, he tried to persuade you to surrender in Zhongzhou City, but was tricked by you, according to her Personality, I will never give up, but now, I am obeying your words, there must be something wrong."

After speaking, Pang Tong thought for a while, and continued: "In my opinion, this Gonggong must have a different purpose, please be careful with the master. cautious."

As a famous strategist in the Three Kingdoms, Pang Tong has a long-term plan. Although he has not guessed what Gonggong is going to do, it will definitely not be a good thing, so he can't help reminding Yue Feng.

Um!

Hearing this, Yue Feng nodded silently in agreement.

Pang Tong is right, this Gonggong is too suspicious, and he must be careful.

…..

At this moment, the wild and strange realm.

In the open space near the Chaos Mountains, the Rakshasa Army built a huge camp here. The camp is very simple, almost made of wood and animal skins. It is rough and simple, and it is full of primitive and barbaric atmosphere.

The Rakshasa people have been exiled in the wild and strange land for thousands of years. Today, although they have grown, because of the harsh environment here, their civilization has not improved much, and they still maintain their primitive habits.

call! call! call!

On the mountain wall not far from the camp, a dozen giant giants, with the help of Rakshasa soldiers, were still absorbing the power of heaven and earth.

The wild and strange realm is a dark place formed after Pangu opened the world. It is dark all year round and evil spirits are rampant. Therefore, the beasts that can survive in this kind of place are not comparable to ordinary spirit beasts. They have long been accustomed to the sinister environment here. .

Among the beasts in the wild and strange realm, Ju Kui is the only one that can absorb the evil energy in this world and grow his own beasts.

Therefore, the Rakshasa King found these tame giants and asked the soldiers to help them, absorb the evil energy in the world, and continue to gather strength. When these dozen giants have absorbed enough evil, they will be able to live in the Chaos Mountains. , to pave the way for the Rakshasa clan to come out.

Ugh!

Chapter 2283

At this time, in a corner of the camp, Su Qingyan stood in front of the bonfire, looking at the dozen or so giants not far away, with a bit of sadness and loneliness on her delicate face.

It has been two days since she was arrested here, Su Qingyan has already begun to adapt, but she is still a little nervous.

Two days ago, King Rakshasa wanted to kill Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi, but he was suddenly stopped by the prince Meng Lang, and then locked up the two of Su Qingyan. In the next two days, Meng Lang kept coming over to ask about Kyushu. Continental things.

Although Meng Lang is also a Rakshasa, he is completely different from other Rakshasas. He is gentle and refined, and has the style of a humble gentleman, which is in sharp contrast with other barbaric Rakshasa.

In the face of such a person, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi could hardly feel disgusted, so they told Meng Lang about the situation in the Kyushu mainland. Seeing their cooperation, Meng Lang was very happy, so he released them and warned them that as long as they didn’t walk around the camp, they would be fine.

Under such circumstances, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were temporarily safe, but facing the hell-like environment in front of them, it was difficult for the two women to calm down. They could hardly eat or sleep well.

call!

At this moment, Su Qingyan looked at the giants not far away, her heart trembling faintly.

Such a huge spirit beast, if it hadn't come to the wild and strange realm, I'm afraid I'd never see it in a lifetime. Can they really smooth out the Chaos Mountains?

And the strength of this army of millions of Rakshasa is too terrifying. Once it crosses the Chaos Mountains, the Kyushu Continent will definitely be wiped out.

Behind Su Qingyan, Xu Qingyi was lying on an animal skin, resting with her eyes closed, her eyelashes trembling slightly, which was pitiful.

Like Su Qingyan, Xu Qingyi spent the two days of being arrested in panic.

wow wow wow…

At this moment, there was a sound of footsteps, and then, more than a dozen Rakshasa soldiers came over, the one headed, wearing white animal skin soft armor, holding a long knife, majestic.

The man is in his mid-twenties. He is tall and has sharp facial features. He is somewhat similar to Meng Lang, but he has a completely different temperament compared to Meng Lang's gentleman's style. There is a fierce light in his eyes, revealing a kind of savageness in his bones. .

It is Meng Lang's younger brother, Meng Ao!

"Tsk tsk…"

When he came to the front, Meng Ao looked at Su Qingyan up and down, and couldn't help but admire: "I heard from my ancestors when I was a child that all the women in the Kyushu continent are very handsome. I didn't believe it at the time. It's true." Huh

!

Meng Ao's unbridled gaze made Su Qingyan feel uncomfortable, her delicate face suddenly flushed red, and she was utterly embarrassed, but sensing Meng Ao's strength, she did not dare to scold.

Su Qingyan clearly felt that Meng Ao, who was in front of him, was not very young, but his strength was astonishing.

A man who is only twenty years old has the strength to cross the Tribulation Realm, which is too terrifying.

Yes, as the son of King Rakshasa, Meng Ao is very gifted and born with divine power, especially when he is a cultivator, he has a very high talent. A giant, eighteen-year-old, enjoys the name of the 'God of War' in the Rakshasa.

Meng Ao is brave and good at fighting, and like his elder brother Meng Lang, he is deeply loved by the Rakshasa King.

Growing up under the halo since childhood, Meng Ao has a wild and unruly personality and acts as he wants. When he learned that his eldest brother was under his father's hands, he saved two girls from the Kyushu continent, and he was very beautiful, so he immediately came over to see.

call!

At this time, Meng Ao, looking at Su Qingyan in front of him, and Xu Qingyi who was resting, couldn't move his eyes away.

To be honest, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi are famous goddesses in the Kyushu mainland. After arriving in this hellish wild and strange realm, they are even more like fairies, which makes people who have never seen Kyushu beauties confused. Proud, couldn't help but be amazed. These two are like fairies in the sky. Their looks and bodies are simply amazing!

After a few seconds, Meng Ao reacted and walked slowly towards Su Qingyan.

Watching from a close distance, Meng Ao nodded again and again, couldn't help but stretched out his fingers, pinched her chin, and said with a smile: "Beauty, rumor has it, your Kyushu women are not only long water spirits, but also good at singing and dancing, come here. Come, let me appreciate your dance!"

Chapter 2284 The

tone is gentle, but unquestionable.

To be honest, after being attracted by Su Qingyan's beauty, Meng Ao wanted her to be his own woman, but the Rakshasa clan had been exiled for thousands of years, and their ancestors regarded the Kyushu Continent as their enemy.

Moreover, the ancestors of the Rakshasa had left a will, warning the descendants of future generations, if they could cross the Chaos Mountains and see the people of the

Kyushu continent, they must kill them all, and never become friends with them or marry them.

Although Meng Ao was wild, he also knew how to obey the orders of his ancestors and resisted the idea of occupying Su Qingyan.

“No!” The

cold words came out of Su Qingyan’s mouth without any hesitation!

hiss!

The surroundings were suddenly silent, and all the Rakshasa soldiers around were looking at Su Qingyan!

She.. she said no? This is clearly not wanting to dance to the second son.

In the wild and strange realm, the second son is proud, but the god of war of the Rakshasa, no one dares to reject him like this!

At this moment, Meng Ao’s face suddenly changed. You must know, in front of so many subordinates, being rejected by this Su Qingyan like this, where would you put your face?

At this time, Meng Ao’s eyes flashed with evil spirits, and the atmosphere was extremely solemn. The Rakshasa soldier next to him didn’t even dare to breathe.

Finally, at this moment, Meng Ao sneered: “So delicate, yet quite temperamental.” As the

voice fell, Meng Ao was about to grab Su Qingyan’s wrist.

Su Qingyan ducked for a while, and she was shocked and angry: “Please show some respect.”

When she said this, Su Qingyan was extremely nervous. She had never encountered such a thing before, and this Mengao is also a Rakshasa clan. Famous people, but dishonest, and in front of so many subordinates!

Um?

Seeing Su Qingyan dodging, Meng Ao was very displeased and shot again!

This time, Meng Ao used his inner strength, but Su Qingyan didn’t dodge, her wrist was tightly grasped.

Immediately afterwards, Meng Ao showed a wicked smile on his face, got closer, sniffed softly in front of Su Qingyan, and sneered: “Tsk tsk, the women in the Kyushu continent are really fragrant. I don’t know if their body is better. Our Rakshasa women are small and exquisite.” After speaking

, Meng Ao looked around and said loudly, “Do you want to take a look?”

Yes, there was an ancestor’s order, Meng Ao didn’t want to sully Su Qingyan, but she Such refusal made Meng Ao angry and wanted to humiliate Su Qingyan.

Meng Ao thought about it, and after humiliation, he killed him directly.

The surrounding Rakshasa soldiers roared and responded, and at the same time looked at Su Qingyan and laughed evilly.

“Think!”

“Haha…”

At this moment, Su Qingyan’s tender body trembled, her face paled, and she was shocked and angry.

If you are seen by these Rakshasa people, you might as well die happily.

In shame and anger, Su Qingyan was about to struggle, but she was sealed by Meng Lang before, and Meng Ao in front of her was the strength of transcending tribulation, and she couldn’t break free at all.

“Take off your dirty hands!”

At this moment, a coquettish shout came from behind, and when he looked back, he saw that Xu Qingyi woke up at some point, and looked at Meng Ao with shame and anger. Body trembling.

Xu Qingyi had just fallen asleep when she was woken up by Meng Ao who suddenly appeared. When she opened her eyes, she saw that Su Qingyan was tightly grasped by Meng Ao and was about to be humiliated.

Although they have not known each other for a long time, they have experienced so much together in the past few days. Xu Qingyi and Su Qingyan have become friends through adversity. When Qingyan was about to be humiliated, Xu Qingyi couldn’t help it.

To be honest, Xu Qingyi was also nervous in the face of Meng Ao, but her personality was tenacious and unyielding, and she would rather die than let her sister be humiliated.

Swish!

Chapter 2285

Meng Ao frowned, his eyes locked on Xu Qingyi.

“Kill her first, and feed the corpse to Ju Kui!” The cold voice came from Meng Ao’s mouth. It was extremely cruel and had no humanity at all.

At this time, Meng Ao was very angry. This woman dared to say that she had dirty hands. If she didn’t kill her, how could she maintain her prestige?

Whoops!

The words fell, and several Rakshasa soldiers walked quickly and surrounded Xu Qingyi.

“Don’t…” Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan’s tender body trembled, she couldn’t help exclaiming, and tears flowed out.

Afterwards, Su Qingyan pleaded with Meng Ao: “Please, don’t kill her, don’t you want to watch me dance? I dance, can’t I dance…”

Su Qingyan was kind in her heart, and she and Xu Qing Yiqing felt the same way as her sisters. Seeing that Xu Qingyi was going to be killed because of herself, she immediately let go of all her dignity in a hurry.

Haha…

Meng Ao sneered, with a proud look on his face: “I’m not interested in watching you dance now, I just want to see your companion being eaten by the giant, haha…” The

voice fell, and Meng Ao looked up to the sky. Laughing loudly, his expression full of madness, the savagery and cruelty of the Rakshasa people were vividly portrayed by him at this moment.

“You…”

Hearing this, Su Qingyan’s delicate face was extremely pale, and she was speechless in anger.

At the same time, knowing that she had no hope of living, Xu Qingyi also gave up her struggle and closed her eyes in despair.

At the same time of despair, my heart is filled with endless fear.

Being eaten by a giant is the most terrifying thing in the world for a woman like Xu Qingyi.

For a time, Xu Qingyi's eyes were red, and tears couldn't help falling.

"Stop!"

Just when Xu Qingyi was about to be sent to feed Ju Kui, suddenly, a cold scolding came, and then, a tall figure appeared in front of everyone.

It is Meng Ao's elder brother, the prince Meng Lang.

call!

Seeing Meng Lang, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi did not have the slightest surprise, and became even more uneasy.

At this time, Meng Lang looked around and roared at the Rakshasa soldiers: "I said that no one is allowed to approach this place. Who let you in?"

After speaking, Meng Lang pointed at Xu Qing Yi, there is no doubt: "Release immediately." The

few Rakshasa soldiers were silent, and they didn't dare to let out the air, so they quickly untied the ropes on Xu Qingyi's body.

"Big brother!"

Seeing this scene, Meng Ao was a little anxious, and couldn't help shouting: "These two women from the Kyushu continent dare to ignore me, I have to kill them to get out of my anger, why should I loosen the bond?

" !"

Meng Lang took a deep breath and scolded: "These two women, I keep them useful and can't kill

them for the time being." When he said this, Meng Lang's face was resolute and could not be refuted, and at the same time he couldn't help but watch He glanced at Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi.

Meng Lang is free, intelligent and eager to learn. He is especially curious about unknown things. After learning about the outside world that there is a Kyushu continent at a young age, Meng Lang's curiosity was instantly hooked. Although the ancestors of the Rakshasa tribe left a lot of records about the continent of Kyushu, those descriptions in few words could not satisfy Meng Lang's thirst for knowledge.

Therefore, when King Rakshasa wanted to execute Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi, Meng Lang stopped them in time. Whether it was out of curiosity or to help the Rakshasa army understand the situation in the Kyushu Continent, he had to learn more about the Kyushu Continent from the mouths of Su Qingyan and the two women.

In the past two days, in Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi's narration, Meng Lang was deeply attracted by the situation in the Kyushu mainland, as well as the human geography and culture. He was born to learn, and he was very curious. After knowing a little, he wanted to know more. How could he let his brother kill these two women? !

it works?

Hearing this, Meng Ao was stunned for a while, and then said unwillingly: "Brother, what is the use of two girls? You don't want to take it for granted that you see them as beautiful as fairies? You don't want them? Forgot the ancestral teaching…"

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2286-2290

Chapter 2286

Meng Ao is short-tempered and has a simple idea. He thinks that his eldest brother is attracted by the beauty of Su Qingyan and the two women, so he is reluctant to kill him.

Just before he finished speaking, he was interrupted by Meng Lang.

"Shut up!" Meng Lang shouted angrily and said word by word, "I keep them in order to successfully attack the Kyushu Continent in the future, entirely for the sake of our Rakshasa clan… I won't say more, You take people and leave here immediately." The

voice was not loud, but it was full of majesty.

"I…" Meng Ao was very unwilling, but he was speechless to refute. Seeing that he had not left yet, Meng

Lang was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said coldly: "Second brother, you don't even listen to the elder brother now, do you?

"

, and then left with the surrounding Rakshasa soldiers. The relationship between the two brothers has always been good. From childhood to adulthood, Meng Ao listened to Meng Lang's words. At this time, seeing that his brother was really angry, Meng Ao did not dare to be presumptuous.

call!

Seeing Meng Ao leading people away, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were both relieved, but they still had some lingering fears when they thought of the scene just now.

“You two are frightened!” Meng Lang came over with a smile and said apologetically, “My brother is too reckless, don’t mind, I will protect the celebrity here later. What happened today will never happen in the future.”

Xu Qingyi squeezed out a smile and said nothing.

“But…” Su Qingyan was still in shock and couldn’t help but said: “If your brother comes again, I’m afraid your subordinates won’t be able to stop it.”

When she said this, Su Qingyan remembered the proud look just now, very afraid.

Fortunately, Meng Lang came in time, otherwise, he and Xu Qingyi would really be fed to Ju Kui.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

As soon as the words fell, Xu Qingyi couldn’t help but say, “Yeah, if you told him in front of so many people just now, he must have felt resentful, very unwilling!

” Qingyan and Xu Qingyi would not talk so much to Meng Lang. After all, Meng Lang was the son of the Rakshasa clan with a special status. But after two days of contact, I found that Meng Lang was very different from other Rakshasa people. He didn’t have that kind of primitive brutality, but instead had the elegance of a scholar.

More importantly, Meng Lang saved the lives of both of them just now. Therefore, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi both expressed their concerns without concealment.

Haha…

Hearing this, Meng Lang couldn’t help laughing and comforted: “You don’t have to worry about this, our brothers are in a good relationship, so there will be no conflicts because of these things, and in the future, my father will The throne has been passed on to me, even if my younger brother is not happy, he will not dare to yell at me!”

What? Throne?

At this moment, both Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi trembled in their hearts, they were very shocked!

This… this Meng Lang is the next generation of Rakshasa King?

At this time, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi did not know that the customs of the Rakshasa were very different from those of the Kyushu continent. When the emperor of the

Kyushu continent was elected as the prince, he would pass various tests and tests. , regardless of ability, the eldest son succeeds the throne, and this has always been the case for thousands of years.

In other words, even if Meng Lang in front of him is a brave and reckless man, he is also the heir of the next Rakshasa King.

In shock, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi looked at each other and exchanged eye contact.

Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi are both smart women. They both thought about the same question at this time. Since Meng Lang is the next generation of Rakshasa King, he will try his best to teach him the civilized etiquette of the Kyushu continent. , to improve his quality and mind, in this case, he will lead the Rakshasa clan in the future, and he will not be random, which will be of great benefit to the Kyushu continent.

“Okay!”

At this moment, Meng Lang sat on the animal skin next to him and looked at Su Qingyan with a smile: “Yesterday you talked about the royal family of the Tianqi Continent, trouble you two, talk more today A little…”

Hmm!

Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi nodded at the same time, then sat aside and began to explain carefully.

Chapter 2287

Su Qingyan used to be the suzerain of Wenzong in Dongao Continent. He was good at both calligraphy and painting, and Xu Qingyi was also a well-known talented girl in Xi Cang Continent. She was well versed in astronomy and geography. In the future, I will be a wise leader and reduce the harm to the Kyushu Continent. I will explain it very carefully.

…..

Zhongyuan Continent, Tianzhong City!

Tianzhong City is one of the largest cities in the Zhongyuan Continent. The Zhongyuan Continent is located in the Kyushu. It is rich in treasures and has outstanding people. Tianzhong City is also in the central area of the Zhongyuan Continent, which is called the world.

At this time, in Tianzhong City, the streets were full of traffic and a bustling scene.

At this moment, in the most prosperous city center of Tianzhong City, a young man and woman are walking slowly along the street.

It is Yue Feng and Gonggong!

Two hours ago, Yue Feng and the two arrived at the Zhongyuan Continent and were about to meet Moraye. As a result, Moraye did not wait for Yue Feng and went to other continents to lobby various forces. In Moraye's heart, the situation in the Chaos Mountains, Don't miss a moment, don't waste a minute and a second.

However, Moroye left a letter, asking Yue Feng to tell the Dugu family.

In this case, Yue Feng had to bring Gonggong to Tianzhong City as soon as possible, because the Dugu family was in Tianzhong City.

call!

At this time, Yue Feng looked around the street environment of Tianzhong City while walking, and was very emotional.

I saw that the streets were full of traffic, but most of them were carriages and rickshaws. Occasionally, a car could be seen, but it was very rare, and the buildings were not high. This scene was similar to what Yue Feng saw when he went to Dongao Continent for the first time. Both are in the beginning stage of the technology industry.

Gong Gong next to him had a dull look on his face, and his beautiful face was very calm, without the slightest fluctuation, but his heart was extremely annoyed.

Along the way, Gonggong looked for many opportunities to assassinate Yue Feng, but all failed.

What made Gonggong even more annoyed was that every time Yue Feng took a break, he would release Qiongqi and be vigilant around him, which greatly increased the difficulty of Gonggong's assassination.

Gonggong didn't know that at this time, Yue Feng had already taken precautions against her under Pang Tong's reminder.

call!

At an intersection, Yue Feng stopped, tilted his head and looked at Gong Gong with a smile: "After a while, the Dugu family will come, you wait outside, I went in and said, as long as the Dugu family is clear, we will go to the Chaos Mountains."

Gong Gong Nodding, no comments.

“Get out of the way, get out of the way!”

Just as he was talking, he heard a loud scream coming from the front, and then, a carriage ran rampantly and approached, with a man and a woman sitting on the carriage.

Um?

Seeing the scene in front of him, Yue Feng was about to dodge aside, but when he saw the men and women on the carriage, he was stunned, and then showed a smile!

Hehe…

What a coincidence, it turned out to be the two of them!

The man was well-dressed, driving a carriage, extremely fast, very arrogant and domineering, constantly yelling at the pedestrians in front of him, telling them to get out of the way.

The woman is dressed in a long white dress, with a delicate face and charming curves, but there is a trace of melancholy between her brows as she sits and bows her head thinking about something.

It was Dugu Jing and Sun Ting!

Before Yue Feng went to the Xi Cang Continent, he wanted to gather the Xi Cang army to rescue the Yuan Continent. At Canglong Pass, he met Sun Ting and Dugujing who were doing business before. At that time, because of Sun Ting, Yue Feng was almost besieged by the defenders of Canglong Pass. …

Yue Feng still vividly remembers the situation at that time, so he was pleasantly surprised to see Sun Ting and the two of them.

Chapter 2288

“Get out of the way, get out of the way!”

In a blink of an eye, Dugujing drove the carriage to the front. Seeing that Yue Feng had no intention of dodging, Dugujing couldn’t help shouting.

At this time, Dugu Jing had not recognized Yue Feng!

boom!

Dugujing hurriedly slowed down, but because the speed was too fast, the carriage slammed into the steps by the side of the road due to inertial traverse. After a shock, Dugujing and Sun Ting were both shocked and almost fell off the carriage.

The carriage almost fell apart and the wheels were knocked off!

When the news came, many passers-by saw the situation and gathered around to watch the excitement. Many people pointed at Yue Feng.

“This kid is about to end!”

“Yeah, dare to be the carriage of the second son of Dugu…”

“I don’t know whether to live or die…”

There was no one who sympathized with Yue Feng. In the eyes of everyone, Yue Feng was dressed up. Just an ordinary passerby, but dare to block Dugu’s carriage, what is not courting death?

“You are so blind!”

At this moment, Dugujing jumped out of the car and saw that the carriage was no longer usable. He was furious and pointed at Yue Feng and cursed: “Are you looking for death? Can’t you see the carriage coming?

” While scolding, Dugujing looked up and down at Yue Feng, frowning secretly.

Where have you seen the man in front of you?

But for a while, I just can’t remember.

“It’s you who drove the carriage and rammed on the road, and blamed others for not giving way. What’s the reason?” Seeing that Yue Feng didn’t speak, Gong Gong couldn’t help but said.

The voice is not loud, but the words are righteous and cannot be refuted.

To be honest, the main purpose of Gonggong is to assassinate Yue Feng. It stands to reason that he will never help Yue Feng to speak, but seeing Dugujing bullying others, he can’t stand it.

“Wow…”

As soon as Gonggong opened his mouth, he immediately attracted the attention of many people. The long skirt was fluttering and the figure was hot. Such a beauty is like a fairy descending to the world, and she is the focus everywhere.

But soon, many people came back to their senses, looking at Yue Feng's eyes, showing envy and puzzlement.

This man looked sour, looking extremely mediocre, with such a beautiful woman following him. What a shit luck this is!

call!

Dugujing was also attracted by Gonggong, but after a few glances, he withdrew his gaze and pointed at Yue Feng: "Boy, I won't talk nonsense with you, this young master's carriage, because you were damaged, what do you say? Let's do it?"

Yue Feng chuckled and didn't respond. But it was secretly funny.

Before in Canglongguan, when I saw Dugu Jing for the first time, I felt that this is a playboy who likes to bully others. Now that they have reached the chassis of their Dugu family, they are even more arrogant.

"Dugujing!"

At this moment, Sun Ting got off the carriage, with a bit of displeasure on her delicate face: "Let you drive the carriage well, you have to be so reckless, it's good not to hurt anyone, Don't bully the people casually."

At this time, Sun Ting, wearing a white dress with high heels, was curvy and curvy. Compared with the public, she was a little less arrogant and had a graceful intellectual beauty.

wow.

As soon as Sun Ting appeared, there was an instant agitation around her.

Many men couldn't hide their excitement and stared at Sun Ting, their eyes straight.

As expected of the eldest miss of the Sun family, she is so beautiful. If she is fortunate enough to marry her back home, it will be worth it in this life!

"Teacher?"

Yue Feng was stunned when the beauty in the car came over. Isn't this woman Tang Lan, the head teacher of the high school? !

Then I remembered that Li Qin told himself before that the head teacher also wanted to enter the entertainment industry.

At that time, I agreed, and left it to Han Yue to make arrangements.

It looks like this, Tang Lan is here for an interview today.

“Cousin?” Seeing Sun Ting coming down, Dugujing squeezed out a smile and flattered: “Why did you come down? This kid is blocking the road, I will teach him a few words, and I won’t do anything to him, wait for me to let him go. Someone rearranged a carriage.”

Chapter 2289 Dugujing,

the second son of the Dugu family, is arrogant and domineering in Tianzhong City. He is not afraid of the sky, but he is only afraid of the cousin Sun Ting.

Hearing this, Sun Ting nodded slowly, but still explained: “Don’t bully the people!”

Sun Ting’s kind-heartedness is in stark contrast to Dugujing’s arrogance.

“Boy!”

At this time, Dugujing gave Yue Feng a contemptuous look, and said coldly, “This time, for the sake of my cousin, this young master doesn’t care about you, you kowtow to me to apologize, and this matter is over. “

When he said this, Dugujing’s face was arrogant. In his heart, kowtowing and making amends was the greatest forgiveness.

Kowtow to apologize?

Hearing this, Yue Feng chuckled lightly and said lightly: “You drive a carriage, rampage on the road, disregarding the safety of passers-by, and you need to make amends. You should make amends to passers-by present, but now you have reversed right and wrong, and let me kowtow to you to make amends, What a big joke.”

Shuh!

Dugujing was instantly angry, locked on Yue Feng tightly, and shouted angrily: “You are courting death!”

At this moment, more than a dozen servants of the Dugu family rushed over to learn about the situation.

Without hesitation, Dugujing pointed at Yue Feng and shouted, “Tie this ignorant boy to me.”

Whoa!

The voice fell, and more than a dozen servants came over quickly and surrounded Yue Feng.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng did not panic at all, because he clearly felt that although these servants of the Dugu family were all cultivators, their strength was the Marquis Wu, and they did not threaten him at all.

Gong Gong on the side, with a delicate face, is also extremely calm.

More than a dozen of the Dugu family's little rogues want to do something to Yue Feng, which is really beyond their own power.

"Stop it all!"

At this moment, Sun Ting's body trembled, and she couldn't help but speak to stop it.

The next second, Sun Ting looked at Yue Feng closely, very surprised and delighted: "Fengtao? Why are you here?"

Sun Ting didn't pay attention to Yue Feng just now, thinking that he was just a passerby. Dare to challenge Dugujing, he couldn't help but glanced at it, and immediately recognized that Fengtao, who had helped himself at Canglongguan before this time.

Sun Ting is not only kind, but also knows how to repay her kindness. When she saw Yue Feng suddenly, it was both an accident and joy.

At this time, Sun Ting didn't know that the wind and waves in front of her were exactly Yue Feng, who was famous in the Kyushu mainland.

"Miss Sun Ting!" Seeing that Sun Ting recognized herself, Yue Feng greeted with a smile: "Don't be alright."

Sun Ting smiled lightly and was about to speak, but was interrupted by Dugujing.

"Oh…."

Dugujing took a long drag tone, looked at Yue Feng up and down, and sneered: "It turns out to be the kid I met in Canglong Pass before, what's wrong? Can't stay in Xi Cang Continent, just Are you fleeing to our Zhongyuan Continent?"

In Dugujing's heart, he always thought that Yue Feng was a refugee. As for the fact that he and his cousin were able to get off the line at Canglongguan before, it was all because Canglongguan was guarded. Yue Feng has nothing to do with it.

At this time, Yue Feng was recognized, and Dugujing thought that he was fleeing again.

In the face of Dugujing's contempt, Yue Feng was too lazy to pay attention.

"Dugujing, can you say a few words less?" Sun Ting couldn't stand it any longer, her eyebrows furrowed, and she couldn't help but accuse.

Dugujing shrugged with an indifferent look on his face, but looking at Yue Feng's eyes, there was still contempt and contempt.

"Fengtao."

Sun Ting looked at Yue Feng and asked with concern, "Why did you suddenly come to Zhongyuan Continent? Did you encounter any trouble? Tell me, maybe I can help you."

Phew!

Feeling Sun Ting's concern, Yue Feng took a deep breath and felt warm in his heart.

This Sun Ting has no pretense of being a eldest lady at all. She is willing to help others. It is an honor to know such a friend.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng replied with a smile, "I'm here this time to visit the Dugu family."

Huh?

Hearing this, whether it was Sun Ting, Dugujing, or the people around were stunned.

Chapter 2290

Haha… The

next second, Dugu Jing thought he had heard a big joke, so he couldn't help sneering at Yue Feng: "Visit the Dugu family? Sorry, our Dugu family has no habit of hosting refugees, haha. …" The words were full of mockery.

The dignified Dugu family, Taishan Beidou in the cultivation world of Zhongyuan Continent, is he a general generation who can visit if he wants to?

Nima!

Yue Feng frowned secretly, and his heart suddenly became a little angry.

This Dugujing is too arrogant. The Dugu family is very famous in the Zhongyuan Continent, but in the Kyushu Continent, it can't even rank in the name, and this kid thinks he is amazing.

Sun Ting was also a little unhappy. This cousin is really not polite at all. How can I say that Feng Tao also helped him in Canglong Pass, but he mocked him everywhere.

Although this Feng Tao is a civilian, his previous performance in Canglong Pass was very brave and very manly.

Sun Ting frowned: “Dugujing, don’t follow me if you do this again.”

“Okay, I won’t talk about it.” Dugujing hurriedly said: “I’m just talking, are you kidding him! Cousin, please don’t. I’m angry.” He said so, looking at Yue Feng’s eyes, still showing contempt.

Yue Feng didn’t say anything, just sneered.

“Fengtao!”

At this moment, Sun Ting was full of curiosity and asked Yue Feng, “Why are you visiting the Dugu family?” In her heart, although Fengtao is very powerful, he is still an ordinary person, and the Dugu family. This kind of strength can’t be hooked at all.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, looked around, and responded seriously: “Let me tell the truth, I was invited by Master Moroye, and I specially invited the Dugu family to send someone to guard the Chaos Mountains. The situation in the Chaos Mountains is urgent. I can’t delay, and my name is not Fengtao, my real identity is the Lord of the Heavenly Gate of the Earth Circle, Yue Feng!”

Seriously, Yue Feng didn’t want to reveal his identity on the street, but the matter of the Chaos Mountains cannot be If it drags on, the Sun family and the Dugu family have been friends for generations, and Sun Ting is the eldest miss of the Sun family. If she is recommended, she will definitely meet the patriarch of the Dugu family. As for Dugu Jing, a playboy, you can’t count on it.

What?

The voice fell, the street was silent, everyone looked at Yue Feng, speechless.

This… this kid, is Yue Feng, who is famous in the Kyushu continent?

real or fake?

Sun Ting stared blankly at Yue Feng, shocked.

Is he Yue Feng? No wonder the strength is so strong, and there is a special temperament on his body.

Dugu Jing, who was on the side, was also stunned there, unable to slow down.

Haha….

Finally, a minute later, Dugu Jing reacted, pointed at Yue Feng and laughed: “What did you just say? You are the Lord of Heaven, the Emperor of Xi Cang, Yue Feng? Boy, you’re bragging. Right? Just like you, it’s almost like being a disciple of Tianmen. If you were Yue Feng, I would be Yang Jian, Emperor of Northern Ying, hahaha…”

Boom…. When the

voice fell, everyone around reacted and laughed. Yes ,

this kid is so poor, how could he be the famous Tianmen Sect Master Yue Feng?

Besides, Yue Feng has just ended the war with Beiying Continent. He must be in the Earth Circle Continent at this time, busy rectifying the situation after the war. How could he have come to Zhongyuan Continent alone?

Seeing that they didn’t believe it, Yue Feng smiled and said nothing.

Swish!

Gonggong on the side was so angry that he gave Dugujing a stern look.

“You…”

Finally, Sun Ting recovered and looked at Yue Feng in shock: “Are you really the Sect Master of Tianmen, Yue Feng?”

Others doubted Yue Feng, but Sun Ting believed that this friend in front of him, She wouldn’t lie to herself, but Sun Ting was a little unbelievable. After all, Yue Feng’s reputation was too loud in the Kyushu mainland.

More importantly, Sun Ting has always regarded Yue Feng as a hero and her own idol. In her fantasy, Yue Feng, as the emperor of Xi Cang and the lord of Tianmen, must go to other places with awe and majesty.

At this time, Yue Feng, in front of him, was dressed in ordinary clothes and only brought a woman, which was completely different from what Sun Ting thought.

Um!

Facing Sun Ting’s question, Yue Feng nodded with a smile: “Of course I’m Yue Feng, what if I replace it with a fake? Could it be that someone else pretends to be me?”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2291-2300

Chapter 2291

As soon as the voice fell, Dugujing couldn't help sneering: "Boy, stop pretending, I tell you, there are too many people pretending to be Yue Feng."

After saying that, Dugujing looked at him with burning eyes Yue Feng: "In the past few years, many people have pretended to be Yue Feng and went to our Dugu family to cheat food and drink. Do you know what happened to them?"

Dugu Jing is right. In the past ten years, because of Yue Feng's reputation is getting bigger and bigger. There were many practitioners who pretended to be Yue Feng to go to the Dugu family to cheat.

Moreover, not only the Zhongyuan Continent, but also other continents posing as Yue Feng happened, but Yue Feng knew very little about these situations.

Nima!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was dumbfounded.

At this time, Yue Feng wanted to take out his golden mask to prove his identity, but after thinking about it carefully, this Dugujing believed that he was fake, even if he took out the golden mask that symbolized the Lord of Tianmen, it was useless.

Seeing that Yue Feng didn't speak, Dugujing thought he was guilty, and sneered: "Are you afraid, you have nothing to say?"

Then, Dugujing looked at Gonggong: "This beauty, he said that he is Yue Feng, then you are Who is it? Yue Feng's wife?" I

have to say, this woman is really good-looking, cold and temperamental. Fully qualified to be Yue Feng's woman.

Dugujing thought about it, if she is Yue Feng's woman and can prove Yue Feng's identity, it's a big deal to apologize.

If not, it proves that everything this kid said is a lie.

Swish!

In an instant, everyone's eyes were focused on Gonggong.

Seeing everyone looking at him, Gonggong's delicate face instantly turned a little red, then he bit his lip and said coldly, "He is Yue Feng, but I'm not his wife…"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Gonggong is very conceited Leng, who has a grudge against Yue Feng, is also with Yue Feng because of Yang Jian's arrangement. The purpose is to assassinate Yue Feng. How can he admit that he is Yue Feng's wife?

Hehe…

Hearing this, Dugu Jing couldn't help laughing, with a playful look on his face: "Since it's not his wife, how can you prove that he is Yue Feng?"

"I…"

Gong Gong Qiao His face was red, and he was speechless for a moment.

Alas..

Seeing this scene, everyone around shook their heads secretly, looking at Yue Feng with incomparable contempt.

Even the woman around him can't prove his identity, this kid must be lying.

"Okay!"

At this time, Dugu Jing looked at Yue Feng coldly: "Boy, you don't have to pretend, even if you were sent by the monk Moroye, our Dugu family would not welcome you. Roye's monk, went to our family two days ago, full of nonsense, saying that on the other side of the Chaos Mountains, there is a Rakshasa who has been exiled for thousands of years, and he also talked about the Yellow Emperor… There is no evidence, it is completely He is a liar."

After speaking, Dugujing ordered to the servants around him: "Prepare a new carriage immediately, and, if this kid comes to visit, drive away immediately!"

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng didn't know whether to laugh or cry, and at the same time he couldn't say anything.

This Dugu Jing is really arrogant.

This kid believes that he is lying, and it is difficult for the Dugu family to get in. What should I do?

At this time, Sun Ting also frowned, looking at Yue Feng, her heart was in a mess.

Is this Fengtao really lying?

“Cousin!”

Just when Sun Ting was thinking about it, Dugujing came over and said flatteringly, “The new carriage is ready, let’s go to work quickly, this kid will ignore him.”

Yes, before Dugujing The reason why it was so urgent to drive the carriage was because Sun Ting had an important family business to discuss.

call! However, Sun Ting

did not rush to get into the car, but took a breath of relief, walked up to Yue Feng, and said seriously, “You are really Yue Feng, didn’t you lie to me?”

In my heart, I still believe that this friend cannot lie to me.

Chapter 2292

Hmm!

Yue Feng nodded seriously.

“Okay!” Sun Ting thought for a while and said softly, “I have something urgent to do right now. When I come back, let’s talk in detail. By the way, where are you staying?”

At this time, Sun Ting wanted to Help Yue Feng, but the family business cannot be delayed for a moment.

This…

Yue Feng scratched his head, a little embarrassed, he just arrived in Tianzhong City, how could he have a place to stay.

In the next second, Yue Feng looked around and saw a hotel across the street, and said, “I’ll rest at this hotel. You can do things well and come to me.”

When he said this, Yue Feng was very heartbroken. is helpless.

Dugujing ordered to let the family’s servants guard against him. It is difficult for him to see the patriarch of the Dugu family. In this case, he can only rely on Sun Ting for help.

“Okay!” Sun Ting nodded and agreed, then got on the carriage and left with Dugu Jing.

“Let’s go!”

Watching the two leave, Yue Feng turned his head to look at Gonggong, and smiled bitterly: “Let’s go to the hotel to rest first.” After speaking, he walked towards the hotel.

Gonggong did not speak, but there was no objection, and he followed slowly.

“Yue Feng!”

When he was about to arrive at the hotel, Gong Gong couldn’t help but ask: “As the sect master of Tianmen, Emperor Xi Cang, the boy of the Dugu family, why didn’t you kill him just now, mocking you so much? Also, since you are inviting the Dugu family to go to the Chaos Mountains for defense, you can directly show your strength and break into the Dugu family, why is it so troublesome?”

Gonggong looked puzzled when she said this. Strong and powerful, there is no need to be so polite to a small family.

call!

Yue Feng smiled, shook his head and said: “To deploy defense in the Chaos Mountains together, we need all forces in the Kyushu continent to unite as one. If I directly break into the Dugu family and force them to agree with my powerful strength, the Dugu family will definitely treat me. Holding grudges. In this case, how can everyone work together to fight against the Rakshasa clan?” After speaking

, Yue Feng took a deep breath and continued: “I have to show my sincerity in this matter, and at the same time let me The Dugu family knows that the matter of the Chaos Mountains is not groundless, so they cannot act recklessly!”

Hearing this, Gonggong nodded silently, his delicate face was very calm, but his heart was very touched.

I really did not expect that this Yue Feng was not at all serious at ordinary times, but he was so cautious and thoughtful in his business affairs.

It seems that he can be the emperor of Xi Cang, the lord of Tianmen, and there are so many forces to help in times of crisis. It is not pure luck.

Thinking to himself, Gonggong looked at Yue Feng’s eyes with a strange brilliance.

At this time, Gonggong’s view of Yue Feng has quietly changed.

“Two guest officers!”

When they arrived at the hotel lobby, the innkeeper greeted attentively, “Do you want to stay in the hotel? How many rooms do you want?”

Yue Feng smiled and said, “How many rooms do you think we need?” Feng glanced at Gong Gong playfully, a smirk flashing in his eyes.

Yes, Yue Feng did it on purpose, just to make fun of Gonggong.

The shop owner has been in the shopping mall for a long time, and he immediately understood what Yue Feng meant, and said with a smile: “Yes, the two men are talented and beautiful, and they are a natural pair. Naturally, they want a room.

” to prepare the room.

Swish!

This time, Gong Gong’s delicate face suddenly turned red, and he stamped his feet in anger: “Who is born with him? Open two rooms.”

When he said this, Gong Gong gave Yue Feng a stern look.

This Yue Feng is such a jerk, he deliberately hinted that the shop owner opened a room, how could he possibly rest in a room with him as a dignified goddess?

Haha…

Feeling Gonggong’s shame and anger, Yue Feng didn’t panic at all and couldn’t help laughing.

Dignified Water God Gong Gong, who would not be respectful when they saw it? Now being teased by myself, but not having a bad seizure, it feels so good.

the other side.

Chapter 2293

Sun Ting and Dugujing rode in a carriage and slowly arrived in front of a newly built building.

The building is located in the prosperous commercial area of Tianzhong City, with a total of eight floors. The outside is decorated with large pieces of glass. Compared with the surrounding red brick buildings, it is full of ultra-modern atmosphere.

At the entrance of the hall, there is a sign with the words Shenglong Technology.

Yes, it is the Earth Circle Continent, Peng Kai’s Shenglong Technology.

The continent of Kyushu has been interconnected for so many years. It is located in the continent of high-tech development. Many companies have expanded their business to other continents. The same is true of Shenglong Technology.

The building in front of you is the headquarters of Shenglong Technology in Zhongyuan Continent.

“Excuse me!”

Sun Ting smiled lightly at the lobby and said to the front desk staff, “My name is Sun Ting, I come from the Sun family, and I came to find your boss, Peng Kai, to discuss business cooperation!

” In just one year, Zhongyuan Continent has become the largest technology company in Tianzhong City, and even the entire Zhongyuan Continent, with many technologies and technologies, and has extraordinary influence. In this case, even the grandson of a local business family family, but also had to actively seek cooperation.

Half a month ago, Sun Ting went to the Xi Cang Continent and failed to find business cooperation, so she returned to the Zhongyuan Continent. In the past two days, Sun Ting learned that the family was going to cooperate with Shenglong Technology. In order to prove her ability, Sun Ting took the initiative to go to the headquarters of Shenglong Technology.

“I’m sorry!” The

lady at the front desk showed a smile, looked at Sun Ting and said apologetically, “Our president has already read the cooperation proposed by your Sun family before, and we have no intention to cooperate yet, so please come back!”

This…

Hearing this, Sun Ting frowned, embarrassed.

Is this rejected?

“What did you say?”

Dugu Jing next to him quit and shouted at the lady at the front desk, “An outside company boss, she’s not too small? Do you know who she is? This is the head of the Sun family. Miss, it’s an honor for him to come to see your boss in person and offer to cooperate!”

Dugujing was used to being arrogant and domineering, and when he saw his favorite cousin being rejected, he suddenly became angry.

“Forget it!”

At this moment, Sun Ting looked disappointed and said to Dugujing: “Let’s go first, I’ll think of a way.”

When she said this, Sun Ting appeared calm, but she was very anxious. . Shenglong Technology has mastered many high-tech products in the Earth Circle. If they cannot cooperate, it will be a huge loss for the Sun family.

Seeing Sun Ting speak, Dugu Jing stopped making noise, and then the two walked out of the hall.

“Cousin!”

Seeing Sun Ting gloomy outside, Dugu Jing couldn’t help but say, “Well, I’ll make an appointment with their boss as the second young master of the Dugu family later.”

When he said this, Dugu Jingyi face confidence.

Dugujing believes that Shenglong Technology does not cooperate with the Sun family because the Sun family is too famous, and the Dugu family is different. It is famous in the Yuan Continent, and he is the second young master of the Dugu family. The boss of Shenglong Technology must give face. .

Um!

Sun Ting responded, not too excited.

To be honest, Sun Ting didn’t want Dugujing to help, but there was no way, the boss of Shenglong Technology didn’t want to see her at all, so she could only let Dugujing try.

the other side.

In the hotel room, Yue Feng meditated and rested for a while, and was looking out of the window in a trance.

Then why hasn’t Sun Ting come to find herself? Going to meet the patriarch of the Ouyang family through her can’t be delayed.

Bang bang…

As a result, at this moment, a slight knock came from the door. The knock on the door was very soft, and it was obvious that the person knocking on the door was very careful.

This Miss Sun is finally here!

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng showed a smile. He quickly ran down to open the door. The moment the door opened, he was stunned.

It's not Sun Ting.

Chapter 2294 I

saw the shop owner standing outside with an embarrassed look on his face, looking very embarrassed.

Behind him, stood a man and a woman, a man in his thirties, with a burly stature, who regularly exercises at a glance, with a arrogant expression and a look of invincibility.

The man is Li Shengwei, the security captain of Shenglong Technology.

The woman's name is Chen Xia, twenty-five years old, the owner of a communication company in Tianzhong City. At this time, Chen Xia is dressed in a black cheongsam, which brings out her exquisite figure and is indescribably sexy.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help but look at Chen Xia a few more times, and his mind suddenly became a little dazed.

what's the situation?

What is the shop owner doing with a man and a woman in this late night?

"Guest officer!"

At this time, the shop owner came over, leaned in front of Yue Feng, and said embarrassedly, "The two guests behind me need a VIP room to discuss business, can you use your VIP room? Let me out, I'll arrange another room for you, how about it?"

When he said this, the shop owner was full of apologies.

To be honest, the shop owner didn't want to trouble Yue Feng, but the two Chen Xia next to him couldn't afford it.

Change rooms?

Hearing this, Yue Feng frowned, then smiled slightly, and said to the shop owner: "I live in this room very well, I have no idea of changing it, I'm sorry." The

tone was calm, but full of firmness, without any discussion. 's room.

There are only two VIP rooms in this hotel, which are used by Yue Feng and Gong Gong. Speaking of which, Yue Feng has no requirements for the place to live. If it is normal, he may agree to it, but this time he came to Tianzhong City because of the Chaos Mountains. It is urgent to visit the Dugu family.

More importantly, Yue Feng was anxiously waiting for Sun Ting to come looking for him, and was too lazy to pay attention to the trivial matters of changing rooms.

Seeing Yue Feng's refusal, the shop owner gave a wry smile…

"Hello!"

At this moment, Chen Xia took a step forward and looked at Yue Feng with contempt: "Look at you, staying one night in this VIP room will It will cost you a lot of savings… In this way, I will give you double the rent, and quickly give up this VIP room."

When she said this, Chen Xia's face was very unreasonable, and she didn't care about Yue Feng at all. Keep an eye on it. In her opinion, the Yue Feng in front of her, dressed in a poor and sour dress, is a scumbag who has never seen the world.

Chen Xia's communication company has just started. In order to develop rapidly, she always wanted to discuss cooperation with Shenglong Technology, but unfortunately it was always rejected. Finally, Chen Xia found Li Shengwei through relationship.

Li Shengwei is the security captain of Shenglong Technology. Chen Xia firmly believes that with the help of Li Shengwei, he can connect with Shenglong Technology. However, this kind of thing involves some business taboos and cannot be known to too many people, so Chen Chen Xia and Li Shengwei made an appointment to talk in detail at this hotel in the evening.

It was only when we arrived that we found out that the only two VIP rooms in the hotel had been booked.

The reason why Chen Xia and Li Shengwei have to talk about things in this hotel is because it is the farthest away from Shenglong Technology and it is not easy to be discovered. After all, Li Shengwei, a security captain, talks about the company privately with outsiders, which violates the law. It is stipulated that if you are found, you will be expelled.

Chen Xia regarded herself as noble, and it was impossible to talk about things in an ordinary room, so she called the shop owner, and after asking about the situation, she planned to let Yue Feng give up the room.

Because of the other VIP room, Gong Gong was resting. Considering the inconvenience of women, he had to come to Yue Feng.

Double the rent?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then looked at Chen Xia with a smile: “Miss, I’m sorry, I’m not short of money, and I won’t let you have a room. If you really need it, you can change hotels!

” The dignified emperor of Xi Cang, the lord of Tianmen, are you still short of money?

“You!” Chen Xia bit her lip, very displeased.

He paid double the rent to compensate him, how could this poor boy refuse?

In the next second, Chen Xia looked up and down at Yue Feng and thought of something: “I remember, you are the one who argued with the second son of the Dugu family on the street in the afternoon, right? You call yourself the master of the Tianmen Yue Feng, and you provoke you. How dare you stay in Tianzhong City if you don’t run away after the Dugu family?”

Chapter 2295

Speaking, Chen Xia’s tone was full of contempt, and continued: “Three times, that’s alright, let me tell you, I have seen a lot of poor people like you. Fake Yue Feng during the day, just want to deceive money

_ There was a lot of uproar. At that time, Chen Xia passed by and saw the excitement. At this moment, she recognized Yue Feng.

“Haha.” Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing: “You’re really wrong, I’m not asking for money, I just don’t want to change rooms, let alone three times, just give me ten times, and I won’t even know one hundred times. Change.”

When he said this, Yue Feng had a sneer in his eyes.

Nima, wherever you go, you can meet such self-righteous people.

“I don’t know how to lift up!”

At this moment, Li Shengwei, who was beside him, finally couldn’t bear it anymore. He glared at Yue Feng and said, “Boy, don’t be ashamed!”

After saying that, Li Shengwei walked over to Chen Xia and flattered: “Miss Chen, you don’t need to talk nonsense with him, do you need me to teach him a lesson?” As he

said, Li Shengwei looked at Chen Xia’s figure closely, his eyes almost straight.

Yes, Chen Xia is a well-known beauty in Tianzhong City. Li Shengwei has been coveting it for a long time, but she has never had a chance. At this time, Chen Xia took the initiative to find Li Shengwei because of her cooperation with Shenglong Technology. Li Shengwei is excited. .

It was Li Shengwei who proposed to talk about things in this hotel tonight. Of course, he wanted to take advantage of Chen Xia by taking advantage of the opportunity to talk about business!

Seeing that a good thing is about to happen, but the boy in front of him didn't hand over the room, which made Li Shengwei not angry.

Um!

Seeing Li Shengwei speak, Chen Xia nodded.

The next second, Chen Xia sneered at Yue Feng: "I've already given you a lot of face, don't know what's wrong, do you know who is next to me? He is the security captain of Shenglong Technology. No good fruit to eat!"

At this time, Chen Xia looked arrogant.

Shenglong Technology is a big technology company from the Earth Continent. It has a strict system, and even the security guards are strictly screened. Chen Xia firmly believes that as long as Li Shengwei speaks, the Yue Feng in front of him will be thrown like a dog. on the street.

Shenglong Technology?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and then his smile grew even thicker.

Unexpectedly, Peng Kai's technology companies have all come to Zhongyuan Continent, not bad!

Squeak.

At this time, when he heard the movement outside, the Gonggong next door opened the door a crack and saw the scene in front of him, he was stunned for a moment.

what's the situation?

Gonggong was very thoughtful, and he quickly understood what was going on. He smiled and watched quietly.

This Yue Feng is not serious, and now he is being troubled by two local people, let's see what he will do.

When he was staying in the hotel before, Gonggong was teased by Yue Feng, and his heart was holding back his anger. At this time, when he saw Yue Feng being forced to change rooms, Gonggong suddenly felt a little schadenfreude.

"Little-armed brat!"

Seeing that Yue Feng was always smiling without saying a word, Li Shengwei took a step forward and said contemptuously, "Do you hear me? Get out of here if you are sensible!"

Mad! This kind of poverty, even living in a VIP room? And it is unreasonable to his own goddess.

"Guest officer!"

The shop owner couldn't help coming over, pulled Yue Feng, and whispered: "You can't afford to offend these two people, hurry up and change rooms!" At this time, the shop owner was very anxious, what happened to this person in front of him Ah, he is not afraid of causing trouble, and he still wants to do business well.

"It's all right!" Yue Feng smiled and comforted the shop owner in a low voice, then turned around and went back to the room, sitting on the chair with a leisurely look.

Yue Feng didn't take Chen Xia seriously at all. At this time, he only thought about when Sun Ting would come. After all, the most important thing is to see the patriarch of the Dugu family as soon as possible and let them send someone to guard the Chaos Mountains.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2296-2300

Chapter 2296

"You are courting death!"

Seeing Yue Feng returning to the room, Li Shengwei couldn't take it seriously at all, and suddenly felt humiliated, and howled angrily.

Madd, as the security captain of Shenglong Technology, he is also a person of honor, but he was ignored by a kid. If this matter spreads, where would he put his face?

Yue Feng just pretended he couldn't hear Li Shengwei's anger, sitting in the room and picking up the teacup, ready to drink tea.

Swish!

Seeing this scene, Chen Xia bit her lips tightly, her body trembling with anger.

This poor man actually doesn't take himself seriously, it's abominable!

"Crap you!" Seeing that Chen Xia was angry, Li Shengwei finally couldn't help it. With a loud roar, he stepped forward and pointed at Yue Feng: "You special code is deaf? Can't hear me?"

Goddess Chen Xia Just watching from the side, such a good opportunity, we must beat this kid to show his might. When they get along alone, maybe Chen Xia will take the initiative to give her a hug.

As Li Shengwei thought about it, his heart was extremely excited, and then he shouted: "Someone!"

Hula!

When the voice fell, I saw more than 20 black-clothed men rushing up in an instant. They were all security guards of Shenglong Technology. Usually, Li Shengwei was the first to follow. Tonight, I followed Li Shengwei to help control the wind.

"Viagra, what's the matter?" After entering the room, these big men in black all asked.

Haha…

Hearing this title, Yue Feng almost spit out a sip of tea, and was overjoyed.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

This guy, what's the bad name, but let people call him Viagra…haha…

"What are you laughing at?"

Li Shengwei suddenly became angry, and said to Chen Xia: "Miss Chen Xia, what do you want to do with this kid? I'll vent your anger today.

" court death!

call!

Chen Xia glanced at Yue Feng and saw that he was still sitting there drinking tea with an indifferent expression. In an instant, Chen Xia's body trembled, and she was so angry.

The next second, Chen Xia stepped on her high-heeled shoes, stomped her feet, and said, “Let him call me auntie, then give me a hard lesson and throw it on the street!”

“Little brat!”

Li Shengwei nodded after hearing this. He turned his head, and then looked at Yue Feng with a grinning face: “Did you hear me? Hurry up and call Miss Chen Xia an auntie, or else…” The

voice fell, and a dozen black-clothed men beside him pulled out their sticks. The stick is not a product of Zhongyuan Continent. It was brought by Shenglong Technology from the Earth Continent and distributed to these security guards.

At this time, Li Shengwei looked arrogant, looked at Yue Feng and said coldly: “Xiaojizi, I heard that you provoked the second son of the Dugu family in the afternoon, the second son of the Dugu family, because of his identity, maybe he won’t do anything to you, But it’s hard to say if you offend me, but I’m not giving you a chance.”

As he spoke, Li Shengwei’s eyes flashed fiercely, and he added: “Kneel down on the ground immediately, and tell Miss Chen Xia that Auntie is wrong, You can leave here unharmed. Otherwise, I’ll let you go out lame.”

Chen Xia next to her looked at Yue Feng with a sneer.

A poor and sour, dare not give himself face, wait for you to look good.

call!

Seeing this scene, Gong Gong in the next room frowned and looked at Yue Feng closely, wanting to know what he would do next.

These people are not strong, if Yue Feng does it, he will easily hurt them all, which will be very troublesome!

But if Yue Feng doesn’t do it, can he bear it?

in the room!

Yue Feng still sat there with a leisurely demeanor, looked up and down at Chen Xia and said with a smile, “What if I don’t kneel, and I don’t scream?”

After speaking, Yue Feng looked at Li Shengwei and said word by word, “Your name is Li Shengwei. Well, Shenglong Technology equips you with sticks so that you can protect the company’s property and the safety of the company’s employees, not for you to cause trouble.”

Huh? !

Chapter 2297

Li Shengwei frowned, very unhappy, and sneered: “What kind of thing are you, you are also qualified to teach me?”

Seeing that Yue Feng was still unwilling to accept it at this time, Chen Xia stomped her feet: “Viagra, what is the fee? Words? Teach him a hard lesson for me!”

Alright!

After being instructed, Li Shengwei immediately waved his hand. Immediately, more than a dozen big men next to him immediately surrounded him and raised the stick in his hand. Ugh!

Seeing this scene, the shop owner who shrank outside the door secretly shook his head and sighed, and couldn’t help sweating for Yue Feng.

Even if you are not short of money, it is really unwise for you to provoke Chen Xia and Li Shengwei as a person with no back.

Seeing more than a dozen throwing sticks smashed at the same time, Yue Feng showed a smile, not panic at all.

The security guards such as Li Shengwei are not strong, Yue Feng can easily handle it with one finger.

“Stop all the bastards!”

Just when Yue Feng couldn’t help but take action, suddenly, a loud shout came from outside the door, and three people walked in quickly!

Seeing these three people, everyone present was stunned.

The one headed by him, handsome in a suit and leather shoes, is Peng Kai, the president of Shenglong Technology.

The two behind them, also in suits, were Peng Kai’s two assistants.

Seeing Peng Kai, Yue Feng smiled.

I just learned that Shenglong Technology has set up a company in Tianzhong City. Yue Feng wanted to wait for the opportunity to meet Peng Kai, but he didn’t expect that this kid was very well informed, so he came to him first.

In the afternoon, Yue Feng was on the street and had a dispute with Dugu Jing. The news spread, and now there are rumors in the whole Tianzhong City, saying that a boy who pretended to be Yue Feng was over-confident and the second child of the Dugu family. The son challenged, and when Peng Kai learned of the situation, he quickly sent someone to inquire about the news.

In Peng Kai's heart, Yue Feng's kindness to him is as heavy as a mountain. No matter whether Yue Feng is real or not, he must find out as soon as possible. Just now, Peng Kai learned that Yue Feng had settled in this hotel, so he hurried to rush. When he came over, he saw that Li Shengwei was going to take action on Yue Feng.

call!

At this moment, both Li Shengwei and Chen Xia were stunned.

"President!"

"Peng…Mr. Peng…" The

next second, Li Shengwei and Chen Xia reacted and spoke at the same time, but their voices were trembling.

They never thought that Peng Kai would suddenly appear.

"You bastard!" Peng Kai's face was full of anger, and he was also frightened. Mad, Li Shengwei, this bastard, dare to beat Brother Feng?

When the words fell, Peng Kai walked over quickly and slapped Li Shengwei in the face!

"Crack!"

With this slap, Peng Kai almost tried his best, Li Shengwei covered his face, his face swollen high.

"President!" Li Shengwei covered his face, panicked and puzzled, almost crying: "President, what's the matter? I didn't violate the company's regulations."

When he said this, Li Shengwei didn't dare to talk to Peng Kai. Looking at each other, he was very guilty, because he and Chen Xia had violated the company's rules and regulations by meeting here.

"Crack!"

As soon as he finished speaking, Peng Kai slapped him again and shouted: "If you don't violate the company's regulations, you can bully people casually? Did the company hire you to bully people?"

“President!”

Li Shengwei wanted to cry without tears, and shouted unwillingly: “President, I didn’t bully anyone, it’s this kid, I don’t know why …” Before he could finish speaking

, he was interrupted by Peng Kai!

At this moment, Peng Kai, trembling with anger, pointed at Yue Feng and said, “Boy? Do you know who this person is? Let me tell you, without this person, there would be no me now! He is. “

Cough cough…

Peng Kai was about to reveal Yue Feng’s identity, but Yue Feng hurriedly coughed twice to interrupt him.

Chapter 2298

Yes, Yue Feng doesn’t want to reveal his identity now. During the day, Yue Feng told Sun Ting his true identity, which caused many people to ridicule and ridicule. Yue Feng was very tired, and he didn’t want to make extra troubles at this time.

Peng Kai is a smart person. Seeing Yue Feng’s cough reminder, he swallowed the word ‘Yue Feng’ below.

“Your Excellency!” In the

next second, Peng Kai walked up to Yue Feng, bent his body to ninety degrees, bowed deeply, and said respectfully, “I’m so sorry, but I didn’t discipline my subordinates properly.”

Yue Feng smiled , which means it’s okay.

At this moment, the whole house was silent!

Li Shengwei was suddenly dumbfounded. As the security captain of Shenglong Technology, the person he most feared and admired was President Peng Kai. At such a young age, he developed Shenglong Technology into a super large company all over the continent of Kyushu. It is really amazing. And Peng Kai has always been known for his ruthlessness. Li Shengwei has never seen Peng Kai so humble in front of anyone.

Li Shengwei never imagined that the president he feared would be so respectful and polite in front of a poor boy.

Chen Xia is also stupid!

At this moment, her legs felt weak, and her delicate body couldn't help but take two steps back.

She could see that the big business man, who she could not meet even with all her efforts, was standing in front of Yue Feng with a respectful face!

How is this possible, this is clearly a poor boy!

Chen Xia looked at Yue Feng closely, her delicate body kept shaking, and she was extremely shocked.

Total shock.

He… who the hell is he?

Could it be… this person is really Yue Feng, the lord of Tianmen? Otherwise, why is Peng Kai so respectful to him?

Thinking of this, Chen Xia only felt that her legs were weak and she couldn't stand.

call!

At this moment, Gong Gong in the next room was also stunned. Soon, after reacting, Gong Gong looked at Yue Feng closely, frowning slightly.

This Yue Feng is so well-connected? In this Zhongyuan Continent, there are actually people who help.

I thought that in the face of this situation, Yue Feng would be in a hurry, but the result was unexpected.

Thinking to himself, Gonggong felt that there was nothing interesting to watch, and slowly closed the door.

"This gentleman!"

At this time, Li Shengwei finally recovered his senses in the room, and kept bowing to Yue Feng and apologizing: "It's my eyes that don't know Mount Tai, it's my fault, you don't remember the villain's fault, forgive me Me…"

Li Shengwei is not a fool, although he doesn't know Yue Feng's identity yet, but seeing how polite the president is, he can guess that the person in front of him has an extraordinary identity.

Yue Feng did not respond, sitting there, drinking tea leisurely.

Yue Feng didn't speak, and Peng Kai didn't dare to express it. He stood there and stared at Li Shengwei coldly.

"President!"

Seeing Peng Kai's gloomy face, Li Shengwei panicked completely, pointing at Chen Xia to shirk his responsibility: "I didn't take the initiative to trouble this gentleman, it was her who wanted to drive this gentleman out!"

Shah!

Chen Xia's delicate body trembled, panicked, and quickly explained: "No…"

At this time, Chen Xia was anxious and angry, this Li Shengwei is too nothing. As a man, at a critical moment, he took all the responsibilities. Push on yourself.

At the same time, Chen Xia looked at Peng Kai closely, with unspeakable anxiety and anticipation in her heart. My own communication company is in its infancy, and if it can cooperate with Shenglong Technology, it will have boundless prospects.

And I have been looking for the opportunity to meet Peng Kai, but I have never been able to get it, and now, Peng Kai is right in front of me, so I can't miss the opportunity.

Thinking to herself, Chen Xia bit her lip and said softly to Peng Kai: "Mr. Peng, I'm Chen Xia from Dayuan Communications, I hope to be with you…"

Chapter 2299

Before he finished speaking, he was interrupted by Li Shengwei! "Do you still want to cooperate?" Li Shengwei was very angry, pointing at Chen Xia and roaring loudly: "It's you, you have to drive away the president's VIP guests, and now you still want to cooperate with our Shenglong

Technology? Dream!"

!

Hearing this, Chen Xia's delicate face was instantly pale, and she was flustered.

At this time, Chen Xia bit her lip tightly, almost bleeding. It was difficult to cooperate with Shenglong Technology at first, but now she has offended Peng Kai's friend, I'm afraid there is no chance!

The more Li Shengwei spoke, the more excited he became, and he tried his best to clear his responsibility.

“Go away!”

At this moment, Peng Kai glared at Li Shengwei and shouted: “From now on, you will be fired by Shenglong Technology. I don’t want to see you again, and immediately disappear in front of me.”

Dare to offend Brother Feng, Never forgive.

This…

Li Shengwei’s heart was shocked, and the whole person was almost slumped on the ground. He was able to have today’s status, and it was all thanks to Shenglong Technology. If he was fired, he would have nothing.

Immediately, Li Shengwei reacted and was about to ask for mercy, but seeing Peng Kai’s resolute expression, he was suddenly desperate, and then left with a sullen person.

“Mr. Peng…”

As soon as her forefoot left, Chen Xia reacted, bit her lip, and pleaded with Peng Kai: “I was wrong, I hope Mr. Peng can forgive me and give me a chance to cooperate, okay?”

call!

Peng Kai smiled lightly and glanced at Yue Feng: “Whether we cooperate or not, he has the final say!”

Peng Kai was smart and wise, and directly gave Yue Feng the right to speak. After all, the two of them were so disrespectful to Brother Feng just now!

What?

Chen Xia trembled, looked at Peng Kai, then looked at Yue Feng, completely dumbfounded.

This… Peng Kai actually handed over the cooperation between the two sides to this person for decision. It can be seen that his status in Peng Kai’s heart is not ordinary.

The next second, Chen Xia reacted, stepped on high heels and walked in front of Yue Feng, with a docile face, and said softly: “Sir, I was wrong just now, I’m sorry…” The

voice was very small, not listening carefully. Can’t hear.

Although Chen Xia is the owner of a small company, she is arrogant and arrogant. She never dreamed that she would apologize to a seemingly poor boy, and she would be so servile!

call!

Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, his expression was indifferent, and he looked at Chen Xia with a smile: “Attitude is okay, but I seem to remember that you asked me to call you auntie before? Right!”

“I was wrong, really wrong. Please sir Give me a chance.” Chen Xia’s body trembled, she was so panicked that she almost cried.

Pfft!

Immediately afterwards, Chen Xia bit her lip, bent her knees slightly, and knelt in front of Yue Feng. At this moment, all her dignity was forgotten.

To be honest, Chen Xia doesn’t want to be so servile, but for the company’s future, in order to cooperate with Shenglong Technology, it doesn’t matter what kind of dignity or self-esteem.

“Sir, please forgive me.” Chen Xia grabbed Yue Feng’s trousers and kept begging: “I know, I was too presumptuous just now, please give me a chance to allow our company to cooperate with Shenglong Technology. please…”

“Okay.” Yue Feng looked at Chen Xia with a leisurely face and smiled: “I can forgive you, but what do you call me?”

When he said this, Yue Feng looked up and down at Chen Xia.

I have to say that this woman is very sexy, especially in a black cheongsam, which sets off the perfect curve so vividly that no man can resist it when he sees it. However, such a beautiful woman is self-righteous and bullying others, so Yue Feng decided to teach her a lesson.

“I…”

Facing Yue Feng’s profound gaze, Chen Xia knelt there, her delicate body trembling suddenly.

Chapter 2300

Immediately, Chen Xia understood something, bit her lip tightly, and whispered: “Uncle… uncle, I will be a dog by your side in the future, as long as you are sent, I will not refuse! “

Hmm!

Yue Feng nodded in satisfaction, then turned to Peng Kai and said, “Give her a project!”

“Yes!” Peng Kai quickly agreed.

Chen Xia was extremely excited and thanked Yue Feng again and again: “Thank you, uncle…”

Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, and waved his hand, indicating that she could leave.

“Brother Feng, you came from a long way. I didn’t receive you well, and it was my fault that you were bothered by the villain…”

As soon as Chen Xia left, Peng Kai bowed ninety degrees with a look of shame.

Yue Feng smiled and waved his hand to indicate that it was all right.

“Brother Feng, why did you suddenly come to Zhongyuan Continent?” Peng Kai breathed a sigh of relief, and then asked curiously.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and told about the situation in the Chaos Mountains.

Hearing this, Peng Kai’s heart was shocked and his eyes widened: “I heard about this a few days ago, but many people said that the wild and strange realm and the Rakshasa tribe are all groundless and deceitful. Yes, I didn’t expect it to be true.”

Saying this, Peng Kai looked serious: “Since the safety of Kyushu is involved, Brother Feng is useful, just speak up.”

Hmm!

Yue Feng nodded and said with a smile: “If you really need it, I will find you.”

“President!”

Just as he was talking, an assistant who was guarding the door walked in quickly and respectfully said to Peng Kai: “The second son of the Dugu family, just sent someone to the company to make an appointment and said he wants to meet you.”

Dugu Jing?

Yue Feng frowned secretly. Dugujing, a playboy, what is he doing with Peng Kai?

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that Dugujing was looking for Peng Kai for Sun Ting.

Without hesitation, Peng Kai said coldly, “No!”

On the street in the afternoon, how could this Dugu Jing dare to offend Brother Feng, how could he meet him?

Long time no see, Peng Kai was very excited and chatted with Yue Feng for a long time before leaving.

…..

Tianzhong City, a restaurant.

Dugujing and Sun Ting sat face to face, silent with each other, feeling a little depressed.

Made.

At this time, Dugu Jing muttered in his heart, very annoyed, as the second son of the Dugu family, he went to make an appointment with Peng Kai, but he was also rejected.

“Cousin, don’t think too much!”

At this time, Dugujing looked at Sun Ting affectionately, and comforted: “Tomorrow, my father and I will go to your house, and then I will ask my father to come forward for you and ask that Peng Kai. , I don’t believe that Peng Kai can continue to put on airs.”

“This…” Hearing Dugujing say this, Sun Ting was not happy at all, but frowned: “Forget it, I will find a way by myself, after all This is about the business of our Sun family.” After speaking

, Sun Ting stood up and said softly, “It’s getting late, you can go back, it’s time for me to go home too!”

“I’ll see you off!” Xu Xiangdong hurried Open your mouth.

Sun Ting shook her head: “No need!” The voice was soft, but unquestionable.

At this time, Sun Ting was still thinking of Yue Feng, and she promised to go to meet him where he stayed, and she couldn’t keep her word, and Dugujing couldn’t follow this kind of thing.

Uh…

Dugu Jing was a little embarrassed, and looked at Sun Ting out of the restaurant in a very disappointed way!

The next second, Dugu Jing reacted and followed quietly.

A few minutes later, seeing Sun Ting go to a hotel, Dugu Jing was stunned.

Swish!

In the next second, Dugu Jing thought of something, anger flashed in his eyes, and he clenched his fists.

In the afternoon, the boy named Feng Tao seemed to say that he would settle down here.

It turned out that my cousin didn’t want to go home, but came here to see Fengtao.

Knowing this, Dugu Jing was so angry that he wanted to follow up, but he was afraid that his cousin would be angry, so he had to endure it.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2301-2310

Chapter 2301

“Made!” Dugu Jing scolded secretly: “This poor boy, dare to lie to my cousin, I will see you later.” After that, Dugu Jing hurried home and asked someone to help.

the other side.

Sun Ting asked the shop owner, went directly to the second floor, and knocked on the door of Yue Feng’s room.

Squeak.

Hearing the movement, Yue Feng was already lying down, and he hurried over to open the door. When he saw Sun Ting, he suddenly smiled.

“I’m sorry!” Sun Ting smiled and said apologetically, “I’m here so late, disturbing your rest?”

“No!”

Yue Feng shook his head and politely invited Sun Ting into the room.

“Are you really Yue Feng?” After entering the room, Sun Ting looked at Yue Feng closely and couldn’t help asking.

Ha ha!

Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing, this Sun Ting is so interesting, and she is not far from believing her identity.

In the next second, Yue Feng took a deep breath, took out the golden mask that symbolized the Lord of Tianmen, and said with a smile, “This is my token, should Miss Sun doubt me?”

Sun Ting’s body trembled when she saw the golden mask. , indescribably excited and excited.

Sun Ting clearly saw that this golden mask was exquisitely made and unique, and it was not fake at first glance.

Knowing that the person in front of her is really her idol, Sun Ting couldn’t express her joy: “I hope you don’t take offense about this afternoon, my cousin…”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Before she finished speaking, she was beaten by Yue Feng. broken!

“I’ve forgotten about the afternoon!” Yue Feng looked at Sun Ting with a smile, and said slowly, “But the matter of the Chaos Mountains is no trivial matter. I hope Miss Sun can arrange for me to meet the patriarch of the Dugu family as soon as possible. “

Hmm!

Sun Ting nodded and said softly: “Tomorrow, the patriarch of the Dugu family will come to our Sun’s house, so let’s take the token I gave you tomorrow and come directly to the Sun’s house to find me, and then I will give it to you to each other. I recommend.”

After saying that, Sun Ting handed a jade ornament to Yue Feng’s hand.

I saw that this jade ornament, lustrous and lustrous, was carved from a rare piece of white jade, and it was of great value.

This jade ornament, carried by Sun Ting since she was a child, is the status symbol of the eldest lady of the Sun family. Sun Ting cherishes it very much and never takes it out easily, but when she saw her idol at the moment, she was excited and gave it to Yue Feng.

“Thank you!” Yue Feng took the jade ornament, feeling indescribably happy.

Unexpectedly, this Sun Ting is quite stable in her work. She will meet the patriarch of the Dugu family tomorrow. If she can persuade him, it will not fail to live up to the request of Master Moraya.

Thinking to himself, seeing the smile on Sun Ting’s face, but a trace of melancholy between her brows, Yue Feng couldn’t help but ask: “Miss Sun, but encountered a problem?”

Sun Ting smiled and shook her head: “The family It’s okay to encounter some problems in business.”

His idol, but someone who does big things, how dare he trouble him with these little things in business?

Thinking that it was getting late, Sun Ting smiled at Yue Feng: “It’s getting late, I should go back.” After speaking, she turned and walked out of the room.

Yue Feng followed and sent Sun Ting out of the hotel, waving goodbye: “See you tomorrow.”

Phew!

Seeing Sun Ting leave, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief and felt extremely relaxed.

Fortunately, there was Sun Ting to help, otherwise, seeing the patriarch of the Dugu family, I'm afraid it would take a few more twists and turns.

In his heart, Yue Feng was about to return to the hotel.

"Stinky boy!"

However, at this moment, a loud shout came from not far away, followed by a dozen people who rushed over quickly and surrounded Yue Feng.

The one at the head, with a grim face and anger flashing in his eyes, is Dugu Jing!

The dozen or so people behind him were the subordinates that Dugu Jing called.

When I saw my cousin enter the hotel and go to see Yue Feng, Dugujing was completely angry. The woman he likes is so close to other men, who can stand it? So Dugujing called his subordinates and planned to teach Yue Feng a lesson.

Dugujing had been paying attention to the movement of the hotel just now, and when he saw his cousin had left, he rushed over with someone.

At this moment, Dugujing, with the corners of his mouth up, looked at Yue Feng coldly, full of contempt: "Stinky boy, challenge this son in the afternoon, if you don't leave quickly, you still dare to stay here, and you dare to attack my cousin's idea, If I don't teach you a hard lesson tonight, I won't be called Dugujing! Abolish him for me." The

voice fell, and a dozen men around him clenched their long knives and slashed directly at Yue Feng.

Chi…

In the night, more than a dozen long knives were waving, bringing with them a cold glow. Seeing that, Yue Feng was about to be split in half.

Whoosh!

At this critical moment, Yue Feng's body suddenly moved, and a dozen knives, as if they were blind, were all lost, and he didn't even touch Yue Feng's clothes.

Chapter 2302

What?

At this moment, Dugu Jing was dumbfounded, a dozen long knives were impossible to avoid, but Yue Feng, who was in front of him, could hide so easily.

“Dugujing…I really don’t know if you are brainless or really stupid. Back then at Canglong Pass, I already showed my strength. You thought you could teach me a lesson with these wine bags and rice bags? It’s ridiculous!” At this time, Yue Feng Standing there, looking at Dugu Jing with a half-smile, sarcastically.

Of these subordinates that Dugujing brought, the strongest one was Wu Sheng, and he couldn’t look down on them at all.

Swish!

Hearing this, Dugujing’s face flushed and he was furious. He pointed at Yue Feng and said angrily: “Come on together, whoever can hurt him will be rewarded heavily.” As

soon as the words fell, a dozen men looked at each other, and once again rushed up.

Bang bang bang!

Yue Feng chuckled lightly, moved his body, and easily knocked a dozen people to the ground with three punches and two feet. Hearing these people moan and roll on the ground.

“It’s your turn!”

At this moment, Yue Feng spoke lightly, his body flashed, and he was already in front of Dugu Jing. A slap in the face!

How did Dugu Jing react, the whole person was directly fanned out, and flew more than ten meters before sitting on the ground.

Yue Feng did not pursue, but looked at him coldly: “I have limited patience, it is best not to bother me, otherwise, it will not be as simple as slapping you next time!”

Yes, Yue Feng showed mercy, Otherwise, Dugu Jing and his subordinates would be dead.

To be honest, Yue Feng wouldn’t be tolerant of people like Dugujing, but thinking that he was Sun Ting’s cousin, and he had to rely on Sun Ting for help, he didn’t do anything ruthless.

“You…”

Dugujing covered his face, stared at Yue Feng fiercely, gritted his teeth and said: “Okay, okay, don’t be complacent, just wait for me, we’ll see…” The

voice fell, regardless of the surroundings. The subordinate, got up, and fled in a dreadful way.

A fool!

Yue Feng sneered and turned back to the hotel.

…..

On the other side, the Sun family!

When she got home, Sun Ting wanted to immediately tell her father that Yue Feng was coming, but she held back when she saw that it was too late.

Early the next morning, as soon as Sun Ting got up, she was called by her father Sun Boye to the study!

In the study, Sun Boye was sitting on the Taishi chair, reading a book.

Sun Boye, the current head of the Sun family, is modest and prudent. For more than ten years, he has devoted himself to the development of a family business. He is well-known in the business world of Zhongyuan Continent, and can be said to be a pivotal figure.

Only in the past two years, because of the constantly changing situation in the Kyushu mainland, the Sun family's property has been affected, and Sun Boye is very anxious.

"Dad!"

At this moment, Sun Ting approached the study room, bit her lip, and said softly, "Dad, are you in such a hurry to find me something?"

Sun Boye smiled slightly, and said gently, "Tinger, I went to Shenglong Technology to talk about it yesterday. How's the business going? Is there a chance to cooperate?"

Because there is only one daughter, Sun Boye regards Sun Ting as the jewel in his palm and loves him very much.

Sun Ting sighed lightly, feeling very ashamed: "No…the boss of Shenglong Technology didn't see me at all?"

Huh?

Sun Boye's smile froze on his face, he was stunned for a moment, then reacted and comforted: "Okay, I also guessed the result, you know, Shenglong Technology is a big technology company in the earth's circle, and it is the driving force of Zhongyuan. The

leader in the development of science and technology in the mainland, our Sun family, although we have some reputation in Zhongyuan Continent, but compared with others, it is still a lot worse, and it is normal for them to look down on our Sun family!”

Chapter 2303

Hearing this, Sun Ting disagreed, but didn’t say it.

“Ting’er!” Sun Boye looked at Sun Ting quietly, thought of something, and said with a smile: “I am very pleased that you can take the initiative to undertake the family business, but then again, after all, you are the daughter’s family, and it’s not worth it to talk about business in public. Ya, you are also a big boss, I have been thinking about your marriage recently, and now I want to ask you, are you interested in someone?”

Shuh!

Hearing this, Sun Ting blushed and shook her head: “I… how can I have a crush?”

After saying that, Sun Ting walked over, hugged Sun Boye’s arm, and swayed like a spoiled child: “Dad, my daughter doesn’t want to Marrying, I want to stay by your side and help you manage the family business.”

Haha..

Hearing this, Sun Boye was greatly relieved and laughed, but he still shook his head and said, “Silly girl, the man should marry. When a daughter is married, how can a daughter stay by her father’s side all the time?”

Said, Sun Boye’s eyes flickered, and he continued with a smile: “Actually, my father is also reluctant to part with you. .”

Sun Ting’s body trembled, her face blushing: “Dad, let’s talk about this later.”

At this time, Sun Ting was very shy.

He didn’t even have the right person yet. His father wanted to marry him, and he had to recruit a son-in-law. It was embarrassing to think about it.

“Okay, let’s not talk about it…”

Seeing his daughter getting shy, Sun Boye laughed.

At this moment, a maid walked quickly to the door and said respectfully, “Master, the Dugu Patriarch and the second son Dugu Jing are visiting and are waiting in the front hall.”

Uncle Dugu is here?

Sun Ting was full of joy, stepped on high heels, and walked up quickly: “Dad, hurry up, let’s hurry over!”

If it was before, when Patriarch Dugu and Dugu Jing came, Sun Ting had no interest at all, but thought of introducing Yue Feng, Sun Ting is very attentive!

It is an honor to work for an idol.

Um?

Seeing Sun Ting’s impatient look, Sun Boye was stunned.

What happened to the daughter? When I heard Dugu Jing before, I was very disgusted, but now I am so happy?

At this moment, in the front hall.

A middle-aged man, sitting on a red sandalwood chair full of extravagance, dressed in a satin robe, has a peaceful and extravagant aura, and his body is also filled with a powerful aura.

It is the patriarch of the Dugu family, Dugu Hongyu.

The Dugu family is the most powerful cultivating family in Zhongyuan Continent. It is famous all over the world. As the patriarch, Dugu Hongyu is highly respected and has a very strong strength.

Behind him, Dugujing stood quietly, in a neat suit, with a good temperament, very handsome, but with some bruises on his face.

This bruise was slapped by Shang Yue Feng last night, but Dugujing didn’t dare to say it, just said that he accidentally fell.

“Cousin!”

At this time, seeing Sun Ting and Sun Boye coming in, Dugujing walked over quickly, looking ingratiatingly: “Cousin, how was your rest last night?”

Sun Ting nodded and responded.

The next second, Sun Ting walked over with a smile and said to Dugu Hongyu, “Uncle, are you here?”

Hmm!

A smile appeared on Dugu Hongyu's face. The son and Sun Ting stand together, they are really talented and beautiful, and they are a natural pair.

Yes, Dugu Jing is very obsessed with Sun Ting, Dugu Hongyu is eager to protect his son, loves the house and Wu, and is also very optimistic about Sun Ting, and in Dugu Hongyu's heart, Sun Ting has long been regarded as his daughter-in-law.

Chapter 2304

At this time, Sun Boye came over, looked at Dugu Hongyu and said with a smile: "Why do you have free time to come to me?" The

Sun family and the Dugu family, one is a business family and the other is a cultivation family, but they have been friends from generation to generation. , and Sun Boye and Dugu Hongyu, like sworn brothers, have a very good relationship.

As he was talking, Sun Boye greeted: "Come here, bring my good old tea."

After a while, a few maids came over with tea. After the two exchanged a few words, Dugu Hongyu smiled and said: "I'm here today for Ting'er!" After

speaking, Dugu Hongyu explained the situation!

Last night, as soon as Dugu Jing returned home, he begged Dugu Hongyu to come forward and help Sun Ting and Shenglong Group cooperate.

Dugu Hongyu is a famous legend in all corners of the world. Originally, he rarely got involved in shopping malls, but his son made a hard request, and it was his future daughter-in-law, so Dugu Hongyu had to agree.

call!

Hearing this, Sun Boye gave Sun Ting a reproachful look.

In the next second, Sun Boye gave a wry smile and said to Dugu Hongyu: "Jing'er asked you to come here in person for this matter, what a big deal!"

"How could it be a big deal?"

Dugu Hongyu shook his head. Seriously: "Your grandson family has been on good terms with our Dugu family from generation to generation, like a family, the boss of Shenglong Technology, who holds his own identity, doesn't take your grandson family in the eyes, it means to look down on our Dugu family, this matter, Even if Jing'er doesn't say anything, I can't stand by."

Hearing this, Sun Boye nodded and smiled, “That’s what I said, but shopping malls are all about making money with equanimity. I think it’s better to slow down this matter.”

“Okay. !”

Dugu Hongyu nodded and said with a smile: “Then let’s not talk about this for now. I’m here today, and there is another important thing, which is also a big happy event for our family.” A big happy event?

Sun Boye was stunned and said with a smile: “What’s the big happy event?”

Dugu Hongyu said with a smile: “Old Sun, our family’s Jing’er and your family’s Ting’er are both old and young, and Jing’er has always loved Mu Ting. Er, so, I brought Jing Er here today to propose marriage to you on purpose.” The

voice fell, and Dugu Jing next to him was full of excitement.

Yes, last night, Dugujing decided to invite his father to help Sun Ting. The main purpose was to take this opportunity to propose marriage.

What?

Sun Ting’s body trembled, her whole body was stunned, her mind was buzzing!

My cousin asked Uncle Dugu to propose marriage?

“This…”

Sun Boye was also stunned, then reacted immediately, nodded and smiled: “What a coincidence, I was talking to Tinger about her marriage just now, I have no children, just this one daughter, I think I’m looking for a son-in-law who comes to the door…”

Before he could finish his sentence, he was snatched by Dugu Jing.

“I do!” Dugu Jing’s face was full of excitement, and his tone was very firm.

As long as he can make his cousin his own woman, it doesn’t matter if he comes to the Sun’s family to be his son-in-law. Anyway, since the two families have been friends for generations, he will not be abused.

“Shut up!”

At this moment, Sun Ting’s delicate face was extremely red, she stamped her feet, and refused: “I…I don’t want to marry now, let alone marry my cousin.”

This Dugujing is completely a The playboy son is too far from his ideal husband-in-law.

Sun Boye was stunned, and said in surprise, “Why?”

At this time, he was very puzzled by his daughter’s reaction. This Dugujing is very good, I like her so much, and the two have grown up together since childhood. It can be said that they are childhood sweethearts. Why is her daughter so conflicted?

call!

Dugu Hongyu next to Chapter 2305

, and Dugu Jing were also surprised, and they didn’t seem to expect that Sun Ting would refuse so simply.

Sun Ting took a deep breath and looked at Sun Boye seriously: “Dad, as I said just now, I want to help you manage the family business, but I don’t want to get married yet, and my cousin is not my type.”

“Cousin!” Dugujing was in a hurry, and hurriedly expressed his intentions: “I know you have an opinion on me, but as long as you say it, I will change it, and I promise to treat you well for the rest of my life.”

Sun Ting did not respond!

Haha..

At this moment, Dugu Hongyu smiled, looked at Sun Ting and said: “Tinger, you are still young, it is good to have your own ideas, but you also need to understand that your cousin is sincere to you, you just now I said, I want to take care of the family business, but how tiring you are as a woman. When you and Jinger have a happy event, wouldn’t it be better to have another person by your side to help? Besides, after the marriage of our two families, we are alone. The family is relying on, and your Sun family’s business will only get better and better.”

Hearing this, Sun Ting bit her lip tightly, but did not respond, her expression was indifferent, and she still did not agree.

“Cousin!”

Dugu Jing was so anxious that he was about to say something.

“Master!”

But at this moment, a servant walked in quickly and respectfully said, “A man who calls himself Yue Feng visited, and the youngest brought him in.”

Yue Feng?

Hearing this, both Dugu Hongyu and Sun Boye were stunned. You know, Yue Feng is a famous person, famous in Kyushu, and he actually took the initiative to visit the Sun family?

At the same time, the eyes of the two are also a bit complicated, because in the past few years, people in many places have pretended to be Yue Feng and lied everywhere.

This guy here today is probably a liar too.

Swish!

However, Sun Ting's face was overjoyed, and she couldn't be more excited. The idol came just in time, which just eased her embarrassing situation.

"Made!"

At this moment, Dugujing reacted and couldn't help cursing: "It's that poor and sour liar again, who is not too timid, yet dares to come to Sun's house?"

Last night, Dugujing was taught a lesson by Yue Feng, There are still bruises on his face now, and when he heard Yue Feng's name, he was instantly resentful.

The more Dugu Jing thought about it, the more angry he became, and he yelled at the servant, "Don't you know how many liars have pretended to be Yue Feng in recent years? They brought people in casually? What did you eat?"

The servant was trembling. With a face full of grievances: "Second Young Master, that person has a token of the young lady in his hand, and the little one does not dare to neglect."

What?

Dugujing was stunned, but for a moment he couldn't turn his head.

Got a cousin's token?

Shasha…

Just when Dugujing was thinking about it, a slight footstep sounded, and then a man and a woman slowly entered the hall. The men are handsome and handsome, and the temperament is extraordinary, the women are cold and sexy, and the beauty is indescribable.

It is Yue Feng and Gong Gong.

Swish!

At this moment, Dugujing saw at a glance that Yue Feng was holding Sun Ting's jade ornament in his hand, and his body trembled, envy and hatred.

Mad, this jade ornament is a family heirloom of the Sun family. My cousin wore it on her body since she was a child and cherished it very much. She didn't even have a chance to see it in her hand, but now, my cousin gave this jade ornament as a token to this kid. ?

Just a poor and sour liar, how can he be?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2306-2310

Chapter 2306

Call!

Finally, Sun Boye reacted and looked at Yue Feng up and down: "You are the Sect Master of Tianmen, the Emperor of the Western Cang Yue Feng?"

When he said this, Sun Boye's eyes were full of suspicion. A big man in Kyushu?

Swish!

At this moment, Dugu Hongyu and the surrounding Sun family members all focused on Yue Feng, full of vigilance.

At the same time, many people were deeply attracted by Gonggong. Especially many men, their eyes are straight.

beautiful!

What a nice view.

There is such a perfect woman, like a fairy descending to earth.

Facing everyone's attention, Yue Feng smiled slightly, clasped his fists at Sun Boye and said, "This is Sun Ting's father, Mr. Sun, yes, it's Yue Feng, I take the liberty to come here, and I'm sorry to disturb you.

" However, Yue Feng secretly paid attention to Dugu Hongyu.

Yue Feng can clearly feel that Dugu Hongyu's inner strength is very strong, and like himself, it is the strength of Wudan Wuhuang.

As soon as he finished speaking, Dugujing strode out and said mockingly: “Boy, you dare to talk nonsense when you arrive at the Sun’s house? Do you know where this place is? Come here to lie, do you know what will happen?”

At this time, Dugujing , looking at Yue Feng’s eyes full of resentment.

I took my subordinates last night, and I planned to teach this kid a good lesson, but I didn’t expect that he was taught a lesson instead. If it was normal, Dugujing would not dare to be so arrogant to Yue Feng, after all, this person’s strength is too strong.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

But at this time, when his father was present, Dugujing felt confident and fearless.

Yue Feng chuckled lightly and ignored him.

Dugu Jing thought he was guilty, sneered, and shouted at the people around him: “It’s this kid, full of nonsense, not only saying that he is Yue Feng, but also that he was invited by Moroye to invite us to the Dugu family. Send someone to guard the Chaos Mountains.”

Speaking of this, Dugu Jing said to Dugu Hongyu: “Dad, don’t believe him, a few days ago, that Moraye who came to our house, a Shinto Taoist, said What kind of wild and strange realm, the Rakshasa clan are all liars, and this kid and his group are not good things.”

Hu!

Hearing this, Dugu Hongyu narrowed his eyes slightly and looked at Yue Feng with a bit of hostility in his eyes.

A few days ago, Moroye visited the Dugu family and told about the situation of the Chaos Mountains. Dugu Hongyu just regarded it as nonsense, because the ancient books collected by the family never mentioned the other side of the Chaos Mountains. The world called the Wild and Strange Territory, as for the Rakshasa, is even more unheard of.

So at that time, Dugu Hongyu sent Moraya directly.

“Your Excellency!”

At this moment, Sun Boye, who had been silent, looked at Yue Feng with a half-smile, “You said you were Yue Feng? How can you prove it?

” It’s really Yue Feng. I can prove it.”

Then, Sun Ting walked up to Yue Feng, her face full of admiration and eagerness: “Yue Feng, take out your golden mask.” Yue Feng has a golden mask that symbolizes the Lord of Heaven. , unique, as long as everyone sees it, they will no longer doubt it.

Um!

Yue Feng nodded and took out the golden mask.

In an instant, the eyes of the audience all converged on the mask, each with an unbelievable face.

The golden mask of the Tianmen Sect Master?

Could it be… is he really Yue Feng?

Chapter 2307

Haha ..

Just when everyone was whispering, Dugu Jing couldn’t help laughing, pointing to the mask in Yue Feng’s hand, mocking: “Boy, I have to say that your mask is very realistic, but Let me tell you, there are too many people imitating Yue Feng, and there are too many such fake masks. In the Sun’s factory, within half an hour, I can make one exactly like you, believe it or not ?”

Hehe.

Hearing this, many people laughed.

Nima!

Yue Feng frowned, feeling very unhappy, is this Dugujing mentally ill? I don’t have any grudges with him, just because I got closer to Sun Ting, I targeted myself everywhere.

“Dugujing!” Sun Ting was also very angry, and shouted at Dugujingjiao: “Can you not do so much? He is Yue Feng, why do you have to say that he is fake? Canglong Pass in Cang Continent, when we were caught, you forgot who rescued us?”

This Dugu Jing, who wants to avenge his kindness and want to marry him, is really annoying when he sees it.

“I…”

Dugujing opened his mouth, very embarrassed, and couldn’t help muttering: “In Canglongguan, we met a good official, what does it have to do with him?”

“Your Excellency!”

At this moment , Yue Feng walked over slowly and smiled at Dugu Hongyu: “You are the patriarch of the Dugu family, whether I am really Yue Feng or not, the situation in the Chaos Mountains is really urgent. Once the Rakshasa clan crosses the Chaos Mountains , the consequences are unimaginable, this matter requires us to unite in the Kyushu continent, and I hope the patriarch will pay attention to it and send someone to help guard it before it happens.”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s face was sincere.

“Haha…” Dugu Hongyu smiled and said disapprovingly: “As far as I know, for thousands of years, there has never been any record of the Rakshasa in the Kyushu continent, and now it is only based on that Moraye’s In just a few words, all the forces in the Kyushu continent will spend a lot of time sending people there, which is really a joke.” After

speaking, Dugu Hongyu looked at Yue Feng with a serious face, and continued: “Yue Feng is a famous name. The big man who shook Kyushu, I firmly believe that with his knowledge, he will not believe these nonsense.

“

Hearing this, Yue Feng was dumbfounded.

The people of this Dugu family are really arrogant. Dugu Jing is like this, and Dugu Hongyu is like this. They are indeed father and son.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng was about to say something, but before he could speak, he was interrupted by Sun Boye.

“Okay!” Sun Boye glanced at Yue Feng and said with a chuckle: “Patriarch Dugu said very clearly, and you can understand it. Originally, I was going to drive you away, but for Ting’er’s sake, I will I won’t embarrass you anymore. It’s just about the Chaos Mountains, so don’t talk about it.”

After speaking, Sun Boye stopped talking nonsense and put Yue Feng aside.

“Dad!”

Seeing this scene, Sun Ting was so anxious that she wanted to speak for Yue Feng, but she saw Sun Boye’s determined expression, and she didn’t know where to start.

Uh…

At this moment, Yue Feng was about to cry but had no tears. At this moment, he finally realized the difficulty of Moraye. Being a lobbyist is really not an easy task.

Dugu Jing, who was on the side, saw Yue Feng's expression and felt extremely proud.

Let you go against me, this is just the beginning, and you will look good next.

Dugu Jing had already thought about it. He would have the opportunity to speak more ill of this kid in front of his father. It is best if his father could personally take action and teach him a lesson.

"Ting'er!" At this moment, Dugu Hongyu smiled at Sun Ting: "Let's talk about what happened just now, since you don't want to get married for the time being, my uncle doesn't force you, and the marriage will not be delayed for two years. Question. As for the cooperation between you and Shenglong Technology, I have sent someone to spread the word. I believe that the boss of Shenglong Technology will give me this face."

Dugu Hongyu has been in the world for a long time, and he is skilled in the world. The son was very resistant, so instead of forcing it, he turned to help Sun Ting in business. Because Dugu Hongyu knew that the Sun family was eager to cooperate with Shenglong Technology. As long as he helped, the Sun family would owe him a big favor.

When the time is right, if she proposes marriage again, even if Sun Ting is unwilling, her father, Sun Boye, will speak to Dugujing.

Chapter 2308

"This…" Sun Ting

bit her lip tightly, hesitantly, and then said softly, "Uncle, let me do the business myself, so I won't bother you."

Stupid, knowing that Dugu Hongyu has successfully helped him, when he proposes a marriage later, he has no courage to refuse, so he can only find a way to refuse.

Dugu Hongyu smiled without saying a word.

"Ting'er!"

At this time, Sun Boye couldn't stand it any longer, and frowned and rebuked: "Your uncle wants to help, how can you refuse?" On

the surface, Sun Boye didn't care much about the cooperation with Shenglong Technology, but he was really anxious. , just because of identity, it is not easy to show it.

“Yeah.” Dugujing quickly came out and hit the railway while it was hot: “Cousin, you saw the situation yesterday, the boss of Shenglong Technology is very arrogant, even I can’t do it, only my father can come forward, you If you refuse to help, the cooperation between your Sun family and Shenglong Technology will be hopeless.”

Saying this, Dugujing looked urgent: “Don’t you know you have always wanted to prove your ability? As long as you can cooperate with Shenglong Technology If you cooperate successfully, you will become the youngest and most successful businesswoman in our Zhongyuan Continent, isn’t this what you have been pursuing?”

Phew!

Hearing this, Sun Ting remained silent for a while, but her heart was in a mess, and she had no idea at all.

How to do?

If you don’t agree, the business cooperation will be yellow.

But if you have to agree, Dugu Jing will use this as a reason to annoy himself every day.

For a time, Sun Ting frowned and fell into a tangle.

Ha ha…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng showed a smile. It turned out that Sun Ting was always sad because of the cooperation with Shenglong Technology.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng came over and smiled at Sun Ting: “Miss Sun, do you want to cooperate with Shenglong Technology? I can help you.”

Really?

Sun Ting’s eyes lit up, surprised and happy, and said to Yue Feng, “You…can you help me?”

After speaking, Su Ting thought about it, he is the Lord of Heaven’s Gate, and he can do anything. Now that he has spoken, There must be a way.

Yue Feng smiled and was about to respond.

At this moment, Dugu Jing came over and couldn’t help but sarcastically said: “Boy, why are you everywhere, do you know what Shenglong Technology does? Do you know who the boss of Shenglong Technology is? Don’t be ashamed to say help?” The

voice fell, and many people around also pointed at Yue Feng.

“The current liar is more and more bragging.”

“That is, fortunately, our master has a good temper, otherwise, he would have been beaten out long ago.”

“I’m a little strange, how did the lady believe him… “

Everyone’s discussion kept coming, Yue Feng ignored it, but took out his mobile phone and quickly sent a message to Peng Kai. This mobile phone was specially given to Yue Feng by Peng Kai last night.

The communication of Zhongyuan Continent is still in its infancy, and mobile phones have not yet become popular, but Shenglong Technology has established many signal stations and built an internal network.

In this case, the insiders of Shenglong Technology have already started to use mobile phones.

Of course, only insiders.

Seeing Dugujing, Sun Ting stomped his feet angrily.

Gonggong, who had been silent all this time, couldn’t stand it any longer. He whispered to Yue Feng, “Yue Feng, can you bear it?” Yue Feng could bear the ridicule of everyone. If he were himself, that Dugu Jing would have already died. .

call! Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief and said helplessly: “If you can’t bear it, you have to bear it. The most important thing now is to let the Dugu family send someone quickly. If I ca n’t

help it, will it destroy the unity soon and affect future cooperation?”

At this point, Gonggong no longer speaks.

Everyone mocked for a while, and seeing that Yue Feng had been silent, he thought it was a guilty conscience, so he stopped talking.

“Go!” At this time, Sun Boye ordered his servants: “Get ready the food and drink. I want to have a few drinks with Patriarch Dugu.”

When he said this, Sun Boye didn’t even look at Yue Feng. In his opinion, Yue Feng is a liar, but because of his daughter’s face, he does not care about him for the time being.

Sun Boye thought about it, waited for an opportunity, walked his daughter straight, and then dealt with Yue Feng.

Chapter 2309

“Yes!” The servant responded and hurried to prepare.

Soon, the food and drinks were prepared, which was very rich, but only four sets of tableware were prepared, obviously not Yue Feng’s share.

“Ah?”

At this moment, Dugujing looked at Yue Feng with contempt, and shouted deliberately, “Why don’t you go away, you liar? Do you really want to cheat food and drink at Sun’s house? Let me tell you, my cousin is kind-hearted. But…”

Before he could finish speaking, he was interrupted.

“Master!” The

housekeeper walked in quickly, sweating profusely, his face couldn’t hide his excitement, and respectfully said to Sun Boye: “Sheng… The boss of Shenglong Technology, Mr. Peng is here to visit.”

What?

When the voice fell, everyone present was shocked, and then, their eyes converged on Dugu Hongyu, feeling secretly in their hearts.

The Dugu family is worthy of being the Big Dipper of Mount Tai in the arena of Zhongyuan Continent. Their face is great.

Patriarch Dugu just finished speaking and wanted to help Sun Ting. In a blink of an eye, the boss of Shenglong Technology came in person.

Dugu Hongyu showed a smile, a very unfathomable gesture.

Dugu Jing next to him was even more proud of himself. At the same time, she looked at Sun Ting with affection, and she was very excited.

Great.

The boss of Shenglong Technology, looking at his father’s face, came to visit so quickly. As long as the voice talks were completed, his cousin would be grateful and would definitely be nice to him, and maybe he could agree to get married.

At this moment, no one looked at Yue Feng and completely ignored it.

Yue Feng was not in a hurry, just stood aside and waited quietly.

“Haha..”

Under everyone’s attention, laughter came, followed by a handsome figure slowly walking into the hall! It was Peng Kai.

After receiving Yue Feng’s joy just now, Peng Kai rushed over without delay.

All of a sudden, everyone’s eyes turned to the past.

I saw that Peng Kai was dressed in a specially tailored suit, with short hair and looked handsome. On his wrist, he was wearing a limited-edition watch from Diyuan Continent. Although he is young, he has the air of a big businessman all over his body.

With this outfit, everyone present couldn’t help but sigh with emotion.

As expected of a business tycoon from the Earth Circle, this temperament is truly extraordinary.

Thinking about it, the eyes of many people were once again focused on Dugu Hongyu.

The boss of Shenglong Technology is so arrogant, who can invite him, besides the patriarch of the Dugu family?

After all, Dugu Hongyu is a man of great importance in Zhongyuan Continent.

This…

Sun Ting was also stunned, looking at Peng Kai blankly, feeling very uneasy and complicated.

Is this Mr. Peng really invited by Uncle Dugu? If that’s the case, this kind of love can’t be pushed away.

“Hello!”

Under everyone’s attention, Peng Kai looked around, then strode up to Sun Ting, stretched out his hand, and said politely, “You are Miss Sun Ting, and yesterday I went to the company to look for it. Me.”

Peng Kai took the initiative to say hello, Sun Ting was flattered, and shook hands with Peng Kai, her mind clouded.

“I’m so sorry.” Peng Kai continued: “I was really busy before, and I couldn’t receive Miss Sun. Please don’t take offense to Miss Sun. I have signed the cooperation agreement. I hope we can cooperate happily.”

Apologizing, Full of sincerity.

“No… it’s okay!” Sun Ting was a little nervous and replied in a low voice. At the same time, my heart is also excited.

Have you cooperated with Shenglong Technology? This is not a dream.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, everyone around was in an uproar. One by one, they looked at Dugu Hongyu and worshipped them even more.

Still the Dugu Patriarch has a big face. Otherwise, can Peng Kai be so polite to Miss Sun? Moreover, in front of so many people, he apologized to Sun Ting.

Chapter 2310 In the

limelight, Dugu Hongyu was indescribably happy.

At the same time, looking at Peng Kai, Dugu Hongyu also nodded in approval.

This Peng Kai, although he used to be very big, has to say that he is really good at being a man. He is so humble and polite that he can’t bear the slightest ill will. No wonder he can develop a technology company to such a large scale.

Now that people have apologized, it’s time for them to go up and express themselves.

Thinking to himself, Dugu Hongyu walked over, squeezed out a smile, and smiled at Peng Kai: “Hello, Mr. Peng is here, it’s my honor!” I

thought Peng Kai would shake hands warmly, but I didn’t expect that Kai just smiled politely, and then looked away.

The next second, Peng Kai looked around, and then walked straight past Dugu Hongyu.

This…

Seeing this scene, the entire hall was silent, and everyone was stunned.

what’s the situation?

Shouldn’t Peng Kai have a warm conversation with Dugu Hongyu? Why is she so indifferent? It’s completely different from her previous attitude towards Sun Ting.

Just when everyone was in shock, they saw Peng Kai in front of Yue Feng.

hiss!

At this moment, many people were stunned and couldn't help taking a breath of cold air.

Could it be that this Peng Kai was not invited by the Dugu Patriarch, but came to visit the Sun family because of this kid's face?

How is this possible?

"Brother Feng!"

At this moment, Peng Kai bowed respectfully at Yue Feng, and said politely, "According to your explanation, Miss Sun and I have already cooperated. Do you have any other orders?"

Seeing this scene, everyone thought they were dazzled and dumbfounded.

This… this Peng Kai, was really invited by this kid.

Also, what was his name just now? Brother Feng?

"You…"

Dugujing stared blankly at Peng Kai with his grown mouth, speechless.

I thought that only the identity of the father could let this Peng Kai come to the door in person, but I never expected that the person who invited Peng Kai was actually this poor liar.

Dugu Hongyu frowned, and his face was extremely ugly.

"Mr. Peng!"

Finally, Sun Boye, who was next to him, was the first to react. Looking at Peng Kai, he couldn't help but ask, "What did you call him just now?"

"Brother Feng!" Peng Kai replied without thinking with a smile on his face.

Gudong.

Sun Boye secretly swallowed his saliva and continued to ask: "Then he…"

Before he could finish speaking, Peng Kai smiled slightly, then looked around, his tone was very solemn: "This is the hero of our Earth Continent, The famous Lord of the Heavenly Gate, Yue Feng, is also my forever brother Feng."

What?

Hearing this, the whole hall burst into flames, and everyone was talking about it.

“This… this person is really Yue Feng?”

“But it doesn’t look like it, this dress is too ordinary.”

“Yeah, it’s completely different from what I imagined.”

Everyone’s comments came from you and me, and Yue Feng laughed without saying a word.

Peng Kai chuckled lightly, looked around and said, “You don’t have to question, as a person from Earth Circle, how come I don’t know Brother Feng? Moreover, before Brother Feng established Tianmen, he helped me a lot. It can be said that , Without Brother Feng, there would be no current Shenglong Technology.”

Speaking of which, Peng Kai glanced at Yue Feng with a serious face: “As long as Brother Feng says a word, I will immediately offer Shenglong Technology with both hands.” The

tone was firm . , beyond doubt.

Huh…

Hearing this, the whole hall was silent, everyone looked at Yue Feng, speechless.

In particular, Sun Boye, Dugu Hongyu, and Dugu Jing have complex expressions, one is more embarrassed than the other.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2311-2315

Chapter 2311

It's embarrassing now, this is really Yue Feng, and I didn't believe it just now, and I kept making fun of it.

Sun Ting on the side looked at Yue Feng closely, trembling with confidence, very happy.

Great, finally someone can prove Yue Feng's identity.

"Jing'er!"

At this moment, Dugu Hongyu reacted and shouted at Dugu Jing: "Quick, apologize to Sect Master Yue immediately."

When he said this, Dugu Hongyu's eyes were firm and unquestionable. , Dugu Hongyu has always been very protective of this second son. If it was someone else, he would never let his son apologize.

But the Yue Feng in front of him is different, and his identity is not trivial. He is not only the hero of the Earth Circle, the Lord of Tianmen, the Emperor of Xi Cang, and the Consort of the Southern Cloud Continent. How can such an existence be provoked.

"I…"

Dugujing's heart was shocked, and he was very resistant. Seeing his father's expression, he finally gave in.

When he got to the front, Dugu Jing lowered his head and didn't look at Yue Feng, and said, "Yes… I'm sorry, I used to have eyes but didn't know Mount Tai, which is very offensive. I hope you don't remember the villain…"

At this time Dugujing was very aggrieved.

Mad, I was still thinking, let my father vent his anger and teach this kid a good lesson, but he never expected that this person is really Yue Feng.

Yue Feng smiled and looked at Dugu Jing and said, "Forget it, I didn't take it to heart at all."

After that, Yue Feng said seriously to Dugu Hongyu: "Patriarch Dugu, since I've confirmed my identity, the one from the Chaos Mountains It's something to think about as soon as possible."

This…

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Dugu Hongyu pondered for a while, and hesitated: “Is this matter true or

not, and…” Before he could finish speaking, Yue Feng interrupted: “Patriarch Dugu doesn’t need to doubt, it’s true. , Otherwise, Yang Jian wouldn’t have sent people, even Yang Jian is so attached to it, will there be a fake?”

Hearing this, Dugu Hongyu was stunned, and then curiously said: “Sect Master Yue, your Earth Circle Continent, just now Suspend the war with the Northern Ying Continent, do you believe in Yang Jian?”

Hmm!

Yue Feng nodded solemnly, then looked at Gonggong next to him, and introduced with a smile: “It’s about the safety of the Kyushu Continent, why don’t you believe it? This is Your Excellency Gonggong, who was sent by Yang Jian to investigate the situation in the Chaos Mountains with me. Everyone should believe it, right?”

Huh!

The voice fell, the whole hall was in an uproar, and everyone watched Gonggong closely, shocked.

This… is the wonder woman called the god of water by the world, Gonggong?

No wonder it is so sexy and charming, like a fairy.

“Yue Feng, you…” Facing everyone’s respectful gazes, Gonggong didn’t feel the slightest gratification, but stomped his feet angrily. The real purpose of following Yue Feng was to assassinate him and not reveal his identity.

However, Yue Feng revealed his identity here.

“Okay!”

At this moment, Dugu Hongyu nodded and said seriously: “In this case, I promise Sect Master Yue to mobilize people as soon as possible and send them to the Chaos Mountains.”

Yang Jian and Yue Feng are enemies of each other, and everyone in the Kyushu continent You know, now Yang Jian is willing to let go of his grievances and send people to join forces with Yue Feng to prove that the matter of the Chaos Mountains is not groundless.

Great!

Seeing that Dugu Hongyu finally agreed, Yue Feng showed a smile and was very happy.

Afterwards, Sun Boye warmly greeted Yue Feng and Gonggong, entertained them with delicious food and wine, accompanied by Dugu Hongyu, and also asked Yue Feng about the Chaos Mountains.

As for Dugu Jing, he could only pour tea and water on the side in a lonely way.

Three rounds of wine, five flavors of food.

Yue Feng told Dugu Hongyu what he knew, and also discussed how to jointly deploy the defense.

At this time, the sky became dark immediately, and Sun Boye immediately ordered his servants to arrange a room for Yue Feng and Gonggong to rest.

–Late

night, Yuefeng room.

After drinking a lot of wine in the afternoon, Yue Feng was sleeping soundly.

At this moment, a slender figure slowly opened the door and walked in.

Through the moonlight, I saw a beautiful and cold face, with a tight and sexy body, it was Gonggong.

Looking at Yue Feng lying there, Gong Gong held a dagger tightly and approached slowly. Hearing Yue Feng’s even breathing, Gonggong bit his lip tightly, and there was a hint of coldness in his eyes.

On the way to Zhongyuan Continent, Gonggong couldn’t find a suitable opportunity to assassinate Yue Feng because of Qiongqi guarding him. Tonight, the opportunity finally came.

This is the mansion of the Sun family. In the afternoon, Yue Feng and Dugu Hongyu were drinking together. Yue Feng was going to die here. The Sun family and the Dugu family were inseparable from each other, and no one would suspect himself.

Chapter 2312

When he got to the bed, Gonggong raised his dagger and wanted to stab hard, but hesitated again.

At this time, Gong Gong bit his lip tightly and looked at Yue Feng, as if he was talking to himself: “If I kill him, Xi Cang Continent, Earth Circle Continent, and even Nan Yun Continent will surely fall into chaos… “

Being with Yue Feng in the past few days, Gonggong gradually became clear about his personality. Although he was always smiling, he was unequivocal at critical moments, especially in the Kyushu mainland.

For the safety of the Kyushu Continent and to unite the forces of all parties, he traveled thousands of miles and came to the Zhongyuan Continent alone to persuade the Dugu family. In the past two days, he was ridiculed and ridiculed by so many people. But they all endured.

If such a person were to be killed, it would be a loss to the continent of Kyushu.

But… if you don’t kill it, how will you explain it to Yang Jian when you go back?

call!

Just as Gonggong was holding the dagger and hesitated, Yue Feng, who was lying there, also sighed secretly.

Yue Feng has gone through a lot over the years and acted very cautiously. In addition, Pang Tong reminded him when he left the Earth Circle, so these days, he has been on guard against Gonggong. When Gonggong entered the room just now, Yue Feng woke up.

The reason why he didn’t move was because Yue Feng wanted to stop by stillness and attack him later.

However, seeing Gonggong standing there dumbfounded for a long time, Yue Feng couldn’t bear it any longer.

Ugh!

Yue Feng sighed softly, sat up slowly, and looked at Gong Gong with a smile: “Your Excellency Gong Gong, come to my room in the middle of the night without saying hello, what do you want to do? Ouch? Still holding a knife? What do you want? Kill me.”

Gong Gong was taken aback, he never expected that Yue Feng would wake up suddenly, he had already hidden his breath, he could not have noticed.

At this time, Gonggong still didn’t know that Yue Feng was already showing signs of breaking through the Tribulation Realm, and he could feel any disturbance.

“That’s right, I’m here to kill you.” Gong Gong reacted quickly, let out a coquettish cry, raised the dagger in his hand, and stabbed directly at Yue Feng’s heart.

Originally, Gonggong was a little hesitant, but when Yue Feng discovered it, he no longer hesitated.

Chi…

The dagger drew a cold light, and it was about to stab Yue Feng’s heart.

At this critical moment, Yue Feng smiled slightly, his body flashed, and he avoided it very flexibly, at an extremely fast speed.

What?

At this moment, Gong Gong’s delicate body trembled, and she was very surprised. She clearly felt that Yue Feng’s strength was obviously much stronger than before.

Could it be that… Yue Feng is about to break through the Tribulation Transcendence Realm?

“Tsk tsk… Your Excellency Gonggong, we have been with you all the way for the past few days, and we will fight against the Rakshasa together in the future. In my heart, seeing you is more cordial than seeing my woman. You are actually going to kill me now. Me?” At this moment, Yue Feng stood there, looking at Gonggong with a half-smile, and opened his mouth to tease.

Pooh!

Hearing this, Gonggong’s beautiful face suddenly turned red. This Yue Feng is really not serious, and he dares to make fun of himself.

Thinking about it, Gonggong’s internal power exploded, and he was astonished. When he came to Yue Feng, he slapped it with a palm!

“Come back?”

Yue Feng laughed, not panicking at all, but Gonggong’s palm was too fast to avoid. At that time, Yue Feng could only use his internal strength to greet him with a palm.

boom!

The two palms touched each other and made a dull vibration. At this moment, Gong Gong’s delicate body stepped back several steps, and his face was instantly ugly!

Gong Gong's guess was good, Yue Feng was about to break through the Tribulation Transcendence Realm, and Chun Yang's internal strength was extremely pure. With that palm just now, Gong Gong was not his opponent!

"You…"

Gonggong only felt the chest tightness, stabilized his figure, looked at Yue Feng in shock and anger, his beautiful face was full of incredible!

Chapter 2313

This .. how is this possible!

The last time I fought against Yue Feng was half a year ago. At that time, I broke out with all my strength and was on a par with him, but now, I can't even catch Yue Feng's palm.

How could this be?

Yue Feng chuckled and looked at Gonggong: "Are you still fighting? I advise you to give up, you are not my opponent!" The

voice fell, Yue Feng rushed over, quickly raised his hand, and clicked on Gonggong's acupoint. twice.

In an instant, Gonggong's body froze, unable to move at all.

"Why did you come to kill me?" Yue Feng sat on the chair, looking at Gong Gong, and said lightly: "Be honest, don't think about finding a reason to fool me."

Gong Gong snorted and did not respond . .

Yue Feng frowned, picked up the dagger that fell on the ground, and placed it directly on Gong Gong's neck!

Feeling the chill from the dagger, Gong Gong's face didn't show any waves: "If you want to kill me, do it quickly. Don't talk nonsense!" He failed to assassinate himself, and the task given by Yang Jian was considered a failure, but he must not tell the truth. .

If Yue Feng knew that the person who killed was Yang Jian, and there was a gap between the two sides, it would be difficult to fight against the Rakshasa together.

Huh ..

Yue Feng frowned, this woman doesn't eat hard.

“If you don’t kill me, just let me go.” Gonggong said coldly. Although he was acupointed, his tone was extremely cold, how could he look like a prisoner?

Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing: “Gonggong, you are unreasonable. You killed me first, and now I have caught me, and you want me to let you go? Do you think it is possible? Let you go too. Yes, you just need to tell me why you killed me. As long as you say it, I will give you a solution right away.”

“Don’t say it.” Another two short words came from Gonggong’s mouth.

Nima!

Yue Feng was completely impatient, and immediately hugged Gonggong.

“What are you doing? Don’t touch me.” Gong Gong suddenly panicked. He was as innocent as jade. He was honored by the world as the existence of the water god. He was held by a man.

However, what made her shocked and angry was still behind. He saw Yue Feng chuckle and looked at her playfully: “What are you talking about? It’s so late, so naturally I’m going to bed!” As

he said that, Yue Feng carried Gong Gong to bed.

I have to say that Gonggong is worthy of being a famous goddess of the rivers and lakes, with a beautiful face and a very good figure. Thinking of this woman assassinating him, Yue Feng thought about taking care of her. The more angry she was, the happier Yue Feng felt.

Gonggong couldn’t struggle, his face flushed with anger: “You, you let me go!”

Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing, and shook his head deliberately: “This is not good, you assassinate me, disturb my sleep, as punishment, you Rest with me!”

Hearing this, Gong Gong almost burst into tears, biting his lip so hard that he was about to bleed.

Yue Feng wanted to be mad at her, but he didn’t really want to sleep with her.

At this moment, seeing that she was about to cry, Yue Feng smiled and said, “Tell me, why did you kill me? As long as you say it, I will untie your acupuncture point! Otherwise, I will have to hold you to sleep.”

As he said that, Yue Feng shook his head and said to himself proudly: “Tsk tsk, Your Excellency the Water God, you are in good shape. I don’t know how many men in the

world are dreaming about it, but I didn't expect that Yue Feng would be able to hold him to sleep. A lifetime is worth it."

"You…" The

voice fell, Gonggong's face was hot, like a burning cloud, and his heart was extremely embarrassed and angry.

This bastard is getting more and more presumptuous!

However, if he didn't say anything, he would sleep with him.

Seeing her hesitant face, Yue Feng lay on the bed, looked at her with a smile, and said, "If you don't say anything, I'll hug you to sleep. Guess, tomorrow morning, the people of the Sun family, What do you think when you see the dignified water god in my bed? It must be a big news, I guess, this kind of big news will definitely spread to the Kyushu continent soon."

Chapter 2314

"You!" Gonggong is not good.

Rogue!

This Yue Feng is a rogue! At this time, Gonggong only hated himself for being careless for a while. He failed to act decisively just now, but now he has been humiliated by him.

Gonggong gas is not good, staring at Yue Feng. If eyes can kill, it is estimated that Yue Feng is riddled with holes.

"You are really stubborn." Yue Feng said with a smile: "Okay, let's rest together." As

soon as he finished speaking, he was about to get into the bed!

Seeing this scene, Gonggong was in a hurry and almost blurted out: "Yue Feng, don't…I say, I say! Yes…Yang Jian sent me here."

Phew!

Hearing this, Yue Feng took a deep breath and chuckled: "Actually, if you don't say it, I know that he sent it." After speaking

, Yue Feng was a little helpless and a little angry: "Since Yang Jian has been with me, After the truce, I decided to send troops to guard the Chaos Mountains and join forces with other continents to guard against the Rakshasa, why would you kill me?"

“He…” Gonggong bit his lip tightly, not looking at Yue Feng, and said in a low voice “Your Majesty thinks that you are his greatest threat. If you fight against the Rakshasa clan, you will definitely have made great achievements in the war. When that time comes, your statement and prestige will overwhelm him.” After speaking, Gonggong let out

a sigh of relief and continued: “If If I kill you, the continent of Kyushu will be Yang Jian alone.”

Nima!

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn’t help but scolded in his heart, this Yang Jian is really a sinister hypocrite, he has stopped fighting on the surface, but secretly sent someone to assassinate him! Too shameless.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng stretched out his hand and quickly unlocked Gonggong’s acupoint.

“Go back and tell Yang Jian that you really want to kill me, come here openly and honestly, don’t do this secretly.” Yue Feng’s face was cold and arrogant, and he said to Gonggong.

Gong Gong bit his lip and didn’t respond.

Seeing Gonggong’s expression, Yue Feng’s tone softened: “The task that Yang Jian sent you failed, if you go back, Yang Jian will definitely not spare you, why don’t you go back to the Northern Ying Continent and go directly to the Chaos Mountains with me.”

Yue Feng knew that Gonggong had been hesitating before the bed just now, and he didn’t want to kill himself.

To be honest, although Gonggong is aloof and a bit arrogant and domineering on weekdays, in terms of the righteousness of Kyushu, he has a very positive concept and is still very admirable.

It would be a pity for such a woman to be disposed of by Yang Jian.

“My business, I’ll handle it myself.” Gong Gong quickly got out of bed, tidied up some messy clothes, his face was red: “You don’t have to worry about it.” The

voice fell, Gong Gong picked up the dagger on the table, as if frightened The rabbit left the room as if running away.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help laughing, this Gong Gong's angry look was quite charming.

Having finally figured out the purpose of Gonggong staying by his side, Yue Feng's heart was full of joy. Finally, he didn't need to be vigilant at all times, so he just lay on the bed and rested.

Yue Feng firmly believes that Gonggong is a person who needs face very much. After the assassination is revealed, he will not plot against himself again.

the other side.

Gong Gong left the room and went to the outside yard, with a bit of worry on his delicate face.

How to do? If he failed to kill Yue Feng, if he went back like this, His Majesty would be furious, and he would be punished.

But if you don't go back, it's pointless to stay.

Um?

Suddenly, Gonggong turned his head and saw a black flag nailed to a tree not far away. The flag was only the size of a palm, and the shape of a dragon was vaguely embroidered on it.

Chapter 2315

Gonggong's tender body trembled, of course she recognized this flag, it was the dragon flag that Yang Jian mobilized the army, and now, the dragon flag appeared here, don't think about it, it must be His Majesty's arrival.

Thinking about it, Gonggong felt a little flustered, then walked over, pulled out the dragon flag, and quietly left the Sun house.

When they got outside, Gonggong saw some dragon flags. These dragon flags were nailed to some hidden places, obviously guiding Gonggong.

A few minutes later, Gonggong was guided by these dragon flags to a wood in the east of Tianzhong City.

"Master Gonggong."

As soon as he arrived in the woods, he heard a cold voice, and then, a man in a black robe walked out slowly, with a gloomy face and a good aura.

It was Zhang Jiao.

Gonggong had been gone for three days, and there was still no news of the successful assassination of Yue Feng. Yang Jian couldn't wait any longer, so he sent Zhang Jiao over to inquire about the situation. When necessary, let him secretly assist Gonggong.

"Master!"

Seeing Zhang Jiao, Gong Gong's delicate body trembled faintly and greeted politely.

Seeing that Yang Jian was not there in person, Gonggong was a little fortunate, but he did not dare to be presumptuous in the face of Zhang Jiao.

You must know that Zhang Jiao was regarded by Yang Jian as a military advisor, and he was in charge of all the troops in the Northern Ying Continent. For some things, even Yang Jian had to obey his arrangements, which was completely under one person and over ten thousand people.

"Assassination of Yue Feng, how's it going?" Zhang Jiao asked with an expressionless face, "I just learned that you and Yue Feng were entertained by the Sun family here, so I left a dragon flag at the Sun family to guide you. Come and ask."

Gong Gong bit his lip tightly, unable to hide his embarrassment and shame: "Reporting to the military commander, I failed in the assassination just now, so Yue Feng is very alert…"

Immediately afterwards, Gonggong explained the situation at that time, but of course, he did not say that he was caught and humiliated by Yue Feng.

What? Assassination failed?

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao was stunned.

"So, Yue Feng asked you to send a message to His Majesty, and will part ways with you tomorrow morning?" Zhang Jiao asked lightly, frowning at the same time and thinking about something.

Gong Gong nodded, feeling very anxious.

Zhang Jiao, he won't force himself to go back and ask Yang Jian for sin, right?

"Don't panic, we still have a chance!"

Just as Gonggong was thinking about it secretly, Zhang Jiao smiled and looked at her and said, "Tomorrow morning, I will set up an ambush in the outskirts of Tianzhong City, where you must pass. At that time, you can cooperate with me."

Huh?

Gonggong's tender body trembled and stared blankly at Zhang Jiao: "Master, do you still want to do it?"

Yes, after the assassination failed, Gonggong completely gave up the idea of assassinating Yue Feng, not only for face, but in At this time, the Kyushu Continent cannot be without Yue Feng. You must know that Yue Feng has extremely high attainments in the formation of troops. With him, it will be easier for the Kyushu Continent to resist the Rakshasa clan. If he dies, it will be a loss for the Kyushu Continent.

"What?" Noticing Gonggong's expression, Zhang Jiao looked at her up and down, and said solemnly, "You don't want to kill him? You won't be turned against by Yue Feng, betray your majesty, and secretly join Yue Feng?"

Huh!

Gong Gong suddenly panicked, and quickly shook his head: "The military advisor has misunderstood. I am loyal to Your Majesty. How could I betray? I just think that now the enemy is now, we should not deal with Yue Feng first."

See Gong Gong With a sincere expression on his face, Zhang Jiao is no longer suspicious, but still firmly said: "In that case, you just follow the instructions and cooperate with me tomorrow morning."

With that, Zhang Jiao explained his plan in detail.

Gonggong resisted in his heart, but in the current situation, he had to agree.

Half an hour later, Zhang Jiao finished talking about the plan and made a few special explanations, and then let Gonggong return to Sun's house.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2316-2320

Chapter 2316 Early the

next morning, Yue Feng got up.

After Gonggong left last night, Yue Feng slept for a while and then began to meditate and practice. To his delight, there were already signs of a breakthrough in the inner strength of his dantian.

Yue Feng was refreshed when he thought that he was about to reach the Tribulation Transcendence Realm.

Under the arrangement of the Su family, Yue Feng and Gong Gong had breakfast and left.

Sun Ting wanted to stay for two more days, but knowing that the matter of the Chaos Mountains was urgent, she reluctantly sent Yue Feng and Gonggong out of the city before returning to Sun's house.

At this time, on the tree-lined road in the suburbs, Yue Feng looked at Gonggong with a smile: "Are you really planning to return to Beiying Continent?"

Hmm!

Gonggong responded with a complex look in his eyes and a mess in his heart.

Yue Feng sighed softly, not knowing what was good about Yang Jian, to make Gonggong so determined.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng said with emotion: "Since this is the case, after passing the mountain in front of us, let's part ways .

"

Howling, it was a man's voice, very painful.

Yue Feng did not hesitate, and quickly accelerated his pace.

Gonggong's heart trembled, he hesitated, and followed.

When he got to the front, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him, with pity and sympathy flashing in his eyes.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

I saw a man sitting under a tree, sweating profusely, holding his bloody right leg in pain, his leg was fractured, and the blood flowed non-stop. Under the severe pain, the man kept mourning.

“Two good-hearted people.” Seeing Yue Feng coming over, the man seemed to have grabbed a life-saving straw and kept begging: “Please, help me, I was cutting wood on the mountain and accidentally broke my leg, trouble. I must be grateful that you two sent me home.”

Phew!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, without hesitation, nodded and said, “Okay, where is your home?”

As he said, Yue Feng was about to walk over.

“Yue Feng, don’t…” At this moment, Gong Gong couldn’t help shouting, his eyes full of complexity.

Yes, the man who broke his leg was the bait arranged by Zhang Jiao. Gonggong couldn’t bear to watch Yue Feng fall into a trap and wanted to dissuade him.

“What?” Yue Feng stopped and looked back at Gong Gong, very puzzled.

Gonggong was a little guilty at the sight of Yue Feng, and said softly: “Aren’t you in a hurry to rush to the Chaos Mountains? Although this man’s leg is broken and bleeding a little, he has no life worries and can’t die for the time being. I miss him. My family, we will be able to find them soon.”

This…

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and then said seriously: “The matter of the Chaos Mountains is important, but we cultivators can’t wait to die. Help, otherwise, what’s the point of cultivating this strength?”

After speaking, he was righteous and could not be refuted.

Gong Gong’s face turned red and he was speechless.

Yue Feng said no more, walked to the man, simply bandaged him, then carried him on his back and asked, “This brother, where is your home?”

“It’s on the mountain.” The man was very grateful , hurriedly said: “My name is Xu Liang. Because I am in the wood business, I took my family and settled down on the mountain. The elder brother is really a good man.”

Knowing this situation, Yue Feng nodded, feeling very emotional, life is not easy. This Sun Liang looks like the pillar of the family. Now that he has broken his leg, I am afraid that the family will have a hard time.

“Let’s go, let’s do good things together.” Thinking to himself, Yue Feng turned around and greeted Gong Gong.

Gonggong wanted to refuse, but he still sighed and followed.

Yue Feng carried Sun Liang on his back, and under his guidance, walked up the mountain along the mountain path, and the two of them kept chatting along the way.

During the chat, Yue Feng couldn’t help but wonder when he saw that Sun Liang was holding a few herbs tightly in his hands.

A few herbs, two of them are medium herbs, and most people don’t know it at all.

“Sun Liang!” Yue Feng couldn’t help but ask, “Aren’t you a woodcutter? Why do you still know how to collect herbs?”

Chapter 2317

Uh…

Sun Liang’s eyes flickered, and he responded with a smile: “This, my ancestor was a doctor, and he left some remedies. Isn’t it inconvenient to live in the mountains to see a doctor, so when I was logging, I picked it up by the way. Some medicine for backup.” When he said this, Sun Liang’s tone was calm, but panic flashed in his eyes.

Oh…

because he was carrying Sun Liang on his back, Yue Feng couldn’t see his expression, so he didn’t think about it, and didn’t ask any more questions.

After a while, when I reached the middle of the mountain, I saw a few wooden houses built in an open space in front of me. The wooden houses were scattered and there were some chopped wood piled next to them.

“Where’s your family?” Yue Feng turned to look at Sun Liang and asked.

Sun Liang said: “I guess you should rest in the room, benefactor, you can just open the door!” After speaking, Sun Liang became a little nervous.

At the same time, Gong Gong, who was behind, frowned, and his heart was hanging.

Yue Feng didn't pay attention to Gonggong's expression, nodded, put Sun Liang on the chair beside the door, and pushed open the door.

Um?

The moment he opened the door, Yue Feng was stunned, and saw a woman inside, sitting there with a nervous face, and beside her, two children a few years old were also full of fear.

Obviously, this is Sun Liang's wife and child, and the situation in front of him seems to be held hostage.

Whoosh!

Just when Yue Feng realized that something was wrong, suddenly, a figure rushed out from the door, carrying a terrifying momentum, and slammed into Yue Feng's heart.

With a gloomy expression and a deep cold smile, it was Zhang Jiao.

Zhang Jiao shot quickly and was very close, Yue Feng didn't have time to dodge, but he was not satisfied with his reaction, and immediately urged his internal force to protect his body.

Bang!

This palm slapped hard on Yue Feng's heart, only to hear Yue Feng groaning, he was shocked and flew out, flew more than ten meters away, hit a tree, and then fell to the ground.

"I'm sorry, I'm sorry…" Sun Liang at the door, almost terrified, kept crying at Yue Feng: "I really don't want to hurt you, this person forced me…"

While crying, Several herbs in Sun Liang's hands fell to the ground, and he saw a few blue-blue pills in the herbs.

Yue Feng ignored Sun Liang and locked Zhang Jiao tightly.

"Zhang Jiao!" Yue Feng endured the excruciating pain and said coldly, "It's a shame that you are still a military advisor in Northern Ying Continent, so you used such despicable methods."

Yue Feng only felt that his heart was shattered. The severe pain kept coming, and at the same time, I was secretly glad that I had the pure Yang internal force to protect my body. Otherwise, Zhang Jiao's palm would have already killed him.

Haha…

Zhang Jiao laughed, looked at Yue Feng closely, and said proudly: “Yue Feng, you are not afraid of deceit, you are a talented person, but it is a pity that you are too womanly. When you were in Nanyun Continent, if you weren’t Taking into account the lives of those people, I will not be suppressed by me.” As he

spoke, Zhang Jiao’s eyes were cold: “You don’t have to guess, this Sun Liang’s leg was broken by me, and I took the life of his wife and child. , forcing him to cooperate with me, deceive you here, and then raid you, did you see a few herbs he took? The blue pills mixed in it are called ‘Bone-Breaking and Tendon-Breaking Pill’, which I specially prepared for you Yes , ordinary people are fine if they smell it, but if a cultivator smells it, it will affect their strength.”

Shuh!

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s eyes were extremely blood red, and he locked Zhang Jiao tightly, and said coldly: “In order to deal with me, you start with innocent people, are you still human?”

At this time, Yue Feng was burning with anger.

Zhang Jiao is really ruthless. In order to raid himself, he even broke an ordinary person’s leg. Not only that, but also threatened with his family.

Despicable, sinister, vicious, all the vicious words in the world are not enough to describe him.

At the same time, Yue Feng clearly felt that his inner strength was slowly suppressed by an invisible force. In an instant, in addition to anger, there was some panic in my heart.

Destruction of bones and tendons? It seems that there is no such thing as Promise Alchemy.

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that this kind of bone-breaking and tendon-breaking pill was realized by Zhang Jiao in the inextinguishable scriptures and refined by himself, just like the Heitian pill refined by Zhou Qin before, there is no one in the world. Can solve.

Zhang Jiao sneered, looked at Yue Feng, and said word by word: “I said that the benevolence of women is your death point. If you die by my hands today, you are not wronged. Accept your fate.” The

voice fell, Zhang Jiao’s figure burst out, coming straight towards Yue Feng.

Chapter 2318

Om!

In the blink of an eye, Zhang Jiao came to Yue Feng and raised his hand. In an instant, the surrounding air was surging, the sky was dark, and the momentum was amazing.

This palm contains Zhang Jiao's internal power of 'Indestructible Scripture'. Indestructible Scripture, Zhang Jiao has been enlightened for thousands of years and has already reached a peak state.

Nima!

Feeling the power of this palm, Yue Feng scolded secretly, this horn is too cruel, this is going to kill himself.

"Crack!" In the

next second, Yue Feng did not hesitate, and immediately summoned Fang Tianhuaji. With a crisp sound, Fang Tianhuaji was held tightly by Yue Feng.

As soon as Fang Tianhua's halberd came out, Yue Feng's whole body suddenly burst out with endless fighting intent, and the air seemed to be filled with a bloody aura.

Fang Tian painted a halberd?

Zhang Jiao's expression became solemn, looking at Fang Tianhua halberd, his eyes flashed with fear and scorching heat. Only oneself can possess such weapons. Today, if Yue Feng must be killed, Fang Tianhua halberd will belong to him!

Thinking about it, Zhang Jiao's eyes flashed with a cold light, and his figure was ghostly. He accelerated his speed and fought fiercely with Yue Feng.

At this time, Xu Liang and his family below were all frightened and dumbfounded, curled up there, not daring to let out the air.

Gong Gong, however, bit his lip tightly, looking at the two figures in the air, with inexplicable worry and anxiety in his heart.

Gonggong was walking behind on the mountain road he had come to before. He tried to remind Yue Feng several times, but he finally held back. At this time, seeing that he was successfully attacked by Zhang Jiao, he was a little unbearable.

Although Yue Feng was hateful, his sins did not lead to death. If I had known, I should have reminded him halfway, but it was too late to say anything now.

In the blink of an eye, half an hour has passed, Zhang Jiao burst out with all his strength and exerted a lot of skills, but he was still unable to suppress Yue Feng.

At this time, Zhang Jiao could clearly feel that Yue Feng was already showing signs of breaking through the Tribulation Transcendence Realm, and was secretly surprised.

This Yue Feng's strength is getting stronger and stronger. Fortunately, today's design has caught him in a trap. Otherwise, it would be harder than reaching the sky to kill him.

Yue Feng also had a solemn expression, secretly anxious.

Originally, relying on the power of Fang Tianhuaji, he was able to suppress Zhang Jiao, but Yue Feng clearly felt that after he had inadvertently inhaled the tendon and bone breaking pill, a strange force was spreading into his meridians, not only In this way, an invisible barrier was formed around the dantian, which completely restricted the urging of internal force.

What makes Yue Feng even more angry is that he is about to break through the Tribulation Transcendence Realm, which is the critical bottleneck period. At this time, under the influence of this strange force, the inner strength of his dantian has faint signs of backlash.

In the bottleneck period that is about to break through, this kind of situation is very dangerous, ranging from mischief to the devil, and loss of life in severe cases.

And now, they have to face Zhang Jiao's attack, so the situation is extremely critical.

Bang!

Finally, Zhang Jiao found an opportunity and slapped Yue Feng's back with a palm. Yue Feng's body trembled and he fell into the sky. Before landing, he spat out a mouthful of blood with a wow.

"Yue Feng!" At this moment, Zhang Jiao sneered, with a cold glow in his eyes: "Today is your day of death, stop struggling and resist, accept your fate!"

"Agree?"

Hearing this, Yue Feng wiped the corner of his mouth. The blood of the man stood proudly, and his eyes were instantly red: "In my life, Yue Feng, I never knew what it means to accept my fate. If you want to kill me, just come, come…" In the

last sentence, Yue Feng almost roared. come out.

The words fell, Yue Feng raised his hand and waved, a golden light flashed on the palm of his hand, and a golden pagoda appeared!

Exquisite pagoda!

Huhuhu…

Then, under the call of Yue Feng, hundreds of strong people, You Yan, Yuan Tiangang, Pang Tong, and the Red-Eyed Bear King, roared out one after another!

“Roar!”

Chapter 2319

At the same time, Yue Feng flipped his wrist, and a white flame jumped in the air, and finally transformed into the shape of a lotus! In an instant, the surrounding temperature rose rapidly, and the entire hillside was illuminated in white.

It is Bailian Lenghuo!

Yes, Yue Feng decided to give it a shot. Today, Zhang Jiao plotted against him. He was supposed to be about to break through, but now he is in the danger of going crazy. If he doesn’t show all his cards, he will have no chance.

“Bai Lian Leng Huo?”

Feeling the scorching temperature, Zhang Jiao’s face changed greatly. Bai Lian Leng Huo was the number one fire in the world, burning everything, nothing could resist.

In panic, Zhang Jiao moved his figure and quickly dodged to the side, narrowly avoiding the burning of the white lotus cold fire, but at this moment, You Yan and many other powerhouses also flocked to surround Zhang Jiao.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, but he supported the tree next to him. Zhang Jiao was showing that he was holding on, there was no danger, but the aura in his body was disordered and became stronger and stronger.

Zhang Jiao was besieged by Youyan’s crowd, and it was difficult to escape for a while, his face was extremely ugly, and he was in a hurry.

At this time, Zhang Jiao only had the ability to parry, and he had no power to fight back. You must know that You Yan and Yuan Tiangang, together, there are hundreds of strong people. They fought against Yang Jian together in Zhongzhou City, but Yang Jian was also helpless. .

And Zhang Jiao’s strength is much inferior to Yang Jian, and naturally he is not an opponent.

“

Gonggong!” Zhang Jiao was in a hurry, and seeing Gonggong standing there, thoughtfully, he couldn’t help shouting: “Today is a once-in-a-lifetime opportunity, Yue Feng was hit by my tendons and broken bones. Dan, your inner strength has already begun to become disordered, you quickly kill him, if you hesitate any longer and miss this opportunity, it will be difficult to kill him in the future.”

I…

Hearing this, Gong Gong’s body trembled and bit his lip, very tangled.

Now that Yue Feng was injured, he could easily kill him, but he couldn’t do it himself while others were in danger.

Seeing Gonggong’s hesitation, Zhang Jiao was anxious and angry: “Gonggong, don’t hesitate, you forgot how your Majesty explained you before you left? Do you want to resist the decree? Betray your Majesty?”

“Quick, now Yue Feng’s These subordinates are all dealing with me, if you take action, they won’t have time to rescue them, hurry up.”

Zhang Jiao’s voice became hoarse in the last sentence.

Zhang Jiao was right. You Yan, Yuan Tiangang and others were all besieging him with all their strength, and Gonggong was right next to Yue Feng. As long as she made a move, Yue Feng would definitely die.

Nima!

Hearing Zhang Jiao’s cry, Yue Feng’s face changed greatly.

Zhang Jiao was too insidious, so he even let Gonggong take action. However, he let go of her last night, Gonggong was arrogant and should not take advantage of others’ danger.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at Gonggong. If she really made a move, You Yan and the others would definitely be dead in time to rescue them.

call!

Gonggong took a deep breath, his eyes were complicated, and facing Yue Feng’s gaze, he slowly walked over: “Yue Feng, I’m sorry!” The

voice fell, Gonggong raised his jade hand and slapped it.

The disorder in Yue Feng's body is getting more and more serious, and he can't dodge at all. He only hears a muffled groan. Yue Feng only feels that his eyes are dark, and his body falls down and rolls down the hillside.

Whoa!

The side of the mountain where Yue Feng fell is very steep. A few hundred meters below is a rushing river. Yue Feng was completely unconscious and fell directly into the river. He was washed away in the blink of an eye, and no one could be seen.

Yue Feng… I'm sorry… I'm sorry…

Gonggong bit his lip and watched Yue Feng fall into the river, his eyes were red and moist. She thought silently in her heart. Gonggong didn't mobilize the internal force with that palm just now, it was just for Zhang Jiao to see.

But seeing Yue Feng fall into the river, life and death unknown, Gonggong still feels extremely guilty.

Chapter 2320

Huhuhu…

At this moment, because Yue Feng's life was in crisis, under the special effect of Linglong Pagoda, Youyan and others who besieged Zhang Jiao disappeared in place and automatically returned to Linglong Pagoda .

At the same time, the cold white lotus fire burning in the surrounding air was also extinguished.

"Hahaha…"

Zhang Jiao was very proud and laughed loudly. Although he was very tired from being besieged just now, he was still indescribably excited to see Yue Feng being knocked down by Gonggong.

The next second, Zhang Jiao nodded at Gong Gong and said, "Your Majesty really did not see the wrong person, you played well, Gong Gong Lord, Yue Feng has been hit by my tendon and bone breaking pill, and there are already signs of going crazy. Now that you have slapped you again, you will fall into the river, and you will definitely die."

After speaking, Zhang Jiao was very relaxed, and continued: "When Yue Feng dies, His Majesty will definitely be delighted, let's go, we can return to our lives.

" !

Gonggong responded, but he was not happy at all. He moved his figure and followed Zhang Jiao towards the Northern Ying Continent. The moment he flew into the sky, Gonggong did not forget to glance at the river below.

Yue Feng, I didn't want to kill you. The palm of your hand just now has already done its best. Whether it is life or death depends on your own destiny.

…

on the other side, on the vast sea.

Nearly a thousand sailboats are slowly moving forward on the sea. The largest one in front, on the deck, stood there quietly, looking at the sea in the distance.

It was Yue Wuya, Han Bing, and the leader of the blood shark, Long Zang.

In the past few days, the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters, along with Longzang's blood shark, followed Duan Yu's whereabouts, and passed through the well-known sea areas such as Peach Blossom Island, Ice Fire Island, etc., and at this time, they were within the scope of the Guixu Sea Area.

The Guixu Sea Area is the deepest sea area, as well as the most mysterious and dangerous sea area.

call!

At this moment, Yue Wuya looked into the distance and couldn't help taking a deep breath. He saw that, in the sea dozens of miles away, there was an island vaguely. On the surrounding sea, there are several huge vortex jets.

These whirlpools are hundreds of meters wide, and the whirlpools rotate rapidly, swallowing everything in the surrounding sea.

"I haven't found Duan Yu for a few days. He really would have escaped to such a place?" At this time, Han Bing, who was beside him, couldn't help but said, looking at the vortex and rapids in front of him, he was also secretly startled.

Long Zang nodded: "Besides this place, he has no other place to go." In the past few days, they have searched all the sea areas, and there is no Duan Yu figure, only the return to the ruins sea area has not been found.

At this time, Long Zang frowned, and his face showed a bit of fear: "This is the Guixu Sea Area. It is said that there is an ancient secret under the seabed, but the environment is too harsh and complex, and the sea is full of such vortex rapids. If you are not careful, you will be involved, and no matter how powerful the existence is, you will not be able to escape."

“It is rumored that there is a “Map of the Return to the Ruins”, according to the instructions on the map, you can enter the depths of the Guixu sea area and find the An ancient secret, it’s a pity that this picture is only heard from rumors, but no one has ever seen it.”

Returning to the ruins to survey the sea map?

Hearing this, Yue Wuya’s eyes flashed, what he got from Tang Qingyun before was not the map of returning to the ruins?

I thought to myself, Yue Wuya and Han Bing looked at each other, and they were about to take them out. After a few days of understanding, I knew that Long Zang was a person who stood up to the sky, so at this time, there was no need to hide it.

Clap la la…

However, at this moment, I heard the sound of sea water coming from the sea not far away. The sound of the sea water was very strange.

“Look, someone!” Suddenly, someone shouted, and all the pirates, as well as Long Zang and the others, looked over.

Swish!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2321-2330

Chapter 2321 Just

one glance, Yue Wuya clenched his fists instantly, excited and angry.

I saw a figure standing on the back of a giant fool, holding the raised fins tightly with both hands, chasing after something. That man was wearing a monk's robe, but his expression was arrogant. It was Duan Yu.

The thing he was chasing was swimming very fast in the sea water. At first glance, it looked like a fish, but when everyone saw it clearly, all of them opened their mouths and were shocked.

is a girl.

The girl looked sixteen or seventeen years old, with long dark blue hair, a compact and graceful figure, and very special clothes. It was sewn with special pieces of fish scales. From a distance, it really looked like a fish.

"Sea merman?" Long Zang stared blankly at the girl in the water, extremely shocked, and muttered to himself: "I didn't expect that the rumors in the return to the ruins sea area were true, and there really was a sea merman."

call!

The people around were also dumbfounded, unable to speak.

"Big Brother Long!" At this moment, Han Bing reacted and couldn't help asking: "What is a sea merman?"

Long Zang took a deep breath and said slowly: "The sea merman is the guardian of the ancient sea of Guixu. A secret tribe, it is said that thousands of years ago, the tribe moved into the Guixu sea area. Because they live in the sea all the year round, their customs and habits are very different from those of us. Have you seen her clothes? Fish scales It is made, because it looks like a fish from a distance, so it is called a sea shark."

When he said this, Longzang was very excited.

Since becoming a pirate, Long Zang has always heard about the secrets of the Guixu sea area and the legend of the sea merman, but he has never seen it. Today, when he came to the edge of the Guixu sea area, he met a sea merman. .

Made!

At this time, Duan Yu, who was standing on the back of the giant shark, saw Long Zang and Yue Wuya, his expression changed, and he was full of resentment. It's disgusting that these people are chasing after themselves.

The giant shark under Duan Yu's feet was caught in a deep sea a day ago. Duan Yu's water is not good, but with the power of the opening axe, he still said that this giant shark was tamed and became his own sea tool.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

"Haha…"

At this moment, Duan Yu gave up the pursuit of the sea shark girl, and laughed loudly at Long Zang and the others: "A bunch of useless pirates actually chased here beyond their ability, sooner or later one day. , I will throw all of you into the sea to feed the fish." His

expression was arrogant and arrogant.

Swish.

Long Zang's fiery temper was instantly enraged. He clenched his blue long knife and said to Yue Wuya, "Little brother, just go with that sea shark girl. I'll deal with this stinky monk.

" Zang burst out, jumped into the sky, and came directly to Duan Yu.

"Brother Longzang, be careful." Yue Wuya shouted, jumped directly into the water, and rescued the sea shark girl.

The girl was very frightened, but when she sensed that Yue Wuya was not hostile, she relaxed her vigilance, but when she got to the deck, her body was still trembling, and she looked very cautious.

"What's your name? Why are you being hunted down by that person?" Yue Wuya asked softly in a gentle tone.

Swish.

At this moment, everyone around them gathered on the girl, and they were all extremely curious and deeply attracted at the same time.

Beautiful, so beautiful.

The facial features are exquisite, and the body is compact and charming, especially the clothes sewn with fish scales, which fit tightly and perfectly set off her figure. Fa, it is simply a fairy descending to earth, a princess in the sea.

Being watched by so many people, most of them were pirates, the girl felt uncomfortable.

After a few seconds, the girl calmed down and said gratefully to Yue Wuya: “Thank you, my name is Hai Ling’er, the princess of the sea shark clan, I came out to play today, and when the bad guy saw it, he kept chasing me. .”

Chapter 2322

Hiss!

Hearing this, there was exclamation all around.

She is really a princess, no wonder she is so beautiful.

Yue Wuya was also deeply attracted by Hai Ling’er. He couldn’t help but glance at it a few more times before smiling: “Don’t be afraid, with us here, you are safe.” After

speaking, Yue Wuya looked not far away . .

At this time, Long Zang and Duan Yu had already started a fierce fight.

Bang bang bang…

A burst of internal force vibrations kept coming, Long Zang’s face was full of anger. He had suffered a disastrous defeat under Duan Yu before, which was regarded as a great shame. This time, he must regain his face.

Long Zang claims to be the king of the sea, fighting fiercely at sea, and he thinks that no one in the world is invincible, even if Duan Yu has an axe, he can suppress him.

But Duan Yu, relying on the giant shark under his feet, did not panic at all. Instead of being suppressed by Long Zang, he gradually occupied the upper peak.

During the fierce battle, the two unknowingly approached the huge vortex rapids not far away.

“Big Brother Long!”

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya was a little worried, and he couldn’t help but say, “Be careful, don’t fight anymore, come back quickly.” He saved the princess of the sea shark clan, so you don’t have to worry about this dangerous sea area .

After all, the sea sharks have been guarding here for thousands of years, and with Hai Ling'er's help, they will definitely be able to successfully capture Duan Yu. In this case, there is no need for Long Zang to stalk Duan Yu.

However, Long Zang was angry, as if he hadn't heard Yue Wuya's words.

Seeing that, Long Zang and Duan Yu were getting closer and closer to the whirlpool rapids.

Under the huge suction and pulling force of the vortex rapids, Duan Yu was able to maintain flexibility by relying on the giant shark, but Long Zang was in danger.

Bang!

Finally, Duanyou found the opportunity and slashed with the opening axe. Long Zang didn't dare to meet him, so he could only try to dodge. Son.

"Big Brother Longzang!"

"Leader!"

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya, Han Bing and everyone were shocked and couldn't help exclaiming.

Many pirates have tears in their eyes and are very sad.

"The leader is… dead?"

Yue Wuya and Han Bing were also heartbroken. They never thought that Long Zang, who was traversing the sea, would be defeated by Duan Yu like this, and he was also involved in a huge vortex. middle.

Hahaha…

Duan Yu stood on the back of the giant shark, and laughed loudly: "A defeated general who is out of his own hands, dares to shoot at me, this is the end."

After speaking, Duan Yu's eyes fell on Yue Wuya. , sneered: "Boy, I'm in a good mood today, so I'll let you go for a while, we'll have a future." The voice fell, Duan Yu's face was full of pride, and he rode the giant shark towards the distance.

Duan Yu is ruthless, and it is impossible to let Yue Wuya go easily. It was just a few days ago that the fierce battle has not fully recovered Duan Yu's internal strength. He fought against Long Zang just now, which has consumed a lot, and Yue Wuya has an overlord in his hands. The hammer should not be taken lightly, so Duan Yu decided to leave temporarily after weighing the pros and cons.

Click.

Yue Wuya clenched his fists tightly, looking at the direction Duan Yu was leaving, his eyes were blood red.

He wanted to catch up and kill Duan Yu on the spot, but the vortex rapids were too dangerous. Duan Yu was fine with the giant shark, but he couldn't.

"Brother Longzang."

The next second, Yue Wuya knelt down in the direction where Long Zang was engulfed by the vortex, and shouted with tears in his eyes: "Don't worry, I will definitely avenge you. If I don't kill Duan Yu, I swear not to be a human being.

" .

Many pirates around were also mourning.

At this moment, Xue Luo Siyan suddenly came out, knelt down in front of Yue Wuya in public, and said in unison: "My subordinate Xue Luo Siyan, I implore Young Master Yue to be our new leader!

" Yan Xin is arrogant and arrogant. If it was before, he would not recommend Yue Wuya, but Long Zang is dead, and a new leader must be elected. Although Yue Wuya is young, he has the Overlord Hammer and is powerful. More importantly, he It is the son of Yue Wuya, who is famous for moving Jiuzhou. It is most suitable for him to be the leader.

"See the leader!"

In an instant, nearly a thousand ships knelt down in an instant.

Chapter 2323

Long Zang and Yue Wuya are brothers, and they highly respect him. If he doesn't become a leader, who is qualified?

However!

But there was a person standing there proudly, not moving. Looking at Yue Wuya coldly, with a sneer on the corner of his mouth, he was very unconvinced.

This person's name is Ye Hong. He is Long Zang's right-hand man. He is powerful. It can be said that among the blood sharks, his status is higher than that of Blood Luo Siyan.

After Long Zang died, he should be the leader in terms of qualifications. Seeing that everyone recommended Yue Wuya, he was immediately dissatisfied. Ye Hong looked around and said

coldly: “This sea area is very dangerous, we should stay away, and then discuss the leader, but you are so easy to hand over the blood shark to an outsider!”

Zhu Yue Wuya: “Boy, how many days have you been in the blood shark? What ability do you have to be the leader?”

Wow!

As soon as these words came out, everyone looked at each other and talked a lot!

Yue Wuya looked at him indifferently: “I don’t think I am qualified either. According to you, what will everyone do next?”

Yes, Yue Wuya didn’t want to be the leader of the blood shark, after all, this is a pirate.

“In my opinion, leave here first, give up the pursuit of that monk, and then elect a new leader.” Ye Hong said coldly.

Yue Wuya frowned: “You don’t want to take revenge for Long Zang?” “You have to take revenge

, but you must save your strength first. The dragon leader was buried in the sea because he was too conceited.” Ye Hong responded, but his eyes Flickering complex.

Yes, Ye Hong didn’t think about taking revenge on Long Zang, but only thinking about how to deceive everyone’s trust so that he could take the position of leader.

Ha ha!

Yue Wuya saw Ye Hong’s expression in his eyes, and sneered: “What is the preservation of strength, you are just a simple person, let me tell you, I am not interested in your leader position, but now, I sit It ‘s settled!” “Okay, very good…” Ye Hong’s eyes locked on Yue Wuya

, his face full of disdain: “I want to see, what skills do you have other than the Overlord Hammer?”

With gloomy eyes, Hong rushed over and suddenly slapped Yue Wuya!

At the same time, he said coldly, “If you don’t need the Overlord’s Hammer and can catch my palm, I will recognize you as the leader!”

Seeing this scene, everyone was stunned!

No one expected that Ye Hong would suddenly take action!

You must know that Ye Hong's strength is second only to Longzang, the realm of the fifth-stage Martial Emperor, and Yue Wuya is still young. Although his strength is also strong, the biggest reliance is the Overlord's Hammer. Without the Overlord's Hammer, and Ye Hong In the competition, the winning rate is greatly reduced.

"Brother, be careful!"

Seeing this scene, Han Bing couldn't help but let out a low cry, and Hai Ling'er beside her was also sweating for Yue Wuya.

"Okay!"

Seeing Ye Hong burst out, Yue Wuya was not afraid at all, he was so angry in his dantian, he raised his hand and gave him a head-to-head slap!

"Touch!" The

palms of the two were facing each other, Ye Hong only felt a strong force coming, and staggered back a few steps! There was blood oozing from the corner of his mouth.

Obviously, this palm, Yue Wuya has the upper hand. Although young, Yue Wuya used to be the prince of Apocalypse Continent, and took a lot of heaven and earth treasures, and then followed Yang Jian to conquer the Quartet. He has rich experience in facing the enemy and is no weaker than Ye Hong.

This…

Ye Hong only felt chest tightness and shortness of breath, qi and blood in his body were churning, and he glared at Yue Wuya. He never thought that the other party didn't use the Overlord Hammer, and he was not an opponent.

At this moment, Yue Wuya's face was cold, he quickly walked over to charge, slapped Ye Hong's face with a slap!

"Crack!"

With this slap, Yue Wuya used all his strength! I saw Ye Hong's body, flying more than a hundred meters away, fell on the bow of a boat, and spit out several mouthfuls of blood.

Yue Wuya was very angry, Long Zang was very good to Ye Hong, but when Long Zang died, Ye Hong was not in a hurry to take revenge, but thought about how to take the position of the leader. It would be a pity to kill such an unfaithful person.

call!

Seeing this scene, everyone around was slightly moved!

I really did not see the wrong person, this Yue Wuya really has the demeanor of being a leader.

Chapter 2324

Click!

Yue Wuya's expression was cold, he summoned the Overlord Hammer and shook hands tightly, and walked towards Ye Hong step by step: "So unfaithful and unrighteous, you should go down and accompany Big Brother Longzang."

Gudong!

Ye Hong was full of cold sweat, feeling the killing intent on Yue Wuya, and instantly lost his previous arrogance. He quickly knelt down and said in fear: "Leader, forgive me, I was so offended just now, please give me a chance…"

At this time, Ye Hong wanted to cry without tears. I thought I could take this opportunity to take the position of the leader, but I didn't expect that I almost took my life in it.

Yue Wuya breathed a sigh of relief and said lightly: "Okay, I'll give you a chance, I hope you can take this as a warning. Next time, I won't forgive me lightly." To

be honest, Yue Wuya really wanted to immediately Killed Ye Hong, but he just sat on the leader of the blood shark, but now he is in the return to the ruins waters, the surrounding crisis is everywhere, it is the time of employing people, killing him is not a wise choice, let him make up for it.

Huh..

Hearing this, Ye Hong wiped the cold sweat off his forehead, and said with gratitude, "Thank you for not killing the leader." The

voice fell, Ye Hong stood up, and respectfully stepped aside, no more Nonsense.

Yue Wuya looked around and instructed: "Everyone take a break, and then prepare to enter the depths of the Returning Ruins Sea." Yue Wuya firmly believed that Long Zang

was involved in the vortex and rapids, and it was very likely that he would not die, so he decided to Enter the depths of the Returning Market Sea to explore.

“Yes, chief.” Xue Luo Siyan and Zhong Pirates responded in unison!

“Benefactor!”

At this moment, Hai Ling’er came over, looked at Yue Wuya and said softly: “Are you going to enter the depths of the Returning Market Sea? I am familiar with the environment here and can show you the way.”

His tone was soft and with unparalleled sincerity.

Great!

Yue Wuya was overjoyed and couldn’t help holding Hai Ling’er’s hand: “Then thank you very much.”

Being held by Yue Wuya, Hai Ling’er’s beautiful face turned red all of a sudden, she wanted to struggle, but she couldn’t. Excuse me.

Realizing that he was a little abrupt, Yue Wuya was very embarrassed and released his hand: “I’m sorry. I ordered someone to prepare a cabin for you, so you can rest well,”

Hai Linger responded and entered the cabin to rest.

At this moment, Yue Wuya looked at Hai Ling’er’s back, unable to calm down for a long time.

In Yue Wuya’s heart, in the world, mother, aunt Ren Yingying, and sister Han Bing are the most beautiful women, but she never thought that in this vast sea, she could meet such a fairy-like existence. .

puff.

Seeing this scene, Han Bing came over and couldn’t help laughing: “Brother, if you like this Hai Ling’er, just confess it quickly. When the family returns to the sea shark clan, it will be too late to regret it.”

Bing Bingxue is smart, It was obvious at a glance that Yue Wuya was deeply attracted by Hai Linger. As a younger sister, she naturally wanted to support her.

“I… how can I have it?” Yue Wuya’s face flushed and he hesitated. But thinking of Hai Ling’er’s beautiful figure, a throbbing rose in her heart.

Han Bing pursed his lips and smiled, and said nothing more.

……

Zhongyuan Continent, on a river bank dozens of miles away from Tianzhong City. A man was lying there all wet, unconscious.

It was Yue Feng.

Yue Feng was knocked off the hillside by Gonggong, fell into the river, drifted with the current, and was washed dozens of miles away.

Yue Feng did not know how long he had been in a coma, as if he had had a long dream.

call!

Finally, Yue Feng woke up, only to feel his brain bursting.

Chapter 2325

The moment he opened his eyes, Yue Feng saw the surrounding woods were dense and the river was rushing in front of him.

Nima's, this despicable and shameless Zhang Jiao is too ruthless.

Cursing inwardly, Yue Feng wanted to stand up, but found that his body was limp and had no strength at all.

What shocked Yue Feng even more was that his dantian disappeared without a trace, and there was nothing left. When he found this, Yue Feng's brain was like a thunderbolt, and when he was shocked, he was indescribably anxious.

It's over… After a few minutes, Yue Feng reacted and his heart sank.

When he was attacked by Zhang Jiao, he was already at the bottleneck period of breaking through, but at that time, he first inhaled the Bone-Breaking and Tendon-breaking Pill, and was hit hard by Zhang Jiao. As a result, he failed to break through and lost all his inner strength.

Do not! You can't be without inner strength.

He had taken so many elixir, treasures from heaven and earth, and a physique that was invulnerable to all poisons, and his inner strength would definitely come back.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng quickly sat down and tried to practice.

A minute passed.

Two minutes passed.

Half an hour passed in a blink of an eye, and what made Yue Feng extremely disappointed was that there was no reaction at all in his dantian.

At this moment, Yue Feng's heart sank to the bottom.

Have you become a jerk from now on?

At this time, Yue Feng was extremely sad and angry, thinking about the situation in the Primal Chaos Mountains, Yue Feng took a rest, and then started to go on the road.

Brother Wen, the Great Sage, and Ren Yingying are already in the Chaos Mountains. They will rush over first, meet them and then make plans.

….

on the other side! Chaos Mountains.

The Chaos Mountains, located on the border of Kyushu, are a natural barrier to block the wild and strange realms. The original environment was relatively harsh, and today, the sky is even more gloomy and scary.

Over the Chaos Mountains, dark clouds are rolling, filled with volcanic ash, accompanied by thunder and lightning, as if the world is ending.

At the foot of the mountain, in the open space a few hundred meters away from Lingyin Temple, a lot of people gathered, it can be said to be a sea of people!

Visions continued to spread from the other side of the Chaos Mountains. The news spread, and forces from all continents sent people to come, dozens of sects, adding up to hundreds of thousands of people, the scene was extremely grand!

Looking from a distance, I saw many familiar figures, Tianmen, Ouyang family, Huaguoshan, and various sects in the Earth Circle Continent, Danzong, Wenzong, and Jianzong in Dongao Continent, led by Long Qianyu in Nanyun Continent. The Royal Imperial Forest Army, the Xi Cang Army, and the various sects of the Xi Cang Continent.

In addition, there are Famous Sword Villa in the Yellow Sea Continent, Yu Wenyan in Xiyan Pavilion, the sisters of Yuwen Ji, and the Dugu Family in Zhongyuan Continent, etc.

Of course, Moroye leads the monks of Lingyin Temple. , also in the crowd.

The crisis in the nine continents is approaching, and the forces of all parties dare not neglect, so many sects, gathered together, can be said to be an unprecedented union in the history of the nine continents!

On the hillside not far away, there was another hundreds of thousands of troops. The prestige was strong, and the leader was a man dressed in golden armor, arrogant and arrogant, and there was a big black dog by his side, it was Yang Jian.

After learning that Yue Feng was successfully assassinated, Yang Jian was overjoyed. After rewarding Gonggong and Zhang Jiao, he immediately led the army to the Chaos Mountains.

At this time, Yang Jian's handsome face was full of smiles.

Yue Feng is dead, and he has no worries. Next, he only needs to lead the crowd to defeat the Rakshasa clan, and he will be the well-deserved Supreme Lord of Kyushu, and be supported by the world.

Behind Yang Jian, Zhang Jiao, Gonggong, and many powerful generals stood there quietly.

At this time, Gonggong was wearing a long white dress, which set off a tight curve, and the beauty was indescribable. However, there was a trace of lingering melancholy between his brows.

Yes, after cooperating with Zhang Jiao to raid Yue Feng, Gonggong felt guilty all the time.

Although he didn't use his internal strength at that time, Yue Feng was beaten down the hillside by himself, and he died and died, and he couldn't get rid of himself.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2326-2330

Chapter 2326

"Everyone!" At this time, Yang Jian was suspended in mid-air, looking at the powerhouses of various continents, and said with a smile: "Everyone thinks about the safety of Kyushu, and can gather here to resist the coming Rakshasa clan, I, Yang Jian, are very happy. It is admiration, before the war comes, I hope everyone can unite as one and wait for the dispatch of my commander Zhang Jiao, only in this way can we be invincible!" The

voice fell, Zhang Jiao rose into the air, and looked down on the audience.

Yue Feng is dead, and there is no one else who is qualified to command the crowd, except Zhang Jiao.

hiss!

Feeling Yang Jian's breath, many people present gasped for air.

Unfathomable strength! Strong…too strong!

As expected of the true Monarch Erlang, who has been honored by the world for thousands of years.

However, under the shock, none of the powers of the major roads stood up to express it.

"Yang Jian!"

At this moment, Sun Dasheng came out, looked at Yang Jian and said, "It's too early for you to let everyone obey Zhang Jiao's command before Yue Feng arrives." The

voice fell, and many people nodded in agreement.

"Yeah, when it comes to the ability to arrange troops, Yue Feng is not inferior to Zhang Jiao!"

"Yes, Yue Feng hasn't arrived yet, so don't be in a hurry."

Everyone present, except Beiying Continent, everyone agreed with Yue Feng. With a deep friendship, it is natural to hope that Yue Feng can command everyone, not Zhang Jiao.

More importantly, although Zhang Jiao is resourceful, he is too cruel.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Hearing everyone's discussion, Yang Jian frowned secretly. This Yue Feng was already dead, but he never expected that his influence on various continents would be so far-reaching.

Zhang Jiao's face is extremely ugly, these people are ignoring him?

Hahaha…

Finally, Yang Jian reacted and couldn't help laughing: "You want to follow Yue Feng's command, yes, but have you ever thought about it, the Chaos Mountains in front of you, the situation is critical, there is no time to delay, if the Rakshasa clan fights Come here, Yue Feng hasn't appeared yet, so you have to wait?"

Yang Jian naturally wouldn't say about the secretly sending someone to assassinate Yue Feng, anyway, Yue Feng is dead, and there is no proof of death, the most important thing now is to win people's hearts .

call!

Hearing this, Sun Dasheng, Wen Chou Chou, and even everyone fell silent, and at the same time, everyone was extremely surprised.

Yes, what's up with Yue Feng?

Why hasn't it come yet?

At this moment, Dugu Hongyu thought of something and looked at Gonggong: "Your Excellency Gong, weren't you and Yue Feng together at that time? Why are you here and Yue Feng is not here?"

Shuh!

The voice fell, Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng, and even the eyes of many strong people all converged on Gong Gong.

what happened? Yue Feng was with Gonggong? How do you not know.

Suddenly being noticed by everyone, Gong Gong's delicate body trembled, and he couldn't help but feel a little flustered.

At the same time, Yang Jian and Zhang Jiao's eyes were also flickering, secretly anxious, broken, if Gonggong's answer was a little careless, Yue Feng's assassination would be exposed.

"I…"

Finally, Gong Gong reacted and said slowly: "I came to the Chaos Mountains at that time, and Yue Feng, who I met on the way, learned that he was going to convince the Dugu family, so he stopped by."

Saying that, Gonggong looked around and continued: "After leaving Tianzhong City, where the Dugu family is located, Yue Feng said that he had other things to do, so we separated."

At this time, Gonggong was deeply complicated . Incomparably, she doesn't want to lie, but she also knows that if she tells the truth, Yang Jian will not only not let herself go, but will also turn against the road.

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou and everyone had no doubts. Just more suspicious.

Does Yue Feng have other things to do? What is more important than the Chaos Mountains?

“Look over there, someone is coming!”

However, at this time, someone shouted, and all eyes were on the mountain road in the distance, and they saw a tired and weak figure. , is coming step by step.

It was Yue Feng.

At this time, Yue Feng was full of wind and dust, his face was pale, very weak, and his legs were limping.

Chapter 2327

Not bad, Yue Feng had no inner strength, and he came over from Zhongyuan Continent after hardships.

“Yue Feng…”

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying, and even the people around were overjoyed and greeted them one after another.

Especially Ren Yingying and Xiao Yuruo were so excited that they fell into Yue Feng’s arms.

What?

Seeing this scene, Yang Jian shuddered, his brain buzzed, and he was furious.

This… Yue Feng is not dead?

Zhang Jiao also widened his eyes, his face full of incredulity. How can it be? This kid was hit by his own tendon and bone-breaking pill, and was beaten down the hillside by Gonggong. It is impossible for him to be alive.

Gonggong’s body trembled, unable to tell whether he was happy or delighted, and stared at Yue Feng blankly, unable to speak for a long time.

“Yue Feng!” At this moment, Wen Chou Chou clearly felt that Yue Feng was extremely weak and had no inner strength. He was shocked: ” Fengzi

? What happened? What about your inner strength?”

He also looked at Yue Feng closely, shocked.

They also felt that Yue Feng's internal strength was gone, and now he is no doubt like ordinary people.

Especially Sun Dasheng, he suddenly pulled out his double axe and shouted: "Fengzi, have you been raided by someone, tell me quickly, brother will avenge you." The

voice fell, and many people around followed him.

"Yes, everyone is angry with you."

"Who made you look like this?"

Yue Feng did not respond, his eyes slowly swept across Yang Jian, Zhang Jiao, and Gong Gong.

To be honest, Yue Feng was full of grief and anger at this time, and when he saw Yang Jian, he was even more angry. Yang Jian, a hypocrite, pretended to resist the Rakshasa together, but secretly sent someone to assassinate him.

Now I have lost everything inside myself.

Yang Jian and Zhang Jiao also looked at Yue Feng closely, with gloomy eyes flashing in their eyes.

Especially Yang Jian, holding the three-pointed two-edged sword tightly, silently mobilizing his inner strength, with a gesture of making a shot at any time. Yang Jian thought about it, as long as Yue Feng identified himself, he would kill him without hesitation.

Anyway, if the plan is revealed, there is nothing to worry about.

call!

A few seconds later, under the indignant questioning of everyone, Yue Feng took a deep breath and said with a wry smile: "Don't get excited, I was about to break through before, but I failed, and it became like this."

When he said this, Yue Feng glanced at Yang Jian, and was filled with grief and indignation.

To be honest, Yue Feng really wanted to tell the truth, but he saw that there were constant visions on the Primal Chaos Mountain Range, and the Rakshasa tribe was likely to climb over the Primal Chaos Mountain Range and attack at any time.

If he tells the truth, Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng and Dalu will definitely avenge himself and fight with Yang Jian. When the situation is chaotic, how can they stop the Rakshasa clan? How to protect the people of the Kyushu mainland?

Yue Feng's heart is in Kyushu. Compared with the safety of the people of Kyushu, it is nothing to be wronged.

It was so!

Hearing this, everyone nodded suddenly and looked at Yue Feng with sympathy in their eyes.

It is indeed very difficult to break through the realm of the Martial Emperor.

"Yue Feng, let me take you to have a good rest." Ren Yingying hugged Yue Feng's arm, and said very distressedly: "Your current state is too bad."

The camps of the major road forces are located in the woods not far away. Ren Yingying felt sorry for Yue Feng, and just wanted to take good care of him at this time.

At the same time, Xiao Yuruo and the little fairy Erqing also came over and supported Yue Feng, their faces full of worry.

Um!

Yue Feng nodded, he came all the way from Zhongyuan Continent, and he was really exhausted.

But before going to the camp to rest, Yue Feng did not forget to explain to Wen Chou Chou and others: "When I was resting, if the Rakshasa clan attacked, you must not mess up, you must unite and cooperate with each other."

"Don't worry! Wen Chou Chou smiled and comforted: "You have a good rest, we are still waiting for you to command."

Chapter 2328

Yue Feng nodded, and under the watchful eyes of everyone, he was supported by several Ren Yingying and went to the camp to rest.

call!

Seeing this, Yang Jian secretly let out a sigh of relief, and slowly loosened his clenched hands.

This boy Yue Feng is quite clever, and he didn't tell the truth in order to protect himself.

the other side.

After entering the camp, Yue Feng lay on the bed under the services of Ren Yingying. ” Yue

Feng!” Ren Yingying frowned slightly, and couldn’t help but ask softly, “You lied just now, it’s not because you failed to break through that you became like this, right?”

Among them, Ren Yingying is smart, wise, and thoughtful, and at a glance, it can be seen that what Yue Feng said is not the truth.

He has a physique that is invulnerable to all poisons, and he has taken so many treasures from heaven and earth. It is not difficult to break through the calamity realm.

There must be a secret in this.

Swish!

At this moment, Er Qing, Xiao Yuruo, and Zhou Qin all looked closely at Yue Feng, waiting for his answer.

Yue Feng took a deep breath and looked at Ren Yingying with a wry smile. As expected of my Yingying, she guessed it at once.

The next second, Yue Feng said slowly, “Yes, but I can’t tell you for the time being. I’ll tell you when I recover my skills.” Yang Jian’s strength is tyrannical. If he tells the truth, even if everyone unites, they are not opponents. So, let’s hold back for now.

Seeing that he didn’t say anything, Ren Yingying didn’t force it, she was with Zhou Qin and took care of her carefully.

After a while, Yue Feng fell asleep.

When he woke up again, he saw that it was already dark outside, and Ren Yingying was still standing by. Yue Feng was indescribably moved that he could have so many confidantes, it was worth it in this life.

Rumble.

At this moment, I heard a roar in the direction of the Chaos Mountain Range, and the movement was so great that the ground shook.

Yue Feng hurriedly sat up and was alert: “Did the Rakshasa clan call?”

Ren Yingying smiled lightly and comforted: “No, this is a vision, we have been here for a day, this kind of movement, see It ‘s been many times.” As the words

fell, Er Qing nodded and comforted Yue Feng at the same time.

“Yue Feng, you have a good rest.”

“Yes, there are people from various continents watching over the Chaos Mountains. There will be no problem.”

Hearing this, Yue Feng nodded, but he was still a little worried, he said with a smile : “Okay, leave me alone, and hurry up and defend with everyone. I’m almost resting now, you don’t have to take care of me all the time.”

This…

Ren Yingying and Er Qing were a little hesitant, but Seeing Yue Feng’s serious face, he nodded and walked out one after another.

Try again and see if you can restore your inner strength.

Just after Ren Yingying left, Yue Feng sat up cross-legged, closed his eyes, and tried to practice again.

The result was the same as before, Dantian didn’t move at all.

Now Yue Feng is in a hurry.

Shasha…

And at this moment, there was a sound of footsteps outside, very light.

Yue Feng frowned, looked over immediately, and saw a slender figure walking in slowly, with a tight and sexy body and a beautiful face.

Chapter 2329

is Yu Wenyan who had some grudges in the Yellow Sea Continent before.

“It’s you!” Seeing Yu Wenyan, Yue Feng showed a smile: “Are you here to visit me? It’s really touching.”

This Yu Wenyan is the leader of the Phantom Sound Sect in the Yellow Sea Continent, and the Lord of Xiyan Pavilion. , detached status, extremely cold, Yue Feng offended several times at that time, and even finally forced Yu Wenyan to admit that she was his wife in the sword casting pool of Mingjian Villa.

In Yue Feng’s heart, Yu Wenyan was arrogant and arrogant, and she must have hated herself very much, but she did not expect that she not only knew the righteousness, but

came to the Chaos Mountains to defend against the Rakshasa clan, and came to visit her at this time regardless of her previous suspicions.

“Don’t put gold on your face, who will come to see you? I’m here to see if you’re dead!” Yu Wenyan blushed and said angrily.

The voice fell, Yu Wenyan took a step forward, stretched out his hand without warning, and tapped Yue Feng’s acupuncture point!

Yue Feng had no inner strength, so he didn’t have time to dodge. He couldn’t move in an instant. He looked at her in surprise: “You…”

“You bastard, I didn’t expect to have a day in my hands, right?” Yuwen Yan said coldly: “Don’t think that I have forgotten what you did to me before!”

Yes, Yu Wenyan came here not to visit Yue Feng, but to teach Yue Feng a lesson. At that time, in the Yellow Sea Continent, Yu Wenyan was humiliated several times by Yue. Yu Wenyan regarded these things as a humiliation and would never forget them in his life.

It’s just that Yue Feng is too strong, and Yu Wenyan wants to take revenge, but he is powerless. Now, Yue Feng’s breakthrough has failed and he has become a waste. Yu Wenyan will naturally not miss such a good opportunity.

When it was dark, Yu Wenyan rushed over quietly, but at that time several of Ren Yingying were there. Just now, seeing several of Ren Yingying leaving, Yu Wenyan broke in directly.

What the hell!

Feeling Yu Wenyan’s anger, Yue Feng didn’t know whether to laugh or cry: “Yu Wenyan, at the sword-casting pool in Mingjian Villa at that time, the situation forced you to call me husband as a last resort. There is no need to hold grudges until now, right?”

“You still said ?” Yuwen stomped his feet arrogantly, and when he thought of the scene at that time, his face turned red.

In the next second, Yu Wenyan stopped talking nonsense, raised his hand with a palm, knocked Yue Feng unconscious, and then took Yue Feng away from the camp. Finally, a cave was found more than ten kilometers away from the Chaos Mountains.

I don’t know how long I was in a coma, but Yue Feng finally woke up.

Nima!

The moment he opened his eyes, Yue Feng found himself tied up by five flowers, and couldn't help but cursed in his heart.

Immediately seeing the environment in front of him, Yue Feng was stunned.

He saw that he was in a cave, the air was humid, and the sound of running water could be faintly heard in the depths of the cave. After looking around, Yue Feng's eyes fell on Yu Wenyan in front of him.

Yu Wenyan was sitting on a stone, lighting a bonfire in front of him, and under the reflection of the fire, he was indescribably sexy and charming.

Seeing Yue Feng staring at him tightly, Yu Wenyan smiled slightly, stood up from the sofa, and walked slowly to Yue Feng.

The slender waist and slender legs were so close together that Yue Feng couldn't help but twitch his Adam's apple.

"Yuwenyan, what are you doing?" Yue Feng couldn't help laughing and said, "Don't you like me and want to elope with me?"

Papapa!

As soon as he finished speaking, Yu Wenyan stretched out his jade hand and struck Yue Feng's face a few times as fast as lightning.

"The dog's legs can't spit out ivory. If you talk nonsense, I'll cut your tongue."

Sighing, Yue Feng sighed: "Yuwenyan, now the Rakshasa clan is about to cross the Chaos Mountains, the situation is critical, we are allies now, we should unite, but you arrest me, isn't it a bit inappropriate?"

Yu Wenyan chuckled, looked at Yue Feng and said, "Unity? You are now a waste, how can you resist the Rakshasa clan? Even if I kill you now, I guess not many people will be distressed, right?"

Yue Feng was very helpless , said with a wry smile: "Okay, but I guess, you arrest me not just to vent your anger, right?"

Yu Wenyan frowned and looked at Yue Feng: "You are smart!" After

saying that, Yu Wenyan picked up Linglong Pagoda, said slowly: "It is said that this pagoda is a rare treasure in the world. There are many ancient powerhouses trapped in it. If you tell me how to use it, I will spare you." When Linglong Pagoda was not in use, it was reduced to the smallest by Yue Feng. look, worn around the neck.

When Yue Feng was in a coma just now, Yu Wenyan took it down when he saw it, and after researching it for a while, he couldn't find the trick.

Chapter 2330

Nima!

Seeing the Linglong Pagoda, Yue Feng was shocked and furious.

However, his face was still very calm, he smiled and said: "Yu Wenyan, this is Linglong Pagoda, it's a small ornament I wear, the real Linglong Pagoda, it's in the camp, you take me back, I Bring it to you."

His face was indifferent, but Yue Feng was secretly anxious in his heart.

Since he lost his inner strength, his connection with Linglong Pagoda also disappeared, that is to say, now Yue Feng can't use Linglong Pagoda for the time being, and let out the powerhouses inside to help.

But after all, this is a treasure in the world, how could it be possible to give Yu Wenyan his beloved thing?

"Don't lie to me, is it Linglong Pagoda, so I won't recognize it? Are you going to tell me or not?" Yuwen was arrogant and looked at him coldly.

The atmosphere in the room also instantly became depressed and dull.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, looked directly into Yu Wenyan's eyes, and said with a smile: "Oh, maybe I remembered it wrong, this is indeed the real Linglong Pagoda, it's just the spell that was turned on, why can't I remember it? No, you give me acupuncture points, let me have a good rest, maybe I can remember."

Whoa…

just after the voice fell, Yu Wenyan's face sank, he raised a water next to him, and splashed Yue Feng's face. The water is the spring water in the cave, cold to the bone.

Nima…

Yue Feng couldn't help but shivered and cursed inwardly. There was some fire, but the acupoints on his body were punctured, so he couldn't resist at all.

In the next second, Yue Feng showed a smile, endured his anger and said, “Yuwenyan, I really can’t remember, even if you want Linglong Tower, you have to have an attitude, isn’t it too inappropriate to treat me like this? already?”

Yu Wenyan sneered: “Don’t laugh at me, the secret of Linglong Tower, don’t you tell me, okay, I have a way for you to tell me.” After speaking

, Yu Wenyan took out a soft whip from his body and saw This soft whip was blood red. It was made from the skin of a blood python that Yu Wenyan killed a few years ago. It was extremely tough.

Nima, this woman is really cruel.

Seeing the soft whip in Yu Wenyan’s hand, Yue Feng’s expression changed: “Yu Wenyan, don’t go too far. Before I, didn’t I just force you to call me husband, so let me call you lady, let’s The two are cleared.”

“Shut up?”

Yuwen’s arrogant face flushed red, holding a soft whip in his hand, his eyes were full of shame and anger: “When death is imminent, you are still glib and open-mouthed, you have destroyed my life before. Plan, and humiliated me several times, how can I easily spare you.” The

voice fell, and the soft whip in his hand was thrown away!

Snapped!

Just a moment, Yue Feng’s shoulders suddenly burst into flesh, and the blood soaked his clothes in an instant!

Nima, are you serious? !

Really, without the pure yang internal force to protect the body, the muscles on half of Yue Feng’s body twitched due to severe pain, and his eyes were instantly bloodshot, but Yue Feng clenched his teeth tightly, but he didn’t cry out.

“Yu Wenyan, I was wrong. I shouldn’t have offended you before. Let’s balance our grievances and look directly at Linglong Tower. I can’t give it to you.” Yue Feng took a deep breath and said coldly.

Yu Wenyan laughed and looked at Yue Feng with great interest: “Yue Feng, you are really stubborn, it’s already this time, you still refuse to let go, your life is more important than Linglong Pagoda? Besides, you have a relationship with you now. Am I qualified to negotiate?”

After saying this, Yu Wenyan raised the whip in his hand again and threw it on Yue Feng.

Snapped! Snapped! Snapped!

I threw a dozen whips in a row, and every whip made a crisp sound! At first, Yue Feng was able to grit his teeth and endure it, but in the end he couldn’t bear it anymore, so he shouted loudly: “

Yuwenyan, you…” He wanted to scold him, but found that he was struggling to speak!

What the hell!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2331-2340

Chapter 2331

Yue Feng's face is sweaty, and the blood has soaked his clothes!

After hitting dozens of whips, Yu Wenyan finally stopped. With a smile, he said, "Yue Feng, how is it? Are you going to tell me now?"

"You kill me!" At this moment, Yue Feng's breath was weak.

In Yue Feng's heart, Linglong Pagoda is naturally less important than her life, but she knows that once she speaks the opening spell of Linglong Pagoda, Yu Wenyan will not let her go.

On the contrary, Yu Wenyan wouldn't do anything to himself if he didn't say how to open it.

"You…"

Yuwen was arrogant and stomped his feet: "Okay, don't say yes, don't think I can't find the secret of Linglong Pagoda, since you're not so afraid of death, just stay here."

Yue Feng guessed right, Yu Wenyan didn't want to kill Yue Feng, after all, Yue Feng has a reputation in the Kyushu mainland, and if she kills her, she will become the target of public criticism.

When the words fell, Yu Wenyan walked over slowly, quickly unlocked Yue Feng's acupuncture point, and sneered: "You can fend for yourself here."

Yu Wenyan thought about it, Yue Feng can understand the secret of Linglong Pagoda, he himself Also can.

However, what Yu Wenyan didn't know was that when Yue Feng discovered the Linglong Pagoda, it was under the main hall of Fuyao Palace, and the Linglong Pagoda was dozens of meters high at that time, so it was easy to see the spell written on the top of the tower.

But now, the Linglong Pagoda is only the size of a finger, and the spell on it is almost invisible. In this case, even if Yu Wenyan studied for ten years, he could not find the spell on it.

"What are you doing?" Yue Feng was very surprised and said weakly.

Although the acupuncture point was untied, but he had just received dozens of whips, and almost all of Yue Feng's strength was exhausted. At this time, he was lying there, unable to move.

Yu Wenyan smiled slightly, didn't respond, but walked out of the cave.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Bang bang bang!

The next second, Yuwenyan raised his jade hand and slapped several palms in a row. With a roar, the gravel kept falling, and in an instant, the cave was sealed tightly.

"Yue Feng, goodbye, don't say I didn't give you a chance." Yu Wenyan sneered and left quickly, heading towards the camp.

Nima!

Yue Feng was so frightened that he finally understood that Yu Wenyan wanted to trap himself here.

At this moment, Yue Feng wanted to struggle, but when he moved, his whole body hurt so much.

At this time, Yue Feng wanted to cry but had no tears.

Nima, I didn't expect to be attacked by Zhang Jiao and Gonggong before, and survived the catastrophe, and now Yu Wenyan is trapped in this cave.

Rumble.

At this time, the direction of the Chaos Mountains, there was another vision vibration, although the cave was sealed, but the violent vibration of the world was still heard clearly by Yue Feng, shocking the soul.

Ugh.

Yue Feng sighed. At this time, he really wanted to go to the Chaos Mountains to see the situation, but he was overwhelmed and lacked in strength. In his heart, he suddenly remembered an ancient poem, and couldn't help muttering to himself: "Living in a lonely village. I don't feel sorry for myself, Shang Si is guarding the wheel platform for the country, I lie down at night listening to the wind and rain, and the iron horse glaciers come to my dreams…" I

wanted to contribute to the Kyushu mainland to defend against the coming Rakshasa clan, but I was helpless. The situation, and the mood of this poem, how consistent ah.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng gave a wry smile, extremely sad.

“I just experienced a little setback, and I feel sorry for myself here. What else are we talking about to save Kyushu?” Suddenly, from the depths of the deep cave, an old and magnetic voice came, ethereal and illusory.

“Who is it?”

Yue Feng was shocked and couldn’t help shouting.

Chapter 2332

At this time, Yue Feng was both surprised and happy, and he never thought that there were others in this inaccessible deep mountain cave.

At the same time, Yue Feng still had some doubts and nervousness in his heart.

Since there is someone, why didn’t Yu Wenyan make a sound when Yu Wenyan was there? Also, who is the other party?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng couldn’t help but speak again: “Who is the master inside, can you show up?”

Hehe…

A burst of laughter came, and then there was no sound.

Yue Feng shouted a few more words, but the other party still did not respond.

Now Yue Feng was a little anxious, and wanted to stand up immediately, but the pain was so severe that he had no choice but to continue lying there and slowly regain his strength.

I don’t know how long it took, Yue Feng felt a little better, and then stood up tremblingly and slowly walked towards the depths of the cave.

hiss!

When he got inside, Yue Feng couldn’t help sucking in the cold air, and he saw that deep in the cave, there was an even bigger karst cave. There were many passages for dinner parties in the karst cave, but in front of him, there was only an ancient stone stair road, which continued to extend inside, as if endless.

It turns out that there is no cave in it, but Yu Wenyan caught himself in before, but he didn’t investigate it well.

Yue Feng was so excited that he walked slowly along the stone steps!

The more you go inside, the dampness gradually disappears, but the air becomes more and more gloomy and cold, Yue Feng has no inner strength to resist, and his body is only shivering.

I don't know how long I walked, and finally came to a huge stone room.

Yue Feng saw that this stone room did not have four walls, but eight sides. The signs of the Nine Palaces and Eight Trigrams were engraved under the corners of the walls. The whole stone room had an ancient and desolate atmosphere.

In the center of the stone room, there is a stone platform, the stone platform is in the shape of a lotus flower, and there are dense ancient characters engraved around it.

On the top of the stone platform, an old man sat quietly.

The old man had snow-white hair and white hair, and was dressed in a black robe.

At this time, the old man quietly looked at Yue Feng who came in, showing a slight smile.

It was in the Nanyun Continent that Yue Feng released Linglong Pagoda to help Yue Feng defend against the Guiguzi of the Northern Ying army.

"Senior Guigu?"

Seeing Guiguzi, Yue Feng was both surprised and delighted, he quickly stepped forward and bowed deeply: "I thought it was an expert from He Fang just now, but I didn't expect that it was the senior talking to me, senior, more If the sun does n't see you, stay safe."

When he said this, Yue Feng's attitude was extremely respectful.

It can be said that, in the world, the only person who can make Yue Feng so servile, apart from his former master Nangong Jue and a picture of Ouyang Zhennan, is the Guiguzi in front of him.

Guiguzi smiled and said slowly: "Yes, old man, stay safe, but you are not as good as before."

Uh…

Hearing this, Yue Feng was very embarrassed, knowing that Guiguzi said that he had no internal strength. thing.

“Why is the senior here?” The next second, Yue Feng reacted and asked curiously, “Could it be that the senior is also here to help defend against the Rakshasa?”

At this time, Yue Feng was very excited. The Guigu senior is the most amazing person in the ages. If there is his help, even if the Rakshasa clan is powerful and has an army of millions, they will have nothing to fear.

Guiguzi shook his head, and his smile showed a bit of a genius doctor: “This old man originally planned to do this, but unfortunately, I am afraid that love can’t help.”

What?

Chapter 2333

Yue Feng was stunned, staring blankly at Guiguzi, very puzzled, that is, at this time, Yue Feng was surprised to find that Guiguzi was in good spirits, but his dantian inner strength was actually the same as his own… . Not at all.

“Senior.” After walking behind him, Yue Feng was extremely shocked and couldn’t help but ask: “You… your strength?”

Guiguzi smiled and said slowly: “Yue Feng, you are also a person who has learned the past and present. , Do you know that when a cultivator reaches the final state, it is called returning to the original and returning to the original?”

Returning to the original and returning to the original?

Hearing these four words, Yue Feng’s body was shocked, he couldn’t help taking a breath, and looked at Guiguzi: “Senior, you mean…you want to emerge…”

At this time, Yue Feng’s heart was extremely shocked. .

Because Yue Feng knew that after cultivators reached the Tribulation Transcendence Realm, there was still the Spirituality Realm, but it was very difficult to reach the Spirituality Realm. For thousands of years, very few people could reach the Spirituality Realm.

Take Yang Jian as an example, his strength is at most in the late stage of Transcending Tribulation Realm, and it is extremely difficult to break through to the Realm of Spirituality.

As Guiguzi said, returning to the original and returning to the real is the Ascension Realm after the Spirituality Realm. As the name suggests, the Ascension Realm is the Ascension of Soldiers.

According to rumors, after reaching the Ascension Realm, the strength of the soldiers will be resolved, that is to say, the strength of one body will be attributed to the heaven and the earth, while the cultivator will stay in the flesh, and the consciousness will soar to the ethereal fairyland.

Just these, Yue Feng has always regarded it as a legend. After all, there is no one in the world who can reach the state of enlightenment, even if there is no one in the past, but never expected that Guiguzi actually broke through the state of enlightenment and reached the state of ascension.

And, now it seems to be feathering and soaring.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng vaguely understood something. It seemed that Guiguzi was originally here to support the Chaos Mountains, but when he arrived here, there were signs of a breakthrough in his cultivation realm.

Therefore, Guiguzi came to this cave left by the ancients, preparing to ascend, but by coincidence, he was caught here by Yu Wenyan.

You must know that feathering ascension is the last step of a cultivator, and there can be no mistakes.

It's no wonder that when Yu Wenyan was there before, Guiguzi kept silent, just because he was worried about being disturbed by Yu Wenyan.

"I'm about to leave." At this moment, Guiguzi looked at Yue Feng quietly, and said slowly: "In the beginning, you released me from the Linglong Tower, and now, when I was flying up, I met again, which is a great deal. "

On the eight walls of this stone room, I have left my own practice method 'Eight Desolate Vertical and Horizontal Heart Sutra'. After you practice, you can restore your skills."

"I hope that after you regain your strength, you will be able to help Kyushu. The mainland will benefit…"

Guiguzi's voice became softer and softer, and when the last sentence fell, he slowly closed his eyes.

hum!

Immediately afterwards, an incomparably full and powerful force collapsed from Guiguzi's body, filled every corner of the entire stone room, and then dispersed into the air.

“Senior!” Seeing this scene, Yue Feng’s eyes filled with tears, and he knelt down suddenly, sobbing.

Yue Feng clearly felt that Guiguzi had lost his breath, but he sat there cross-legged with a peaceful face, as if he had fallen asleep. Speaking of which, Guiguzi’s ascension is a great thing, but when he thinks that he will never hear his voice again from now on, Yue Feng can’t tell the sadness and reluctance in his heart.

Bang bang bang.

After a few minutes, Yue Feng reacted and respectfully gave Guiguzi a few bangs, and said seriously: “Senior Guigu, don’t worry, after my Yue Feng regains strength, I will definitely benefit the people of the world and will not let you down. expectations of the elderly.”

When the words fell, Yue Feng slowly stood up and looked towards the surrounding eight sides of the stone wall. He saw that the words were engraved with internal force. It was Guiguzi’s lifelong study of the ‘Eight Wilderness Vertical and Horizontal Heart Sutra’.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng was both happy and moved.

It turned out that the senior Guigu attracted him at first, but didn’t respond after that, because he was writing his exercises on the stone wall so that he could practice it for himself.

Such a great grace, I will never forget it in this lifetime.

With emotion, Yue Feng did not hesitate, sitting there cross-legged, corresponding to the mental method on the stone wall, and began to practice.

Chapter 2334 The

other side.

Chaos Mountain Range, at the foot of the mountain on the other side, the Rakshasa camp.

Da Shizi’s tent.

Su Qingyan, Xu Qingyi was sitting there, drinking hot water. There was no tea in the wild and strange realm, so it was very good to be able to drink clean white hot water.

In this tent, it is covered with animal skins, with poems and songs written on it, as well as various knowledge of human geography of the Kyushu continent.

In front of them, Meng Lang sat there, without all the arrogance of the eldest prince, but with a humble expression on his face. “Two teachers.” At this time, Meng Lang said

with a smile: “According to you, the people of the Kyushu mainland are not savage and rude, but are striving for peace with extremely high literacy?”

After thinking for a while: “If our Rakshasa clan rashly attacked with a large army, we would be out of nowhere and would be the sinner who caused the war.”

Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi looked at each other.

In the next second, Xu Qingyi smiled lightly, nodded and said: “The eldest son has a quick mind, it is really gratifying to be able to think of this, you are right, the people of the Kyushu continent are all in peace, as long as you Rakshasa clan Treat each other with sincerity, no one will treat you as an enemy.”

Su Qingyan next to her nodded in agreement.

In the past few days, after the careful teaching of the two women, Meng Lang has learned a lot about the situation of the Kyushu Continent, and what makes them happy is that this eldest son is quick-witted, well-versed in righteousness, and is a rare sage.

“I see!”

After being praised, Meng Lang smiled slightly and stood up and said, “Because my father has not ordered an attack, I have to hurry up and advise.” The

voice fell, and Meng Lang walked out quickly to the place where King Rakshasa was. ‘s big account.

In the big tent, King Rakshasa is summoning his generals to discuss the upcoming war, because more than a dozen giants have absorbed enough strength to complete the final deployment.

“Father.” Meng Lang walked in quickly and said respectfully: “I think it is too reckless for us to rashly lead the army to cross the Chaos Mountains and attack the Kyushu Continent. In my opinion, it is better to send an envoy first, with The sincerity of peace, inquire about the attitude of the Kyushu Continent.” After speaking

, Meng Lang looked around and said seriously: “If the Kyushu Continent can’t accommodate our Rakshasa clan, then fight, if you want to coexist peacefully, it’s the best, and this is also the case. It can avoid unnecessary wars.”

Wow!

In an instant, the surrounding generals were discussing a lot.

King Rosa had a cold face and scolded angrily: “Menglang, what nonsense are you talking about? Thousands of years ago, our Rakshasa tribe was exiled to the wild and strange territory by the Yellow Emperor. At that time, the various ethnic groups in Kyushu attacked in groups. How could they be together? Let’s coexist peacefully? You are my heir, shouldering the future of the Rakshasa clan, and you must have the firm determination to wipe out the Kyushu, how can you be timid before a battle?”

Meng Lang was shocked, and quickly said: “Father, I am not a war. First, I just feel that we don’t have to be so hostile to the Kyushu mainland. Now that we have the ability to climb over the Chaos Mountains, to the fertile and beautiful land of Kyushu, why not prosper and start a war?”

“Shut up.” Luo King Sha was immediately furious and scolded: “Don’t say it anymore, I think you were bewitched by those two Kyushu women.” After the

voice fell, Meng Ao stood up and couldn’t help saying: “Yeah, big brother, you Don’t listen to the words of the two Kyushu women, the ancestors have a lesson, and the people of Kyushu are hypocritical and cunning, so don’t be deceived.”

“I…”

Seeing my father and younger brother, they didn’t believe their own words. The waves were sweating profusely. I want to tell the difference, but I don’t know where to start.

“Report!”

At this moment, a soldier walked in and said respectfully to King Rakshasa: “Your Majesty, a dozen giants are ready to be deployed, and the army is assembled. Please show me your majesty.”

Good!

King Rakshasa was very excited, stood up Mengdi, and said loudly: “The whole army is going.”

“Yes!” After receiving the order, the soldier responded and turned around and went out.

“Father.” Meng Lang was shocked and wanted to stop it, but it was too late.

boom boom boom…

In chapter 2335,

I heard that a dozen giants, like hills, moved quickly towards the Chaos Mountains under the control of Rakshasa soldiers.

…..

the other side.

The Northern Ying Army, the Diyuan Continent, the Dongao Continent, and the Nanyun Continent, and other strongmen from various continents, were stationed at the foot of the mountain, and every half hour, they would send people up the mountain to check the situation.

On the top of the Chaos Mountains, there are not only volcanoes, but also hurricanes raging. Most people can't stand it, so they can only observe it on the edge.

Because of Yue Feng's relationship, the powerhouses of various continents still keep a distance from the Beiying army. From a distance, it is completely clear.

Because they never merged with the Northern Ying army, the continents gathered together and called themselves the Alliance Army.

At this time, in the alliance camp, Xiao Xi ran out in a panic and cried, "Come on, the son is gone, gone."

Just now, Xiao Xi was worried about Yue Feng, and went to visit and found the camp Empty, Yue Feng disappeared.

Xiao Xi has a deep sense of righteousness towards Yue Fengqing, and she is in a hurry.

Whoa!

Hearing the movement, everyone rushed over and panicked when they saw that there was no one in the camp.

"Quick, send someone immediately to search the surrounding area." Wen Chou Chou shouted anxiously. He understands Yue Feng, and if there is an urgent matter, he will definitely tell everyone, and he will not leave without saying goodbye.

Sun Dasheng was even more anxious, and directly summoned hundreds of Huaguoshan disciples to start a search in the vicinity.

Ugh!

However, at this time, no one in the crowd sighed and said, "Sect Master Yue failed to break through and suddenly lost his strength. Are you discouraged and walked away?"

The voice fell, and many people nodded silently.

Yes, Yue Feng was so powerful that he suddenly became a waste, and no one could accept it in his heart.

Some people said that this kind of thought, like the wind, blew through the entire alliance army camp. At first, all parties had expectations for Yue Feng, but now they all thought that Yue Feng would leave without saying goodbye, and everyone was suddenly disappointed.

“Don’t make random guesses!” Ren Yingying blushed, looked around and shouted: “Yue Feng is not the kind of person who escapes reality, he must have encountered something.” The

voice fell, and Wen Chou Chou also shouted . Said: “Yes, the most important thing now is to unite as one, everyone should not be cranky.”

Boom! boom! boom! ….

As he was talking, suddenly, he heard earth-shattering roars from the Chaos Mountains. In an instant, dark clouds rolled and the earth trembled.

The violent shaking made everyone almost unsteady.

Before everyone could think about it, they hurriedly looked towards the Chaos Mountains. As a result, when they saw it, everyone’s face was pale, and they couldn’t help taking a breath of cold air, and they were stunned!

This… this…

Many people’s mouths are wide open, and in the huge shock, their faces are also unbelievable.

I saw that the top of the Chaos Mountains was forcibly blasted into a huge gap, the volcanic magma overflowed, and in the thick smoke, a dozen huge figures, stepping on heavy steps, were slowly approaching .

Each of these huge figures is more than a hundred meters tall and covered with black hair. At first glance, it looks like a huge chimpanzee, with blood-red eyes, which is very terrifying.

It is the giant leader tamed by the Rakshasa.

And behind the dozen or so giants, the army that has been black all the time is coming!

That’s right, those huge monsters knocked out a gap in the Chaos Mountains, and the world shook.

This scene, all the people present are trembling, and they will never forget it, it is simply too shocking!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2336-2340

Chapter 2336

Through the dim light, I saw this army, wearing uniform black animal skin soft armor, each soldier is about two meters long, each holding a black long knife, the sound is shocking!

At the forefront of the army is a huge chariot made of animal bones. The chariot is mounted on the backs of four giant beasts. Teeth are very ferocious at first glance.

On the top of the chariot, standing proudly stood a tall and stalwart figure, dressed in black armor, with messy hair and a shawl, flamboyant and wild, it was the Rakshasa King.

Behind King Rakshasa, there are two sons, Meng Lang and Meng Ao.

Hiss..this

…is this a call from the Rakshasa clan? !

Seeing this scene, everyone was shocked! Sensing the momentum of the Rakshasa army, many people felt their hearts tremble and their legs became weak.

Because everyone felt that the strength of each soldier in this Rakshasa army was the lowest of the Martial Saint, and the Rakshasa King standing on the chariot was even more unfathomable.

So many people, I’m afraid… I’m afraid there are millions of troops. Looking from a distance, I saw a black patch, all people, and the long knife flashed with a cold light! Shocking!

Seeing this scene, many disciples of the sect in the Alliance Army trembled.

This… this Rakshasa really exists. Moreover, the figure is so tall and the strength is so strong, how to fight this battle.

For a time, many people were not afraid to fight, and they all had the idea of turning around and running away.

“Warriors!”

At this time, seeing the beautiful scenery on the other side of the Primal Chaos Mountains, compared with the wild and strange realm, it was like a fairyland, the Rakshasa King stood up and stood proudly on the chariot, raising his arms and shouting: “A few It’s been a thousand years, we want to take back everything we lost, kill and smash the enemy army!”

“Kill!” The voice fell, and the army of millions of Rakshasa erupted in a roar, waving the weapons in their hands, and rushing to kill.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

These Rakshasa, brave and good at fighting, come and go like the wind, and in the blink of an eye, they are in front of everyone.

Ah…

Many people haven’t reacted yet. Under the impact of the Rakshasa army, one by one screamed and fell into a pool of blood. In the blink of an eye, tens of thousands of people were killed and injured.

“Made, kill, kill me.” Seeing this scene, Sun Dasheng’s eyes instantly turned red, and he almost roared, the giant axe in his hand flipped over, and he directly rushed into the Rakshasa army!

“Everyone, don’t panic, keep the formation to respond to the enemy, and don’t mess up. For the sake of the home, everyone will kill me!” Wen Chou Chou clenched his fists, seeing how brave the Rakshasa army was, he was immediately inspired to fight.

“Kill!” The people around, Ren Yingying, Long Qianyu, Zheng Chunqiu and others, all responded.

“Kill!”

Immediately, hundreds of thousands of allied troops poured into the enemy formation like a tide, and all of them were red-eyed!

Yang Jian, who was not far away, also had an ashen face, and raised his hand at Zhang Jiao.

Without any hesitation, Zhang Jiao jumped up into the sky and shouted: “The whole army obeys the order and strikes!”

Whoa!

The voice fell, and the army of hundreds of thousands of Northern Yingmen, with a great momentum, rushed forward.

On the battlefield, a howl kept ringing!

“Ah!”

People kept falling down, and this world was completely dyed red with blood!

boom boom boom…

In the fierce battle, more than a dozen giants were particularly eye-catching. Under the control of the Rakshasa soldiers, they were like huge life harvesters. When they lifted their feet, dozens of people were turned into flesh, and they waved their arms. Hundreds of soldiers were killed and wounded, almost invincible.

These dozen or so giants, arranged in a line, almost swept across the battlefield. Whether it was the Northern Ying army or the Allied army, they all suffered heavy casualties and were mourning.

“Withdraw… Let’s withdraw, quickly withdraw…”

Seeing this scene, I don’t know who shouted among the alliance army, and then, many people turned around and ran away, their faces full of fear!

Chapter 2337

No one is stupid, everyone has seen it, those huge giants are even more terrifying than the legendary wild beasts, ordinary soldiers can’t get close at all, this battle can’t be fought, and in the blink of an eye, the alliance The army suffered heavy casualties, and if it continued, wouldn’t it be destroyed by the whole situation?

Many people retreated, the alliance army was in chaos, more and more casualties, the ground was stained red with blood, and the disciples of the major sects fell into a pool of blood one by one!

Seeing this scene, many sects also retreated.

The Rakshasa tribe is so fierce, to fight head-on is to hit a stone with an egg.

“Let’s withdraw.”

At this moment, in the crowd, Yu Wenyan quickly summoned the Huanyin Sect and the disciples of Xiyan Pavilion, and at the same time said to Yuwenji: “Quick, quickly withdraw, hurry up.”

Yuwenji's tender body With a shudder, he hesitated: "All continents are still resisting, let's withdraw now, is it a bit…"

Seeing the strength of the Rakshasa clan, Yuwenji was also a little nervous, but in order to protect her homeland, she still wanted to persevere.

Yu Wenyan shook his head: "Silly sister, the defeat is set. Staying here is to die. Let's preserve our strength, and we can slowly deal with the Rakshasa clan in the future."

When he said this, Yu Wenyan looked confident.

Yes, Yu Wenyan stole the Linglong Pagoda from Yue Feng before. Yu Wenyan studied it for a day and couldn't find the secret, but Yu Wenyan firmly believed that he would find the secret and become the new owner of the Linglong Pagoda.

As long as there is Linglong Pagoda, there are countless ancient powerhouses inside, it is possible to block the Rakshasa army.

"Okay!" Seeing Yuwenyan's resolute expression, Yuwenji didn't say more, and led the disciples of Xiyan Pavilion, cooperated with the Huanyin Sect, and quickly retreated.

"you…"

Seeing this scene, Ren Yingying was anxious and angry, and she never thought that as soon as the war started, many forces were shocked by the Rakshasa clan and began to flee without a fight.

Wen Chou Chou was also anxious, and kept shouting to make everyone unite, but it had no effect at all.

However, although the remaining forces did not flee, their morale was low, and they were not as aggressive as they were at the beginning, but fought and retreated.

Not only the Alliance Army, but the Northern Ying army was also swept away by those giants, swept to pieces and collapsed.

"Everyone!"

At this moment, Zhang Jiao was suspended in the air and shouted anxiously: "Everyone now listen to my unified command. The alliance army is divided into two groups, one detours to the left, and the other is contained on the right. , keep the formation in the center, step back slowly, hurry up…" The

voice fell, and the Beiying army moved quickly.

On the Union side, Wen Chou Chou, Long Qianyu, Zheng Chunqiu, Ye Ziyi and the others looked at each other and quickly mobilized their subordinates to cooperate with Zhang Jue.

To be honest, if it was a day ago, they could not have obeyed Zhang Jiao's orders, but now, the Rakshasa army is attacking, and Yue Feng does not know where to go. If the melee continues, in less than half a day, the alliance army is The whole army was destroyed.

At that time, the Beiying army will be unable to support it alone, and it will be completely defeated, and finally the Kyushu mainland will fall into a dire situation.

Under such circumstances, Wen Chou Chou did not think much about it, and obeyed Zhang Jiao's arrangement regardless of previous suspicions.

Soon, under the command of Zhang Jiao, the Alliance Club and the Beiying army cooperated with each other to form a huge formation, echoing each other and temporarily containing the Rakshasa army.

But even so, the dozen or so gigantic giants still ran rampant.

The huge formation can block the Rakshasa army, but it can't stop the giant like a hill.

what!

Seeing the arms of several giants swept across, hundreds of people flew into the sky in an instant, and some of them were caught by the giants before they could react, and they were stuffed into the mouth of the blood basin.

The defensive formation was quickly broken into several openings.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, whether it was the Alliance Army or the Northern Ying Army, they couldn't help but take a deep breath.

This… what kind of beast is this? too terrifying.

Chapter 2338

The close cooperation between the Alliance Army and the Northern Ying army did not reverse the situation, and the casualties were still increasing!

After another two hours of fierce fighting, the casualties on the Kyushu Continent had reached 100,000. As for the Rakshasa army, the casualties were only 10,000.

The remaining hundreds of thousands, gritted their teeth one by one, desperately resisted the army of millions of Rakshasa!

In this situation, the defeat is almost certain. On the Kyushu Continent, everyone felt a little panic and despair in their hearts, but thinking that there was no chance to retreat, they gritted their teeth and resisted desperately.

Each of them knew it in their hearts.

If this battle is lost, the Kyushu Continent will be over, completely over!

At this moment, the Rakshasa army is behind.

Behind the chariot where King Rakshasa was standing, two slender figures stood quietly, guarded by dozens of Rakshasa soldiers.

It was Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi.

Meng Lang worshipped two women as teachers. Although King Rakshasa was very unhappy, he did not try to stop him. In this case, although Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi did not have a very high status in the Rakshasa clan, they were still around. The Rakshasa soldiers did not dare to neglect.

“What should I do?” Looking at the scene in front of her, Xu Qing’s body trembled.

She saw that the coalition forces in the Kyushu mainland fell into a pool of blood one by one, and they were all her own compatriots.

Su Qingyan also frowned, and she was too anxious, but she calmed down and said softly: “Since the war has broken out, we can’t stop it, the only way is to wait for the battle to end and continue to let the prince persuade Rakshasa. King.”

Alas!

Hearing this, Xu Qingyi sighed softly and stopped talking.

On this side of the battlefield, seeing the army retreating steadily, many soldiers fell in a pool of blood, Yang Jian’s face was extremely ugly.

“Master, do you know what kind of beast this is?” In a panic, Yang Jian stared at the dozen or so huge giants and asked Zhang Jiao.

Zhang Jiao frowned and said slowly, “It’s like an ape but not an ape. It is extremely powerful, and it can grow to such a huge body. This should be the giant recorded in ancient books.”

Giant?

Hearing this, Yang Jian's eyes flashed coldly, and he said coldly, "Look at me destroying them!"

Om!

The voice fell, Yang Jian slowly raised the three-pointed two-edged sword, a powerful breath swept out, and in an instant, the whole world was surging!

Erlang Zhenjun, domineering and unparalleled.

One place of anger, the world changes color!

Immediately afterwards, Yang Jian's body flashed, holding the three-pointed two-edged sword tightly, and flew up! At this moment, Yang Jian's internal force exploded, and the sky was about to shatter!

"Batian Slash!"

At this moment, Yang Jian locked onto the nearest giant, and when he was still 100 meters away, Yang Jian roared and raised his hand suddenly. A terrifying force erupted from the three-pointed, two-edged sword. , forming a terrifying blade shadow, and suddenly slammed into the giant!

This sword shadow is more than 100 meters long. It is entirely formed by Yang Jian's fighting spirit, and its power is amazing and terrifying.

Batian Slash is Yang Jian's unique skill. Back then in Beiying Imperial City, Yang Jian used this trick in order to capture Zhu Bajie.

In an instant, as soon as the sword shadow appeared, the temperature of the surrounding air seemed to drop by more than ten degrees, and the soldiers on both sides of the battlefield felt a chill.

Many Rakshasa soldiers stared closely at Yang Jian's figure, and their hearts were extremely shocked.

Chapter 2339

What a powerful breath, who is this?

Wen Chou Chou, Long Qianyu, Zheng Chunqiu and others were also shocked.

As expected of True Monarch Erlang, this strength is almost unmatched in the world. He finally made his move. It seems that there is still a turning point in this battle.

And the soldiers of the Northern Ying army were even more excited.

“Batian Slash! Your Majesty finally made a move!”

“Your Majesty’s action will definitely turn the tide of the battle…”

“Look at how Your Majesty kills these huge beasts…”

Under the horrified gazes of everyone, finally, that sword Shadow, falling from the sky.

“Boom!” The

shadow of the blade is like a meteor and lightning. Wherever it passes, a crack is drawn in the air. From a distance, the entire world is drawn, and finally slashes on the giant’s body! Suddenly, a roar shook the world, and this land was filled with dust!

The gigantic leader let out a dull wailing, his body more than 100 meters high, staggered back, and saw that from its left shoulder to right crotch, a terrifying blood was torn out, spraying like a rain of blood. , and finally fell to the ground.

Not only that, but the name of the sword glow is that behind the giant, a ravine nearly a thousand meters long and a hundred meters wide came out. Within the range of this gully, all the Rakshasa soldiers, All the bones were shattered and fell into a pool of blood! Dead without a corpse!

hiss!

Seeing this scene, everyone felt chills down their spines and buzzed in their heads!

In particular, the Rakshasa army stared blankly at Yang Jian, like a god descending from the earth, originally morale was like a rainbow, and the fighting spirit was high, but at this moment, it was suddenly drowned out a lot.

The Northern Ying Army and the Alliance Army cheered.

Wen Chou Chou, Long Qian Yu, and Ren Ying Ying looked up at Yang Jian in midair, all excited.

As expected of True Monarch Erlang, he killed a giant with just one move.

If they continue to take action, wouldn’t these behemoths, which have been a headache for everyone, will soon be eradicated?

Although Yang Jian is a hypocrite, he does one thing on the surface and one thing behind his back, but at a critical time, he is still worthy of respect.

Swish!

At this moment, at the rear of the Rakshasa army, King Rakshasa, who was observing the battle situation on the station bus, stood up suddenly, locked Yang Jian tightly, and said coldly, “Who is this, who can kill Jukui with one move?”

Luo The Sha clan has been trapped in the wild and strange realm for thousands of years, and they know very little about the situation of the Kyushu mainland, so the Rakshasa King has no idea who the person in front of him is, but he can feel that this person is one of the people who conquered the Kyushu by himself. Great rival.

Hearing the question, Meng Ao, who was beside him, and the other generals all looked at each other and remained silent.

King Rakshasa didn’t know him, and they didn’t know him even more.

“Father!”

At this moment, Meng Lang walked out quickly and respectfully said to the Rakshasa King: “This person should be Yang Jian, who is respected by the Kyushu Continent as Erlang Zhenjun, and is now the emperor of the Northern Ying Continent. With that said, Meng Lang

stared at Yang Jian, who was floating in the air, and continued: “It is said that this Yang Jian has practiced for thousands of years. His strength should not be underestimated. We should not underestimate the enemy.”

There, Qingyi learned a lot about the Kyushu Continent, and got to know a lot of famous people. Yang Jian was one of them. When he saw it at this time, Meng Lang recognized it at once.

Wearing golden armor, holding a three-pointed two-edged sword, and a big black dog beside him, that is Yang Jian! Can’t go wrong.

Chapter 2340 True Monarch

Erlang?

Hearing this, King Rakshasa turned gloomy and said coldly: “Bring me my weapon.” The

voice fell, and a few soldiers next to him brought a huge weapon, three meters long and white in color. Huge bone knife.

This bone knife was an ancient beast that King Rakshasa killed in the wild and strange realm a few years ago. It was a weapon made of its spine. The beast lived for

thousands of years, and the bone knife made of its spine , is extremely tough, comparable to a magic weapon.

hum! Rakshasa

King clenched the bone knife, his figure rose into the sky, and shouted at Yang Jian: “You are Yang Jian? Dare to kill my Jukui, and suffer death.”

The fog made its figure looming, making it very illusory. The cultivation methods of the Rakshasa tribe are fundamentally different from those of the Kyushu Continent.

Um?

Sensing the other party’s powerful aura, Yang Jian’s expression was solemn, holding the three-pointed two-edged sword tightly, and asked coldly: “You are…”

“Haha…” King Rakshasa sneered and looked at Yang Jian closely: “I It’s the Rakshasa King, if you die in my hands, you will die without any regrets!”

Haha…

Yang Jian laughed loudly, his expression extremely cold and arrogant: “Kill me? Who kills who is not necessarily.

” Die!” King Rakshasa stopped talking nonsense, roared wildly, clenched the bone knife, his figure was like a god of death from hell, and charged directly towards Yang Jian.

With such a fast speed, seeing King Rakshasa approaching him in the blink of an eye, Yang Jian became serious, and without thinking too much, he quickly clenched his three-pointed two-edged sword to resist!

clang!

The bone knife and the three-pointed two-edged knife collided, and there was a loud noise. I saw King Rakshasa and Yang Jian, each of which was knocked back 100 meters away.

“Not bad!” The Rakshasa King stabilized his figure, looked at Yang Jian and nodded his head in approval: “I heard that you are famous in the Kyushu Continent, and you have practiced for nearly a thousand years. You are indeed well-deserved, but you are not this king’s opponent.” The

voice fell, the Rakshasa King He rushed towards Yang Jian again, the whole body filled with suffocation, causing the whole sky to be turbulent.

Looking at the Rakshasa King who was rushing again, Yang Jian frowned and said coldly: “You are just like this, watch me take your head!” Just now in the fight with the Rakshasa King, Yang Jian clearly felt that the Rakshasa clan His cultivation is very special, but Yang Jian didn’t panic at all. As the world’s honorable title of Erlang Zhenjun, he didn’t blow it out.

The voice fell, Yang Jian clenched the three-pointed two-edged sword, and fought fiercely with King Rakshasa.

For a time, the two figures were in the high altitude of the battlefield, constantly shuttled back and forth, with thunderclouds rolling around, and the scene was indescribably shocking.

Huh..

This scene made everyone stunned. You must know that this kind of battle is rare in ancient and modern times, and many people are dumbfounded!

…

At this moment, in a deep mountain cave dozens of miles away from the Chaos Mountains.

Yue Feng sat cross-legged in the stone room, and as he practiced, the strength of his body continued to rise.

Military generals, Marquis, Martial Saint… I

have to say, Guiguzi’s Eight Wilderness Heart Sutras are broad, profound, and incomparably mysterious. After Yue Feng practiced, he couldn’t help but regain his internal strength, and his realm level also recovered at a very fast speed.

Yue Feng has been sitting cross-legged here for a day and a night, and has recovered from no inner strength to the current state of Martial Saint.

At this speed, by noon tomorrow, the strength will be fully restored to the fifth stage of the Martial Emperor, and at that time, he will be able to break through the Tribulation Transcendence Realm.

However, at this time, Yue Feng was unable to cultivate with one heart, because just now, Yue Feng clearly felt that there was a vibration in the direction of the Chaos Mountains, and as his strength became stronger and stronger, Yue Feng felt more lightly that the sky filled the sky. The sound of fighting everywhere.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2341-2350

Chapter 2341

No, we have to speed up.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng picked up his spirit and continued to practice cross-legged.

…..

the other side.

In the vast sea, returning to the ruins of the sea.

Under the guidance of Hai Ling'er, Yue Wuya led the blood shark pirates, steered thousands of sailboats, and successfully passed through the vortex and rapids area. After several hours of sailing, they finally arrived at the coral island.

Coral Island, located in the center of the Guixu sea area, is also the habitat where the sea sharks guard the secrets of the Guixu sea area for generations.

call!

When they arrived at the coral island, they were all stunned when they saw the scene in front of them, whether it was Yue Wuya, Bingbing, and many blood shark pirates, all of them were amazed and sighed at the magic of the Creator.

I can see that the coral island in front of me is very large, but there is no land. The whole island is a piece of coral group, which is connected. Some of these coral groups are tens of meters high, and some are half a meter high, almost half a meter high. There are all kinds of corals, under the sun, colorful and radiant.

The dwellings of the sea sharks are built on these coral groups with huge shells. From a distance, one after another, it is like a fairy tale world.

"It's so beautiful here." Han Bing was stunned, and couldn't help but exclaimed in admiration.

Yue Wuya was also amazed and couldn't help but said to Hai Ling'er: "I really didn't expect that in this dangerous environment of the Returning Market Sea, there is such a beautiful place, it's just a paradise.

"

Hai Ling'er couldn't help laughing out loud, and said to Yue Wuya, "This is where we have lived for generations, isn't it special? Your mainland residence is different from here?"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Hai Linger grew up in the sea since she was a child, and has never been to the mainland, so she believes that all human dwellings are like this.

Yue Wuya smiled slightly and replied, "Of course it's different. There are palaces and more majestic buildings in the mainland. When the time comes, I will definitely show you."

Hmm!

Hai Ling'er nodded, and then said softly: "You two and I go to see your father, but your subordinates will be waiting here. Our sea sharks have regulations, and we can't bring outsiders in casually. Yes ." During the

previous voyage, Yue Wuya wanted to catch Duan Yu as soon as possible, but he never encountered it. Now that he arrived at the habitat of the sea sharks, Yue Wuya decided to make some repairs here. At the same time, he wanted to visit the sea. The patriarch of the shark clan, also the father of Hai Linger.

Hai Ling'er was kind-hearted and agreed, but she didn't forget the rules of the sea shark clan.

Yue Wuya responded and expressed his understanding.

"Ling'er." At this moment, Han Bing couldn't help but ask curiously: "For thousands of years, has there really been no other humans here in your shark clan?"

Hai Ling'er smiled lightly: "I want to When you come here, you have to pass through the vortex and rapids. Even experienced pirates cannot easily pass through it, so there are very few people who can come here. It can be said that your brothers and sisters have been together for thousands of years. , was the first to receive the invitation."

After speaking, Hai Linger suddenly thought of something, clapped her hands and said, "Yes, a few days ago, my father rescued a few people from Jianghu, who are said to have come from the Earth-Earth Continent. Maybe you know each other."

From the Earth Continent?

Hearing this, Yue Wuya and Han Bing looked at each other in surprise.

Immediately afterwards, Yue Wuya's eyes flashed, thinking of something, he quickly asked Hai Ling'er, "What do those people look like?"

Before, when they were at the seaside of Donghai City, there were people from several other sects in Tangjiabao, who robbed the people of fishing boats and went to sea to escape the war. Could it be that the few people Hai Linger mentioned are these people?

However, several sects add up to tens of thousands, it is impossible to have only a few people left…

Chapter 2342

Seeing that both brothers and sisters were looking at him seriously, Hai Linger tilted her head for a while, and responded, "Those people are not too young, and one of them claims to be the castle owner of Tangjiabao. , said that he is very famous in the Earth Circle…"

Tang Qingyun? Sure enough it was them.

Without waiting for Hai Linger to finish speaking, Yue Wuya's eyes lit up, revealing a sneer: "Mad, these bastards have gone to the Guixu sea area. The sky has eyes, let me touch it, and I will not forgive them lightly. "

Before, Yang Jian led the Northern Ying army to attack, but the sects of Tang Qingyun fled without fighting, and then went to Donghai City and robbed the people's fishing boats, which is absolutely hateful.

At that time, Yue Wuya and Han Bing tried their best to stop them but let Tang Qingyun and the others run away, but they never forgot. At that time, Yue Wuya secretly swore that if he saw it in the future, he would teach these scumbags a good lesson. Actually in the sea shark clan.

While angry, Yue Wuya was also a little curious.

At that time, Tang Qingyun and several sects added up to tens of thousands of people. Now there are only a few left. What happened to them?

Just when Yue Wuya was thinking about it, Hai Ling'er led the way and headed for the largest residence on Coral Island.

Of course, this residence is also made of shells. More than a dozen huge shells are stacked together to form a unique Qionglou. It seems simple, but it gives people a luxurious and elegant feeling.

Yue Wuya and Han Bing quickly followed.

Along the way, I saw many other people from the sea shark clan, all of them handsome men and beautiful women. When they met Hai Linger, they saluted respectfully, and at the same time, they looked at the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters curiously.

“Ling’er, are you back?”

When it was about to arrive, with an old voice, more than a dozen people walked out slowly. The head of the one had gray beard but a ruddy complexion. He was wearing a robe made of fish scales and sea animal skins, and he was majestic.

It is Hai Ling’er’s father, Hai Kun, the patriarch of the sea shark clan!

At this time, Hai Kun looked at Hai Ling’er with love and worry in his eyes. One day ago, his daughter went out to play and suddenly disappeared. This made Hai Kun very anxious. .

Just now, Hai Kun summoned the clansmen and continued to discuss ways to find it, but unexpectedly, his daughter came back safe and sound, which made Hai Kun overjoyed.

“Father!” Hai Ling’er shouted, running over and throwing herself into Hai Kun’s arms.

“Where have you been all day?” Hai Kun stroked his daughter’s hair and couldn’t help but ask gently.

Hai Ling’er smiled and said, “I was chased by a bad guy, so I kept swimming. I was about to swim outside the Guixu sea area. I met a benefactor, and the benefactor beat the bad guy and saved me.”

Thinking of the scene at that time , Hai Linger was still a little scared.

benefactor?

Hearing this, Hai Kun was stunned for a moment, then looked at Yue Wuya and Han Bing: “That’s them?”

As he said, Hai Kun looked at Yue Wuya and the two closely, and saw that the two were not very old, male and female. The long is handsome and handsome, and the female is youthful and charming.

Hai Ling’er nodded heavily and greeted Yue Wuya at the same time: “Benefactor, this is my father, the head of the sea shark clan.”

Hearing this, Yue Wuya and Han Bing were about to come over.

“Wait!”

At this moment, behind Hai Kun, a person came out and stopped, wearing a satin robe, his face was sinister and cunning, it was Tang Qingyun.

At this time, Tang Qingyun looked at Yue Wuya tightly, full of fear.

Chapter 2343

At the same time, I was shocked beyond words.

I thought that after a festival at the seaside of Donghai City, we would never meet again, but I didn't expect that the sea sharks would meet again here.

Tang Qingyun saw that Yue Wuya's internal strength had completely recovered, and he was no longer as weak as before, and his strength seemed to have improved a lot.

What shocked Tang Qingyun even more was that not far away, on the sea next to the coral island, there were thousands of sailboats, all of which were people.

Swish!

Yue Wuya's eyes were also locked on Tang Qingyun, and his face was gloomy.

This scum is indeed here.

"Patriarch!"

Finally, Tang Qingyun reacted and said to Hai Kun: "Princess may have been deceived, these two are brothers and sisters, very dangerous, their father is Yue Feng, who is the big devil on the continent of Kyushu, and he does all kinds of evil. , How can someone like this save the princess? There must be something strange behind it."

When he said this, Tang Qingyun looked sincere and serious, but his eyes flashed with cunning.

Half a month ago, Tang Qingyun and several sects robbed the common people's sailboats and planned to go to Peach Blossom Island to settle down, but when they arrived, they saw that Peach Blossom Island had become a ruin. Peach Blossom Island was first swept away, and Donghai City was attacked later.

In this case, Tang Qingyun and everyone had to continue to sail to the deep sea.

During the period, the heads of other sects wanted to give up and decided to return to the mainland, but Tang Qingyun was very insistent, because Tang Qingyun had read "Returning to the Ruins and Surveying the Sea". Although the picture was lost, he still remembered a lot.

Tang Qingyun knew that there was an ancient secret hidden in the chart. As long as he found this secret, he would not only be able to carry forward Tangjiabao, but he could also become a figure like the Supreme Being of Kyushu.

Relying on his memory, Tang Qingyun brought everyone to the Guixu Sea Area. As a result, the vortex and rapids were severely damaged, and tens of thousands of people were trapped in it, and they were swept into the seabed one by one.

In the end, only a few Tang Qingyun survived, and were finally rescued by the sea sharks.

When he arrived at the shark clan, Tang Qingyun was pleasantly surprised to discover that the coral island where the shark clan was located was the location of the secrets in the chart, so he stayed and tried his best to find out.

But today, I didn't expect that the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters suddenly appeared.

Tang Qingyun knew that Yue Wuya would not let him go, and instead of being passive, it would be better to strike first, bewitch the sea sharks, and get rid of Yue Wuya for himself.

Swish!

Hearing this, Yue Wuya was furious, pointed at Tang Qingyun and scolded: "You despicable and shameless villain, confounding black and white, fabricating facts, it is not a pity to die!"

The ice next to him was also trembling with anger. , followed Jiao shouted: "Tang Qingyun, do you have a conscience? The Earth's Continent is at stake, you fled, and now you are slandering us?"

The cold air at this time is broken, this Tang Qingyun is too hateful, and it's fine to fabricate the facts. , and slandered his father as the big devil of the Kyushu continent?

Hai Linger was also a little anxious, and said to Tang Qingyun: "Don't talk nonsense, they are good people." After speaking

, Hai Linger pulled Hai Kun's sleeve and said anxiously: "Dad, that Wuya eldest brother and His sisters are all good people, don't listen to this person's nonsense." The

voice fell, and Hai Linger gave Tang Qingyun a vigilant look. In fact, when Tang Qingyun first came to Coral Island, Hai Linger felt , This man is full of etiquette and morality, but his eyes often flash with a cold light, he doesn't seem to be a good person, and at this time, seeing him slandering his benefactor, he immediately panics.

Hai Kun stood there, silently looking at the two Yue Wuya, expressionless and not speaking.

Tang Qingyun was able to speak well and won Hai Kun's trust in just a few days. Therefore, Hai Kun believed Tang Qingyun more at this time, but when he saw his daughter trying to protect the siblings, Hai Kun hesitated for a while.

Chapter 2344

This time, Tang Qingyun was completely anxious.

"Patriarch!" At this moment, Yang Qingyun thought of something, pointed to the pirates not far away, and said eagerly: "Did you see, these brothers and sisters are pirates, if they are good people, how could they be mixed with pirates? "

The princess is still young, kind-hearted, and easy to be deceived by others. The patriarch can't be so confused."

Hearing this, Hai Kun looked over immediately.

Swish!

Seeing the blood shark pirates, Hai Kun's expression changed suddenly, and a bit of anger appeared in his eyes.

Fortunately, Mr. Tang's eyes are sharp, otherwise, he almost believed his daughter's words and led the wolf into the room.

Thinking to himself, Hai Kun's eyes locked on Yue Wuya, and he said coldly, "Take them down!"

Swish swish.

At this moment, several powerful sea sharks with their skills moved their figures one after another and burst out towards the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters.

"Huh…"

Yue Wuya let out a long breath, his expression not flustered at all.

During this time at sea, my understanding of the realm has improved a lot, and I don't know how much stronger my inner strength is than before! At this time, looking at the strong sea sharks flying over, Yue Wuya smiled lightly: "You are not my opponent."

"What a arrogant boy!"

“Looking for death.

“

With Yue Wuya’s words, several sea shark powerhouses were extremely annoyed, and they all pulled out their weapons and went straight to Yue Wuya’s heart!

Yue Wuya shook his head: “Since you guys want to fight, I’ll play with you.” Yue Wuya can feel that these powerhouses are all in the realm of Emperor Wu, but he owns the Overlord’s Hammer, which is not in vain. .

hum!

The voice fell, Yue Wuya summoned the Overlord Hammer, and in an instant, a majestic internal force roared out!

A few sea shark powerhouses only felt a violent force, crushing them in an instant! One by one, they lost their balance in mid-air, shocked.

“I’m here to help you!” Seeing this scene, Tang Qingyun didn’t have time to think, he pulled out his long sword and flew straight.

If you can’t take down the siblings with the help of the sea sharks today, your plans will be completely disrupted. After all, through the secret investigation of the past few days, Tang Qingyun has already found the secret truth, and he can’t give up no matter what.

Tang Qingyun joined the battle, and several strong men of the sea shark suddenly regained their morale, surrounded Yue Wuya, and a fierce battle broke out.

“Shameless, take advantage of people’s danger.”

Seeing this scene, Han Bing couldn’t help but scolded, and with his toes on the coral, he flew away and rushed into the battlefield.

In an instant, the figures of both sides shuttled in the air, causing the situation to change and the tide to rise.

call!

Seeing this scene, many sea sharks clansmen gathered around to watch, shocked.

“Father!”

Hai Ling’er was so anxious that she pleaded with Hai Kun, “You must stop them, don’t fight.”

However, Hai Kun seemed to have not heard, and stared at the fierce battle in mid-air, saying a word. Do not send.

“elder brother.”

In midair, Han Bing clenched his long sword and shouted at Yue Wuya, “I’ll deal with these sea sharks, go and catch Tang Qingyun!” The

voice fell, and the Han Bing’s sword was reversed. The last few sea sharks are strong.

Um!

Yue Wuya nodded, without any hesitation, turned around and went straight to Tang Qingyun.

If it was before, Yue Wuya would not be so decisive, but he believes in his sister’s strength, and it is no problem to deal with these strong sea sharks.

Han Bing’s red lips parted lightly, and she shouted coldly: “The sword breaks the sky!”

Chapter 2345

Om!

In an instant, a powerful force surged between the heavens and the earth, and then, a dazzling sword shadow burst out, bursting straight towards the surrounding sea shark powerhouses.

The sword breaks the sky, is the sword technique in the inextinguishable scripture, it is a realm higher than the sword that was cast before the ice, and its power is also greater.

Bang bang bang!

Several sea shark powerhouses were too late to react, and were instantly enveloped by those sword shadows. They only felt that the power in their bodies was instantly blocked, and at the same time, their figures swayed and fell one by one.

Yes, Han Bing didn’t make a ruthless attack. At a critical moment, she withdrew the power of this move. In her heart, Hai Linger was so cute, and these were all Hai Linger’s clansmen, how could she bear to kill her?

hiss!

Seeing this scene, many people from the shark clan below couldn’t help gasping for air.

So strong, this girl, at most seventeen or eighteen, right? Is the strength so strong?

Hai Kun, who was standing there, frowned and his face was extremely ugly. The few people sent were the best among the younger generation of the sea sharks, but they couldn't even catch the girl's move.

Hai Ling'er on the side was overjoyed. The benefactor's sister is so powerful. It seems that in the future, I have to practice hard, and I can't be playful.

On the other side, Yue Wuya locked Tang Qingyun tightly, and the cold voice came out word by word: "Tang Qingyun, you are such an infidel, despicable and shameless person, how do you want to die?"

Om!

The voice fell, and a powerful aura burst out from Yue Wuya's body. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant!

Immediately afterwards, Yue Wuya raised his right hand and punched Tang Qingyun! Yes, Yue Wuya didn't use the Overlord Hammer for the time being. To deal with people like Tang Qingyun, using the Overlord Hammer from the very beginning was too flattering.

In the blink of an eye, Yue Wuya's speed was extremely fast, and he was in front of him in the blink of an eye.

hiss!

This speed…

Feeling the speed of Yue Wuya's lightning fast, Tang Qingyun was startled, he didn't have time to dodge, so he raised his palm and attacked! Tang Qingyun didn't dare to be careless, and urged all his internal forces to resist!

Bang!

His fist slammed into the palm of his hand, Tang Qingyun only felt an overwhelming force coming, he groaned, and took a dozen steps back, the blood in his body was churning, and he felt that he was out of breath.

Nima!

This Yue Wuya's strength is simply too terrifying. He used all his internal strength to barely block this palm. It is unimaginable that he is only twenty years old, and he has such strength. Wouldn't it be more terrifying in the future?

At this time, Tang Qingyun was extremely frightened in his heart.

Yue Wuya, on the other hand, floated quietly in the air with a cold expression. But in my heart, I was secretly surprised. This scum is not weak, but he escaped without fighting.

Click!

Thinking to himself, Yue Wuya raised his hand and waved, and the Overlord Hammer clenched tightly!

As soon as the Overlord Hammer came out, the surrounding air seemed to be violently distorted!

call!

At this moment, many people from the shark clan below were shocked and broke into a cold sweat for Tang Qingyun.

Just now, this young man repelled Mr. Tang with just one punch, and now he took out his weapon again, I was afraid that Mr. Tang would be in danger.

Gudong!

Feeling the fighting spirit pervading Yue Wuya, Tang Qingyun broke out in cold sweat on his forehead, and couldn't help swallowing!

Done!

This Yue Wuya is going to use the Overlord Hammer, and he is afraid that he can't stop it.

"Tang Qingyun, being able to take a punch from me proves that you are not weak. If you are on the battlefield, you must have done something, but you fled without fighting, which is simply a shame for a cultivator."

Yue Wuya said coldly, With a strong wave, a whistling sound that shocked the world was heard, bursting out from the Overlord Hammer, and then, a powerful and unparalleled force directly shrouded Tang Qingyun.

Tang Qingyun didn't have time to think about it, so he quickly activated all the strength of his dantian and quickly deployed a protective film in front of him.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2346-2350

Chapter 2346

Bang!

The terrifying force slammed on the protective film, and saw that the protective film instantly collapsed. Then Tang Qingyun let out a groan, and the whole person was shocked and flew out, flying more than 100 meters away, smashing it. After a dozen corals were broken, it fell heavily on a shell.

When he resisted Yue Wuya's punch just now, Tang Qingyun had already consumed a lot of internal strength. At this time, facing the power of the Overlord's Hammer, he couldn't resist it at all.

After all, Yue Wuya's Overlord Hammer is also a rare magic weapon. "Tang Qingyun!" At this time, Yue Wuya

stared at Tang Qingyun, his tone was full of killing intent: "Do you have any last words, hurry up and say it!"

Slowly walked towards Tang Qingyun.

A strong breath permeates the sky and sea.

Gudong!

Tang Qingyun was even more shocked, and secretly swallowed his saliva, wanting to cry without tears!

"Wait!"

Seeing Yue Wuya getting closer, Tang Qingyun couldn't help shouting: "His Royal Highness, Yue Shaoxia, I was wrong, I'm not a person, I'm unfaithful, I beg you, forgive me, forgive me Let me go…"

Seriously, Tang Qingyun never thought that he would kneel down and beg for mercy on Yue Wuya, but there is no way, this Yue Wuya's strength is too strong, and if he refuses to obey, his life is really dead. .

However, Yue Wuya just chuckled, did not stop, and continued to approach.

This kind of scum, it is a scourge to keep it, and it is better to get rid of it as soon as possible.

"Yue Shaoxia, Yue Shaozhu…" Tang Qingyun was completely panicked and kept kowtowing: "For the sake of serving your father, please spare my life."

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At the same time, Hai Kun, who had been cold-faced and silent, couldn't help but said, "This young man, since Mr. Tang has admitted his mistake, you should give him a chance."

When he said this, Hai Kun gave him a cold look. Tang Qingyun glanced at him, completely losing the politeness he had before.

As the patriarch of the sea shark clan, Hai Kun could see that what Tang Qingyun said before was false and fooled himself. Hai Kun was very angry, but after all, this is the territory of the sea shark clan, and two outsiders are fighting here.

When the words fell, Hai Ling'er couldn't help but say, "Big Brother Wu Ya, even if this person is hateful, you should spare him once. Our sea sharks have ancestral teachings, and we cannot kill people within our territory."

See Hai Ling Son said the same thing, Yue Wuya stopped and hesitated.

Tang Qingyun is so abominable, so is he forgiving?

"Brother!"

At this moment, Han Bing walked over slowly, glanced at Tang Qingyun, and said softly: "Hailing has spoken, let's leave him alive for the time being ." After speaking, Han Bing

thought What, continued: "The situation in the mainland must be very tense now. It is the time of hiring people, so keep him first, and when he returns to the mainland, let him take the blame and make merit."

Phew!

Hearing this, Yue Wuya looked at Tang Qingyun coldly: "Did you hear it? Today, I look at Hai Ling'er's face and spare your life. From now on, follow my orders with everyone. I can't be forgiven."

"Yes…" Tang Qingyun was dripping with cold sweat, and nodded again and again: "I will definitely contribute to the mainland, and I will never run away again."

Yue Wuya ignored it, put away the Overlord Hammer, and Han Bing Together, walk slowly.

Arriving in front of him, Yue Wuya showed a smile and said to Hai Kun, "I have seen the patriarch."

Hai Kun nodded and smiled embarrassingly: "You two are really heroes. Thank you for saving the little girl. I really offended you just now."

Yue Wuya smiled: “The patriarch is very polite.

” Kun Jiang, the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters, invited them inside and hosted a banquet. Tang Qingyun followed in a sullen manner, completely missing the appearance of the head of the sect.

An hour later, Hai Kun learned about the situation and was very angry: “Damn, that person named Duan Yu actually pursued Ling’er. I will definitely send people from the clan to cooperate with you and pursue this person with all my strength.”

Chapter 2347

Yue Wuya nodded: “I am relieved to have the words of the patriarch.” The

sea sharks have lived here for thousands of years, and they are very familiar with the surrounding environment. With their help, they will definitely be able to catch Duan Yu.

As he was talking, Yue Wuya glanced at Tang Qingyun who was standing beside him, and couldn’t help but said, “Tang Qingyun, why have you been staying here? Is there any purpose

?

” Hesitating, he said cautiously, “Young Master Yue, do you still remember the chart I dropped before? There is a secret recorded. I have seen the chart before and found it here.” Yue Wuya is Yue Feng’s son, so he naturally wants to Called Master.

secret.

Yue Wuya was stunned for a moment, looked at Han Bing, and quickly took out the map of returning to the ruins.

Just a glance, the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters were shocked, and they saw the mark above, which was the coral island.

“This…”

It was at this time that Hai Kun stood up and stared at the chart, unable to hide the excitement and shock in his heart, and his words trembled: “This… The uploaded relics have been missing for nearly a thousand years, and I didn’t expect to see them…”

What?

Hearing this, whether it was Yue Wuya, Han Bing, or Tang Qingyun, they were all shocked.

Is this chart the ancestral relic of the sea shark?

…..

On the other side, in a deep mountain cave.

Buzzing…

Yue Feng sat there cross-legged, a violent force lingered around him, and the air in the entire stone room was completely distorted.

Yue Feng has been here for two days and two nights.

At this time, the internal strength has finally recovered to the previous five-stage Martial Emperor Realm, and he is about to break through the Tribulation Transcendence Realm.

What makes Yue Feng anxious is that this bottleneck is always difficult to break through.

Card wipe.

At this moment, as the power in the stone chamber became stronger and stronger, the surrounding stone walls and stone platforms suddenly shattered. Yue Feng opened his eyes, startled, and deployed a protective film to cover Guiguzi's body.

Guiguzi has already ascended, but his body is immortal, sitting there cross-legged, as if he was asleep, lifelike.

Yue Feng was grateful for Guiguzi's incomparable respect, and naturally did not want to see his body destroyed.

Finally, everything was calm, Yue Feng heaved a sigh of relief, but he was stunned when he tilted his head.

I saw that there was actually a patio under the stone platform. The so-called patio means that there is no water in it, and it looks like a well. Yue Feng saw that there was a simple stone box under the patio, which was covered with runes and carved with many patterns.

What the hell, is there something under here?

Yue Feng was very surprised, and without thinking much, he took out the stone box.

I saw the pattern above, the background was very old, and the words on it also showed a vicissitudes of life, but Yue Feng recognized it at once, and read every word: "The

Rakshasa family is cruel and easy to kill. In the name of Emperor Xuanyuan, all ethnic groups attacked it, and the Rakshasa family was exiled to the wild and strange realm…”

What?

Emperor Xuanyuan? This… this stone box, is something left by Xuanyuan Huangdi?

Emperor Xuanyuan, also known as Xuanyuan Huangdi, was the head of the Three Sovereigns and Five Emperors in ancient times.

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt that his mind was blank, and his heart was extremely shocked.

Chapter 2348

Shocked, Yue Feng took a deep breath and continued to read: “In this battle, various tribes suffered heavy losses. I had to summon the dragon… and finally succeeded…”

The more he read, the more Yue Feng became. Is shocked.

It turned out that when the Yellow Emperor exiled the Rakshasa clan to the wild and strange realm, it was not as simple as imagined. At that time, the Rakshasa clan was very powerful and desperately resisted, resulting in heavy casualties among various tribes.

In the end, Huangdi had to summon his own spirit beast, Shenlong, and finally defeated the Rakshasa tribe, but Shenlong was also injured and finally died. Huangdi was heartbroken. Before Shenlong died, he left two treasures of Shenlong’s bloodline. As for what treasures , not mentioned above.

After Yue Feng read the engraving above, he only knew that the two treasures were related to the continuation of the dragon. At that time, the famous Huangdi built two stone boxes, separated the treasures, and left them in the cave near the Chaos Mountains, that is, Yue Feng. This place in front of me is used to guard the Chaos Mountains.

As for another treasure, the Yellow Emperor handed it over to a tribe, and asked them to go to the vast sea and put the treasure on the seabed for storage, because in this way, the aura of the treasure would not be disintegrated.

The engraving on the stone box reads: As long as you find two treasures, you can unlock the strongest power of the dragon lineage. At that time, if the Rakshasa tribe returns to the Kyushu mainland and harms the people, they can be suppressed…

call!

After reading this, Yue Feng only felt that his brain was buzzing, and he couldn't calm down for a long time.

As expected of Huangdi Xuanyuan, he planned the strategy. He knew that one day the Rakshasa tribe would climb over the Chaos Mountains, so he deliberately left behind!

And… the line of Shenlong, is it really a dragon? It is said that the dragon did exist thousands of years ago, but then disappeared from the Kyushu continent. Could it be that the fierce battle with the Rakshasa led to the extinction of the dragon?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng's hands trembled and he couldn't help but open the stone box.

hiss!

The moment he opened it, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw what was inside, and he couldn't help gasping for air.

I saw that there was a crystal clear bead in the stone box. This bead was the size of a fist, showing colorful lights, and it could clearly sense that there was a full of heaven and earth aura inside.

Moreover, this spiritual energy of heaven and earth is thicker and purer than what Yue Feng felt before, pure…

roar!

The moment he got it in his hand, Yue Feng vaguely heard that there seemed to be a sound of dragon roar coming from the bead.

The sound of dragon roar?

Yue Feng froze there, staring at the beads in his hand, unable to tell whether he was excited or shocked. At this moment, he suddenly understood something.

This bead is a dragon ball. It is also the essence of the dragon. Obviously, this dragon ball is the essence of the dragon owned by the Yellow Emperor.

Haha…

With this thing, are you still afraid of the Rakshasa?

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn't describe the excitement and excitement, but after thinking about it, he found one of the two treasures. What is the other?

It was clearly stated on the stone box that another treasure was brought into the deep sea, but in the vast sea, how should I find it?

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng stopped thinking about it, put away the dragon ball, sat up again, and continued to practice.

The most important thing now is to break through the Tribulation Transcendence Realm as soon as possible, and then go out to defend against the Rakshasa army. As for the second treasure, let's slowly think of a way!

buzzing.

Soon, Yue Feng entered the state of cultivation, and all over his body, a wave of violent power spread out again, which was very amazing.

….

on the other side.

At the foot of the Chaos Mountains.

On the battlefield, the Alliance Army and the Northern Ying Army were still desperately resisting, and the battle became more and more fierce.

Bang bang bang…

Above the sky, the wind and clouds were surging, and the fierce battle between Yang Jian and the Rakshasa King continued. Until now, they have been fighting fiercely for several hours. However, the Rakshasa King has never been able to suppress Yang Jian.

Likewise, Yang Jian could not defeat the Rakshasa King.

Speaking of which, the Rakshasa King is the most brilliant and talented king of the Rakshasa clan in all dynasties, especially in terms of cultivation, he is even more gifted, and now he has reached the stage of enlightenment.

However, as the true emperor of Erlang, Yang Jian is also a rare cultivation wizard. Since he became the emperor of Beiying, he has taken a lot of heaven and earth treasures in the Tibetan Pavilion left by Hou Yi, and his strength should not be underestimated. watch for.

At this time, both of them are doing their best for the sake of their respective kings and dominance.

Chapter 2349

“It’s really strong!” King Rakshasa hovered in the air, looked at Yang Jian closely, and said coldly: “However, you will eventually die under my sword, and this king will use your head as a celebration feast. Wine glass.”

Om!

When the voice fell, King Rakshasa raised the bone knife: “God and evil punish the Tao.”

Om!

When the last word fell, the world changed color! I saw dark clouds in the sky, and at the same time, the originally gloomy sky became even darker in an instant.

“Kacha!”

Then, with a loud noise, with the Rakshasa King as the center, a group of black mists quickly gathered around him. In these black mists, there is an extremely violent evil force.

In an instant, the temperature between heaven and earth suddenly became much colder.

Whether it was the Northern Ying Army or the Alliance Army, they all felt a chill all over their bodies, and they were all inexplicably frightened.

The cultivation of the Rakshasa tribe is very different from that of the Kyushu mainland. Because they live in the evil environment of the wild and strange realm, the power of cultivation is extremely evil.

At this time, the Rakshasa King burst out with all his strength, and it can be said that the sky and the earth changed color.

hum!

Soon, as the gathered evil forces became stronger and stronger, the whole world, flying sand and stone, saw that at this time, in front of King Rakshasa, a huge black shadow condensed, it was a wild beast, this beast It is completely condensed by evil forces, but it is hundreds of meters high, with bloody eyes and fangs, which is frightening to see.

hiss!

Seeing the huge beast, the Beiying army below, and the alliance army couldn’t help gasping for air, and at the same time secretly worried about Yang Jian.

The Rakshasa army cheered and cheered.

Feeling the terrifying aura from that huge beast, Yang Jian's expression was solemn, and his eyes also showed a bit of fear and seriousness.

"It's not that easy for a barbarian to kill me." A

cold voice came from Yang Jian's mouth. In the next second, the internal force completely exploded, and a golden beam burst out, covering Yang Jian's whole body.

Under the golden light, Yang Jian stood proudly in the air, like a god descending from the sky.

"Death to me!"

King Rakshasa didn't talk nonsense, he roared wildly, and the incomparably huge black beast came straight towards Yang Jian.

hum!

With a fearless expression on his face, Yang Jian shouted, "Destroying Immortal Slash!"

Immortal Destruction Slash is Yang Jian's strongest stunt. It has never been easily performed for thousands of years, but facing the mighty Rakshasa King today, he has no choice but to use it. The stunt of pressing the bottom of the box came out.

Chi….

the moment the words fell, Yang Jian suddenly for a while, the golden light all over his body merged into the three-pointed two-edged sword, and then, a golden beam of light burst out, in this dim world, it looked extremely dazzling .

"Boom!"

In the next second, the golden beam of light slammed on the huge black beast, and a terrifying burst of energy erupted, covering a radius of several hundred kilometers, shrouded in a golden glow and black mist, and dust and smoke were everywhere.

Rumbling…

The violent aura vibrated, causing the Chaos Mountains to vibrate, and then they collapsed one after another. In an instant, the hurricane roared, and the magma erupted everywhere…

This…

Seeing this scene, the armies of both sides were stunned.

Strong, too strong, the two strongest blows actually caused the Chaos Mountains to collapse.

Bang bang ..

And in the dust filled with smoke, I saw Yang Jian and the Rakshasa King, and they confronted again, but their internal strength was almost exhausted, and finally both fell into the shattered ruins of the Chaos Mountains.

In the ruins, black fog and raging lava, as well as hurricanes, are everywhere.

Everyone was taken aback, and they realized that King Rosa and Yang Jian could no longer be seen.

Chapter 2350

“Your Majesty.”

“Erlang Zhenjun…”

At this moment, Zhang Jiao, Wen Chou Chou, and the army below couldn’t help exclaiming. Yang Jian and the Rakshasa King fought fiercely for several hours, exhausting a lot of internal strength, and now they have fallen into the ruins, I am afraid that Yang Jian is more fortunate than good.

Speaking of which, although Wen Chou Chou has a prejudice against Yang Jian, in the fight against the Rakshasa army, Yang Jian is powerful and can play a key role.

“Your Majesty…”

“Father…” On

the opposite side of the battlefield, countless Rakshasa soldiers, as well as Meng Lang Mengao brothers, also changed their expressions and couldn’t help shouting loudly.

The Rakshasa King is the supreme leader of the Rakshasa clan, and it is also the spiritual support of the Rakshasa clan. In the hearts of the Rakshasa clan, their king is invincible and invincible, but at this time, they saw Yang Jianhe. The Rakshasa King was beaten and lost, and fell into the ruins together, all of them were angry and anxious.

“Everyone listen to my orders.”

Anxious, Meng Lang jumped into the chariot and shouted at the army: “Temporarily…”

Meng Lang intends to temporarily stop the battle, search the ruins to find King Rakshasa, and then look for opportunities to dissuade him. King Rakshasa stopped the war and coexisted peacefully with the continent of Kyushu.

However, as soon as he said two words, he was interrupted by Meng Ao.

“Damn Kyushu Continent, hurt my father, kill me, kill them all.” Meng Ao was hot and reckless, he shouted, his figure burst out, and rushed towards the Kyushu army.

In Meng Ao’s heart, he believed that his father was invincible, and even if he fell into the ruins, he would not have to worry about his life. The most important thing at hand is to completely defeat the Kyushu Continent and win this war.

At this time, Meng Ao was like a god of killing. In the blink of an eye, more than a dozen soldiers from the Kyushu continent were killed.

“Kill!”

Seeing this scene, many Rakshasa soldiers suddenly red-eyed, burst into a roar, and launched an attack.

“Meng Ao.” Meng Lang clenched his fists, extremely annoyed.

This younger brother is too reckless, his father is not there, the command should be his own, after all, he is the prince, but Meng Ao actually acted without authorization, leading the army into a situation of endless fighting.

It’s just that the Rakshasa army was crazy, and everyone was red-eyed. Meng Lang realized that a temporary truce was impossible. He just gritted his teeth and rushed into the battlefield.

Ah…

Facing the attack of the Rakshasa army, many soldiers from Kyushu screamed and fell in a pool of blood.

Made!

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou and everyone were also inspired with blood.

“Kill, the fight to the death is endless!” Wen Chou Chou held a long sword with no fear on his face. After a roar, he went straight to meet him!

“Fighting to the death!”

The Alliance Army behind him, as well as the Northern Ying army, roared in rage, and they all gritted their teeth and went up to meet them.

In an instant, the sound of killing shook the sky, and blood stained the sky.

….

On the other side, the Guixu Sea Area, the Coral Island.

In the hall built by the shells, Yue Wuya, Han Bing, and Tang Qingyun gathered their eyes on Hai Kun.

Hai Kun was excited and excited, holding the “Returning to the Ruins Surveying the Sea Map”, his hands trembled a little because of his excitement, and he said word by word: “The sky is above, the relics left by my ancestors of the sea sharks have finally been found. It’s so god-like.”

This…

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya and Han Bing looked at each other, puzzled.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2351-2360

Chapter 2351

Even if it is an ancestor's relic, don't be so excited.

Tang Qingyun on the side, but his face changed and his eyes were complicated.

"Patriarch!"

Finally, Yue Wuya reacted and couldn't help asking Hai Kun, "Is this relic important?" This is a sea chart.

At the same time, Han Bing also looked at Hai Kun closely, his delicate face was full of curiosity.

"Of course."

Hai Kun nodded solemnly: "You may not know, this chart hides a secret, and this secret is related to the thousands of years of responsibility of our sea sharks."

Said, Hai Kun Looking at the boundless sea outside, he slowly continued: "Thousands of years ago, our tribe responded to Xuanyuan Huangdi's call and expelled the Rakshasa tribe. Although it was successful, all tribes suffered heavy casualties, and Xuanyuan Huangdi also damaged a lot of capable people. Assistant, later, Emperor Xuanyuan predicted that the Rakshasa clan would return, causing chaos in the Kyushu and ruining all living beings, so he gave our clan a treasure, and let us go to the sea and hide the treasure under the sea." The

Rakshasa clan?

Hearing this, Yue Wuya and Han Bing were stunned. At this time, I was extremely shocked. I didn't expect that the secret guarded by the sea sharks was actually related to the Rakshasa.

Soon, Yue Wuya recovered and asked impatiently, "And then?"

Huh!

Hai Kun took a deep breath and said slowly: "The Emperor Xuanyuan ordered our tribe to protect the treasures from generation to generation after they put them into the seabed. There can be no mistakes. Once the Chaos Mountains change, the treasures must be taken out."

“My tribe’s ancestors . I didn’t dare to forget it. After putting away the treasures, I drew a map. As a result, the coral island was attacked by pirates thousands of years ago. Although my people repelled the pirates at that time, this map was accidentally lost.”

“I didn’t expect that the sky has eyes. Today’s picture is back in the hands of my sea sharks.” When

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

he spoke the last sentence, Hai Kun burst into tears and was very excited.

Hearing this, Yue Wuya and Han Bing were both shocked and could not calm down for a long time.

Xuanyuan Huangdi? treasure?

Unexpectedly, this sea map has such a big history behind it.

Shocked by this, Yue Wuya couldn’t help but glance at Tang Qingyun. This picture was picked up from him. It seems that Tang Qingyun must know the secret behind it, otherwise, he would not have found it here.

“Young Master Yue!”

Tang Qingyun was shocked when he felt Yue Wuya’s gaze, and quickly said with a smile: “Don’t look at me like that, I also got this picture by accident, how do I know the secret above? , came to Coral Island, it was a coincidence.”

Yes, Tang Qingyun lied, he had already seen the secrets on the chart, but these words, how dare to say them?

Seeing his flattering and flattering look, Yue Wuya snorted softly and didn’t bother to pay attention.

The next second, Yue Wuya looked at Hai Kun and couldn’t help but ask, “Patriarch, what exactly is that treasure you’re talking about?”

Shuh!

Seeing Yue Wuya’s straightforward question, Hai Kun’s expression changed, and he shook his head: “We are only responsible for guarding, and no one knows what the treasure is, not even the ancestors of our sea sharks.”

Hearing this After saying this, Yue Wuya couldn’t help but smile bitterly: “I don’t know what the treasure is. Your sea sharks have been guarding it here for thousands of years. It seems a little worthless.”

Uh…

Hearing this, Hai Kun was a little embarrassed.

At this time, Han Bing pulled Yue Wuya down and whispered, “Brother, don’t be so straightforward.”

Yue Wuya scratched his head and smiled.

At this time, Han Bing thought of something, and asked Hai Kun: “Patriarch, you just said that as long as there is a mutation in the Chaos Mountains, you can take out the treasures, but I just heard you say that the Chaos Mountains are far away from the Guixu Sea Area. For tens of thousands of miles, if the Chaos Mountains really changed, how would you know?”

Chapter 2352

Yes!

Yue Wuya nodded silently, agreeing with Han Bing’s statement, and looked closely at Hai Kun, waiting for his answer.

Hai Kun smiled bitterly and was about to speak.

hum!

Suddenly, the entire coral island suddenly vibrated. Although the vibration frequency was not strong, everyone present felt it, as if there was an earthquake.

“Look!”

Immediately afterwards, someone outside shouted, and suddenly, everyone looked towards the distant horizon.

I saw that in the direction of the Kyushu Continent, in the distant sky, a black fog rose up, and the black fog covered the sky and the sun, as if the end of the world.

It was the vision caused by the collapse of the Chaos Mountains.

Of course, Yue Wuya and Han Bing didn’t know, and thought it was an ancient tomb, or a treasure was born.

“This…”

However, Hai Kun was trembling all over, and slowly walked out of the hall, staring at the distant sky, and muttered: “The black mist is flying into the sky, a natural

phenomenon, this… This is the mutation of the Chaos Mountains. Ah.” The sea sharks have passed it down from generation to generation, if there is a change in the Chaos Mountains, there must be a black mist. This is obviously different from the celestial signs and auspicious signs of ancient tombs coming to the world.

Is this the mutation of the Chaos Mountains?

Hearing this, everyone in Yue Wuya was stunned.

“Quick, immediately go to the treasure trove and take out the treasure.” Hai Kun immediately summoned the tribe and shouted excitedly. As long as there is a change in the Chaos Mountains, treasures must be taken out. This is Xuanyuan Huangdi’s will, and it is also the responsibility of the sea sharks to stick to the millennium.

However, when the voice fell, no one from the surrounding sea sharks stood up.

Seeing this scene, Hai Kun was a little embarrassed. The place where the treasure was placed is on the bottom of the coral island, which is 1,000 meters below the seabed. Only people with good water quality and strong strength can go down. However, the most powerful members of the sea shark tribe are just now with Yue Wu Ya played against each other, and they were all injured and needed to rest.

At this time, Yue Wuya stood up and said seriously: “Otherwise, I’ll go.”

Although Hai Kun didn’t say it, Yue Wuya also knew that the place to prevent treasures must be very dangerous, so these people from the sea shark tribe , did not dare to go easily.

“You?”

Hai Kun suddenly hesitated. The treasures on the bottom of the sea have been guarded by the sea sharks for thousands of years, and they have always protected this secret, never letting outsiders know about them. After all, treasures are no trivial matter.

Yue Wuya saw his worries and smiled: “The patriarch said just now that this treasure is related to the safety of the Kyushu continent. As a member of the Kyushu, it is understandable for me to do my part.

” Hai Linger said quickly, “Father, let Big Brother Wuya go, I’ll accompany him.” When he said this, Hai Linger’s face was full of requests.

At this moment, Han Bing was about to speak, but with Yue Wuya, she held back when she saw Hai Linger speak first, and at the same time, a smile appeared on her delicate face.

Han Bing had intended to match Yue Wuya and Hai Ling'er for a long time. Why was he unhappy when he saw that they had the opportunity to get along alone?

"Okay!"

Seeing his daughter speak, Hai Kun no longer hesitated and nodded: "Then be careful."

Yue Wuya hummed, looked at Hai Linger with a smile, and was about to leave. Kun smiled and said, "What are you doing in such a hurry? You can't find it without a chart."

Saying that, Hai Kun ordered someone to get some fish oil and smear it on the chart.

The next moment, an astonishing scene appeared, and I saw that another pattern appeared on the chart, which was the line that went deep into the sea.

Amazing.

Seeing this, Yue Wuya couldn't help but admire secretly, the sea sharks are so smart, there are secrets hidden on this chart.

Tang Qingyun on the side also widened his eyes, his inner breath was very complicated.

Madd, it turns out that fish oil is the only way to do it. No wonder I haven't been able to find the key.

At this time, Yue Wuya took the chart and jumped into the sea with Hai Linger under everyone's attention, diving towards the bottom of the sea.

Chapter 2353

As the princess of the sea shark clan, Hai Ling'er entered the sea like a duck to water, she swam very fast, and in the blink of an eye, she was under water of dozens of meters.

On the other hand, Yue Wuya seemed a little clumsy.

Hai Ling'er looked back at Yue Wuya, couldn't help but pursed her lips and swam back. Holding Yue Wuya's hand, he mouthed at the same time: I'll take you with me, but you have to protect me.

Feeling the softness of Hailinger's jade hand, Yue Wuya felt a warm current in his heart, and then nodded.

The next moment, the two continued to dive towards the depths of the sea.

Yue Wuya entered the seabed for the first time and was shocked to see the underwater world of light and shadow in front of him.

After an unknown amount of time, they finally reached the bottom of the sea. Hai Linger and Yue Wuya took out the chart and quickly found the place where the treasure was placed.

hiss!

Seeing the scene in front of him, Yue Wuya was shocked and shocked.

I saw that there was a huge underwater cave in front of me. The cave was full of colorful and strange seaweeds. The cave was not big, but it shone with a charming blue light.

Not only that, there are many boulders within a hundred meters around the cave. The boulders seem to be chaotic, but there are traces to follow.

Yue Wuya knew that these boulders were actually a formation, just in case, the treasures inside were destroyed by sea fish or found.

However, with the route instructed by the chart, Yue Wuya and Hai Linger easily reached the entrance of the cave.

Afterwards, Yue Wuya used his inner strength to break the protective film and took out the treasure. The treasure was a huge stone box covered with ancient words.

Yue Wuya couldn’t understand it, so he tried to open the stone box, but he couldn’t open it. Finally, he found that there was a circular depression above the box. Obviously, to open the box, something was needed, and this thing was a circle. of.

Knowing this, Yue Wuya no longer insisted, and decided to bring the box with Hai Linger to talk about it.

Of course, the stone box was dragged by Yue Wuya, and Hai Linger led the way.

Just after ascending a few hundred meters, Hai Linger found something, and her delicate body trembled.

hiss!

Yue Wuya couldn’t help taking a breath of cold air, and quickly stopped, and saw that in the water ahead, a giant shark stopped there, slowly wagging its tail, as if it was resting.

However, Yue Wuya saw that the shark’s eyes were open.

At this time, the shark also discovered them, and immediately, Yue Wuya and Hai Linger were a little nervous. Speaking of which, Yue Wuya was not afraid of sharks, but now with the stone box in his hand, it was difficult to protect Hai Linger. clam down.

But as a result, the shark confronted them for more than ten seconds, but did not attack at all.

what's the situation?

Yue Wuya frowned secretly, very puzzled, you must know that sharks are very ferocious, especially when they meet people, most sharks will take the initiative to attack. And this one in front of him is really abnormal.

At this moment, Hai Linger pulled Yue Wuya and motioned to continue to float.

Yue Wuya nodded, and then the two continued upstream.

wrong.

Just after swimming for more than ten meters, Yue Wuya suddenly thought of something, a cold light flashed in his eyes, he stopped immediately, and turned his head to lock on the giant shark.

Seeing Yue Wuya stop, Hai Linger was very curious and waved at him, asking what was going on. You can't speak underwater, you can only rely on body language.

Yue Wuya signaled Hai Linger not to panic, and at the same time stared at the giant shark.

At this moment, a startling scene appeared.

I saw the giant shark's mouth, which was slowly pushed up and opened from the inside, just like being pushed open by a door. Then, a person stretched and came out of the shark's mouth.

With a bald head, handsome and stylish facial features, but with an evil spirit, it was Duan Yu.

Chapter 2354

Duan Yu has a keen talent and is also a rare cultivation wizard. After subduing this giant shark a few days ago, while adapting to the sea environment, Duan Yu also has a very high comprehension. An underwater breath-holding stunt, this stunt can hold your breath for hours in the water.

Under such circumstances, every time Duan Yu took a rest, he would drive a giant shark to dive into the deep sea, and it was precisely because of this that Yue Wuya led the blood shark pirates and never found his whereabouts.

A day ago, Duan Yu passed through the vortex and rapids area and discovered the coral island. At that time, he thought of occupying this place as king, but Duan Yu did not act rashly, but dived into the deep sea and rested in the mouth of the giant shark.

This rest is more than ten hours. It just so happened that Duan Yu just woke up when Yue Wuya and Hai Linger passed by.

This…

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya was shocked and angry.

Duan Yu is worthy of being his father's old enemy. In this vast sea, he not only tamed a giant shark, he could even lurk under the deep sea to rest.

No wonder his whereabouts have never been found before.

Yue Wuya clearly felt that Duan Yu at this time was full of energy and had a very strong breath.

hiss!

Hai Ling'er also trembled.

Isn't this the bad guy who chased him before? In the mouth of the giant shark? It's broken, are you and Wuya big brother in danger?

Swish!

At this moment, Duan Yu also saw Yue Wuya two. The expression was startled at first, followed by the incomparable ecstasy in the heart.

Haha… It really takes no effort to get through the iron shoes.

In the past few days, Duan Yu was almost forced to retreat by Yue Wuya. He was very annoyed. He was thinking about how to think of a way to kill this kid, but he didn't expect to meet him at the bottom of this deep sea.

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu's eyes were again attracted by the big stone box in Yue Wuya's hand.

Such a simple box must have treasures.

Although Duan Yu didn't know the origin of this box, he knew that the things that Yue Wuya ventured into the bottom of the water to get must not be ordinary things.

hum!

Duan Yu didn't hesitate, his inner strength exploded in an instant, his eyes locked on Yue Wuya, he raised his hand, opened the axe and shook hands tightly, and then went straight to Yue Wuya.

In the past few days, Duan Yu's understanding of strength in this sea environment has improved a lot.

I saw that the moment Duan Yu rushed over, the surrounding sea water surged in an instant, which was amazing.

Made!

Seeing Duan Yu erupting, Yue Wuya scolded secretly and tried to keep calm. Fortunately, he was careful just now and looked back, otherwise, wouldn't he be attacked by Duan Yu?

Thinking to himself, Yue Wuya immediately summoned the Overlord Hammer and attacked it.

Seeing this scene, Hai Ling'er couldn't tell how worried she was. Because she couldn't speak, she could only cover her mouth and watch the situation closely.

"Huh!"

At this moment, Duan Yu rushed to the front, raised his hand and waved, and saw a violent force burst out from the opening axe. The next moment, a touch of golden light seemed to tear the seabed into two pieces. The world is sweeping towards Yue Wuya!

At this moment, Duan Yu revealed a cruel sneer.

Although this kid has the Overlord Hammer, he is not his opponent at all.

Yue Wuya's face was cold, and he waved the Overlord's Hammer, a violent force greeted him.

"Om!" In the

next second, the Overlord's Hammer and the Heaven-Opening Axe collided, as if an earthquake had been triggered on the bottom of the sea. A strong roar was heard, and Yue Wuya was shaken back several dozen meters, his face pale.

And Duan Yu’s figure swayed, and soon, he stabilized in the water.

Obviously, Yue Wuya suffered a loss from the attack just now.

Haha…

Duan Yu laughed wildly in his heart, took advantage of the situation to pursue, and charged again.

Mad, this Duan Yu is really strong.

Chapter 2355

Yue Wuya only felt his blood churn, and was very shocked. Seeing Duan Yu rushing again, he instinctively wanted to retreat, but when he thought of Hai Linger next to him, he immediately dismissed the idea.

Kill me first, come on.

Yue Wuya gritted his teeth secretly, clenched the Overlord Hammer tightly, and fought fiercely with Duan Yu again.

Speaking of which, it was the first time for the two of them to fight underwater, and they had no experience at all. Moreover, due to the environment and water pressure, their internal strength could not be fully exerted, but even so, during the battle between the two, the surrounding sea water was boiling. The surging, like overturning the river, is amazing.

call!

Seeing Yue Wuya being suppressed by Duan Yu, Hai Linger was so anxious.

In the next second, Hai Ling’er made up her mind, swam in quickly, and decided to help Yue Wuya.

When Hai Linger was dozens of meters away, the figure stopped, raised her left hand, and came out holding a blue longbow, which was covered with pearl accessories, which was very beautiful.

Hailing’er’s longbow, called the scale of the ocean, is made from the bones of coral arowana and is full of spirituality.

“Om!”

At this moment, Hai Linger's right hand was raised, and her slender fingers hit the bowstring, but the bowstring was not seen, but Hai Linger's posture was clearly like a shot.

In the next instant, Hai Ling'er's internal force was surging, and then, the sea water in front of her suddenly oscillated, and a feather arrow condensed by sea water aura and internal force quickly condensed and formed.

The sea sharks have been guarding the Guixu sea area for thousands of years. They are very familiar with the sea. The exercises they practice are also inseparable from the sea. On land, the sea sharks may be very weak, but in the water, they are not afraid of any strong ones. .

laugh!

In a short blink of an eye, the feather arrow separated from the water stream, rushed out, and flew towards Duan Yu in an instant!

Duan Yu's attention was all on Yue Wuya, and he never thought that the girl who had been chased by him before would suddenly attack him.

This arrow stabbed Duan Yu's shoulder fiercely.

hiss!

Duan Yu's body trembled, and he couldn't help taking a breath of cold air.

Taking advantage of the opportunity, Yue Wuya waved the Overlord Hammer and smashed directly at Duan Yu.

Duan Yu hurriedly parried, but he was severely injured by the arrow, and his internal strength was too late to stimulate, and he spat out a mouthful of blood, and his body was directly shaken ten meters away.

Under the injury, even if he has the axe, he can't resist this blow!

Suffer!

Yue Wuya roared wildly in his heart, and took advantage of the situation to pursue.

Duan Yu didn't have time to think, turned to avoid, the Overlord Hammer directly hit the giant shark's head, saw the giant shark's huge body, twitched violently a few times, then sank, lost breath, a large amount of blood gushed out, The sea water within a few hundred meters around was dyed red.

Made!

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu was furious. He didn't expect that instead of killing Yue Wuya, he was severely injured by him. Now, the giant shark that he managed to tame has also been killed.

At this moment, Duan Yu wanted to kill Yue Wuya very much, but he was afraid of Hai Linger's feather arrow. Taking advantage of the blood around the sea, Duan Yu didn't hesitate and turned around and ran.

However, when he fled, Duan Yu did not look back at Yue Wuya's direction, his eyes were blood red, full of anger and hatred.

Boy, if I don't kill you, I won't be Duan Yu.

Soon, Duan Yu disappeared into this sea area.

Made!

The blood gradually dissipated, and seeing that Duan Yu was gone, Yue Wuya smashed the stone box with a ruthless punch, letting the bastard run away again.

At this time, Hai Ling'er swam over, took Yue Wuya's arm, pointed to the sea, and motioned to go up first.

The surface is calm, but Hai Ling'er is also a little scared in her heart. Thinking of the scene just now, her heart palpitates. Fortunately, if the two of you and Big Brother Wu Ya encounter this bad person alone, the consequences will be disastrous.

Yue Wuya nodded, and then the two of them went upstream.

After a while, the two finally surfaced.

Whoops!

At this moment, Hai Kun, who had been waiting for a long time, and everyone from Bingbing suddenly gathered around.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2356-2360

Chapter 2356

"I got the treasure."

"It's great, but it's been so long, we're really worried…"

"What a big stone box."

At this moment, many people opened their mouths, and at the same time curious Looking at the stone box.

Han Bing was very thoughtful. Seeing that Yue Wuya's face was a little pale, he couldn't help but ask, "Brother, have you encountered any danger?"

Shuh!

As soon as the voice fell, Hai Kun and everyone's eyes converged on Yue Wuya.

Yue Wuya took a deep breath and said indifferently, "I met that scumbag Duan Yu." As he spoke, he repeated what happened just now in detail.

What?

Han Bing's delicate body trembled, very surprised.

That Duan Yu was so cunning, he had been hiding in the bottom of the sea before? He also used the giant shark to cover up his whereabouts. If this person is not eliminated, there will be endless troubles.

Tang Qingyun, who was beside him, frowned secretly, and there was a strange look in his eyes.

But Tang Qingyun didn't say anything, just stood quietly.

At this time, Han Bing reacted and joked at Hai Linger: "I didn't expect that the two of you joined forces to beat the wicked Duan Yu away. I was thinking, are you two a couple arranged by God? Hee hee. …"

Swoosh!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Although Hai Ling'er is inexperienced in Jianghu, Bingxue is smart, how could she not understand what Han Bing said, her delicate face instantly blushed, and she was indescribably charming.

Yue Wuya also blushed, very embarrassed.

But soon, Yue Wuya thought of something, and asked Hai Kun: "Patriarch, the treasure has been brought up, please open the stone box, take out the treasure, and help us resist the Rakshasa army.

" The situation must be tense, Yue Wuya thought about it, and immediately returned to the mainland to help the Kyushu mainland resist.

As for chasing Duan Yu, we can only wait until later.

“This…” Hai Kun pondered for a while, and said in a very complicated way: “When Xuanyuan Huangdi gave us treasures, he only said that we should guard them, and he did not give us the right to use them, so what is inside? My people have never opened it.”

What?

Hearing this, Yue Wuya was stunned.

This sea shark has guarded the treasure for thousands of years, but they don’t know what is inside, and there is no way to open it? This… how should this be?

Just when Yue Wuya was secretly depressed, Hai Kun smiled and continued: “Xuanyuan Huangdi is very clever and resourceful, and he must have put the key to open the treasure chest somewhere in the Kyushu mainland. Someone stole the treasure.”

Hmm!

Yue Wuya nodded secretly, it seems to make sense to say so, separate the treasure chest from the opened things, so that even if some people with good intentions get it, it is useless.

“Okay.”

At this time, Hai Kun looked solemn and said, “Since there is a mutation in the Chaos Mountains, it must be the Rakshasa tribe who invaded the Kyushu Continent, and the situation is critical. Since you and this brother Yue are so connected, Linger, Just take the treasure chest and go to the mainland with them to find a way to open the treasure chest and help the continent of Kyushu.”

Said, Hai Kun looked around at the others: “Other clansmen, prepare immediately and return to the mainland.”

After saying the last sentence, Hai Kun looked at the direction of the Kyushu Continent from afar, with incomparable emotion, and muttered in his heart: The duties of the sea sharks have finally been completed, and it is time to go back.

Um!

Hai Ling’er nodded.

Yue Wuya didn’t hesitate, called Xue Luo Siyan, put the stone box on the boat, and then took Hai Linger and the blood shark pirates, and headed for the Kyushu mainland.

As soon as the forefoot left, under the order of Hai Kun, the entire sea shark clan quickly got busy and started to migrate.

On the vast sea.

Chapter 2357

Yue Wuya, Han Bing, Hai Ling'er, stood on the bow of the boat, with a calm expression, but there was a trace of anxiety on his brows.

Behind him, Xue Luo Siyan, Tang Qingyun and others stood there quietly guarding.

"Brother, what do you think of the situation in Kyushu Continent now?" Finally, Han Bing couldn't help but said.

Yue Wuya shook his head: "Who knows, but I guess, it's definitely not optimistic. After all, the Beiying army has been conquering all the roads before, and several continents have suffered greatly because of the battle."

Yue Wuya said, Glancing at the stone box placed there, he frowned and said, "I don't know what's in it, but we must guard it strictly and make no mistakes."

Hearing this, Han Bing and Hai Ling'er both A serious nod.

"Young Master Yue!"

At this moment, Tang Qingyun stepped forward with a smile, with a sincere and respectful look on his face: "If the Kyushu continent is in trouble, everyone is responsible, why don't you leave this stone box to my care, I promise, as long as Tang Qingyun lives, the box will never be lost."

When he said this, Tang Qingyun smiled, but treacherousness flashed in his eyes.

Yes, Tang Qingyun wanted to steal the treasures in the box. After going through all kinds of difficulties and dangers before, he finally arrived at the coral island. In the end, he was caught by Yue Wuya. What made him even more unacceptable was that the secret treasures in the sea that he had been thinking about were also unacceptable. It fell into Yue Wuya's hands.

Tang Qingyun thought about it, first gain the trust of Yue Wuya, get the right to guard the treasure chest, and then look for an opportunity to take out the treasure and leave.

Hehe…

Yue Wuya chuckled and looked at Tang Qingyun: “Tang Qingyun, do you think I’m a three-year-old child? It’s impossible for you to keep the treasure chest until I’m sure if you are 100% loyal. .”

Yue Wuya has experienced many ups and downs since childhood, and has a mature mind. He can guess Tang Qingyun’s mind at a glance.

Uh…

Hearing this, Tang Qingyun blushed and stepped back in embarrassment, with a humble smile on his face, but his heart was full of anger.

Mad, the master of his own dignified family, can’t even play with a teenage child. No, he must find a way to steal the treasure chest and leave.

Seeing Tang Qingyun retiring with interest, Yue Wuya ignored it.

In the next second, Yue Wuya looked at Hai Ling’er and smiled: “This box has been guarded by your sharks for thousands of years, so you should keep this way, remember, except for me and Sister Han Bing, No one is allowed to approach the treasure chest.”

Hmm!

Hai Ling’er nodded heavily and said with a shallow smile, “I see, Big Brother Wuya.”

…..

On the other side, in a cave in a valley more than ten miles away from the Chaos Mountains.

Buzzing…

Yue Feng sat cross-legged, a powerful force lingering around him, and the momentum was amazing.

If anyone is present at this time, they will be surprised to find that Yue Feng’s internal strength can’t help but become more and more vigorous and pure.

call!

Finally, Yue Feng took a deep breath, opened his eyes suddenly, and a touch of golden light flashed away. At the same time, it is indescribably exciting!

Cross the Tribulation Realm!

Hahaha… I finally broke through the Tribulation Transcendence Realm.

Excited, Yue Feng stood up at once, put the body of Guiguzi next to him in the patio where Dragon Ball was found, and then covered it with boulders. It's not a disgrace to his identity.

After doing all this, Yue Feng took a deep breath and rose directly into the sky.

boom!

A terrifying force erupted, and Yue Feng, like a cannonball, directly broke through the cave, the entire hill collapsed, and Yue Feng's figure reached the sky in the blink of an eye.

I, Yue Feng, are back!

Breathing the air outside, Yue Feng felt like he had passed away, shouted in his heart, and flew towards the Chaos Mountains.

Chapter 2358

At this moment, at the foot of the Chaos Mountains!

On the battlefield that stretched for dozens of miles, the ground has been dyed red with blood. The Kyushu continent, the major sects of the elder brother, and the various armies, under the impact of the Rakshasa tribe, almost collapsed, one by one fell into a pool of blood!

The two sides have been fighting here for two days and two nights.

At that time, when Yang Jian was still there, the Kyushu Continent seemed to have a reassurance. After all, with Yang Jian's strength, he could kill a huge giant with one blow. However, two days ago, Yang Jian and Rakshasa King fought fiercely and finally fell into the ruins. , so far there is still no audio.

In the absence of Yang Jian, Ju Kui seemed to have no natural enemies and swept the battlefield unscrupulously.

Under such circumstances, people in the Kyushu Continent continued to suffer casualties. In the past two days and two nights, more than 100,000 people were injured or killed. It can be said that the casualties were heavy.

However, even if the enemy is strong and we are weak, the Kyushu Continent is still clenching its teeth.

boom!

Suddenly, when the two sides continued to fight, only a loud noise was heard, which suddenly came from the mountains and forests not far away.

This loud noise was like a thunderstorm, whether it was everyone in the Kyushu continent or the Rakshasa army, they were all shocked.

Wen Chou Chou's face changed in the battlefield, and he frowned: "What's going on?"

After saying that, Wen Chou Chou looked back.

At the same time, many people on the battlefield also watched.

This…

At this moment, everyone in the audience was stunned.

I saw a small mountain completely collapsed in the forest more than ten kilometers away, and within a thousand kilometers of the surrounding area, a cloud of dust filled the air.

And above that piece of dust, in mid-air, there is a figure that is particularly conspicuous, and this figure, justice came at the speed of lightning.

It is Yue Feng!

Seeing this scene, everyone in the Kyushu mainland was in an uproar.

Isn't this… Yue Feng failed to break through and has no internal strength? Why….

Everyone clearly felt that at this time, Yue Feng's inner strength was pure and deep, and his temperament and aura were much stronger than before.

And Ren Yingying, Xiao Yuruo, Ye Ziyi and the others were all trembling, weeping with joy, and shouting at the same time.

"Yue Feng!"

"Yue Feng, I knew you wouldn't leave us…"

At the same time, on the side of the Rakshasa army, Meng Lang stood on the station bus, staring closely at Yue Feng in the air, his heart Full of shock.

Who is this person? Strength.. so strong!

"Haha…" Sun Dasheng was extremely excited. At this time, he was covered in blood, but his eyes were full of excitement and excitement: "Fengzi, you are finally back."

Wen Chou Chou also showed a smile.

The three brothers looked at each other and laughed, and then, Yue Feng looked at the Rakshasa army opposite, and his heart was shocked, and he couldn't help gasping for air.

There are so many people in this Rakshasa clan? Densely packed, I'm afraid there are millions of people, right?

Moreover, the strength of the soldiers is generally much stronger than that of the Kyushu Continent.

The next second, when he saw the mainland of Kyushu in the battlefield, the dead were dead and the wounds were wounded. Suddenly, Yue Feng's eyes were extremely red.

"Breaking my homeland and hurting my compatriots, you should all be damned!" A cold voice came from Yue Feng's mouth, and in the next instant, Yue Feng raised his hands suddenly! There is a terrifying aura all over the body!

"Big Sky Breaker!"

Yue Feng almost roared out, pointing at the Rakshasa army.

"Om!"

In an instant, the wind was surging, and a terrifying force condensed and swept down! Go straight to the ground!

"Ah…"

All of a sudden. Under the raging force of terror, thousands of soldiers screamed and fell into a pool of blood!

At this moment, the Kyushu Continent was full of cheers and excitement!

On the side of the Rakshasa army, everyone is afraid! Shocked!

Who is this person?

How can the strength be so terrifying? !

Standing on the bus, Meng Lang clenched his fists and turned to ask Xu Qingyi, "Who is this person?"

Chapter 2359

Xu Qingyi bit her lip tightly, looked at Yue Feng in midair, and said softly: “This person is the Yue Feng I told you before, the emperor of Xi Cang, the lord of Tianmen, the hero of the Kyushu continent !”

Yue Feng? !

Hearing this, Meng Lang’s heart was shocked, and he was speechless.

Because when I asked about the situation in the Kyushu continent before, Xu Qingyi often mentioned this Yue Feng. At that time, Xu Qingyi told Menglang that the Rakshasa tribe really wanted to conquer the Kyushu continent, and there were two people who could not be ignored, one was Yang Jian and the other was Yue Feng .

At this time, Meng Lang looked at Yue Feng and muttered to himself, it turns out that this person is Yue Feng, no wonder he is so strong.

“Come to sign up!” At this moment, Meng Ao, standing proudly on the battlefield, asked Yue Feng word by word.

“Yue Feng!” Yue Feng responded coldly.

“Yue Feng? Good, very good.” Meng Ao stared at Yue Feng tightly, his face full of grimness, he raised his hand and waved: “The warriors obey the order, kill all the enemies, and this Yue Feng, I want to cut it all down. Block!”

This person killed thousands of his clan with one skill, unforgivable.

“Kill!” The

voice fell, and the Rakshasa army responded in unison, rushing up like a tide.

Meng Lang was so anxious that he shouted, “Brother, don’t be impulsive!” The person in front of him was Yue Feng, which should not be underestimated.

But it’s too late.

“Hahaha…”

Looking at the swarming Rakshasa soldiers, Yue Fengyang laughed loudly, Fang Tianhuaji appeared in his hand instantly!

“With me, Yue Feng, you can never think of harming the continent of Kyushu.” Yue Feng let out a long roar, his body filled with a strong fighting spirit, turned around and shouted at everyone in the continent of Kyushu: “Defend your homeland, kill!”

At this time, the Kyushu Continent, whether it is all sects or the army, has been exhausted, but the arrival of Yue Feng has made everyone's morale soar!

"Kill! Defend the homeland!"

"Kill!" A

burst of howls came, Yue Feng held Fang Tianhua halberd and rushed into the enemy army!

"Rakshasa, you invade the Kyushu Continent and start a war, the crime cannot be punished!" A cold voice came from Yue Feng's mouth.

In the next second, a violent aura burst out from Yue Feng's body, and immediately, the figure leaped into the sky and slowly raised his palm!

"The Promise Fortune Palm!" The

five words came out of Yue Feng's mouth, like a blast of thunder!

boom!

The moment the voice fell, the surrounding air was instantly distorted, and an extremely terrifying storm swirled in the air, and then a palm shadow with a diameter of several thousand meters fell.

"Om!"

In a radius of 100 miles, the dust filled the air!

"Hu! Hu!"

Everyone's heart was trembling, and they saw that in the palm-shaped pit, tens of thousands of Rakshasa soldiers, their bones were all broken, and they fell in a pool of blood.

Not only that, but a giant was shot to death directly.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, many Rakshasa soldiers broke out in cold sweat and couldn't help gasping for air.

This… this person's strength is too terrifying.

Meng Ao was also stunned, watching Yue Feng closely, his heart was full of shock, but at the same time, his eyes flashed with endless fighting intent.

Unexpectedly, there are such powerful characters in the Kyushu Continent.

“All the warriors obey the order and withdraw their troops immediately, hurry up!” At this moment, Meng Lang rushed into the sky and shouted.

First it was Yang Jian, and now it was Yue Feng, the Nine Provinces Continent Hidden Dragons and Crouching Tigers, this battle cannot continue, otherwise, the Rakshasa clan will become more and more passive.

Whoa!

This time, the Rakshasa army obeyed Meng Lang’s orders, including Meng Ao, and was no longer as reckless as before, and quickly retreated.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng’s face was solemn, and he was about to take advantage of the situation to pursue. That is, at this moment, when he saw the two slender figures beside the chariot in the army, Yue Feng was shocked and suddenly stunned.

Yue Feng saw two slim figures, one floating like a fairy, the other graceful and charming.

It was Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi!

Chapter 2360

“Fengzi!” At this moment

, Sun Dasheng walked over quickly, his face full of impatience, and shouted: “Go after it.”

At this time, Sun Dasheng was all covered with blood, and for two consecutive days After the fierce battle, he was exhausted, but the arrival of Yue Feng turned the tide of the battle, and Sun Dasheng suddenly had a high fighting spirit.

Sun Dasheng has a straight personality and is full of blood. At this time, he just wants to completely defeat the Rakshasa clan and avenge the dead Kyushu compatriots.

“Great Sage, don’t be impulsive.” Yue Feng shook his head.

What?

Sun Dasheng was stunned, suddenly anxious: “This is a good opportunity. Why don’t you pursue it?” As

soon as he finished speaking, Wen Chouchou came over, a bit helpless on his tired face, and smiled bitterly at Sun Dasheng: “Dasheng, Listen to Fengzi’s words, don’t be reckless, everyone is exhausted, it’s inappropriate to pursue rashly, you have to understand that poor thieves don’t chase…”

Wen Chou Chou is a steady and meticulous person, and at this time he did not hesitate to stand in Yue Feng’s position.

“But…” Sun Dasheng was very angry, sighed heavily, and said no more.

At this moment, Yue Feng looked at the direction of the retreat of the Rakshasa army, and said slowly: “I also want to take advantage of the situation to pursue, but I can’t guarantee that the Rakshasa tribe will set up an ambush. We have to guard against it, and…”

Said Then , Yue Feng’s tone became complicated: “Also, Qingyan is in the Rakshasa army.”

What?

Hearing this, whether it was Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng, or the others around, they were all taken aback.

Su Qingyan is in the Rakshasa army? How is this possible?

Before the fierce battle between the two sides, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi had been standing by the chariot in the rear to watch. The situation was chaotic at the time, so Wen Chou Chou and everyone did not find out. Now, the Rakshasa army is retreating rapidly, and everyone can’t see it even more. .

“Are you sure?”

Finally, Wen Chou Chou reacted and looked at Yue Feng closely: “If it is true, then we really can’t act rashly.”

Yue Feng nodded, he saw clearly just now, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi followed the chariot and retreated with the Rakshasa army, and the two women were not bound by any restraints, so they were obviously not threatened.

This is also the place where Yue Feng can’t understand and dare not act rashly.

If the two of Su Qingyan were caught, they should have been tied up, but just now, he found out that the two of Su Qingyan were taking the initiative to follow the Rakshasa clan.

How could this be?

Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi are both famous talented women in the Kyushu mainland. They are very firm on the righteousness of Kyushu, and it is impossible for them to join the Rakshasa.

Thinking to himself, and facing Wen Chou Chou's question again, Yue Feng took a deep breath, shook his head and said, "I won't get it wrong, let everyone go back to the camp to rest, recharge, and then make plans."

Well!

Wen Chou Chou responded, immediately greeted everyone, returned to the camp to rest, and at the same time arranged for people to clean up the battlefield and bury the dead.

A few hundred meters away, the Northern Ying army also suffered heavy casualties.

At this moment, Zhang Jiao stood there, looking closely at Yue Feng, his complicated face was even more shocked and puzzled.

How can it be? Before this kid survived the hardship, he became a cripple, and it was impossible to cultivate his inner strength, but now, not only has his inner strength been restored, but he has also broken through the transcendence realm.

How did he do that?

Gong Gong next to him was also trembling, and his thoughts were surging when he looked at Yue Feng.

He's back in strength, which is great. You don't have to feel guilty anymore. At this time, Gonggong wanted to come over and apologize to Yue Feng, but thinking of his own identity, he held back.

"Bury the fallen soldiers." Finally, Zhang Jiao reacted, stopped looking at Yue Feng, and commanded the soldiers around him: "Also, Tian Yuqi will gather immediately, follow me to the ruins of the Chaos Mountains, and look for Your Majesty, hurry up."

Yue Fengneng To regain his strength, he is lucky. The most important thing now is to find Yang Jian quickly.

"Yes, military advisor!" The voice fell, and the surrounding soldiers responded in unison.

Soon, hundreds of Tian Yuqi quickly assembled and rushed towards the ruins with Zhang Jiao.

the other side.

Yue Feng and the Alliance Army returned to the camp and saw that many sects and forces were missing. They learned that they were all shocked by the power of the Rakshasa clan and left.

In particular, the Huanyin Sect and Xiyan Pavilion in the Yellow Sea Continent were all taken away by Yu Wenyan.

Hearing about these circumstances, Yue Feng clenched his fists and was very annoyed. This Yu Wenyan, at an emergency moment when the Rakshasa army was crushing the realm, avenged his personal revenge. Leave.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2361-2365

Chapter 2361 When

you see this woman in the future, you must teach him a lesson.

…..

On the other side, in the vast sea.

Yue Wuya led the blood shark pirates and drove thousands of ships to sail fast. It has been sailing all night and day.

At this time, when night fell, Yue Wuya and many pirates entered the cabin to rest. After sailing for nearly two days, everyone was exhausted.

However, Han Bing was very thoughtful, and at her suggestion, Yue Wuya divided the pirates into three groups, one group was manipulating the ships, one group was guarding the surrounding area, the other group was resting, and the three groups were on duty in turn.

At this time, Tang Qingyun stood on the deck, watching the surrounding sea.

Yes, when night falls and it's time for a shift change, Tang Qingyun, as a surrenderer, also needs to be on duty with the pirates.

Next to him are several pirate powerhouses. These pirate powerhouses are powerful, and their position in the blood shark is second only to blood Luo Siyan.

Tang Qingyun's face was calm, and he seemed to be watching the surrounding sea, but he was secretly anxious.

How to do? Yue Wuya doesn't trust him. Once he returns to the mainland, he will definitely hand him over to Yue Feng. At that time, if Yue Feng is charged with fleeing without a fight, he will surely die.

However, surrounded by the vast sea, even if you leave, there is no way to go.

The more Tang Qingyun thought about it, the more anxious he became.

"Look, there is a situation over there."

At this moment, a strong pirate next to him found something and couldn't help but said.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Swish!

In an instant, everyone looked at them immediately, and all of them became alert. They saw that on the sea a few hundred meters away, a giant shark was swimming quickly with its fins exposed.

There seems to be a person lying on the back of the giant shark, but it is far away, and because of the waves, it is not clear at all.

Seeing this, several pirate powerhouses hurriedly discussed it.

“Could it be that Duan Yu? Or, go and report to the leader?”

“No, the giant shark that Duan Yu tamed was killed by the leader.”

“I also think it’s impossible, maybe the giant shark took the small shark with him . , Come and play on the water, we are all too nervous.”

Listening to their discussion, Tang Qingyun was inexplicably excited, and his mind quickly turned.

If Duan Yu came, he would definitely have a fierce battle with Yue Wuya. At that time, he would be able to take advantage of the chaos and leave in a small boat.

At this moment, the giant shark is here.

Duan Yu was lying tightly on the back of the giant shark, trying to use the cover of the sea to get closer.

Yes, this giant shark was re-tamed by Duan Yu. He met Yue Wuya at the bottom of the sea before, and was seriously injured by Yue Wuya and Hai Linger working together. The giant shark also died, and Duan Yu was very annoyed.

After re-taming a giant shark, Duan Yu learned that Yue Wuya led the pirate fleet back to the mainland, and followed quietly.

Duan Yu was very cunning. Instead of standing on the back of the giant shark, he was lying there. With the help of the seawater, those pirates would not have discovered it the first time. When that time came, they would be able to make a surprise attack.

At this moment, there was a layer of fog on the sea, and everyone couldn’t see the giant shark at once.

“Mad, I can’t see it anymore!”

At this moment, several pirate powerhouses did not dare to neglect, looked at each other and discussed countermeasures.

“What should I do?”

“Whether it’s a giant shark with a small shark or a real Duan Yu, we can’t let our guard down.”

“Otherwise… who will get on the boat to have a look?” During the

discussion, Tang Qingyun walked quickly. Come, with a serious face: “I’ll go.”

When he said these two words, Tang Qingyun was very sincere, but he was a little excited and nervous.

Haha…

I just can’t leave now. The sea is foggy now. It’s just that the heavens are helping me. I can just leave in a small boat in the name of exploration.

Chapter 2362

“You?”

Several pirate powerhouses were stunned, their eyes focused on Tang Qingyun, all of them were very surprised.

If Duan Yu was really on the back of the giant shark, it would be life-threatening if he approached it rashly.

This Tang Qingyun, although strong, is not Duan Yu’s opponent.

“Several!”

Seeing their hesitation, Tang Qingyun folded his fists and said hypocritically, “I, Tang Qingyun, have received the grace of Young Master Yue for not killing. I have been thinking about how to repay these two days, so please don’t persuade me.

” Then, Tang Qingyun looked at the surrounding fog and continued: “Time waits for no one, we have to quickly find out the situation, if it is really Duan Yu, it will be troublesome.”

Well!

Hearing this, several pirate powerhouses nodded without the slightest suspicion.

Soon, the boat was ready, Tang Qingyun did not hesitate, jumped lightly, jumped on the boat, and drove towards the rear in the fog.

Haha…

At this moment, Tang Qingyun's surface was calm, but his heart was indescribably excited and excited.

These pirates are so stupid that they can easily deceive them with a few words.

Soon, after entering the heavy fog, Tang Qingyun did not hesitate at all, immediately turned the bow of the boat and rowed towards the distance. After Tang Qingyun thought about it, he bypassed Yue Wuya's route and returned to the mainland.

As for the grievances between Duan Yu and them, it has nothing to do with him.

Whoa!

However, just after rowing for more than 100 meters, suddenly, a wave broke out on the sea in front of him. Tang Qingyun was startled.

I saw that the giant shark, who was originally behind the fleet, did not know when it dived over and stopped in front.

On top of the giant shark's head, a figure sat cross-legged.

Bald head, handsome and cold face, showing evil spirit, it is Duan Yu.

Just now, Duan Yu wanted to take advantage of the thick fog to look close to the pirate fleet, but found a person on the boat and quietly followed.

"Tang Qingyun?"

At this time, Duan Yu's eyes locked on Tang Qingyun, and he sneered: "I didn't expect that the head of Tangjiabao also took refuge with Yue Feng's son. Are you here to investigate the situation?

" When Yu and Zhou Qin cooperated, Tang Qingyun was working under Zhou Qin, so he knew it naturally.

When he said this, Duan Yu's tone was leisurely, but his body was filled with a powerful aura.

The terrifying breath made it hard to breathe.

Pfft!

Feeling Duan Yu's terrifying aura, Tang Qingyun couldn't help swallowing his saliva, his legs softened, he knelt directly on the boat, stammered and said, "Duan… Duan Daxia, forgive me, how can I dare to investigate? You? I was caught by that kid Yue Wuya, and now I want to take advantage of the fog to leave. I beg Duan Daxia to spare my life."

After meeting Yue Wuya's siblings on Coral Island, Tang Qingyun only knew that Moroye's side The disciple is Duan Yu, who is a giant of Kyushu.

Faced with this kind of existence, Tang Qingyun was frightened and had no courage to fight at all. You must know that the person in front of him was a ruthless character that even Yue Feng was not afraid of.

At this time, Tang Qingyun wanted to cry but had no tears. He wanted to leave quietly while taking advantage of the fog, but unexpectedly, he ran into Duan Yu.

"Spare your life?"

Duan Yu raised the corner of his mouth, revealing a sneer, and said abusively: "Give me a reason not to kill you, if you say it well, I may consider it." The

voice was not loud, but he was full of aura. , beyond doubt.

In Duan Yu's eyes, people like Tang Qingyun are villains who are greedy for life and fear of death.

Gudong!

Tang Qingyun couldn't help swallowing his saliva, trying to calm himself down, and said with a smile: "Duan Daxia, I have a secret, I hope I can save my life if I tell it."

After speaking, Tang Qingyun cleared his throat, mysteriously He continued: "Duan Daxia still doesn't know, that boy Yue Wuya got a treasure chest on the bottom of the coral island. That treasure chest is related to the safety of the Kyushu mainland. It is said that it can restrain the Rakshasa…" Then, Tang Qingyun put Yue Wu Ya entered the bottom of the sea and took the treasure chest and explained it in detail.

Um?

Chapter 2363

Hearing this, Duan Yu's eyes lit up, and he was immediately interested, and at the same time, he was even more annoyed.

At that time, he and Yue Wuya Hai Linger suddenly met at the bottom of the sea, and they fought without saying a word, and he suffered a big loss.

It turns out… that kid is going to get the treasure guarded by the sea sharks.

This kind of treasure, if you encounter it yourself, you must not miss it.

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu turned his head and looked at Tang Qingyun with a half-smiling smile: “Just telling a secret, you want to save a life? Tang Qingyun, you’re playing a good game. Let me tell you, Yue Wuya. Boy, I will kill him, when the time comes, the pirate fleet will be defeated, and the treasure will naturally fall into my hands.”

After speaking, Duan Yu looked at Tang Qingyun closely: “So, what you said is so secret. , is of little use to me, and has little value.”

“I…”

Tang Qingyun suddenly panicked, dripping with cold sweat, then changed his mind, and quickly said: “Duan Daxia, this way… I will help you get the treasure chest. , I would like to follow you in the future and do my best.”

Duan Yu sneered and said nothing.

Tang Qingyun was so anxious that he continued: “Duan Daxia, I know you are extremely powerful, but there are too many people around that boy Yue Wuya, so it’s not the best way to attack, or let him help you, please believe me… Yes, I have always admired Duan Daxia very much in my heart, and I hope to give me a chance to contribute.”

When he said this, Tang Qingyun looked at Duan Yu closely, panicked.

Tang Qingyun was very reluctant to take the initiative to pledge allegiance to Duan Yu, but there was no way.

Well!

Duan Yu thought for a while, nodded silently, and waved: “Okay, then you can go.”

“Thank you, thank you Duan for your trust, I will definitely live up to my expectations.” Tang Qingyun kowtowed and thanked, and a big stone hanging in his heart finally fell to the ground.

Afterwards, Tang Qingyun and Duan Yu negotiated a plan, then rowed a small boat and returned the same way.

At this time, the fog on the sea surface is getting thicker and thicker.

On the side of the fleet, seeing that Tang Qingyun had been gone for so long and had not come back, several strong pirates thought that something had happened to him, so they hurriedly woke up Yue Wuya and reported the situation.

At the same time, the ice was also alarmed.

At this moment, Yue Wuya and Han Bing stood on the deck, looking at the thick fog on the sea in front of them, both frowning.

“Brother…” Han Bing reacted and couldn’t help but said softly: “Tell me, will this Tang Qingyun deliberately find an excuse to escape?

” Qingyun is a capricious, despicable scumbag.

call!

Yue Wuya took a deep breath and frowned, “It’s very possible that this kind of person is greedy for life and fear of death, and fleeing is his specialty, I guess it’s because we’re afraid, let’s go back to the mainland, hand him over to my father, and take the opportunity to escape. .”

Saying that, Yue Wuya clenched his fists and was very annoyed: “I knew that when I was in Coral Island, I would kill this villain.”

People like Tang Qingyun are just a shit stick, and it is useless to keep them.

“I’m back!”

Just as he was talking, he heard a voice on the sea, and then, he saw Tang Qingyun rowing a boat back.

Um?

At this moment, Yue Wuya and Han Bing were stunned for a moment, and they couldn’t tell the surprise in their hearts.

Tang Qingyun didn’t run? This is a little out of the ordinary, isn’t it?

A few seconds later, Han Bing couldn’t help laughing, and whispered to Yue Wuya: “It seems that we think too much, this vast sea, even if he wants to run, he doesn’t have the courage.”

Hmm!

Hearing this, Yue Wuya nodded silently.

At this time, Tang Qingyun got on the deck and saw that Yue Wuya and Han Bing were both there. He couldn't help but feel a little uneasy, but he still pretended that nothing happened, and said to please: "I have seen Young Master Yue, miss.

" Tang Qingyun!"

Yue Wuya looked at him quietly: "I heard that there was a giant shark behind our fleet, and you went on a boat to investigate, how is the situation?"

"This…"

Tang Qingyun scratched his head, very It was casually said: "The investigation is clear, it is a passing shark, there is no threat, and it has swum far away."

Chapter 2364

Speaking, Yang Qingyun pretended to be very scared: "That giant shark is very big, when I saw it at the time, I was nervous, but I thought about the safety of our fleet and the grace of Young Master Yue for not killing. , My courage has multiplied, I didn't feel afraid at all at the time, but now I think about it, but I feel a little palpitated, hehe…"

Hmm!

Hearing this, Yue Wuya had no doubts, and said lightly: "Always be vigilant, and call me as soon as there is news."

"Yes…" Tang Qingyun nodded again and again, with a pleasing smile on his face, in his eyes But flickering treacherous, at the same time, his heart is also secretly relieved.

This Yue Wuya is young after all, and with a few words of his own, he fooled him.

Yue Wuya didn't talk nonsense, greeted Han Bing, and went back to the cabin to rest.

At this moment, seeing the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters returning to the cabin, Tang Qingyun showed a sneer.

Brat, still want to return to the mainland with treasures? Go dream.

Time passed by minute by minute.

In the middle of the night, the heavy fog covering the sea began to gradually dissipate. There was no special situation for a while. The pirates who were alerting the surrounding area also relaxed their vigilance, and some sat there and took a nap.

Seeing this situation, Tang Qingyun, who couldn't wait, entered the cabin where Hai Linger was.

Before, Yue Wuya asked Hai Linger to personally guard the treasure, and the stone box was in her cabin.

At this moment, in the cabin.

Hai Linger lay there, but did not fall asleep, but looked forward to the moment of landing.

The sea sharks have been guarding the Guixu sea area for thousands of years and have never returned to the Kyushu mainland. The same is true for Hai Linger. Since she was born, the scope of activities is the area of the Guixu sea area. In the records of , I have seen records about the continent of Kyushu.

According to records, the continent of Kyushu is vast, with mountains and rivers, vast plains and picturesque scenery.

These pictures had been imagined countless times in Hai Ling'er's heart and in her dreams, and she also dreamed that one day she would be able to visit the Kyushu Continent to see it with her own eyes.

But now, this wish is about to come true, Hai Ling'er is so excited that she can't sleep.

Shasha…

At this moment, Hai Ling'er heard the sound of light footsteps, and then entered the cabin.

Hai Linger hurriedly sat up, and saw Tang Qingyun tiptoe in, she suddenly panicked: "You…what are you doing?"

"Ah?…Princess Hailing hasn't rested yet?" Tang Qingyun I thought Hai Ling'er was asleep, but when she saw that she hadn't rested, she felt a little flustered.

But Tang Qingyun is an old Jianghu in the end. He rolled his eyes and said with a smile: "That's right, I found other small pirates just now. I'm worried about the box, so I'll come and have a look."

Hearing this, Hai Linger said: "Since this is the case, you go to the outer realm. I have been watching the treasure chest, and there will be no problem."

Hai Ling'er was always vigilant when she said this.

This Mr. Tang, in front of his father, turned black and white and framed Big Brother Wuya, which led to his father's order to let the strong in the family fight with Big Brother Wuya. This kind of person is very hateful.

“Okay!”

Tang Qingyun responded, but didn’t leave immediately. Suddenly, he pointed behind Hai Ling’er and exclaimed, “Be careful, princess, someone broke in…”

Tang Qingyun lied to Hai Linger, there was no one at all.

What?

Hai Ling’er’s mind was pure, and she had no experience in the arena, so her body trembled, and she quickly looked behind her.

Whoosh!

Taking advantage of this opportunity, Tang Qingyun showed a sneer, rushed over quickly, raised his hand and touched several acupoints of Hai Linger.

Hai Ling’er’s cultivation technique can exert great power under water, but in other places, it can only be similar to that of ordinary cultivators, and now, facing the extremely cunning Tang Qingyun, there is almost no defense at all. .

In an instant, the acupuncture point was tapped, Hai Ling’er’s delicate body was shaken, and she couldn’t move.

“you…”

Chapter 2365

Hai Linger was furious and looked at Tang Qingyunjiao and shouted: “What are you doing? Let me go?” Before

she could finish speaking, Tang Qingyun laughed evilly and interrupted her words: “Hai Ling Princess, I’m sorry, for the sake of my safety, I have no choice but to do this, you don’t have to worry, your father treated me as a guest before, and I won’t hurt you.”

Saying so, Tang Qingyun’s eyes, but He couldn’t help looking at Hai Ling’er up and down.

Mad, such a water spirit and peerless beauty, actually fell in love with that boy Yue Wuya at first sight, and Yue Feng, who was also blessed with peach blossoms, and the women around her were all like fairies.

How could He De, the father-in-law, have such luck?

At this time, Tang Qingyun wanted to enjoy Hai Ling’er’s tenderness, but when he thought of his plan with Duan Yu, he held back.

“You…you bad guy, Big Brother Wuya spared you, but you took advantage of her rest to snatch the treasure chest…” Hai Linger’s body was trembling with anger, and she couldn’t help scolding.

“Hehe…”

Tang Qingyun was not angry at all, but said with a smile: “That kid just has a good life. Speaking of it, he is just a reckless man. Well, Princess Hailing, I won’t tell you more, we will have a future. ” When the

voice fell, Tang Qingyun shot Hai Linger’s dumb hole, and immediately, Hai Linger opened her mouth, but couldn’t say a word.

Tang Qingyun did not delay, mobilized his inner strength and got the stone box out.

When he got outside, Tang Qingyun put the stone box on the prepared boat, and then rowed hard and went to the rear. He had agreed with Duan Yu that after he got the stone box, he would meet at the back, because Duan Yu had been driving the giant. Shark, quietly followed behind.

Soon, after rowing dozens of meters away, Tang Qingyun breathed a sigh of relief and shouted at the sea in front of him: “Duan Daxia, I succeeded.”

Whoa!

As soon as the voice fell, Duan Yu, who could not wait for a long time, rode the giant shark to the surface.

“Quick.”

Duan Yu couldn’t restrain his excitement when he saw the stone box on the boat, and shouted, “Throw the treasure over here.”

Tang Qingyun did not dare to go against it, exerted his inner strength, and threw the stone box over.

Duan Yu took it and saw the ancient atmosphere of the stone box everywhere, very satisfied, nodded and said: “Not bad!”

Tang Qingyun flattered: “Duan Daxia, before they find out, take me away quickly. ?” As he said, Tang Qingyun rowed the boat and approached the giant shark.

In the previous plan, Duan Yu promised Tang Qingyun that when he got the treasure, he would let him leave on a giant shark. The speed of a giant shark is not comparable to that of a small boat, and it is also very safe. After all, few creatures in the sea are Shark’s opponent.

“Tang Qingyun?”

“Mad, do you dare to betray the leader?”

At this moment, many pirates on the pirate fleet spotted Tang Qingyun and Duan Yu and shouted angrily. At the same time, they bent bows and arrows and aimed at Tang Qingyun.

At this time, Tang Qingyun was rowing a small boat, still a distance away from Duan Yu. Seeing that he was exposed, he suddenly panicked and shouted: “Duan Daxia, save me!”

Hu!

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu took a deep breath, and without any hesitation, drove the giant shark away quickly, without even looking at Tang Qingyun.

In Duan Yu’s heart, a villain like Tang Qingyun is not worth taking the risk on his own. Anyway, when the treasure is obtained, he will find a place to see what is inside as soon as possible. As for Tang Qingyun’s life and death, he doesn’t care at all.

Seeing Duan Yu abandoning himself without hesitation, Tang Qingyun was furious and pale.

“Release the arrows!”

The pirates were furious, and someone shouted. In an instant, hundreds of pirates released arrows at the same time. For a while, the arrows were raining down. Many pirates were not low in strength. The lightning current star, in the blink of an eye, came to Tang Qingyun’s eyes, and the momentum was amazing.

Made!

Tang Qingyun scolded secretly, and quickly activated his internal strength to deploy a protective film in front of him. However, hundreds of pirate powerhouses fired arrows in unison, with astonishing power.

Chi Chi…

I saw that the protective film was shattered by thousands of feather arrows before it lasted for a few seconds, and Tang Qingyun was on the boat, and there was no time to avoid it. Feather Arrow, like a hedgehog, lost his breath on the spot.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2366-2370

Chapter 2366

Tang Qingyun didn't understand until he died, Duan Yu was cruel and arrogant, how could he really take him away.

"What's the situation?"

Hearing the movement, Yue Wuya and Han Bing quickly walked out of the cabin. Seeing the chaos outside, Yue Wuya frowned and his face was very ugly.

"The leader, Tang Qingyun Sitong Duan Yu, stole the treasure." The pirate next to him quickly said.

What?

Yue Wuya was startled, his anger was unforgivable, he hurriedly thought about the sea area in front of him and looked at it, and was immediately stunned.

I saw that Tang Qingyun was shot to death on the boat by random arrows, and on the farther sea, a giant shark was carrying a figure, heading towards the distance.

It was Duan Yu!

On the back of the giant shark behind Duan Yu, there was a huge stone box.

"How could this be?"

Seeing this situation, Han Bing was also anxious and angry, and couldn't help stamping his feet: "This Tang Qingyun is too hateful, we spared his life on Coral Island, he is not grateful, but has evil intentions. , to collude with Duan Yu…"

Yue Wuya looked very ugly, glanced at Tang Qingyun's corpse, and said coldly: "Such a despicable villain, who died under the arrows, can be regarded as the sky has eyes, sister, You and Xueluo Siyan, be optimistic about the fleet, and I will go after Duan Yu." When the

voice fell, Yue Wuya summoned the Overlord Hammer, held it tightly, and his inner strength urged him to fly away to pursue Duan Yu.

"Brother."

At this critical moment, Han Bing hurriedly shouted and stopped: "Brother, don't be impulsive, that Duan Yu is very cunning. If you catch up alone, I'm afraid you will suffer."

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Duan Yu is ruthless, although brother Formidable, and not an opponent, how can I watch him take risks.

“However, that treasure was guarded by the sea sharks for thousands of years. It was lost like this. It’s really…” Yue Wuya said very anxiously. Just halfway through, he suddenly thought of something and looked at Han Bing. At a glance, his face changed.

The treasure has always been guarded by Hai Linger, and now the treasure has been snatched by Duan Yu, then Hai Linger…

Thinking of this, Yue Wuya did not hesitate at all, turned and rushed to Hai Linger’s cabin: “Linger, Linger. Son, how are you?”

Since the first meeting, Yue Wuya has been deeply attracted by Hai Linger, and now that Hai Linger is very likely to be in danger, Yue Wuya is almost anxious.

Linger, you must not be in trouble.

Han Bing also bit her lip tightly, very worried, and followed closely.

call!

Rushing into the cabin, the brothers and sisters were relieved to see the scene in front of them.

I saw that Hai Ling’er was acupuncture points, lying there motionless, dressed neatly, no signs of being violated, but her face was pale, revealing a bit of anger.

Seeing the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters, Hai Linger’s eyes immediately flashed with joy.

Papa…

Yue Wuya walked over quickly, raised his hand to unlock the acupuncture point for Hai Linger, and said softly: “Okay, it’s all right, Linger.”

“Brother Wuya!”

Hai Linger said very Excited, he threw himself into Yue Wuya’s arms and said softly, “I was so scared just now that Tang Qingyun suddenly came in and said he wanted to help me guard the treasure chest, but he attacked me and took the treasure box away. Yue Wuya had a tender look on

his face and kept comforting: “Don’t be afraid, don’t be afraid, that little guy Tang Qingyun has been shot to death by random arrows.” Phew

!

Hearing this, Hai Linger breathed a sigh of relief and patted her heart: “It’s okay.”

Immediately, Hai Linger looked at Yue Wuya closely, very urgent: “Then… Has the treasure chest been recovered successfully? ?”

Chapter 2367

Yue Wuya looked sad, lowered his head and said ashamedly: “Tang Qingyun colluded with Duan Yu and gave the treasure chest to Duan Yu. Now, Duan Yu has run away.”

What?

Hai Ling’er’s delicate body trembled, and her whole body froze.

A few seconds later, Hai Ling’er couldn’t help crying: “That’s the treasure that our clan has guarded for thousands of years, and it’s just lost. How can I explain it to my father, how can I explain it to the clan…”

Said At these times, Hai Ling’er was both angry and sad, and the tears couldn’t stop flowing.

Yue Wuya was very distressed, hugged Hai Ling’er and persuaded: “Don’t worry, I will definitely get the treasure back, and I will never let Duan Yu use it for wrongdoing.” The

tone was firm and unquestionable.

Hearing this, Hai Ling’er was very moved, leaning against Yue Wuya’s arms, she couldn’t help but softly said: “Brother Wuya, thank you.”

For a while, the two of them didn’t speak, just hugged like that. , the atmosphere is also a little subtle.

puff!

Finally, Han Bing, who was on the side, finally couldn’t help it, and couldn’t help laughing: “You guys have a good chat, I’m going out.”

Seriously, seeing her brother and Hai Linger progress so fast, Han Bing was very heartbroken. Happy. As a younger sister, it is natural to give the two of them space in the world.

Swish.

Hai Ling'er's delicate face turned red all of a sudden, only then did she realize that she couldn't help hugging Yue Wuya, and in her shyness, she wished she could find a hole to burrow in.

Yue Wuya also blushed, embarrassed, and said to Han Bing: "Sister, don't make trouble."

While saying that, Yue Wuya couldn't help but look at Hai Ling'er.

From the close observation, Hai Linger is really beautiful, and the beauty is breathtaking.

This time, Hai Ling'er was even more shy.

…

On the other side, at the foot of the Chaos Mountains, the Rakshasa camp.

After Yue Feng appeared, the Rakshasa army was extremely shocked by the terrifying strength on display. In the end, under the command of Meng Lang, they quickly retreated and stationed more than ten miles back.

The Rakshasa camp is very large, and the tents are continuous. There are tens of thousands of them. From a distance, the scale is huge. You must know that the Rakshasa army is as many as one million. Before the fierce battle with the Kyushu mainland, the damage was only ten percent. None.

In order to prevent the Kyushu mainland from raiding the camp, Meng Lang was very cautious and sent many soldiers to patrol the camp. Moreover, every ten steps was a post, five steps and a post. The entire camp could be said to be heavily guarded.

Of course, the Rakshasa people have lived in wild and strange areas for generations. They are unrestrained in temperament and act directly. They would not have been so cautious at first, but Meng Lang was influenced by Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi, so he still took the defensive measures of the Kyushu Continent.

At this time, darkness fell, and the entire camp was shrouded in darkness.

"Whoosh!"

Suddenly, a grim figure flew from a distance and landed firmly in the shadows in the southwest corner of the camp.

The facial features are sharp and angular, and there is a bit of anxiety between the eyebrows, it is Yue Feng!

This is a beautiful and sexy woman.

At this time, Yue Feng was a little nervous and had some expectations!

During the day when the Rakshasa army was retreating, Yue Feng saw Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi in the crowd.

After that, Yue Feng led the crowd back to the camp, and after arranging everyone to take strict precautions, Yue Feng couldn't wait to leave the camp and came to look for Su Qingyan.

Among the few confidantes around him, Yue Feng felt that he was the most sorry for the past two years, Su Qingyan. She lost her memory because of herself, and now she is trapped in the Rakshasa army, Yue Feng is almost heartbroken.

Yue Feng thought about it. Tonight, taking advantage of the darkness, he must rescue both Su Qingyan and investigate the situation of the Rakshasa army at the same time.

Chapter 2368

"Huh?!"

"Who? Dare to break into the camp?"

"Catch him…"

Although Yue Feng was hiding, the Rakshasa camp was too well-defended, and Yue Feng had not yet When I came to observe the surrounding environment, a team of patrolling soldiers came and immediately found Yue Feng.

At this moment, I felt the aura that filled Yue Feng's body. Although it could be suppressed, those Rakshasa soldiers still felt it!

Nima!

Seeing that he was exposed, Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears, and at the same time he was shocked beyond words.

No, he has already concealed his strength, how did these soldiers feel?

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that the cultivation methods of the Rakshasa were very different from those of the Kyushu mainland. In addition, the wild and strange areas

where the Rakshasa lived, the environment was harsh, and the people of the Rakshasa often interacted with beasts. Fighting with each other, so the perception is very keen.

call!

Looking at the dozen or so Rakshasa soldiers in front of him, they quickly surrounded him. Yue Feng took a deep breath, tried to calm himself down, and then stood up slowly, as if giving up resistance.

“Dear warriors of the Rakshasa tribe, don’t get excited, I’m not here to attack the camp.” Yue Feng showed a smile, looking harmless to humans and animals, and said slowly: “I’m here to make peace, I hope you can lead the way. I, go see your leader…or, the commander-in-chief?”

What?

Is he going to make peace?

At this time, those Rakshasa soldiers had already arrived, and Yue Feng’s face, who could clearly see each and every one of them, was immediately startled.

Isn’t this the man who killed Ju Kui with a skill on the battlefield during the day? But shocking the audience, it was precisely because of him, the eldest son Meng Lang, that he quickly let the army retreat, and now, this person actually came by himself, saying he wanted to make peace?

“You… are you that Yue Feng?”

“You killed so many of us during the day, and now suddenly a person sneaks into our camp, keeps saying that he wants to make peace, and wants to see our prince? Do you think we will believe it?”

“Yes . , this person must be deceitful!” A

dozen Rakshasa soldiers were discussing, and at the same time they looked at Yue Feng vigilantly with disbelief on their faces.

Ugh!

Yue Feng sighed and said seriously: “If I attacked, how could I come alone? I’m serious, you Rakshasa have been exiled for thousands of years and have suffered so much, so we decided to make the Kyushu continent the most fertile The land I will give to you.”

When he said this, Yue Feng smiled, but his eyes flashed with slyness.

Yes, Yue Feng was deliberately deceiving these Rakshasa soldiers.

To be honest, Yue Feng could easily deal with them if he did it directly. After all, although these Rakshasa soldiers were strong, they were not Yue Feng's opponents.

But if they act rashly, it is impossible to guarantee that they will not disturb the rest of the camp. At that time, when the situation is chaotic, it will be difficult to rescue Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi.

This…

Seeing Yue Feng's sincere expression, these Rakshasa soldiers looked at each other in disbelief.

The Rakshasa people have a simple way of thinking, thinking that Yue Feng will not lie to them. After all, although Yue Feng is strong, he is alone and cannot cause any trouble.

"Okay!"

Finally, the leading soldier captain said coldly to Yue Feng: "In this case, let's take him to see the prince, follow us, don't walk around, otherwise, don't blame us for being rude."

Yue Feng smiled and nodded. : "Don't worry, I will never walk around." The

voice fell, and Yue Feng walked over slowly.

Papa…

At the moment in front of him, Yue Feng shot like lightning and knocked the captain of the soldier unconscious. At the same time, several soldiers next to him were also tapped.

At such a close distance, these Rakshasa soldiers couldn't react at all, and fell to the ground with wide-eyed eyes.

Chapter 2369

Get it!

Yue Feng clapped his hands, then pulled off a soldier's armor and put it on his body. Then he simply dressed up, pretending to be a soldier.

However, the people of the Rakshasa are generally tall, so Yue Feng wears armor, which is a little loose.

However, Yue Feng didn't care about this. After dressing up, he swaggered towards the depths of the camp.

Nima!

After turning around, he was not noticed by the other Rakshasa soldiers, but Yue Feng had a big head.

The tents of the Rakshasa tribe all look the same. Which one is the resting place for Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi?

Um?

Just when Yue Feng was extremely entangled, he was suddenly attracted by a tent.

I saw a woman's headgear hanging beside the tent's curtain. Obviously, this is the place where women rest.

Haha… finally found it.

Yue Feng couldn't tell how excited he was. In the entire Rakshasa camp, there were only two women, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi. This must be their resting place, that's right.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng walked in without saying a word.

What the hell!

As a result, Yue Feng was stunned as soon as he walked into the tent.

I saw a large wooden barrel in the tent, filled with hot water and steaming. And in the bucket, a sexy figure who is hot, is sitting in it and taking a bath.

This is a Rakshasa woman in her twenties. Tall, wheat-colored skin, perfect curves, delicate facial features, and a kind of heroic spirit, giving people a heroic and sassy feeling.

The woman's name is Mona, the youngest daughter of King Rakshasa, the younger sister of Meng Lang and Meng Ao.

Before the Rakshasa army crossed the Chaos Mountains and invaded the Kyushu Continent, the women and children and old people in the clan were still in the wild and strange realm for the time being, and Mona was in charge. At that time, the Rakshasa King planned to let the family members come over after he successfully occupied a place.

But two days ago, King Rakshasa and Yang Jian fought fiercely, and they both disappeared. Mona heard the news and was worried about her father's comfort, so she rushed to the front line immediately.

Just now, after Mona and Meng Lang discussed the details of finding the Rakshasa King, they returned to the camp and prepared to take a bath and rest. Coincidentally, Yue Feng thought it was Su Qingyan and two, and broke in by mistake.

"Who is it?"

As soon as Yue Feng came in, Mona noticed it, snorted softly, and looked over at the same time.

Seeing Yue Feng, Mona thought it was a Rakshasa soldier, and she frowned and shouted: "You are so bold, dare to break into my tent, go out and lead yourself to death." The

tone was cold and could not be refuted.

What the hell!

Yue Feng was immediately stunned. This Rakshasa woman is very cruel. Even if she is a soldier, if she accidentally breaks in, she will not apologize for her death.

Two seconds later, Yue Feng reacted and said with a wry smile: "This… er, beauty, I accidentally broke in. It was all an unintentional fault, so I won't die, right?"

Huh?

Seeing that this soldier dared to refute, and was able to speak well, Mona suddenly became alert, and immediately saw that something was wrong: "You… Are you from Kyushu?" The

voice fell, and Mona's inner strength exploded, a strong breath, Instantly locked Yue Feng.

At this time, Mona was still in the wooden barrel, and her sexy curves were looming.

Yue Feng couldn't help taking a few glances, scratching his head and saying, "How could I be from Kyushu? You are…"

Before he could finish, he was interrupted by Mona.

"No?" Mona snorted coldly, her eyes suddenly sharpened: "It is rumored from ancestors that people in Kyushu are very cunning and despicable. I didn't expect it to be true. You dare to break into my tent, so don't even think about going out alive."

When the words fell, Mona jumped out of the water directly, raised her hand and waved, and the animal skin coat beside her was wrapped around her. Then, her wrist was in vain, and a soft whip appeared in her hand. The whip was ten feet long, and it was stained with the blood of countless beasts, like a poisonous snake letter.

Chapter 2370 What the hell

!

At this moment, Yue Feng clearly saw a hint of spring, and he was also shocked.

This Rakshasa woman is brave and strong. If a woman from Kyushu is concerned about her reputation, she would not have thought it would be impossible to leave the barrel, but this Mona rushed out without even thinking about it.

It is said that the Rakshasa are cruel and easy to kill, and their temperament is sturdy, and it is true.

Snapped!

Just when Yue Feng was secretly sighing, at this moment, Mona suddenly raised her hand and hit Yue Feng with a whip!

“Huh!”

How terrifying is the power of this whip? I saw that the surrounding air was cut into a black seam! The wooden barrel filled with water was split in half in an instant.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was shocked.

This woman’s strength is so strong, if she is hit by this whip, she will be seriously injured if she doesn’t die!

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng hurriedly stimulated his inner strength and evaded quickly.

Um?

Seeing Yue Feng successfully dodging the whip, Mona frowned. This person seemed to be smiling and without seriousness. He didn’t expect his strength to be so strong.

Thinking about it, Mona exploded her inner strength completely.

hiss!

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt a powerful breath coming towards his face, and felt the strength of Mona, and was shocked.

what's going on? This woman looks like she is only about 20 years old, but she is… Transcending the Tribulation Realm? ! Also, her inner strength is so unique.

Yue Feng's whole person is stupid. He is now in the realm of tribulation. To reach this realm, I don't know how much effort I have gone through, and I even almost died before. But the woman in front of her is actually a transcendence realm?

At this time, Yue Feng was still unknown. The Rakshasa King has three boys and two girls. Although Mona is the youngest daughter, she is the best in her talent for cultivation. It's a robbery.

It can be said that Meng Lang and Meng Ao are already excellent, but in terms of cultivation strength, they are far inferior to this little girl.

Swish…

Mona didn't talk nonsense, waving a soft whip, only to hear the thunder-like crackling in the air.

Yue Feng dodged left and right, and was in a hurry for a while, too late to fight back.

At the same time, Yue Feng also felt that his eyes were dazzled, and he said to Mona, crying and laughing: "Beauty, let's talk about it, don't kill him as soon as we meet."

But Mona didn't pay attention to him at all, the whip in his hand Take it out all the time, and be more ruthless!

While pumping, Mona said confidently: "As long as you can defeat me, I will let you go."

In the Rakshasa, the strong are respected, and the strong can be respected anywhere, on the contrary, there is no strength. Yes, it is waste, weak.

As the daughter of King Rakshasa, Mona was deeply influenced by this concept. Seeing that Yue Feng kept dodging, she thought he was a coward, and looked down on him very much.

Moreover, Mona is very confident in her own strength. Even if Yue Feng is in the realm of tribulation, she does not think she will defeat herself.

"Okay, what you said."

Yue Feng took a deep breath, and after saying a word, his inner strength turned and he directly greeted him!

Nima’s, this time I visited the Rakshasa camp at night, I didn’t want to cause too much trouble, but the fight in front of me was impossible.

After playing for a while, seeing that Yue Feng could not be suppressed, Mona was a little anxious, threw away the soft whip and slapped it directly.

What the hell!

Yue Feng was taken aback, are all the women of the Rakshasa so sturdy? Fight to death?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng reacted quickly, raised his palm, and faced her.

boom!

In an instant, the palms of the two sides touched, but they did not immediately separate, but palm to palm, frozen there.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2371-2380

Chapter 2371

Fight for internal strength!

Yes, Yue Feng knew that if he fought again, it would definitely attract the attention of the soldiers in the camp. He had to subdue this woman quickly, and the fastest and best way was to fight with her!

You must know that after cultivating Guiguzi's Eight Desolate Heart Sutra, the inner strength is more robust and pure than the previous pure yang inner strength.

Um?

Seeing that Yue Feng was going to fight with herself, Mona was stunned for a moment, and then laughed disdainfully.

The fact that he can have today's realm is entirely due to his extraordinary talent, as well as the special exercises of the Rakshasa family.

At this time, this Kyushu native in front of him has to fight with himself! Totally courting death!

However, within ten seconds, Mona felt something was wrong.

She could feel the constant internal force coming from Yue Feng's palm, like a majestic sea, it was even purer and thicker than her own.

How could this be?

Mona's slender body couldn't help shaking. At this time, she wanted to withdraw her palm, but it was too late.

Finally, Mona couldn't hold on anymore, her pretty face was pale, and her delicate body took a few steps back!

"You…" Mona stared at Yue Feng, she was very surprised. She didn't believe that she was defeated by someone from Kyushu? !

Papa…

Yue Feng didn't respond, but rushed up quickly, tapped Mona's body twice, and sealed her acupuncture point. In an instant, Mona's body trembled and she couldn't move!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“It’s done..”

Yue Feng let out a long sigh of relief and wiped the sweat from his forehead at the same time.

“Princess Mona!”

At this moment, a patrolling soldier’s questioning voice suddenly sounded outside: “What happened? Do you need your subordinates to come in?”

The fight just now alarmed the patrolling soldiers.

What the hell!

Yue Feng was shocked, and without waiting for Mona’s response, he rushed up and covered Mona’s mouth, and then saw the soft collapse next to him, and hugged him directly.

At this moment, Mona’s heart trembled and she wanted to struggle, but she held back.

“Princess Mona?” Seeing that Mona didn’t respond, the soldiers outside shouted a few times again. Finally, I couldn’t help it and walked in.

At that moment, Yue Feng didn’t have time to think about it, he jumped onto the soft collapse and covered himself and Mona with the animal skin blanket.

They have already fought twice in a row, first with the previous patrol team, and now with this woman, Yue Feng really doesn’t want to have any more troubles.

“Whoops…” The soldier who came in was startled when he saw Mona lying there, and withdrew in awe: “My subordinates should be damned, my subordinates should be damned.”

The soldier didn’t see what was hidden inside. Yue Feng, thinking that he had offended Mona, broke into a cold sweat. You must know that this is the most beloved daughter of King Rakshasa.

call!

Seeing the soldier retreating, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, then untied Mona’s dumb hole and said, “I’m sorry, I didn’t mean to offend, as long as you promise not to scream, I won’t hurt you, how? “

Mona’s dumb acupuncture points were unblocked, the acupoints on her body were unsolved, and she couldn’t move at all, but she stared at Yue Feng tightly, her eyes twinkling with complexity: “My name is Mona, what’s your name?”

When saying this, Mona's tone lost the hostility she had before, but there was an indescribable feeling.

The Rakshasa people advocate force, especially in the hearts of women, the stronger the person is, the hero, and Mona has always been arrogant, but at this time she was subdued by Yue Feng. The wind has a strange feeling.

At this time, Mona didn't want to take revenge, she just wanted to know who the man in front of her was and what it was called.

"My name is Fengtao! There will be an expiration date." Yue Feng responded, then jumped off the soft collapse, and hurriedly left the camp before the other soldiers came.

Yue Feng thought that Mona was going to seek revenge on him in the future, so how could she reveal her real name?

"Fengtao?"

Looking at Yue Feng's leaving back, Mona whispered, and then said to herself, "I remember you."

Chapter 2372

"Huh.."

When he arrived outside the camp, and saw that there were not many patrolling soldiers around, Yue Feng secretly breathed a sigh of relief.

Nima, fortunately, she is witty and fights with that Mona. Otherwise, continue to fight, I am afraid that the Rakshasa soldiers in the entire camp will be attracted.

Rejoicing secretly, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, and continued to touch the tent in front of him.

But the Rakshasa camp was too big, and there were so many tents, Yue Feng didn't have a clue, and became more and more anxious.

Um?

Finally, near a tent, Yue Feng found that there were very few soldiers guarding the tent, and not only that, there seemed to be a woman talking inside.

"Qing Yi… this is not the way to go."

“Yeah, but King Rakshasa has disappeared. Now the prince has the final say. I think this is a good sign for reconciliation. Maybe the Rakshasa clan can make peace with the Kyushu Continent.” The

voice It was Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi’s voice. Yue Feng and Su Qingyan had a deep love and righteousness. They hadn’t seen each other for a few months, but Su Qingyan’s voice was still heard at once. heard it.

Yue Feng didn’t have time to think, and rushed in.

When he got inside, Yue Feng’s face was happy.

I saw that Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were sitting on the animal skin booth, talking about the previous battle.

“You…”

Suddenly seeing someone breaking in, Xu Qingyi and Su Qingyan were also startled, and when they saw that it was Yue Feng, they were even more shocked.

“Yue Feng, why are you here?” After being stunned for a few seconds, Xu Qingyi couldn’t help but speak.

Su Qingyan did not speak, but took two steps back deliberately. Ever since she lost her memory, Su Qingyan had a bad impression of Yue Feng, and she was always vigilant. In the daytime, even though Yue Feng entered the battlefield, she showed an astonishing display. Her strength and outstanding commanding ability still did not make Su Qingyan change her mind.

“Qingyan!” Feeling Su Qingyan’s resistance, Yue Feng was heartbroken, and said softly, “Quick, you and Miss Xu quickly follow me.”

This Rakshasa camp is simply a wolf’s den. let them stay?

“Yue Feng.” Su Qingyan bit her lip and couldn’t help but said: “You sneaked into the Rakshasa camp, did you make a special trip to rescue us?”

Yue Feng nodded firmly: “Yes.”

See him Agreeing, Su Qingyan felt a throbbing in her heart inexplicably, but she still shook her head and said, “We don’t need you to save us, you should go.”

Until now, Su Qingyan has not recovered her memory, so facing Yue Feng’s enthusiasm, Still not used to it.

What?

Yue Feng was stunned and frowned, “Why don’t you leave?” To

be honest, Yue Feng thought that even if Su Qingyan did not recover her memory, she would leave without hesitation. It was dangerous, but I never thought that Su Qingyan would refuse.

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, Xu Qingyi came over and said slowly: “We are very safe here, and the prince of the Rakshasa family is also very good to us, so you don’t have to worry.”

When saying this, Xu Qingyi’s heart was full of complexities.

If Xu Qingyi saw Yue Feng a few years ago, he would have hated him to the core. It was because of the grievance between him and Duan Yu that he was tainted by Zhu Bajie at that time, and then snatched it away. Although it has been so long and experienced a lot of things , Xu Qingyi had already thought about it, but when she saw Yue Feng, her heart still couldn’t calm down.

This…

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and then smiled bitterly: “Even if the prince treats you well, you shouldn’t stay here, as people from the Kyushu mainland, you naturally want to be with the Kyushu army. At

this time, Yue Feng was very puzzled.

What’s the matter, what kind of ecstasy soup did the Rakshasa people give them? Can they stay here with peace of mind?

Chapter 2373

Call!

Xu Qingyi breathed a sigh of relief and said seriously: “Yue Feng, we really can’t go, the prince has already followed our advice and has the idea of a peaceful solution, so we must continue to stay here and teach him civilized thoughts. “

Speaking, Xu Qingyi talked about what she and Su Qingyan had taught Meng Lang during this period of time.

I go!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was very surprised, and at the same time he was very impressed.

The two weak women were caught by the Rakshasa clan. Not only were they not in danger, but they actually became the teachers of the prince? If you didn't hear it with your own ears, who would believe it?

"Let's go."

Seeing Yue Feng Leng there, Su Qingyan couldn't help but softly said: "This place is heavily guarded, the longer you stay, the more dangerous it will be, don't worry about us, wait until the Rakshasa clan and the Kyushu Continent really shake hands. After we meet, we will go back."

Xu Qingyi next to her nodded, her delicate face full of seriousness and determination.

"Okay!"

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng knew that it was useless to talk too much, so he nodded bitterly and agreed. But I didn't forget to explain: "You must be careful and protect yourself. Once a situation occurs, send a signal, and I will bring someone to save you as soon as possible." With

that, Yue Feng took out the signal fireworks of Tianmen and took out a few One, and handed it over to Xu Qingyi.

To be honest, Yue Feng really wanted to force them to leave, but after thinking about it, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi did a good job. If they can completely change the prince's mind, and promote the peaceful coexistence between the Rakshasa clan and the Kyushu Continent, Cruel wars can be avoided, and the common people can suffer less from wars, which is a good thing to respect.

Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi looked at each other and nodded.

Yue Feng took a deep look at Su Qingyan and felt very reluctant, but still turned around and left quickly.

…..

On the other side, Apocalypse Continent, a small village not far from the coast.

This small village, because of the previous war, all the people fled, has become an empty village.

At this time, in the largest yard in the village, Duan Yu was sitting on a chair in the main hall with a gloomy face. Next to him, the huge stone box was placed there.

In the courtyard in front of him, more than a dozen people stood there tremblingly, not daring to let out the air.

Some of these people are learned and talented scholars, some are well-informed explorers, some are doctors who help the world, as well as tomb robbers and archaeologists who are familiar with ancient and modern times. It can be said that everyone is not an ordinary person.

Duan Yu was very suffocating. After returning to the mainland a day ago, he couldn't wait to open the stone box, but as a result, no matter what method he used, he couldn't open it. Even Duan Yu used the sky-opening axe to slash, and the stone box was still patterned. The wire didn't move.

Duan Yu clearly felt that there was a powerful mysterious force inside the stone box, not only that, but also weak life fluctuations.

Therefore, Duan Yu did not dare to open it forcibly, so he grabbed some knowledgeable people from everywhere, and wanted to learn from them how to open the treasure chest, because there were two ancient texts on the stone chest, and Duan Yu could not understand it. .

"Come up one by one."

At this time, Duan Yu looked around coldly and said, "Hurry up and unravel the meaning of these two sentences for me, hurry." The

voice fell, and a doctor walked in tremblingly and looked carefully. After a while, he said with a sad face: "This… This holy monk, the words on this are too old, I can't understand it."

In the eyes of this doctor, Duan Yu was bald and wearing a monk's robe, he must be a monk.

Holy monk?

Hearing these two words, Duan Yu's face sank, and his eyes flashed with cold light: "Fuck you Mad!"

Chi!

When the words fell, Duan Yu grabbed the short knife on the table and waved his hand. The doctor barely had time to scream, blood spurted out, and died on the spot.

The lower body was destroyed by Moraye before, and then he was forced to apprentice. This incident is a shame for Duan Yu in his entire life. He is most annoying when others call him a monk or a monk. He called himself a holy monk again, breaking a taboo, and killed him on the spot without saying a word.

Chapter 2374

“Hush!”

Seeing this scene, other people outside couldn’t help gasping for air, sweating profusely, and even two scholars slumped on the ground in fright, peeing their pants.

This monk is so cruel, he kills without saying a word.

This is a monk, it is clearly a devil.

“Who of you can understand the words on this?” Duan Yu was in a fit of anger, looked around, and said coldly.

More than a dozen people looked at each other, no one dared to stand up. If a word is wrong, he will die. Who dares to come out and seek death?

“Yeah, it’s a pity that you are still famous everywhere, you can’t understand two sentences?” Duan Yu clenched his fists, his heart was inexplicably angry.

This stone box has been guarded by the sea sharks for thousands of years. There are not only strange powers, but also signs of life in it. It must be a treasure that shakes the world… However, the special code, I can’t open the box, which is really disappointing. People are hot.

Duan Yu was upset. Seeing that the people outside were terrified, he waved his hand: “Get out, get out of here.”

Hearing this, everyone was in a state of amnesty and ran out of the yard. One of them called Chen Qi’s tomb robber looked terrified, but his eyes were rolling. The moment he walked out of the door, he didn’t forget to glance at the stone box.

Yes, Chen Qi used to be an elite member of the Rat Club. The Rat Club is good at robbing tombs, and he is best at cultural relics. No one else can read the words on the stone box, but Chen Qi can recognize it.

It’s just that the monk in front of him is too vicious, even if Chen Qi knew it, he wouldn’t dare to talk nonsense.

“You!”

However, Chen Qi’s small movements couldn’t hide Duan Yu’s eyes. He raised his hand and said coldly, “Stop!”

Chen Qi’s body trembled, and immediately stopped in his footsteps, and said in fear: “Master, please spare your life.”

Duan Yu showed a sneer, walked slowly to Chen Qi, and asked, “Boy, can you understand the words on it? ?”

This kid has sly eyes, and he must know some clues.

“I…I…”

Chen Qi panicked, stood there sweating profusely, and whispered: “How do I know, uncle, I just stole some small tombs, and I don’t understand anything. The word is very old at first glance, how can I know it.”

When he said this, Chen Qi looked away, trying his best to hide the panic in his heart.

When he was first caught, Chen Qi was attracted by the stone box, and at the same time he saw the words on it. Speaking of which, Chen Qi was once the elite of the Rat Society. .

It’s just that Chen Qi knows that the people in front of him are ruthless, and once he speaks out, he is not far from death.

“Don’t know?”

Duan Yu frowned, he could see that Chen Qi was a little flustered. Oh, this kid, he must understand those words.

“Boom!”

At this moment, Duan Yu raised his foot and kicked Chen Qi’s stomach, only to hear Chen Qi’s sigh, he was kicked and flew more than ten meters away, hit the wall of the yard, fell down, his body Bow became like shrimp, his face full of pain.

“Made, who are you trying to fool?” Duan Yu’s eyes were gloomy, his face full of suffocation: “Hurry up and translate it for me, otherwise, I will let you die!”

When he said this, Duan Yu walked over quickly, He kicked hard a few times. In Duan Yu’s heart, the tomb thief in front of him, who dares to play with himself, is not too stupid.

Chen Qi didn’t listen to the wailing and rolled on the ground.

Duan Yu’s kick was more ruthless, and finally, Chen Qi couldn’t hold it anymore, spit out blood, and said in fear: “Master, don’t hit, don’t hit, I’ll try to translate it for you.” Fierce, Chen Qi knew that if he didn’t say anything, he might die.

Mad, what a shame.

Chapter 2375

Duan Yu scolded, stopped, and said coldly: “Go!”

Chen Qi wiped the blood from the corner of his mouth, got up tremblingly, walked inside, looked at the words on the stone box, word by word The translation said: “The above said that this treasure is Xuanyuan Huangdi, and this tribe was brought to the sea to protect it. In addition to this, there is another treasure hidden near the Chaos Mountains…”

After reading the words above, Chen Qi turned back Looking at Duan Yu, he cautiously said: “Master, it is obvious that the treasures of the Chaos Mountains are the key to opening this stone box.”

Hahaha…

So it is!

Hearing this, Duan Yu suddenly realized that he couldn’t help laughing a few times.

It turned out that this stone box was left by Xuanyuan Huangdi, and it must be a peerless treasure inside.

But after thinking about it, Duan Yu’s face became gloomy, and he finally got out of Moroye’s control. You know, Lingyin Temple is in the Chaos Mountains.

More importantly, Yue Wuya and Han Bing already knew their identities. When they went to the Chaos Mountains to join Yue Feng, they would be in even more trouble.

But if you don’t go, this stone box will never be opened.

For a while, Duan Yu’s face was gloomy and uncertain, and he fell into a tangle.

Finally, after a few minutes, Duan Yu took a deep breath and made a decision with one bite of his teeth. While Yue Wuya and Han Bing were still at sea, he rushed to the Chaos Mountains as soon as possible, and when he got the things to open the stone box, he left quickly. .

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu picked up the stone box and was about to leave.

During the opening sequence, seeing Chen Qi who was shivering next to him, a killing intent flashed in Duan Yu’s eyes. This man knew his secret and could not keep it.

puff..

However, before Duan Yu could take action, Chen Qi knelt on the ground with a puff, vomited a mouthful of blood, and said pitifully: “Master, I may have broken a rib and hurt my heart and lungs. I beg Master to give me a healing medicine. Save my life, please…” As

he said, Chen Qi lay on the ground and began to twitch, and the blood in his mouth became more and more vomited.

Duan Yu looked contemptuous and said coldly: “The dying person, get out of the way.” I thought about killing him, but now it’s easy.

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu left quickly without looking at Chen Qi.

call!

As soon as his forefoot left, Chen Qi quickly climbed out of the ground, his face was extremely pale and weak, but he had no fear of his life.

Yes, Chen Qi was acting just now and deliberately played it for Duan Yu. As an elite of the Rat Club, Chen Qi was very cunning, knowing that if he didn’t do this, Duan Yu would definitely kill himself on the spot.

To save his life, Chen Qi dared to stay and left in a hurry.

…..

On the other hand, Yue Feng returned to the Kyushu camp, feeling very depressed.

Obviously found Su Qingyan, but couldn’t take her away, it was too embarrassing.

At this moment, Yue Feng sat in the tent and sighed.

At this moment, the tent curtain was suddenly lifted.

Yue Feng thought it was Ren Yingying, or Xiao Yuruo and the others, but he turned his head to look over and was stunned.

I saw a slender figure, walking in slowly, walking lightly, wearing a black night clothes, showing the charming curves vividly and indescribably sexy.

The delicate face shows a bit of tension, but the whole body is filled with a high-cold aura that cannot be desecrated.

It is Gonggong!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2376-2380

Chapter 2376

“Why are you here?” Yue Feng was stunned.

Seeing Gonggong like this, he came here quietly, not wanting to be discovered.

“Yue Feng!” Gong Gong breathed a sigh of relief when he saw only Yue Feng, bit his lip lightly, and said in a low voice, “I’m sorry about what happened before.”

Yes, he cooperated with Zhang Jiao to assassinate Yue Feng before . , Gonggong did not use internal force at that time, but seeing Yue Feng fall down the hillside and into the river, Gonggong felt very guilty.

After that, although Yue Feng survived the hardship, his internal strength was gone.

But now, although Yue Feng has regained his internal strength, Gonggong is still very ashamed of him. Tonight, taking advantage of the temporary truce with the Rakshasa clan, he sneaked into the camp and apologized to Yue Feng.

To tell the truth, Gonggong has been in the world for nearly a thousand years, with a cold temperament, and never bowed his head to anyone, but after really getting to know Yue Feng, I learned that he went all out for the Kyushu Continent, and I admired him very much.

It can be said that Yue Feng is the only person in the whole world who can impress Gonggong.

Haha…

Yue Feng could feel the sincerity of Gonggong, but he was a little surprised. He was stunned for a few seconds before showing a smile.

Unexpectedly, Gonggong actually came to apologize.

To be honest, Yue Feng hated Gonggong at first. It wasn’t her, and he wouldn’t be so miserable, but after thinking about it carefully, the slap that Gonggong hit him at that time didn’t have any internal energy at all. He was injured too badly before and fell down the hill.

Therefore, Yue Feng didn’t have so much hatred for Gonggong, and, thinking of Gonggong’s position and situation, Yue Feng was completely relieved.

But I never thought that Gonggong would condescend to come and apologize to himself.

It’s really rare.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

However, Yue Feng still decided to tease her. After all, she cooperated with Zhang Jiao and almost killed herself, so she was somewhat responsible.

“Apologize, do you think apology is useful?” Yue Feng looked at Gonggong with a smile, and said seriously: “At that time in Tianzhong City, I believed you so much, but you and Zhang Jiao jointly assassinated me? Do you know that I I almost died because of you.”

“I…” Gong Gong bit his lip and said in a low voice, “I also had my life at the time, Yue Feng, don’t bother with me.”

“Moreover, now we need to unite to resist the Rakshasa army. If there is a gap between them, how can we cooperate with each other?”

Hearing this, Yue Feng laughed: “Now that we know unity, what about when you assassinated me before? “

I…”

Gonggong’s alchemy turned red, unable to speak for a while, so anxious that he explained: “It was His Majesty’s order at the time, I had to…”

Before he could finish speaking, Yue Feng was caught interrupted.

“Gonggong!” Yue Feng looked at Gonggong with a smile, and said seriously: “You really want to apologize, but it’s not sincere to say it.”

Haha, it’s rare for Gonggong to speak with such a soft attitude, and I feel a little bit in my heart. Incredibly comfortable.

Hearing this, Gonggong was stunned for a moment, and then said softly, “Then…then how do you want me to apologize?”

He was sincere enough! What else does he do?

But Yue Feng shook his head and said with a smile, “I haven’t made up my mind yet! Otherwise, will you just wait here? When I rest, what do I want you to do?”

This bastard really can’t say three words. If so, it’s starting to be rude!

Gong Gong’s delicate face turned red all of a sudden, and he stamped his feet: “This is your tent, why do I stay here all the time?” If someone saw it, he might not know what he would think.

Yue Feng didn’t speak, and looked at her with a smile, his eyes from top to bottom, a smirk on the corner of his mouth.

To be honest, Gonggong used to dress in long skirts, but today, wearing tight night clothes, it is completely different from the previous style, and it has a different style.

This bastard…. what does he want to do?

The look in Yue Feng’s eyes made Gong Gong feel uncomfortable, embarrassed and angry at the same time, but in this case, it was hard to get angry, so he could only endure it.

I came to apologize, if I turned my face, wouldn’t it be a waste of time?

Gong Gong calmed down, stopped looking at Yue Feng, bit his lip, and said softly, “Yue Feng, I’m sorry, just forgive me.”

Chapter 2377

Hmm!

Yue Feng laughed, nodded, feeling refreshed, sat there with a big thorn, and raised his legs: “I can forgive you, so, if you beat my legs, I won’t care.”

“You, what did you say!” Gong Gong’s pretty face changed, and he couldn’t help it.

How could someone who is a dignified water god and feared by the world beat him on the leg? What a maid would do, she would never do it herself.

“Yue Feng, did you do it on purpose?” Gong Gong gritted his teeth.

With a smile on his face, Yue Feng said leisurely, “Gonggong, you come to apologize, but you have no sincerity. I asked you to beat my leg, but I didn’t want you to wait for me to rest. Why are you excited?”

Hearing this , Gonggong’s jade hands were clenched tightly, and the fire in his stomach couldn’t come out. He finally gritted his teeth and nodded, “Okay… OK, I’ll beat you…”

After saying that, Gonggong squatted down slowly, Raising his jade hand, he began to beat Yue Feng’s legs gently.

Huh!

At this moment, Yue Feng was sitting there, looking at Gonggong close at hand. He couldn’t tell how refreshing his heart was. He could make an existence like Gonggong willingly beat his legs, but no man in the world dared to imagine it. thing.

Haha, this feeling is really cool.

The smile on Yue Feng's face gradually deepened, his eyes rolled, and he smiled again: "Not bad, come on, call me good brother again."

Today's opportunity is rare, and you must have fun.

What?

Gong Gong's eyes flickered with anger, his heart was constantly heaving, his delicate body trembled faintly, and he was almost smoking with anger.

This bastard, he's really getting his head around!

"You…"

Gong Gong stomped his feet, pointed at Yue Feng, and couldn't help shouting: "Yue Feng, don't go too far."

He smacked his legs again, and was a good brother again.

Wait, do you still want to call yourself husband?

"Excessive?"

Yue Feng smiled and looked directly into Gonggong's eyes: "Gonggong, what do I call too much? It's just for you to call me brother, you, you wanted my life before, and here No one else, no one knows, I'm enough."

Having said that, Yue Feng sat there with a contented expression: "It's fine if you don't want to call, anyway, I didn't force you."

Gonggong was stunned for a moment, then again Embarrassed and helpless, he finally compromised, and said in a low voice, "Good brother…good brother…Are you satisfied?!"

Yue Feng couldn't be relieved, but felt that all the bones in his body were brittle. . These few calls, brother, are really nice.

With emotion in his heart, Yue Feng nodded in satisfaction: "Okay, seeing that you are so sincere, I will forgive you."

Then, Yue Feng smiled and looked at Gonggong: "Actually, I have never blamed you. It's weird, just blame Yang Jian for doing it on the surface and doing it behind the scenes."

What?

Hearing this, Gong Gong's delicate body trembled, glared at Yue Feng, and was almost speechless: "You don't blame me in your heart, but just now… You did it on purpose, didn't you?"

If I had known this earlier, I shouldn't have taken the risk to find him today.

I beat my leg just now, and I called my brother again.

Yue Feng looked innocent and said with a smile: "Look, you took the initiative to apologize, and you risked being discovered by others. If I say something lightly, I don't blame you, wouldn't I live up to your visit? hard work?"

"You!"

Gong Gong's face flushed red, and he was speechless for a moment. He gritted his teeth and said, "Yue Feng, it would be best if you were dead at that time!"

After saying this, Gong Gong stomped his feet, angrily. Turn around and leave the room. However, as soon as he arrived at the door, seeing the situation outside, he quickly turned around and came back, his delicate face was full of tension.

Chapter 2378

Yue Feng also walked to the door and glanced at it, and was stunned.

I saw that Wen Chou Chou and Sun Dasheng were talking and laughing. Obviously, there is something to discuss with him.

"Brother Wen, what's wrong?" Yue Feng asked.

Gong Gong next to him was even more anxious, his face flushed.

I came to see Yue Feng secretly. If others saw him, I would definitely think more. By then, my reputation for thousands of years would be ruined.

"Wait and listen to my orders, otherwise, I can't help you." Seeing Wen Chou Chou getting closer and closer, Gong Gong had no chance to go out, Yue Feng turned his head and said seriously.

Gonggong was so confused that he had no idea, so he nodded quickly.

"Quick, take off your coat and lie on the bed." Yue Feng raised his hand and said without doubt.

What?

Gong Gong's tender body trembled, shy and angry, staring at Yue Feng, but he didn't dare to say loudly: "What are you doing?"

Yue Feng did not respond directly, but said with a smile: "This is the first sentence that doesn't matter. Listen, all right, when my two brothers come in, you explain to them."

"You…"

Gong Gong stomped his feet straight, and finally obediently took off his night clothes outside and quickly lay down. On Yue Feng's bed.

At that moment, Gonggong only felt that his heart was about to jump out. At the same time, he felt the temperature of Yue Feng above, and his flustered face couldn't help showing a bit of blush.

"Haha, Fengzi, Fengzi, have you rested?"

It was at this moment that Sun Dasheng shouted outside, and then, Wen Chou Chou walked in.

At this moment, Yue Feng hurried forward, suspiciously blocking the sight of the two, and said with a smile: "Brother Wen, Dasheng, what's the matter, come to me so late?"

"Fengzi!"

Sun Dasheng couldn't help it. Muttering: "What are you doing blocking me?"

After speaking, Sun Dasheng saw a slender figure on the bed in the corner of his light, and suddenly understood something, and smiled awkwardly: "Look at me being rash." It's so late, with Yue Feng Yes, either Ren Yingying or Xiao Yuruo.

Having said that, Sun Dasheng quickly withdrew.

Wen Chou Chou also quickly turned around and went out, not looking at the bed at all.

call!

Gonggong was originally nervous, but seeing this scene, the stone hanging in his heart suddenly fell to the ground, secretly heaving a sigh of relief, and at the same time secretly sighing.

Fortunately, I was fooled. I didn't expect that this Yue Feng had a lot of ideas to pretend to be his woman.

While talking to Wen Chou Chou, Yue Feng did not forget to look back at Gong Gong. Seeing her relieved look, he couldn't help but want to tease her again.

"Honey, wait for me to come back."

The moment he walked out of the tent, Yue Feng turned his head on purpose and shouted at Gong Gong.

This bastard.

Seeing that Yue Feng was shouting loudly on purpose, Gonggong was not angry, this bastard was too hateful, and he deliberately made fun of himself.

However, Wen Chou Chou and Sun Da Sheng were outside, and if they didn't respond, they would definitely arouse suspicion.

Thinking about it, Gonggong reluctantly hummed.

Ha ha…

Hearing Gonggong's response, Yue Feng felt extremely happy, so he and Wen Chou Chou walked towards the central army tent in front.

"Brother Wen, Great Sage, what's the matter?" Yue Feng asked again when he was about to reach the central army tent.

call!

Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath and said slowly, "Zhang Jiao is here."

Chapter 2379

As soon as the words fell, Sun Dasheng couldn't help cursing: "Mad, this Zhang Jiao, if it wasn't for the fact that he wanted to defend against the Rakshasa clan together, I really wanted to kill him.

" It was because of Zhang Jiao's command that the Northern Ying army was in a state of no one, and countless people lost their homes.

Zhang angle?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then frowned.

This Zhang Jiao is wicked and cunning. He used to force Gonggong to plot against him, but now he suddenly comes to visit, why is he secretly paying attention?

At this time, it has arrived in the big tent.

I saw that Jiang Shan, Long Qianyu, Zheng Chunqiu, Ye Ziyi and others were already present on the side of the Alliance Army, sitting there with solemn expressions.

Opposite them, Zhang Jiao had a cold and arrogant expression, and behind him were more than a dozen powerful Beiying generals.

“Yue Feng!”

“Sect Master Yue.”

“Brother Yue…”

Seeing Yue Feng coming in, Jiang Shan and the others quickly stood up to say hello, but Zhang Jiao still sat there proudly.

“Yue Feng!” After Yue Feng sat down, Zhang Jiao showed a smile and said, “Your Majesty fought with King Rakshasa before, and they both disappeared. Now the situation is urgent. Although the Rakshasa army has retreated, it may be possible at any time. Come over here, it is necessary for me to cooperate with the Northern Ying Army and the Alliance Army.”

“How do you want to cooperate?” Yue Feng replied lightly.

Seriously, thinking that he was almost killed by Zhang Jiao, Yue Feng didn’t even want to pay attention to him, but thinking about the safety of Kyushu, he still endured it.

call!

Zhang Jiao took a deep breath, stood up and said seriously: “The alliance army and the Beiying army are united. The forces are not weak, but they are just suspicious of each other. I thought about it and felt that it is necessary to elect a general marshal to give unified command.

” At this point, Jiang Shan looked at each other in dismay.

Afterwards, Sun Dasheng couldn’t help shouting: “According to you, the seat of the commander-in-chief is yours?”

Zhang Jiao smiled slightly, but did not respond.

However, a general behind him stepped out quickly and said of course: “Nonsense, the military division is strategized and resourceful, and is naturally the best candidate for the commander-in-chief.” The

voice fell, and the other generals nodded in agreement.

“Yes, a military advisor is the most suitable.”

“Do you think Yue Feng is the most suitable? Hehe… In the previous war in the Earth Circle, where was he an opponent of a military advisor?”

Nima!

Hearing this, Sun Dasheng was about to explode, and he stood up and scolded: “Fuck you Mad, what qualifications does Zhang Jiao have to be the commander-in-chief? If he hadn’t used the common people as a wall of flesh, how could Fengzi be him? Your opponent?”

Wen Chou Chou next to him also said with a serious look: “Yes, although Mr. Zhang Jiao uses his soldiers like a god, but the means he uses are too ruthless. I’m afraid it won’t work as a general marshal.” The

voice fell, and the man behind him Long Qianyu and the others all nodded.

“Haha!”

Zhang Jiao chuckled and looked at Yue Feng: “So, you have recommended Yue Feng? Even if he has the ability, all Beiying soldiers are arrogant and arrogant, I’m afraid he won’t be able to command!”

“Listening to what you said, there is no sincerity at all.” Sun Dasheng couldn’t help but shouted.

For a while, the two sides were at a standstill.

“Okay!”

Finally, Yue Feng couldn’t help standing up, and said to Zhang Jiao with a faint smile, “It’s about the safety of the Kyushu mainland, I shouldn’t have competed with you because of the position of general marshal, but for the sake of my subordinates. Soldiers won’t sacrifice in vain, I think it’s better for us to command separately.”

Seriously, just now, Yue Feng thought about letting Zhang Jiao be the commander-in-chief, after all, he was really superb in arranging troops.

But after thinking about it, Zhang Jiao is an uncompromising means to achieve his goals, and he doesn’t care about the life and death of his soldiers. If he is made the general marshal, even if he wins the war in the end, the hundreds of thousands of Northern Ying army and the alliance army will only Afraid of losing too much.

Chapter 2380

“Okay, okay!”

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao’s face sank, and he sneered: “It is said that Yue Feng is for the Kyushu Continent, and his righteousness is thin. Today, it seems that he is just a layman who cares about rights. “

After that, Zhang Jiao didn’t hesitate and took the people away.

Yue Feng stood there, frowning secretly.

what’s the situation? Left without saying anything? Doesn’t this look like Zhang Jiao’s style?

On the other side, Zhang Jiao took the lieutenant general and returned to the Beiying camp.

“Master, what to do next?” One of the generals couldn’t help asking. His Majesty is nowhere to be seen, and now where the entire Beiying army is going, it is all on Zhang Jiao’s body.

Zhang Jiao showed a smile, looked at the direction of the Rakshasa camp, and said lightly: “You can call Tianyu Cavalry and prepare to raid the Rakshasa camp from the right side. The other soldiers will immediately retreat into the mountains and forests to create a whole army to attack. The illusion.”

After speaking, Zhang Jiao glanced back at the alliance army camp, his eyes were full of cunning: “Yue Feng will definitely lead the army to support the news, when the time comes, Tian Yuqi will take the opportunity to withdraw and let them both fight to the death. At the last moment, the main force of our Northern Ying army will come out to clean up the mess!”

Yes, Zhang Jiao took the initiative to come to Yue Feng to discuss cooperation this time, which is completely an illusion. The main purpose is to disturb Yue Feng’s thinking.

Hearing this, the surrounding generals were full of admiration, and couldn’t help but sigh!

“The strategist is indeed a good plan!”

“This strategy of sitting on the mountain and watching the tiger fight is really good.”

“Yes, if it is successful, it will not only defeat the Rakshasa army, but also weaken the strength of Yue Feng.”

Hearing the compliment from the lieutenant general , Zhang Jiao smiled and waved his hand: “Okay, hurry up and prepare.”

“Yes..” The generals responded in unison, and then hurried to prepare.

Two minutes later, in the Northern Ying army, thousands of Tianyu cavalry, riding on big birds, launched a surprise attack on the Rakshasa camp.

…

At this moment, Yue Feng is here.

In the central army tent, Yue Feng sat there, frowning and contemplating, but he was still puzzled.

With Zhang Jiao’s personality, if he wants to be the general marshal, it is impossible to leave after two words. What does he want to do?

Around, Jiang Shan, Long Qianyu and others were also silent in thought.

Bang bang bang…

At this moment, suddenly, there was a sound of vibration in the direction of the Rakshasa camp, followed by the shouting and killing of the fighting.

what’s the situation?

Yue Feng was startled and quickly stood up.

“Report!”

At this moment, a soldier hurried in and said respectfully, “The Beiying army raided the Rakshasa camp, and the two sides have already fought.”

What?

Hearing this, everyone around was taken aback.

Yue Feng also frowned, and his face was extremely solemn.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng hurriedly asked, “How is the battle situation?”

“I don’t know, but it sounds very intense.”

At this time, Jiang Shan came over and said worriedly, “Feng’er, what should we do?”

As soon as he finished speaking, Sun Dasheng said indifferently: “What about him, this Zhang Jiao has to be brave, let him go, it’s better to suffer a big loss, let’s see if he dares to be self-righteous.”

Alas!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was dumbfounded.

“Great Sage?” Wen Chou Chou also shook his head with a wry smile, and said seriously: “If you think like this, our Kyushu Continent will be helpless. You think, if the Beiying army is defeated, with the strength of our alliance army, we can stop it. Rakshasa army?”

Uh…

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2381-2390

Chapter 2381

Sun Dasheng scratched his head, very embarrassed.

At this time, Yue Feng took a deep breath, looked around and said, “Quick, let’s mobilize the army quickly and fully support Zhang Jiao, quick.”

In Yue Feng’s heart, he thought that Zhang Jiao’s surprise attack on the Rakshasa army was to show his leadership. Soldier talent, but I don’t know that he has already fallen for his plan.

“Yes!” Everyone responded, then quickly walked out of the tent and began to gather the army.

A minute later, hundreds of thousands of allied troops attacked the Rakshasa camp in a mighty manner.

…

At this moment, in the Rakshasa camp.

Tian Yuqi suddenly attacked, causing the Rakshasa army to be in a hurry, but soon, they stabilized their positions and began to fight back frantically.

“Kill them all, and leave none of them!” In the

battlefield, Meng Ao held a long sword, like a god of war, invincible, shouting, the internal force burst out, the long sword was swung, and several Tian Yuqi suddenly screamed. fell in a pool of blood.

In mid-air 100 meters away from the main camp, Zhang Jiao was suspended there, quietly watching the situation.

I saw that thousands of Tianyu cavalry soldiers followed their orders and did not fight with the Rakshasa army, but many soldiers died tragically.

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao didn’t feel the slightest bit of distress. In his heart, those who do great things must not have the slightest kindness of women.

And the few generals next to him couldn’t stand it any longer.

“Will Yue Feng bring a large army to support?”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Who knows…”

“If it goes on like this, I’m afraid that these thousands of Tianyu cavalry will have to explain it here.”

During the discussion, several generals became more and more anxious.

“Look, Yue Feng is here with the Alliance Army.” At this moment, a general shouted with joy when he saw something.

I saw that not far away, hundreds of thousands of torches were slaughtering mightily under the darkness of the night.

It was Yue Feng.

Hehe…

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao’s mouth evoked a hint of treacherousness, Yue Feng, Yue Feng, even if you didn’t die before, what if you regained your inner strength? In this ever-changing battlefield, you are too young to fight with me.

Thinking to himself, Zhang Jiao raised his hand, which was the signal to retreat.

Seeing Zhang Jiao’s gesture, the Tianyu knights who were about to be trapped in the Rakshasa camp urged the big birds to evacuate quickly one by one.

hateful!

Seeing Tian Yuqi retreating, Meng Ao was about to lead the Rakshasa warriors to pursue him, but at this moment, he was stunned when he saw the mighty Alliance Army coming from the other side.

“Another army is coming!”

“Mad, they must have negotiated.”

“Show them some color.”

In the camp, many Rakshasa warriors howled like crazy.

Meng Ao’s eyes were blood red, and his body was filled with endless fighting spirit. He raised his long sword: “Warriors, respond to the enemy immediately, and don’t let them leave alive. Kill.

” At this time, Meng Ao gave up the pursuit and directly targeted the hundreds of thousands of allied troops killed by Yue Feng.

“kill!”

In an instant, the nearly one million Rakshasa army let out a thunderous howl and charged directly towards the alliance army.

“Ah…” The

two armies collided, with screams and screams, blood was sprayed continuously, and the entire night seemed to be dyed red.

“Fengzi, that’s not right…”

At this time, Wen Chou Chou rushed to the Rakshasa camp, and saw all the millions of Rakshasa soldiers coming towards him, he was stunned, seeing that there were no signs of Beiying soldiers around, Suddenly understood something, and shouted anxiously: “Oh, we’ve been tricked. Zhang Jiao, this bastard, actually framed us.”

Chapter 2382

Swish!

At this moment, Yue Feng’s face was also extremely ugly.

He clearly saw that in the entire camp, there were only a few hundred Tianyu knight corpses. Apart from these, there was no Beiying army at all.

Obviously, Zhang Jiao played a trick and decided that he would come to support, so he pretended to make a surprise attack, and then sat on the mountain to watch the tiger fight.

Zhang angle.

Yue Feng clenched his fists tightly, his eyes were extremely blood red, he never thought that Zhang Jiao was so sinister, and at this most critical time, he did not forget to frame himself.

In anger, Yue Feng wanted to call the alliance army to retreat.

However, the two sides had already fought fiercely, and it was too late to retreat.

On the other side of the battlefield, Meng Lang frowned tightly, looking at the battle in front of him, thinking about countermeasures quickly.

Beside him, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi stood there quietly, the sudden fierce battle made both Su Qingyan panic.

But they are not ordinary women, and they calmed down quickly.

“This Kyushu army wants to attack from both sides?” Meng Lang reacted, looked at the battlefield and chuckled: “It’s a pity that they didn’t cooperate well. If the Rakshasa army takes advantage of the situation to pursue, they will definitely win.”

He saw, Apart from the army led by Yue Feng, there were no soldiers from the Northern Ying Continent at all.

“No!” As soon as the voice fell, Xu

Qingyi trembled, and quickly said: “Although Yang Jian is not here, Yue Feng and Zhang Jiao are not mediocre. They may be tempting the enemy to go deeper.”

Qingyi used to be a famous talented girl in Xicang Continent, and she also had some accomplishments in the art of war. It was obvious at a glance that tonight’s raid was Zhang Jiao’s trick, and she wanted Yue Feng and the Rakshasa army to fight against each other.

Although he didn’t have much affection for Yue Feng, Xu Qingyi naturally didn’t want to see the Allied Army fail miserably for the sake of the Kyushu Continent.

“Oh?”

Meng Lang was stunned for a moment, then looked back at Xu Qingyi: “Then what about the teacher’s opinion?”

Xu Qingyi bit her lip and said earnestly: “Strictly defend the camp and drive the enemy back. It’s alright, you must not pursue it.”

Hearing this, Meng Lang nodded, immediately raised his dantian, and shouted at Meng Ao in the battlefield: “Second brother, repel the enemy, don’t pursue it.

” Chase?

Meng Ao looked puzzled, and at the same time he was very suffocated. The enemy troops came to the camp, but they couldn’t pursue them?

Thinking to himself, Meng Ao just pretended he couldn’t hear it, waving his long knife, and directly rushed into the opponent’s formation. Meng Ao is brave and good at fighting, and his eyes are blood red at this time, like a tiger descending the mountain.

“Ah…” In the blink of an eye, I heard many soldiers from the mainland of Kyushu fall in a pool of blood.

This kid is pretty fierce.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned, directly urging his figure to rush towards Meng Ao.

“Kill my compatriots, suffer death.” The

voice fell, Yue Feng held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly, and stabbed Meng Ao fiercely.

“It’s you?” Seeing Yue Feng, Meng Ao was full of fighting spirit. In the previous battle, Yue Feng suddenly appeared, like a divine soldier descending from the sky, killing many Rakshasa warriors. Meng Ao wanted to take revenge for a long time. Seeing that Yue Feng took the initiative to come, it was exactly what he wanted.

clang!

Meng Ao raised the long knife and blocked it in front of him, and saw Fang Tianhua halberd and the long knife collide, Meng Ao’s body was shaken, he was directly knocked back more than 100 meters, and his feet cut a deep gully on the ground.

“Good Yue Feng, I don’t believe that I can’t beat you!” Feeling Yue Feng’s powerful strength, Meng Ao didn’t panic at all, but his blood was completely aroused, roaring and rushing again.

Haha…

Yue Feng sneered, holding Fang Tianhua halberd tightly, and fighting Meng Ao fiercely.

At the beginning, Meng Ao was still able to parry, but gradually, some of his strength became too strong. Although Meng Ao’s bravery was obvious to all in the Rakshasa army, after Yue Feng broke through the Tribulation Transcendence Realm, his strength was already different. Compared with the past, Meng Ao can’t compare at all.

“This is arrogant.”

Chapter 2383

Seeing this scene, Meng Lang was so anxious, the second brother was too reckless.

“Second brother, I’m here to help you.”

At this moment, I heard a coquettish shout, followed by a valiant man who jumped into the air and came straight towards Yue Feng, wearing a blood-red leather armor. The fit and charming figure is fully displayed, and at the same time, the whole body is also filled with a powerful breath.

It was Mona.

Seeing Mona rushing towards him, Yue Feng took it easy, waving Fang Tianhua halberd, and went up to meet him with ease.

But the moment he saw Mona, he was still stunned.

What the hell, why is she?

Until this time, Yue Feng didn't know that the Rakshasa woman he had met before was the daughter of King Rakshasa and the sister of Meng Lang Meng Ao.

"It turns out that you are Yue Feng, you liar, you told me before that your name is Feng Tao." When she got to the front, Mona raised her jade hand, clenched a pair of white bone machetes, stabbed straight at Yue Feng, and said fiercely at the same time. .

He was subdued by Yue Feng at that time and then hugged on the soft couch. Mona was impressed by his strength, and at the same time, she was secretly attracted to him. At this time, when she learned that he was Yue Feng, who was famous in the Kyushu mainland, Mona felt that she had been deceived. is shame and anger.

The Rakshasa woman has a strong character, she goes straight, she feels deceived, and Mona kills her as soon as she makes a move.

Nima!

In the face of Mona's ferocious attack, although Yue Feng was not panicked, he was secretly wondering.

This woman, didn't she just lie on her soft couch and hide from the patrolmen for a while, and she didn't do anything to her, why did she kill herself when she came up?

With Mona's help, Meng Ao had a chance to breathe, stepped aside, quickly recovered his strength, and at the same time did not forget to shout: "Little sister, Yue Feng is very strong, be careful."

Mona didn't respond, just kept attacking.

At this moment, Yue Feng wanted to be ruthless, but he couldn't bear it.

Bang bang bang…

At this moment, along with the earth-shattering roar, I saw a few giants, under the control of the Rakshasa soldiers, quickly entered the battlefield.

The army led by Yue Feng originally had a disparity in strength with the Rakshasa army. At this time, Ju Kui joined the trembling, and the Kyushu Continent was in danger.

Ah..

along with a scream, I saw a lot of sect disciples being trampled to death by the giant.

Nima!

Seeing that there were people falling down on his side, Yue Feng suddenly became anxious and looked at Mona closely and said, “I’m sorry, I won’t play with you anymore!” Oh

!

The voice fell, Yue Feng slowly raised his right hand, and saw a white flame quickly condensing and forming, and then forming a lotus shape, illuminating the sky.

It is Bai Lian Leng Huo.

what is this?

Mona frowned, she didn’t know Bailian Lenghuo, but she felt the terrifying temperature of the white flame, and she instinctively became vigilant.

Not far away, Xu Qingyi and Su Qingyan trembled. Meng Lang, who was

next to him, also changed his face, and quickly asked: “Two teachers, what is Yue Feng using?”

“Bai Lian Leng Huo!”

“The first strange fire in the world.”

in unison.

What?

Hearing this, Meng Lang’s face turned extremely pale. He didn’t have time to think about it, and shouted at Mona: “Little sister, be careful, this is the number one strange fire in the world…” Although she didn’t know Bailian Lenghuo had How powerful, but seeing the faces of Xu Qingyi and Su Qingyan, Meng Lang realized that this white flame was terrifying.

Chapter 2384

Hearing Meng Lang’s cry, Mona’s pretty face changed, without any hesitation, she immediately dodged to the side.

Although she didn’t know what the white flame was in front of her, Mona felt the scorching temperature and knew that she couldn’t resist it.

“Oops, I hid quite quickly.”

Yue Feng sneered, his voice fell, and he rushed over quickly. Before Mona could react, he quickly raised his hand and sealed several acupoints on Mona’s body.

In an instant, Mona’s body froze, unable to move at all.

“Since you are the daughter of King Rakshasa, you will be wronged.” Yue Feng said, and picked up Mona, with his toes on the ground, and flew towards the rear.

Yue Feng thought about it, as long as Mona was captured, the Rakshasa army would take care of it, which would be extremely beneficial to the future battle.

“You…you let me go.” Mona was so angry that she kept struggling, but the acupuncture point was tapped, and she couldn’t break free at all, so she could only scream angrily.

“Little sister!”

Seeing this scene, Meng Ao’s face changed greatly, and he was about to rush over. It was just that he had spent too much internal energy in the battle with Yue Feng before, and was injured, so he was completely powerless.

“Put down my little sister.”

Meng Lang, who was not far away, also roared, and his inner strength exploded, coming straight towards Yue Feng.

hum!

Immediately afterwards, Meng Lang’s internal force exploded, and he slapped Yue Feng’s back with a palm. His father was not there. As the commander-in-chief, Meng Lang should not have been so reckless, but when he saw his little sister being arrested, he couldn’t help it.

“Want to save someone?”

Yue Feng showed a smile, and at the critical moment, he turned around in the air and raised his palm to meet him.

Bang!

When the two palms touched, I heard Meng Lang groan, his face paled instantly, and the whole person was shaken back dozens of meters.

After stabilizing his figure, Meng Lang was shocked and angry, and looked at Yue Feng closely!

This Yue Feng's strength is actually so strong?

Taking advantage of Menglang's repulsion, Yue Feng quickly rushed out of the battlefield, and shouted at the same time: "Retreat, quickly retreat."

When he shouted these, Yue Feng saw that on the battlefield, he brought nearly 60 more than he brought. Wan Dajun, nearly 100,000 people have fallen in a pool of blood, it can be said that this battle suffered heavy losses.

However, if he captured King Rakshasa's daughter, the Rakshasa army would not dare to pursue her.

Whoops!

Hearing Yue Feng's words, Wen Chou Chou and the others immediately summoned everyone and quickly retreated.

"Chase!"

Meng Ao's eyes were extremely red, and he hissed, "Chase them all, kill them all, and save the little sister." The

voice fell, Meng Ao gritted his teeth, and was about to lead the army to pursue.

"Stop!"

At this moment, Meng Lang walked over quickly, his face was gloomy and scary, and he said angrily: "Second brother, can you calm down, little sister is in their hands, if you push the other party in a hurry, little sister Isn't it dangerous?"

After speaking, Meng Lang looked around and shouted: "All warriors, return to the camp immediately and deploy defense." The

voice fell, and the surrounding Rakshasa army returned to the camp one after another. King Rakshasa disappeared, Meng Lang was the eldest son, and no one dared not listen to his words.

Bang!

Meng Ao was very unwilling, slapped the stone next to him with a slap, and then followed everyone back unwillingly.

Chapter 2385

At this time, Meng Ao wanted to kill the camp in Kyushu and snatch the little sister back, but seeing that everyone obeyed Meng Lang's orders, and he also suffered some injuries, he had to endure his anger.

A few minutes later!

In Meng Lang's tent, Meng Lang sat there with a gloomy face.

Dozens of Rakshasa generals stood neatly on both sides, and Meng Ao stood at the front, all silent, the atmosphere was extremely dignified.

Behind Meng Lang, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi sat there quietly, also silent.

The camp was suddenly raided, and the younger sister was also arrested. Meng Lang summoned everyone to discuss countermeasures.

"Big Brother!"

Finally, Meng Ao couldn't help it. He was the first to step forward and shouted, "What else can we discuss? Rescue." The

voice fell, and many surrounding generals nodded in agreement. The Rakshasa clan can conquer and fight well, when have they suffered such a loss? This breath has to come out.

However, Meng Lang just sat there, pondering silently.

"Brother, what are you thinking about?" Meng Ao suddenly became anxious.

At this time, Xu Qingyi couldn't help but said: "Second Prince, don't worry, although Yue Feng caught Mona, but based on what I know about Yue Feng, he will not treat Mona."

As soon as the words fell, Su Qingyan nodded and said: "Yes, the Kyushu Continent has always been at a disadvantage, Yue Feng captured Mona, the purpose is not to let the Rakshasa army act rashly, I think this is an opportunity, if the eldest son wants peace Coexistence, now we can send messengers over to make peace."

Make peace?

At this moment, the dozens of generals in the camp all looked at each other with expressions of conflict. In the concept of the Rakshasa people, there is only conquering others and being conquered by others, and there is never a saying of peaceful coexistence.

Meng Ao was completely angry, pointed at Su Qingyan and shouted: "You two women shut up, don't use these words to confuse my elder brother."

These two women, all kinds of rhetoric, deceived elder brother, originally elder brother acted. Decisive, but now because of them, he has become hesitant about everything.

The more Meng Ao thought about it, the more angry he became, he pulled out his long knife with a slam and pointed at Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi: “There is a saying in the mainland of Kyushu, it’s called Confidence, I will kill you today.

” Ao rushed up directly.

Swish.

Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi both changed their pretty faces, and they never thought that Meng Ao had such a big opinion about him, and he would do it if he said it.

“Stop!” Meng Lang shouted angrily, pulled out his weapon, and blocked Meng Lang’s sword.

clang!

With a shock, Meng Ao was shaken back more than ten meters, Meng Lang was also pale, and his body swayed. In the battle just now, Meng Lang and Yue Feng faced each other and were also injured.

“Brother, you…” Meng Ao was stunned for a moment, and then shouted: “What are you doing with these two women? I think you are really confused by them.”

Slap!

As soon as he finished speaking, Meng Lang slapped Meng Ao’s face without warning.

“This slap will hit you right from wrong.” Meng Lang looked at Meng Ao coldly, and said angrily: “Father is missing, the most important thing for us now is to hold down the continent of Kyushu and find my father first. , and you, but you have to fight to the death with the Kyushu Continent.”

In the first two battles, Meng Ao repeatedly disobeyed his orders, and he endured it at the time, but now Meng Lang can’t bear it anymore.

Although Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi are women, they are knowledgeable and have learned a lot from them. Now, Meng Ao wants to kill them, and he will not tolerate it.

Meng Ao was slapped by this slap, and after more than ten seconds, he reacted and looked at Meng Lang in surprise: “Brother, I did this all for our Rakshasa clan, why did you hit me? Where am I? Wrong?”

Meng Ao said more and more excited: “It’s not that I don’t want to find my father, let’s defeat the Kyushu army first, wait until we find my father and give him a surprise, isn’t it?”

“Crack!”

Hearing this, Meng Lang was so angry that he slapped him again!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2386-2390

Chapter 2386

“For the Rakshasa clan?”

Meng Lang trembled with anger, pointed at Meng Ao and cursed: “You idiot, do you know that if you didn’t listen to the command today, you rushed into the enemy formation , let yourself be in danger, the little sister will not go over to help you, and if she doesn’t help you, she will not be caught by that Yue Feng.”

Said, Meng Lang looked around and said coldly: “I announce now, suspend Meng Ao’s position as the forward commander, stay in the camp temporarily, without my order, you can’t leave the camp casually.” The

second brother is so reckless, he will definitely try his best to rescue the little sister at Kyushu University, and he can’t let him continue to mess around.

“Yes, eldest son!” The lieutenant generals responded in unison. Everyone felt that what Meng Lang did was inappropriate, but when they saw his angry face, they didn’t dare to intercede.

What?

Hearing this, Meng Ao’s eyes were blood red, and he stared at Meng Lang closely: “You suspend my position? What did I do wrong?”

“I’m still obsessed with it?” Meng Lang was so angry that he shouted angrily: “When you find your father, explain to him yourself.”

“I…”

Meng Ao wanted to refute, but seeing that the situation in front of him could not be changed, he could only turn around and leave angrily.

“Go and rest.” Meng Lang waved his hand and led the generals.

Hearing this, dozens of generals responded and left the camp one after another.

At this time, Meng Lang turned around and said to Su Qingyan: “Two teachers, I was startled just now, my second brother is reckless and does whatever he wants, don’t mind, I am here, you It’ll be fine.”

“Yeah!” Su Qingyan nodded, but thinking of the situation just now, she still had some lingering fears.

Xu Qingyi smiled lightly, and then said, “It’s okay, we didn’t take it to heart!” To

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

be honest, seeing Meng Lang’s pale face, Xu Qingyi said softly: “Master, you are injured, so hurry up and rest. .”

When saying this, Xu Qingyi’s face was full of concern. The longer they get along, the more Xu Qingyi believes that the eldest son of the Rakshasa clan in front of him has a peaceful heart and is a wise leader.

Um!

Meng Lang nodded, called the soldiers to escort Xu Qingyi and the two back to his tent, and then lay down and rested.

Meng Lang only felt that his heart was about to be broken when he touched Yue Feng before, and he needed a good rest.

It was already midnight.

Under the order of Meng Lang, the Rakshasa army deployed the defense, and the entire camp was silent, with only dozens of patrolling soldiers patrolling back and forth quietly.

Meng Lang meditated for a while, and he closed his eyes, ready to rest.

Whoa!

At this moment, a slight footstep came, and then a figure entered the tent. In the dimness, Leng Ao’s face revealed a bit of complexity.

It is Mengao.

Hearing the movement, Meng Lang immediately sat up and saw that it was the second brother, and he was stunned: “Second brother? You are not resting in your tent, what are you doing to me?” His

tone was cold, thinking of Meng Ao’s actions before, Meng Lang Still a little pissed.

“Big brother!” Meng Ao opened his mouth and seemed to hesitate, then he bent his knees and knelt down directly in front of Meng Lang: “Brother, I was wrong, I was too reckless before.”

Said, Meng Ao’s face was full of shame and regret: “I thought about it carefully just now, since my father disappeared, I acted too impulsive, not only killed many warriors of the tribe, but also killed the younger sister today who was arrested, brother, I You know it’s wrong, don’t be mad at me, okay?”

Phew!

Seeing his honest face admitting his mistake, Meng Lang showed a smile, raised his hand and said, “Second brother, what are you doing? You just need to know your mistake, you don’t need to kneel to me.”

He had a headache at Meng Ao’s recklessness, At this time, I was relieved to see that he finally lost his way and returned.

“Big brother will be King Rakshasa in the future, I think you should kneel down.” Meng Ao shook his head very seriously. When he said this, Meng Ao looked sincere, but there was a hint of gloom in his eyes.

Hearing this, Meng Lang came over and was about to help Meng Ao up.

“go to hell!”

Chapter 2387

At this moment, Meng Lang’s hand just touched Meng Ao’s arm, and suddenly, Meng Ao roared, a powerful breath burst out from Meng Ao’s body, and he slapped it fiercely, directly towards Meng Ao Long heart beat.

Yes, Meng Ao never thought of apologizing to his eldest brother. In his heart, Meng Lang should be the same as himself, spare no effort to completely defeat the Kyushu army, but Meng Lang listened to the words of the two Kyushu women and became indecisive. , Such a person is no longer qualified to become the next generation of Rakshasa King.

Speaking of which, Meng Ao originally respected this big brother, but just now Meng Lang slapped himself in front of so many people and taught himself a lesson, which made Meng Ao unacceptable.

Meng Lang was extremely frightened, and he never thought that the younger brother of a compatriot would suddenly attack him. At this moment, he wanted to dodge, but Meng Ao was too fast to dodge.

Speaking of which, Meng Lang's cultivation strength is also very strong, but he was injured by Yue Feng before, and his reaction power was greatly reduced.

Moreover, Meng Ao had the intention to kill Meng Lang, and he had already made sufficient preparations before coming.

Bang!

This palm, which contains ten layers of Mengao's skill, hit Meng Lang's heart ruthlessly, and when he heard a scream, the whole person flew straight up, smashed the wooden pillar behind him, and finally landed in the corner of the tent. .

At the moment of landing, Meng Lang spurted blood, and finally stared at his second brother unwillingly, swallowing his last breath.

"Brother, don't blame me for being cruel."

Meng Ao took a deep breath and quietly looked at Meng Lang's corpse, without the slightest pity or heartache in his eyes, and said coldly, "You have already been confused by those two Kyushu women, and you are completely focused. If you want to make peace with the Kyushu Continent, the future of the Rakshasa clan cannot be in your hands."

"Woo…" After the

voice fell, Meng Ao turned and walked out of the tent, raising his head and letting out a long howl. This is the signal for an emergency call.

Soon, after hearing a long whistle, dozens of Rakshasa generals rushed over.

This…

entered the camp, and when they saw the scene in front of them, all the generals were stunned and froze there, completely dumbfounded.

I saw that Meng Lang was lying there covered in blood, and had no breath.

"Everyone!"

Meng Ao looked around, pretended to squeeze out a few tears, and said with grief and indignation: "Big brother died, I met that Yue Feng before, my heart was broken, I just wanted to recover from practice, how can I know it's worse? He was injured, lost too much blood, died…"

Meng Ao was neither cruel nor stupid, he knew that he killed Meng Lang himself, and he couldn't let people know, so he could only let Yue Feng take the blame.

Whoa!

Hearing this, the lieutenant general reacted, each one was extremely sad and angry, leaving tears.

“The eldest son…”

“Damn Kyushu Continent.”

“Then Yue Feng killed the eldest son, he must not be spared.”

Seeing that no one was suspicious, a fluke flashed in Meng Ao’s eyes, and then he pretended to be very sad. Appearing, he shouted at Meng Lang’s corpse: “Brother, don’t worry, I will definitely cut off Yue Feng’s head to avenge you.” The

voice fell, causing many surrounding generals to respond.

“Yes, revenge!”

“I must kill Yue Feng and avenge the eldest son.”

Under the anger of the generals, one of them knelt down to Meng Ao in public: “Second son, the king is not here, the eldest son is dead again, please You lead the three armies and lead us to break the Kyushu army.”

“Please, the second son, take over the post of commander-in-chief…”

In an instant, other generals in the entire camp also knelt down and shouted in unison.

Um!

Meng Ao nodded with satisfaction, raised his hand and said: “Get up, pass my order, and attack the Kyushu army tomorrow morning.”

“Yes.”

Dozens of generals responded in unison.

Chapter 2388

“Prince!”

At this moment, a general suddenly thought of something, and said respectfully to Meng Ao: “The eldest prince is dead, what about the two Kyushu women?”

When Meng Lang was still there, Su Neither Qingyan nor Xu Qingyi dared to be arrogant to them, but now that Meng Lang is dead, there is no need to respect these two women anymore.

call!

Meng Ao's eyes flickered, and he said lightly: "The two women from Kyushu are brought into my tent."

When he said this, Meng Ao's eyes flashed a bit of evil smile.

Meng Ao originally planned to directly behead Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi in public, but on second thought, both women had stunning looks, it would be a pity to kill them directly. It's better to enjoy it yourself, and it's not too late to deal with it.

"Yes, Prince." After receiving the instruction, the general immediately strode out.

….

on the other side.

Yue Feng led the crowd back to the camp, all exhausted and annoyed at the same time.

Zhang Jiao was insidious and despicable, and he pretended to raid the Rakshasa camp, led Yue Feng to rescue him, and then took advantage of the fisherman. It was really hateful.

At this time, in the central army tent, Yue Feng summoned Wen Chou Chou to discuss the next countermeasures, and the captured Mona was locked in the cell.

Bang!

At this time, Sun Dasheng sat there, and the more he thought about it, the more angry he became. He couldn't help but patted his chair and said angrily: "Mad, Zhang Jiao is too vicious, Fengzi, I can't just swallow this breath like this." The

voice fell, no The few people nodded.

"Yes, this horn is too sinister to bear."

"Made, why don't you fight the Beiying army, kill Zhang Jiao, and directly incorporate the Beiying army .

"

His face was gloomy.

At this time, Yue Feng could not wait to kill Zhang Jiao. In the battle just now, nearly 100,000 soldiers were lost to Yue Feng. The losses were heavy, and everyone who was ugly and ugly was also injured. No one can stand it.

call!

A few seconds later, Yue Feng took a deep breath and was about to make a decision. Suddenly, Gonggong burst in, his delicate face was full of anxiety: “Yue Feng, hurry up… hurry up and defend, Zhang Jiao leads the way. The army will wipe you all out.” Gonggong

quietly came to Yue Feng to apologize, but after leaving, he caught up with Zhang Jiao and led his crowd to raid the Rakshasa camp. Just now, Gonggong learned that Zhang Jiao was going to besiege Yue Feng, so he hurried. Come here to tip off.

To be honest, Gonggong has always had an opinion on Zhang Jiao, but before Yang Jian was there, Gonggong was not good at showing it. Now that Yang Jian is missing, Gonggong feels that there is no need to be under Zhang Jiao and obey his orders.

What?

Hearing this, everyone was shocked.

Yue Feng stood up all of a sudden, his face was extremely gloomy, and he was burning with anger! This Zhang Jiao wanted to kill everyone. He knew that he had just finished fighting the Rakshasa army and was exhausted, so he took the opportunity to lead the army over.

Really vicious.

“Boom!”

At this moment, only a loud noise was heard, and it came suddenly! The gate of the camp was smashed abruptly!

At the same time, a soldier walked in quickly, sweating profusely: “It’s not good, Beiying… The Beiying army came and surrounded the entire camp.”

Chapter 2389

When he said this, the soldier clenched his fists, and was obviously also very angry.

Nima!

Yue Feng cursed secretly, and immediately led the crowd out.

When he got outside, seeing the scene in front of him, Yue Feng couldn't help but take a deep breath!

I saw the army of hundreds of thousands of Northern Yingmen coming in a mighty way! The entire camp is surrounded like iron barrels! Because of waiting for work, the Beiying army at this time was imposing. The pervasive aura is amazing.

At the same time, Wen Chou Chou, Long Qian Yu, Ren Ying Ying and others were all angry, and they frowned, thinking about countermeasures quickly.

In front of the Beiying army, Zhang Jiao was suspended in the air, with a wicked smile on his sinister face.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and took a step forward: "Zhang Jiao. What are you doing?…"

"What are you doing?"

Zhang Jiao sneered, looked around, and said loudly: "The continent of Kyushu is always respected by the continent of Beiying, As for you people, you have been disrespectful to His Majesty before, and refused the command of Northern Ying Continent one by one, causing His Majesty to fight against King Rakshasa, and their whereabouts are unknown

. He softened his tone and continued: "I'll give you a chance now, all return to the Northern Ying Continent and obey the command of this seat, otherwise, don't blame me for being rude."

Zhang Jiao was not afraid that the Rakshasa army would suddenly kill them, after all, they had just The battle with Yue Feng also damaged many Rakshasa warriors. Moreover, Zhang Jiao also sent someone to inquire, the Rakshasa camp is in a state of defense, and it is impossible to send troops for the time being.

Under such circumstances, Zhang Jiao would naturally not miss the opportunity, and he must force Yue Feng to surrender tonight.

Hearing this, Yue Feng smirked.

Everyone who this horn killed before almost wiped out the entire army, and now it is necessary to reverse black and white, which is really hateful.

The people behind Sun Dasheng were also very angry.

"Zhang

Jiao!” At this time, Ren Yingying couldn’t bear it anymore, and shouted: “Do you want to be shameless? You pretended to raid the Rakshasa camp, which caused us to rush to support, resulting in the death of many soldiers, and now come here again Surrounding us, when Kyushu was in danger, you caused a civil war.” The

voice fell, and Long Qianyu also had a pretty face and said: “Yes, if the civil war you caused causes the mainland of Kyushu to fall, you will be a sinner through the ages. .”

Eternal sinner?

Zhang Jiao sneered and said lightly, “Whatever you say, I’ll give you half an hour to think about it…” Before he finished speaking,

he was suddenly interrupted by Gonggong.

“Zhang Jiao!” Gong Gong walked out slowly and looked directly at Zhang Jiao: “Don’t talk about things in His Majesty’s name, if His Majesty were here, you would never do this, I think you are taking advantage of Since His Majesty is away, I want to dominate the Kyushu by myself.”

After speaking, Gonggong looked around the Xiabeiying army and said loudly, “All officers and men, don’t listen to Zhang Jiao, this man is insidious and despicable, and at such a critical time, he wants to mobilize the Kyushu. A civil war is completely reckless, once a fight breaks out, the Rakshasa army will definitely take advantage of it, do you want your homeland to fall into endless war?”

Hu!

Hearing this, many Beiying soldiers looked at each other in dismay, and each one of them was a little shaken.

Zhang Jiao’s face was extremely ugly, and he locked on Gonggong like a poisonous snake, and roared: “Gonggong, don’t come here to confuse the army. When you attacked the Rakshasa camp before, you disappeared, and I suspected that you had betrayed. I didn’t expect that, You are really on Yue Feng’s side.”

Seeing Gonggong openly contradicting himself, Zhang Jiao was furious.

How could she let her ruin the plan that she had finally made?

Thinking to himself, Zhang Jiao raised his hand and pointed to Gonggong: “All officers and men, you have all seen that, as your Majesty’s person, she is on Yue Feng’s side, and she has already rebelled, so let me take him down.” The

voice fell, Hundreds of Beiying soldiers, without any hesitation, drew their long knives and rushed towards Gonggong.

Chapter 2390

“Zhang Jiao!”

Seeing Zhang Jiao’s direct order to arrest himself, Gong Gong was so angry that his tender body trembled: “Don’t confuse black and white, I know in my heart whether I betray you, you take advantage of His Majesty’s absence, take power and destroy For the cooperation of the Kyushu mainland, you are the traitor.”

Om!

The voice fell, Gonggong’s toes were a little on the ground, and he stood up lightly and greeted the hundreds of soldiers directly.

Gonggong knew that Zhang Jiao had been suspicious of himself for a long time, and today he just made an excuse. If he was soft-spoken, Zhang Jiao would still not let him go easily.

In a blink of an eye, Gonggong was fighting fiercely with hundreds of soldiers. Speaking of which, with Gonggong’s strength, he didn’t take these soldiers seriously at all, but thinking that these soldiers still had to fight against the Rakshasa army, Gonggong didn’t do his best and wanted to shake them all back.

This…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned, looked at Zhang Jiao coldly, and quickly thought about countermeasures.

This horn is too cruel. Gonggong has always been loyal to the Northern Ying Continent, but for his own selfish interests, he slandered Gonggong and betrayed him.

At the same time, Ren Yingying and others couldn’t bear to see Wen Chou Chou next to him.

“Fengzi!”

Sun Dasheng couldn’t help shouting: “Zhang Jiao is too abominable, he deliberately reversed right and wrong, and directly fuck him.

” Then we will attack us, and instead of sitting still, it is better to attack directly.” To be

honest, if Wen Chou Chou had advised Yue Feng not to act rashly, but today, Zhang Jiao’s actions are really hateful, first of all set a trap for Yue Feng , The people who almost killed the whole army were wiped out, and now I take the initiative to pick things up.

However, Wen Chou Chou was not impulsive. He had just fought fiercely with the Rakshasa army and captured King Rosa's daughter. The Rakshasa army would not dare to launch a battle easily.

"Okay!"

Yue Feng nodded, followed by a crisp sound, holding Fang Tianhua halberd tightly, raising his finger to the Beiying army: "The whole army obeys the order, attack! But it's all good, try not to kill people, as long as you are subdued. Okay."

At this time, Yue Feng was also very annoyed, but still kept a little calm.

The battle with the Beiying army is inevitable, but in order to preserve the strength of the Kyushu Continent, it will be easier to fight against the Rakshasa in the future, so in this battle, we must try to minimize casualties.

"Kill!" The

voice fell, and the army burst into a howl, pulling out their weapons and rushing towards the Beiying army. In the blink of an eye, the two sides were fighting fiercely.

However, everyone followed Yue Feng's explanation, and instead of resorting to killers, they tried their best to suppress Beiying soldiers.

However, they had just fought with the Rakshasa army before, and the internal strength of the soldiers had not fully recovered. At this time, facing the mighty Beiying army, they were all helpless.

Ah…

Along with the screams, many soldiers on Yue Feng's side fell in a pool of blood.

"Yue Feng!" Zhang Jiao's catalogue was fierce, and his tone was a bit cunning: "This is your first move, you broke the cooperation agreement, and you are responsible for all the consequences."

Whoosh!

As soon as the voice fell, Zhang Jiao drew out his long sword, and his inner strength urged him. The figure was like a shooting star, coming straight towards Yue Feng.

Nima's!

Yue Feng cursed inwardly and said coldly, "Zhang Jiao, don't talk to me about words, you lead a large army to surround our camp, and the motive is impure.

When the words fell, Yue Feng grasped Fang Tianhua halberd tightly and attacked directly.

In the blink of an eye, Yue Feng and Zhang Jiao fought fiercely in mid-air, and saw terrifying auras surging forward, causing the situation to change and the world to change color.

At the beginning, Yue Feng was still somewhat confident. After breaking through the Tribulation Transcendence Realm, he believed that he could compete with Zhang Jiao, but after a few minutes, Yue Feng was secretly shocked.

Yue Feng clearly felt that Zhang Jiao’s strength is very strong, and his realm is definitely above Gonggong. At the same time, because of the previous battle, Yue Feng has not fully recovered, and gradually began to become weak.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2391-2400

Chapter 2391

“Yue Feng!”

“Be careful!”

Seeing Yue Risk, Ren Yingying, Xiao Yuruo, Long Qianyu and others, they couldn’t help exclaiming, and at the same time they drew out their long swords and flew up. Help Yue Feng fight Zhang Jiao together.

call!

At this moment, seeing Yue Feng taking the initiative to fight Zhang Jiao for himself, Gong Gong’s delicate body trembled, and his heart was faintly touched.

With the help of Ren Yingying and everyone, Yue Feng’s pressure has been relieved a lot.

Made!

Zhang Jiao was so annoyed that he thought he could take the opportunity to kill Yue Feng today to avoid future troubles, but he didn’t expect that Yue Feng’s reputation was so high that many people came to help.

Facing the siege of the crowd, Zhang Jiao was completely angry, and his eyes were blood red: “A bunch of rabble, give me death!”

Bang!

Zhang Jiao let out a loud roar, slapped his palm fiercely, and shook Ren Yingying and Xiao Yuruo back in front of him, looked around, and jumped up in anger!

He could see that under the command of Yue Feng, the Beiying army was completely under control, not to mention winning the battle, it would be difficult to break into the camp.

“Yue Feng, do you think that with so many people helping you, you can be safe and sound? Today, you will surely die.” Under the anger, a cold voice came from Zhang Jiao’s mouth.

In the next instant, Zhang Jiao’s long sword pointed to the sky, and a powerful internal force burst out. In the night sky, the spiritual energy of heaven and earth quickly gathered towards Zhang Jiao.

“Thousands of Swords Return to the Void!”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Zhang Jiao’s eyes were blood red, and he almost roared out, raising his hand to point at the crowd of Wen Chou Chou in front of him.

chi chi chi….

In an instant, I saw one after another dazzling sword shadows condensed and formed in front of Zhang Jiao, one by one flashing with dazzling light, tearing the night sky, crashing towards the Wen Chou Chou crowd.

Among the thousands of sword shadows, the largest one, like thunder and lightning, came towards Yue Feng.

Ten Thousand Swords Return to the Void, originating from the Indestructible Scripture, is the strongest skill Zhang Jiao has ever learned, Zhang Jiao never uses it easily, but today, in order to kill Yue Feng, Zhang Jiao can’t bear it anymore.

In Zhang Jiao’s eyes, Yue Feng is a famous figure in Jiuzhou, and he is the biggest stumbling block in his domination of Jiuzhou. Now that he has broken through the realm of tribulation, if he has the opportunity, he must get rid of it no matter what.

hiss!

Seeing the sword shadows roaring from the sky, Wen Chou Chou and everyone’s expressions changed, and they quickly urged their inner strength to deploy a protective film in front of them.

Bang Bang Bang…

In the blink of an eye, countless sword shadows slammed into the protective film, making a roar, and I saw that the protective film was all shattered, but it also successfully blocked those sword shadows.

Even so, Wen Chou Chou, Long Qianyu, and the others were all shocked and their faces were pale. Speaking of which, it was not difficult to block these sword shadows with the strength of Wen Chou Chou. not fully recovered.

Moreover, Zhang Jiao’s trick is the return of all swords, and the strongest one is the largest sword shadow flying towards Yue Feng.

This largest sword shadow gathered more than 60% of Zhang Jiao’s power, and its power was amazing. Wherever it passed, it almost tore apart the world.

call!

Seeing the sword shadow flying, Yue Feng took a deep breath, and it was too late to dodge, so he had to use his inner strength to hold Fang Tianhua halberd in front of him in an attempt to block the blow.

Bang!

In the next second, the huge sword shadow slammed on Fang Tianhua halberd. Yue Feng only felt an overwhelming force coming from the mountains. He couldn't help groaning. It was far away, and it broke a dozen trees in the camp before falling to the ground.

At the same time as he landed, Yue Feng couldn't help spitting out a few mouthfuls of blood.

Chapter 2392

Nima!

Yue Feng struggled to stand up, staring at Zhang Jiao, terrified.

This corner is too insidious. Taking advantage of the people on his side, his internal strength has not fully recovered, and he suddenly launched a surprise attack, trying to completely control the situation in Kyushu.

Even if he died in battle today, he couldn't let his tricks succeed.

"Yue Feng!"

"Fengzi…"

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou and Ren Ying Ying were both shocked and exclaimed. Can't get over.

Haha…

Zhang Jiao laughed loudly, his face full of pride, and said to Yue Feng: "Those who follow me will prosper, those who go against me will perish, Yue Feng, wait until I kill you, collect these people, and repel Rakshasa. Clan, I am the Supreme Lord of Kyushu. You surrender to me now, and it is still too late." The

voice fell, Zhang Jiao landed, clenched his long sword, and slowly walked towards Yue Feng.

The powerful breath permeates the whole world!

Gudong!

Seeing Zhang Jiao approaching slowly, Yue Feng was even more shocked and angry, and at the same time he was very unwilling.

Mad, do you really want to die at the hands of Zhang Jiao today?

Yue Feng saw that Wen Chou Chou, Ren Yingying and others were dragged by the Beiying army 100 meters away.

It would be nice if the Linglong Tower was still there. It's a pity that it was snatched away by that woman, Yu Wenyan.

At this moment, Yue Feng clenched his fists tightly, his fingernails almost digging into the flesh.

"Brother Yue Feng."

At this moment, a loud shout came, and Zhu Rong rushed over and stood in front of Yue Feng, full of fighting intent: "Brother, don't panic, brother help you deal with this villain. !" The

voice fell, Zhu Rong's inner strength urged, and his eyes locked on Zhang Jiao!

"Zhang Jiao, you despicable and shameless villain, now that Kyushu is in crisis, you don't want to deal with the Rakshasa clan in the first place, but you come to deal with your own people. If you want to kill Yue Feng, first ask me if I will answer."

"Vulcan Zhu Rong?" Zhang Jiao frowned, then smiled contemptuously: "The man's arm is just a car, since you are courting death, then go down and be a companion with Yue Feng."

His tone was cold and arrogant, full of disdain.

To be honest, if it were normal, Zhang Jiao would still be a little bit jealous of Zhu Rong. After all, Zhu Rong, like Gonggong, was a famous existence for nearly a thousand years, and his strength was tyrannical.

But like everyone else, Zhu Rong's internal strength was also consumed by the fierce battle with the Rakshasa army before, so Zhang Jiao didn't panic at all.

"Death!"

Feeling Zhang Jiao's contempt, Zhu Rong was burning with anger, and after a roar, a hot and violent aura erupted from his body.

hum.

In the next second, a scorching flame illuminated the night sky, gradually forming a sea of flames, rapidly spreading towards Zhang Jiao.

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou and the crowd were rejoicing again, but at the same time they did not dare to neglect, they quickly deployed the protective film again to block in front of them. Although Zhu Rong's raging fire was not as cold as Yue Feng's Bai Lian's cold fire, it was not something that everyone could stand up to. Can live.

"Set fire? Hehe…"

Looking at the rapidly spreading flames, the corners of Zhang Jiao's mouth twitched, and then he raised his hand and waved.

hum!

Seeing Zhang Jiao's inner strength surging, immediately, a black hurricane erupted and rolled directly towards the flame. In just a few seconds, the astonishing flame was completely blown out.

What?

Seeing this scene, whether it was Yue Feng, Zhu Rong, and Wen Chou Chou were all shocked.

Chapter 2393

This…. What skill did Zhang Jiao use to blow out Zhu Rong's flame? You know, that is Zhu Rong. For thousands of years, he has been respected as the existence of the God of Fire by the world. What they rely on is the control and use of flames, and now, Zhang Jiao has easily restrained them.

If you hadn't seen it with your own eyes, who would have believed it?

"You…"

Zhu Rong also widened his eyes and looked at Zhang Jiao in disbelief. While angry, he was also inexplicably shocked.

Zhang Jiao smiled slightly and said to Zhu Rong: "Don't be surprised, I call this a black sky hurricane, which is very different from an ordinary hurricane.

" Skills, the Book of Immortality is a marvelous book in the world, and it covers everything. When Zhou Qin was in the Book of Indestruction, he realized the method of

refining the Black Heaven Pill, which forced all the sects to submit. And the black sky hurricane is more brilliant than the black sky pill.

Hearing Zhang Jiao's words, Zhu Rong opened his mouth, his face flushed, and he was speechless.

"Yue Feng!"

Zhang Jiao's face was gloomy, and his eyes flashed with pride: "Today, I have God's help, you can't turn the situation around, make a decision quickly, otherwise next year will be your day of death, ha Haha…" The

voice fell, and Zhang Jiao laughed loudly in the sky, extremely arrogant.

Even Zhu Rong was easily defeated by himself. Who else was his opponent on the scene?

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and didn't respond, but looking at Zhang Jiao's eyes, he also flashed solemn and shocked.

Nima's, this horn is worthy of being an existence that ran rampant in the world a thousand years ago, and even Zhu Rong is no match for it. It seems that he was able to create the Yellow Turban Army and the cholera Kyushu back then, not purely by luck, but with real strength.

It's over, it's over now.

Yue Feng smiled bitterly, it seemed that he really had to give in to Zhang Jiao today.

"Amitabha!" At this time, Moraya, who had been silent, couldn't help but chanted a Buddha's name, and folded his hands towards Zhang Jiao and said: "Zhang Shizhu, the current situation requires the two sides to unite and deal with the Rakshasa with one heart and one mind, you Is there anything wrong with doing the opposite and turning to deal with his allies?"

"Haha…" Zhang Jiao sneered and said lightly: "Master Moroye, you don't need to tell me these things, if you can't stand it, Let's fight, if we can beat me, I'll withdraw, but if we can't, please shut up."

Uh…

Moroye's expression froze, very embarrassed.

To be honest, Moroye is very powerful, and he can fight Zhang Jiao one-on-one, but he also consumed a lot of internal energy before.

Made.

At this time, Wen Chou Chou and others not far away were scolding secretly in their hearts, and their faces were extremely ugly.

This horn is too shameless, knowing that Master Moraye's internal strength has not recovered, he deliberately stimulates him.

At the same time of anger, everyone's heart sank to the bottom.

No one in the audience is Zhang Jiao's opponent, do you really want to surrender to him?

"Zhang Jiao, don't be arrogant!"

However, at this moment, a cold and coquettish shout came from the horizon not far away.

Swish!

Hearing the sound, in an instant, the two sides in the fierce battle stopped one after another, and all looked at the sky not far away.

I saw two figures in the night sky, flying quickly.

An old man and a woman.

The old man was dressed in Taoist robes, immortal and Taoist, with a good aura and a kind face, but the breath that permeated his body was extremely amazing, almost unfathomable.

Two of the charming women came slowly.

The woman is wearing a long white dress, the skirt fluttering in the wind, setting off a tight and charming curve. A face with a beautiful country and a city is really like a fairy descending to the earth. Many men's eyes are straight, and they forget where they are, and all the women present are also deeply attracted.

Chapter 2394

Haha…

Seeing the two of them, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and then showed an excited smile.

It is Chang'e and the pure Yangzi Lu Dongbin.

At the beginning, Chang'e was tracked down by Yang Jian, and finally had to hide in the mountain gate where Chun Yangzi practiced. At that time, after Yue Feng said goodbye to her, he never saw her again.

But now, I never thought that at such a critical moment, Chang'e and Lu Dongbin suddenly appeared, which was too timely.

This…

The people next to Wen Chou Chou were all stunned, shocked and puzzled in their hearts.

Who is this old man? The strength is so strong!

And this woman, she is so beautiful, all the beautiful words in the world are not enough to describe her style.

Wen Chou Chou and everyone had never seen Chang E, and they were all attracted by her fairy-like appearance and her aloof and luxurious temperament.

hiss!

The Beiying army, with hundreds of thousands of soldiers, couldn't help gasping for air, and they all froze there.

Chang'e is the woman of Emperor Hou Yi, and her mother is the world. Who doesn't know the Northern Ying army?

Zhang Jiao was also stunned for a moment. He looked at Chang'e deeply, and his face changed. He thought he had already taken control of the situation, but unexpectedly, Chang'e suddenly appeared.

call!

After being stunned for more than ten seconds, Zhang Jiao finally came to his senses, clasped his fists at Chang'e, and pretended to say, "So it's the mother of Chang'e, and the strategist Zhang Jiao has seen the mother."

What?

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou, Long Qianyu and the others were shocked.

Chang'e? So this is Empress Chang'e?

At this time, Yue Feng also took a deep breath and smiled at Chang'e: "Miss Chang'e, it's been a long time." Compared with Zhang Jiao, who pretended to be respectful, his attitude was very relaxed.

Half a year ago, Yue Feng and Chang'e experienced a lot of interesting things together. Thinking about it now, I still have a lot of aftertastes.

Um!

Seeing Yue Feng smiling, Chang'e nodded, but there was a faint trace of unnaturalness on her beautiful face.

This Yue Feng, who hasn't seen him for so long, is still so rude.

Thinking to herself, Chang'e's eyes fell on Zhang Jiao, and she said coldly, "Zhang Jiao, you don't have to pretend to be in front of this palace. I heard that you became Yang Jian's military adviser, attacked other continents, and helped Zhou to abuse. Now Rakshasa The clan is preparing to bring disaster to Kyushu, you do not unite with the continents to defend against it, but you want to start a civil war, it is really a shame for the Northern Ying mainland for someone like you to become the supreme commander of the Northern Ying army." The

tone was cold and loud.

Three days ago, Chang'e learned that the Rakshasa clan had crossed the Chaos Mountains, and a fierce battle broke out with the Kyushu Continent. Yang Jian and Rakshasa King fought, and both disappeared. At that time, Chang'e was shocked, and immediately invited Lu Dongbin to come to help.

As a result, as soon as they arrived at the Chaos Mountains, they saw Zhang Jiao leading the Northern Ying army to fight against Yue Feng. Chang'e was not only profoundly righteous, but also very clever.

Zhang Jiao's face changed, and he sneered: "Miss Chang'e, don't talk about me. It is rumored that you and Zhu Bajie joined forces to murder the descendant of the Great Emperor, and your Majesty hunted them down everywhere. If you do this, it's a loss that the world has admired you for so many years."

"You !"

Hearing this, Chang'e frowned and was very angry: "That was a misunderstanding, and it's not your turn to make irresponsible remarks about the internal affairs of the palace."

As she said that, Chang'e looked around and said to the hundreds of thousands of Beiying troops: "All soldiers, you are all loyal to the monarch and serve the country, the Rakshasa army is overwhelming, you don't want to resist, but listen to Zhang Jiao's words and deal with your own Kyushu. Don't you feel ashamed, my compatriots?"

Shuh!

In an instant, hundreds of thousands of Beiying troops bowed their heads one by one, very guilty, but no one responded.

"Haha…"

Zhang Jiao chuckled lightly and said lightly, "Miss Chang'e, you don't need to bewitch the military. You have plotted against the descendants of the Great Emperor. If you haven't explained it clearly, it's impossible for these soldiers to listen to you."

Chang'e suddenly became angry. , tilted his head towards Lu Dongbin and said softly: "Daoist Chunyang, please take action and help me take down this despicable villain."

What? !

Chapter 2395

Hearing this, whether it was Wen Chou Chou or Long Qianyu and others, they were all stunned, their faces full of incredulity.

This… this old Taoist, is a Taoist master who is well-known in Kyushu? Pure Yangzi Lu Dongbin?

You must know that Lu Dongbin is a god-like existence in the Taoist sect. Do you know the name of Chunyangzi? Almost no one knows, no one knows.

Under everyone's attention, Lu Dongbin smiled slightly and said to Chang'e, "You're welcome!"

Om!

As soon as the words fell, Lu Dongbin's figure rose into the air and went straight to Yue Feng.

A few dozen meters away from Zhang Jiao, Lu Dongbin stood in the air and said in a light tone, "Zhang Jiao, if you do too much injustice, you will kill yourself. Back then you created the Yellow Turban Army and caused chaos in the world, and now it has triggered the civil war in Kyushu. I advise you to stop in time. Right."

Hehe..

Zhang Jiao looked contemptuous and said coldly: “Stinky Taoist priest, don’t follow me like this, when I led the Yellow Turban army to conquer the world, you were still hiding in the mountains to cultivate, and now you have become a Taoist sect. Grandmaster, are you here to teach me?” The

words were full of disdain.

Ugh!

Seeing that Zhang Jiao had no regrets at all, Lu Dongbin sighed softly, “Since you insist on doing this, there is no need to say more.”

Om!

The voice fell, and a powerful Daoist infuriating burst out from Lu Dongbin’s body. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant!

Unfathomable and powerful coercion, suppressing people panic!

The next second, Lu Dongbin slowly raised his right hand and hit Zhang Jiao with a palm. He saw that this palm contained a very strong aura, and at the same time, a huge gossip pattern condensed and formed behind Lu Dongbin.

It is Lu Dongbin’s famous stunt, the Eight Trigrams Xuantian Palm!

Made…

Feeling the strength of Lu Dongbin’s palm, Zhang Jiao frowned, secretly frightened.

The strength of this stinky Taoist is not weak.

Thinking about it, Zhang Jiao reacted quickly, his internal energy surged, and a sword shadow erupted from the long sword in his hand, welcoming Lu Dongbin’s palm.

In an instant, between heaven and earth, the wind is surging.

Seeing this scene, everyone below raised their hearts.

boom!

The next second, the sword shadow and the palm collided, and a burst of aura vibrated, and the dust and smoke filled the sky and the earth. When the dust and smoke gradually disappeared, they saw Lu Dongbin and Zhang Jiao, both retreating nearly a hundred meters in the air.

“This is Chun Yangzi? That’s all.” Stabilizing his figure, Zhang Jiao looked up and down at Lu Dongbin with contempt on his face.

Lu Dongbin didn’t speak, he slowly raised his right hand!

Click!

With a crisp sound, a long sword as white as jade appeared in Lu Dongbin’s hand.

This is a long sword made of jade, made from a piece of ten thousand year cold jade that Lu Dongbin obtained on the top of the snow-capped mountains five hundred years ago. It is a rare purple-rank weapon.

As soon as this sword came out, the surrounding temperature seemed to plummet!

Purple rank long sword? At this moment, seeing the jade sword in Lu Dongbin’s hand, everyone below was incomparably shocked.

It turned out to be a jade sword of the purple order? Purple-rank weapons are not uncommon, but those carved from white jade are very rare.

“Stinky Taoist priest!” Zhang Jiao suddenly became serious when he felt the aura pervading Lu Dongbin’s body, and said coldly, “Are you going to compare swords with me?”

The sword art that he has learned from the Inextinguishable Classic is unparalleled in the world. If Lu Dongbin competes with swords, he is completely courting death.

“Not bad!” Lu Dongbin’s face was indifferent, without the slightest emotional fluctuation: “Zhang Jiao, the sword art you learned in the Inextinguishable Scripture is indeed very powerful, but it is too evil. You must know that evil is invincible.”

Evil overcomes righteousness!

The four words are loud and powerful.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2396-2400

Chapter 2396

Haha…

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao was also stunned for a moment, then he looked up to the sky and laughed: “What an evil person, I’ll see today, what skills do you have.” The

voice fell, Zhang Jiao clenched tightly The long sword came straight towards Lu Dongbin.

Alas..

Lu Dongbin shook his head slightly and sighed.

“The Promise Illusion Sword!” The cold words came out of Lu Dongbin’s mouth. Zhang Jiao had been given a chance just now, but Zhang Jiao was not sure at all.

In the next moment, I saw a dark cloud with a radius of 1000 meters centered on Lu Dongbin, which instantly collapsed, and an illusory sword shadow faintly condensed. The way of harmony in Daomen is very shocking.

hum!

In a short blink of an eye, the illusory sword shadow, carrying unparalleled power, flew to Zhang Jue in an instant! !

“Zhang Jiao, admit defeat!” Lu Dongbin shouted coldly.

The huge phantom sword shadow pierced the sky, almost tearing the world into two worlds. The speed was really fast, and in the blink of an eye, it was already in front of Zhang Jiao.

Mad, is this Lu Dongbin so powerful? This burst of sword shadows seems to be unstoppable.

Zhang Jiao frowned, a trace of fear rose in his heart, without hesitation, he hurriedly stimulated the inner strength of the indestructible truth, and also condensed a sword shadow, attacking it, trying to block it!

Bang!

In the blink of an eye, an earth-shattering roar rang out, and Zhang Jiao let out a muffled groan, and the whole person was shocked and flew out, flying over a hundred meters before falling heavily to the ground.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

When facing the siege of Wen Chou Chou just now, Zhang Jiao had already consumed a lot of internal energy. At this time, facing Lv Dongbin’s stunt, he was already at the end of his force, and he couldn’t resist it at all.

After all, this is the famous Pure Yoko!

hiss!

Seeing this scene, everyone present couldn't help gasping for air, and looked at Lu Dongbin blankly, full of admiration and awe.

Strong, really strong.

Yue Feng was also extremely excited, as expected of an expert in the Taoist sect, he defeated the hateful Zhang Jiao as soon as he made a move.

"Zhang Jiao!" At this time, Lu Dongbin was suspended in the air, his robe was floating like a fairy, and he said in a light tone: "The sword just now, Pindao has been merciful, I hope you can change the evil and return to the right."

Yes, the Promise Illusion Sword just now , Lu Dongbin only used 70% of his power, otherwise, Zhang Jiao would be a corpse now.

Zhang Jiao's face was miserable, his eyes flickered, and he didn't respond.

Obviously, there is still some dissatisfaction in my heart.

At this moment, everyone around couldn't help but whisper, especially Wen Chou Chou and Ren Ying Ying, who were very puzzled.

This horn almost killed everyone, and even had a chance to plunge Kyushu into endless wars, and Lu Dongbin had the virtue of good life, but he was spared like this.

"Daoist Chunyang!"

At this moment, Sun Dasheng couldn't help shouting: "You are a master of Taoism, and you don't care to kill such scum, so, how to deal with it, you should leave it to us!"

Said, An axe appeared in Sun Dasheng's hand, and he approached Zhang Jiao step by step, his eyes extremely blood red: "Zhang Jiao, you are cruel and ruthless, the Rakshasa army is coming, you don't resist the first time, but for your own ambition, you design to harm the allies , I'm going to kill you today to avoid future troubles!"

"I…" Feeling Sun Dasheng's killing intent, Zhang Jiao was full of cold sweat and was extremely frightened, and instantly lost his previous arrogance.

To be honest, if it was before, Zhang Jiao couldn't have paid attention to Sun Dasheng at all, but now it is different. He was just severely injured by Lu Dongbin, let alone Sun Dasheng, even a soldier can easily kill him.

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou and everyone looked indifferent.

Chapter 2397

It’s not a pity to die for someone like Zhang Jiao!

Yue Feng’s face was also cold, without the slightest expression fluctuation.

Many generals in the Beiying army were secretly anxious and wanted to come to stop them, but thinking of Lu Dongbin’s strength, they all lost their courage.

Pfft! Seeing this

situation, Zhang Jiao finally couldn’t hold it anymore. He bent his knees, knelt in front of Sun Dasheng, and begged for mercy: “Sun Daxia, I was really carried away by my ambition before. I was wrong, please forgive me…”

At that time, Zhang Jiao almost wanted to cry without tears!

He never thought that he would be in an embarrassed situation. If Yang Jian was there, he would not need to be afraid of Lu Dongbin, but Yang Jian was missing and could not be relied upon at all.

Sun Dasheng snorted and did not respond, but turned his head to look at Chang’e, who was suspended in mid-air.

After all, Sun Dasheng is not from the Northern Ying Continent. And Zhang Jiao is the military advisor of the Northern Ying Continent. How to deal with him depends on what Chang E wants.

Swish!

In an instant, everyone’s eyes were focused on Chang’e.

Whether Zhang Jue lives or dies depends on her thoughts.

Zhang Jiao is very clever, and he is not a fool. Seeing this situation, he quickly kowtowed to Chang E: “My subordinate, I have offended you so much, please forgive me.

” He took a breath and said softly: “Okay, get up. Now that I know the fault, I will spare you, but I will only give you one chance. The next time you have a different opinion, the head will fall.”

After speaking, Chang’e looked down. Yue Feng, continued: “Zhang Jiao, from now on, you have to assist Yue Feng and do your best to resist the Rakshasa clan. You can’t have any second thoughts, you know?”

What?

Want to assist Yue Feng yourself?

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao's heart was shocked, thinking that he had heard it wrong, that he was talented in the sky, and Yue Feng was just a young junior, how could he be subordinate to him?

For a time, Zhang Jiao's face flushed red, and he was very conflicted.

Zhang Jiao's expression changed, Chang'e saw it in her eyes, and said displeasedly: "What? You don't want to?"

"Yes, yes!" Zhang Jiao reacted and nodded again and again.

The next second, Zhang Jiao came over and bowed deeply to Yue Feng: "Zhang Jiao greets Sect Master Yue, and I hope to follow him in the future and do the same."

When he said this, Zhang Jiao was polite on the surface, but his eyes flashed. With a hint of gloom.

Zhang Jiao thought about it, he pretended to compromise first, and when he found an opportunity, he would kill Yue Feng, but he was determined to become the overlord of Kyushu, how could he be Yue Feng's subordinate?

Yue Feng did not respond, but looked at Zhang Jiao with a half-smile.

Yue Feng's gaze made Zhang Jiao's heart skip a beat and panic.

Oops, he assassinated him before, and framed him several times, wouldn't he also kill himself?

…..

On the other side, in the forest more than ten kilometers away from the Chaos Mountains, a monk, dragging a huge stone box, was moving quickly.

The monk's face was gloomy, and although his facial features were handsome, there was a bit of evil spirit.

It was Duan Yu.

Yes, Duan Yu had captured a dozen people before, cracked the ancient text on the stone box, and later, Chen Qi, the leader of the mouse club, looked through it and learned that in addition to the stone box, there was another treasure, and as long as it

was found, the stone box could be opened. Another treasure is near the Chaos Mountains.

When Shidou Yu was very excited, he immediately rushed to the vicinity of the Chaos Mountains and searched almost all over the area for a hundred miles. Now, except for the Rakshasa camp and the Kyushu camp, this mountain forest has not yet been found.

Chapter 2398

At this time, Duan Yu dragged the stone box and looked around in the forest, but found nothing, and was suddenly a little annoyed.

Um?

At this moment, Duan Yu suddenly discovered a cave that collapsed.

Is it here?

Duan Yu was immediately excited, seeing that although the entrance to the cave was sealed, without hesitation, he directly used his internal force to shake it open, and then quickly walked in.

Yes, this cave is the one where Yue Feng was trapped before and then met Guiguzi.

After a while, Duan Yu was overwhelmed with excitement when he found the stone room where Yue Feng practiced. He had a feeling that another treasure must be here.

Whoa!

After looking around, he saw that something was wrong with the stone platform in the middle. Duan Yu immediately searched and quickly found the patio below. Then, he saw Guiguzi’s body and the opened stone box.

Made.

Seeing that the stone box was opened, Duan Yu’s face was extremely gloomy.

I actually came a step late, the treasure was taken away, the carvings on the stone box and the stone box, and the text are all from the same era, I can’t go wrong.

For a time, Duan Yu stood there with anger flashing in his eyes, almost going crazy.

Seeing that he could open the treasure left by Xuanyuan Huangdi, he was so happy that no one could accept it.

After a few minutes, Duan Yu calmed down and began to think.

Those who can find it here are definitely not ordinary people, and now, the Kyushu Continent is fighting against the Rakshasa tribe in the Chaos Mountains, so the people who took the things in the stone box were either the Rakshasa people or the Kyushu camp.

Yes, go to Kyushu Camp first.

Soon, Duan Yu made up his mind, hid the stone box, and then rushed towards the Kyushu camp.

Duan Yu had already thought about it. After arriving, he continued to pretend to be Moroye's apprentice to inquire about the whereabouts of the stone box treasure. If there were no clues, he could only venture to the Rakshasa camp.

….

"Open your mouth!"

Yue Feng looked at Zhang Jiao coldly and said lightly.

Ah?

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao was stunned, but he opened his mouth subconsciously. At this moment, Yue Feng took out a medicinal pill from his body and quickly stuffed it into it.

Gudong!

Before Zhang Jiao could react, the medicinal pill was swallowed directly into his stomach.

"You…" Zhang Jiao was shocked and angry, looking at Yue Feng, his tone trembled a little: "What did you give me to eat?" Zhang Jiao is ruthless, he naturally knows that Yue Feng's food for himself is definitely not good. thing.

Yue Feng sneered: "What are you panicking about? Zhang Jiao, it is said that when you were in command of the Yellow Turbans, you used this method to control the people under your command. Why? Now you know you are afraid?

" Word by word: "Don't worry, what I'm giving you is not poison, but Tongtian Pill!"

Yue Feng just gave Zhang Jiao the Tongtian Pill!

Tongtian Pill is a method used by the Tongtian sect master to control his subordinates. After taking it, there is no antidote for one year, and he will die miserably.

At that time, relying on such means, Tongtian Sect developed and expanded, and even the six major sects were terrified.

“Tongtian Pill?”

At this moment, Zhang Jiao was sweating profusely, and he could hardly stand still.

Zhang Jiao was also a master of alchemy, and of course he knew what Tongtian Pill was, but at this moment, he was both frightened and angry. Sweat could not stop flowing.

Mad, this Yue Feng is so hateful, he is afraid that he will betray him in the future, so he uses this method to control himself.

Chapter 2399

Seeing Zhang Jiao’s expression, Yue Feng sneered: “It’s not that I don’t believe you, but your previous actions are really hard to trust, but as long as you help me resist the Rakshasa wholeheartedly, I promise you can Got the antidote on schedule. Do you understand?”

“Understood…” Zhang Jiao nodded without hesitation, how could he dare to disobey the slightest at this moment!

It’s not good if you don’t agree. Although Zhang Jiao is also a master of alchemy, he only has no prescription for Tongtian Pill. After all, Tongtian Pill was the secret of Tongtian Sect.

Zhang Jiao shuddered at the thought that he would die miserably without an antidote.

call!

Seeing this scene, everyone couldn’t help but take a deep breath.

Especially Wen Chou Chou and Ren Yingying, as well as Chang E and others, all looked at Yue Feng and nodded approvingly.

Zhang Jiao’s temperament is unruly, it is difficult to determine whether he is really submissive, and Yue Feng’s use of this method to suppress him is the most suitable.

At this moment, Yue Feng showed a smile and said to Chang’e: “Miss, you asked Zhang Jiao to assist me, don’t you plan to lead the Northern Ying army to resist the Rakshasa with us?

” Look at Chang’e.

This is Empress Chang'e, the daughter of the descendant of the Great Emperor, the mother of the world, as long as she says a word, the continent of Kyushu will respond positively and unite well.

"I…"

Facing everyone's eyes, Chang'e smiled lightly and said to Yue Feng: "In the mountain gate of Chunyangzi, during the time I have been here, Ben Gong has become accustomed to the cleanliness of the Taoist gate, and is tired of fighting. Kill kill. Besides, how can this palace have the ability to lead the army to fight?"

Saying that, Chang'e looked at Yue Feng, and her tone became serious: "Yue Feng, you have a talent that penetrates the sky and the earth, and you are proficient in all things

. At that time, Chang'e's beautiful face was full of seriousness and even some appreciation.

To be honest, Chang'e used to look down on Yue Feng, but after getting in touch with him, she realized that although Yue Feng was not at all serious at ordinary times, he could always turn things around at critical moments, and he was someone with great ability.

Looking at the continent of Kyushu, it is difficult to find a second genius like Yue Feng.

Uh…

Being praised by Chang'e in front of so many people, Yue Feng scratched his head, a little embarrassed, is he that powerful?

"The Beiying army, all the soldiers obey the order."

At this moment, Chang'e's delicate face was extremely solemn, and she said coldly to the hundreds of thousands of Beiying army: "From today onwards, you are just like Zhang Jiao, wholeheartedly. Do your best to help Yue Feng, resist the Rakshasa clan, and obey Yue Feng's command without any violation." The

tone was cold and unquestionable.

"Follow your orders!" Dozens of generals looked at each other in dismay, and then respectfully responded.

To be honest, these generals were somewhat resistant to Chang'e's orders. After all, the death of Emperor Hou Yi had not been fully understood, and Chang'e had not been cleared of suspicion.

However, Yang Jian did not know what to do, and Zhang Jiao surrendered to Yue Feng again.

“Follow your orders!” The

army of hundreds of thousands of Beiying also responded in unison, and the momentum was overwhelming.

Immediately afterwards, he said to Yue Feng in unison: “See Sect Master Yue!

“

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was stunned there, and the whole person was stunned.

This… Half an hour ago, I was still worrying about how to deal with the hundreds of thousands of Beiying troops. In a blink of an eye, the Beiying army became my own soldiers?

With emotion, Yue Feng bowed deeply to Chang’e: “Thank you for your trust.”

Chang’e nodded with satisfaction and said with a smile: “I hope you can successfully defeat the Rakshasa clan, and I will go back with Daoist Chunyang. Waiting for the good news of your victory.”

Originally, Lu Dongbin wanted to stay here to help, but now that the Beiying army has returned to Yue Fengguan, there is no possibility of civil strife. In this case, all people will be able to defeat Luo Bra clan, so it doesn’t matter whether Lu Dongbin stays or not.

Yue Feng nodded.

Chang’e didn’t say more, flew away with Lu Dongbin, and disappeared from everyone’s sight in a blink of an eye.

Chapter 2400

Wow!

At this moment, everyone in Wen Chou Chou reacted, all of them were extremely excited and cheered.

With the participation of the Northern Ying army, there is no need to worry about civil strife, and then we can fight against the Rakshasa wholeheartedly. Can you be unhappy?

Yue Feng also had a smile on his face, and quickly commanded to let the camps of the Beiying army merge together, and at the same time let everyone go back to rest. Before the fierce battle, many people were injured. Rakshasa tribe.

After the explanation, Yue Feng will return to the tent to rest.

“Who?”

At this moment, at the gate of the camp, the soldier suddenly found something and scolded coldly!

Swish.

In an instant, the eyes of everyone present were looking in the direction outside the camp!

I saw a figure walking slowly. Under the night, the bald head was very obvious, the facial features were sharp and angular, but it was a little tired.

It was Duan Yu.

Seeing Duan Yu, Yue Feng and everyone were stunned.

Master Moraya’s apprentice reincarnated? This man has been missing for many days, but he has reappeared.

At the beginning, Yue Feng, Long Qianyu, Ye Ziyi and others sent their disciples to go to the Chaos Mountains to investigate the situation. This Moraye disciple led the way, but after they left, they all disappeared.

At this time, Yue Feng and everyone have not yet discovered that the monk in front of him is Duan Yu!

“Metamorphosis!”

At this time, Moraye was overjoyed and rushed over: “Why did you only appear now, what about the disciples of the sect with you? What happened to you?”

“Master!” Duan Yu looked ashamed: “The disciple is incompetent, and when he and the disciples of various sects were passing through the sea, they encountered a storm, everyone died, and I almost lost my life, but the disciple did not forget the crisis in the Chaos Mountains. , I’m back.”

After speaking, Duan Yu looked around and said to Yue Feng, “I’m sorry for everyone, Huasheng has failed your expectations.”

What?

All buried in the sea.

Hearing this, the expressions of Yue Feng and Long Qianyu changed.

But seeing that Duan Yu's attitude was very sincere, and felt very ashamed, everyone sighed, and then comforted each other.

"Little Master has done his best, so don't blame yourself."

"Yeah, we didn't think carefully about this at the beginning."

"Yes, Little Master, don't be sad."

Seeing Yue Feng's generosity Forgive, Duan Yu was full of gratitude, but sneered in his heart.

Haha… These idiots don't know that they were deceived by themselves. All their disciples were killed by themselves, and now they are still letting them go to comfort them.

"Master Moraye!"

At this moment, Yue Feng smiled and said to Moraye: "To make disciples, come back after all the hard work, and quickly invite him to the central army tent for a rest, I'll have someone prepare some tea, Wash the dust for him."

Moraye and Lingyin Temple contributed greatly to the matter of the Chaos Mountains. Without them, the Kyushu Continent would not have deployed defenses here in time, so Moraye's apprentices must not be neglected.

"Sect Master Yue is very polite." Moroye smiled slightly, and then said to Duan Yu: "I don't thank

Sect Master Yue yet." It is extremely cold.

Yue Feng, you paid me back so badly, when I get Xuanyuan Huangdi's treasure, I will kill you first.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2401-2410

Chapter 2401

Yue Feng nodded, then led the way ahead and walked towards the central army tent.

Moroye and Duan Yu followed closely behind, and Wen Chou Chou and others also accompanied them.

“Little Master Huasheng, please have some tea!”

Yue Feng smiled at Duan Yu when he arrived at the central army tent, and soon the tea was ready.

Duan Yu thanked him and drank the tea.

“Little Master Huasheng!”

At this time, Wen Chou Chou couldn’t help but curiously said: “The sea area between the Earth Circle Continent and the Apocalypse Continent is not very wide, everyone else is dead, it is unfortunate that you can survive. Fortunately, it’s just… why did you come back now, but what happened?” The

voice fell, and the others around looked at Duan Yu curiously.

Yes, from the Earth Circle Continent, across the sea to the Apocalypse Continent, and then to the Chaos Mountains, the fastest three days, the latest five days, but this metamorphosis, from the departure to the appearance just now, took a full thirteen days. .

Duan Yu smiled bitterly: “To tell you the truth, when the storm hit, I also fell into the sea, and finally drifted to a desert island. Later, I encountered pirates. It can be said that misfortunes do not come singly.”

So it was.

Hearing this, everyone suddenly nodded.

At this time, Duan Yu showed a smile and continued: “There is a saying that is good, the blessing of misfortune depends on me, maybe it is God’s will. At that time, I fought with pirates and was rescued by a sea shark clan. Now , they were taken to the coral island where their tribe lives.”

“There, I got an amazing news, it turned out that when Xuanyuan Huangdi expected the Rakshasa tribe to cross the Chaos Mountains, he left a treasure to let the sea shark tribe. Keep it, just put the key to open the treasure stone box in the Chaos Mountains.”

“It is about the safety of Kyushu. At that time, I asked the chief of the shark clan to give me the treasure and bring it back to the Chaos Mountains. Unfortunately, the chief of the shark clan did not believe me.”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

When he said this, Duan Yu had a face on his face. Seriously, while secretly observing the reactions of everyone present.

Yes, these words are all made up by Duan Yu. He knows that it will be difficult for him to secretly investigate. It is better to make up a lie. If someone in the Kyushu camp gets the contents of the stone box and hears his words, Certainly difficult to calm down.

In fact, before he came, Duan Yu was betting on Yue Wuya and Han Bing, and he hadn’t come to the Chaos Mountain Range, but now, he was right. As long as the Yue Wuya brothers and sisters are not there, you can say whatever you want, without any scruples at all.

Whoa!

In an instant, the entire central army tent was in an uproar, and everyone was stunned, extremely shocked.

It turns out… Xuanyuan Huangdi left a treasure to his descendants, and he deserves to be the head of the Three Sovereigns and Five Emperors. Such a foresight.

At this time, everyone did not doubt Duan Yu’s words. After all, he was Moroye’s apprentice, so there was no need to deceive everyone.

rub.

Yue Feng was even more excited. He stood up at once and looked at Duan Yu closely: “Little Master Huasheng,

is what you said true?” Some couldn’t hold back.

Because what Duan Yu was looking for was in Yue Feng’s hands, it was a dragon ball, why not get excited?

At this time, Yue Feng did not realize that he was deceived by the monk in front of him, and he was extremely excited. It turned out that another thing, the coral island in the depths of the vast sea, was guarded by the sea sharks for thousands of years.

“Of course it’s true.” Duan Yu looked firm.

Ha ha…

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn't help laughing. He patted his thigh and said, "God helps Kyushu, haha…"

This…

Seeing Yue Feng so excited, everyone present was stunned.

What is he so excited about?

Chapter 2402

Duan Yu also frowned, staring at Yue Feng, his eyes uncertain.

Yue Feng was so excited, could it be…

"Hehe!"

Facing the gazes of everyone, Yue Feng smiled slightly, then took out a bead from his body, the rays of light circulated, dazzling, and the rays of light suddenly illuminated the entire central army tent. Bright.

Swish!

In an instant, the eyes of everyone present were deeply attracted, and they all stared wide-eyed, locking on the orb in Yue Feng's hand, all stunned.

Everyone clearly noticed that this orb could not help but be gorgeous and unparalleled, and it also contained a strange power. Once this power was unsealed, it would be earth-shattering.

shit.

Duan Yu was also stunned, his eyes staring at the treasure without blinking, flashing with scorching light, his heart was also indescribably shocked and jealous.

Is this the treasure in that stone box? Something that can open a stone chest?

Mad, after a long time, Yue Feng took it away, this guy is lucky.

Muttering in his heart, Duan Yu resisted his excitement and said in surprise to Yue Feng: "Sect Master Yue, you are…"

Duan Yu thought about it, he must not expose himself, he must calm down, and then find a way to make Yue Feng The orb in his hand is tricked, and when the time comes, if you get the orb, you can open the stone box and get the peerless treasure.

Before he could finish his question, Yue Feng said with a smile: “Little Master Huasheng, this is one of the two treasures you mentioned. I accidentally found a cave in a mountain forest and got what Xuanyuan Huangdi left in it. .”

“I also understand what you said, two treasures, one near the Chaos Mountains and the other outside the vast sea, I got one of them, and I was thinking about how to find it overseas. Unexpectedly, Master Huasheng brought it with me. An important clue. It turns out that another protection, on the coral island, is guarded by the sea sharks.”

“Haha… In this way, the two treasures have a definite location, and it is only a matter of time before they become one.”

“Right now and Luo The clan confronted each other, the situation was severe, and at a critical moment, Master Huasheng revealed such an important clue, this is God’s will, the heavens help me in Kyushu.”

When he said this, Yue Feng smiled and was very excited.

But when he mentioned that cave, Yue Feng didn’t say that he was framed by Yu Wenyan. You know, now is the critical period to fight against the Rakshasa clan. Yue Feng didn’t want to have trouble again between Kyushu.

Yue Feng thought about it. After defeating the Rakshasa clan, he would find Yu Wenyan to settle the account. After all, the Linglong Pagoda was still in her hands.

call!

Hearing these words, the people around were also overjoyed.

“Yeah, God bless Kyushu.”

“Little Master Huasheng, it’s really time to come back.”

“We don’t need to be nervous in the future against the Rakshasa clan, haha…”

During the discussion, Ren Yingying thought of something, look Holding the orb in Yue Feng’s hand, he curiously said, “There are clues to both treasures, but what did Xuanyuan Huangdi leave behind? Also, what kind of bead is in your hand, Yue Feng, I feel curious.

” When it fell, everyone also reacted, and re-observed the beads one by one.

Yeah, what the heck is this bead?

What treasure did Xuanyuan Huangdi leave behind?

In the face of everyone's questions, Yue Feng smiled and said, "I don't know what the treasure left by Xuanyuan Huangdi is, but what I can explain is that this bead is not an ordinary bead, but a dragon ball. "

What?

Hearing this, the entire Chinese military tent immediately boiled.

Dragon Ball? Is this bead a dragon ball?

Everyone was stunned and completely stupid.

There have been rumors of dragons in the Kyushu continent since ancient times. According to legends, the dragon is the head of the mythical beast. It soars between the heavens and the earth and possesses terrifying power.

Chapter 2403

It is said that thousands of years ago, there were dragons on the continent of Kyushu, but with the continuous strengthening of human beings, the dragons disappeared. At this time, no one thought that they could see the dragon balls.

You know, Dragon Ball is the essence of the dragon.

For a time, everyone stared blankly at the dragon ball in Yue Feng's hand, and they were speechless in shock.

The entire central army tent was silent, almost audible for needles falling.

After a few minutes of silence, Long Qianyu was the first to react and couldn't help but say, "Since the Dragon Ball is the key to opening the treasure chest, it seems that what Xuanyuan Huangdi left behind may be a dragon.

" ..

Hearing this guess, everyone couldn't help but gasp, leaving a dragon behind? If this is the case, what kind of Rakshasa are the Kyushu continents afraid of?

Yue Feng also took a deep breath, nodded in agreement and said, "Yes, I guess so too."

At this moment, Duan Yu, who was sitting there, his eyes flashed with endless scorching heat, Madd, if it is a dragon, he must Find a way to deceive the Dragon Ball, you know, the treasure chest was hidden in that cave.

Get the Dragon Ball, open the treasure chest, wake up the dragon inside, who else is your opponent in Kyushu?

Thinking of this, Duan Yu couldn't wait to get up and wanted to take action immediately and grab the Dragon Ball directly from Yue Feng, but considering so many people around, Duan Yu held back.

Can't be reckless.

Not to mention that the people present are the leaders of the Kyushu Continent, but even Moroye next to him cannot be underestimated.

At this moment, Sun Dasheng stood up and said to Yue Feng with great excitement: "Fengzi, since Dragon Ball is now, what are we waiting for? Hurry up and send someone to Coral Island."

The voice fell, and everyone around him spoke up.

"Yeah, Master Huasheng, it's not too late to know the location of the coral island."

"If the treasure is really a dragon, we don't have to deal with the Rakshasa clan so hard."

"Everyone is right, Yue Feng, you are still Let's go to Coral Island with little master Huasheng, we will watch here, nothing will happen."

Everyone's suggestion, you and I came, Yue Feng was very tempted.

Duan Yu was even more excited.

Haha…

As long as Yue Feng goes to the coral island with himself, and when he finds an opportunity to raid, the Dragon Balls will surely be captured. After all, Yue Feng is only one person and cannot be guarded against. He would never have thought that Moroye's apprentice would attack him. hands-on.

At this time, Yue Feng made a decision, looked around, shook his head and said with a smile: "For the time being, there is no rush to go to Coral Island, tomorrow morning, send someone to investigate the situation of the Rakshasa camp, and then make a decision. "

Seriously, Yue Feng really wanted to follow everyone's advice, and Huasheng rushed to the coral island immediately. As for this, Zhang Jiao was temporarily in charge. After all, Zhang Jiao used his troops like a god, and he was watching, so he was not afraid of the Rakshasa army. Raid.

However, Zhang Jiao has just surrendered, and Yue Feng is still not sure if he is convinced.

Hearing this, everyone looked at each other and nodded.

“That’s fine!”

“Yes, anyway, the Beiying army has joined. Let’s unite as one, and we are not afraid of the Rakshasa army for the time being. Don’t be in a hurry to go to the coral island.”

Mad!

Seeing that Yue Feng did not take everyone’s opinion, Duan Yu’s face turned red, extremely ugly.

“Little Master Huasheng!”

Just when Duan Yu was holding back the fire, Yue Feng turned his head and said with a smile: “Thank you for telling us this, you are tired on the road, you should rest early, wait for two days, the situation here It’s stable, please lead the way, let’s go to the coral island and visit the sea sharks.”

Hearing this, Duan Yu smiled and nodded: “Okay! Everything is subject to the arrangements of Sect Master Yue.”

Haha…

Yue Feng this Stupid, actually believed what he said, and took the initiative to go to the coral island with himself. At that time, if you snatch the Dragon Ball, you must kill him with your own hands.

Chapter 2404

At this time, Duan Yu’s mood instantly became happy. Although he had to wait a few days, Yue Feng said so himself, and he didn’t need to worry about anything.

Seeing Duan Yu nodding, Yue Feng didn’t say anything anymore and called everyone back to rest.

Duan Yu followed Moroye back to the resting camp.

“Transformation!”

At this time, Moraye sat cross-legged and asked Duan Yu, “You tell Shishi, the disciples of the sect with you are really in a storm and all of them are buried in the sea?”

When asking these questions, Moroye's eyes showed a bit of deep meaning.

My own apprentice is cruel and easy to kill. Moroye understands it best. Although he has converted to Buddhism, the ferocity in his heart has not completely subsided. Therefore, Moroye does not really believe what Duan Yu said to everyone before. It felt strange, but in front of so many people from Yue Feng, it was difficult to ask questions, so I waited until now.

"Master!" Duan Yu said with a serious face: "Since the disciple converted to Buddhism, he has been fully aware of what he has done in the past, and he has committed serious sins. He has devoted himself to repenting and decided to reform himself. How can he tell a lie?

" Thinking of something, he continued: "Moreover, Master often taught me that monks should not lie."

Hmm!

Hearing this, Moroye nodded slowly: "Okay, I believe in you for the master, and you can truly repent. Master is very pleased."

Duan Yu showed a trace of trust: "Thank you for your trust."

Then, Duan Yu came over , with a sincere look on his face: "By the way, Master, this disciple has been a teacher for so long, and Master has not yet passed on my Buddhist practice. Today, I beg the disciple to ask Master to teach

him all the way ." It is extremely cold.

A month ago, he was severely injured by Moraye, his life was ruined, and he was forced to apprentice. Duan Yu will never forget this humiliation in his life, but Moraye's Buddhist practice is profound, and Duan Yu knows that he is not an opponent. .

So Duan Yu thought about it and asked Moraye to teach the Buddhist practice, so that he could find the flaws of Moraye. At that time, he killed his anger.

Moroye didn't know Duan Yu's thoughts, but seeing his sincere expression, he was very pleased: "The so-called Buddha Dharma is boundless, the practice of my Linyin Temple is handed down by Patriarch Bodhidharma. You also need to have a Zen mind, you have a tendency to fight before, and you lack Zen mind, but your understanding is good."

After speaking, Moraye pondered for a while, and continued: "But seeing that you are so humbly asking for advice, I will teach you. "

Thank you, Master!"

Duan Yu was overjoyed, and hurriedly knelt down to the ground.

At this moment, Duan Yu's eyes flashed coldly, and his heart was also sneering, Moroye, when I find the flaw in your practice, it will be your death.

Right now, on the other side.

After Yue Feng and the others left the central army tent, they did not rush back to the tent to rest, but went to the cell.

He captured Mona, the daughter of King Rakshasa. This woman is so strong, will she not commit suicide in prison?

With his heart oriented, Yue Feng arrived at the door of the cell.

"Let me go, or none of you will want to live."

As soon as he arrived at the door, he heard a burst of coquettish shouting from the cell. It was Mona's voice.

Yue Feng couldn't help but show a smile, this Mona is really strong.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng walked in and was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him. He saw that Mona had iron chains on her hands and feet, but she did not panic at all. Her beautiful and heroic face was full of expressions. angry.

Outside the iron fence, the two guards looked bitter.

"Okay, you all step back." Yue Feng walked over and said lightly.

"Yes!" The two guards responded quickly and left quickly.

For a time, Yue Feng and Mona were left in the cell.

"It's you!"

Chapter 2405

Seeing Yue Feng, Mona rushed to the iron fence and kept scolding: "You despicable villain, use insidious means to catch me, I tell you, quickly let me go."

"I Despicable?" Yue Feng laughed dumbly, then walked over and said with a smile: "Princess Mona, what you said is wrong, it was obviously because you couldn't stop my Bailian Lenghuo, and I was arrested by me, how can I say I'm despicable? What?"

"You…"

Mona blushed and was speechless for a while.

Yue Feng walked to the iron fence, looked at Mona with a smile and said, “It’s okay if you want me to let you go, but I want to ask you a few questions, you have to answer truthfully.”

Seriously, after catching Mona, Although it is good for Kyushu, it also has disadvantages. The Rakshasa people are eager to save people, and it is impossible to guarantee that they will not make crazy actions.

So Yue Feng thought about it, and decided to learn more about the Rakshasa clan from Mona’s mouth. Knowing the weaknesses, he could calmly deal with the next battle.

Mona didn’t speak, just snorted coldly.

What the fuck? Are you pretending to be cold with me?

“I ask you, how did you Rakshasa tame those giants, what are the weaknesses of the giants, and, besides these giants, do you have any other means?” Yue Feng asked lightly.

“Go away.” Mona’s red lips opened, and she said coldly.

This Yue Feng, who wanted to obtain the weakness of the Rakshasa from himself, was dreaming. As the daughter of the Rakshasa King, how could it be possible to betray the Rakshasa clan?

Yue Feng frowned, lost his patience, and said coldly: “Princess Mona, don’t be so cold, think about your situation, do you want to be a prisoner all the time?”

Although he knew about the treasure left by Xuanyuan Huangdi, Luo The Sha clan must have stayed in the wild and strange realm for thousands of years, and the cultivation method is completely different from that of the Kyushu mainland.

Yue Feng thought about it, he must get some clues from Mona today.

“Go away.” Another cold word came out of Mona’s mouth.

What the hell!

This sentence, Yue Feng is completely angry, she is a prisoner now, and she is so arrogant, who is she looking at?

“Princess Mona.” Yue Feng looked at Mona and said coldly: “I have limited patience, don’t try to challenge, I will give you another chance to answer the question I just asked.” The

voice fell, Yue Feng approached the cell, Quickly seal Mona's acupuncture point, hold a dagger tightly, and place it directly on Mona's neck!

Mona looked at the dagger, without a trace of waves on her face: "You can kill me directly, but I tell you, if I die, the entire Rakshasa clan will not let you go, my two brothers will tear you apart. Broken into pieces, and everyone in your camp, will be slaughtered!" The

Rakshasa people are not afraid of death, and so is Mona.

At this time, Mona didn't know that her eldest brother, Meng Lang, had been killed by Meng Ao and became the new commander of the Rakshasa camp.

Huh..

Yue Feng took a deep breath and frowned, Nima, this woman is really not afraid of death.

"Let me go quickly." Mona said coldly. Although it was acupointed, how could it look like a prisoner?

Yue Feng couldn't help laughing: "The two armies are fighting, you are now caught by me, you are my prisoner, and you want me to let you go? Do you think it is possible? I said just now, you can also let go. , but to answer my question."

"Don't say it." Another two short words came out of Mona's mouth.

Immediately afterwards, Mona looked at Yue Feng angrily: "I knew you were Yue Feng. When I broke into my tent, I should have called the guards, arrested you, and beheaded you to show it to the public."

Yes, at this time, Mona was very suffocated.

At that time, Yue Feng broke into his tent, and he lost the internal force against him. He admired him very much at the time, but this man lied to him and said a fake name Feng Tao.

What Mona hated most was the person who deceived her. At this time, she made up her mind and would rather die than answer Yue Feng's question.

Nima!

Seeing that Mona was always uncooperative, Yue Feng was very angry, Nima, this woman is too strong, and her status is special, she can't kill and kill, and she can't beat. This is how to do?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2406-2410

Chapter 2406

Seeing that Yue Feng was reluctant to take action, thinking that he was cowardly, Mona smiled contemptuously: “What? I heard that you are a famous figure in Jiuzhou, and now you don’t even dare to kill a prisoner, and you still want to defeat it. Us Rakshasa? It’s ridiculous.”

You!

Looking at Mona’s appearance, Yue Feng gritted his teeth and lost his temper.

Nima, this woman is really hard to deal with.

“Kill me. If you don’t kill me, just let me go.” Mona sneered, her eyes full of provocation.

Nima!

Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, and showed a smile: “I won’t kill you. I will make you unable to survive, and you will not be able to die.” The

voice fell, Yue Feng walked over quickly, peeled her lips apart, and took out a The medicinal pill was quickly stuffed into it.

Gudong!

Before Mona could react, the pill was swallowed directly into her stomach.

“You… what did you give me to eat?” Mona looked at Yue Feng, her face full of shock and anger. Yue Feng smiled and said, “What are you panicking about? Aren’t you afraid of death? I’m giving you the

‘Hancui Fire Pill’!”

Cold two attributes, after taking it, you will feel attacked by ice and fire at the same time, and at the same time, your body will be extremely itchy.

This kind of medicine pill, not to mention ordinary people, even the practitioners of the tribulation realm can’t stand it.

“Hancui… Fire Pill?”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At this moment, Mona’s body was shocked, and her heart was inexplicably flustered.

“Wait, what effect will it have, you will know in a while!” Yue Feng said with a smile, then stepped back a few steps, leaned against the wall with his arms in his arms, and waited quietly for something.

“You…” Mona wanted to speak, but as soon as she said a word, she suddenly closed her mouth, and her delicate body trembled violently.

hum!

At this moment, Mona only felt that her body was cold and hot, and at the same time, an extremely itchy feeling came from her body, which was very uncomfortable!

“Yue Feng, you’d better kill me!” Mona shouted, biting her lip, trying to hold back.

However, the feeling of being cold, hot and itchy at the same time became stronger and stronger.

Yue Feng looked at her with a smile: “Why are you killing you? As the daughter of King Rakshasa, you are so brave and you are not afraid of death, aren’t you very strong? If you can carry it, I will let you go.”

“However, that kind of taste is not something that ordinary people can bear, Princess Mona, come on!”

“You…”

After hearing Yue Feng’s words, Mona Feeling relieved, I started to get nervous, but still stubborn and unwilling to admit defeat, I said coldly: “If you don’t scare me, I don’t believe it anymore. What can a small medicinal pill do to me.”

As a Rakshasa King My daughter, who grew up in the wild and strange realm, what kind of hardships have you not suffered? What is a small elixir?

Yue Feng looked at her with a smile, did not speak, and waited quietly.

At this time, Mona only felt hotter and hotter, and her whole body was dripping with sweat, but the meridians in her body seemed to be frozen, and it was bone-chilling cold. Itchy!

“Haha..ah..hahaha..”

Mona only felt that she was on the top of the snow-capped mountain, being roasted on the fire, and at the same time, there were countless people who were constantly tickling her. That feeling made her unable to bear it any longer, and she giggled while her teeth chattered.

“It’s so cold, so hot, so itchy, Yue Feng, you bastard, kill me quickly!” Mona couldn’t bear the itchy, hot and cold feeling, and couldn’t help but scream!

Yue Feng laughed without saying a word!

Chapter 2407

“Haha, Yue Feng, do you hear me? Kill me! I can’t take it anymore!” Mona wanted to wiggle, but her body was taped and she couldn’t move at all. This feeling is the most uncomfortable .

For a time, Mona blushed, her red lips opened slightly, and she kept laughing. In the laughter, there was a bit of pain, and she couldn’t laugh or cry.

Yue Feng stood aside with a leisurely expression, saw her being tortured like this, and said with a smile, “How is it? Can you answer my question now? As long as you nod, I will give you the antidote immediately!

” Trembling uncontrollably, resisting the hot, itchy, and cold feeling, biting his lips, he said coldly, “Don’t even think about it!”

It’s about the Rakshasa clan, and I can’t say it in death!

“Okay, I’ll see how long you can hold on.” Yue Feng was not in a hurry. After he finished speaking with a smile, he brought a stool from outside, sat there leisurely, and continued to appreciate it.

I have to say, this Mona’s figure is really superb. In the sexy, there is a bit of wildness. This type of beauty is not inferior to the women in the Kyushu mainland, but has a unique charm.

Yue Feng’s eyes made Mona very angry, and at the same time, uncomfortable feelings kept coming from her body.

At this time, Mona could not wait to peel off Yue Feng’s cramps.

“Haha,…haha…”

At the same time of resentment, Mona kept laughing and took Hancui Fire Pill, no one could endure this kind of torture.

Yue Feng sat there with a leisurely expression, admiring Mona, and at the same time listening to her sweet laughter, it was very pleasant.

“Yue Feng!” A

few minutes later, Mona was dripping with sweat, her delicate body was shaking, and finally she couldn't hold it any longer: "Haha.. Hurry up.. Give me the antidote, I can't take it anymore.."

Seeing that she was finally willing to surrender, Yue Feng showed a smile, but did not move!

This Mona, who thinks she is not afraid of death, is very strong, and she is very hard-mouthed. Now take this opportunity to torture her and completely shatter her self-esteem.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng closed his eyes and sat there whistling as if he hadn't heard.

hateful!

Seeing this scene, Mona was very angry, but she had to let go of her pride and softly asked: "Yue Feng, I beg you to give me the antidote, I beg you…"

Seriously, Begging for mercy from Yue Feng, Mona felt ten thousand reluctance in her heart!

The daughter of the dignified Rakshasa King, who is respected by thousands of Rakshasa tribesmen, when was she so dignified? But she really couldn't take it anymore!

At this time, Mona was dripping with sweat, her charming curves were looming, and her face was red. Any man who saw it would be deeply intoxicated. Seeing that Yue Feng hadn't spoken yet, all of Mona's self-esteem was completely forgotten, and she continued to plead: "Yue Feng, you are the hero of Kyushu, the most powerful warrior in the world, can't I answer

it?"

, Mona explained how the Rakshasa clan tamed Jukui, as well as Jukui's weaknesses.

When she finished saying this, Mona felt guilt that she couldn't express in her heart. She said the weakness of Ju Kui. She was so sorry for the people, and she was extremely shy.

Her dignified daughter of King Rakshasa, whoever saw her would kowtow to say hello, but at this time, she was begging for mercy from Yue Feng.

Seeing that she finally said it, Yue Feng showed a smile: "How good would it be earlier? By the way, what else do you have besides Ju Kui?"

“I, we still have an army of beasts…there are millions…that is, an army of beasts. Every beast is a terrifying existence in the wild and strange realm. In the words of your Kyushu continent, the lowest strength also has martial arts. Holy realm.”

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was shocked, and his whole body was stunned, his head buzzing.

An army of beasts?

The one with the lowest strength also has the strength of Martial Saint? Add up to nearly one million, what a terrifying force is this?

Chapter 2408

At this moment, Yue Feng’s expression was extremely solemn.

Nima, it turns out that the Rakshasa clan still have so many tricks to press the bottom of the box, and they have not come out in actual combat.

In the first few battles, the giants led by the Rakshasa clan were enough to give the Kyushu Continent a headache, and they still have an army of millions of beasts. When the Rakshasa Clan really wants to release them, the Kyushu Continent will definitely suffer heavy casualties.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng took a deep breath and looked at Mona seriously: “The last question, when you cross the Chaos Mountains, are you going to be the enemy of the Kyushu Continent, or are you going to occupy the territory? Live a peaceful life?”

Huh?

Hearing this, Mona was stunned for a while, and there was a bit of doubt on her heroic and beautiful face.

The next second, Mona asked back, “What do you mean?”

Yue Feng said seriously: “If you guys think about returning to the Kyushu continent, grabbing a piece of land, and prospering, we don’t need to fight to the death, what should the two sides talk about when they sit down ? There is a lot of room.”

“If you want to be the enemy of the Kyushu Continent and dominate the world, then just pretend that I didn’t say anything before.”

Yes, Yue Feng thought over and over again and decided that he could not continue to fight against the Rakshasa clan, you know , The war has been raging recently, and

people in the Kyushu continent are already panicking. If the war continues to spread, the world will never be peaceful.

This was not the result Yue Feng wanted to see.

If the Rakshasa tribe can sit down and talk about it and stop the war, then it is best.

“Giggle…”

Hearing this, Mona couldn’t help laughing, and looked at Yue Feng teasingly: “Yue Feng, listen to you, you are afraid and don’t want to fight with our Rakshasa clan. Yes?”

Mona thought that Yue Feng was afraid. After all, the army of millions of beasts is not as simple as imagined. Those beasts are bloodthirsty. Once this ultimate move is used, the mainland of Kyushu will definitely be bloody, and the army led by Yue Feng will also be bloodthirsty. Countless casualties.

I’m afraid?

Yue Feng was stunned and couldn’t help but laugh.

Before he could speak, Mona continued: “Let me tell you, Yue Feng, our Rakshasa clan has been exiled for thousands of years. Do you know how our clansmen came here? Fighting against the sky, fighting against the harsh environment , Fighting with ferocious beasts, for thousands of years, we Rakshasa have endured too much cruelty.”

“And now, we are finally strong, we can climb over the Chaos Mountains, and take back everything we lost, but you told me that you want to sit What about coming down? Do you think it’s possible?”

“In the eyes of our Rakshasa clan, there is nothing to say about rushing here, there is only conquest and being conquered.”

“If you are afraid, you can choose to surrender and take Kyushu with you. Continent, let’s respect our Rakshasa, and at that time, our Rakshasa may sit down and have a good talk with you.”

After saying this, Mona’s face was full of arrogance, and she completely forgot. How did he begged to Yue Feng just now.

What the fuck? The breath is not small.

Yue Feng laughed dumbly and looked at Mona up and down: “You think I’m afraid and don’t dare to fight, right?”

“Isn’t it?” Mona asked with a sneer.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, looked into Mona's eyes, and said seriously: "Then let me tell you, we in the Kyushu continent will never bow to evil forces, let alone surrender. I said that just for the sake of the people of Kyushu. It's not for fear."

Hearing this, Mona laughed, with confidence and playfulness in her eyes: "Is that so? It seems that you are confident enough to deal with our army of beasts?"

"No!" Yue Feng scratched his head and answered truthfully.

Mona laughed even more happily: "Then why are you so confident?"

This Yue Feng is really interesting. The ancestors said that the people in the Kyushu continent are the most liars. Now it seems that it is not fake at all, and they are obviously incompetent. Winning the Rakshasa clan is still so confident.

Such people should be trampled under the feet of the Rakshasa clan and conquered.

Chapter 2409

Seeing Mona's confident face, even still arrogant, Yue Feng chuckled and slowly took out something from his body: "I'm not sure yet, but with this thing, I think, it will become your Rakshasa clan The nightmare."

Said, Yue Feng handed the thing to Mona.

Radiant and gorgeous.

It was that Dragon Ball.

Um?

Sensing the strange power in the Dragon Ball, Mona couldn't help trembling, and said dumbly: "This… what is this?"

When she said this, Mona's tone trembled.

Because she clearly sensed that the bead in front of her contained a very terrifying power, and this power seemed to be able to suppress the blood of the Rakshasa clan, making people unable to help but be afraid and unable to produce the slightest blasphemy.

"It's called Dragon Ball!"

Yue Feng showed a smile, looked at Mona and said seriously: “You should have heard of the dragon, when your Rakshasa clan was exiled to the wild and strange realm, Xuanyuan Huangdi was beside the dragon to help. , Therefore, your Rakshasa clan will be completely defeated.”

“Emperor Xuanyuan knows that your Rakshasa clan will make a comeback after thousands of years, leaving behind the dragon ball and the clue of the dragon.”

Speaking of this, Yue Feng looked at it with a smile. Looking at Mona: “You said, if I bring a powerful dragon, can I defeat you?”

This…

Mona’s delicate face suddenly paled, she was speechless, and her delicate body was faint. Trembling, somewhat inexplicably flustered.

It is recorded in the ancient books of the Rakshasa tribe that the reason why they were expelled to the wild and strange realm was precisely because of Xuanyuan Huangdi, who had the help of the dragon, the dragon, the supreme spirit beast in the world, the head of the divine beast, and possessed earth-shaking divine power. There are many beasts to help participate in the battle, and it is impossible to be the opponent of the dragon.

However, the dragon has disappeared for thousands of years, does it really still exist?

Did Yue Feng deliberately scare him? But the Dragon Ball in his hand doesn’t seem to be fake.

“You…”

Finally, Mona recovered and looked at Yue Feng and said, “Have you really found the clue to the dragon?”

“Not bad!” Yue Feng nodded with a smile.

In fact, Yue Feng just got the Dragon Ball, but in order to make Mona fear, he deliberately lied to her.

Hearing this, Mona’s body trembled, she panicked completely, and was speechless.

If Yue Feng really had a dragon, even if the Rakshasa tribe had an army of millions of beasts, it would be useless. In the end, they would still be defeated twice. Maybe, he will be driven to the wild and strange realm.

It’s just that the Rakshasa people hate that place, and they would rather die than go back.

Seeing the change in Mona's expression, Yue Feng was secretly delighted.

Haha…

Although this Mona is not afraid of death and has a strong personality, she is still pure.

The next second, Yue Feng put away the dragon ball and said slowly: "Princess Mona, am I qualified to make peace with your Rakshasa now?"

This…

Mona bit her lip so hard that she was about to bleed. , said gently: "What do you want?"

At this time, Mona was in a very uneasy mood. She thought that Yue Feng was just a cunning person who spoke eloquently, but he didn't expect that the cards in his hand were even more terrifying.

As expected of a person who is famous in Kyushu, this man is like a vast ocean, unfathomable.

Chapter 2410

"It's very simple!"

Yue Feng showed a smile and said to Mona: "I'll let you go now, go and help me persuade your two brothers to give up the war with the Kyushu mainland."

"As long as they If you are willing to be peaceful, I can guarantee that within the continent of Kyushu, there must be a place for your Rakshasa clan to live, and of course, your Rakshasa clan must also guarantee that you will not cause trouble or cause wars in the future."

After saying the last sentence, Yue Fengda Thorn sat on the chair, crossed Erlang's legs, looked at Mona leisurely, and waited for her response.

"I…"

Mona bit her lip tightly, not knowing how to answer for a while.

With the current strength of the Rakshasa Clan, it is not difficult to dominate the Kyushu Continent, and to surrender the Kyushu Continent is the goal of the Rakshasa Clan for thousands of years, and it is also the belief left by their ancestors. If he promised Yue Feng, wouldn't he become a traitor of the Rakshasa clan?

Moreover, the two older brothers will never agree. After all, my father and Yang Jian were in a fierce battle a few days ago and disappeared. This hatred can't be put down as soon as it is said.

It's just… If you don't agree, Yue Feng will use the dragon to deal with the Rakshasa. That is the strongest divine beast. No matter how strong the Rakshasa clan is, how can it be the opponent of the dragon?

For a time, Mona was in a tangle.

Ugh!

Seeing Mona's delay in making a decision, Yue Feng sighed deliberately, stood up, and said to himself: "It seems that your Rakshasa family is really not afraid of death, if that's the case, then forget it, wait for me. Bring the dragon over, let's see you on the battlefield."

Hearing this, Mona's body trembled, and she stomped her feet anxiously: "I promise you. You let me go, and I will persuade the two brothers to stop the fight. "

When she said this, Mona was very reluctant.

But there is no other way, for the future of the Rakshasa clan, we can only promise Yue Feng, otherwise Yue Feng will really bring the dragon, and those who wait for the Rakshasa clan will be doomed.

Haha…

Seeing that Mona finally agreed, Yue Feng was so excited that he walked over with a smile, loosened Mona, and opened the shackles.

"Princess really understands righteousness." Yue Feng said with a smile: "Then I will wait for your good news."

After saying that, Yue Feng personally took Mona out of the cell.

Mona nodded and went outside the prison door, with her toes on the ground, jumped up in the air, headed towards the Rakshasa camp, and disappeared into the night in the blink of an eye.

call!

Watching Mona walk away, Yue Feng breathed a long sigh of relief, hoping that his trick would be successful, so that the Kyushu mainland would not have to fight with the Rakshasa tribe, and the people could live and work in peace and contentment.

…..

the other side! Rakshasa Camp.

In a tent in the center of the camp, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were sitting there with their eyebrows furrowed and anxious.

The battle situation is getting more and more tense, how can you rest in the mood?

Swish!

At this moment, the leather curtain at the door was suddenly lifted, and then, a tall figure walked in quickly. His face was cold and arrogant, it was Meng Ao.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi were stunned for a moment, and at the same time their delicate bodies were trembling, and they were inexplicably flustered.

Didn’t the eldest son say that Meng Ao would not disturb the two of them at will, where did he have the courage to break in? What is he going to do, isn’t he afraid of Meng Lang’s anger?

At this time, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi didn’t know that Meng Lang was dead.

Seeing Su Qingyan’s nervous expressions, Meng Ao showed a smile.

“Keep an eye on the outside, no matter what you hear, don’t come in.” Meng Ao said coldly to the guards outside.

“Yes, Prince!”

At this time, Meng Ao looked back at Su Qingyan and sneered: “You don’t have to look at me with this kind of eyes, and don’t think Meng Lang will come back to save you. Because he is already dead, Now the president of the Rakshasa army is me!”

What?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2411-2415

Chapter 2411

Hearing these words, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi looked at each other, and they were both extremely shocked.

Meng Lang… dead?

“You…”

After a few seconds, Su Qingyan reacted and looked at Meng Ao closely: “You killed him?”

When she said this, Su Qingyan’s face was full of disbelief, you know, Meng Lang With both ability and political integrity, he is a rare and wise master of the Rakshasa clan. With him, there is a chance for reconciliation between the Rakshasa clan and the Kyushu mainland.

More importantly, during this period of time, she and Xu Qingyi taught Meng Lang wholeheartedly and pinned all their hopes on him.

But now, such an excellent person has died.

Xu Qingyi also bit her lip and stared at Meng Ao closely. She hoped that all this was fake and that Meng Ao deceived them.

If Meng Lang died, the two of them would not only be meaningless here, but also very dangerous.

Haha…

Meng Ao sneered, very proud: “Tsk tsk, look at the worried look of the two of you, let me guess, you have been confusing Meng Lang before, just want to be his woman, become a high-ranking Rakshasa clan. Woman, now Meng Lang is dead, your dreams are shattered, right? Hahaha…”

Laughing wildly, Meng Ao suddenly put away his smile, and his tone became cold: “You Kyushu women are so deceitful, how could I let me Do you wish?”

Huh!

Hearing this, Su Qingyan was so angry that her delicate body kept shaking.

He and Meng Lang are both teachers and friends, and they are innocent, but they are so slandered by this Meng Ao.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Xu Qingyi also had a pretty face with anger.

“Now the lives of the two of you are in my hands, tell me, how do you want to die?” Meng Ao sat down with a cold arrogance, and said coldly.

In his heart, there are only two weak women in front of him, and there is no threat to him at all.

“Damn it is you!”

At this moment, Su Qingyan snorted tenderly, pulled out the long sword next to her, and flew away, straight towards Meng Ao.

Su Qingyan knew that it was impossible for Meng Ao to keep her and Xu Qingyi alive.

Whoosh.

Su Qingyan’s speed was very fast, and in the blink of an eye, she was in front of Meng Ao, her beautiful face was full of anger, and the long sword in her hand was whispering!

“Meng Ao, you scum who killed your brother and seized the throne, today I want to get rid of you scum and avenge the great prince!” A cold voice came from Su Qingyan’s mouth.

When the words fell, Su Qingyan walked lightly and stabbed Meng Ao with a sword!

call!

This sword contains ten successes of Su Qingyan! It can be clearly seen that wherever the long sword passes, the surrounding air seems to be distorted!

At the same time, Xu Qingyi also gave a coquettish shout and slapped Meng Ao with a palm!

Just as Su Qingyan thought, the situation in front of you must take the initiative to attack, otherwise, waiting for the two of them will be a doomed situation.

“Beyond one’s own strength!” Meng Ao smiled coldly and stood up suddenly, his face full of arrogance.

“Just rely on you two women, want to kill me?”

After Leng Leng said this, Meng Ao's eyes turned gloomy, and a violent aura burst out, and then, with lightning speed, he avoided Su Qingyan's attack. A sword flashed in front of Xu Qingyi.

Bang!

In the blink of an eye, Meng Ao and Xu Qingyi exchanged palms, and then they heard Xu Qingyi groan, and her tender body retreated again and again.

Xu Qingyi used to be a well-known talented girl in Xi Cang Continent, but her cultivation was not high, so her strength was really much worse than Meng Ao.

Xu Qingyi only felt that a violent force was coming, and she couldn't exert any strength.

Chapter 2412

Papa!

Meng Ao snorted coldly, rushed over, quickly touched Xu Qingyi, tapped her acupuncture point, and made her unable to move.

"Your sister has already been subdued by me, you still want to continue fighting? It's useless, give up." Controlling Xu Qingyi, Meng Ao sneered, his internal strength revolved, and greeted Su Qingyan again, at the same time, playing abusive 's opening.

Su Qingyan clenched her lip and didn't respond. Holding her long sword tightly, she attacked again.

Meng Ao didn't panic at all, he pulled out his machete and attacked.

"Dangdangdang!"

Su Qingyan's long sword collided with the machete, making loud noises. After a few rounds, Su Qingyan's beautiful face became more and more flustered.

This Mengao's strength is really too strong.

Su Qingyan was already close to the Tribulation Transcendence Realm, but she could not gain the slightest advantage against Meng Ao!

In his heart, Su Qingyan's long sword was knocked out, Meng Ao was very conceited, and did not want to bully the weak, so he immediately put away the machete and hit him with a palm.

hum!

The speed of this palm is too fast, the power is amazing, and the air is twisted.

Su Qingyan's pretty face changed, knowing that she couldn't escape, so in a hurry, she had to use her inner strength to greet her with a palm.

boom!

The two palms touched each other and made a dull vibration. At this moment, Su Qingyan's tender body retreated several steps, her face instantly ugly!

Meng Ao practiced the special exercises of the Rakshasa clan, and his internal strength was strong and domineering. With that palm, Su Qingyan was no match for him at all!

"you…"

Su Qingyan only felt stuffy in her chest, stabilized her figure, looked at Meng Ao in shock and anger, her face was full of unwillingness and shame.

Done!

He and Xu Qingyi are not his opponents, so this is trouble.

Meng Ao sneered and looked at Su Qingyan indifferently: "How is it? I said, you two are not my opponents at all!" The voice fell, Meng Ao rushed over, quickly raised his hand, and in Su Qingyan's place Click twice on the acupoint.

In an instant, Su Qingyan's delicate body froze, unable to move at all.

Seeing this scene, Xu Qingyi's beautiful face was full of despair, but she still couldn't help shouting: "Mengao, you dare…"

At this time, Xu Qingyi was embarrassed and angry again. Shocked again.

I thought that I could subdue Meng Ao by cooperating with Su Qingyan. After all, Su Qingyan used to be the sect master of Wenzong, and his cultivation strength was very strong.

"Meng Ao, you murdered your brother and seized the throne. It's a heinous crime. We are your elder brother's teachers. How dare you be so rude!" Xu Qingyi bit her lip tightly: "Let us go."

"Call me?"

Meng Ao showed a trace With a wicked smile, his eyes were extremely cold, he walked quickly to Xu Qingyi, slapped her hard, and slapped her in the face!

“Clap!”

As soon as the slap went down, Xu Qingyi let out a coquettish cry, and a slap print appeared on her fair face.

Swish!

Seeing this scene, Su Qing’s smoke is not good, and subconsciously, she has to mobilize her inner strength to rush through the acupoints, but the way of acupoint-pointing of the Rakshasa is too special, and they can’t use a little strength.

He slapped Xu Qingyi, Meng Ao’s face was hideous.

“No need to struggle.” Meng Ao smiled evilly, looked at Xu Qingyi, and looked at Su Qingyan up and down again, with a sinister light flashing in his eyes.

Chapter 2413 As expected

of a Kyushu woman, she is indeed much more water spirit than the Rakshasa clan.

Meng Ao originally planned to kill Su Qingyan two directly, but at this time, when he observed closely, he was immediately fascinated by the appearance of Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi, as well as their slender curves.

“If you don’t want to die, just be obedient and serve me comfortably. Maybe I’ll let you be my woman, and you will be the queen of the Rakshasa clan in the future, hahaha…”

Meng Ao said proudly, and immediately removed from his body. He took out a packet of pollen and sprinkled it in front of Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi’s faces.

call!

Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi didn’t react and directly inhaled the pollen.

In an instant, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi felt a heat rise all over their bodies, and at the same time, their minds were also dizzy.

In an instant, both Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi’s expressions changed.

“You shameless person!” Xu Qingyi couldn’t help shouting coquettishly, she was shy and angry, she was a smart woman, she was strange, and she could guess what Meng Ao had done to her.

“I’ve already become my captive, and still so stubborn, tsk tsk, this is a bit like our Rakshasa women, yes, yes! But when you two, you will be like cats, very docile to me, hahaha , tell you, what you inhaled just now is the Manluo pollen in the wild and strange

realm, no matter how strong a woman is, after inhaling it, she will become extremely slutty!”

Meng Ao said with a proud face, and his eyes were extremely hot.

asshole!

Hearing this, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi both trembled, and they only felt the heat coming from their bodies.

At this moment, Su Qingyan couldn’t bear it anymore, and shouted at Meng Aojiao, “Meng Ao, you killed your elder brother and treated his two masters like this, aren’t you afraid of retribution?”

When she said this, Su Qingyan was very regretful.

Knowing this earlier, when Yue Feng secretly came to the Rakshasa camp to investigate, he and Xu Qingyi should have left with him.

But who would know that Meng Ao was so ruthless that he actually killed his eldest brother. Is this just being blindsided by rights?

Haha…

Meng Ao didn’t get angry but laughed, came over, stretched out his finger, and tugged Su Qingyan’s chin: “Don’t follow me like this, Meng Lang is confused by you, and has no Rakshasa clan anymore. Bloody, it is not a pity to die, and it is also your blessing that you can enjoy the joy I bring.”

Crazy!

Crazy like a demon.

Su Qingyan’s delicate body was trembling, she tilted her head to avoid Meng Ao’s hand, her delicate face was full of anger and resistance: “Go away! Take away your dirty hands!”

His tone was cold, but he sealed the acupuncture point. He was hit with Manluo pollen again, his delicate body was soft and he couldn’t even try, and his delicate dodging, in Meng Ao’s view, was full of temptation.

“Tsk tsk, it’s very sexy. I finally understand why my Rakshasa ancestor has to return to the Kyushu continent so much. It turns out that the women of Kyushu are so attractive. Seeing how stubborn you are, let’s start first.”

Su Qingyan said The scolding did not make Meng Ao restrained, but stimulated his interest.

After saying this, Meng Ao grabbed Su Qingyan's hand, got a little closer, sniffed gently in front of her, his face full of intoxication: "Kyushu women, not only sexy, but also very fragrant… Hahaha!"

" Go away! Go away!"

Su Qing smoked, struggling and shouting: "You shameless scum, let go of me, let me go!" However, with no strength, how could he break free?

Next to Xu Qingyi, who was also anxious and angry, kept shouting: "Bastard, shameless bastard, let her go, don't touch her."

After being together for so long, Xu Qingyi and Su Qingyan are already Sister Qingtong, now seeing Su Qingyan about to be defiled, Xu Qingyi is both angry and heartbroken.

"Haha!"

Meng Ao became more and more excited, and looked at Su Qingyan with a smile: "You call, the entire Rakshasa clan is in my hands, even if you call the tent to pieces, no one will come to rescue you!"

Said, Meng Ao turned his head to look at Xu Qingyi: "And you, don't worry, when I finish hurting her, I will accompany you well!" The

voice fell, Meng Ao's eyes flashed with evil fire, and he was about to tear Su Qing to pieces. smoke clothes.

Chapter 2414

Call!

At this moment, Su Qingyan was extremely ashamed and angry, and at the same time was completely desperate.

Is this God's will?

If it was tainted by Meng Ao, it would be better to die.

Xu Qingyi, who was next to her, was also so frightened that she almost cried.

"Prince!"

Seeing that Su Qingyan's skirt was about to be torn apart by Yue Chen, at this critical moment, a loud shout suddenly came from outside the tent, with a loud and respectful voice!

It is Meng Ao's personal guard.

"You bastard!"

Meng Ao got angry when the good thing was interrupted, and scolded: "Didn't you say, don't disturb me no matter what? Don't you understand?!" The

guards stood outside the door, full of His face was nervous and nervous, but he still had the courage to say: "Sir, it's a big deal. The wolf group that was searching the ruins has just received news that they have found the whereabouts of the king." The

wolf group has always been special to the Rakshasa army . The team's mount is a special wind and fire wolf in the wild and strange realm. It has strong mobility. Before, King Rakshasa and Yang Jian both fell into the ruins of the Chaos Mountains. They didn't know what to do, so Meng Lang sent a group of wild wolves to search.

In addition to the wolf group, the Rakshasa army also has other special teams, the wild bear group, the wild lion group, the giant elephant group, etc…

Mad!

Hearing this, Meng Ao cursed secretly, turned around and strode out of the tent.

King Rakshasa is not only the king of the Rakshasa clan, but also the spiritual leader of the entire clan. Speaking of which, after Meng Ao killed Meng Lang, he already had the ambition to be king, so he was very annoyed when he learned about the clues of King Rosa. .

Once King Rakshasa returns, his plan to become king will be shattered, and the matter of killing his brother and seizing power will also be revealed. At that time, his father will not forgive him lightly.

But there is no way, since there are clues of King Rakshasa, if he behaves too indifferently, he will be suspected by the entire clan.

But Meng Ao already had an idea in his heart.

The moment he walked out of the door, Meng Ao did not forget to look back at Su Qingyan and the two, and said with a wicked smile: "I will come when I go, you two, wait for me, haha…" After the

voice fell, Meng Ao said with a wicked smile. Leave with people laughing.

At this moment, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi looked at each other, their beautiful faces were full of despair.

Although temporarily out of the clutches of Meng Ao, he is still trapped in the Rakshasa camp.

When Meng Ao came back, it was still a miserable end.

…

on the other side, in the Kyushu camp.

In the camp full of Zen, with cigarettes lingering, Moraya lay there, resting.

Next to him, Duan Yu was sitting cross-legged, looking at his nose and heart, and was quietly cultivating.

A few hours ago, at Duan Yu's sincere entreaty, Moroye agreed to teach him the Buddhist practice. After the teaching, Moroye rested. After all, he had fought fiercely with the Rakshasa before and patiently taught Duan Yu a few. Hours are really exhausting.

Duan Yu, on the other hand, was full of energy. In order to find Moraye's weaknesses from the Buddhist practice, he did not intend to rest at all, but concentrated on comprehension.

Duan Yu thought about it. Before cheating Dragon Ball from Yue Feng, he must kill Moroye. This stinky monk has made himself an incomplete man. If he is not torn into pieces, it will be hard to vent his hatred. .

call!

Chapter 2415 I

don't know how long it took, Duan Yu breathed a sigh of relief and slowly opened his eyes.

Haha…

At this moment, Duan Yu showed a smile and was very excited. He found it, and finally found Moroye's weakness.

Duan Yu is talented and intelligent, and is also a rare cultivation wizard. In just a few hours, he found a flaw in the Buddhist practice. When he thinks that he will be able to take revenge soon, why is he unhappy?

Um!

Hearing the movement, Moroye woke up. Seeing that Duan Yu hadn't rested, he couldn't help but wonder: "Teacher, you are so happy, what's the matter?"

Mad! Some got carried away!

Duan Yu quickly smiled and said cautiously: "Master, I just learned about Buddhism, and I have some understanding, so I am a little happy."

Hearing this, Moraye was very pleased and nodded in approval: "Yes, you are enlightened. Very high, if you can continue to study Buddhism, you will definitely do something."

Duan Yu responded quickly, then rolled his eyes, and said, "Master, now our Kyushu Continent and the Rakshasa clan are facing each other, it seems to be peaceful, but later No one can guarantee the situation."

Duan Yu looked at the ruins of the Chaos Mountain Range in the distance. He continued: "The apprentice was guilty of serious sins and did a lot of bad things in the Kyushu Continent. Now I am very ashamed. I want to go to the waste behind the Rakshasa camp to see the situation. See if it is possible to raid the Rakshasa from the rear. In this way, I can also do something for the Kyushu Continent."

When he said this, Duan Yu's face was sincere, but his eyes flashed with cunning.

Of course, Duan Yu didn't go to observe the terrain, but wanted to lead Moroye out. He already had a way to deal with Moroye, so he couldn't wait to take revenge.

It's just that there are too many people in the Kyushu camp. Once Moraye is dead, I can't argue with myself. I can only think of a way to lead Moraye outside. The ruins of the Chaos Mountains behind the Rakshasa camp are a good place to kill people. .

call!

Hearing this, Moroye thought for a while, and said seriously: "Teacher, you have this idea, you can take the initiative to contribute to the Kyushu continent, and it is very gratifying for the teacher, but this matter is no trivial matter, I feel it is necessary to cooperate with Sect Master Yue discuss it."

Now the entire coalition forces in the Kyushu Continent are under the command of Yue Feng, the apprentice's method is good, but he can't follow the whereabouts of the fan, and he has to say hello to Yue Feng.

Made!

Duan Yu cursed inwardly, but with a smile on his face: “Master, we are just going to investigate, not to fight, so there is no need to tell Sect Master Yue. After we have explored the terrain, we will come back and tell Yue Feng, that’s fine. Give him a surprise.”

This….

Seeing him say this, Moroye nodded: “Okay!” A

few minutes later, the master and the apprentice left the camp and took advantage of the night to bypass the Rakshasa camp and head towards the Rakshasa camp. The ruins of the Chaos Mountains.

call!

Standing on a rock among the ruins, Moroye looked around, frowning secretly.

I saw that after the fierce battle between King Rakshasa and Yang Jian caused the collapse of the Chaos Mountains, this area with a radius of 1,000 meters was not only surrounded by rocks, but also scattered with many huge cracks. Under the cracks, there was scorching magma. The environment is very bad.

In such a terrain, it is difficult to accommodate many people to hide, not to mention tens of thousands of troops, even thousands of people are difficult to hide, because if they are not careful, they will fall into the magma in the cracks.

It is difficult to launch a surprise attack to the rear of the Rakshasa from here.

Moroye has been observing the surrounding terrain attentively, but Duan Yu, who is next to him, is not at all concerned, his eyes are flickering cunningly, and his attention is all on Moroye.

“Teacher, the environment here is complicated and not suitable for raids. Let’s go back.” After watching for a while, Moroye said.

Duan Yu smiled and said, “Master, what are you anxious about? This place is not suitable for raiding the Rakshasa clan, but it is suitable for doing other things.”

“What?” Moroye frowned.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2416-2420

Chapter 2416

Duan Yu didn't respond immediately, his eyes looked behind Moroye, his face changed, and he said in surprise: "Master, look over there, are you from the Rakshasa clan?"

Yes, Duan Yu lied, there are only people around here. The two of them were not at all. Saying so, they only deliberately drew Moroye's attention.

Moroye didn't know there was a fraud, and turned to look.

"This place is suitable for killing people, go to hell, stinky monk!" At this moment, Duan Yu's face was hideous, he shouted, raised his hand and slapped Moroye's back.

Yes, Duan Yu studied for a few hours, and finally found Moraye's weakness in the Buddhist practice, and this weakness was the position of Moraye's back center.

"Metamorphosis, you…"

Feeling a powerful force coming from behind, Moroye was extremely frightened, and he never thought that the apprentice, who had always been responsible in front of him, would suddenly attack him.

At this moment, Moroye wanted to dodge, but Duan Yu was too fast to dodge.

Bang!

This palm, which contained Duan Yu's tenth-level skill, hit Moroye hard on the back of his heart. Hearing him groan, the whole person flew straight up, flying for more than 100 meters, and finally smashed into a piece. on the rocks.

puff!

At the moment of landing, Moroye spat out a mouthful of blood, then struggled to stand up, staring at Duan Yu from a distance: "Transfiguration, you…. You are a rebel, you want to kill as a teacher?"

Teacher?

Hearing these two words, Duan Yu's eyes were extremely blood red, and he locked onto Moroye tightly. The anger in my heart was rising. He roared: "Stinky monk, stay in front of me, and put on an elder's attitude, you have hurt me so badly, I can't wait to smash your body into ten thousand pieces!"

This Moraye, first ruined his own life, and then forced himself to become a monk. This kind of humiliation will never be forgotten in a lifetime!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At the same time, Duan Yu was also secretly shocked.

Nima, this stinky monk was slapped by himself, and he didn't die, and he could still hold on. His strength was truly terrifying.

That's right, Moraye's Buddhism is profound, and there are Buddhist exercises to protect his body. Although he was severely injured by Duan Yu, his life was not in danger.

"What a villain!"

Hearing Duan Yu's words, Moroye was furious, and then he thought of something, and asked: "I ask you, those sect disciples who were with you before…"

Haha

… After he finished speaking, Duan Yu looked up to the sky and laughed loudly, his face full of hideousness and madness: "Smelly monk, now that I have told you, those disciples were all killed by me in the sea, and one of them was not. Stay."

"Those sects, who claim to be famous and authentic, are actually hypocrites, especially Tianmen. What is the excuse for Yue Feng to fight for fame and fortune? Death is not a pity."

When he said the last sentence, Duan Yu's eyes flashed with cruelty.

"You…" Upon hearing this, Moroye was shocked and angry, and felt extremely regretful in his heart.

He never thought that this Duan Yu was hiding so deeply, and he was pretending to be his teacher before. Moreover, he was so ruthless and killed so many people.

If I had known this earlier, I should have killed him directly.

"Smelly monk, don't look at me like this, you caused all this!" Duan Yu yelled wildly.

"And now, it's your turn to die!"

Duan Yu roared wildly, and directly summoned the Heaven-Opening Axe, holding hands tightly, the figure was like a ghost, and charged directly towards Moroye.

hum!

At this moment, Duan Yu was filled with endless killing intent. He swung the axe to open the sky, and the whole sky was covered with golden light, and the power was so terrifying.

Seeing Duan Yu bursting out, Moroye was furious, raised his hands, and ran the Buddha's handprint, trying to resist!

boom!

Chapter 2417 The

two sides collided in mid-air, and there was an earth-shattering loud noise. I saw Duan Yu and Moroye, each taking a few dozen steps back.

Made!

Duan Yu was terrified and furious. He didn't expect that Moroye, who was severely injured by himself, would still be able to explode with such power. For a time, his eyes were blood red, which strengthened his determination to kill Moroye.

"Today you are bound to die, even the gods can't save you!" After saying this coldly, Duan Yu clenched the axe and charged up again.

Moroye didn't respond, and the Buddhist practice was urged, and he and Duan Yu fought fiercely in mid-air.

…

At this moment, in a huge abyss more than ten kilometers away from the ruins of the Chaos Mountains, this is already the realm of the wild and strange realm.

At the edge of the abyss, hundreds of Rakshasa soldiers who rode hungry wolves were waiting there quietly. It was the wild wolf group of the Rakshasa tribe.

At this time, the warriors of these wild wolf regiments stood at the edge of the abyss, carefully watching the magma surging at the bottom nearly a thousand meters below, and their faces were extremely fearful.

Whoosh!

At this moment, several figures came quickly, the one headed, wearing a black animal skin cloak, with a cold face, it was Meng Ao.

"Prince!"

Seeing Meng Ao, the warriors of the Wild Wolf Group, they spoke in unison, extremely respectful.

Meng Ao looked around and said coldly: “You said that you found the clue of the king, where is it?”

When he said this, Meng Ao was very angry in his heart, seeing that he was about to become the new Rakshasa King. There is news from my father.

“Prince!” The leader of the wolf group walked over quickly and said cautiously: “We searched this place just now and found traces of fighting here, and there are fragments of the king’s armor on the rocks below.”

Said, The leader of the wolf group pointed to a place below, on the stone wall of the abyss.

Swish!

Hearing this, Meng Ao looked down, and saw a hundred meters below, where a stone wall protruded, there was a piece of armor, flickering with a cold and faint light, it was the Rakshasa King’s armor that fell.

Could it be… Father is down there?

Seeing this scene, Meng Ao murmured secretly, and then ordered to the surrounding: “You guys are here to guard, I’ll go down and have a look.”

“Yes, Prince!” Hundreds of wild wolves responded in unison.

The leader also hurriedly said: “Sir, be careful, the depths are unfathomable, and the bottom is full of magma.”

Meng Ao didn’t talk nonsense, he pulled out his bone machete, jumped, and jumped down.

Every few tens of meters down, Meng Ao used his internal force and inserted the bone knife on the rock wall to slow down the falling force.

After dozens of seconds, Meng Ao finally reached the bottom of the abyss.

You can see that the bottom is full of billowing magma, and at a place more than ten meters above the magma, a huge platform extends out of the rock wall. The platform is the size of a basketball court. The junction between the platform and the rock wall is a small cave. Know where to go.

At the entrance of the cave, a burly figure sat there, the armor on his body was tattered, blood was all over his body, and he was extremely weak, but his eyes were still shining.

It is the Rakshasa King.

Yes, the fierce battle with Yang Jian at that time caused the collapse of the Chaos Mountains and at the same time caused the fission of the earth. After that, the Rakshasa King and Yang Jian fell and fell into this abyss.

“Father!”

Meng Ao was shocked when he saw King Rakshasa, hesitated, walked over quickly, and couldn’t help calling out softly.

At this time, Meng Ao tried to calm down on his face, but he was panicked in his heart.

It’s broken, my father is really not dead, so it seems that I can’t hide the fact that I mutilated my elder brother.

Chapter 2418

Hearing the call, King Rakshasa turned his head to look over.

Seeing Meng Ao, King Rakshasa showed a smile, both pleased and excited: “Haha.. Heaven will not kill me!”

After speaking, King Rakshasa looked behind Meng Ao: “Why are you alone? Where’s your eldest brother?”

In the heart of King Rakshasa, the second son Meng Ao was strong, but his personality was too impulsive, and he liked the eldest son Meng Lang. Only Meng Lang can inherit his throne.

Made.

As soon as he saw his father, he asked the elder brother first. Meng Ao felt very uncomfortable and was extremely annoyed.

Which one is not worse than Meng Lang? However, my father always believed that Meng Lang was the next Rakshasa King. Why?

Thinking to himself, Meng Ao resisted his anger and made a very hurt look: “Father, big brother… something happened to him.”

After speaking, Meng Ao wiped his tears hypocritically and continued: ” A day ago, the Kyushu army raided, and the elder brother went into battle in person. In the end, he was

severely injured by Yue Feng from Kyushu. Because of his injuries, he could not be rescued…”

What?

King Rakshasa was shocked, his heart ached, and his eyes turned red.

The eldest son, Wen Tao Wulue, is a rare sage of the Rakshasa tribe, but now he died young.

puff!

Under the heartache, King Rakshasa couldn’t help spitting out a mouthful of blood.

Meng Ao was taken aback, and hurried forward to try to help King Rakshasa, and at the same time comforted: “Father, people can’t be resurrected from the dead, people from Kyushu are cunning and despicable, I swear, I will kill all people from Kyushu, for the eldest brother. Revenge.”

As he was speaking, Meng Ao was stunned.

I saw that King Rakshasa’s legs were all broken, and the blood on them had solidified.

It turned out that after King Rakshasa and Yang Jian fell into the abyss, they fought fiercely on this platform for a day and a night. In the end, King Rakshasa broke both legs and Yang Jian also hurt his heart.

“Yes, I must avenge Meng Lang.” The Rakshasa King was very angry and said coldly: “Wait for you to take me up, and then destroy this platform. Yang Jian is hiding in the depths of the cave, and his injuries are not much better than mine. , without a foothold on this platform, he will be trapped here alive.”

Hmm!

Meng Ao responded, his eyes kept rolling, but he didn’t move. At the same time, he released the hand that supported King Rakshasa.

Father’s legs are broken and he is no longer a threat to him, so why take him back? Let a man who has lost his legs take away the royal power that is about to fall into his hands?

“Meng Ao, you…”

Seeing the change in Meng Ao’s face, King Rakshasa frowned and said weakly: “What are you doing standing still? Take me up.”

Huh!

Meng Ao took a deep breath and shook his head: “Father, please forgive me for not being able to do it, I think it’s better for you to stay here.”

“What did you say?”

King Rakshasa’s expression changed and he glared at Meng Ao: ” You son of a bitch, are you going to abandon him as a father?”

After speaking, King Rakshasa vaguely guessed something and asked, “I ask you, did you kill your elder brother?” King Rakshasa was wise and far-sighted. It was obvious that something was wrong with Meng Ao, and the death of the eldest son was also full of strangeness.

“That’s right!”

Meng Ao said with a grim face, “He was bewitched by two Kyushu women, and he wanted to talk to the Kyushu Continent. He completely lost the blood of the Rakshasa clan. Such a person is not worthy of being a Rakshasa clan. The prince is not worthy of being the king of the next generation.”

“You…”

King Rakshasa trembled with anger, pointing at Meng Ao: “You actually killed your elder brother, you are compatriots of flesh and blood, you son of a bitch, bastard, I want to kill you, kill you. ..”

Saying that, King Rakshasa wanted to stand up, but his legs were all broken, plus he had been fighting fiercely with Yang Jian before, and his injuries were so severe that he couldn’t move at all.

Hahaha…

Seeing this scene, Meng Ao laughed and said coldly: “All I did is for the future of the Rakshasa clan, what’s wrong with me? And you want to kill me?”

Chapter 2419

said, Meng Ao’s internal force was running, floating above the air, and he said word by word: “Since you have no father and son love for me, don’t blame me for being unrighteous.” The

voice fell, Meng Ao clenched the bone knife tightly, ruthlessly Swipe hard.

hum!

I saw a knife shadow slashed out, directly smashing the platform, and a large piece of gravel fell into the magma below, leaving only a small area under King Rakshasa.

The Rakshasa King was so frightened that he vomited blood again and again.

“You are my father after all, I won’t kill you, you will just fend for yourself here.” Meng Ao said coldly, he turned around, and with the help of the bone knife in his hand, he quickly climbed up the wall.

To be honest, at that moment, Meng Ao wanted to kill King Rakshasa.

But after thinking about it, there may be some clansmen who will come down to check in the future. Once they know that they have killed their father, it will definitely have a bad impact.

When he destroyed the platform himself, the Rakshasa King broke his legs, and there was no way he could come up, he would only be trapped below. At that time, his death will have nothing to do with him.

“Nizi, Nizi…”

For a while, at the bottom of the abyss, the roar of King Rakshasa kept echoing.

Meng Ao just pretended not to hear it, and kept climbing the wall. After a few minutes, he finally reached the top.

Whoops!

As soon as they went up, the surrounding wild wolf warriors quickly surrounded them.

“Prince!” The leader of the wild wolf group, with an urgent expression, asked Meng Ao: “How is the situation below? Is there any whereabouts of the king?” The top of the abyss is a few kilometers away from the bottom. Can’t hear it at all.

Meng Ao glared at him and said coldly: “What king? There’s nothing down there. What’s your fault for spreading false news?”

The matter of King Rakshasa below must not be known to anyone.

Pfft!

Feeling Meng Ao’s anger, the leader of the wolf group trembled, and quickly knelt on the ground: “Sir, spare your life, my subordinates saw the fragments of the king’s armor here, and thought the king was below…” The

surrounding wild wolf group warriors, Everyone is terrified.

The Rakshasa tribe has strict military law, and if they spread false news, they will be beheaded.

Seeing that they were all frightened, Meng Ao's eyes flashed with a sneer, and then he raised his hand: "Okay, now the war is imminent, I will not care about you."

Said, Meng Ao looked around and continued. : "All the warriors of the Wild Wolf Regiment listened to the order, and immediately returned to agree, waiting for the battle order, and looking for the king, I will send another person."

"Yes, Prince!"

Soon, under the leadership of Meng Ao, hundreds of soldiers The warriors of the Wild Wolf Regiment quickly rushed towards the direction of the camp.

Bang Bang Bang…

Just after walking a few miles, Meng Ao frowned and raised his hand to signal everyone to stop.

I saw that in the midair not far away, two figures were fighting fiercely, an old monk and a young monk, the young monk was holding a giant axe tightly, and the golden light flashed, shocking people.

It was Duan Yu and Moroye.

broken! Rakshasa people!

Seeing Meng Ao and the Wild Wolves, Duan Yu and Moroye both changed their expressions.

Immediately afterwards, Duan Yu rolled his eyes and shouted at Meng Ao: "Rakshasa warriors, the one who is fighting with me is the eminent monk Moraya of Linyin Temple. You were stopped here by the Kyushu army, please take action and help me kill him!"

To be honest, with Duan Yu's personality, he would never beg others to help, but there was no way, this Moraye was too powerful.

He had successfully attacked at the beginning and had already injured Moroye, but in the next battle, he was still unable to suppress him.

But now, suddenly there are so many people from the Rakshasa clan. Even if he kills Moraya, it will be more fortunate than good luck. It is better to ask these people from the Rakshasa clan for help. At that time, I can save some energy, okay. Take it easy.

Chapter 2420

What?

Huasheng, a rebel, actually invited the Rakshasa to deal with him together?

At this moment, when he heard Duan Yu's cry, Moroye's face changed greatly, his heart was full of anger, and he shouted angrily: "Huasheng, you rebel, you dare to invite the Rakshasa clan to kill your master."

He thought that , Duan Yu only resented that he had broken his lifeblood, so he would attack him. In fact, he had the righteousness in his heart and some conscience, but he never thought that Duan Yu's ruthlessness was already evil to the core.

"Shut up!"

Duan Yu said with a grim expression, "Don't call me a reincarnation, I have never regarded you as a master, and I have never truly converted to Buddhism. This kind of bullshit name, I don't care about it. Also, don't be in me In front of me, I consider myself a master." As he

spoke, Duan Yu frantically swung the Heaven-Opening Axe.

"Seeing this scene, Meng Ao was also stunned and frowned.

"Sir, what should we do? At this moment, a warrior of the wild wolf regiment next to me asked cautiously.

Phew!

Meng Ao took a deep breath, his eyes flickered, and he said coldly: "Kill that old monk!" "

When the Rakshasa clan hadn't crossed the Chaos Mountains, they had sent experts constantly to inquire about the situation, so Meng Ao knew about Lingyin Temple's report to the Kyushu mainland, and the entire Rakshasa clan also regarded Lingyin Temple with great regard. Such as a thorn in the eye, I wanted to get rid of it for a long time.

Knowing that the old monk in front of him is the eminent monk Moraya of Linyin Temple, Meng Ao killed his heart and did not hesitate at all.

As for the young monk, what is his identity? It doesn't matter.

"Yes! "

Hearing the order, the hundreds of wild wolf warriors behind him responded in unison, and immediately urged their figures to rise into the air, heading straight for Moroye.

hum!

The wolf group is a special team of the Rakshasa clan, each of which is powerful. At this time, hundreds of them erupted at the same time, and a terrifying aura burst out, and the surrounding air was distorted.

The powerful breath is surging, making people panic!

“Haha…”

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu was overjoyed, couldn’t help laughing a few times, and shouted at Meng Ao below, “Thank you.”

After saying that, Duan Yu locked Moroye tightly. His eyes were full of viciousness and viciousness: “Moraya, you are dead today.”

“Hahaha…”

Looking at the swarming warriors of the wolf group, Moroye laughed loudly, and the Bodhidharma staff instantly appeared. in his hands!

“As long as I still have a breath, I must first get rid of you, the scum who deceives the master and destroys the ancestors.” Moraye’s anger sank into his dantian, and he said coldly.

Immediately afterwards, Moroye swept his gaze from the warriors of the wolf group one by one, and continued: “And you guys, never think about cholera Kyushu!” The

voice fell, and a Buddhist practice broke out, with Moroye At the center, a golden glow burst out, covering everyone, and then Moroye rose into the sky and fought fiercely with everyone.

Speaking of which, Moroye is very strong, and he is even stronger than Yue Feng.

But he was attacked by Duan Yu before, and now he was besieged by hundreds of warriors from the Wild Wolf Regiment.

However, despite this, Moroye looked resolute and regarded death as if he were going to die!

bang bang bang….

In the blink of an eye, under the powerful eruption of Moroye, dozens of warriors of the Wild Wolf Regiment were shaken out and fell into a pool of blood.

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu was shocked and angry.

This stinky monk, his strength is too perverted, and his own axe is not an opponent. Fortunately, he met these soldiers of the Rakshasa tribe and invited them to help. Otherwise, this opportunity will be missed.

Swish!

At this time, Meng Ao, who was watching the battle below, frowned, and stared at Moroye with a bit of gloom in his eyes.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2421-2430

Chapter 2421

Is this monk so powerful? In a blink of an eye, he killed dozens of warriors of the wolf group. It seems that he has to take action himself.

Whoosh!

Thinking of this, Meng Ao didn't hesitate, his figure erupted and rushed towards Moroye.

call!

Seeing Meng Ao attacking, especially feeling his powerful strength, Moroye's face finally changed, becoming a little desperate and unwilling.

Meng Ao joined the situation, and the situation completely turned to Duan Yu's side. Soon, Moroye only had the power to parry, and he had no power to fight back, but with the belief in his heart, Moroye did not give up at all, still biting Tooth, desperate to resist.

At this time, Moroye's heart was very clear.

It is impossible for me to escape alive, but before dying, I must kill a few more Rakshasa people and try to clear as many enemies as possible for the Kyushu mainland.

Puff puff…

A few minutes later, Moroye was covered in blood, from head to toe, there was no intact place, there were dozens of wounds, like a bloody man.

In front of him, Meng Ao, Duan Yu, and hundreds of wild wolf warriors surrounded him.

At this time, Moroye was almost running out of inner strength, and his hand holding the Bodhidharma staff was trembling, but he still gritted his teeth and held on with his last breath.

Chill.

At this moment, Duan Yu saw the opportunity and slashed Moroye's back with an axe. Moroye groaned, and blood spurted out, but he still stood firm and did not fall down.

"Smelly monk, still not dead?" Duan Yu roared like a demon with a ferocious expression on his face.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Rebel, if I don’t kill you, I won’t die first.” Moroye roared loudly, as loud as a bell, as powerful as thunder, like an angry King Kong, which made people dare not look at him.

At this moment, Duan Yu’s heart trembled inexplicably.

This stinky monk is about to die, and he can still burst out with such a powerful aura.

Bang!

At this moment, Meng Ao attacked from behind and slapped Moroye on the back with a savage palm.

Moroye couldn’t react at all, his body swayed, and a few mouthfuls of blood spurted out.

Hundreds of warriors from the wild wolf regiment took this opportunity to attack again, and then a warrior, holding a spear made of bone, stabbed Moroye in the abdomen at once!

“Puchi!”

This spear directly penetrated Moroye’s entire body!

Blood swarmed out all of a sudden!

Pfft!

At this moment, Moroye only felt that the strength of his body was fading away quickly, his face was pale, and his whole body was extremely weak, and he half-knelt on the ground all of a sudden.

It was at this time that more than a dozen warriors of the Wild Wolf Regiment took the opportunity to rush forward, and the swords in their hands stabbed Moroye in unison!

“Puchi! Puchi!”

In an instant, Moroye’s blood sprayed, and his body was almost stabbed into a hornet’s nest, and a dozen weapons pierced him.

“Transformation!” At this time, Moraye was covered in blood, but his eyes were still shining, making people dare not look at him. He stared at Duan Yu and said, “You betrayed Buddhism, betrayed the continent of Kyushu, and deceived teachers. Ancestor, in the world, no one can protect you, you will die miserably, and after you die, you will be thrown into Avici Hell…”

Moroye’s words were very calm, but Duan Yu heard it like a thunderbolt. Ear.

Duan Yu was a little panicked. He knew that there was talk of going to hell in Buddhism, and Moraye was an eminent Buddhist monk. When he said these words before his death, he obviously foresaw his fate.

Soon, after inexplicably flustered, Duan Yu's face was cruel, and he roared: "Long-long, hurry to die." The

voice fell, Duan Yu used his inner strength, and slapped Moroye in the heart.

This palm contains all of Duan Yu's inner strength, extremely violent, Moroye was severely injured, his inner strength was exhausted, he couldn't resist at all, his heart shattered instantly, and the whole person was also sent more than 100 meters away, and finally fell. When he fell, he was exhausted.

Chapter 2422

Hahaha…

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu laughed in the sky, and finally, he finally got his revenge.

Moraya has been eliminated, and the next one is Yue Feng.

Thinking about it, Duan Yu was extremely proud and excited, and he tilted his head and clasped his fists at Meng Ao: "Thank you for your help! There will be a period later!" After the

voice fell, Duan Yu jumped and flew towards the sky in the distance. Soon, he disappeared in the sky. People's sight.

This….

Seeing this scene, the surrounding wild wolf warriors all frowned and looked gloomy.

This person is so rude, the prince helped him a lot, just thanked him and left? !

"Sir, do you want to pursue it?" The leader of the wolf group next to him couldn't help but said to Meng Ao.

Meng Ao looked closely at the direction Duan Yu was leaving, pondered for a moment, shook his head and said, "No need, this person is very powerful and should not be an enemy easily. Maybe it will be useful to us in the future."

Yes!

The leader of the wolf group quickly responded.

Immediately afterwards, looking at Moroye, who had died of anger not far away: “Then this…” Before he could

finish speaking, Meng Ao said coldly: “Cut off his head, and hang it on the ground when he fights with the Kyushu Continent. On the swords of the forward warriors, when the time comes, let the people in the Kyushu continent take a good look and fight against the Rakshasa, and this is the end.”

“Yes!” The

voice fell, and several warriors of the wild wolf regiment put Moroye’s The head was cut off, and then returned to the Rakshasa camp with Meng Ao.

“Second brother!”

As soon as I arrived at the camp, I saw a beautiful figure standing at the gate of the camp, with a very beautiful and heroic face, full of anxiety.

It was Mona.

“Little sister?” Meng Ao was surprised and delighted to see that it was Mona, and walked over quickly: “Are you… all right? How did you get back?” While talking, Meng Ao looked up and down.

Speaking of which, Meng Ao believed that after Mona was captured, she was very ill-fated, and it was impossible to come back alive. You must know that the Rakshasa tribe treated the captives very cruelly, so they thought that the Kyushu Continent treated the captives just like them.

And the joy is that although Mona is a woman, her strength is in the entire Rakshasa clan, but she is a famous Valkyrie. With her help, she has more strength.

Facing Mengao’s enthusiasm. Mona is not used to it. You must know that Meng Ao has always been very arrogant and rarely cares about himself so much.

“I…”

Soon, Mona reacted and lowered her head and said, “I was put back.”

When she said this, Mona was full of shame. You must know that most of the Rakshasa people have strong personalities and would rather die. He will not become a prisoner, and Mona was not only captured, but also released. If this spreads out, it is almost a shame for the entire Rakshasa clan.

What?

Meng Ao was stunned for a moment, his face that was originally sullen was even more cold.

I thought that the little sister had sneaked back, so it was acceptable, but she was let back, which is simply a humiliation to the entire Rakshasa clan.

Seeing the change in Meng Ao's expression, Mona felt even more ashamed, but thinking of her previous conversation with Yue Feng, she still whispered: "Second brother, where is the eldest brother? I have something important to discuss with him."

Mona just came back, I don't know that Meng Lang is dead.

big brother?

Meng Ao sneered in his heart, with a hypocritical expression of grief: "Little sister, big brother…he is dead! He was hit hard by Yue Feng before and bled a lot…"

Hearing this, Mona's delicate body trembled, He took two steps back, his face full of disbelief.

Big brother is dead? impossible.

This is not true. After the disappearance of his father, the hope of the entire Rakshasa clan is on the elder brother. How could something happen to him?

"Little sister, I know you are sad, but it's the truth." Meng Ao sighed, put his hand on Mona's shoulder, and said seriously: "You can rest assured little sister, even if father and brother are not around, I will protect you. ."

Hmm!

Chapter 2423

Mona nodded, but she finally couldn't hold back, cried out with a wow, and threw herself into Meng Ao's arms.

"Okay, okay!"

Meng Ao coaxed a few words patiently, and then asked: "Little sister, how did you say you were put back? Also, what important things do you have?"

Mona wiped the corners of her eyes. Tears and red eyes, he looked around and said, "Second brother, let's go back to the tent." After saying that, he took the lead to go to the big tent.

The fact that Yue Feng has the help of the dragon should not be heard by too many Rakshasa people, so as not to cause panic.

Meng Ao frowned and followed.

“Second brother!”

In the tent, Mona took a deep breath, her delicate face was full of solemnity: “Did you know that there are dragons on the Kyushu continent.”

What?

Hearing this, Meng Ao was stunned.

Mona explained her conversation with Yue Feng in detail.

At this time, Meng Ao reacted and couldn’t help laughing: “Haha, little sister, you are too simple, then Yue Feng is trying to scare you. If there are dragons in the Kyushu continent, it would be as early as when we crossed the Chaos Mountains. , let it out, why wait until now?”

After speaking, Meng Ao’s face turned gloomy: “In Kyushu continent, the father of the murder has disappeared, and the elder brother is also dead. Well, I just saw the head of an eminent monk in Linyin Temple, which is just enough to dampen the morale of the Kyushu army.”

This…

Mona’s face changed, and hurriedly said: “Second brother, is this too hasty? It’s like lying, and brother, he,…”

However, before he could finish speaking, Meng Ao had already strode out and began to mobilize the army.

Seeing this scene, Mona stomped her feet anxiously.

…

On the other side, the mainland of Kyushu.

In the military tent, Yue Feng was sitting there, looking at a map, studying the terrain near the Chaos Mountains.

The two sides are in a confrontation, which is very unfavorable to the Kyushu Continent. Yue Feng wants to take the initiative to attack, but he does not understand the terrain of this generation, so he must study it carefully.

After researching for a while, there was no progress. Yue Feng was very irritable. It is said that Moraye and his apprentice went to the rear of the Raksha tribe early in the morning to survey the terrain.

“Sect Master Yue!”

At this moment, a shout came from outside, and then, a figure staggered in, covered in blood, and his face was also weak, it was Duan Yu.

“Little Master Huasheng?”

Seeing Duan Yu’s appearance, Yue Feng was taken aback and quickly asked, “What happened?”

“Sect Master Yue.” Duan Yu fell to the ground, crying, “Master and I , we were surveying the terrain behind the Rakshasa clan, and we were accidentally discovered, and then we were besieged by the Rakshasa clan, and the master was killed… Sect Master Yue, you have to avenge my master.”

When he said this, Duan Yu said His face was full of grief, but his heart kept sneering.

Yes, Duan Yu killed Moroye. He should have run as far as possible, but in order to get the Dragon Ball in Yue Feng’s hand, he took the risk and returned.

On the way, Duan Yu thought about it and made up a lie, saying that Moraye was killed by the Rakshasa clan. Anyway, Moraye was dead, and no one in the Kyushu continent knew the truth.

What?

Hearing this news, Yue Feng was shocked and took a few steps back, feeling angry and sad.

Master Moraya, a generation of Buddhist monks, died?

Whoops!

At this moment, when they heard the movement of the Zhongjun tent, Wen Chouhou, Ren Yingying, Long Qianyu and Sun Dasheng all rushed over.

This…

Seeing the scene in front of them, everyone was stunned.

Chapter 2424

“Fengzi, what’s going on?” Wen Chou Chou couldn’t help asking.

While asking, Wen Chou Chou couldn’t help but look at Duan Yu, who was distraught.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and said bitterly: “Master Moraye, was killed by the Rakshasa.”

Hearing this, the entire central army tent suddenly burst into anger.

“What, Master Moraye…”

“Mad, these damned Rakshasa.”

“Master Moraye, being compassionate, the Rakshasa actually attacked…”

At this time, the middle Everyone in the military tent was filled with righteous indignation. Only Zhang Jiao stood in the corner with an indifferent expression and no mood swings.

In the discussion of the crowd, Yue Feng stood there, his face extremely ugly.

No, I have already released Mona, and before she left, Mona promised herself that she would dissuade her two brothers from talking to Kyushu.

Why would the Rakshasa do this?

Under the doubts, Yue Feng couldn’t help but murmured: “Did Mona not return to the Rakshasa camp and bring the news?”

Shuh!

Yue Feng’s voice was very soft, but everyone around heard it, and all eyes focused on Yue Feng in an instant.

“Yue Feng, what did you say, you let go of that Mona?” Long Qianyu frowned, and was the first to respond and asked.

Yue Feng nodded.

At this moment, the entire Chinese army tent exploded.

“Fengzi, you are crazy, how could you let that woman go, she is the daughter of King Rakshasa.”

“Yeah, the Rakshasa people are cruel and easy to kill. If you let her go, wouldn’t you be returning the tiger to the mountain? “

Sect Master Yue, you are confused.”

Everyone who said you and I came to complain about Yue Feng.

Ren Yingying was smart and wise, guessed something vaguely, looked at Yue Feng and said, “Yue Feng, did you make any agreement with that Mona?”

Huh!

Yue Feng let out a sigh of relief, nodded and said, “Yes, she promised to help me persuade her brother to negotiate peace with our Kyushu mainland.” Yue Feng felt very relieved.

Yingying still understands me.

Hearing this, Ren Yingying nodded silently, her eyebrows furrowed: “The Rakshasa family has a strong character, since they agreed, they will definitely not lie to you. In this way, when Master Moroye was killed, Mona may not have gone back. , or…”

Saying that, Ren Yingying glanced at Duan Yu subconsciously, but hesitated.

Ren Yingying wanted to say that it might be Moraye’s apprentice who lied, but if he said it, it would definitely cause a lot of contradictions, and because there was no evidence, he held back.

In fact, when Duan Yu came back alone, Ren Yingying began to doubt him, but he couldn’t find any clues.

Seeing that Ren Yingying’s attention was always on Duan Yu, Yue Feng frowned secretly.

What does Yingying mean? Is he suspicious of Little Master Huasheng?

boom!

At this moment, there was a sudden roar outside, and then, the screams of killing resounded through the heavens and the earth, coming from far and near.

Everyone was stunned!

“It’s not good!”

At this time, a soldier rushed in and shouted: “Sect Master Yue, it’s not good, the whole army of the Rakshasa clan attacked and came over.”

Mad!

Hearing this, everyone was extremely furious. They were thinking about how to avenge Master Moraya, but the Rakshasa clan called.

Chapter 2425

Yue Feng’s face was cold, and he shouted: “Quick, the whole army gathers and prepares to respond to the enemy.” The

voice fell, and quickly rushed out of the big tent, Wen Chou Chou and everyone, quickly followed behind.

call!

Outside, after the army quickly assembled, they rushed out of the camp with Yue Feng. When they saw the scene in front of them, they were all shocked.

I saw the millions of troops of the Rakshasa clan slaughtering mightily, the one headed, wearing black animal skin soft armor, holding a long white bone sword, and the murderous aura Lingyun, it is Meng Ao.

Behind Meng Ao, it was Mona.

Swish!

At this moment, Yue Feng stared at Mona and shouted: “Princess Mona, since you made an agreement with me, why did you go back on your word and let your clan kill Master Moroye?”

“I. ..” Mona’s face flushed, and she immediately distinguished: “I don’t know about this matter…”

Before she could finish her words, Meng Ao interrupted her.

“Yue Feng, you despicable and shameless villain.” Meng Ao’s eyes were blood red, staring at Yue Feng and roaring: “You despicable and shameless villain, first killed my elder brother, and then bullied my younger sister. Ignorance, today, I will step down your Kyushu camp, take your head, and avenge my brother!”

“Avenge the great prince!” The army of millions of Rakshasa behind him responded in unison, and the sound shook the mountains and rivers.

What the hell?

Yue Feng frowned and looked at Meng Ao in surprise: “What did you say? I killed your brother?”

“Made!” Sun Dasheng took a step forward, pointed at Meng Ao and cursed: “You idiot, why do you say Fengzi killed your brother? Made, you always say that our Kyushu continent is insidious and despicable, I Seeing that your Rakshasa clan is not much better, we are ashamed of letting people take the blame.” The

voice fell, and the Kyushu soldiers behind him all responded.

“Yes, the Rakshasa people say that we are cunning. In fact, they are the most slanderers of people.” ” Barbaric

and ignorant…”

“Don’t pay attention to what they say.”

Ugly.

“Yue Feng!” In the

next second, Meng Ao pointed at Yue Feng and said angrily, “You can’t escape my brother’s death. If you hadn’t inflicted heavy damage on him, he wouldn’t have bled to death. , and also, you lied to my little sister, saying that you can summon dragons and want our Rakshasa tribe to talk to you? I tell you, dream!”

Said, Meng Ao’s face showed a bit of ferocity: “Deal with you There is nothing to talk about with this kind of person, but before the war, I can give you a greeting.” The

voice fell, and Meng Ao waved his hand.

Gululu…

I saw that a Rakshasa warrior behind him picked up a head with a long knife and threw it in the open space between the two sides. It was Moraya’s head.

Swish!

At this moment, nearly a million soldiers in the Kyushu mainland were all angry and burned with anger.

They saw that there were no less than a dozen wounds on Moroye’s head. It was obvious that he had suffered a tragic siege before he died, and both eyes had been

gouged out. Don't think about it, it was a masterpiece of the Rakshasa clan after his head was cut off. .

A generation of Buddhist monks, adhering to the will of Patriarch Bodhidharma, guarded the Chaos Mountains, and did many things for the Kyushu Continent, but now, it has ended in such a tragic end.

Card wipe!

Yue Feng's eyes flashed with anger, his fists clenched tightly, and his phalanx crackled.

Next to Sun Dasheng, Wen Chou Chou was also angry.

Totally angry.

"Master!"

At this moment, Duan Yu's voice resounded in the crowd, with incomparable resentment and grief: "Rakshasa, I want to kill you, kill all of you." Just howling, Duan Yu did not rush out. .

Seeing the Rakshasa army coming over, Duan Yu was overjoyed, wishing that both sides would suffer, how could they get involved, and howling deliberately was to arouse the anger of Yue Feng and make them lose their minds.

"Soldiers!"

Sun Dasheng pulled out his double axe and howled loudly: "Kill, kill them all for me, for the sake of the homeland, for the sake of Master Moraya, kill!" The voice fell, and Sun Dasheng was like a tiger, and rushed directly into the Rakshasa. in the army.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2426-2430

Chapter 2426

"Avenge Master Moraye, defend the Kyushu homeland, and kill me!" Wen Chouchou clenched his fists tightly, and was also furious when he saw Moraye's head chopped off.

Master Moraye, who has done so much for the Kyushu Continent, yet died so cruelly, who can not be angry.

"Kill!"

In an instant, the Kyushu army let out a thunderous roar, pouring into the enemy camp like a tide, and all of them were red-eyed!

Ren Yingying, Long Qianyu and others next to them also had red eyes and followed closely.

Haha…

Seeing that the continent of Kyushu dared to fight, Meng Ao laughed loudly, and his eyes were full of madness: “But a bunch of rabble, I will annihilate you all today.” The

voice fell, Meng Ao raised his hand and waved.

Whoops!

The army of one million Rakshasa erupted in a scream of killing and fought fiercely with the Kyushu Continent.

On the battlefield, a howl kept ringing!

“Ah!”

People kept falling down, and this world was completely dyed red with blood!

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu, who was on the edge of the battlefield, was indescribably excited, haha.. Fight, fight, it’s better to fight and lose both.

Boom…

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At this time, several giants in the Rakshasa army joined the battlefield with a step that shook the world.

Made!

Yue Feng’s eyes were blood red, and he jumped up in anger! He could see that the Rakshasa army was extremely ferocious, especially with the help of several giants, the soldiers of the Kyushu continent were dying and wounding!

“Killing Master Moroye, but also invading my homeland, you all deserve to die!” A cold voice came from Yue Feng’s mouth, and in the next instant, Yue Feng rose into the sky, reached above the thousand-meter cloud layer, and suddenly lifted up hands!

“The Promise Fortune Palm!”

Yue Feng almost roared out, and slapped the two giants below with a palm.

Yue Feng was extremely saddened by Moraye's death, and at the same time tried to keep himself calm. He knew that the biggest threat to the Rakshasa army was these giants. The Rakshasa army originally had ten giants, and five were killed. There are now five left.

As long as these five giants are killed, the Kyushu Continent can turn the tide of the battle.

As for the army of beasts that Mona said, they are still gathering in the wild and strange realm, so don't worry for the time being.

"Boom!"

An earth-shattering tiger roar came, and an incomparably huge palm shadow came down and shrouded the two giants.

Ow, ooh…

The terrifying power erupted down, the two giants let out a roar, and then fell to the ground.

hiss!

At this moment, many warriors in the Rakshasa army were speechless when they saw this scene! Shocked!

How could this Yue Feng's strength be so terrifying? !

Two days ago, with his ability, he could only kill one giant, but now, he can kill two in one move?

At this time, the Rakshasa clan did not know that Yue Feng had used all his strength in grief and anger because of Moraya's death.

Mona, not far away, stared at Yue Feng in midair, unable to say a word.

So powerful and brave, let alone the Rakshasa clan, it is the whole world, I am afraid that there is no second one to be found. If he fails to persuade the second brother, will Yue Feng still believe in himself?

Made.

On the other side of the battlefield, Meng Ao's face was extremely ugly when he saw Yue Feng kill two giants with one move.

Chapter 2427

“Wild Wolf Corps, charge immediately.” Meng Ao raised his long white bone sword, and the great sage howled.

Ow!

The voice fell, and a wolf howling was heard from the rear of the Rakshasa army. Then, tens of thousands of teams driving black hungry wolves appeared in front of everyone, all wearing black armor and holding sharp scimitars, imposing manners. amazing.

It is the wolf group.

This…

Seeing this scene, many Kyushu soldiers were extremely shocked, and couldn’t help but feel a little panic in their hearts. They saw that the wolves of these wild wolves were two meters tall and their body size was larger than that of the Kyushu mainland. The ordinary wolf is twice as big, with bloody eyes and fangs, shocking people.

The wolf group came and went like the wind, and they arrived in the blink of an eye.

Ah…

before many Kyushu soldiers could react, they were thrown to the ground by the hungry wolf of the Wild Wolf Regiment, biting off their throats. In the blink of an eye, thousands of soldiers fell into a pool of blood. .

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was shocked and angry, and then he didn’t have time to think about it, he immediately took out the dragon ball on his body, stimulated his inner strength, and tried to stimulate the power within the dragon ball.

Yue Feng knew that the treasures guarded by the sea sharks had not yet been found, and it was impossible to reverse the situation with the dragon balls alone, but he firmly believed that the power of the dragon balls could also deter the Rakshasa clan.

Roar!

At this moment, many people were stunned to see that the Dragon Ball burst into a dazzling brilliance, followed by the spiritual energy of heaven and earth, which continued to gather towards the Dragon Ball. Then, a loud dragon roar emanated from the Dragon Ball, and a huge dragon appeared in the in the air.

This dragon, hundreds of meters long, is completely formed by the condensed spiritual energy of heaven and earth, but when it takes off, it is like the real thing.

Seeing this giant dragon, everyone present was stunned.

Roar!

The giant dragon opened its bloody mouth, and let out a roar of dragon roar again. In an instant, a powerful coercion of divine beasts filled the world, and I saw the hungry wolves of the wild wolf group, one by one, crawling on the ground, moving. He didn't dare to move. Although this giant dragon was illusory, the coercion of the divine beast displayed was not something that these hungry wolves could contend with.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Sun Dasheng was extremely excited, and the Kyushu army quickly recovered its morale.

"Kill!" The Kyushu army was like a rainbow, and immediately launched a counterattack. They saw a lot of Rakshasa warriors fall in a pool of blood, and the situation of the wolf group was even worse.

Under the suppression of the divine beast aura of the giant dragon, many warriors of the wild wolf regiment were in chaos, causing countless injuries in the blink of an eye.

"Retreat."

Meng Ao watched the battlefield closely, his face was extremely ugly, and finally he waved his hand and ordered to retreat.

Sun Dasheng's people were all red-eyed, and they chased after each other. This time, Yue Feng did not stop it. The Kyushu army pursued for more than ten miles in a row, and killed tens of thousands of Rakshasa warriors. Only then did they turn back and take Moraya's head to retreat. into the camp.

Half an hour later, inside the military tent.

Yue Feng sat there with a gloomy face, and everyone around was silent.

For a time, the atmosphere in the military tent was very heavy.

Just now, Yue Feng sent someone to find Moroye's body, and it was buried thickly with his head. Although everyone had done what they should have done, everyone still felt uncomfortable.

"Everyone!"

Finally, Yue Feng reacted, looked around, and said indifferently: “I have decided, I will immediately go to the return to the ruins sea area, and retrieve the treasure left by Xuanyuan Huangdi from the coral island.”

Today’s battle, Yue Feng gradually realized the matter. Seriously, the Rakshasa tribe is unwilling to make peace, and can only fight to the death. Today is the wolf group, and in two days, the Rakshasa tribe is afraid to mobilize the army of beasts.

Therefore, under such circumstances, the treasure left by Xuanyuan Huangdi must be taken out. Whether it is a real dragon or something else, this matter cannot be delayed any longer.

Whoa!

Hearing this, everyone present immediately erupted into a heated discussion.

Yue Feng tilted his head to look at Zhang Jiao: “Zhang Jiao, when I’m not here, you must do your best to command the army and block the Rakshasa, you know?”

Chapter 2428

“Yes, Sect Master Yue!” Zhang Jiao responded, respectfully on the surface, but still a little unconvinced in his heart.

Yue Feng didn’t say much, turned his head to look at Duan Yu, and sighed: “Little Master Huasheng, I’m afraid you will accompany me on a trip.”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s tone was very polite. Roye had just died, and according to Buddhist rules, he had to recite sutras to escape, and Huasheng was Moraya’s apprentice, so naturally he couldn’t leave at will.

“Okay!”

Duan Yu nodded, making a very sad look, but he was very excited.

Haha…

Yue Feng is finally going to Coral Island with himself, so that he has a chance to snatch the Dragon Balls.

Duan Yu has already made a plan. Once he leaves the Kyushu camp and finds an opportunity, he will raid Yue Feng and snatch the dragon balls, because the treasure is no longer on the coral island, but is hidden by Duan Yu in a cave in a mountain forest not far from the camp. . How could it be possible to really go to Coral Island with Yue Feng?

“Let’s go too.”

At this moment, the four figures stood up, their simple and honest faces were full of determination, it was the four Sikongjia brothers.

Swish!

Everyone’s eyes suddenly converged on the four brothers, and Yue Feng couldn’t help but laugh and said, “Four senior brothers, don’t be ridiculous.” After

hearing this, the four brothers quit and shouted.

“Yue Feng, this is your fault, how can we be fooling around?”

“That is, we grew up on Ice and Fire Island and are familiar with the marine environment, so we can protect you.”

“Yes, in case you and Little Master Huasheng . , encountered danger, something happened, isn’t our little junior sister widowed?”

Four brothers, you say a word, I say a word, the more you say it, the more you speak. Hearing this, Ren Yingying and several women couldn’t help but laugh

. Situ Yanran, who was sitting there, stood up all of a sudden, her face blushed, and she stomped her feet anxiously: “You four, sit down quickly, what nonsense are you talking about?” These four senior brothers are really a headache, so many As for people, it’s too embarrassing to even say it out as a widow. The four Sikongjia brothers scratched their heads, each of them looking very aggrieved. “Little Junior Sister, we’re right.” “Yeah, we’re doing this for your own good.” “Don’t you worry about Yue Feng’s safety?” Sikong Yanran turned even redder and stomped: “You still said ” Uh… Seeing this scene, Yue Feng also burst into laughter, a little embarrassed, and a little coke, Sikongjia four brothers, it’s still so funny. Made! Duan Yu, who was sitting there, clenched his brows and looked at the four Sikongjia brothers coldly, very angry. He endured the humiliation, waited for so long in the Kyushu camp, and finally was able to go out alone with Yue Feng. What are these four fools making fun of? No, I can’t let the four of them follow. For a while, Duan Yu’s brains turned quickly, and he had to find a way to stop it. After all, he wanted to snatch Yue Feng’s Dragon Ball, and it would be difficult to do with four more people around him.

At this moment, Yue Feng looked at the four brothers Sikongjia and said, “I took the kindness of the four brothers, don’t forget, I am from Donghai City, the continent of the earth, and I grew up by the sea since I was a child. It’s no problem for the little master to go to Coral Island.”

Hearing this, Sikongjia’s four brothers stopped insisting.

Chapter 2429

“Yue Feng!” At this moment, Sikong Yanran stood up slowly and said softly, “How about I go with you?”

As a woman of Yue Feng, Sikong Yanran wanted to help Yue Feng very much , do something for the Kyushu mainland.

Before Yue Feng could answer, Duan Yu quickly stood up and said with a smile, “No need, Miss Sikong, I have been to Coral Island and I know the way. Besides, Sect Master Yue is very powerful, and it will be fine.”

Seeing Duan Yu saying this, Yue Feng nodded in agreement.

The next second, Yue Feng said to Sikong Yanran: “Little Master Huasheng is right, we will be fine, you should stay here and guard against the Rakshasa with everyone.”

“Okay.” Sikong Yan Ran was a little disappointed and nodded.

Um?

At this moment, everyone around didn’t notice the difference, but Ren Yingying, who was sitting there, was looking at Duan Yu closely, her eyebrows furrowed.

Why didn’t he let Sikong Yanran go with him? You must know that Sikong Yanran is the eldest young lady of Icefire Island. She is familiar with the situation and the sea. With her around, she can help when encountering unexpected situations.

Moreover, this metamorphosis seems sad, but it seems that he is not so sad about Moroye’s death… The

more Ren Yingying thought about it, the more suspicious it became.

Soon, Yue Feng and everyone discussed things and left the central army tent. At the same time, Yue Feng and Duan Yu also began to prepare for their departure.

As soon as he returned to the camp, Yue Feng saw that Ren Yingying followed with a complicated expression.

“What’s wrong?” Yue Feng said with a smile: “What’s the matter with me suddenly?”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s face was not serious, but he felt a little ashamed.

Over the years, I owe Ren Yingying too much, not only her, but also Xiao Yuruo, Er Qing and the others.

“I can’t find you if I’m okay?” Ren Yingying gave Yue Feng a white look and said angrily.

“Yes, why not?”

Yue Feng smiled, put down the curtain at the door, and hugged Ren Yingying in his arms: “Is it a bit reluctant for me to leave? Don’t worry, I was on Coral Island and got Xuanyuan Huangdi’s stay. The treasures you have left will be back soon.”

Yue Feng’s intimate movements made Ren Yingying very shy, and her beautiful face suddenly turned red, indescribably charming.

At this moment, Ren Yingying wanted to break free, but felt the masculine breath on Yue Feng, and held back.

“I’m a little reluctant to give up.” Ren Yingying leaned against Yue Feng’s arms and said softly, “You know what? Since Yang Jian conquered various continents, we haven’t talked together for a long time. Now we can meet every day, but yet You have to fight against the Rakshasa clan, and now, you are going to the coral island again.”

Hearing this, Yue Feng showed a smile and gently comforted: “Don’t worry, this will all be over soon, when the time comes, let’s find a look Shuixiu lives in seclusion, has a bunch of children, and let each of them manage a place.”

“Shameless!”

Seeing Yue Feng talking more and more seriously, Ren Yingying blushed and spat: “Who wants to give birth to you? Child?” Although he said that, his eyes were filled with happiness and hope for the future.

The next second, Ren Yingying thought of something, broke free from Yue Feng’s embrace, and said seriously: “By the way, I have something to tell you.”

“Speak!” Yue Feng responded with a smile.

Ren Yingying tilted her head and thought for a while, and said, “Do you think that transformation is very wrong!”

Transformation Master?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then smiled and said, “What’s wrong with him?”

Ren Yingying let out a sigh of relief, and shared her observations and suspicions.

call!

Hearing this, Yue Feng frowned and thought for a while, then said with a smile, “Have you been thinking too much, Master Huasheng, but Master Moraya’s disciple, how could there be a problem?” ” Is Sect Master

Yue there?”

Then, I heard a polite voice from outside, it was Duan Yu.

Chapter 2430

Yue Feng and Ren Yingying looked at each other, really saying that Cao Cao and Cao Cao are here.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng cleared his throat and said with a smile, “Here, Master Huasheng, please come in.” The

voice fell, and Duan Yu walked in slowly.

……

At this moment, outside the Kyushu camp, I saw a group of men and horses rushing in. There were tens of thousands of people. These people, dressed in uniform, were filled with sturdy Breath, they are all pirates.

Headed by three young men and women.

The male is eighteen or nineteen years old, cold and handsome, with extraordinary temperament.

The two women are also extremely sexy and charming, full of youthful and beautiful atmosphere.

It was Yue Wuya, Han Bing, and Hai Linger.

After sailing on the sea and traveling thousands of miles, I finally came to the Chaos Mountains.

“Who?”

A pair of patrolling soldiers couldn’t help shouting as they approached the Kyushu camp.

“It’s us!” Yue Wuya sank into his dantian and responded loudly.

“Yue Wuya, Han Bing?”

When they reached the front, seeing Yue Wuya and Han Bing, the Kyushu soldiers were both surprised and delighted, and immediately brought them into the camp.

Soon, after hearing the news, Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng and others also came out.

Seeing the three Yue Wuya, they were all surprised.

hiss!

And many people's eyes are also focused on Hai Linger's body, and they can see that Hai Linger is wearing a special fish-scale long dress, which shows her sexy figure, and the long dress is shining in the sun. Colorful Light, indescribably dazzling.

beautiful!

So beautiful.

Although this girl was dressed differently from the Kyushu Continent, the fairy-like temperament on her body was really intoxicating.

"Girl!"

At this moment, Sun Dasheng reacted and smiled at Han Bing: "I am relieved to see that you are all right, haha, if Fengzi knew, he would definitely be happy."

Han Bing is beautiful Kindness, everyone likes it, and Sun Dasheng is no exception.

When he said this, Sun Dasheng ignored Yue Wuya. This kid has always been against Fengzi and is very untidy.

At this time, Sun Dasheng didn't know yet that Yue Wuya had repented and knew that he was wrong before.

"Uncle Dasheng." Han Bing greeted everyone politely, and asked

Sun Dasheng, "Where is my father?" I'm in the camp, and I'm probably packing my things now and preparing to go to the coral island." The

voice fell, and Wen Chou Chou, who was next to him, smiled and explained the situation.

What?

Hearing this, Han Bing and Yue Wuya looked at each other, their expressions changed.

Father wants to go to coral island with that metamorphosis, that metamorphosis is Duan Yu, didn't they find out?

Immediately afterwards, Han Bing pointed at Hai Ling'er and said anxiously, "This is the princess of the sea shark clan, Hai Ling'er, my father doesn't need to go to Coral Island."

Yue Wuya followed him and said, "You have all been deceived. That metamorphosis is not the apprentice of Master Moroye at all, he is Duan Yu."

What?

Hearing this, everyone present changed their expressions.

Master Moroye's apprentice turned out to be Duan Yu, how is this possible, but thinking about it carefully, the villain Duan Yu has indeed not appeared for a long time.

"Where is Duan Yu now?" Han Bing asked anxiously.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2431-2440

Chapter 2431

Everyone looked at each other, and then a patrolling soldier said: “I saw just now that Master Huasheng went to Sect Master Yue’s camp.”

Shuh!

Hearing this, everyone was shocked, and immediately rushed towards Yue Feng’s camp.

Duan Yu pretended to be Moroye’s apprentice and mixed in the camp, it was definitely not a good thing.

At this moment, Yue Feng is here.

Um?

At this moment, Duan Yu entered the tent and saw that Ren Yingying was also there, and was stunned.

“Little Master Huasheng, is there something important?” Yue Feng asked.

Duan Yu reacted and said with a smile: “It’s nothing, just come and see, is Sect Master Yue ready, and when are we going.”

Duan Yu kept paying attention to Ren Yingying when he said this.

And Ren Yingying’s eyes kept looking at Duan Yu. Although Yue Feng disagreed, Ren Yingying insisted on her own feeling and believed that there was something wrong with this metamorphosis.

Ha ha!

Yue Feng smiled slightly and said to Duan Yu: “I will explain some things and I can leave at any time.”

Hearing this, Duan Yu nodded, but did not go out immediately.

Ren Yingying used to be the princess of Apocalypse Continent, Bingxue is smart and resourceful, but now, she has been looking at herself with suspicion, has she discovered her identity?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Thinking of this, Duan Yu couldn't help but feel a little flustered.

In the next second, Duan Yu's thoughts turned, and he suddenly had an idea, and said politely to Yue Feng: "Sect Master Yue, you have a heavy responsibility, and you left the camp rashly. you."

Having said that, Duan Yu pretended to think of something and continued: "By the way, can I watch the dragon ball on Sect Master Yue? Since it was left by Emperor Xuanyuan, it must be extraordinary."

Duan Yu was very cunning and realized that Suspected by Ren Yingying, he wanted to deceive Yue Feng's Dragon Ball, so that he didn't need to grab it.

This…

Seeing that Duan Yu wanted to use the Dragon Ball to appreciate it, Yue Feng instinctively resisted and pondered.

Ren Yingying, who was next to him, also immediately became suspicious.

Yue Feng is about to set off with him to Coral Island. Along the way, there are many opportunities to enjoy Dragon Balls. Why do you ask to appreciate it at this time?

Made!

Seeing the expressions of Yue Feng and the two, Duan Yu scolded secretly, Yue Feng and Ren Yingying are both very alert.

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu showed a smile and said softly: "If Sect Master Yue is unwilling, forget it, in fact, I heard from the head of the sea shark clan before on Coral Island before, saying that Xuanyuan Huangdi left two things, The same is in the sea shark clan, the same is in the Chaos Mountains, I just want to see if the dragon ball in the hands of Yue Sect Master is the same as the description of the sea shark clan chief."

Yes, Duan Yu lied, he did not know the sea at all. The patriarch of the shark tribe, he was only active near the coral island at that time, and never really entered the coral island at all.

It turned out to be so.

Hearing this, Yue Feng nodded, relaxed his vigilance, and took out the dragon ball: "In this case, Little Master Huasheng has a good look." After the

voice fell, he handed the dragon ball to Duan Yu.

At this moment, Duan Yu was so excited that he took over the dragon ball and said with a smile, “Sect Master Yue, I will wait for you at the entrance of the Zhongjun tent first. After watching the dragon ball, I will return it to you.”

Hahaha… Yue Feng, this fool, actually gave the Dragon Ball to himself like this.

The treasure chest of the shark clan was located in a cave in the mountains and forests a few miles away. Now that the dragon balls are also in hand, the peerless treasure left by Xuanyuan Huangdi is already within easy reach.

Duan Yu thought about it, and after saying goodbye to Yue Feng, he left the camp directly, went to the mountain cave to take out the treasure chest, and then used the dragon ball to open it. At that time, when he got the treasure inside, he would no longer pretend to be a monk and restore his previous identity.

The more Duan Yu thought about it, the more excited he became, so he bid farewell to Yue Feng and left.

“Father!”

However, at this moment, footsteps suddenly came from outside the tent, and at the same time an urgent voice sounded: “That metamorphosis is Duan Yu, don’t be deceived by him.”

It was Han Bing, and Wen Chou Chou and others.

Chapter 2432

Mad.

Duan Yu had just taken the Dragon Ball from Yue Feng’s hand, when he suddenly heard the shouting outside, and he was shocked.

Yue Wuya, that kid and Han Bing, came over so quickly?

However, the Dragon Ball has already been obtained, so what should I worry about?

What?

Yue Feng and Ren Yingying also heard the shouts from outside, and their expressions suddenly changed.

The little master Huasheng in front of him is Duan Yu? How is this possible?

Yue Feng could clearly hear that the voice from outside was Han Bing, who was his daughter, smart and kind, and could never be created out of nothing.

In the next second, Yue Feng's face changed, and he looked directly at Duan Yu: "You…"

"Go to hell!"

Seeing Yue Feng's suspicion, Duan Yu's eyes rolled, and he decided not to cover it up any more. The aura of Duan Yu erupted from Duan Yu's body, and he slapped it hard, hitting Yue Feng's heart directly.

Duan Yu knew that when Yue Wuya and Han Bing came, his identity could not be concealed, but the Dragon Ball had already been obtained, so there was no need to hide it.

Yue Feng's strength is not low. Rather than being passively restrained, it is better to take the initiative to attack. When Yue Feng is injured, the Kyushu camp is in chaos, and he can take the opportunity to escape.

Moreover, Duan Yu is very confident in himself, even if Yue Feng is strong, he can't escape his full-strength palm.

Made!

Yue Feng was extremely frightened, and he never thought that Duan Yu would jump over the wall and attack him directly, but it could be seen that he was indeed Duan Yu, and he couldn't be wrong.

"Yue Feng, be careful!"

Seeing this scene, Ren Yingying couldn't help but let out a coquettish cry, and at the same time wanted to rush over to help, but it was too late.

At this moment, Yue Feng wanted to dodge, but he was too close to Duan Yu, and Duan Yu was too fast to dodge. In a hurry, Yue Feng hurriedly used his internal strength to protect his body.

Bang!

This palm contained all of Duan Yu's skills, and he saw that the air in the tent was distorted, which was amazing. With the strong wind howling, this palm hit Yue Feng fiercely.

Nima!

In an instant, Yue Feng's inner strength was forced to protect his body. He heard a groan from him, and the whole person flew up, knocked out a hole in the tent, flew out, and finally fell on the ground dozens of meters away.

At the moment of landing, Yue Feng spurted out a mouthful of blood and was extremely weak, but his eyes were fixed on Duan Yu, and he said fiercely: “Duan Yu, it’s really you!”

Hahaha….

Duan Yu looked up to the sky. Laughing, not hiding at this time, his figure was suspended in mid-air, looking at Yue Feng coldly, jokingly

said: “I didn’t expect it, Yue Feng.” Duan Yu’s eyes flashed with endless resentment: “I am indeed Moruo. Master Ye’s disciple, Metamorphosis is also my Dharma name, but, in my heart, I have never considered myself to be a Buddhist, and you idiots have never found any clues, hahaha, it’s so stupid. Yes, I didn’t kill you with this palm just now, it’s cheap, but I tell you Yue Feng, your death is not far away.”

After saying the last sentence, Duan Yu looked at the dragon ball in his hand, unable to say anything. proud.

The Dragon Ball has already been obtained, and he will soon be able to obtain the peerless treasure left by Xuanyuan Huangdi. At that time, it will be completely disguised to come back to kill Yue Feng.

Made!

Hearing this, Yue Feng struggled to stand up, his eyes were blood red, and he locked Duan Yu tightly.

It turned out that the little master Huasheng was Duan Yu, but he never found out.

At this time, Ren Yingying was panic-stricken, rushed to Yue Feng, helped her, and almost cried: “Yue Feng, how are you? Are you okay?”

Yue Feng gave Ren Yingying a comforting look.

The next second, his eyes locked on Duan Yu again, thinking of something, he asked word by word: “Duan Yu, how did Master Moroye die?”

Chapter 2433

As the commander-in-chief of the Kyushu Continent, Yue Feng has an active mind. Seeing Duan Yu revealing his identity at this time, he immediately guessed that the death of Master Moroye was not that simple.

When the words fell, Duan Yu sneered: “You don’t have to guess, I’m not afraid to tell you that the stinky monk in Moraya was besieged by me and the Rakshasa clan and died, and that old bald donkey forced me to convert to Buddhism. It’s not a pity to die. “

Made, it’s really him.

Yue Feng’s temperament was broken, and he was so angry that he almost fainted.

Next to Ren Yingying, her face flushed with anger, she pointed at Duan Yu and yelled, “Duan Yu, are you still human? Moraye accepted you as a disciple, and you want you to change your ways, but you deceive your master and destroy your ancestors. , and also helped the Rakshasa clan to besiege him together, so if you do such a thing, you are not afraid of being punished by God?” God’s

condemnation?

Hearing these two words, Duan Yu’s face was hideous, and he retorted with a sneer: “I never believed in the destiny of heaven, but it is you, Ren Yingying, you were once the princess of the Apocalypse Continent, but you condescended to be the woman of Yue Feng. What’s going on.”

Whoops!

Just as they were talking, Han Bing, Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng and others arrived, and they were stunned when they saw the scene in front of them.

I saw that Yue Feng’s face was pale and weak with Ren Yingying’s support.

In the mid-air in front of them, a figure, holding a two-meter-long giant axe, was quietly suspended there.

It was Duan Yu!

In midair, Duan Yu’s holding a giant axe, like a round of luminous sun, radiates radiance, while his other hand is holding a dazzling bead.

It’s Dragon Ball!

Seeing this, everyone was furious.

Holding the opening axe, who is not Duan Yu? This kid, who actually became a Moraya disciple, lurked around everyone for so long, and was not discovered. It was really hateful.

Also, what are the beads in his hand?

At this moment, apart from Wen Chou Chou who had seen Dragon Ball, Yue Wuya, Han Bing, and Hai Ling’er all frowned and were very puzzled.

“Uncle Great Sage, what is that?” Han Bing couldn’t help but asked in doubt.

Sun Dasheng took a deep breath and said quickly: “Eldest niece, what is in his hand is Xuanyuan Huangdi, the second thing left behind, the essence of the dragon, the dragon ball.”

What?

Dragon Ball?

At this moment, Yue Wuya and Han Bing were both shocked, and Duan Yu, who was tight, was shocked and angry.

This is broken. Duan Yu used Tang Qingyun to snatch the stone box of the sea shark in the sea before, and now he got the dragon ball. In other words, the two things left by Xuanyuan Huangdi are in his hands.

Seeing the expressions of the two brothers and sisters, Wen Chou Chou faintly felt that something was wrong, and couldn’t help but ask, “Niece, what’s the matter?”

Huh!

Han Bing took a deep breath, and while staring at Duan Yu, he gently explained: “Uncle Wen, you don’t know, the treasure guarded by the sea shark clan has been brought out by us, but it was only halfway through by Duan Yu. He took it away. Now he has the Dragon Ball, Xuanyuan Huangdi’s treasure, which means that he has mastered it.”

What?

Hearing this, everyone present was furious.

The two things that Xuanyuan Huangdi left behind are all in his hands. This piece of feather is really hateful. He has been lurking in the camp before, I am afraid it is to win Yue Feng’s Dragon Ball.

Now it seems that his plan has succeeded, not only succeeded, but also took the opportunity to injure Yue Feng.

Thinking of this, everyone is filled with righteous indignation.

Swish!

At this moment, Sun Dasheng finally couldn’t bear it anymore, his eyes fixed on Duan Yu in the air, and he roared angrily: “Go on, kill this bastard.” After the words

fell, Sun Dasheng’s inner strength exploded, and he rushed into the air and rushed to the air. Duan Yu left.

Chapter 2434

Swish swish…

At the same time, Wen Chou Chou, Long Qianyu, Yue Wuya and others all jumped into the air one after another and charged directly towards Duan Yu!

These people are all leaders in each continent. Any one of them is the Megatron side. At this time, they shot together, and the burst of breath distorted the sky, and the momentum was amazing.

“Haha, want to kill me? Come on.”

Watching Sun Dasheng’s crowd attack, Duan Yu’s face was full of madness, and he clenched the axe tightly, his eyes flashing with endless evil spirits.

To be honest, Duan Yu originally wanted to leave, but when he thought about this period of time, he swallowed his anger and hid in the Kyushu camp.

Anyway, the Dragon Ball has been obtained, and there is no need to worry, it is better to make a scene and turn the entire Kyushu camp upside down.

Of course, it would be better if they could kill a few more people.

As he thought to himself, Duan Yu had a ferocious look on his face, and shouted: “Go to hell!” The roar came, and he swung out with an axe!

“Roar!”

Only a dragon roar was heard, emanating from the giant axe, and the next moment, a touch of golden light seemed to tear the world apart and swept toward everyone!

Made!

Feeling the power of that touch of golden light, Wen Chou Chou and the others all changed their expressions, and quickly urged their inner strength to deploy a protective film in front of them to resist.

Bang bang bang…

Jin Mang banged on the protective film, many people trembled, their blood swelled, and they almost fell from the air.

“Ah!”

Many Kyushu soldiers, who did not have such strong defenses, screamed incessantly in an instant, and they were knocked out one by one and fell into a pool of blood.

Made!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Yue Feng, Wen Chou Chou, or everyone else, their expressions changed, and at the same time, the anger in their hearts rose.

Duan Yu, this bastard, I haven't seen him for a while, but his strength has increased so much, and so many people have yet to subdue him.

This kind of person, if he continues to keep it, is the scourge of Kyushu. More importantly, he has the stone box of the sea shark clan in his hand, and he has also deceived Yue Feng's dragon ball. He must not be allowed to leave easily.

Under the anger, Yue Feng's eyes became blood red, and he roared: "Everyone be careful, don't let him escape."

When he said this, Yue Feng glanced at Ren Yingying with shame.

It turned out that her guess was right, this metamorphosis not only has problems, but also a big problem, it turned out to be Duan Yu. If I had known this earlier, I should have been more cautious and should not have given him the Dragon Ball lightly.

Buzz buzz….

Hearing Yue Feng's roar, Wen Chou Chou and the others erupted again, jumping into the air, and fighting with Duan Yu.

However, after more than ten minutes of fierce battle, everyone was still unable to suppress Duan Yu.

You must know that Duan Yu's strength has improved a lot after practicing in the sea for half a month. Later, he was taught the Buddhist practice by Moroye, and his realm has improved a lot.

Under such circumstances, he still has a peerless divine axe in his hand, how could Wen Chou Chou and others be his opponents?

"Everyone, let's meet him."

At this moment, the six fairies of Fuyao Palace who heard the news rushing over, shouted coquettishly, and the moment the words fell, they flew up and went straight to Duan Yu.

"Six palace masters, I'm here to help you too."

Zhou Qin, who was beside him, also trembled, pulled out his long sword, and flew up!

At this moment, Zhou Qin and the six palace masters released their internal forces, as if the sky was about to shatter!

The six palace masters of the White Sacred Water in Fuyao Palace are famous goddesses in the rivers and lakes of the Earth Round Continent, and their strength is extraordinary.

And Zhou Qin, who used to be the head of the Emei faction and the leader of the martial arts alliance, is very powerful.

When the two sides joined forces, they saw a terrifying force spread out in the air, and the calm sky was instantly surging.

Chapter 2435

Call!

At this time, everyone in the Kyushu Continent was in a cold sweat for the Six Fairies and Zhou Qin.

The strength of the six fairies and Zhou Qin is strong, but against a powerhouse like Duan Yu, I am afraid they are not opponents. You must know that Duan Yu has an axe in his hand.

However, the six fairies and Zhou Qin at this time were not panic at all.

I saw Bai Shengshui take a step forward and said coldly: “Form a formation.” The

voice fell, and I saw five Erqings and Zhou Qinqi moving. in the middle.

Misty Seven Immortals Formation?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng, who was standing below anxiously watching the battle, was shocked.

He clearly saw that Zhou Qin and the six fairies cooperated tacitly, advancing and retreating in an orderly manner, which seemed dazzling, but in fact every step was very mysterious. It is the Misty Seven Immortals Formation of Fuyao Palace.

This… When will Zhou Qin become the Seven Immortals?

Yue Feng was secretly surprised!

You must know that the formation of the Misty Seven Immortals has been circulated in Fuyao Palace for thousands of years, and it has never been rumored. However, what Yue Feng didn't know was that when Yang Jian led the Northern Ying army to attack Zhongzhou, the Fuyao Palace made an exception to let Zhou Qin join the exercise for the sake of the overall situation.

In less than ten minutes, Duan Yu was temporarily restrained by the mystery of the Misty Seven Immortals Array.

Made!

At this time, Duan Yu was so annoyed that he had been entangled in several women.

hum!

At this moment, Long Qianyu found the opportunity, his internal power exploded, and a sword shadow came out of the sky, straight towards Duan Yu, with a speed like thunder and lightning.

Seeing this scene, everyone below was inexplicably excited.

Duan Yu was taken aback, and hurriedly waved his axe to resist, and at this moment, Wen Chou Chou and Sun Da Sheng joined forces to explode, condensing a huge fireball.

This fireball makes the surrounding temperature rise instantly!

Duan Yu didn't have time to dodge, and the fireball slammed into his back.

"Boom!…" The

roar came, Duan Yu trembled, vomited out a mouthful of blood, and his body flew far away.

Sun Dasheng and Wen Chou Chou, one is the hall master of the Hall of Longevity, and the other is the head of Huaguo Mountain. In recent years, their strength is close to the transcendence realm. Even if Duan Yu has the opening axe, he can't resist the brothers. Hit it together!

"Brother Wen, Dasheng played well." Yue Feng couldn't help but shouted, "Take him and get back the Dragon Ball."

Hearing this, Wen Chouchou and Sun Dasheng broke out again and rushed towards Duan Yu.

At this moment, facing the siege of Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng, and the Six Fairies and Zhou Qin, Duan Yu's face was extremely ugly, and he became more and more flustered.

At this moment, Long Qianyu rose into the air, took out a leather whip from his waist, and slammed Duan Yu fiercely.

"Crack!"

When the whip fell, Duan Yu didn't have time to dodge, he howled in pain, and a bloodstain appeared on his body, and his skin was split open!

"Made! You all wait for me. When the time comes, I will torture you one by one." Duan Yu's face was grim, and the pain made him sweat profusely. He swung a few axe fiercely,

With these axes, Duan Yu used all his strength!

"Buzz!"

Duan Yu's internal strength was instantly evacuated by these axes. But I have to say that the power of these axes is really terrifying! I saw that the whole world seemed to be shattered, and the air was torn apart!

call!

Feeling the power of this terror, Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng, and the rest of Zhou Qin did not dare to neglect, and they all urged their figures to avoid their edge.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2436-2440

Chapter 2436

"Yue Feng, I didn't kill you today, you are lucky, next time you won't be so lucky." Duan Yu hissed and howled, taking advantage of this opportunity, turned around and flew into the distance.

In a blink of an eye, he had already rushed a few hundred meters away.

Made!

Seeing that Duan Yu was able to escape under the siege of the crowd, Yue Feng's face was extremely ugly.

"Chase!"

Sun Dasheng roared without hesitation, and took the lead in chasing after him.

Wen Chou Chou followed closely behind.

The treasure chest of the shark clan and the dragon ball of Yue Feng are all in his hands, and he must not be allowed to run away like this.

While running, Duan Yu looked back and saw that Sun Dasheng and the others were chasing after him, and he was instantly furious.

Mad, these people are really haunted.

…..

At this moment, the Rakshasa camp is here.

In the big tent, Meng Ao sat there with a gloomy face. Next to him, Mona and many Rakshasa soldiers also looked solemn.

Made!

Meng Ao patted the table and was very annoyed. He thought that this time, he used Moroye's head to stimulate the Kyushu Continent and make them lose their minds, so that they would be defeated in one fell swoop, but unexpectedly, Yue Feng did not know where to get it. A strange bead turned into a dragon.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

In the end, not only did they fail to win, on the contrary, they were killed by Yue Feng, and two giants were killed. Moreover, the highly mobile wolf group was also killed.

"Second brother!"

Just when Meng Ao thought about it more and more, Mona came over, bit her lip and said, "I think, we really have to negotiate with the Kyushu Continent, and you can see that Yue Feng can transform into a huge dragon, It proves that what he said before is true."

"Today's battle, Yue Feng may just shock us a little, so he just transformed the phantom of a dragon. If he continues to fight, I'm afraid he will release the real dragon. ."

When saying this, Mona's face was full of anxiety.

Yes, Mona is not afraid of death, but in the battle just now, seeing so many people die tragically, she couldn't bear it. Continue to fight, maybe the Rakshasa can win, but it will also pay a heavy price.

This is not the result Mona wants to see.

More importantly, the father is missing, and the second brother cannot be allowed to continue to act arbitrarily.

Swish!

Hearing this, Meng Ao was extremely annoyed, and drank at Mona: “Little sister, I think you were bewitched by that Yue Feng, eldest brother believed the words of the two Kyushu women and died tragically, you want to be the same as him. What’s the end?”

Meng Ao’s expression was very scary, and Mona’s body trembled, and eagerly said: “Second brother, it’s not what you think, I…”

Before she could finish speaking, Meng Ao interrupted her.

“Don’t say it, I must avenge the revenge of the elder brother.” Meng Ao said coldly: “And the disappearance of my father, all of which were caused by the Kyushu mainland, I must let them pay their debts with blood.”

Hearing this, Mona stomped her feet angrily, turned around and ran out of the tent.

The second brother is getting more and more unreasonable.

call!

As soon as his forefoot left, a Rakshasa warrior walked in quickly and respectfully said to Meng Ao: “Sir, there was a battle in the Kyushu camp just now, and then we saw a group of people chasing a monk, heading towards the ruins. go.”

What?

Hearing this, Meng Ao was stunned for a moment, and then he showed a sneer.

Haha…. There is infighting in the Kyushu camp, which is good news.

Thinking to himself, Meng Ao raised his hand and waved: “Quick, call the Tigers, follow me to the ruins to check the situation!”

“Yes, Prince!”

Chapter 2437

Soon, hundreds of tiger warriors gathered, and they saw that each of them was riding a colorful tiger, and these tigers were all black and brown stripes, completely different from the tigers in the Kyushu mainland. Domain-specific black evil tiger.

Meng Ao didn’t hesitate and set off quickly with the Tigers.

This moment, the other side!

Duan Yu, Dasheng Sun and others, one after the other, quickly bypassed the Rakshasa camp and reached the depths of the ruins of the Chaos Mountains.

call!

Seeing that there was a huge abyss in front of him, and there was scorching magma below, Duan Yu’s face changed and he was furious.

Mad, can’t you escape?

After finally deceiving Dragon Ball, he will soon be able to obtain the peerless treasure left by Xuanyuan Huangdi, and he must not die like this.

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu reached the edge of the abyss, looked down, gritted his teeth for the last time, and jumped down for the rest of his life.

Made!

Seeing this scene, the expressions of Sun Dasheng and others who were chasing after them all changed. Afterwards, when they reached the edge of the abyss, they saw a depth of several kilometers. The heat wave continued to rise and rushed toward the face. Everyone looked at each other, their faces were extremely ugly.

“That kid actually jumped down, I’ll go down and have a look.” Sun Dasheng shouted, and was about to jump down.

“No!”

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou hurriedly stopped Dasheng Sun, frowning and said, “There is lava underneath, which is very dangerous, and Duan Yu is very cunning and cannot be reckless.”

At this time, Long Qianyu took a step forward and looked at Look, Xiu Mei frowned and said: “Palace Master Wen is right, it’s too dangerous below, Duan Yu jumped down, and he died.”

“Made, let him die like this, it’s cheap for him.”

“It’s a pity, Yue Feng’s Dragon Ball is still in his hands.”

“What should I do?”

For a time, everyone was very annoyed, and at the same time they were helpless.

“No, the Rakshasa people are here.” At this moment, someone shouted, everyone quickly turned around and saw a pair of Rakshasa warriors rushing over.

Wen Chou Chou acted calmly and made a decisive decision: “Let’s go, go back to Feng Zi to discuss first, and then make plans!” After the

voice fell, Wen Chou Chou quickly returned to the direction of the Kyushu Camp. Long Qianyu, Sun Dasheng and others, although a little unwilling, were also tight Followed.

They all know that it is very unfavorable to fight against the Rakshasa tribe in the Rakshasa camp. Once the fight begins, it will be difficult for the Kyushu army to come to support, and then everyone will be in danger, so the best way is to return to the camp and not give Luosha. Brass any chance.

the other side. Below the abyss!

Huhuhu…

The wind whistled in his ears, Duan Yu held the Sky-Opening Axe tightly, his body kept falling, and he fell to the bottom as soon as he saw it. Feeling the scorching magma below, Duan Yu gritted his teeth and waved the Sky-Opening Axe. Chop on the rock wall next to it, then force and slow down!

Pedaling…

Finally, Duan Yu landed on a collapsed platform. Although he was prepared, the powerful falling force made him stumble back a few steps, and his back hit the mountain wall before finally stopping. down.

puff!

At the same time, the blood in the body surged, and a mouthful of blood spurted out.

Made!

At this moment, Duan Yu’s face was extremely gloomy.

Yue Feng’s gang almost drove me to a desperate situation, but fortunately my life is big, and I still didn’t die in the end, you all wait for me.

Muttering in his heart, Duan Yu looked around and was stunned when he saw a cave a few meters away.

Nima? Is there someone here?

Duan Yu saw that the entrance to the cave was leaning against a burly figure, his black armor was tattered, his legs were all broken, and that majestic face showed a dead gray color, apparently dead for a long time, just a pair of Eyes, still flashing with endless anger, stared in the direction of the top of the head.

It is the Rakshasa King!

Chapter 2438 Realizing

that the Rakshasa King was out of breath, Duan Yu immediately took courage and walked over to check.

Made! These Rakshasa people are really like a group of savages, they have nothing on their bodies except animal skins. At this time, Duan Yu did not know that the one who died in front of him was the king of the Rakshasa clan.

With a murmur in his heart, Duan Yu saw the winding cave in front of him and walked in slowly.

Facing the siege of the crowd before, Duan Yu consumed a lot of internal energy and was injured. He continued to find a place to practice recovery. More importantly, the entrance of the cave, just a few meters away from the magma below, was too hot. Even if he wasn't injured, Duan Yu couldn't take it.

hiss!

The more you go inside, the burning sensation brought by the magma gradually weakens, but Duan Yu's mood is always tight, because there is a dead Rakshasa at the entrance of the cave, and I don't know if there will be any danger inside. .

I don't know how long I walked, but finally the space in front of me opened up a bit, Duan Yu was shocked, and he couldn't help taking a deep breath.

As you can see, this is a karst cave. The karst cave is not big, about the size of a basketball court. Compared with the scorching environment outside, it looks a bit gloomy and cold.

Duan Yu saw that there were some blood stains on the stone walls of the cave, extending to the depths.

Finally, in the deep shadow, there was a person sitting there, not moving, because the light was dim, it was impossible to tell whether it was life or death, but Duan Yu clearly found that the armor on this person was the same as what he saw just now. The people of the Rakshasa clan were obviously different, and they were obviously people from the mainland of Kyushu.

Looking at it like this, at this time, which strong man in the Kyushu Continent was fighting with that Rakshasa clan, and they both lost in the end.

call.

Although he couldn't see the man's face clearly, Duan Yu could sense the powerful aura that permeated his body.

After being stunned for a few seconds, Duan Yu couldn't hold back his curiosity, summoned up his courage, and walked over slowly.

What the hell!

When the distance was less than a few meters, Duan Yu finally saw this person clearly, and saw that he was wearing a golden armor, but it was covered with blood, like a bloody man, with long hair draped over his shoulders, holding a handful of arms tightly in his hand. Strange weapon, I don't know if it's dead or alive.

Duan Yu could clearly see that the position of this person's lower abdomen dantian had two thick blood openings on his arms. The blood had already solidified, but it looked a little shocking.

Golden armor, with such a powerful aura, could it be…

shuh!

Just when Duan Yu was thinking about it secretly and had already guessed who the other party was, suddenly, the person in front of him raised his head, and his terrifying gaze instantly locked on Duan Yu.

"Who are you?" Yang Jian coldly locked Duan Yu and asked.

Yes, this person is Yang Jian, who fought fiercely with King Rakshasa before, causing the Chaos Mountains to collapse, and finally both fell. After falling to the ruins, the two continued to fight, and finally fell into this abyss one after another.

The Rakshasa King broke both legs, and Yang Jian was not much better. His dantian was pierced by the Rakshasa King, and he finally hid in the depths of the cave. I was closing my eyes just now to cultivate, when I suddenly heard the movement, I locked Duan Yu at once!

What the hell! not dead?

Duan Yu was taken aback. Seeing that the person in front of him could speak, he felt that all the hairs on his body stood up. He subconsciously took a step back and said, "My name is Duan Yu! Dare to ask your Excellency…"

“Duan Yu?” Yang Jian frowned, thinking of something, and said with a chuckle: “It turned out to be the emperor of Xicang Continent, I am Erlang Zhenjun, have you heard of it?”

What?

He…is he Yang Jian?

Hearing this, Duan Yu was shocked, and looked at Yang Jian blankly, speechless!

Chapter 2439 In the

past two years, Yang Jian has been the emperor of Beiying, and he has been fighting everywhere. Moreover, Yang Jian is a person who has been famous for thousands of years. It is said that his strength is unfathomable. When he saw it today, he really lived up to his reputation.

call!

Finally, Duan Yu took a deep breath, calmed down, and asked politely, “Dare to ask Your Majesty, why are you trapped here?” Before the first fierce battle between the Kyushu Continent and the Rakshasa tribe, Yang Jian and the Rakshasa King clashed , Duan Yu was still in the Guixu Sea Area at the time, so he didn’t know.

“I fought against King Rakshasa, and both sides suffered!” Yang Jian said lightly, his tone seemed calm, but his eyes flashed with endless annoyance.

As the true monarch of Erlang, he was a powerful man in the world. He thought he could easily kill the Rakshasa King, but he didn’t expect the Rakshasa King to be so powerful.

It turned out to be so.

Hearing this, Duan Yu nodded silently, and at the same time was a little shocked.

It turned out that the Rakshasa man who died at the entrance of the cave was the king of the Rakshasa clan.

“Did you encounter King Rakshasa when you came here?” At this time, Yang Jian looked at Duan Yu closely and asked.

Duan Yu didn’t hide it, and said: “Already dead!”

Hahahaha… the

voice fell, Yang Jian was stunned for a moment, and then he looked up to the sky and laughed: “Rakshasa King, Rakshasa King, even if you are from the Rakshasa tribe. The only great leader who has appeared over the years, didn’t he die by my hands in the end?”

At this time, Yang Jian still didn’t know that King Rakshasa was in the same situation as him. Although he was seriously injured, it was not fatal. But Meng Ao still chose to give up him for his rights.

Hearing Yang Jian’s laughter, Duan Yu’s eyes kept rolling.

I heard that this Yang Jian has an unparalleled cultivation technique in the world. I wonder if he can take the opportunity to deceive him.

Speaking of which, Duan Yu has gained a new understanding of the way of cultivation after comprehending the Buddhist practice. However, the power within the Heaven-Opening Axe is terrifying, and if he wants to fully activate it, he still needs stronger power. Only legal support.

“Duan Yu, how did you get here?” Yang Jian smiled for a while, looked at Duan Yu and asked.

Duan Yu is notorious for being fierce, and Yang Jian certainly knows it, so he paid attention to it at this time. If Duan Yu is against the Kyushu Continent, he has to be on guard.

Although Yang Jian has a deep obsession with rights, he has never wavered in the righteousness of Kyushu, which is much stronger than Duan Yu.

Uh…

Facing Yang Jian’s gaze, Duan Yu pondered for a while and said slowly: “I was chased here by the Rakshasa clan. I didn’t expect to encounter His Majesty.”

Duan Yu is not a fool, all of a sudden I understood what Yang Jian meant by asking these words.

Hearing this, Yang Jian nodded silently, and then said: “My dantian has been severely damaged, you rescue me out, I will designate you as a general to defend against the Rakshasa clan.”

When he said this, Yang Jian’s face was full of urgency. His dantian was pierced, and his internal strength was disintegrated. At this time, it was all supported by his strong will and physique.

Hehe… In the end, you still want me to save you.

With a sneer in his heart, Duan Yu was very worried: “Your Majesty, you have seen it too, I am also injured, it will be difficult to take you up in a short time, and, the first time we met, you asked me to save you, What benefits can I get?”

Duan Yu had a serious look on his face when he said this, but he was sneering in his heart, and at the same time a little excited.

Haha… I was worried about how to deceive Yang Jian’s exercises, but Yang Jian took the initiative to ask himself to save him, which saved a lot of trouble.

Chapter 2440

Swish!

Hearing this, Yang Jian’s expression changed, and he glared at Duan Yu: “Do you want benefits?”

Mad, himself a dignified Erlang Zhenjun, and the Emperor of Beiying, who is not respectful when he sees it, and now, this Duan Yu actually took advantage of the dangers of others and asked himself for benefits?

He had already promised to make him a general, but he was still not satisfied.

Feeling Yang Jian’s anger, Duan Yu didn’t panic at all, he sat aside, smiled and said, “Your Majesty, don’t blame me for being selfish, you must know that I have come all the way to support the Kyushu Continent, but Yue Feng is always targeting me because of personal grievances. In the end, I was besieged by the Rakshasa people, and I fell here!”

Said, Duan Yu’s face was full of grief and indignation: “What did I get for the Kyushu Continent wholeheartedly? So, I want to understand, I want to become stronger. “

Made, it’s Yue Feng again.

Hearing this, Yang Jian’s face was extremely ugly. This Yue Feng, who was able to release his quarrel with him for the sake of the Kyushu Continent, but he framed Duan Yu who came to help out of personal grievances, is really a villain.

At this time, Yang Jian did not know that he was deceived by Duan Yu.

“Okay!”

Finally, Yang Jian reacted, nodded slowly and said: “Since you are here for the Kyushu Continent and were hunted down by the Rakshasa clan, then I will promise you, the practice I practice is called “Sacred Holy” “Qiankun Gong”! With this practice, I am able

to roam the world, and my reputation has been passed down for thousands of years. As long as you are willing to save me, I will pass it on to you?"

Haha…

Hearing this, Duan Yu's heart shuddered and his eyes lit up. , was very excited.

The name "Sacred Qiankun Gong" is very domineering when you hear it. If you practice it yourself, you don't have to be afraid of Zhu Rong and Shen Nong. As for Yue Feng, you don't have to take it seriously.

Thinking to himself, Duan Yu looked at Yang Jian with a smile: "Is what Your Majesty said true?"

"Of course, I am the honorable man of the Ninety-five Five, and I speak every word!" Yang Jian nodded earnestly.

Duan Yu pondered for a while, nodded and said: "In this case, I believe in Your Majesty, but I am also seriously injured now and need to meditate and practice to recover, so, during my cultivation, you pass the formula to me, and wait for me to recover my strength. , I'll take your majesty out of here after you've taught the formula. This will save everyone's time, what do you think?"

When he said this, Duan Yu's face was flattering, but his heart was extremely cold.

"Okay!"

Yang Jian thought for a while, then nodded slowly and said, "Okay, then let's make a deal!" Yang Jian's dantian was pierced, and he urgently needed a panacea to restore the treasures of heaven and earth, and he wanted to go back in a hurry. Go back a little and regain your strength, and you will have more hope.

Duan Yu smiled, sat cross-legged, and began to meditate and recover.

And Yang Jian didn't break his promise, and said the formula of "Sacred Universe Gong" word for word.

In Yang Jian's eyes, although Duan Yu is also a rare powerhouse in the Kyushu Continent, he is a junior after all and cannot lie to himself.

call!

At this moment, while Duan Yu meditated and cultivated, he firmly memorized the formula in his heart.

Unknowingly, two hours passed. Finally, Duan Yu breathed a sigh of relief and stood up slowly. His weak face also regained its blood and energy.

Yang Jian was very excited and urged Duan Yu: “Duan Yu, the formula told you, you have recovered your strength, take me out quickly, when the time comes, I will still have a reward.”

“Don’t worry, Your Majesty.” Duan Yu He walked over slowly, smiled and said, “I’ll take a look at your injury first. Then I’ll take you out.”

The voice fell, and Duan Yu walked step by step.

Yang Jian nodded again and again, with ecstasy flashing in his eyes.

Mad, finally leaving this hellish place.

“Haha, do you still want to go back to be the emperor? Go die.” But at this moment, Duan Yu came to the front, his face suddenly turned hideous, he shouted angrily, and slapped Yang Jian’s heart.

Bang!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2441-2450

Chapter 2441

Duan Yu's shot was very quick, Yang Jian was severely injured, and he didn't have time to dodge. This palm firmly slapped his heart and directly broke his heart.

Blood spurted out at once!

"You…" Yang Jian trembled all over, shocked and angry, and at the same time a little unwilling, glaring at Duan Yu: "What a ruthless villain, how dare you go back on your word?

" Duan Yu, who was in front of him, even attacked him.

Now that the army of the Rakshasa clan is attacking, and the Kyushu continent is united as one, but he has obtained his own practice, and he actually kills him.

"Yang Jian!"

Duan Yu's face was grim, with a cruel smile on his face, and said coldly: "As a person who has been famous for thousands of years, how can you blame others with such poor vigilance? Tell you, I, Duan Yu, seem to want to dominate. People from Kyushu, a strong person like you is the biggest stumbling block, how can you allow you to live in the world? But don't worry, after killing you, it will be Yue Feng's turn, haha…" The

voice fell, Duan Yu He raised his right hand again and slapped it directly on Yang Jian's Tianling cover.

"Pfft…"

Yang Jian spat out a mouthful of blood and glared at Duan Yu with incomparable resentment: "Shameless villain, you won't end well…" Before the

last sentence was finished, Yang Jian died of anger, his eyes widened. Big, obviously dead.

A generation of peerless powerhouses ended their splendid lives.

Seeing that Yang Jian was dead, Duan Yu sneered, sat down cross-legged, and began to comprehend the "Sacred Universe Art".

"Hahaha, Yang Jian's stunt has been acquired by me, Yue Feng, you wait for me, and soon I will tell you guys, send them to Huangquan one by one…"

Duan Yu laughed proudly, and soon entered the state of cultivation.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

hum!

I don't know how long it took, and finally, Duan Yu suddenly opened his eyes and saw two rays of light burst out.

The first level of the Holy Universe Art! Practice!

There was a smile on Duan Yu's mouth. He clearly felt that his dantian had an incomparably full and powerful force that spread throughout his body! And this power, I don't know how much stronger it is than before!

"Haha, is this Yang Jian's stunt? Sure enough, he is unparalleled!" With emotion, Duan Yu tilted his head to look at Yang Jian's corpse, revealing a sinister smile: "Rest in peace Yang Jian, I will help you complete the hegemony of unifying Kyushu. Yes, hahaha…"

With a big laugh, Duan Yu burned Yang Jian's body directly, and then strode out of the cave.

Arriving at the entrance of the cave, Duan Yu glanced at the body of King Rakshasa, without hesitation, he raised his foot into the magma.

Duan Yu knew that he went out to kill Yang Jian, and Heaven would not tolerate it. In order not to leave any clues, he could only destroy the scene.

A few minutes later, Duan Yu returned to the top of the abyss.

Um?

Seeing the scene in front of him, Duan Yu frowned secretly, and saw that around the top of the abyss, there were many Rakshasa warriors, each riding a colorful black tiger, which was the Tigers.

And the leader, with a proud expression and unparalleled aura, is Mengao.

hiss!

Feeling Duan Yu's aura, Meng Ao's face changed, and he was secretly shocked.

It's this monk again. I saw him yesterday, and his strength is comparable to his own. It's only been a day, and his breath is so strong.

Whoops!

The surrounding Tigers were also terrified, but they rushed up quickly and wanted to surround Duan Yu.

Chapter 2442

“Go back!” Meng Ao shouted, and retreated from the Tigers, then walked straight over.

When he got to the front, Meng Ao looked at Duan Yu up and down: “Master, we met again, dare to ask, before the civil strife in the Kyushu camp, but because of you? Are those people who were chasing you before?”

Because before and Duan Yu Cooperate and kill Moroye together, so Meng Ao doesn’t have much hostility towards Duan Yu. On the contrary, this person is so strong that if he can use it for himself, he is still afraid of the Kyushu army?

“Not bad!”

Duan Yu nodded and replied lightly: “I was originally the Emperor Xi Cang, but I was hated by various continents. They united to kill me and killed me. I almost killed me before. If this revenge is not repaid, I will not be a human being.”

Duan Yu was smart and cunning, and he could see Meng Ao’s thoughts at a glance, so he took advantage of the situation to tell his grievances and grievances with Yue Feng and others, so as to dispel Meng Ao’s doubts.

Haha…

Hearing this, Meng Ao’s eyes flashed, and he couldn’t help laughing: “It seems that we are too fateful, my name is Meng Ao, I am the son of the Rakshasa clan, and I was with the master before. Killing the eminent monk of Linyin Temple is really a joy.” After

speaking, Meng Ao looked urgent and continued: “Since the master has an enmity with the mainland of Kyushu, why don’t you join us, and when we have defeated the army of Kyushu, let’s divide the world equally, how? ?”

Speaking of which, Meng Ao is arrogant and arrogant, and has never spoken to anyone so politely, but in front of him, Duan Yu is powerful and has grudges with the Kyushu Continent. Yue Feng’s military skills gave him a lot of headaches.

The Duan Yu in front of him was from the Kyushu mainland, and he definitely knew how to deal with the Kyushu army.

Divide the world?

Hearing this, Duan Yu remained calm, but his eyes lit up slightly.

Without waiting for him to speak, Meng Ao continued: “Master, as long as you are willing, you will be the deputy commander of my Rakshasa clan in the future, commanding the army, one person under ten thousand people! How?

“

Hearing this, the surrounding Tigers warriors suddenly burst into an uproar.

The person in front of him is from the mainland of Kyushu, and the prince actually named him the deputy commander? You know, this is the supreme glory among the Rakshasa clan! However, this person’s strength is terrifying. If he cooperates with the Rakshasa wholeheartedly, he can also be worthy of this position.

For a time, the gazes of hundreds of pairs of Tigers warriors converged on Duan Yu, gleaming with envy and complexity.

Hehe, this prince of the Rakshasa clan is quite sincere.

Duan Yu showed a smile, looked at Meng Ao and nodded: “Since the prince trusts so much, that’s fine.”

Duan Yu thought about it, going alone against Yue Feng’s army, although not afraid, but also quite troublesome, If you cooperate with the Rakshasa tribe, you will get twice the result with half the effort.

More importantly, the box that I hid in the cave in the mountains and forests still needs to be retrieved. However, the Kyushu army is searching around for me now. If I go to retrieve it myself, it is difficult to guarantee that the whereabouts will not be revealed. After all, the cave where the box is hidden is very close to the Kyushu camp. .

Now that we are cooperating with the Rakshasa clan, we can let the Rakshasa people do the work of fetching the box. They don’t know what’s inside anyway.

After uniting the Rakshasa clan and defeating the Kyushu army, he will use the dragon ball to open the stone box, get the peerless treasure inside, and turn his head to deal with the Rakshasa clan. At that time, he will be the well-deserved supreme ruler of Kyushu, and everyone will be there. surrender to your feet.

“Haha!”

Seeing his promise, Meng Ao was very happy, and laughed loudly in the sky: “It’s great, with the help of the master, it’s just around the corner to break through the army of Kyushu.” After the words

fell, Meng Ao invited Duan Yu to return to the camp.

…

At this moment, the Kyushu army is here.

Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng and others chased Duan Yu, but they returned without success, and everyone was extremely annoyed.

At this time, Yue Feng was pale and sat there in the central army tent. He was attacked by Duan Yu before. Although it was not fatal, it also injured his dantian. It took two days to recover.

“Made!”

At this moment, Sun Dasheng slammed down the table and said ruthlessly: “Duan Yu, this despicable villain, catch him, and he must be slashed with a thousand swords.”

Chapter 2443 The

voice fell, and everyone around was also angry.

“This person is too cunning, and keeping him would be a disaster.”

“Yeah, I didn’t expect that he was actually a disciple of Master Moraya…”

“Doesn’t matter? Master Moraya accepted him as a disciple, of course. I want him to change his ways, but unfortunately, this person is vicious and hard to change, but he killed Master Moraya, not only that, but also Sect Master Yue.”

Everyone’s comments came from you and me, and Yue Feng’s face was extremely ugly.

Duan Yu is cunning and despicable, although it is hateful, but what makes people unacceptable is that this kid deceived his own dragon ball, which is an important thing to get Xuanyuan Huangdi’s treasure.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng was heartbroken.

At this moment, Han Bing stood up and couldn’t help but said: “Duan Yu was at sea and snatched the treasure chest of the sea sharks, but when he fled just now, he did not see the treasure chest, so it can be inferred that the treasure chest It was hidden by him.”

Yue Wuya and Hai Ling’er, who were next to them, nodded.

Yes!

Hearing this, Yue Feng's eyes lit up, and he quickly instructed everyone: "Quick, search around the camp immediately, don't let go of every place, and search carefully."

When he said this, Yue Feng looked at Han Bing , with a smile on her face, as expected of her own daughter, she is smart, and she didn't realize it.

This time, everyone also reacted, leaving the tent one after another, and led people to search around the camp.

After a while, Wen Chou Chou took the lead in returning, and shouted at Yue Feng excitedly: "Fengzi, what do you think this is? Haha, Duan Yu is really cunning, so he hid his things in a cave in the northern mountain forest."

The voice fell, and several soldiers came in carrying a simple stone box, which was hidden by Duan Yu.

Yue Feng was very excited. He took a closer look and saw that there was a depression on it, the size of which was as gentle as Dragon Ball.

"Put the things away, and at the same time send people to ambush around the cave, Duan Yu will definitely go back and get it." Yue Feng quickly commanded, and at the same time, his eyes flashed with anger.

Mad, if it wasn't for the Dragon Ball being deceived by Duan Yu, he would have opened the treasure chest and obtained the peerless treasure left by Xuanyuan Huangdi.

…..

On the other side, the Rakshasa camp.

When he arrived at the tent, Duan Yu immediately sent a few Rakshasa soldiers to the cave in the mountains and forests to retrieve the treasure chest.

After doing this, Duan Yu and Meng Ao chatted for a while in the big tent.

Meng Ao and Duan Yu are both ruthless and ruthless people, and many ideas coincide, and they are completely happy to talk.

"Haha."

At this time, Meng Ao showed a smile and said to Duan Yu: "Deputy commander, I just joined our Rakshasa clan, this prince has nothing to give, just so I have two peerless beauties here, I will give them away later. When you go to the deputy commander's tent, the deputy commander is welcome."

Yes, Meng Ao was talking about Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi.

In Meng Ao's heart, beauty is certainly attractive, but compared to hegemony, it is not worth mentioning. As long as the Kyushu army is defeated, the women of Kyushu are not what they want, what are they?

two women?

Duan Yu frowned, but still nodded with a smile: "Thank you, Prince."

After a few minutes, Duan Yu returned to his tent and was stunned when he saw the scene inside.

are they?

In the tent, two slender figures, bound by five flowers, were indescribably sexy and charming, it was Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi.

Chapter 2444

Swish!

At this moment, Duan Yu was stunned for a moment, very shocked, and at the same time, his eyes were fixed on Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi, and his eyes were straight.

After watching for more than ten seconds, Duan Yu reacted with a smile.

Is it the two of them?

Haha… It's really fate. I didn't expect that after such a long absence, in the end, these two women ended up in their own hands.

"Qingyi, Senior Sister!" Duan Yu walked over slowly, sat on the leather felt, and said with a smile, "I really didn't expect the three of us to meet again. Did you miss me?" Huh

!

Hearing this, neither Su Qingyan nor Xu Qingyi said a word, but they were shocked and a little scared at the same time.

This… turned out to be Duan Yu?

Just now, the Rakshasa warrior said that Meng Ao gave him two to others, Su Qingyan thought it was a member of the Rakshasa clan, but she never expected that it was Duan Yu.

At this time, Duan Yu seemed to be different from before. He lost his hair and had a ring scar on his head. It was even scarier before.

How could this be?

When did Duan Yu become a monk and a guest of the Rakshasa clan? Even Meng Ao respectfully gave up three points and gave him two of his own?

After Moroye destroyed Duan Yu's lifeline, he let Xu Qingyi and Su Qingyan leave, so Su Qingyan never knew about forcing Duan Yu to apprentice.

"you…"

Finally, Su Qingyan reacted and stared at Duan Yu, nervous and angry at the same time: "You are the lackey of the Rakshasa clan?" Duan Yu

, insidious and cunning, can be so respected by the Rakshasa clan. Collusion with Meng Ao, can't be wrong.

Made!

Hearing this, Duan Yu's face sank, and he was very unhappy: "Lady? Senior sister, you are so wrong, I Duan Yu is everywhere in the world, when have I been someone else's running dog? I am with the Rakshasa clan. Let me cooperate and tell you that from now on, the Kyushu continent will be mine, and the Rakshasa clan are just pioneers who clear obstacles for me."

Despicable.

Su Qingyan snorted softly and turned her head away, not wanting to talk to Duan Yu.

This little guy is disgusting to look at.

Su Qingyan's attitude made Duan Yu very angry, he stood up all of a sudden, and sneered: "Su Qingyan, the special code for me is arrogant, don't forget, now you are in my hands, I respect you You, you can call you Senior Sister, if you don't know how to praise, you're just a slave."

"You…" Su Qingyan blushed and wanted to refute, but was speechless.

The smile on Duan Yu's face deepened, and he continued to playfully say: "Also, I heard that the two of you have been following the eldest son before and became their teacher, tsk tsk, you are really scheming."

"Duan Yu. Finally, Xu Qingyi ,

who had been silent all the time, couldn't bear it any longer, and said tenderly: "Don't go too far, Su Qingyan and I, as Meng Lang's teachers, want to teach him the etiquette and

civilization of the Kyushu continent. I hope he can Leading the Rakshasa from their savage nature is not as filthy as you think.”

Chapter 2445

Dirty?

This word made Duan Yu very unhappy, and sneered and retorted: “No need to explain, the entire Rakshasa clan knows that you want to be Meng Lang’s woman, but this kid died young.”

“He was killed by Meng Ao . Yes.” Su Qingyan interrupted immediately, and said very angrily: “Meng Ao killed his brother and seized the throne, the crime is extremely heinous, the world will not tolerate it, Duan Yu, if you still have any conscience, let us go, and then fight Luo together with the Kyushu Continent. Sha clan.” The

voice fell, Xu Qingyi nodded and said: “Yes, Duan Yu, I always believed that you are not bad in nature, it was just a variety of coincidences that made you like this, you…”

However, she didn’t say anything . After that, Duan Yu was interrupted coldly.

“Shut up.” Duan Yu’s eyes flashed gloomily: “I tell you, from today onwards, you are my slaves, you have to do whatever I ask you to do, otherwise, don’t blame me for being ruthless.”

When he said this, Duan Yu looked at Su Qingyan up and down, and there was a sinister smile on the corner of his mouth.

Duan Yu’s gaze made Su Qingyan feel uncomfortable and wanted to struggle, but her hands and feet were tied and she couldn’t move at all.

“Duan Yu, don’t forget, I’m your senior sister.” Su Qingyan couldn’t help saying.

This despicable villain, who has always coveted his own beauty, fell into his hands today, how could he keep his innocence?

Su Qingyan didn’t know yet, she thought too much, Duan Yu had no life, and it was impossible to defile her.

Snapped!

As soon as he finished speaking, Duan Yu strode over and slapped Su Qingyan on the face without warning.

Hearing Su Qingyan exclaimed in surprise, five finger prints appeared on her fair face. For a while, she was shocked and angry, staring at Duan Yu, speechless.

“Senior sister?” Duan Yu sneered and mocked: “Do you really think I’m your junior brother? I joined Wangyougu at the beginning, but it was just an expedient measure, and you, in my heart, are just a woman, and I will take less senior sister’s in the future. If the identity speaks, my master will be killed, how can I eat your way?”

What?

In an instant, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi trembled, and they were stunned.

This… Duan Yu was so cruel, he actually killed his master? Such a rebellious, and Meng Ao, who killed his brother and seized the throne, is really a raccoon dog.

“Duan Yu!”

At this time, Xu Qingyi reacted with urgency in his eyes: “Come on, okay, you forgot, when we got married, how high-spirited you were, thinking about serving the West Cang Continent To expand territory and achieve hegemony, Duan Yu at that time, in my heart, was indomitable.” After

speaking, Xu Qingyi’s eyes flashed with endless loss: “But now, you have changed and become more terrifying than the devil. , I know I’m sorry for you, I haven’t experienced the test, but I still hope that you can wake up in time.”

Duan Yu sneered and said nothing.

Xu Qingyi said more and more excited: “Duan Yu, as long as you are willing to repent, we will still be together, okay? I will not leave you in the future, I will follow you all my life. I will always follow you.”

Yes, Xu Qingyi this The words come from the heart.

Originally Xu Qingyi had guilt towards Duan Yu, but seeing that he was on the path of evil, sinking deeper and deeper, she wanted to help him rein in. Speaking of which, Xu Qingyi was a very traditional woman, and she broke up with Duan Yu before. There is absolutely no room for recovery.

But Duan Yu joined the Rakshasa clan, and Xu Qingyi knew that if Duan Yu was allowed to help the Rakshasa clan, the future wars in the Kyushu continent would become more and more difficult. After all, Duan Yu had the divine axe.

Under such circumstances, Xu Qingyi planned to use her tenderness to influence Duan Yu and help him turn back in time.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2446-2450

Chapter 2446

However, the Duan Yu at this time is no longer the Duan Yu two years ago.

If Xu Qingyi said these words two years ago, Duan Yu would definitely change his past. You must know that there were many women around Duan Yu, but the only one he loved was Xu Qingyi.

However, when he heard Xu Qingyi's words at this time, Duan Yu felt very harsh.

"You want to get back with me?"

Duan Yu stared at Xu Qingyi with a burning gaze, "Want to be my woman again?"

Phew! .

Xu Qingyi couldn't help fighting a cold war, her eyes were too scary, but she still nodded.

For the Kyushu Continent, in order to help Duan Yu get out of the evil way, he has no regrets or regrets.

Hahaha…

Duan Yu looked up to the sky and laughed, as if he heard a big joke, and then glared at Xu Qingyi: "You bitch, I tried so hard to find you, but you have a heart that follows you. I lost that Zhu Bajie."

"Later, we finally met again, I don't remember the past, I just hope you can come back to me, how about you? But you said that the fate of the two of us is over, how heartless you said at the time. Now I want to go back Come to me? What do you think I am?"

Duan Yu's face was grim when he said this, and at the same time there was a voice in his heart that kept howling.

I, Duan Yu, are no longer a complete man. What is the use of a woman?

When I could give you happiness, you refused, and now I have nothing but strength, and you want to come back to me again, hehe, what a great irony.

"Duan Yu, don't do this." Xu Qingyi was frightened by his appearance, bit her lip tightly, and whispered: "I'm telling the truth, in fact, I still love you."

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

"Qingyi!" At this time, Su Qingyan on the side was anxious, and couldn't help but shouted, "What's wrong with you? This despicable

person, do you want to go back to him?”

Xu Qingyi was about to return to Duan Yu’s side, Su Qingyan was not only anxious, but also very puzzled.

Xu Qingyi ignored Su Qingyan.

The next second, Xu Qingyi looked at Duan Yu closely, and continued: “Let’s make peace, then you let Su Qingyan go, and I’ll stay here with you, okay?”

When saying this, Xu Qingyi said There was urgency in his eyes.

Yes, she wanted Duan Yu to change her course, and she wanted Su Qingyan to leave this dangerous place.

“Okay, of course.” Duan Yu showed a smile, walked over slowly, raised his hand to hook Xu Qingyi’s chin, and grinned: “Since you love me so much, then leave your life to me.”

When the words fell, Duan Yu slapped Xu Qingyi’s heart without warning.

Bang!

A dull sound came out, Xu Qingyi was shocked, blood spurted out, her face was extremely pale, she looked at Duan Yu in shock and fear, and said weakly: “Duan Yu, you…you just…hate. Me?” As the

last word fell, Xu Qingyi tilted her head, and she was breathless. The generation of talented women in Xicang Continent has eliminated jade damage in this way.

Hate,

watching Xu Qingyi stop breathing, Duan Yu’s face flashed a trace of confusion, but soon, his eyes returned to gloomy and cold.

I never hated you, I just kept hating myself.

“Qingyi.”

Chapter 2447

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan was completely dumbfounded. After more than ten seconds, she cried out, and in the blink of an eye, she was already crying.

In the past two years, sisters Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi have been deeply in love, helping each other. I don’t know how many hardships they have gone through.

Especially during this period of the Rakshasa clan, they were dependent on each other for life and death. At this time, seeing Duan Yu showed no mercy After killing Xu Qingyi, Su Qingyan was full of grief and anger, and only felt that her heart was about to be broken.

“Duan Yu, you bastard, bastard, scum…”

Su Qingyan cried while yelling at Duan Yu: “You are a beast in human skin, Qing Yi loves you so much, she wants to be with you. You reunited, but you killed him, are you still human?”

Su Qingyan at this moment was so angry that she wanted to slash Duan Yu with a thousand knives. Hundreds of times.

Snapped!

Duan Yu’s eyes were fierce, he raised his hand and slapped Su Qingyan on the face, and said coldly, “Shut up, you scolded me, I will call some Rakshasa soldiers to serve you well.”

Hearing this , Su Qingyan’s tender body trembled, and immediately stopped cursing, but staring at Duan Yu’s eyes still flashed with endless hatred.

Duan Yu was too lazy to talk nonsense, turned around and walked out.

After a while, the Rakshasa warriors sent should have retrieved the treasure chest of the sea sharks.

A few minutes later! in the big account.

Duan Yu stood there, his face full of anger, and his whole body was filled with killing intent.

The few Rakshasa warriors in front of them were dissatisfied, and at the same time, there were some inexplicable fears.

“What did you say?” Duan Yu grabbed the collar of a warrior captain and said coldly, “The stone box in the cave is no longer there?”

Huh!

The warrior captain nodded: “Yes, when we arrived, there was nothing in it. Then, the Kyushu army sent soldiers to block the entire cave…”

Mad!

Before he could finish speaking, Duan Yu pushed him away and slapped the table fiercely. Looking at the situation, the treasure chest of the sea sharks fell into Yue Feng's hands.

Really unwilling, I thought I could get the peerless treasure left by Xuanyuan Huangdi, but I didn't expect that my stone box and Yue Feng's dragon ball would be exchanged for each other.

But this is also good, Yue Feng lost the dragon ball, and he couldn't open the stone box, so he couldn't get the treasure, and he couldn't defeat the Rakshasa army.

Haha….

At this moment, a loud laugh came, and then Meng Ao walked in, saw Duan Yu, and immediately laughed: "Deputy commander, why did you come out so quickly, the two gifts this prince gave you A Kyushu beauty, how do you feel?"

Shuh!

Duan Yu is not a complete man. Hearing Meng Ao mentioning this, he felt very awkward, but he still squeezed a smile on his face: "Thank you for your concern, it's not bad."

Meng Ao nodded, then thought of something, and said seriously: "Deputy commander, how do you think we can defeat the Kyushu army? Speaking of which, the beast army of our Rakshasa clan is already on its way, but this prince still has no chance of winning."

Duan Yu pondered for a moment and said slowly. : "Although the Rakshasa clan is powerful, the continent of Kyushu is vast, and there are many strong people. The outcome of the battle is unpredictable. The prince really wants to win this war with the least casualties. One person is the key."

"Who ?" Meng Ao's face became serious, and he quickly asked.

Duan Yu took a deep breath and said word by word: "The military advisor of the Northern Ying army, Zhang Jiao. This man is very ambitious, and he was originally at odds with Yue Feng, but a few days ago, with the help of Chang'e, Yue Feng subdued Zhang Jiao, But I know that Zhang Jiao never surrendered to Yue Feng."

Having said this, Duan Yu looked at Meng Ao seriously: "Zhang Jiao has been waiting for Yang Jian to appear and regain command of the Beiying army, but Yang Jian is the only one. Zhang Jiao is already dead, and Zhang Jiao doesn't know it yet. My solution is to find a way to inform Zhang Jiao of Yang Jian's death, and then the prince will send an invitation, and Zhang Jiao will definitely come to help

. Don’t try to defeat the Rakshasa army.”

Chapter 2448

“Haha, good!”

Hearing this, Meng Ao was full of joy, nodded and said, “Just listen to the deputy commander.”

After speaking, Meng Ao turned his head to the soldiers beside him and instructed: “Send someone immediately, see Look at the letter to Zhang Jiao.”

“Yes, Prince.”

…

At this moment, the Kyushu camp is here.

As night gradually fell, the camp was silent, and many patrols were seen, patrolling back and forth, including many sentries, which can be said to be heavily guarded.

In a tent in the northwest corner, Han Bing stood there, with a beautiful face full of complexity and embarrassment.

In front of her, Zhang Jiao’s face was full of sorrow, and there was no pride in galloping the world.

“Master, what’s the matter with you suddenly looking for me?” Han Bing bit her lip and said.

From the return to the ruins sea area to the Chaos Mountains, Han Bing and Yue Wuya and their group have gone through a lot of hardships and hard work. Yue Feng felt sorry for his daughter, so he quickly prepared a tent and let her rest. .

To be honest, facing Zhang Jiao, Han Bing has a very complicated mood. Once, he respected this master very much. Without him, his strength would not have improved by leaps and bounds.

However, since Zhang Jiao followed Yang Jian to conquer various continents, and later disregarded his own objections, he insisted on attacking the Diyuan Continent and became the enemy of his father Yue Feng. At that time, Han Bing was disheartened.

But now, although all the continents are united to resist the Rakshasa, Han Bing also knows that he and Zhang Jiao have nothing to talk about, but he never expected that Zhang Jiao would take the initiative to come over.

“Bing’er, you have to help me as a teacher.” Zhang Jiao was full of bitterness and pleaded at Han Bing: “I followed Yang Jian to conquer various continents before, but now in retrospect, Master regrets it very much, and has sworn in my heart to unite Kyushu. , against the Rakshasa.”

“But neither Chang’e nor your father, Yue Feng, believed me, especially your father Yue Feng, who forced me to eat Tongtian Pill.”

“Bing’er, my good disciple, I think Let you take the antidote from Yue Feng’s hand and help me get the Tongtian Pill.”

When he said this, Zhang Jiao’s face was full of misery, how pitiful and pitiful he looked, but his eyes flashed gloomy and cold.

This…

Hearing this, Han Bing bit her lip and got into a tangle.

It was entirely his own fault that Master could end up like this. Moreover, this matter was also related to his father, so it would be better to not intervene.

Thinking to himself, Han Bing shook his head and said, “Master, I’m afraid I can’t help you with this.”

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao suddenly became anxious: “Good disciple, you don’t know, after taking Tongtian Pill, every time I arrive At night, my bones will be itchy and unbearable, if I am in this state, how can I fight against the Rakshasa with all my heart?”

Yes, Zhang Jiao lied, taking Tongtian Pill, under normal circumstances, I don’t feel at all. , unless it is almost time to take the antidote, it will be unbearable.

Zhang Jiao thought about it, and when he solved Tongtian Pill, he left the camp and went to find Yang Jian. As long as he found Yang Jian, he could regain control of the Beiying army.

Han Bing was still very resistant, shook his head and said, “Master, my father was severely injured by Duan Yu, and he is currently recuperating. How can I get the antidote for you?”

“That’s why you have to help me.”

Zhang Jiao looked serious: “Yue Feng’s current state, continue to recuperate, but if the Rakshasa clan calls, who else can command the army except me? But I was tortured by Tongtian Dan, and once I made a wrong decision, Who will take the responsibility?”

“Okay, I’ll try.” Han Bing didn’t know how to refute, so he nodded.

Haha….

Seeing her promise, Zhang Jiao was indescribably excited, nodded and said, “Good disciple.”

download
The latest chapters of this book are not finished yet. For more exciting content, please scan the QR code below to download the app. The novel is more complete and updated faster. Millions of novels to read for free. There are connotative novels that cannot be found on the Internet!

Chapter 2449

…. On the

other side, in the Rakshasa camp, Duan Yu’s tent.

Su Qingyan was tied there, her face was haggard, Duan Yu was no more, and Xu Qingyi’s body was taken out. There was silence all around, but Su Qingyan’s heart was like a gust of wind and waves, and it was difficult to calm down.

My good sister Xu Qingyi dies, what will happen to her?

Duan Yu is ruthless and will never let himself go easily.

Thinking about it, Su Qingyan’s heart was ashes.

“Huh–“

But at this moment, I heard footsteps coming from outside. The footsteps are very soft! A few seconds later, with a slight noise, the tent curtain was lifted, and then, a sexy figure flashed in quickly.

who?

Did Duan Yu come back and torture himself again?

Su Qingyan’s heart trembled, she thought it was Duan Yu, but when she looked closely, she was immediately surprised: “Princess Mona?” She

saw the woman in front of her, with beautiful features and a sexy body. It feels like it’s Mona!

At this moment, the moment she saw Mona, Su Qingyan was very surprised. She never thought that Mona would dare to take advantage of the night to quietly come to Duan Yu’s camp.

“Princess Mona, why are you… here?” Su Qingyan couldn’t help asking.

Su Qingyan and Mona have met several times, and they are not very familiar with them, but they also know that Mona is kind-hearted, and is the Rakshasa person who makes Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi the most favorable apart from Meng Ao.

“Don’t ask so many questions..” Mona glanced outside vigilantly, then walked over quickly to help Su Qingyan untie, and said angrily: “Second brother is too much, you and Xu Qingyi The girls are both teachers of the eldest brother, but he gave you to that Duan Yu.”

“That Duan Yu, at first glance, is a sinister and ruthless person who actually killed Miss Xu Qingyi.”

After saying this, Mona went up and down . Looking at Su Qingyan: “Miss Su, how do you feel? Can you go?”

Mona was very angry when she learned that the two of Su Qingyan were given to Duan Yu by Meng Ao, and came to rescue when it was dark Su Qingyan.

“Fortunately…you can go…Princess Mona, thank you…” Su Qingyan squeezed out a smile on her pale face. But when she said this, Su Qingyan felt sour in her heart, and tears almost fell.

He may have a chance of life, but Xu Qingyi can no longer survive.

Mona took a deep breath, looked at Su Qingyan and said: “Miss Su, I will take you out of the camp later, you can walk around the chaotic ruins behind, and then go to the Kyushu camp to find your compatriots, remember, Qian Don’t go straight to the Kyushu Camp, because my second brother has deployed a lot of warriors to patrol. You are the only way out.” After

saying that, Mona took out a bottle of elixir from her body and handed it to Su Qingyan In hand: “You also take this medicine. There are many dangers in the ruins of the Primal Chaos Mountains. This is the medicine used by our Raksha people to expel the beasts and poisonous insects. It may be able to help you.”

“Princess Mona…” Su Qingyan was dumbfounded. Staring blankly at Mona: “You… you want to let me go?”

Phew!

Mona took a deep breath and said seriously: “Yes, in fact, like my eldest brother, I don’t want the Rakshasa tribe and the Kyushu continent to be enemies for generations. Moreover, I have a verbal covenant with Yue Feng, but it’s a pity that the second brother insists on going his own way.”

“Thank you!”

Hearing this, Su Qingyan was both moved and complicated. It turned out that in addition to Meng Lang, the Princess Mona also advocated peace.

“Okay, time is running out… let’s leave quickly and promise.” Mona didn’t say much, and walked out of the tent with Su Qingyan.

Taking advantage of the night, with the help of Mona, Su Qingyan quickly left the Rakshasa camp.

At that moment, Su Qingyan looked at Mona gratefully: “Princess Mona, thank you for saving your life. If I can escape this danger this time, I will definitely repay your kindness.”

Chapter 2450

Hmm!

Mona nodded and waved her hand: “Go quickly, it will be too late.”

However, Su Qingyan did not rush to leave, but thought of something, looked at Mona and hesitated: “Princess Mona, the death of your eldest brother , you don’t know?”

Su Qingyan is beautiful and smart, knowing that Mona and Meng Lang have a good relationship, while Meng Ao has a normal relationship. Seeing that she has never questioned Meng Ao, she knows that she has been kept in the dark.

big brother?

Mona was stunned for a moment and responded, “He…wasn’t he badly injured by Su Qingyan and bled to death?”

When she said this, Su Qingyan’s figure appeared in Mona’s mind, and she couldn’t tell. It is him who is complicated and resentful. Otherwise, the elder brother will not die, and the Rakshasa will not become what it is now.

call!

Su Qingyan breathed a sigh of relief and said slowly, “Your elder brother, you were killed by Meng Ao.”

What?

Hearing this, Mona's body trembled, and the whole person was stunned. After a few seconds, she shook her head desperately: "No…Impossible, the second brother has always respected the big brother, how can he…" Do

n't wait for her After speaking, Su Qingyan interrupted.

"Meng Ao wanted to seize power, and he always believed that your eldest brother was under the influence of me and Xu Qingyi, and only advocated making peace with the Kyushu mainland, and then assassinated your eldest brother. These are all things that Meng Ao told me and Xu himself. Qingyi." Su Qingyan said seriously.

Speaking of this, Su Qingyan's beautiful face was full of sincerity and worry: "Princess Mona, you are a good person, be careful, especially your second brother."

After the last sentence, Su Qingyan turned around and faced the ruins And go.

call!

At this moment, Mona froze there, unable to recover for a long time. The second brother killed the elder brother. The news was too shocking and unbelievable.

I don't know how long it took, Mona reacted, her delicate face was full of anger, and then she turned and returned to the camp.

At this time, Mona was almost furious, and asked Meng Ao to question her face to face.

Right now, on the other side.

Su Qingyan did not stop all the way, and soon arrived at the ruins of the Chaos Mountains, and saw the ruins in front of her, surrounded by mist, the environment was harsh, and the area was too large. It would take half an hour to leave here.

Thinking to herself, Su Qingyan was about to speed up her pace.

As a result, at this moment, Su Qingyan suddenly stopped!

She could feel a trace of powerful internal force fluctuations permeating the air! He subconsciously looked forward, and when he saw it, Su Qingyan's body trembled, and she couldn't help taking a breath of cold air!

I saw not far away, a person standing quietly, blocking the way.

In the fog, the bald head is bright and can be seen, wearing the leather robe of the Rakshasa tribe, standing there as steady as Mount Tai! With a sinister sneer on his face, it was Duan Yu!

Just now, Duan Yu returned to the camp, saw that Su Qingyan was gone, and immediately chased after him, just in time to see Mona leaving the camp with Su Qingyan.

When the time period Yu remained silent, when Mona left, Su Qingyan entered the ruins alone, and she chased after him.

“Zhuzhu, I really underestimated you, Senior Sister, in this case, you can still escape from the Rakshasa camp.” Duan Yu said with a smile, his eyes locked tightly on Su Qingyan, full of teasing.

It’s over..

it’s over! This time, there is no escape.

Su Qingyan’s body was trembling, and she only felt her head buzzing. She gritted her teeth and stepped forward and scolded: “Duan Yu, you took refuge in the Rakshasa clan, betrayed Kyushu, and even killed Xu Qingyi. Even if I can’t leave today, your shameless actions will be known, and it will not end well.”

Duan Yu is too hateful, Xu Qingyi is so kind, but he kills him, this kind of person should not die. .

Haha…

Duan Yu looked up to the sky and laughed: “What am I going to do, it’s not your turn to worry about it, but I know that you will never be able to escape from my palm.” The

voice fell, and he rushed over directly! Raise your hand and hit Su Qingyan!

too fast!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2451-2460

Chapter 2451

Duan Yu at this time, after practicing Yang Jian's "Sacred Universe Art", his strength is much stronger than before, and his speed is as fast as lightning, it is really too fast! At this speed, you can't dodge at all!

Although Su Qingyan was also close to the Tribulation Realm, compared to Duan Yu, he was no match at all.

Seeing Duan Yu burst out, Su Qingyan knew that dodging would be boring, so she just bit her lip, motivated her inner strength, and greeted her with a palm.

Bang!

When the two palms touched each other, Su Qingyan let out a coquettish cry, and the whole person was directly shaken back a few steps, her beautiful face was pale, and at the same time, a mouthful of blood flowed out from the corner of her mouth.

"ZuiZhi, Senior Sister, you still want to resist."

Duan Yu stood there, looking at Su Qingyan up and down, his eyes were full of abuse: "Give it up, you are not my opponent, I just used the slap just now. You have achieved four successes, otherwise, you are already dead!"

Yes, Duan Yu was right, he didn't use all his strength in the palm of his hand, otherwise, Su Qingyan would have vanished.

Speaking of which, Duan Yu really wanted to kill Su Qingyan, but thinking that Su Qingyan was Yue Feng's woman, it would be useful to keep it, so he resisted the killing intent.

hum!

Su Qingyan didn't respond, but bit her lip tightly, tapped the ground with her toes, drew out her long sword, and stabbed at Duan Yu fiercely.

Anyway, if he can't go, it is better to die than to be caught and humiliated.

Um?

Seeing that Su Qingyan was rather unyielding, Duan Yu frowned, then sneered, and went up to meet him. In an instant, the two fought fiercely in mid-air.

However, Su Qingyan was not Duan Yu's opponent, and the more she fought, the more anxious she became.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At this moment, the surrounding fog slowly dissipated.

Not far away, there was an abyss. Below the abyss was scorching magma. Su Qingyan's figure turned in mid-air and headed directly towards the abyss. When she reached the edge, Su Qingyan did not hesitate and jumped for the rest of her life.

If you can't fight, you can't fight, and you can't die. Now jump down into the abyss and see what Duan Yu will do.

What?

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu's brows were furrowed, and endless evil spirits flashed in his eyes. Mad, this Su Qingyan has a very stubborn personality.

You want to die, I lied not to let you die.

Thinking of this, Duan Yu took a deep breath and jumped down.

Whoosh!

With the wind whistling in his ears, Su Qingyan's beautiful face was full of determination. As she landed, she sensed the temperature of the magma below, which was getting hotter and hotter.

It was at this moment that Su Qingyan suddenly trembled.

This scene in front of me.

I seem to have experienced it before…

At this moment, Su Qingyan's memories of Fengchen still swarmed out like an iceberg melting!

Ten years ago, for the man I loved, I jumped off the bottom of the volcano. At that time, that place was called the Tianji Mountains, where the Kaitian Axe was born.

And the man he loved was Yue Feng.

He was originally the Sect Master Wenzong of Dongao Continent, and he didn't grow up in Wangyou Valley at all…

Scenes and scenes of the past flashed in Su Qingyan's mind like a slideshow.

I remembered.

She remembered it all.

Yue Feng…I remembered, I am your woman…

At this moment, Su Qingyan's tears kept flowing, looking at the magma that was getting closer and closer, she couldn't tell the complexity and despair in her heart, she remembered everything, but she was going to die.

Chapter 2452

At this moment, a hand suddenly grabbed Su Qingyan's wrist.

call!

Su Qingyan looked back, and saw Meng Ao staring at him with a smirk, his eyes full of madness.

"Want to die? How could it be so easy." Meng Ao sneered, wielding the Heaven-opening Axe, slashing on the stone wall, and the relay soared up.

"Let go of me, let me go." Su Qingyan was shocked and angry, struggling at the same time. She never thought that Meng Ao would jump down after him.

Although Su Qingyan regained her memory and did not want to die, she also knew that in Meng Ao's hands, it would be better to die.

It's just that her wrist is tightly held by Meng Ao, and her meridians are restrained, and she can't break free at all.

In just a few short breaths, Meng Ao grabbed Su Qingyan and rushed to the edge of the abyss. Because he brought a person, Meng Ao consumed a lot, but he always had a smile on his face.

"I said, don't try to escape from my palm." Meng Ao said with a sneer, then clicked on Su Qingyan's acupuncture point, Su Qingyan's tender body trembled, and she couldn't move.

In the next second, Meng Ao picked up Su Qingyan by the waist and walked towards the Rakshasa camp.

Yue Feng…

At this moment, Su Qingyan closed her eyes in despair, tears streaming down her heart, and her heart was ashes.

At this moment, the Rakshasa camp is here.

In the big tent, Meng Ao is gathering soldiers and discussing the battle plan. The beast army will arrive here in two days, and it needs to be deployed in advance.

“Mengao!”

At this moment, there was a coquettish shout, and then Mona rushed in, her delicate face was full of grief and anger.

All the generals present hurriedly saluted and took a step back at the same time.

“Mona, what are you doing here? And you don’t report it, it’s too unruly.” Meng Ao frowned and said displeasedly. Although he also loves this little girl, he is now the president and pays great attention to majesty.

Moreover, the little sister didn’t even call the second brother, it was really neither big nor small.

“Meng Ao, let me ask you, how did the eldest brother die?” Get out of here! “Mona clenched her teeth, her eyes were red, and she was about to cry.

Phew!

Seeing this scene, the surrounding generals took a deep breath, and all of them were nervous.

What happened to the princess? He even questioned the president in public?

“What did you say? Meng Ao frowned, and he was really panicked. She knew about the murder of his elder brother?

Seeing that she didn’t admit it, Mona was so angry that she shouted: “You don’t have to pretend, I already know it.” Big brother didn’t bleed to death at all, you killed him, right? “

“Why are you doing this?” He’s a big brother, why are you so cruel? That Su Qingyan has already told me, don’t think about quibbling. “

“What are you talking about? I killed big brother? Don’t spit your blood, just shut up! Meng Ao suddenly became anxious and shouted.

Mona looked stubborn: “I can’t stop talking, tell me quickly, did you kill the big brother?” “

Meng Ao's eyes flashed with cold light, and he finally couldn't help it, and slapped it with his backhand!

"Crack!" With

this slap, Meng Ao tried his best to hear Mona yelling out, and a bright red handprint appeared on her face.

"You…you hit me…" Mona was angry and wronged again. Yelling at Meng Ao.

"Hit you? For today's matter, I can kill you. You said that Su Qingyan told you that she was just a woman from Kyushu. She deceived her eldest brother at first, and now she is here to confuse you." Meng Ao's eyes were blood red, growl.

"You would rather believe the words of a Kyushu woman than me? Let me tell you, if it wasn't for the sake of your being my little sister, I would have killed you today."

Feeling Meng Ao's anger, Mona covered her head. face and stay there.

Such a terrible look.

Is this the second brother you know? Are you going to kill yourself now?

The many generals around were also silent, and they did not dare to let out the air.

Chapter 2453

Wow!

At this moment, the curtain of the big tent was lifted, and Duan Yu strode in.

Seeing the scene in front of him, Duan Yu was stunned, and then smiled at Meng Ao: "Why is the prince so angry? What happened?"

Mad!

Meng Ao cursed secretly, pointed at Mona and said angrily, "My little sister was also bewildered by the Kyushu woman, saying that I killed my elder brother." After speaking

, Meng Ao thought of something and said coldly: " By the way, what about those two women?"

Duan Yu's eyes flickered and he smiled, "One was killed by me, the other…"

Immediately after, Duan Yu glanced at Mona and continued: “The other is called Su. The light smoke was released by Princess Mona, but luckily I found it in time and caught it back.”

What?

Hearing this, Mona’s body trembled and she was furious.

Miss Su was caught by him again?

“Mad!”

At this moment, Meng Ao scolded and slapped Mona again, and said coldly, “I’m going to kill you today.” The words

fell, and the surrounding generals were all startled. Pleading.

“Prince, Nianzai is ignorant, please forgive her.”

“Yeah, please think twice.”

The pleas from the crowd kept coming, Meng Ao’s face was cold, without the slightest fluctuation.

A few seconds later, Meng Ao took a deep breath and waved his hand: “Forget it, you can spare your life, but the guilt is hard to escape.”

Said, Meng Ao said to Duan Yu: “Little sister is willful and reckless, how to punish, it will be handed over to the deputy commander.” When he said this, Meng Ao didn’t even look at Mona.

To be honest, Meng Ao already had the intention to kill when Mona found out the truth, but then again, after all, she is her own sister. If she wants to kill her, she will be brought down.

“Thank you for your trust.” Duan Yu nodded, then grabbed Mona: “Princess, I have offended you.” After

saying that, she took Mona out of the tent.

“You… let me go, let me go.” Mona kept shouting and struggling at the same time, but the acupoint was blocked by Duan Yu, and she was completely helpless.

Duan Yu was too lazy to pay attention to it, and did not think for a while how to punish Mona. After all, Mona made a mistake and is also the princess of the Rakshasa clan.

When he was about to reach the tent, Duan Yu was so annoyed that Mona was still yelling, and he stunned with a slap, and then brought him into the tent.

call!

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan, who was tied up in the tent, suddenly trembled, and she was angry and desperate.

Princess Mona, why was she also caught?

Seeing Su Qingyan's expression, Duan Yu smiled slightly, and his eyes showed a bit of drama: "Do you really want to know why she fell into my hands?"

"It's all because of you, she let you go in private. When Meng Ao knew about the news, he handed her over to me."

"It can be said that her current situation is all thanks to you." As

he spoke, he looked at Su Qingyan up and down, his face full of expression proud.

"Despicable." Su Qingyan said coldly: "Duan Yu, don't be too complacent, even if you receive the blessing of the Rakshasa clan, it will not end well, Yue Feng will not let you go."

Huh?

Hearing this, Duan Yu was stunned. Seeing the change in Su Qingyan's expression, he suddenly realized something: "You…restored your memory?" You

know, Su Qingyan rarely mentioned Yue actively before. Wind, and now, when talking about Yue Feng, there is tenderness in his eyes.

Obviously, this is to restore memory.

Chapter 2454

Swish!

Hearing this, a trace of complexity flashed across Su Qingyan's delicate face.

In the next second, Su Qingyan said coldly, "Duan Yu, I just hate that I was blind before and I listened to your lies."

Haha…

Duan Yu laughed and said mockingly, “You are still so stubborn when you are caught.” , you should worry about yourself.”

After speaking, Duan Yu tilted his head and glanced at the unconscious Mona: “But I have to say, Yue Feng’s kid is quite good, and he even persuaded this Rakshasa Princess, and she, I actually risked letting you go, and I went to Meng Ao to make trouble just now, I really don’t know how to write it.”

Hearing this, Su Qingyan was a little flustered and asked subconsciously, “What are you going to do with her?

” What do you think?” Duan Yu’s smile gradually deepened, and he said lightly: “Meng Ao handed her over to me, I can do whatever I want. But this Princess Rakshasa has a bad impression on me, and it will definitely hurt me in the future. Son, it’s better to kill her.”

“Don’t…”

Su Qingyan suddenly became anxious and said, “You don’t want to kill her.”

Mona ended up in this situation, and she was inseparable from herself, if she really died Now, Su Qingyan will feel guilty for a lifetime.

“Haha, do you think your words as a prisoner will be of any use to me?” Duan Yu sneered and said, rolling his eyes, and said with a wicked smile, “I don’t want to kill her, but you have to promise me one condition. “

What conditions?” Su Qingyan asked without hesitation.

When I fell into Duan Yu’s hands, I had lost all hope. As long as I could hug Mona, I would be able to help a little bit.

Ha ha…

Duan Yu smiled proudly, then, looking at her delicate cheeks, he said word by word: “My condition is, you marry me, tomorrow we will hold a wedding in the Rakshasa camp, you must be in front of everyone, Admit it to be my woman.”

After saying this, Duan Yu’s smile was a bit sinister.

She lost her life, and she couldn’t do anything if she married Su Qingyan, but in this way, Su Qingyan’s reputation was ruined, didn’t she regain her memory? She was about to completely destroy all her hopes.

More importantly, if Yue Feng knew about it, he would definitely be furious and be in chaos. When the Rakshasa army attacked, the Kyushu Continent would definitely not be able to stop him.

What?

Hearing this, Su Qingyan's tender body trembled, her whole body was stunned, and she couldn't be more angry.

Tomorrow, are you going to hold a wedding with him at the Rakshasa camp? This Duan Yu is indeed sinister and despicable.

For a time, Su Qingyan was full of resistance, and she managed to recover her memory. She was all about Yue Feng, how could she marry Duan Yu?

Moreover, Duan Yu is notoriously ruthless, and now he has betrayed the Kyushu Continent and colluded with the Rakshasa clan. Such a person will be remembered for thousands of years. How could he be his woman?

No, absolutely not! Not willing to die.

"Tsk tsk, I knew you didn't want to." Duan Yu watched her expression change and sneered: "In this case, what I do with Princess Mona has nothing to do with you."

After saying that, Duan Yu walked over and said with a sneer. To drag Mona out.

"Don't!" Su Qingyan became anxious and couldn't help shouting.

Duan Yu stopped, turned his head to look at her, and teased: "What? You won?"

Su Qingyan didn't answer, bit her lip tightly, her mind was in chaos, and her heart was struggling.

call!

Finally, a few seconds later, Su Qingyan nodded and said, "Okay, I promise you." When she said this, Su Qingyan bit her lip, almost bleeding!

The eyes are also red. She really can't help it. If you watch Mona be executed and you are indifferent, you will be ashamed for the rest of your life.

As for Yue Feng, he can only have no relationship with him.

Haha…

Seeing her promise, Duan Yu showed a smile and nodded: “Okay, then I will spare her life.”

Then, Duan Yu walked out of the tent and told Meng Ao about his marriage.

Chapter 2455

Knowing that Duan Yu did this to stimulate Yue Feng and benefit the Rakshasa clan, Meng Ao was very happy and strongly supported it.

Soon, under the arrangement of Meng Ao, in the camp, the lanterns and lanterns began to prepare for Duan Yu’s wedding.

……

In the middle of the night, the Rakshasa camp was silent.

Although it was late at night, the Rakshasa camp was already heavily guarded, and I saw many patrols patrolling everywhere.

Whoosh! Whoosh!

Suddenly, in the darkness of night, two figures came from not far away and quickly arrived at the back door of the camp.

One man and one woman, the man is handsome and stylish, and the woman is sexy and charming.

It was Yue Feng and Long Qianyu.

Under the moonlight, they were both wearing black night clothes, but they still couldn’t hide Long Qianyu’s graceful curves. Her tight figure was looming, extremely beautiful!

Yes, Yue Feng and Long Qianyu came to visit the Rakshasa camp at night.

In the previous battles, Yue Feng and even, the biggest threat of the Rakshasa clan to the Kyushu Continent were those giants, the ten giants, half of them had been killed in the previous battle, and now there are five remaining.

Speaking of which, with Yue Feng’s strength, he is not afraid of these giants at all. With a single blow, he can kill one of them. It’s just too much internal energy, but for the Kyushu army, these giants are life harvesters.

Therefore, Yue Feng refined five huge obedient pills, and decided to sneak into the Rakshasa camp quietly at night, and give them to these giants, so that they can be used for himself.

Obedience Pill is a special kind of pill in “Wu Ji Pill”. After taking it, it can obey various commands of the manipulator, but Yue Feng has never used it, and in order to control these giants, Yue Feng added it. Improvement, using ten times the material, refining five large obedient pills.

These obedient pills, each the size of a basketball, were collected by Yue Feng in the spirit beast sack.

Long Qianyu was worried that Yue Feng was in danger alone, so he followed.

“Let’s go!”

At this time, Yue Feng observed the situation around him, and slipped in. Long Qianyu bit his lip, a little nervous, and followed closely.

Yue Feng had visited the Rakshasa camp the night before, and he was familiar with it. After a while, he approached the area where Ju Kui was.

Snoring, snoring… Before

I got close, I heard the loud snoring of Ju Kui.

Yue Feng was very excited, haha, he found Ju Kui and gave them the Obedience Pill, so he would not be afraid of the next battle and cause harm to the soldiers of Kyushu.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng was about to take out the Obedient Pill from the spirit beast sack.

Hmm…

But at this moment, I heard the low voice of a Rakshasa woman in the direction not far away.

Yue Feng walked over subconsciously, glanced at it, and was stunned.

I saw a pair of Rakshasa men and women rolling together on a haystack not far away.

What the hell!

Yue Feng scratched his head.

Long Qianyu, who was behind him, followed him and took a curious look, his body trembled, and his beautiful face turned red all of a sudden.

“These Rakshasa people are really savage and ignorant!” Long Qianyu couldn’t help but whisper, blushing, indescribably charming.

At the same time, he couldn't help kicking Yue Feng: "You still see…"

Haha…

Seeing her reaction, Yue Feng was immediately amused, and couldn't help joking: "The Rakshasa people don't care. , I'll take a look at what I'm afraid of, and besides, didn't you look at it too?"

"You said…"

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2456-2460

Chapter 2456

"Who's there?"

Yue Feng and Long Qianyu were talking when they heard an angry shout, and then they saw a pair of Rakshasa patrolmen walking slowly.

Because of the dim light, these patrolmen could only see the silhouettes of Yue Feng and the two of them, but could not see their faces clearly.

Oops!

Yue Feng's face changed, and he only focused on the exciting things, forgetting that he was in the Rakshasa camp.

Long Qianyu next to him also trembled, and became a little nervous.

To be honest, as the eldest princess of the Southern Cloud Continent, Long Qianyu's status is completely below one person and above ten thousand people. No matter what he faces, he has never been afraid.

But the situation at this time is different. This is the Rakshasa camp. Once the identity is exposed, it may not be able to get out.

Holy crap, I can't handle that much.

Seeing those patrolling soldiers getting closer and closer, Yue Feng's thoughts flashed, he hugged Long Qianyu in his arms, leaned up, and kissed Long Qianyu's red lips directly.

Swish!

At this moment, Long Qianyu's delicate body trembled, and the whole person was stunned.

This bastard, Yue Feng, took the opportunity to take advantage of himself. Although the two had a marriage contract, they couldn't be so casual.

Under the shyness, Long Qianyu wanted to break free, but was hugged tightly by Yue Feng and could not move at all.

hum!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At the same time, feeling the softness, Yue Feng only felt that his brain was blank, and his whole body felt like an electric shock. That feeling was indescribably wonderful.

Feeling Long Qianyu's struggle, Yue Feng reacted and quickly wrote on her back with his fingers: pretend to deceive these patrolmen.

Feeling Yue Feng's meaning, Long Qianyu suddenly became quiet, but Juemei's face turned even redder.

"Haha…"

At this time, the patrolling team finally arrived ten meters in front of them. Seeing the two of them kissing me and me, they thought it was a pair of Rakshasa men and women enjoying love. The captain led by them laughed playfully. , and took people away.

Yes, the Rakshasa people are unrestrained and unrestrained, even in matters of men and women, they are very open, not as hidden and tucked away as in the Kyushu Continent. Therefore, it is no surprise that Rakshasa men and women act in the wild.

call!

Listening to the sound of footsteps leaving, Yue Feng let go of Long Qianyu and at the same time heaved a sigh of relief, Nima, it was really dangerous just now.

Long Qianyu's beautiful face, red and indescribably charming, immediately stretched out his hand and pinched Yue Feng's waist.

hiss!

When the pain came, Yue Feng almost jumped up and couldn't help gasping for air: "What are you… why?"

Long Qianyu's face was full of anger: "Next time, I will stab you with a sword.

” The eldest princess of the Cloud Continent, Bingqing Yujie, even if she has a marriage contract with him, but she has not yet held the wedding, she was actually caught by him, by him…

Seeing her expression, Yue Feng understood something and said with a smile: “You are murdering Husband, it’s nothing to kiss…”

“You…” Long Qian stomped his feet in a tone, and even stretched out his hand to pinch.

Yue Feng smiled and dodged: “Okay, let’s stop making trouble, let’s hurry up.” When the voice fell, he touched Ju Kui not far away.

Long Qianyu glared at him and followed closely.

Soon, in front of the five giant giants, Yue Feng couldn’t help taking a deep breath.

This Nima, such a huge beast, does not know how the Rakshasa clan tamed it. Lying here and resting at this time is like a mountain.

Thinking of the soldiers from the Kyushu Continent before, who didn’t know how many they had killed, Yue Feng was angry and wanted to take the opportunity to learn about the lives of these giants, but in the end he held back.

Gudong!

In the next second, Yue Feng opened the mouths of these giants and stuffed the huge obedient pills in the spirit beast sack one by one. Long Qianyu was on guard.

Chapter 2457

Soon, after feeding the Obedient Pill, Yue Feng clapped his hands and showed a smile on his face.

haha…get it done.

“Madam, let’s go.” Yue Feng said to Long Qianyu with a smile.

Seeing that Long Qianyu was so angry and charming just now, Yue Feng suddenly became addicted and deliberately teased.

“Go away!” Long Qianyu said coldly, embarrassed and angry.

This Yue Feng is really getting more and more serious. In this kind of place, I still have the mood to do this.

Yue Feng smiled and led the way, ready to leave.

Um?

It was at this time that a huge bonfire was lit in the center of the camp, and a huge wooden platform was set up next to it. Around the wooden platform, there were lanterns and red ribbons, which was full of joy.

what's the situation?

Yue Feng frowned and looked at it, very puzzled. When he came in before, he was always close to the edge of the camp, and he didn't notice it at all. When he saw this scene, he was a little stunned.

Long Qianyu also frowned slightly, and couldn't help but said softly: "This…isn't this the prince of Rakshasa, who wants to get married?" The

camp was decorated with lanterns and red ribbons. What is marriage?

"If the prince gets married, our opportunity in the Kyushu continent will come." Yue Feng nodded and said.

Afterwards, Yue Feng couldn't help but sighed: "These Rakshasa people are really doing what they want. The two armies are facing each other, but they are still in the mood to get married?"

"You still talk about other people?" Long Qianyu rolled his eyes at Yue Feng, angrily said: "You just weren't…"

Halfway through the words, Long Qianyu stopped, thinking that Yue Feng had kissed him just now, and his delicate face suddenly became hot.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was instantly happy.

This Long Qianyu is really interesting, and I couldn't help but say it without letting me mention what happened just now.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng resisted the urge to continue teasing, and then quickly walked outside with Long Qianyu. When he was about to leave the camp, he saw a lonely Rakshasa warrior in front of him. Yue Feng did not hesitate and touched it quietly. past.

Snapped!

When he got to the front, Yue Feng shot like a bolt of lightning, and suddenly clicked on the acupoint of the Rakshasa warrior, and then dragged him into the woods next to the camp.

Long Qianyu was very smart. Knowing that Yue Feng wanted to inquire about the news, he silently followed behind and guarded the surroundings.

“You…you!” The Rakshasa warrior was furious, staring at Yue Feng, his voice trembling.

Shhh!

Yue Feng made a small gesture, and then asked coldly: “I ask you, your Rakshasa camp is decorated with lanterns, who is going to get married? That prince named Meng Ao?”

“Why should I tell you?” Luo The hostility on the warrior’s face.

yo?

Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing, pulled out his dagger, and shook it in front of him: “It’s pretty tough, I heard that you Rakshasa are not afraid of death, but if I dig your eyes, I don’t know if you can carry it Hold on.” The

voice fell, and the dagger slowly approached.

Seeing that the dagger was about to stab him in the eye, the Rakshasa warrior panicked, almost urinating, and waved his hands again and again: “I said, don’t blind me…”

Not afraid, but blind, It was too painful.

Yue Feng sneered and put away the dagger: “Speak.”

“It’s our deputy commander who wants to get married.” The Rakshasa warrior said in a panic, “The woman is from the Kyushu mainland and one of the teachers of the great prince, called …It’s called Su Qingyan…”

What?

Hearing this, both Yue Feng and Long Qianyu were shocked.

Chapter 2458

Especially Yue Feng, he just felt his brain buzzing, thinking he heard it wrong.

Qingyan is getting married?

Who is their deputy commander?

call!

Finally, a few seconds later, Yue Feng stunned the Rakshasa warrior with a palm, and then said to Long Qianyu: “Princess, you hurry back to the camp and tell Brother Wen and the others about the situation, so that they will immediately gather an army and attack Luo. Stop the camp, hurry up.” You

and Su Qingyan have gone through so many ups and downs, how can you let him marry another man.

Never allow.

“Yue Feng, calm down.” Long Qianyu became anxious all of a sudden, and couldn’t help but comfort him: “If you want to save Su Qingyan, we can go back and discuss slowly, how can you do it alone?”

Long Qianyu is smart Woman, know that Yue Feng wants to make a riot in the Rakshasa camp alone.

She is her future husband, how can she watch him take risks?

“I’m fine!” Yue Feng was sweating profusely, and was so anxious: “You forget, these five-headed giants have already been controlled by me, and the Rakshasa army will not do anything to me.”

Said, Yue Feng’s eyes flashed with determination: “No matter what, I must find Qingyan and take her out successfully. Don’t worry, before the Kyushu army comes, I will not act recklessly.”

Alas!

Seeing him say this, Su Qingyan knew that she couldn’t be persuaded anymore, sighed, stomped her feet, turned around and walked towards the Kyushu Camp.

Seeing Su Qingyan’s back disappear into the night, Yue Feng gritted his teeth and returned to the Rakshasa camp.

Right now!

In a tent in the middle of the Rakshasa camp.

Around the tent, a circle of candles were lit, and inside, several Rakshasa women were dressing Su Qingyan.

Whoa!

While dressing up, several Rakshasa women were envious, and the two Rakshasa soldiers who were guarding the mouth at the same time also looked straight.

beautiful.

So beautiful.

Because it was in the camp, there was not much jewelry to dress up, Su Qingyan only wore a long red dress. The conditions were simple, but she still couldn't hide her sexy figure. She put on a light makeup on her face, which was also beautiful. Nothing can be squared, just like a fairy descending to earth.

Su Qingyan sat there, as if she had lost her soul, her face was indifferent, full of despair, without the slightest expression.

She bit her lip so hard that she almost bleed, tears welling in her eyes.

After tonight, I am Duan Yu's woman!

You and Yue Feng, is this the end? I'm so unhappy!

What if, if only I could restore my memory earlier?

Bang bang…

At this moment, the sound of two falling to the ground sounded, and I saw two Rakshasa guards at the door, fainting without warning.

The next second, a surprised and complicated voice sounded: "Qingyan, I'm here." In an

instant, whether it was Su Qingyan or a few Rakshasa women, they were all startled and looked at the door at the same time!

I saw a stalwart man standing at the door, with complex and eager eyes flashing.

Yue Feng!

why did he come here? !

Seeing him, several Rakshasa women were terrified, with deep fear on their faces, unable to speak. In the previous battle, Yue Feng killed the three headed giants of the Rakshasa clan. His strength was terrifying, and he could Said to be the number one enemy of the Rakshasa.

“Yue Feng…you, you’re here…”

Su Qingyan sitting there, her delicate body seemed to be unable to stand still, she looked at Yue Feng in a daze, her heart trembled!

Seeing Su Qingyan’s reaction, Yue Feng was full of surprises: “You… have you recovered your memory?”

I hadn’t seen this look for a long time, and Qingyan remembered herself, I couldn’t be wrong.

Um!

Su Qingyan showed a smile, but there were tears in her eyes, and she nodded.

Chapter 2459

“Qingyan, I’m here.” Yue Feng responded, walked in quickly, stood firmly in front of Su Qingyan, and looked at her! Full of affection!

Immediately afterwards, Yue Feng hugged Su Qingyan in his arms: “I’ll take you out tonight.”

Su Qingyan pressed her face tightly against Yue Feng’s heart, and her delicate body kept trembling.

He came, as expected of the man he liked. At this last moment, Yue Feng appeared.

Whoa!

As a result, at this moment, a fire suddenly lit up outside!

Made!

Yue Feng immediately turned his head to look, and his heart was shocked, Su Qingyan in his arms trembled even more, and his face was pale.

I saw that there were hundreds of torches lit around the camp, and the people holding the torches were all elites of the Rakshasa army.

Not only that, there are also a large number of Rakshasa soldiers coming here, besieging this place, there are countless!

Duan Yu?

Seeing Duan Yu, Yue Feng only felt that the blood all over his body was about to boil, and his eyes were instantly congested. This scum was actually hiding in the Rakshasa camp?

Immediately after, seeing the big red flower on Duan Yu's chest, Yue Feng's anger rose, and even an idiot could see that this Rakshasa clan's wedding was for Duan Yu and Su Qingyan.

Duan Yu, this bastard, cheated his Dragon Ball, and now he is forcing Su Qingyan to marry him.

For a time, Yue Feng clenched his fists tightly, burning with anger.

"Yue Feng!"

Feeling Daoyuefeng's anger, Duan Yu showed a smile. In the smile, he couldn't hide the cunning and coldness: "Did you not expect? I will be in the Rakshasa army, and I will drink Su Qingyan to get married? Haha…"

Yue Feng did not speak, but looked at him quietly.

Duan Yu was full of pride and continued: "Originally, I planned to send a message to the Kyushu camp to rest at dawn, and then use the wedding to lead you to attack. I didn't expect you to get the news so quickly. Fortunately, I was in advance. An ambush has been set up around this place." As he spoke, Duan Yu

's tone became colder, revealing deep resentment: "Yue Feng, today you can't escape, this is your burial place!"

Really cunning and vicious.

With a curse in his heart, Yue Feng looked at Duan Yu and said coldly: "Duan Yu, you lied to me about the Dragon Ball, and now you have taken refuge with the Rakshasa clan, you are a scum and traitor in the Kyushu continent, and everyone can be punished. Today, who died here? , not necessarily."

When he said this, Yue Feng's face was cold and arrogant, but his heart was a little uneasy.

You must know that this is the Rakshasa camp, and since I have to protect Su Qingyan, I don't know if I can successfully break out.

“Looking for death!”

At this moment, a cold shout came from not far away, and then, Meng Ao, wearing armor and holding a long white bone sword, strode forward, glaring at Yue Feng: “Take him down for me! “

Meng Ao was very excited at this time, I didn’t expect Duan Yu’s method to be so effective, and Yue Feng was attracted before the wedding started.

As soon as Yue Feng died and took over Kyushu, it was just around the corner.

Swish swish….

The voice fell, and countless Rakshasa warriors screamed and charged directly towards Yue Feng!

“Ha ha..”

Looking at the Rakshasa warriors rushing up, Yue Feng laughed loudly, with endless fighting intent on his face: “Duan Yu, do you think you can kill me with the help of the Rakshasa clan? You underestimate me too much! “

Even if there are many of you! I am not afraid at all!

The voice fell, Yue Feng raised his hand and waved, and with a clear sound, Fang Tianhuaji shook hands tightly.

“Kill!” The

icy howl came from Yue Feng’s mouth, and a terrifying aura burst out from the body, and then, a dazzling brilliance swept away towards countless Rakshasa warriors.

Ah…

under the brilliance, I heard a scream, and in the blink of an eye, hundreds of Rakshasa warriors fell into a pool of blood.

However, Yue Feng’s bravery did not deter the remaining Rakshasa army, but aroused their bloodliness, and they rushed forward one by one.

“Yue Feng!”

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan was in a hurry, but the acupoints were tapped, so she couldn’t help at all.

The battle is getting more and more intense, and the situation is very unfavorable for Yue Feng.

Chapter 2460

Seeing this scene, Meng Ao was furious.

Mad, this Yue Feng is so powerful that he killed so many warriors in the blink of an eye.

Duan Yu sneered and stood on the side to watch the battle. He didn't join the Rakshasa clan wholeheartedly, but his purpose was to use the Rakshasa clan to consume Yue Feng. At this time, seeing the two sides successfully fight, he was naturally happy to relax.

The more Meng Ao thought about it, the more angry he became, and he waved his bone knife: "Kill him, the corpse will be broken into thousands of pieces!"

In any case, this Yue Feng must be killed today, and he must not be allowed to leave alive!

Whoosh …

Hearing Meng Ao's roar, twelve burly figures roared out of the crowd and charged directly towards Yue Feng! It is the 'Twelve Magicians' of the Rakshasa clan.

The Twelve Divine Warriors, born with divine power, have a very high talent in cultivation. They were originally the personal guards of the Rakshasa King, protecting the safety of the Rakshasa King, and also Meng Ao's killer left behind.

But today, when Yue Feng visited the camp at night and was surrounded, Meng Ao dispatched the twelve gods without hesitation.

Nima! Feeling the aura of the Twelve Divine Powers, Yue Feng cursed secretly, gritted his teeth, and quickly turned his inner strength!

"Clang!"

Immediately afterwards, the Twelve Divine Warriors and Yue Feng collided fiercely! Hearing a loud bang, a tyrannical internal force fluctuation swept the entire camp!

"Pfft…"

Yue Feng staggered back a few steps, his face turned pale, and he spat out a mouthful of blood.

And the Twelve Divine Powers were also uncomfortable, and they all retreated a dozen steps!

“Yue Feng!” Su Qingyan was so anxious that she couldn’t help exclaiming, and her tears kept flowing. If Yue Feng had three long and two short points today, he would not have to live anymore.

At this time, Yue Feng was taken aback. He thought that the Rakshasa clan had no other trump cards besides the ability to control the beasts and the army of the beasts, but he never thought that there were still twelve divine warriors, and the strength of these twelve people , It’s really terrifying, I’m afraid everyone is close to Transcending Tribulation Realm.

These twelve people can’t handle it on their own, plus the surrounding Rakshasa army, I’m afraid they’re going to die here today!

Yue Feng clenched his fists tightly, endured the churning of qi and blood in his body, and stared at Linghu Wushang and the others, his heart was extremely shocked.

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, Meng Ao’s face was grim: “You are a famous person in Kyushu. If you surrender to me, you can die around you.”

Surrender?

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing up to the sky, his eyes instantly blood red: “You savage aliens are also worthy of my Yue Feng surrender? If you want to kill me, just come…” The

voice fell, Yue Feng turned his wrist. , a mass of white flames, tossing and jumping in the air, and finally transformed into the shape of a lotus! In an instant, the surrounding temperature rose rapidly. It was a dark night, and the quilt was like day!

It is Bailian Lenghuo!

“No…” Su Qingyan couldn’t help crying, and at this moment she almost burst into tears: “Yue Feng, let’s go, leave me alone, let’s go…”

Although Yue Feng was very strong, But Su Qingyan knew that it was impossible for him to successfully rescue himself by himself. After all, this was the Rakshasa camp.

“Bai Lian cold fire?”

At the same time, feeling the scorching temperature, the faces of the Twelve Divine Powers changed greatly, and they all panicked. At that time, Meng Ao almost died

under the cold fire of Bai Lian, which caused Mona to help, and then was caught by Yue Feng.

“call!”

Yue Feng didn’t talk nonsense, he waved his hand, and Bai Lian’s cold fire floated directly to the twelve gods!

Done!

The speed of Bai Lian’s cold fire is very fast, and it is about to cover the twelve gods.

“Yue Feng, don’t be mad here!”

At this moment, Duan Yu, who had been fighting all the time, shouted loudly, waved his axe, and a golden beam erupted, coming straight towards Yue Feng.

Duan Yu’s original intention was to sit on the mountain and watch the tiger fight. At this time, seeing that Yue Feng had consumed a lot of internal energy, he knew that the opportunity was coming.

hum!

The golden light formed a huge golden light curtain, like pulling up a golden protective film between heaven and earth, separating Bailian Lenghuo from the twelve divine warriors.

chi chi chi…

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2461-2465

Chapter 2461 The

cold fire of Bailian touched the golden light curtain and was immediately intercepted!

What?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was taken aback.

Can't Bailian cold fire burn everything? It was blocked.

The strength of this section of feathers has actually increased again, and it can actually stop Bailian's cold fire?

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that Duan Yu's internal strength was much stronger than before after cultivating Yang Jian's "Sacred Universe Art".

Haha…

Seeing Yue Feng's face change, Duan Yu laughed up to the sky, his face full of mockery: "It's too late for you to surrender now, tell you, your white lotus cold fire is terrible to others, but to me Say, there is no threat at all."

"Of course, I don't want you to surrender, it's boring, I'll kill you with my own hands, and then take your woman as my own, that's interesting. Hahaha…"

One Talking, extremely arrogant.

"Fuck you!"

Yue Feng's eyes were extremely blood red, and he was completely furious. With a frantic howl, Fang Tianhua halberd broke through the air and smashed directly on Duan Yu's giant axe!

Endless hatred, at this moment, completely burned.

This paragraph of Yu, ten years ago, first killed his own mother, and later, in Tianqi, he killed his adoptive father, and his hands were stained with the blood of countless Tianmen disciples. Just a few days ago, he killed again. Master Moraya, and now, wants to infect the woman he loves.

Such a bloody vengeance, I will not be a man if I don't swear.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

clang!

Fang Tianhua halberd smashed on the axe and made a loud noise. Both Yue Feng and Duan Yu were knocked away by dozens of steps.

“Am I cheating on you! I’ll take care of your life!” After stabilizing his figure, Yue Feng roared frantically, raised his right hand, and hit Duan Yu directly.

“All thoughts are ashes!”

With Yue Feng’s roar, he saw the surrounding air distorted rapidly. It was originally a clear night sky, but it was instantly covered with dark clouds, and a terrifying force condensed.

It was a stunt that Yue Feng realized ten years ago, and it was only when he was greatly stimulated that it broke out. Amazing power.

Ha ha!

Duan Yu sneered, his face full of disdain, he suddenly raised his hand and waved, a golden beam burst out from the opening axe, tore apart the world, and attacked!

Boom….

A violent aura vibrated, and I saw Yue Feng was enveloped by the golden light. In an instant, the extremely powerful blow was directly defeated by the golden light, and Yue Feng also spurted out a mouthful of blood, and his figure fell from the air. Come.

Seeing this scene, Su Qingyan was in a hurry and almost fainted.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Meng Ao below, as well as the Twelve Divine Warriors and the Rakshasa army, were all shocked and indescribably excited.

The strength of this deputy commander is really strong.

This Yue Feng, who was famous in Kyushu, had a very terrifying strength, but he was destroyed by the opening of the sky axe.

puff!

Yue Feng fell to the ground, holding Fang Tianhua halberd tightly, and looked at Duan Yu coldly. While extremely angry, he was also shocked beyond words!

Impossible, this Yu was beaten by Brother Wen and Da Sheng two days ago and fled everywhere. In just a few days, his strength has become so strong?

Also, is this the strongest power of the artifact?

So perverted.

“Fengzi, we’re here.”

“Yue Feng, hold on!”

At this moment, a burst of howls came, and saw the army of Kyushu swarming, led by Sun Dasheng, Wen Chou Chou and Long Qian Language and others.

Chapter 2462

Seeing everyone arrive, a smile appeared on Yue Feng’s face.

“Yue Feng, die!”

Taking advantage of this opportunity, Duan Yu roared, and the Sky-Opening Axe slashed again.

Yue Feng’s expression changed, he didn’t resist, but quickly avoided.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu laughed proudly: “Yue Feng, where did you want to kill me just now? Is it gone? Now you just hide?”

Hearing Duan Yu’s mockery, Yue Feng became furious and his eyes Congested again.

“Fengzi, let’s help you!”

At this time, Sun Dasheng, Wen Chou Chou and the others came to the front, shouting angrily, jumping up and rushing towards Duan Yu!

hum!

The two exploded their inner strength at the same time, the powerful breath distorted the surrounding air, directly locking Duan Yu, the power was amazing!

Watching the three brothers go up together, Duan Yu’s mouth curled up with a hint of arrogance: “It’s beyond your own power.”

Duan Yu waved the opening axe, and three golden beams slashed out to meet Yue Feng and Sun Dasheng respectively. .

Bang bang bang!

The three Yue Feng brothers hurriedly activated their internal strength and deployed a protective film in front of them, but they were swept away by Jin Mang, and the protective film shattered instantly. The three brothers were shaken back several dozen meters at the same time, and their faces were pale.

“Made!”

Sun Dasheng was shocked and angry: “This kid’s strength has become stronger again?” He clearly sensed that Duan Yu’s strength was obviously much stronger than two days ago.

Wen Chou Chou was also frowning in shock and anger.

At this time, the following battlefield.

“Kill!”

Seeing the Kyushu army attacking, Meng Ao’s face was gloomy, his eyes flashed crazy, and after a howl, he rushed into the formation of the Kyushu army first.

At the same time, the twelve divine warriors, as well as many generals and the Rakshasa army quickly assembled, let out a thunderous howl, and swarmed up.

Ah…

In an instant, the sound of fighting continued, blood sprayed, and the night seemed to be dyed red.

Originally, it was difficult for the Kyushu Continent to stop the Rakshasa army, but since Yue Feng subdued Zhang Jiao and incorporated the Beiying army, the strength increased greatly. At this time, the Kyushu army and the Rakshasa tribe were still evenly matched, and some even had the upper hand. momentum.

The six fairies of Fuyao Palace, Long Qianyu, Zhou Qin and the others fought fiercely with the twelve gods, as well as various generals of the Rakshasa tribe, making the battle more and more fierce.

Meng Ao hovered in the air and saw the warriors under his command fall one by one, his face extremely ugly.

“Injuring my clan, I want to kill all of you.”

A howl came out, Meng Ao clenched the long sword of white bones and swept several Kyushu soldiers out, his eyes flashing with madness.

Mona retreated to the edge of the battlefield, her face full of anxiety.

Seeing that Meng Ao was crazy, and kept rushing to kill in the Kyushu army, Mona suddenly became anxious and shouted: “Meng Ao, stop fighting, stop the war.”

Mona saw that the Kyushu army was united as one, and Luo The formation of the Bra clan is about to lose its hold, and if it continues to fight, it will become more and more unfavorable.

“Shut up!” Meng Ao snorted coldly, and then looked at the direction of the wild and strange realm in the distance behind him, the corners of his mouth evoked a hint of gloom.

I saw that there was a faint vibration in the direction of the mist-shrouded Savage Territory. The sound was far away at first, and gradually it got closer and closer.

Rumbling…

This sound, like an earthquake, is getting stronger and stronger.

what’s the situation?

Hearing the movement, the Kyushu army was all in shock.

The people of the Rakshasa clan realized something, and all of them sneered, especially Mona, whose body trembled and was so anxious.

At the same time, Yue Feng, who was fighting Duan Yu in midair, also turned his head subconsciously, and his expression changed suddenly.

Chapter 2463

Nima! That’s…

Yue Feng clearly saw that from the direction of the wild and strange realm, a black army came quickly, as many as one million, and these troops were not Rakshasa soldiers, but… Just a ferocious beast.

Because these beasts grew up in the harsh environment of the wild and strange realm, each body size is more than two meters high, which is twice the size of the beasts in the Kyushu mainland, and most of the hairs were black, and in the night, they looked like a A vicious devil.

Haha…

Duan Yu laughed proudly and said to Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, do you think that if you unite Kyushu, you can easily destroy the Rakshasa clan? Let me tell you, when these beasts come, the Kyushu you take The army, don’t even want to leave alive.”

“And I, after you both were wounded, killed you, the Supreme Being of Kyushu, hahaha…”

Cao Nimad.

Yue Feng cursed angrily, held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly, and rushed up again.

“Great Sage, quickly help Fengzi kill Duan Yu, and then help the army to resist these beasts.” Wen Chou Chou howled and wanted Duan Yu to rush.

Seeing the army of beasts, Wen Chou Chou also felt that his scalp was numb. He knew that the Rakshasa tribe had an army of beasts, but seeing it with his own eyes this time was still shocking.

Sun Dasheng didn’t talk nonsense, and roared: “Duan Yu, die!” After the words fell, the three brothers fought fiercely with Duan Yu in mid-air again.

At this moment.

In the battlefield below, the army of millions of beasts will arrive in an instant. I have to say that these beasts are very fast, and they rushed into the battlefield in the blink of an eye, each with sharp teeth and claws, like demons from hell.

“what…”

Many Kyushu soldiers, before they could react, were attacked by many beasts and died tragically in a pool of blood.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Meng Ao raised his head and laughed loudly, his eyes full of hideousness and madness: “You Kyushu continent, do you really think you can stop our Rakshasa clan? You are wrong.”

“These million beasts are our Luosha. Sha clan’s trump card, you can tremble in fear as much as you like.”

Along with the howl of Meng Ao, the formation of the Kyushu army was suddenly smashed by countless beasts.

Seeing this scene, Long Qianyu, Ren Yingying, and the fairies of Bai Shengshui all turned pale, but they still gritted their teeth and cooperated with each other to quickly kill these beasts.

However, although most of these beasts are only in the realm of Wusheng Wuhou, there are too many millions of them to kill.

At this time, the battle in midair continued.

Under the power of Duan Yu's Sky-opening Axe, Sun Dasheng's face was pale, and he had more than a dozen wounds on his body, and blood kept flowing.

Wen Chou Chou was also weak and injured.

"Brother Wen, Great Sage!"

Seeing the battlefield below, more and more people fell in the Kyushu army, Yue Feng couldn't help shouting: "You guys go down and help, I'll have no problem dealing with Duan Yu alone."

Kill Duan Yu was important, but it was even more important to embrace the power of the Kyushu army.

Once the Kyushu army is defeated, the Rakshasa clan will drive straight in. At that time, the Kyushu continent will be in dire straits. This was not the result Yue Feng wanted to see.

Sun Dasheng and Wen Chouchou looked at each other and hesitated.

This feather is too terrifying, can Yue Feng do it alone?

"Father, I'm here to help you." At this moment, a loud shout came, and then a figure rose into the sky like a cannonball, rushing towards Duan Yu.

His handsome face is full of tenacity, holding a giant hammer.

It was Yue Wuya.

Yue Wuya originally killed the beasts below. Seeing that the situation on Yue Feng's side was dangerous, he rushed forward without hesitation.

Yue Feng showed a smile and fought with Duan Yu in midair with Yue Wuya.

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou and Sun Da Sheng did not hesitate, turned around and plunged into the battlefield below. Yue Wu Ya was Feng Zi's son, strong and powerful, and he had the magic weapon of the Overlord Hammer.

With his help, there is no need to worry about Yue Feng's injury.

"Father and son join forces?"

Seeing Yue Wuya and Yue Feng burst out together, Duan Yu frowned, and then sneered: "Just right, send you father and son to hell today. Let's all die!"

Chapter 2464 The

voice fell, Duan Yu urged his inner strength, and saw a dazzling golden light erupt from the Kaitian Axe.

In the next second, Duan Yu flashed lightning and greeted Yue Feng and his son.

At this time, in the battlefield below.

Although Wen Chou Chou and Sun Dasheng also joined the battlefield, they did not reverse the situation. Millions of beasts cooperated with the Rakshasa army, and their momentum was like a rainbow, causing the Kyushu army to retreat.

Bang! Bang! Bang!

It was at this time that the five giants in the camp, under the urging of the Rakshasa soldiers, woke up one after another and entered the battlefield with earth-shattering steps.

hiss!

Seeing the headless giant, the faces of everyone in the Kyushu army turned pale.

It's over, these million beasts are enough to give people a headache, and now with the giants, it's even more difficult to fight. It seems that in this battle, the defeat of the Kyushu Continent has been determined.

But then, a scene that shocked everyone happened.

I saw that the five-headed giants who entered the battlefield did not immediately attack the Kyushu army, but stood there one by one, a little overwhelmed.

what's going on?

On the Rakshasa side, everyone is also very puzzled.

what happened? Why are these giants attacking? In particular, the soldiers who were driving the giants were sweating profusely, and at the same time they were very puzzled.

The order has been issued, why are these giants not responding?

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng in midair showed a smile.

These five-headed giants, who had been fed the Obedience Pill by themselves before, would of course not obey the orders of the Rakshasa soldiers.

The success or failure of this battle is here.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng took a deep breath, put his finger in his mouth, and let out a long, sharp whistle, which was the signal to attack.

“Ow, ow…”

In an instant, receiving Yue Feng’s order, the headless giant immediately turned his head and rushed into the formation of the Rakshasa army.

Ah…

In an instant, before many Rakshasa warriors could react, they were swept away by Ju Kui’s huge arm, and many were even trampled into a puddle of flesh.

Seeing this scene, Meng Ao exploded with rage, and roared at the warriors guarding Ju Kui: “What are you doing? Let Ju Kui attack your own clan? It’s all damned.”

At this time, Meng Ao didn’t believe it, Yue Fengneng couldn’t believe it. Control these giants.

Feeling the anger of Mengao, those warriors wanted to cry without tears.

“Prince, I…”

“We can’t control it…”

“These giants are crazy.”

Meng Ao didn’t listen to the explanation, rushed over, waving the long white bone knife, and directly chopped off the heads of these warriors. The Rakshasa tribe has strict military law, and these warriors are in charge of the giants.

Haha…

Sun Dasheng couldn’t help laughing, and gave Yue Feng a thumbs up: “I really have you.”

Wen Chou Chou also smiled, and then raised his sword: “Generals, it’s time to fight back, for the sake of the homeland. , for the dead compatriots, kill.”

Kill!

The voice fell, and the Kyushu army let out a howl, and they rushed up like crazy.

With the help of five huge giants, the battle situation began to reverse. Although the millions of beasts of the Raksha clan were fierce, they suddenly lost their advantage in the face of the huge giants.

Under such circumstances, the Kyushu army regained its morale.

Seeing this scene, Meng Ao’s face was extremely ugly.

Chapter 2465

Mad, this battle was supposed to be a big victory, but unexpectedly, the five giants messed up the situation.

“Yue Feng, go to hell.” Meng Ao’s eyes flashed, he directly locked on Yue Feng, rose into the sky, and the long white bone knife in his hand slashed directly at Yue Feng.

Meng Ao knew that Yue Feng was the soul pillar of the Kyushu continent. As long as he died, the Kyushu army would be in chaos. Although Duan Yu was strong, he had not yet killed Yue Feng, so he could only help.

shit.

Seeing Meng Ao burst out, Yue Feng’s expression changed.

It was already very difficult for him and Ya’er to deal with Duan Yu at the same time. If Meng Ao got involved, he and Ya’er would be in danger.

Swish…

But at this moment, I saw seven graceful figures coming quickly and stopped Meng Ao.

It was the six fairies of White Holy Water and Zhou Qin.

Bai Shengshui’s pretty face was cold and there was no nonsense at all, and he said tenderly: “Sisters, form a formation.” The

six fairies and Zhou Qin moved their figures one after another, changing their orientation, and surrounded Meng Ao in the middle.

It is the Misty Seven Immortals Array.

In the previous battle with the Rakshasa tribe, Zhou Qin cooperated with the six fairies to continuously display the formation technique, which has been very tacit.

“The formation of the Kyushu Continent?”

Looking at the six fairies and Zhou Qin, the figures changed, Meng Ao frowned, and then he showed a sneer of disdain: “A few women in the mere want to use the formation to trap me? Too underestimated. My strength is up.” The

voice fell, Meng Ao clenched the long sword of white bone and rushed forward!

However, under the fierce battle, Meng Ao became more and more frightened. He clearly felt that under the suppression of the formation, his inner strength could not be displayed perfectly. Not only that, he was also trapped and could not rush. go out.

hum!

At this moment, in the ground battlefield, a charming figure appeared more and more, wearing a tight fish-scale dress, filled with a unique temperament, like a fairy.

It is the princess of the sea shark clan, Hai Linger.

Hai Linger grew up in the deep sea. When she first set foot on the mainland, she encountered the war between the Kyushu mainland and the Rakshasa tribe. While shocked, she was eager to do something.

However, the battle in front of him was too chaotic, making Hai Linger somewhat unable to take action. But soon, seeing that Meng Ao was trapped by several Bai Shengshui, Hai Linger immediately had a goal.

At this moment, Hai Ling’er raised her left hand and came out holding a blue longbow, which was studded with pearl accessories, which was very beautiful.

It is Hai Ling’er’s weapon, the scale of the ocean!

“Om!” In the

next second, Hai Ling’er raised her right hand and hit the bowstring with her slender fingers. She saw Hai Ling’er’s internal force surged, and a feather arrow quickly condensed out.

Speaking of which, Hai Ling’er’s cultivation technique is very powerful in water, but it is very weak on land.

However, recently, she has been with Yue Wuya and her siblings. With the help of her siblings, Hai Linger has gained a new understanding.

laugh!

In the blink of an eye, Hai Ling'er let go of her fingers, and the feather arrow turned into a stream of light, like a shocking giant, rushing out and flying towards Meng Ao in an instant!

At this moment, Meng Ao's attention was all on Bai Shengshui, and he never expected that someone would raid him from the ground.

puff!

This arrow stabbed Meng Ao's younger generation fiercely, Meng Ao's body trembled, and he couldn't help gasping for air.

puff puff!

Taking advantage of the opportunity, several people from Bai Shengshui clenched their long swords and stabbed Meng Ao at once. Seven swords pierced Meng Ao at once! The whole person is pierced!

Meng Ao spurted out a mouthful of blood, widened his eyes, stared at Hai Ling'er with both resignation and resentment, and finally fell quickly. The moment he hit the ground, he also stopped breathing.

"Prince!"

Seeing this scene, the faces of the Rakshasa army changed greatly, and they exclaimed.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2466-2470

Chapter 2466

At the same time, the Kyushu army was indescribably excited.

Meng Ao was the president of the Rakshasa army. He died, and the Kyushu army was leaderless. This battle was won.

“Mengao!”

Not far away, seeing this scene, Mona couldn’t help exclaiming, but she didn’t feel much sadness in her heart.

Meng Ao killed his beloved eldest brother. In Mona’s heart, it was not a pity to die, but she did not expect that this moment would come so quickly.

“Kill!”

“Avenge the prince.”

Soon, the Rakshasa army reacted one by one, without flinching in the slightest, but because of Meng Ao’s death, it was inspired by blood. The mainland intercepted in this area, first the Rakshasa King disappeared, and then the eldest son died.

And now, the second son Meng Ao is also dead.

In the hearts of all the Rakshasa tribesmen, this hatred will never end.

At this moment, above the air.

In the face of Yue Feng’s father and son’s attack, Duan Yu gradually became powerless.

Made.

Seeing Meng Ao’s tragic death, Duan Yu felt even more panicked.

I was still thinking of using Meng Ao and the Rakshasa army to hit the continent of Kyushu, and I could take advantage of the fisherman, but I didn’t expect that the second son of the Rakshasa clan would die so soon.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Duan Yu, Meng Ao is dead, it’s your turn.” Yue Feng roared and hit with a palm.

Duan Yu snorted coldly, and instead of retreating, he stepped forward with a palm. In an instant, his palms met, and the two internal forces confronted each other in mid-air.

Yes, Duan Yu wants to fight with Yue Feng.

Since practicing Yang Jian's "Sacred Qiankun Gong", Duan Yu's internal strength has become stronger. He believes that Yue Feng, who fights for internal power, is not his opponent.

However, Yue Feng practiced Guiguzi's exercises, and his internal strength was not worth a level higher than before.

Seeing this scene, everyone below wiped a sweat.

Yue Feng and Duan Yu are fighting their inner strength, and if they are not careful, there will be casualties.

Soon, Duan Yu was secretly surprised that Mad, Yue Feng's internal strength was so powerful that he couldn't suppress it even after he had practiced Yang Jian's technique.

Thinking of this, Duan Yu let out a loud roar, and suddenly urged his inner strength to separate from Yue Feng.

boom!

Along with a powerful vibration, Duan Yu and Yue Feng retreated one after another.

"Duan Yu, eat my hammer!"

At this moment, Yue Wuya, who had been looking for an opportunity, roared, and the Overlord Hammer slammed over. When the two of them were fighting for internal strength, Yue Wuya wanted to take action, but he knew that his father and Duan Yu had strong internal strength, and he made a rash attack and was easily injured. At this time, seeing the two separated, he immediately shot decisively. .

Made!

Feeling the powerful momentum of Yue Wuya's outbreak, Duan Yu's expression changed, and he quickly took off the axe to resist!

clang!

The Overlord's Hammer collided with the Kaitian Axe, and Duan Yuwa spit out a mouthful of blood, and his body flew far away.

Just now fighting Yue Feng's internal strength, consumes too much, at this time can't stop Yue Wuya's attack!

At this time, Duan Yu decided not to fight anymore. He swung his axe towards Yue Wuya and Yue Feng, and saw the golden light flickering, and the world was torn apart.

Neither Yue Feng nor Yue Wuya dared to make a hard call, so they hurriedly dodged.

Taking advantage of this opportunity, Duan Yu did not hesitate to flee towards the wild and strange realm.

run?

Yue Feng shouted angrily, grabbed Fang Tianhua halberd tightly, and chased after him.

Yue Wuya followed closely behind.

"Y'er." Yue Feng turned back and shouted, "Go down and help the Kyushu army, Duan Yu is already injured, I can deal with it alone." Seriously, Yue Feng was very relieved to fight with his son, but he saw , After Meng Ao's death, the Rakshasa army not only did not lose morale, but desperately resisted.

Chapter 2467

In this case, I can only let Ya'er go to the battlefield to help.

"Okay!" Yue Wuya hesitated, nodded, turned around, and joined the battlefield.

Yue Feng took a deep breath, locked onto Duan Yu in front of him tightly, stimulated his inner strength, and accelerated his speed.

Made!

Seeing Yue Feng chasing after him, Duan Yu was shocked and angry. The two of them flew very fast, and in a blink of an eye, they flew over the waste area of the Primal Chaos Mountains and entered the depths of the wild and strange realm.

After chasing for half an hour, Duan Yu finally landed on a cliff.

Yue Feng also slowed down and fell more than ten meters away. Seeing the surrounding environment, Yue Feng frowned secretly.

I can see that this is a place in the wild and strange realm. There is a cliff on one side and an endless forest on the other. There is a layer of fog shrouded in the sky and the earth, and this fog is still black.

In this environment, even though the two were more than ten meters apart, they could no longer see each other's faces. Not only that, the mist seemed to contain poison, and Yue Feng only felt that every breath he took was very uncomfortable.

Duan Yu was not feeling well, but he locked onto Yue Feng.

"Yue Feng!"

Finally, Duan Yu showed a trace of grimness: "Let's make a break here."

When he said this, Duan Yu sneered, but he was a little flustered, and he kept paying attention to the surrounding environment.

Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, he snorted coldly, held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly, and walked over step by step.

"Go to hell!"

When he was about to approach, Yue Feng shouted loudly, Fang Tian drew a halberd, and stabbed Duan Yu directly. Yue Feng clearly felt that Duan Yu had consumed too much internal energy before, and he no longer had the ability to resist.

Duan Yu's expression changed, and he quickly raised the Heaven-Opening Axe to resist.

clang!

A shock came, Yue Feng only felt an overwhelming force coming, and then he stumbled back a dozen steps, while Duan Yu shook his body.

What?

Yue Feng was shocked, and looked at Duan Yu with anger, it was impossible, his internal strength was severely exhausted, how could he block his own blow? Can you even shake yourself back?

Seeing Yue Feng's expression, Duan Yu laughed proudly: "Haha, Yue Feng didn't expect it? If the sky doesn't kill me, what can you do with me?"

After speaking, Duan Yu took out a radiant light from his body. Dragon Ball continued to smile and said, "It really is Dragon Ball. The power in this can help me recover. Haha, Yue Feng, it seems that you are the one who died today, not me." The

last sentence fell, and Duan Yu held the Dragon Ball tightly. , with a ferocious face, madly absorbing the power in the Dragon Ball, although the absorbing speed is not fast, but for Duan Yu, it can completely save his life.

Nima.

Yue Feng held Fang Tianhua's halberd tightly, shocked and annoyed at the same time.

It turns out… he borrowed the power of Dragon Ball.

Haha…

Duan Yu sneered at Yue Feng while absorbing the power of the Dragon Ball: "Yue Feng, what if you have an army of Kyushu? Didn't you lose to me in the end?"

When he said this, Duan Yu's eyes were full of It was gloomy and cold. He clearly felt that Yue Feng also consumed a lot of internal energy, and he had the power of Dragon Balls to help him recover. After absorbing a certain amount of power, he could easily kill Yue Feng.

Yue Feng did not respond, staring at Duan Yu coldly, while silently running the exercises to restore his inner strength.

For a while, there was silence on the cliff, but it was full of palpitating tension.

hum!

Two minutes later, Duan Yu stopped absorbing, holding the opening axe tightly, and said coldly to Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, everything is over, go to hell." The

voice fell, and Duan Yu rushed over directly.

Seeing Duan Yu rushing up, Yue Feng was furious, and at the same time he couldn't tell how anxious he was.

Mad, this kid has Dragon Ball, how can he beat him?

Hiss!

However, at this time, a strange sound suddenly came from the woods next to it. In an instant, Yue Feng glanced at it subconsciously and was stunned.

Chapter 2468

saw a giant python swimming at an indescribable speed.

This giant python is tens of meters long, the tank is as thick as a water tank, and its body is covered with black scales. In the dim surrounding environment, it glows with a cold light. , the blood-red snake letter quickly swallowed.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help gasping for air, but felt his scalp numb and panicked instantly.

Because he clearly felt that the strength of this giant python was in the realm of Martial Emperor. A giant python in the realm of Martial Emperor is already very terrifying.

To be honest, if he had encountered this giant python before, Yue Feng would not have panicked at all, but he fought with Duan Yu for a few hours just now and chased after him for so long. .

At the same time, Duan Yu rushed to the halfway, and when he saw the giant python, his heart was shocked, and his face was pale.

Mad, such a huge python?

Hissing…

The python was very fast, and it was in front of him in the blink of an eye. A pair of blood-red eyes tightly locked the Dragon Ball in Duan Yu's hand.

Yes, this giant python was originally resting in the woods, and when it sensed the power of the dragon ball, it was immediately attracted. You must know that the dragon is the strongest divine beast, and the dragon ball is the essence of the dragon, all the spirit beasts in the world. , I can't resist the urge to take it as my own when I sense Dragon Ball.

At this moment, the giant python didn't hesitate at all, the blood basin opened its mouth wide, thinking that Duan Yu had bitten.

"Go to hell!"

Duan Yu was shocked and angry, waving the Heaven-opening Axe, and chopped directly at the snake's head.

At this time, Duan Yu was very annoyed, Mad, who could kill Yue Feng at a glance, but never imagined that suddenly a giant python in the realm of Martial Emperor came, not only to snatch the dragon ball, but also to swallow himself .

Seeing that the opening axe was about to split the snake's head in half, at this critical moment, Yue Feng did not hesitate at all, Fang Tianhua halberd quickly stabbed out.

In the current situation, Yue Feng knew very well that once Duan Yu killed the giant python, he would continue to deal with him, so he did not hesitate to take action.

As long as the python doesn't die, he can help himself to delay time, and maybe he can also help himself and kill Duan Yu.

clang.

In the next second, Fang Tianhua halberd slammed into the opening axe, a vibration came out, and the opening axe was deflected.

The giant python responded very quickly, and the snake head flexibly retreated, avoiding Duan Yu's axe.

hiss.

Immediately afterwards, the ferocity of the giant python was aroused, swallowing the snake letter, and the huge snake tail slammed and swept directly towards Duan Yu. Wherever the snake tail passed, it was like a hurricane, with astonishing power.

Made!

Duan Yu was very annoyed when he was raided by Yue Feng. At this time, he saw the tail of the snake swept over. He was shocked and wanted to dodge, but the distance was too close, and he couldn't dodge at all.

Bang!

The snake tail slammed hard on Duan Yu, and he heard a rib shattering, followed by a miserable howl, and the whole person was swept away and fell towards the bottom of the cliff.

At the same time, Dragon Ball is also out of hand.

What the hell!

Seeing Duan Yu falling off the cliff, Yue Feng showed a smile, unable to express his resentment, but when he saw Dragon Ball, his face changed, and at the same time, he urged the figure to hold it in his hand.

This dragon ball is related to the peerless treasure left by Xuanyuan Huangdi, and it is also the reliance of the Kyushu mainland to defeat the Rakshasa tribe. It cannot be lost like this.

However, at this moment of lightning, the giant python came first, and its huge body jumped up, grabbed in front of Yue Feng, and swallowed the dragon ball in one bite.

At the moment of swallowing the dragon ball, the entire huge body of the giant python was suspended in the air, and it was too late to return to the cliff and fell directly.

This is not over yet, the huge snake tail swept away Yue Feng.

Nima.

Chapter 2469

When the figure fell, Yue Feng's face changed greatly, and he kept cursing in his heart. At the same time, he did not forget to hold Fang Tianhua halberd tightly and stab it on the cliff to slow down the speed of his fall.

…..

the other side.

The battle between the Kyushu army and the Rakshasa clan continues.

On the battlefield, the screams of killing and the screams kept coming, and the blood flowed into rivers.

Whether it was the Kyushu army or the Rakshasa clan, all of them were red-eyed, and they fought each other desperately, endlessly.

Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng, Long Qianyu and others, after killing many beasts, all consumed a lot of internal energy, all of them were pale and very weak.

In the current situation, although the Kyushu Continent has already occupied the advantage, it will pay a heavy price to win this war completely. After all, the warriors of the Rakshasa tribe are fighting too fiercely, and they are not afraid of death.

"Whoosh!"

At this moment, a fit and slender figure leaped into the sky, looked around, and shouted at the Rakshasa tribe: "All warriors of the Rakshasa tribe obey the order and stop fighting immediately." The

cold voice Spread all over the battlefield, there is no doubt.

It was Mona.

Since the outbreak of this battle, Mona was very anxious. She knew that if the battle continued, the Rakshasa tribe would be wiped out, or even disappear from the world forever. This was not the result she wanted to see.

Whoa!

When the words fell, all the Rakshasa warriors stopped fighting, and dozens of generals looked up at Mona, their eyes flickering and puzzled.

“Stop!”

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou and Long Qian Yu also shouted.

Mona was captured by Yue Feng before, but after following Yue Feng’s suggestion, she agreed to negotiate, so Wen Chou Chou and others had a good impression of her.

In an instant, a tragic and fierce battle stopped. Immediately, everyone’s eyes were focused on Mona, and they all wanted to know what decision this Rakshasa Princess would make next.

call!

At this time, Mona looked around, her eyes fell on Wen Chou Chou and Long Qian Yu, and she took a deep breath and said: “Everyone, it will not benefit both parties if you continue to fight. We Rakshasa do not have to occupy Kyushu. Mainland, why don’t we stop the war and have a good talk about how to live in peace.”

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou, Long Qian Yu and the others looked at each other and nodded silently.

Although this Mona is a woman, in comparison, she understands the current situation better than the previous Rakshasa King and Meng Ao, especially advocates peace, which is very rare.

Whoa!

However, among the Rakshasa army, there was an uproar. Many warriors were a little unwilling, but in the face of Mona’s powerful aura, no one dared to refute.

The Rakshasa King disappeared, and the two brothers Menglang and Mengao died. As the Rakshasa princess, Mona was the supreme commander of the Rakshasa clan.

“Why negotiate!”

However, at this time, a strong man strode out of the Rakshasa army, with an amazing aura, his eyes fixed on Mona and shouted: “We Rakshasa, we have been exiled for a few times. Thousands of years, and now I have finally returned to the Kyushu Continent. It is the time to expand the territory and develop it. Why should I submit to these people from the Kyushu Continent?”

“Peace talks? Absolutely not.” The strong

man is called Luo Shen, who is exactly One of the twelve gods.

Swish!

Mona's pretty face flushed with anger, and she said coquettishly, "Luo Shen, I am the supreme commander of the Rakshasa clan now, how dare you disobey?"

Supreme commander?

Luo Shen sneered and said loudly: "Princess Mona, are you the supreme commander, you haven't been recognized by everyone, and the Rakshasa King disappeared because of the battle, and his whereabouts are still unknown. Your eldest brother and second brother, for the future of the Rakshasa clan. , are all in the hands of the people of the Kyushu Continent, you don't want to avenge them, but you are afraid of the strength of the Kyushu Continent, and you only want to negotiate, you are not worthy of being our commander."

Chapter 2470 The

voice fell, and many Rakshasa warriors nodded in agreement.

Yes, how can such a person be a commander?

"You're courting death!"

Seeing Luo Shen bewitching the army, Mona was so angry that she snorted, without any hesitation, her inner strength was running, her jade hand raised, and she called Luo Shen with a palm.

Luo Shen was not afraid at all, his anger sank into his dantian, he raised his hand and gave her a head-to-head slap!

"Touch!" The

palms of the two were facing each other. Roshen only felt a strong force coming, and staggered back a few steps! There was blood oozing from the corner of his mouth.

In this palm, after all, Mona has the upper hand. Speaking of which, Roshen is one of the Twelve Magicians. He is very powerful. It is really difficult for Mona to win him one-on-one. In a wait-and-see state, in this case, Luo Shen naturally couldn't stop Mona's palm.

call!

Seeing this scene, all the warriors of the Rakshasa tribe changed their expressions.

The people opposite Wen Chou Chou also frowned. “Brother Wen.” At this time, Dasheng

Sun couldn’t help but said: “Should we help this Princess Mona?” Wen Chou Chou stopped Sun Dasheng, shook his head and said, “No, we can’t interfere in the internal affairs of the Rakshasa clan at this time.” Wen Chou Chou thought deeply and finally stopped the fight. . “Roshen!” At this moment, Mona walked over step by step and stared at Roshen: “You accept me as the commander-in-chief, are you convinced?”

Luo Shen gritted his teeth, didn’t respond, and snorted coldly.

call!

Mona took a deep breath, without hesitation, her figure flashed, and in the blink of an eye, she came to Luoshen, and slapped him in the heart.

Bang!

In this palm, Mona used 90% of her internal strength, only to see Luo Shen groaning, the whole person flew directly, flew more than 100 meters away, fell heavily on the ground, and died.

Mona’s eyes flashed with pity and heartache. Seriously, Luoshen was loyal to the Rakshasa. She didn’t want to kill the killer, but there was no way. The Kyushu Continent will contend, and at that time, the fate of the Rakshasa clan will be in a state of doom.

Enduring the discomfort in her heart, Mona looked around, and a cold voice spread throughout the audience: “Rakshasa warriors, who else of you is dissatisfied, you can stand up.” The

voice was not loud, but it showed a strong aura.

For a time, the entire Rakshasa clan looked at each other in dismay, and no one dared to stand up.

Pfft!

After dozens of seconds, the remaining eleven gods, as well as many leaders, knelt in front of Mona: “Subordinate, I have seen the Queen.”

Seriously, Mona’s strength is not very strong. Powerful, but these gods and generals were all convinced by the momentum of the leader on Mona at this time.

Whoa!

Immediately afterwards, all the Rakshasa warriors knelt down and shouted in unison.

“Meet the Queen.”

Seeing this scene, Mona nodded in satisfaction and raised her hand: “All get up.” As she spoke, a smile appeared on the corner of her mouth, but tears flashed in her eyes.

Finally, there is no need to continue fighting. In the future, the Rakshasa clan can live in peace with the Kyushu Continent, but… the price is too high, the whereabouts of the father are unknown, and the two brothers are also dead…

haha…

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2471-2480

Chapter 2471

At this time, Sun Dasheng laughed loudly, took a step forward, and shouted at Mona: “Congratulations to Queen Mona.” The

voice fell, Wen Chouchou also smiled, and said: “Queen Mona, just now, the two sides fought fiercely. The casualties are heavy, let’s settle the casualties first, and then negotiate the details.”

Well!

Mona smiled and nodded.

“Clean up the battlefield.” Wen Chou Chou instructed the surrounding soldiers, and after thinking of something, he pulled Sun Dasheng and said, “Fengzi is chasing Duan Yu, I don’t know what’s going on, let’s go and see.”

“That bastard Duan Yu, When escaping, it consumed a lot of internal strength, and Fengzi will definitely be able to deal with it.” Sun Dasheng scolded, and then said excitedly: “However, if the three brothers can kill Duan Yu together, that will be the happiest, haha… “

Speaking, the two brothers rushed towards the wild and strange realm.

In the battlefield, under the command of Long Qianyu, Ren Yingying and others, the army began to clear the battlefield.

Not far away, a person did quietly leave in the chaos, heading towards the Kyushu camp, with cunning and viciousness in his eyes, it was Zhang Jiao.

Since being subdued by Yue Feng, Zhang Jiao has always been convinced, and later begged his apprentice Han Bing to help him get the antidote for Tongtian Pill from Yue Feng, but Han Bing tried several times without success.

This made Zhang Jiao very angry.

Just now, seeing that the Rakshasa clan was controlled by Mona, the two sides completely stopped fighting, Zhang Jiao realized that the opportunity was coming, and while everyone was clearing the battlefield, he returned to the camp and searched Yue Feng’s camp.

A few minutes later, Zhang Jiao entered the tent where Yue Feng was resting, rummaged through the boxes, and searched carefully.

Ha ha…

Soon, Zhang Jiao found several bottles of medicinal pills, all of which were medicinal pills refined by Yue Feng. In an instant, Zhang Jiao was extremely excited.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Zhang Jiao saw that there were dozens of medicinal pills in several bottles, and it was difficult to find the antidote for Tongtian Pill, but Zhang Jiao was not worried. It will be researched soon.

Yue Feng, you wait for me, I will make a comeback one day.

At this time, Zhang Jiao's eyes flashed with gloom, and he muttered to himself, then turned and walked out of the camp, and in a blink of an eye, he disappeared into the vast mountains and forests.

…..

the other side.

The wind whistled in his ears, Yue Feng held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly and kept stabbing it on the cliff to slow down the speed of the fall, but after all, the internal energy consumption was serious, and he couldn't stand it any longer, and the body fell faster and faster.

What shocked Yue Feng even more was that under the cliff, there was a long and narrow valley, which stretched infinitely on both sides, and he didn't know how long it was. Moreover, when he fell halfway, Yue Feng found that the valley was completely shrouded in green poison.

Made!

Seeing that the end is about to end, Yue Feng cursed secretly, and quickly released Qiong Qi from the spirit beast sack.

Roar!

With a roar, Qiongqi burst out of the air, supported Yue Feng on his back, and flapped his wings to land down. However, the moment he entered the poisonous mist, Qiongqi's balance was still affected.

Dengdengdeng…

At the moment of landing, Yue Feng stepped back dozens of steps in a row to remove the force of the fall. Despite this, his blood was still surging, and a mouthful of blood spurted out. Qiongqi also fell a somersault, but there was no serious problem.

After standing up, Qiong Qi hurried over and stayed beside Yue Feng.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, adjusted his breath, and then looked around, suddenly secretly startled.

I can see that there is a forest around, and these trees have grown for hundreds of years, even thousands of years. , the leaves are dark green.

Yue Feng knew that every leaf of these ancient trees was highly poisonous.

However, Yue Feng has a physique that is invulnerable to all poisons, so he is not too worried.

Chapter 2472

On the other side of the mountain wall, there are some large and small caves, the caves are filled with poisonous mist, and I don’t know how deep.

Of course, Yue Feng didn’t think about going to the cave to investigate.

The internal energy consumption is so serious, of course, it is the first time to meditate to recover.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng sat there cross-legged, and began to prepare to practice. Suddenly, he thought of something, and looked around, but as a result, he did not see Duan Yu.

Mad, isn’t this kid dead?

In his heart, Yue Feng was about to explain to Qiongqi and be vigilant around him.

Hissing…

However, before Yue Feng could speak, he heard a special sound coming from the cave behind him, which made one’s scalp tense.

Hearing this voice, Yue Feng was startled.

broken.

Yue Feng could never forget this sound, because he had just encountered a giant python on the top of the cliff before, and this sound was made by the giant python.

Roar!

Qiong Qi also sensed the danger, let out a roar, and locked his eyes tightly in the direction of the cave. Yue Feng also quickly stood up, holding Fang Tianhua halberd tightly.

In the next second, Yue Feng's heart skipped a beat, and he couldn't help but curse.

Nima? so much?

I saw that dozens of giant pythons quickly swam out of the cave. The giant pythons were about the same size as the one Yue Feng encountered before, and the smallest ones had the thickness of the mouth of a bowl, and they all had black scales.

Obviously, it is of the same kind as the one encountered before.

hiss..

Seeing Yue Feng, these giant pythons did not hesitate, let out a terrifying neigh, and all rushed over at once. He didn't appear to be afraid at all because of the presence of Qiongqi.

Roar!

At this moment, without any hesitation, Qiong Qi let out an earth-shattering roar, and threw himself up to fight with those giant pythons.

This scene, Yue Feng was shocked and anxious at the same time.

Mad, if he didn't consume too much internal energy, how could he be afraid of these big bugs? But fortunately, thanks to himself, there are still poor and strange spirit beasts.

Just when Yue Feng was secretly rejoicing, a strong wind suddenly came from behind him. Yue Feng thought it was another giant python, and hurriedly turned around, suddenly startled.

This is a black fierce tiger, more than three meters long, the fifth stage of the Martial Saint realm, and the speed is extremely fast.

Nima!

Yue Feng was completely angry, did he really think I was easy to bully? First a pair of giant pythons, and now a tiger? Cursing, Yue Feng held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly and went up to him.

Chi!

The battle lasted for a few minutes, and Yue Feng finally found an opportunity. Fang Tianhua halberd stabbed the tiger in the belly, and blood sprayed. However, the tiger was also very fierce, and when it was dying, the tiger claws waved and directly stabbed Yue Feng's right side. On his face, three bloody openings with deep visible bones were scratched.

At this time, the battle on Qiongqi's side also ended. More than a dozen giant pythons, without exception, all died under its sharp claws and fangs, but Qiongqi was also injured, and the surrounding poisonous mist was too strong, Poor and huge body, shaky, very weak.

Yue Feng looked very distressed, touched Qiongqi's big head, and put it in the spirit beast bag. The spirit beast sac is an independent space, so there is no need to worry that Qiongqi will continue to absorb the poisonous mist.

call!

Putting Qiongqi away, Yue Feng took a deep breath and simply dealt with the wound on his face. He held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly and walked forward.

Nima!

Where is this place?

After walking for an unknown amount of time, Yue Feng's head was swollen. The valley was really huge, with dense forests and countless ferocious beasts hidden in it.

Chapter 2473

What makes Yue Feng more depressed is that because the poisonous mist is too thick, he can't tell the direction at all.

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that the place he was in was a very dangerous area in the wild and strange realm. It was turned into a death valley by the Rakshasa tribe. The death valley stretched for thousands of miles. The bravest warriors of the clan did not dare to break in rashly.

However, for Yue Feng, such an environment was a cruel test.

Unknowingly, Yue Feng wandered in the valley for three days. During these three days, Yue Feng found Duan Yu's body. When he found it, Duan Yu had already changed beyond recognition, and had been corroded by the poisonous mist.

The Kaitian Axe was not seen either, and it was estimated that it was taken away by the beast.

Yue Feng didn't care about this. He just wanted to get out of here and find the giant python that swallowed the dragon ball. However, the Valley of Death was too big, there were countless beasts, and there were also countless giant pythons. If he wanted to find it, he would be looking for a needle in a haystack.

Perhaps because of the environment and the poisonous fog, the speed at which Yue Feng's internal strength recovered was very slow.

At first, Yue Feng was very anxious, but slowly, he got used to this state.

Time flies, time flies.

Three years passed in a flash.

In the past three years, the Kyushu continent has regained its tranquility, the people live and work in peace and contentment, and the Rakshasa people have settled in the border area of Kyushu through peace talks and live in peace with the Kyushu continent.

Under this background, many forces in the Kyushu continent, after stable development, began to gradually explore the wild and mysterious realm. For a time, a special occupation different from the sect appeared, such as mercenary groups, bounty hunters, and various Expeditions, etc.

….

Death Valley, in a dense forest in the southwest.

In a simple thatched hut, Yue Feng sat there cross-legged, opened his eyes slowly, and exhaled a suffocating breath at the same time.

In the past three years, Yue Feng has fully recovered his strength very early, but he has not left because of the search for Dragon Balls. Moreover, when he was just trapped here for three months, Yue Feng encountered a Rakshasa warrior who broke in by mistake. Knowing that the Rakshasa clan and the Kyushu continent had negotiated peace, and the war was completely stopped, Yue Feng's worries were completely put down.

Of course, in the past three years, Yue Feng has almost understood the environment of Death Valley.

It’s time to go back.

At this moment, Yue Feng walked out of the hut, looked at the sky in the distance, and muttered in his heart.

During this time, Yue Feng tried to find the giant python that devoured the dragon ball again, but still found nothing. Yue Feng knew that he couldn’t stay any longer.

Dragon Ball is important, but it’s not as important as family reunion.

After making up his mind, Yue Feng left the hut and walked towards the exit of Death Valley.

Swish…

Not long after walking, I heard footsteps, Yue Feng frowned, looked up, and was stunned for a moment.

I saw more than a dozen people, walking cautiously towards the depths of Death Valley. These people were all wearing camping equipment, and they were not low in strength.

One of the women, twenty-five or six-year-old, was wearing a red fur coat, which set off her sexy figure, yet she was wild and beautiful.

Yue Feng couldn’t help taking a few glances, feeling a little surprised at the strength of the woman.

It turned out to be a piece of Martial Emperor strength.

During the three years that he was away, has the cultivation world in the Kyushu continent developed so rapidly? A girl in her twenties has actually reached the strength of a Martial Emperor?

At this time, the other party also discovered Yue Feng, and all of them gathered around at once.

“Rakshasa people?”

“Made, why do you look like savages?”

These people were arguing with Yue Feng, with contempt and disgust on their faces.

Only the leading woman looked at Yue Feng curiously.

Listening to their words, Yue Feng was a little unhappy, but when he saw his clothes, he couldn’t help laughing. After staying in Death Valley for more than three years, his

clothes had long been corroded by the poisonous mist, so Yue Feng simply did it. He wore a set of animal skin clothes, and there were three scars on his face, which were once scratched by a fierce tiger. At first glance, he really looked like a savage.

Chapter 2474

“Hello!”

Finally, the leading woman asked Yue Feng, “Who are you?” The

woman’s name is Hua Ling, the captain of the Bloodthorn mercenary team. , everything has returned to calm, and the mainland cooperates with the above to promote development together, and with the development, many people’s eyes are aimed at the vast and boundless wild and strange realm.

Speaking of which, the environment in the wild and strange realm is harsh and almost inaccessible. Back then, only the Rakshasa tribe could survive in such a place, but in the end, they still tried every means to climb over the Chaos Mountains and return to the Kyushu Continent, which shows that the environment here is harsh.

But then again, the harsh environment has also created incomparably rich resources. More importantly, there are countless types of beasts inhabiting the wild and strange areas, and many beasts are descendants of some wild beasts, such as the three-headed blood python. , Xuanming Black Tiger and so on.

Because of environmental factors, the beasts here are much more powerful than the spirit beasts in the Kyushu continent, and the inner core in the body is also the most pure.

As we all know, the spirit beast inner pill can improve the strength of the practitioner, and even if it is not used, it can be sold at high prices in the auction house or the black market.

Therefore, under such circumstances, many practitioners from various continents have formed various organizations, ventured into the wild and strange realm, hunted wild beasts, and obtained inner pills, either taking them by themselves to improve their strength, or selling them to the black market. , to make huge profits.

The Bloodstab mercenary team formed by Hua Ling is such an organization.

“Me?”

Facing Hua Ling’s question, Yue Feng scratched his head and smiled slightly: “I am from the mainland of Kyushu and came here to hunt.”

When he said this, Yue Feng deliberately hid his strength. I have a special identity, so it is better not to be known.

hunt?

Hearing this, the team members behind Hua Ling couldn't help laughing.

"Looking at your outfit, it's almost as good as food for the beasts here." "

Haha… anyone dares to come here to hunt. I

don't know whether to live or die."

Individuals have ridiculed and ridiculed them successively, and they are all contemptuous of Yue Feng. It is no wonder that in the recent period of time, there have been too many expeditions from the Kyushu Continent to the wild and strange realm. In addition to some mercenary organizations and expeditions, there are many unique people. Those who come and go all want to come and get benefits.

And Yue Feng, who was in front of him, was dressed in rubbish.

Yue Feng didn't take the crowd's discussion to heart, smiled and said nothing. Then, Yue Feng said to Hua Ling, "If you want to explore Death Valley, you'd better be careful. These two days are the period when

the black sand python is active."

Gu's environment is already well understood. The black sand python is the black giant python that Yue Feng encountered when he first came. cultivators can provoke.

fool.

As soon as he finished speaking, a man with a black scarf on his neck walked out and sneered at Yue Feng: "Hey, tell you, we are here to hunt black sand pythons, if it wasn't for their active period, we would not Come here." His tone was cold and arrogant, with a lofty attitude.

The man's name is Liu Hua, he is the vice-captain of the Bloodthorn mercenary team, and he has the strength of the Fourth Martial Saint.

Seeing his arrogant look, Yue Feng was too lazy to have a regular meeting.

Hua Ling couldn't stand it any longer and frowned, "Liu Hua, say a few words." After speaking

, Hua Ling looked up and down at Yue Feng: “Listen to you, are you familiar with the environment here?”

Yue Feng nodded.

“Then… can you be our guide? We are very short of a guide right now.” Hua Ling came over with a little bit of anticipation in her eyes.

Speaking of which, the Bloodthorn Mercenary Team was the first time to come to the Wilderness and Strange Realm, intending to kill some beasts, obtain the inner core, improve their own strength, and make some money at the same time.

As the captain, Hua Ling is a little arrogant, but she understands that she is not familiar with the environment and faces too many unknown dangers. At this time, she wants to let Yue Feng block the guide.

Yue Feng hesitated.

Chapter 2475 I am

about to return to the Kyushu mainland, how can I be a guide for you.

Seeing that he hesitated, Hua Ling hurriedly said: “Don’t worry, as long as you show us the way, I will give you a commission when we kill the black sand python.”

Seeing her sincere expression, Yue Feng couldn’t bear to refuse, so he ordered it Nodding: “Okay.”

“Captain!”

However, as soon as he finished speaking, Liu Hua couldn’t help shouting: “This person looks like a waste, what way can he lead? I’m afraid he hasn’t found the black sand python yet, It disappeared without a trace.”

The other team members around also nodded in agreement.

“That’s right, look at his outfit, how can he help?”

“Let’s investigate it ourselves.”

Hua Ling frowned, very displeased, and scolded: “Are you the captain, or am I the captain? I have already decided. Now, shut up.”

Seeing Hua Ling’s anger, everyone in Liu Hua didn’t say anything, but looking at Yue Feng’s eyes, there was still disdain.

A few minutes later, under the leadership of Yue Feng, a group of people slowly marched towards the depths of Death Valley.

For the first time in such a harsh environment, Hua Ling and others were both novel and apprehensive.

“Hey, I still don’t know your name.” Hua Ling followed, walking side by side with Yue Feng, and couldn’t help asking.

“Fengtao!”

Yue Feng thought for a while, and said lightly, this fake name was used to it before, and Yue Feng said it almost without thinking.

To be honest, Yue Feng wanted to reveal his true identity, but he held back when he saw how he was dressed. The person who was famous in Kyushu back then is now like a beggar, what a shame.

As he spoke, he arrived at the area shrouded in poisonous fog.

Yue Feng hurriedly stopped, and at the same time reminded Hua Ling and the others that Yue Feng could withstand these poisonous mists, but the blood stabbing mercenary team generally had the strength of Wu Sheng, and they would die if they breathed it.

In the next second, Yue Feng was about to open his mouth to remind him, but when he saw the movements of Hua Ling and others, he was stunned.

Seeing Hua Ling and others, they all took out their special anti-virus helmets from their backpacks and put them on.

Haha..

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing. Unexpectedly, in the three years he was away, the technological development of the Kyushu Continent had been closely integrated with cultivation. Yue Feng sensed that these helmets were used for Made of special materials, it is no problem to resist these poisonous mists.

Of course, the poisonous mist is corrosive, and despite the helmet, it can’t stay for too long.

At this time, Hua Ling took out a helmet and handed it to Yue Feng: “Put this on.”

In Hua Ling’s eyes, Yue Feng’s strength is not comparable to their weakest team member, but she doesn’t know , Yue Feng’s strength does not need a helmet at all.

Yue Feng took the helmet and put it on without hesitation.

Hiss…

At this time, I heard a strange sound from the woods ahead, and then, a black shark dream appeared in front of everyone.

This black sand python is thicker than the mouth of the bowl, and it is the realm of the fifth stage of the Martial Saint.

Hua Ling's eyes lit up and she immediately drew out her long sword.

"Don't act rashly." Yue Feng couldn't help but said, his eyes flashing with dignity.

Yue Feng knew that there was more than one black sand python inhabiting the nest of a black sand python in this area. You must know that black sand pythons have different habits from other giant pythons, and they live in groups.

At this time, there is one, which represents its companion, which is nearby.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2476-2480

Chapter 2476

Hua Ling's eyes flickered, resisting the urge to shoot.

However, Liu Hua next to him couldn't bear it any longer.

"Captain, this bastard doesn't understand anything, why do you listen to him?" After shouting, Liu Hua held a long knife tightly and rushed forward.

The few players around him glanced at each other and followed closely behind.

In their eyes, the black sand python is a middle-class spirit beast, and the inner alchemy is the dream of practitioners, and it is also very popular on the black market.

The purpose of their coming is to kill the black sand python. Now that they have finally come across one, how can they miss the opportunity?

What a bunch of idiots.

Yue Feng's expression changed, and he couldn't help but cursed in his heart, and then shouted at Hua Ling: "Quickly let your people be alert to the surroundings, Heisha pythons live in groups, not only one will come out, it also has companions. "

What?

Hearing this, Hua Ling's delicate body trembled. She only knew that the black sand python's inner alchemy was very cost-effective, and she didn't understand its habits at all.

"Everyone pay attention to your surroundings." Hua Ling couldn't help shouting, but it was too late.

sizzle!

Just as Liu Hua and a few team members were besieging the black sand python, they heard a frightening hissing sound from around the woods again, and then four or five black sand pythons swam over quickly.

Seeing this scene, Hua Ling stomped her feet in a hurry, rushed up, and at the same time did not forget to shout at Yue Feng: "Fengtao, you hide aside, be careful."

Hearing this, Yue Feng smiled . , I can't see that this Hua Ling is quite kind. In this case, she did not forget to worry about the safety of others.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng responded, and then pretended to be afraid and hid behind a tree.

Speaking of which, at that moment, Yue Feng thought about helping out, but after thinking about it, he held back. These young people act too impulsive one by one, so let them sharpen them.

Facing five or six black sand pythons, Hua Ling and the others were able to cooperate with each other at first, but gradually, they couldn't bear it anymore. After all, these black sand pythons were too fast, especially the power of their tails.

Swish swish…

Seeing Hua Ling and others in danger, Yue Feng did not hesitate, picked up some small stones from the ground, turned with internal force, and flexed his fingers, and saw a few small stones whizzing out like bullets.

The next second, these small stones were impartial, and they were three inches above the heads of these black sand pythons. The black sand pythons were different from other snakes. The weaknesses of other snakes were all seven inches from the body, while the flaws of the black sand pythons, is on the top of the head.

Yue Feng shot quietly, Hua Ling and others did not see it.

The weak point was injured, and within a few days, the black sand python was successfully killed by Hua Ling and others.

Haha…

At this moment, when the inner alchemy was taken out, the entire Bloodstab mercenary team cheered.

“Fengtao!” Hua Ling walked over excitedly, her beautiful face was full of excitement, she said to Yue Feng: “As you say it, you brought us to the black sand python, this inner elixir is for you , as a reward.” As

he spoke, he was about to hand over an inner alchemy.

However, at this moment, Liu Hua suddenly stood in front of her and shouted: “Captain, why do you want to give him the inner alchemy? When we dealt with the black sand python just now, this kid was so frightened that he hid to the side, with no strength at all. If you don’t show up, how can you be entitled to get paid?” The

voice fell, and the other members nodded, looking at Yue Feng’s eyes with disgust.

“That’s right, we got it so hard, why should we give it to him?”

“Yes, and we came across these black sand pythons, he didn’t bring us to find them at all.”

“Captain, such a waste, It’s useless, just blow it away.”

Hearing these people’s words, Yue Feng was a little angry, Nima, if I hadn’t helped me secretly, all of you have been swallowed by the black sand python now, but I still hold back. .

Hua Ling was very determined, looked around and shouted: “Don’t talk about it, let’s talk, and Feng Tao reminded me just now.” After speaking

, Hua Ling put the inner pill in Yue Feng’s hand.

Chapter 2477

Yue Feng was not polite and put it away directly. In fact, Yue Feng didn’t care about the inner core of a black sand python, but if he didn’t accept it, he would be suspected. After all, he said he was hunting.

Seeing this scene, Liu Hua and others were all indignant, but they didn’t say anything anymore.

“Fengtao!” At this moment, Hua Ling looked at the depths shrouded in the poisonous mist in front of her, and said to Yue Feng, “Are there still many black sand python’s nests inside? Wait for you

to continue to lead the way, okay?”

Killing a few black sand pythons was far from Hua Ling’s goal.

What?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, not knowing whether to laugh or cry. This Hua Ling is really not afraid of death. The more you go into this Death Valley, the more dangerous it is. There are not only black sand pythons, but also other powerful beasts. no.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng smiled and said: “Yes, but we have to discuss the reward again. No matter how many beasts you kill, the inner alchemy will give me 30%, otherwise, I will not lead the way.

” , Yue Feng’s face is resolute, there is no doubt.

Yue Feng knew that if he told them the truth directly, they would definitely not listen to him, so he deliberately raised his salary so that they could retreat in spite of difficulties.

Whoa!

As soon as the words fell, Liu Hua and others exploded immediately.

“Nima, what are you talking about?”

“You want 30%? What do you think of yourself? Do you really think we can’t do without you?”

“Captain, this is an insatiable greedy person. It’s because you are so good to him that he actually The lion opened his mouth.”

Hua Ling was also very angry, and said to Yue Feng: “Fengtao, 30% is too much, let’s discuss it.”

“No!” Yue Feng shook his head, very determined.

As far as Hua Ling’s people’s strength is concerned, in the edge area shrouded in the poisonous fog, it’s okay to kill wild beasts casually, but if they go deep, they can’t hold it back at all.

“You…”

Hua Ling got angry and stomped her feet: “Okay, I really saw the wrong person. If you don’t want to be a guide, we can also find the black sand python.” This person is so hateful, I thought he was a To be honest, I didn’t expect to be so greedy.

Saying that, Hua Ling waved her hand: “Let’s go.”

Liu Hua and the others glared at Yue Feng and walked towards the depths of the poisonous mist with Hua Ling.

What the fuck?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned and couldn’t help saying: “I advise you not to go, you will regret it without me.”

Hahaha…

Hearing this, Liu Hua and others couldn’t bear it. She burst out laughing, and then sneered.

“This piece of trash can’t get any benefit from us, so be anxious.”

“Mad, if you don’t follow, we’ll regret it? Just a joke…”

“Don’t pay attention to him.”

Seeing them all unmoved, Yue Feng sighed and had to follow slowly.

To tell the truth, if ten years ago, Yue Feng would have been too lazy to take care of these murderers, but now, Yue Feng really can’t bear to watch them go to death.

At this time, seeing Yue Feng following, Hua Ling’s face was full of frost, and she said tenderly, “Don’t follow us, get out of here.”

This man, he treats him well, but he opens his mouth like a lion, the more he sees it. more annoying.

Yue Feng smiled bitterly and was about to respond when he frowned when he saw Hua Ling behind everyone.

Chapter 2478

Seeing the change in Yue Feng’s expression, everyone in Hua Ling quickly turned around, and all of them were shocked.

I saw that another expedition, with a total of fifteen or six people, was slowly approaching, and each of them was not low in strength. The weakest was also the fifth-rank Martial Saint, and the strongest was the second-rank Martial Emperor.

Moreover, these people are also fully armed, and even wear anti-gas helmets, which are more advanced than Hua Ling's.

"Tsk tsk."

When they got to the front, the bald-headed group of people looked at Liu Hua and the others, and finally their eyes fell on Hua Ling. The accomplices around also looked straight.

After the fierce battle before, Hua Ling still had beads of sweat on her forehead, and with her beautiful face, she was indescribably charming, and the red leather jacket that set off the perfect curve was looming.

"I didn't expect to meet such a beautiful woman in such a bad place." The bald head looked at Hua Ling and said with a smile.

The voice fell, and the companions behind him all laughed evilly.

The bald-headed Wang Qiang is the head of the Snow Wolf Expedition Group. The expedition group is actually a group of robbers. Recently, various forces have prospered to explore the wild and strange areas. Wang Qiang also took his hands to try his luck, but no beasts were found. I met people like Hua Ling.

Swish!

Being stared at by Wang Qiang like this, Hua Ling felt uncomfortable, but she didn't get angry. She was the captain of the Bloodstab mercenary team, and her strength was only a Martial Emperor, and many of these bald people were in the Martial Emperor realm. , especially this bald head, the strength has reached the third stage of Martial Emperor, really fighting, not an opponent.

"Big brother!"

At this time, Liu Hua squeezed out a smile and flattered Wang Qiang: "Since fighting is all about exploring and hunting beasts, we should take care of each other…"

At this time, Liu Hua was flattering and flattering, and completely lost the arrogant attitude he had towards Yue Feng before.

Just before he finished speaking, he was interrupted by one of Wang Qiang's subordinates.

“Whose special code is your eldest brother?” A strong man walked over with a fierce face, slapped Liu Hua without warning, and slapped Liu Hua on the face: “Don’t get close to us.”

Slap!

With a crisp sound, Liu Hua snorted, and the whole person was beaten around in a circle, and finally sat on the ground with his buttocks.

Liu Hua covered his face and wanted to cry without tears.

Nima, who did you provoke? Can you be beaten for talking?

This is, Wang Qiang looked around, his eyes swept over Hua Ling and others, and sneered: “Look at your appearance, you have just experienced the battle, what kind of beasts did you kill?” The

voice fell, and the big man beside him followed. Shouted: “If you get the inner alchemy, call it out quickly, otherwise don’t blame us for being rude.”

This gang of robbers.

Hua Ling and a few team members looked at each other, and they were all angry. She had just killed a few black sand pythons with great effort. Why should the inner alchemy be given to them?

Thinking to himself, a Bloodthorn team member cautiously opened his mouth and said, “Brothers, how can we kill beasts, we just came in out of curiosity to have a look. We did encounter some black sand pythons just now, but we couldn’t beat them. No, just now. Run here.”

Hua Ling and the others quickly nodded in agreement.

Wang Qiang frowned and was suspicious.

“Several big brothers.”

At this moment, Liu Hua raised his finger and pointed at Yue Feng: “This guy is familiar with this area and knows where to find the black sand python.”

When he said this, Liu Hua’s eyes flickered with cunning. He knew that Wang Qiang and the others would not get any benefit and would not easily let them go. It would be better to turn their attention to Yue Feng. Hua Ling and a few, it is also easy to get away.

What the fuck?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and couldn't help but glance at Liu Hua, a little angry, Nima, why did he turn the topic to himself all of a sudden? This kid is very insidious. He wants to use me as a shield?

Chapter 2479

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of Wang Qiang and the others converged on Yue Feng.

In the next second, Wang Qiang walked over and looked at Yue Feng up and down: "Do you know where to find the black sand python?" Mad, this kid is dressed in animal skin and has a scar on his face. long time.

At this moment, Yue Feng's mind quickly turned, and then he smiled: "I know." To

be honest, Wang Qiang's group, in the eyes of others, are very powerful and can't be provoked, but they are not a threat to Yue Feng at all, but in order not to After revealing his identity, Yue Feng restrained the urge to take action.

"Very good!"

Wang Qiang showed a smile and said coldly: "Hurry up and take us there."

Then, he pointed at Hua Ling: "This beauty, let's go too. Don't try to refuse, I don't have a good temper. , annoyed me and killed all of you. I didn't scare you, you'd better not offend me."

Feeling Wang Qiang's ferocity, Hua Ling's tender body trembled, she was very panicked, and she didn't dare to refuse.

Yue Feng said with a smile: "Yes, let the beautiful women follow, it will be pleasing to the eyes."

Haha… Let you not listen to the advice before, but now you are being targeted by the bad guys, let's see if you have a long memory.

"You!"

Hua Ling glared at Yue Feng, she was so angry that this bastard, just because she had just rejected his request for compensation, is now schadenfreude, knowing that she should not have asked him to be a guide in the first place.

At this time, Hua Ling didn't know that Yue Feng did that for their safety.

"go!"

This is, Wang Qiang was too lazy to talk nonsense, ordered his subordinates to blast several Liu Hua away, and then forced Yue Feng and Hua Ling to walk towards the woods ahead.

At this moment, Liu Hua and the other team members stood there, crying and grimacing. They wanted to rush over and rescue Hua Ling, but they didn't have the courage.

On the other side, under the guidance of Yue Feng, Wang Qiang and the others walked towards a special area in Death Valley, the Lost Forest and Flower Sea.

Along the way, because of anger, Hua Ling didn't even look at Yue Feng, her face was pretty and charming.

Yue Feng didn't take it to heart.

Half an hour later, when she arrived at the place, Hua Ling's delicate body trembled when she saw the scene in front of her, and she was stunned.

I saw that there was a huge sea of flowers in front of me, surrounded by mist, sparse shrubs, dotted among them, clusters of flowers competing for beauty, completely a sea of flowers, just like a paradise.

Hua Ling was stunned for a moment, and couldn't help but muttered: "It's so beautiful." I thought that the wild and strange realm was a harsh environment like hell, but I never thought that there is such a beautiful place.

Wang Qiang and others next to him were also dumbfounded.

Yue Feng stood aside with a deep smile on his lips.

The 'Lost Forest and Flower Sea' in front of you seems to have beautiful scenery, but it is also the most dangerous place in Death Valley. The exotic flowers and plants here look beautiful, but they are actually highly poisonous. Comatose odors, these odors can cause hallucinations.

The mist shrouded in the surroundings was formed by the convergence of these hallucinogenic smells.

"Come into my arms."

At this time, Yue Feng silently used his internal force to form an invisible protective gas shield around his body, and then whispered to Hua Ling. This hood can keep out those hallucinogenic mists. Yue Feng brought everyone here because he wanted to use these hallucinatory mists to deal with Wang Qiang and others, and naturally he didn't want Hua Ling to be recruited.

Swish!

Hearing this, Hua Ling's face flushed, she was embarrassed and angry, she glared at Yue Feng: "Despicable and shameless, get out!"

This bastard is not only greedy for money, but also lustful. He wants to take advantage of himself, which is really hateful.

Chapter 2480

When she said this, Hua Ling couldn't hide her contempt and distanced herself from Yue Feng.

At this time, Hua Ling only felt that the person in front of her was getting more and more disgusting.

However, while pulling the distance, Hua Ling accidentally inhaled the mist.

broken!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was speechless, alas, he wanted to protect her by letting her hide in his arms, but in the end, he was kind-hearted as a donkey's liver and lungs.

"Boy!"

At this moment, Wang Qiang and others finished admiring the beautiful scenery, and they reacted and shouted angrily at Yue Feng.

"Where's the black sand python?"

"Made, you won't play with us, right?"

"This kind of place is so clear at a glance, how could there be a black sand python's lair?"

While questioning, Wang Qiang and the others slowly surrounded Yue Feng. come over.

While paying attention to Hua Ling's situation, Yue Feng squeezed out a smile and looked very panicked: "Brothers, I really didn't lie to you, this is the lair of the black sand python."

"The black sand python is very cunning, It's hidden in these bushes, by the way, have you seen the fog? Where the fog is thick, it proves that there is a black sand python lurking."

Hearing this, Wang Qiang and others did not doubt, they all pulled out their weapons and turned towards the fog. The rich place rushed over, one by one couldn't wait.

"Haha, I must hunt and kill today."

"Boss, when we get the Black Sand Python Inner Pill, let's take a break and play with that beauty…"

"Haha, that's exactly what I mean."

Saying unbearable words, Wang Qiang and others also entered the depths of the fog, that is, at that moment, they all inhaled the fog, dizzy, and their eyes were instantly congested.

Immediately afterwards, Wang Qiang's group, like crazy, clenched their weapons and began to kill each other.

"Heisha Python, I saw Heisha Python, haha, go to hell…"

"Huh? Dare to grab the inner alchemy with me? Looking for death…"

"The inner alchemy is mine…" I

have to say , the hallucinogenic effect in these mists is too strong, Wang Qiang and others are getting more and more crazy, and their shots are getting more and more ruthless.

For a while, roars kept coming, blood was flying, and screams kept coming.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng's face was expressionless, but his heart was secretly frightened.

To be honest, these scumbags die when they die, and they don't feel a pity at all, but seeing them killing each other, such a tragic scene, is still moving.

This….

Seeing this scene, Hua Ling's delicate body trembled, and she was indescribably shocked.

What's the situation? Are they not their own? Why did it start suddenly? And it's so ruthless.

At this time, Hua Ling's brain was still somewhat awake because she inhaled less mist.

call.

Seeing her look of astonishment, Yue Feng took a deep breath, his eyes flickered, and slowly said: “There are no black sand pythons here. I brought them here to use the mist to deal with them.”

“This mist is poisonous, and It has a hallucinogenic effect, and the more people inhale it, the more people will lose their minds and lose their minds completely.”

Hearing this, Hua Ling was stunned, staring blankly at Yue Feng, speechless.

This person seems to be ordinary, but he knows so much, but he is not strong, it is impossible for him to explore such a dangerous place by himself. How does he know this?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2481-2490

Chapter 2481

Thought, Hua Ling couldn't help but said, "Do you have a way to crack it?" After

speaking, Hua Ling couldn't help covering her forehead. As she inhaled more and more mist, she felt a little dizzy at this time. My legs were so weak that I couldn't stand.

"I…" Yue Feng wanted to say that I have it, but as soon as he said a word, he saw Hua Ling's delicate body trembling, and suddenly threw herself into Yue Feng's arms, her eyes were hazy, and she was very excited at the same time. : "Father, I miss you so much, I miss you so much."

Huh?

Still hallucinations.

With the warmth in his arms, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and at the same time secretly sighed in his heart. This Hua Ling, if she didn't contradict herself just now, wouldn't have inhaled the poisonous mist and lost her mind.

However, looking at her state, it seems that her father has died.

Yue Feng guessed right, Hua Ling's life experience is very pitiful. For thousands of years, because of the war, Hua Ling was forced to leave her hometown and wandered around with her father. One year ago, her father died of a terminal illness. Hua Ling was very sad. Although she later founded the Bloodthorn Mercenary Team, she looked like a strong woman, but when the night was quiet, she still missed her father.

At this time, Hua Ling was affected by the fog and had hallucinations, and directly regarded Yue Feng as her dead father.

Guessing this, Yue Feng was very emotional, and reached out and patted Hua Ling's shoulder.

"Okay, good daughter, don't cry, your father is by your side."

Hiss!

At the same time as comforting, he felt the aromas coming, and Yue Feng was also a little confused. I have to say that Hua Ling's figure is really good. Especially the pitiful appearance of this Chu Chu is really charming.

After hugging for a while, watching Hua Ling's mood gradually stabilize, Yue Feng picked up a flower and leaf from under his feet and placed it in front of Hua Ling's nose.

Yes, this kind of flower and leaf is the nemesis of fog.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

In an instant, Hua Ling's whole body trembled, and her mind was instantly awake!

The first time I woke up, I found that Yue Feng was hugging him, and his body trembled suddenly!

Swish!

Hua Ling's face was flushed, and she hurriedly broke free from Yue Feng's embrace. He stared at Yue Feng with shame and anger: "You…you despicable bastard, you…you want to sully me…I want to kill you."

This lecher took advantage of himself to enter hallucinations When you take advantage of yourself, it's not a pity to die.

Thinking to herself, Hua Ling was going to kill Yue Feng, but she had absorbed the mist just now, which made her body very weak and could not exert any strength.

What the hell!

Yue Feng was very depressed. This girl, who is not very talented and has a good temper, saved her life by herself. If she is not grateful, she will kill herself.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng looked at Hua Ling with a smile: "Miss Hua, this is your fault, I just saved you, how can you avenge your revenge?"

"Bah!" Hua Ling's pretty face blushed, She couldn't help but spit: "You despicable villain, don't be hypocritical." With

that, Hua Ling pointed at Wang Qiang and the others who were lying in a pool of blood not far away, and was furious: "Though these people are hateful, they are also indignant. You can't die, you are so insidious, you led them here to kill them all, you…you are a devil, an out-and-out bastard."

"I…" Feeling Hua Ling's disgust and anger , Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears.

This Nima, who did a good deed by herself, even ended up scolding, provoke whoever provokes whoever.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng endured his anger and patiently said: "Okay, you can say whatever you want, but in this place, without me leading the way, you can't get out alive."

Immediately, Yue Feng was the first to lead the way: “Let’s go!”

However, Hua Ling stood there still, with disgust and anger in her eyes: “I won’t go with you, let alone let you save, you Get out, get out of the way, don’t bother me anymore.”

Yue Fengqi smirked: “You really don’t want me to lead the way?”

Hua Ling snorted coldly, too lazy to respond.

good!

Yue Feng nodded, turned and walked slowly into the distance: “Don’t regret it later.”

Chapter 2482

Hearing this, Hua Ling was angry and ridiculous.

I’ll regret leaving you bastard?

hiss!

While thinking about it, she suddenly heard a humming sound behind her. Hua Ling looked back subconsciously, her face turned pale, and she couldn’t help exclaiming.

I just saw the endless sea of flowers behind me. I don’t know when a group of poisonous bees flew out. These poisonous bees, each of which was the size of a fist, glowed with a cold light, which made people’s pores horrified. It is hard to imagine what it would feel like to be stung by such a poisonous bee.

Hearing the shouting, Yue Feng stopped and looked at Hua Ling with a smile and didn’t speak.

Hua Ling was terrified. Seeing that the poisonous bees were not approaching, but kept flying around, she quickly shouted, “Hey, Fengtao, come and save me.”

Haha…

Yue Feng was instantly happy. He smiled and said, “Ms. Hua, you said just now that you didn’t let me save you, but let me go far away, and now you’re begging me to save you, which makes me very embarrassed.”

When he said this, Yue The wind looked relaxed and did not worry about it.

Yes, these poisonous bees are ferocious, but Yue Feng has taken the inner pill of the Sky-eye Scorpion King, which is invulnerable to all poisons, so it has a strong deterrent effect on these poisonous insects. It can also be said that Yue Feng is here, these

poisonous bees are not Dare to act rashly, but as soon as Yue Feng left, Hua Ling was finished.

“I…”

Hua Ling bit her lip tightly and said softly, “I was wrong, please help me.”

Every woman has a timid side, Hua Ling is the same, as a blood thorn Captain, Hua Ling is not afraid of those large beasts, but she is naturally afraid of these poisonous insects. At this time, seeing so many poisonous bees flying around, her legs are weak.

Yue Feng showed a smile and shook his head: “No, it’s not sincere.”

Hua Ling stomped her feet, her face flushed with anger: “You…what do you want?”

Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing, Seriously: “It’s not about me, but what do you want? Just now you kept telling me to get out, and now you ask me to save you, what do you think I am?”

Hua Ling almost cried when she heard this. , bit her lip so hard that she was about to bleed.

Yue Feng originally wanted to teach him a lesson, so that she would stop being so willful in the future.

At this moment, seeing that she was about to cry, Yue Feng smiled and said, “Well, let me save you, but you have to call me a good brother first .

“

It was hot, like a burning cloud, ashamed and angry.

This bastard is getting better and better. He took advantage of himself before, and now he makes himself call him good brother. Such a shameless person is really hateful.

However, if you don’t call, what will these poisonous bees do?

You know, this is the depths of Death Valley. If he leaves, I am afraid that there will be no second help.

However, those two words are really indescribable.

Yue Feng hugged his arms and sat in the middle of the flowers, looking very leisurely, looked at her with a smile, and said, “Miss Hua, are you calling me? If you don’t scream, I can leave.”

“You… bastard!”

Hua Ling was furious, this Feng Tao, he is a scoundrel! Now she only hates that she is not strong and inexperienced, that she would fall into such a situation, and even more irritating, she also encountered such a bastard and was so humiliated by him.

Hua Ling was furious and stared at Yue Feng. If eyes can kill, it is estimated that Yue Feng is riddled with holes.

“The personality is really strong.” Yue Feng shook his head regretfully: “Okay, in this case, we will have a future.” The

voice fell, and Yue Feng was about to turn around and leave.

“etc!”

Chapter 2483

Hua Ling was in a hurry, bit her lip tightly, and almost blurted out: “Is my name not enough? Brother, good brother, good brother…” When the

voice fell, her face was flushed red, as if she was familiar like apples.

“Haha, good sister is really good.”

Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing, then folded a flower and chased away the poisonous bees a few times.

Buzz…

In an instant, the group of poisonous bees dispersed and flew into the distance.

Yes, Yue Feng is pretending, that flower can’t drive away the poisonous bees at all. What the poisonous bees are really afraid of is Yue Feng, but Yue Feng doesn’t want to reveal his identity, so he can only try to hide it.

Seeing this scene, Hua Ling was very shocked.

This man is so familiar with this place, how many secrets does he have?

The next second, thinking of the scene just now, Hua Ling’s delicate face suddenly flushed, embarrassed and angry. She never dreamed that, as Captain of Bloodthorn, a strong woman who was fearless in the eyes of others, would be soft on a man.

Chi Chi…

Just when Hua Ling was thinking about this, she saw that her helmet and clothes on her body were rapidly corroding, especially her clothes, which corroded most of them in the blink of an eye, revealing her smooth skin.

Yue Feng had said before that the further you went into the depths of Death Valley, the more powerful the poisonous fog became. Hua Ling had been here for too long, and her clothes could no longer hold up.

“You…don’t look at it!” At this moment, seeing Yue Feng staring at her without blinking, Hua Ling bit her lip and shouted tenderly, “Look at you again and goug out your eyes.”

Yo? Still so fierce?

Yue Feng was stunned and looked more carefully.

I have to say that Hua Ling’s figure is really tight.

“You!” Hua Ling’s face was extremely blushing. She regretted it. She knew this and asked him to be her guide.

Yue Feng looked at her with a smile, and after watching it for dozens of seconds, he smiled slightly and said, “It’s just the two of us here, what are you afraid of? Besides, I just glanced at it, and I won’t do anything to you? “

You!” Hua Ling stomped her feet in a hurry: “If you hadn’t brought us here, I would have become what I am now?!”

This person is so hateful.

Thinking to herself, Hua Ling realized something and stared at Yue Feng: “Why are you all right?!” Hua Ling

clearly saw that Yue Feng was covered in animal skins, but it was not affected by the poisonous mist at all, and it was a little corrosive. There are no signs.

At this time, Hua Ling didn’t know that Yue Feng had a physique that was invulnerable to all poisons, and his internal strength was strong.

“Oh!” Yue Feng said with a smile: “The animal skin on my body can withstand the poisonous mist. Don’t forget that the beasts that can live here are not afraid of the poisonous gas. This is basic common sense.”

Hearing this , Hua Ling was in a hurry: “You have animal skins to wear, what should I do? You…”

When she said this, Hua Ling bit her lip, and the poisonous mist around her continued to corrode. He couldn't hold it any longer, and there was a hint of pain on his delicate face.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng said with a smile: "Well, come to my arms, let's wear animal skins together, so you don't have to worry, wait for the poisonous fog area, and I will help you make a set of animal skins. Clothes. Now you come to my arms first, come quickly."

Said, Yue Feng said helplessly: "Actually, I asked you to come into my arms just now, just to protect you like this, who knows you don't know well Hearts, alas."

What?

Hua Ling's face was extremely red.

Wearing animal skins with him? In this case, wouldn't there be skin-to-skin contact?

This Feng Tao seems to be sincere, but he didn't expect it to be so hateful.

Chapter 2484

But in order to resist the poisonous fog around her, her internal strength is almost exhausted. If you don't do what Yue Feng said, you will die here. The thought of being corroded and killed by the poisonous fog makes Hua Ling's tender body tremble and shudder.

Finally, after a struggle in her heart, Hua Ling had to accept the reality, bit her lip, and walked over to Yue Feng's arms, sharing the animal skin coat.

smell good.

At this moment, Yue Feng smelled a fragrance blowing towards his face, and the whole person was fascinated, and a pair of eyes couldn't help but look at Hua Ling from a close distance.

I have to say that Hua Ling's figure is simply too perfect.

At this time, the two people's bodies were close to each other, which was very ambiguous. At this time, if other team members were present, they would definitely be stunned.

The captain, who is always aloof, is not afraid of the sky and the earth, but he even compromised with Yue Feng.

Feeling Yue Feng's smiling eyes, Hua Ling bit her lip and was about to bleed. She felt uncomfortable, but didn't dare to move.

Because of any movement, the skin will be exposed to the air and corroded by the poisonous mist.

"Fengtao, when you get to a safe place, don't have bad thoughts on me, otherwise, I'd rather die than let you go."

"You think too much, I'm not interested in you."

"You… "

I don't know how long it took, Yue Feng and Hua Ling finally walked out of the area shrouded in poisonous fog.

Yue Feng took out an animal skin from the spirit beast bag and made a simple coat for Hua Ling.

"You…" Hua Ling was so angry that she glared at Yue Feng: "You have animal skins on your body, why did you just take it out now." This Feng Tao is really abominable, and she was tricked by him again.

Yue Feng didn't know whether to laugh or cry: "If I used animal skins to make clothes in the place just now, would you be able to withstand the poisonous fog?"

Hearing this, Hua Ling's pretty face flushed and she was speechless for a while.

"Fengtao, I warn you, if you dare to speak out about what happened just now, I won't forgive you." Hua Ling looked at Yue Feng and said incomparably shameful and angry.

When she said this, Hua Ling felt an indescribable anger and depression in her heart.

After all, he is also the captain of the Bloodthorn mercenary team, Bing Qing Yujie, but just now, he actually stayed close to Yue Feng for so long.

If this thing spreads out, how would those members of your team think of you?

Yue Feng pretended not to hear clearly, plucked out his ears, and said with a smile: "Miss Hua, I don't understand what you said, what happened to the two of us just now?"

Hahaha… This Hua Ling is so interesting. This coquettish look is simply too charming.

"You…"

Hua Ling bit her lip, angrily, but she was speechless.

Yes, although the action was a little more intimate just now, but then again, Feng Tao really didn't do anything to him.

"Captain!"

Just as he was talking, he heard a loud cry not far away, his tone was full of excitement and joy, and then a few people hurried up to greet him, it was Liu Hua and the others. Before being threatened by Wang Qiang, Liu Hua did not dare to keep up, but they did not want to abandon Hua Ling, so they had to wait here.

When they got to the front, when they saw Hua Ling's condition, several people were stunned.

This… what's the situation?

I saw that Hua Ling was wearing the same animal skin as Yue Feng, and looked very weak, but her face was blushing.

Hua Ling's face was hot and embarrassed.

Yue Feng had a calm expression on his face.

mad.

Finally, Liu Hua reacted and howled at Yue Feng: "Fuck you, you bastard, what have you done to our captain?" After the

voice fell, Liu Hua clenched the long knife and pointed directly at Yue. The wind rushed over.

Liu Hua has always liked Hua Ling. Seeing her so embarrassed at this time, he believes that it is Yue Feng's harm. Moreover, Liu Hua has always been displeased with Yue Feng, and all of a sudden, his anger erupted.

Chapter 2485

At the same time, other team members rushed up.

Yue Feng didn't panic at all, but turned his head towards Hua Ling and smiled: "Good sister, your team members have a lot of prejudice against me, you won't help explain it?"

What?

Hearing this, Liu Hua was outraged. This trash actually called the captain a good sister? In anger, he accelerated.

“Stop it!”

Seeing that the long knife was about to slash Yue Feng, Hua Ling couldn’t help but shouted: “You all stop making trouble, can you?”

Seeing Hua Ling’s anger, Liu Hua and the others didn’t dare to act rashly.

But Liu Hua didn’t give up and asked Hua Ling, “Captain, what’s the situation?” The two of them were not taken away by Wang Qiang’s gang before, so how come they were the only ones who came back, and they were still wearing the same beasts Leather clothes?

Hua Ling was so annoyed that she said angrily, “What’s the matter with you?”

Liu Hua’s expression stiffened and he didn’t dare to refute. He tilted his head to look at Yue Feng, his eyes almost bursting with fire, Ma De, it must be this piece of shit. ghost.

After the previous experience, Hua Ling was a little tired and frustrated at the same time, so she found a safe place and temporarily set up a camp to rest.

night.

Yue Feng was lying on the grass, thinking secretly in his heart that he would persuade Hua Ling and the others tomorrow morning.

While thinking about it, he heard Liu Hua and his teammates whispering not far away, Yue Feng quickly sat up, and listened to what they were talking about.

“Ma De… That trash Fengtao must have done something to make the captain so angry.”

“I’m so angry when I see him, deputy team, what do you say?”

“Hey, tomorrow morning, poison this kid’s food and kill him directly.

” Keep the sound very low.

But Yue Feng’s realm at this time is almost listening to all directions, so he can hear it clearly.

Nima!

This kid Liu Hua is so sinister, he wants to poison himself. If you want to play, okay, let’s have a good time with you.

Thinking of this, the corner of Yue Feng's mouth evoked a sneer. Immediately lay down and rested, until the early morning, when Liu Hua and others fell asleep, then stood up and carefully searched the baggage of several people.

Finally, on Liu Hua's body, he took out a small medicine bottle.

Seeing the medicine bottle, Yue Feng showed a smile.

Early the next morning, several Liu Hua got up one after another. Seeing that Yue Feng was sleeping soundly, they all sneered. Then, under Liu Hua's instruction, the two team members lost one in Yue Feng's kettle. Black elixir.

After doing this, a few people pretended that nothing happened, then set up a bonfire and started to cook game.

Soon, the aroma of meat was overflowing, and Liu Hua and the others were very excited, and they took out wine one after another.

After three rounds of drinking, Liu Hua suddenly frowned and his face became a little dignified!

Strange, I was fine just now, why do I suddenly feel sore all over? Moreover, why does this symptom look like the cartilage that I brought with me?

At the same time, several team members were also pale and sweating.

Hua Ling was in a bad mood, rested not far away, and didn't notice the abnormality here.

At this moment, Yue Feng sat up slowly and looked at Liu Hua with a half-smiling smile: "How do you feel after taking your own medicine? Are you feeling sore all over and sweating down? The purity of the medicine. It's alright."

Speaking of which, Yue Feng walked to the campfire, tore off a piece of meat and stuffed it here, pouting, "The meat doesn't taste good." Huh

.

Seeing this scene, Liu Hua and the others were dumbfounded, staring at Yue Feng, shocked and angry.

Nima, how did this kid know what he planned? Also, when did he drop the medicine and he didn't know?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2486-2490

Chapter 2486

Looking at the expressions of Liu Hua and others, Yue Feng said with a smile: “The heart of harming others must not have the heart of preventing others.”

Mad!

Hearing this, Liu Hua’s eyes spit fire, is this trash still pretending to be in front of him?

Thinking to himself, Liu Hua quickly touched his pocket and quickly took out the antidote.

Liu Hua thought about it, no matter how this kid saw through it, he quickly took the antidote and taught him a lesson. Anyway, his face was torn, and there was no need to continue acting.

Soon, Liu Hua took out the antidote, and after dividing it with several team members, he quickly took it one by one.

However, to Liu Hua’s astonishment, after taking the antidote, not only did his physical condition not improve, but it became more serious.

“You… what did you give us?” Liu Hua said in shock.

Yue Feng smiled slightly: “You can’t solve your own drug addiction, it’s really sad.”

Yes, when Yue Feng drugged Liu Hua and everyone, he put some things on the basis of the drug, Yue Feng was originally The master of alchemy has superb medical skills, and it is easy to improve a magical medicine.

Liu Hua was shocked and angry. The trash in front of him seemed useless, but he didn’t expect it to be so cunning.

At this moment, seeing the situation here, Hua Ling came over.

When she got to the front, Hua Ling was startled when she saw the situation of Liu Hua and others. Then, she frowned and said to Yue Feng, “What’s the matter? What did you do to them?

” Tao, getting more and more eccentric, not only knew the environment of Death Valley, but also acted unpredictably.

Ha ha…

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Yue Feng sat there leisurely, and said lightly, “It’s not what I did to them. If you want to know, just ask them.”

Hearing this, Hua Ling frowned and turned to look at Liu Hua.

Liu Hua was depressed and frightened again, so he told the situation.

What?

Knowing the situation, Hua Ling stomped her feet angrily: “Liu Hua, you guys are too rambunctious.” Although this wind wave is hateful, it is not to be poisoned to death.

“Brother Fengtao, I was wrong, I was wrong…” Liu Hua was about to cry, and kept bowing to Yue Feng to apologize.

At this time, Liu Hua only felt that his body was getting weaker and weaker, and if it dragged on for a long time, he would die.

However, Yue Feng pretended not to hear it.

Liu Hua was so anxious that he said to Hua Ling, “Captain, please help us to beg for mercy, I don’t want to die.” To

be honest, Liu Hua was reluctant to ask the captain to intercede, but he had no choice. Who doesn’t want to live.

call!

Hua Ling gave him a stern look, then came over, stood in front of Yue Feng, and said softly: “Fengtao, save them, they are also making a fool of yourself, don’t they really want you to die.”

“Really?” Yue Feng With no expression on his face, he said lightly: “Fortunately, I found out in time, otherwise, the person who fell on the ground now is me. Since they want me to die, why should I help them?”

“You…” Hua Ling’s face Rising red, speechless for a while.

Seeing the change in her expression, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, and said leisurely: “But I can save them, you can show your sincerity.”

Hua Ling’s delicate body trembled, why didn’t she know what Yue Feng meant? Annoyed: “Fengtao, don’t go too far.”

Excessive?

Yue Feng couldn't help laughing, and looked at Hua Ling with a smile: "Who is going too far? They want my life, and I didn't ask you to do anything."

Phew!

Hua Ling took a deep breath, hesitated, and said softly, "Good brother, please, save them."

What?

Chapter 2487 When the

voice fell, Liu Hua was stunned, thinking he heard it wrong.

This… the captain called this kid a good brother? You must know that in the Bloodthorn mercenary team, Hua Ling has always been the captain of the high-ranking team. Although she is a woman, she has never compromised in the face of anything. At this time, she is so gentle to a waste?

Especially Liu Hua, almost going crazy.

Hua Ling is his goddess and the woman he wants to get all his life. Who can stand being coquettish to other men at this time?

However, in order to survive, Liu Hua held back.

Um!

Seeing Hua Ling put down her posture, Yue Feng showed a smile and nodded with satisfaction: "Okay, you can be considered sincere. I'll save them."

With that, Yue Feng walked up to Liu Hua and the others, and said lightly: "Today, because of your captain's face, I don't care about you. If there is another time, the consequences will be at your own risk, but if you want an antidote, you all have to show your attitude, understand?" To

deal with this kind of villain, Yue Feng Never pretend.

"I was wrong, I really know I was wrong." Liu Hua lay there, begging for mercy. Several teammates behind him were also crying.

Yue Feng chuckled: "This is your attitude? Kneel down and call Dad, and I'll give you the antidote."

Hearing this, Liu Hua's face changed suddenly, and he was extremely angry.

This kid is getting more and more excessive. The captain is begging for mercy, and he dares to make things difficult for himself.

“It’s not expensive!” Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, he said coldly, and was about to turn around and leave.

“I kneel.” Liu Hua panicked. At this moment, he put down his dignity, bent his knees, and knelt in front of Yue Feng.

Putong putong…

At the same time, several team members also knelt down.

“Brother Fengtao, I don’t dare anymore, give me the antidote, I beg you.” Liu Hua knelt there, almost crying.

“It’s okay to give the antidote.” Yue Feng looked at him with a half-smile. Indifferently said: “However, what do you call me?”

Speaking of which, Yue Feng leaned forward. He looked down at Liu Hua.

Liu Hua knelt there, and his heart suddenly trembled. How could he not know what Yue Feng meant.

“Dad…Dad.” Liu Hua whispered, not daring to look at Yue Feng.

“Dad…” The team members behind him also hurriedly shouted.

At this time, these people couldn’t tell the fire in their hearts. They thought they could easily get rid of this waste, but they didn’t expect that it would end up in his hands, and at this time, they even called his father humiliatingly.

Um!

Yue Feng nodded with satisfaction, and said with a chuckle, “You have to be so respectful when you see me in the future, understand?”

Liu Hua nodded quickly.

Yue Feng stopped talking nonsense, took out the antidote, and threw it to them.

Liu Hua and the others quickly picked it up and took it without hesitation. After a while, one by one regained their strength and their complexion returned to normal.

Seeing this scene, Hua Ling looked at Yue Feng complicatedly, and was secretly surprised.

Unexpectedly, this Feng Tao has a very good way of dealing with people. You must know that Liu Hua, a group of arrogant people, never convinces people easily.

Aware of Hua Ling's gaze, Yue Feng came over and said with a smile: "What do you see me doing? You don't like me, do you?"

Hua Ling's face turned red all of a sudden, and she said angrily: "Small stinky."

Yue Feng smiled and said seriously: "By the way, do you still want to continue exploring Death Valley? I advise you to use your strengths. , I'm lucky to be able to kill a few black sand pythons, continue to investigate, I'm afraid I will lose my life here."

Yue Feng is not alarmist, Death Valley is the most dangerous area in the wild and strange realm, although Hua Ling has reached the The second stage of the Martial Emperor, but with such strength, it is far from enough to explore the wild and strange realm.

Hua Ling was stunned for a moment, then bit her lip and said, "You don't need to remind me, I was going to go back."

When Chapter 2488

said this, Hua Ling was a little unwilling. You know, I prepared for more than a month before I came, and it was a pity to leave like this.

But there is no way, the technical equipment in the team is almost destroyed, and everyone is exhausted, continuing to investigate, no doubt seeking death.

Haha…

Hearing this, Yue Feng showed a smile: "That's right, I'm leaving too, let's go together and take care of each other."

This Hua Ling is still a bit self-aware, Yue Feng thought about it, if She insisted on continuing to explore, and she left with her only son, and she would no longer care.

Hua Ling said angrily: "Whatever you want."

Seriously, at this moment, Hua Ling wanted to refuse. In her opinion, this Feng Tao is cunning and cunning, especially her previous experience, she is even more embarrassed and angry. I don't want to see him again, but thinking of the harsh environment here, Feng Tao is familiar with this area, and he can follow him just in case.

A few minutes later, Hua Ling packed up and left Death Valley with Yue Feng.

call!

The moment he walked out of the valley of death, Yue Feng looked back at the sinister valley, filled with emotion.

Two hours later, Yue Feng followed Hua Ling and the others to a border town on the border between the Wild and Strange Domain and Kyushu.

When he entered the town, Yue Feng was stunned. It was not far from the original battlefield. Yue Feng clearly remembered that three years ago, this place was still a barren land, but he did not expect that in just three years, it was built. out of a town.

The town is called Heishui Town. In recent years, due to many forces in the Kyushu mainland, people have been sent to explore the wild and strange realm. There are many people, and a town has been formed here. Of course, most of the people who come and go here are cultivators. , very rare for ordinary people.

Yue Feng followed Hua Ling and others on the streets of Heishui Town, attracting the attention of many people.

Yue Feng was dressed in animal skin, with long hair and a shawl. There were three scars on his face. No matter how he looked, he looked like a savage from the mountains.

Yue Feng didn't care about the gazes of passers-by, and kept looking around, looking at the town in front of him.

Yue Feng saw that this Heishui Town was not big, but there were many shops and people came and went very lively.

When they reached the busiest street, Hua Ling asked Liu Hua and others to go back to the inn to rest, and then went to the black market to sell the inner alchemy and the skin of the black sand python. The black sand python that had been killed before, not only took out the inner alchemy, but also the snake skin. Leave. You must know that the snake skin of the black sand python is very special. In ordinary society, it can make luxurious leather goods, which is very valuable.

Knowing that there is a black market here, Yue Feng became interested and said with a smile, "I'll go take a look too."

Hua Ling tilted her head to look at him and contradicted: "What are you going to do?"

Yue Feng smiled slightly: "I also sell inside. Dan, as long as you make money, no one else is allowed to take advantage."

Hearing this, Hua Ling was helpless and had to let him follow.

A few minutes later, he arrived at a private trading house, the so-called black market, that is, a private trading house. Yue Feng saw that the trading house was very large, a whole six-storey building, with several large characters written on the plaque at the entrance: Yellow day deals.

“Huangtian Trading? This name is quite special.” Yue Feng couldn’t help muttering.

Hua Ling couldn’t help mocking: “You don’t even know about Huangtian Trading, do you? I really doubt that you are really from the mainland of Kyushu.”

Yue Feng’s heart moved: “What? You have a big background? “

Hua Ling laughed and explained. It turned out that, as more and more practitioners went to the wild and strange realm to investigate, the black market, that is, private trading houses, flourished rapidly. Among them, Huang Tian Trading Bank The largest scale, with branches all over Kyushu, the absolute strength.

What’s more worth mentioning is that the boss behind Huang Tian’s transaction is very mysterious. No one knows his surname, and no one has ever seen it.

What the hell!

After listening to this, Yue Feng frowned secretly and couldn’t help saying: “I didn’t expect a trading house to have such a scale. By the way, do you know Tianmen?” I

haven’t come back for three years, and I don’t know how Tianmen is developing.

“Tianmen.” Hua Ling’s eyes flashed with a kind of reverence: “That is the most powerful sect in the Kyushu continent, with countless disciples, I tell you, my idol is the Tianmen sect master Yue Feng, but unfortunately, I heard that He’s missing.”

Hearing this, Yue Feng was instantly happy.

Chapter 2489

Haha… I can’t tell, this Hua Ling is still her own fan.

While talking, the two entered the trading hall.

Yue Feng saw that there were a lot of people gathered inside, all of them were cultivators, and their strength was not low. They were talking to the staff of the trading house. In addition to the lobby, there were also VIP areas, as well as cafes, lounges, and so on.

Not to mention the decoration, in the entire Heishui Town, it is considered top luxury.

Swish!

As soon as Yue Feng and Hua Ling came in, many people looked over. Of course, many people were attracted by Yue Feng.

“Haha, where did the savage come from?” “

What mountain

did this come from? It made me laugh.” “At first glance, it’s a bastard who has never seen the world.”

His face turned red all of a sudden, and he felt very embarrassed.

This Fengtao told him not to follow him, he had to follow him shamelessly, now that it’s alright, it’s too embarrassing to follow him.

Yue Feng didn’t mind at all.

At this time, a working lady came over and smiled at Hua Ling: “Miss, do you need help?” As she said, she couldn’t hide her contemptuous glance at Yue Feng.

This working lady is about twenty-five, looks handsome, dressed in black business attire, and looks refreshing.

I didn’t expect that there was such a beautiful woman in this trading house.

It’s just… some power.

Yue Feng muttered to himself, chuckling softly.

Hua Ling took out the inner elixir from her body and handed it to the lady at work: “Please, give me money, thank you.”

“Okay.” The lady at work nodded politely.

At this time, Yue Feng also wanted to take out some inner alchemy from the spirit beast bag to see how much he could exchange for it. As a result, the working lady didn’t even look at him, turned around and left, and returned the money to Hua Ling.

What the fuck?

Yue Feng was speechless.

“Tsk tsk.”

At this moment, a well-dressed young man walked over slowly and looked at Hua Ling with a smile: “Isn’t this Miss Hua? Long time no see.” The

young man looked in his twenties, Two bodyguards followed behind. When he was talking, he kept looking at Hua Ling up and down, and at first glance it was a playboy.

The young man’s name is Liu Xi, the young master of a cultivating family in the Yellowstone mainland. In recent years, because the exploration of the wild and strange realm has become more and more popular, the Liu family has also set up an industry in Heishui Town.

“Liu Shao!”

Seeing him, Hua Ling was obviously a little nervous, bit her lip and said, “I… I’ll pay you back soon, can you give me a few more days, okay?

” Small, for fear of being heard by the people around.

A year ago, Hua Ling’s father was seriously ill and was short of money to save his life. Hua Ling borrowed a large amount of money from the financial company in charge of Liu Xi, but the money was spent, and in the end, his father was not saved.

In order to pay back the money, Hua Ling took the Bloodthorn mercenary team to take an adventure in the wild and strange realm.

Liu Xi smiled without saying a word, still looking at Hua Ling up and down.

At this time, the working lady took the money, Hua Ling took it, and hurriedly handed it to Liu Xi: “Liu Shao, at this time, what I have earned in the past few days, I will give it to you first, and I will return the rest as soon as possible. .”

Chapter 2490

However, Liu Xi didn’t answer, but pushed it back and said with a smile: “Miss Hua, I don’t care much about money, why don’t you do it like this, you don’t have to pay back the money if you are my woman. , just enjoy the glory and wealth in the future.”

Swish.

Hearing this, Hua Ling was a little embarrassed, but she still held back her anger and smiled: “No need.”

Liu Xi’s face sank, and he frowned: “Hua Ling, I’m serious, we’ve known each other for so long, don’t we? You still don’t understand my intentions?”

“Look at you, you are so young and beautiful, and you have to go to a dangerous place like the Wild and Strange Realm. If you continue like this, what if you encounter danger? I am doing this for your own good, too. Moreover, I really can’t bear to see you continue like this.” The

words were extremely sincere.

“Thank you for your kindness, but I don’t want to get married now, and we are not suitable.” Hua Ling bit her lip and refused again.

Having known Liu Xi for so many years, Hua Ling knew that he was a dandy young master, with everything to eat, drink and play, and he was not worth entrusting for a lifetime.

Repeatedly rejected, Liu Xi suddenly lost patience, and said coldly, “I don’t know how to praise.”

Immediately, Liu Xi directed at the two bodyguards beside him: “Catch her and bring her to the hotel to accompany me for a drink.

” After falling, two bodyguards came over immediately.

Hua Ling’s pretty face changed, she was embarrassed and angry, she never thought that Liu Xi would be so lawless and dare to do something to herself in the trading house.

At this time, Hua Ling wanted to resist, but she knew in her heart that Liu Xi was also a cultivator. Like herself, he had the strength of a second-tier Martial Emperor, and the two bodyguards around him were not too weak. In a real fight, she was not an opponent at all.

“Wait!”

However, at this moment, a voice stood in front of Hua Ling, it was Yue Feng.

“In broad daylight, treat a girl with respect.” Yue Feng looked at Liu Xi and said lightly. The voice was not loud, but it was full of majesty.

Um?

Liu Xi looked up and down at Yue Feng, was stunned for a moment, and then shouted disdainfully, “Where’s the beggar from? Go away.” This kid, covered in animal skins and dirty, was more particular about begging than him.

At this moment, the people around also cast their gazes and whispered.

“This kid is crazy, dare to challenge Liu Shao?”

“A bastard, still want to be a hero to save the beauty?”

“Yeah, it’s

over your own power.” Hua Ling was also anxious, and couldn’t help but pull Yue Feng: “Feng Tao, this is my business, don’t worry about it.” Liu Xi is very powerful, how could Feng Tao be his opponent alone?

Yue Feng smiled slightly, signaling Hua Ling not to panic.

Seeing Yue Feng standing still, Liu Xi was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said coldly: “Boy, why don’t you get out? I’ll give you one more chance. After three times, you will immediately disappear in front of me.”

Mad, a bum, He also dared to manage his own affairs, he was simply courting death.

At the same time, the two bodyguards locked Yue Feng with cold eyes, ready to act at any time.

At this moment , a slender figure came out from the inside and said coquettishly, “Oh, what’s causing Liu Shaofa to be so angry.”

At this moment, everyone’s eyes converged.

This woman is around 30 years old, wearing a white cheongsam with a very low hem, showing off her enchanting and sexy curves. She has a delicate face and heavy makeup, which is unspeakably charming.

It was Ye Hongshang, the manager of this Huangtian Trading Branch.

For a time, many men’s eyes were straight.

Even Yue Feng couldn’t help but take a few more glances.

Unexpectedly, in this small Heishui Town, I can still meet such a beautiful woman. This woman lacks the simplicity of Hua Ling, but has a little more mature charm. Any man who sees it will fall.

“Manager Ye!”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2491-2500

Chapter 2491

Seeing Ye Hongshang, Liu Xi also had a smile on his face, admiring the charming curve up and down, and said with a smile: “I haven’t seen you for a few days, Manager Ye is even more charming, he can literally take people’s souls away .”

After speaking, Liu Xi tilted his head and glanced at Yue Feng, and said coldly: “Your trading house, is the review so low now? Anyone can let in?”

Hearing this, Ye Hongshang’s eyes fell. On Yue Feng, he also frowned.

Seeing that the atmosphere was not good, Hua Ling quickly explained: “Manager, this is my friend who came in with me.” After speaking

, Hua Ling pulled Yue Feng and whispered, “Will you go first, it’s my business? Son, I’ll deal with it myself.”

“The other party has made up his mind to let you accompany you to drink, how do you deal with it?” Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing.

The next second, Yue Feng looked directly at Liu Xi and said word by word, “Miss Hua owes you money, right? How much? I’ll help her pay it back.”

Seriously, this Hua Ling is arrogant and self-righteous, Yue Feng I didn’t want to meddle in her own business, but during the few days I’ve been in contact with her, I know that she has a good heart. In Yue Feng’s heart, she has already been treated as a younger sister, and naturally she doesn’t want her to fall into Liu Xi’s clutches.

Liu Xi was stunned for a moment, his face full of mockery: “What did you say? Do you help her? Can you afford it? With the smelly animal skin on your body?”

After speaking, Liu Xi couldn’t help sneering.

Haha…

The people around also burst into laughter.

“Haha, where did this bastard get his confidence?”

“That’s right, judging from his appearance, I’m afraid he hasn’t seen anything about money.”

“Where did the idiot come from.”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Amidst the laughter, Liu Xi slowly came over, with a resolute expression on his face: “Boy, my patience is limited, it’s not like I lost my demeanor in front of Miss Hua, so, while I’m in a good mood, get out.”

Yue Feng smiled slightly. He took out an inner alchemy from the spirit beast bag, and said lightly: “Is this inner alchemy enough?”

The moment the inner alchemy was taken out, the faint brilliance suddenly illuminated the surroundings, and it was the realm of a Martial Emperor. The beast’s inner pill, when Hua Ling used the black sand python inner pill to pay back the money just now, Yue Feng saw that the lady at work had taken a lot of money.

And the black sand python is only the inner core of the Martial Saint level, so the inner core of the beast of the Martial Emperor realm will be more than before, at least several times.

hiss!

At this moment, both Liu Xi and everyone around were stunned, staring blankly at the inner pill in Yue Feng’s hand, shocked.

Inner alchemy in the realm of Emperor Wu? You are right.

You must know that in the past few years, many cultivators have organized into the wild and strange realm to explore, and most of what they have obtained are Marquis-level Inner Cores, very few Martial Saints, and Martial Emperor and above, almost none.

Unexpectedly, the savage-like guy in front of him took out an inner core of the Martial Emperor realm as soon as he shot.

Hua Ling was also stunned, seeing that Yue Feng couldn’t speak, her delicate body trembled faintly.

He actually has an inner alchemy in the realm of Wuhuang, who is he?

“Haha!”

Finally, Liu Xi reacted, glanced at the inner elixir in Yue Feng’s hand, and said coldly: “Boy, do you know how much Hua Ling owes me? One inner elixir is like a settlement. Five hundred Wan, do you know what five million is?”

After speaking, Liu Xi said to the working lady next to him, “Tell him, how much is this inner alchemy worth?”

The working lady hurried over and said softly: “This is the inner core of the Yellow Spirit Giant Bear, the Martial Emperor level. According to the price of our trading house, it is worth three million.”

Three million?

Yue Feng frowned, took out another one, and said lightly: “Enough is enough now.” The color is lustrous and the light is flowing. Like the one just now, it is also an inner pill of the Martial Emperor realm.

What?

In an instant, the entire trading floor was silent, and everyone was dumbfounded.

And… another one?

Chapter 2492

Hua Ling was also blinded, and looked at Yue Feng blankly, only to feel that her legs were softened and she couldn’t speak.

In Hua Ling’s heart, after having been in contact with Yue Feng for a day, she only felt that she understood a little bit, but at this time she realized that the man in front of her, like a vast ocean, was completely unpredictable.

That is the inner core of the Martial Emperor Realm. If it is only one, it can explain his good luck, but he took out two at once, which is unbelievable.

Ye Hongshang, who was not far away, also looked at Yue Feng closely, with a strange light flashing in her eyes.

This savage-like guy actually possesses the inner core of the Martial Emperor Realm? Moreover, looking at the bag on his waist, it seems to be the legendary beast bag.

Unexpectedly, such a mysterious person came to Heishui Town.

Ye Hongshang is a businessman, and her intuition is very keen, and she immediately saw that the business opportunities brought by Yue Feng, you must know that the inner alchemy of the Martial Emperor realm is in short supply in the market.

Yue Feng didn’t care about the gazes around him, and looked at Liu Xi with a half-smiling smile: “How is it? It’s enough now, and the extra will be treated as interest. Of course, if there are conditions, you are not allowed to harass Miss Hua in the future.”

In the eyes of others, the inner core of the Martial Emperor Realm is a valuable treasure, but in Yue Feng’s case, it is nothing at all. You must know that in the three

years of Death Valley, Yue Feng killed a lot of beasts. , more than half of them are in the realm of Martial Emperor, and the two taken out at this time are only a drop in the bucket.

“You…”

Hearing this, Liu Xi’s face flushed, extremely ugly.

In the next second, Liu Xi’s eyes became gloomy, and he said word by word, “Good boy, pretend to be an uncle in front of me, right? You think it’s great to have a few inner pills? Tell you, this is Heishui Town, and it’s not Ask and ask, what will be the consequences of being a hero to save the beauty in front of this young master?”

Madeleine, you are a dignified young master of the Liu family, who would not be polite when you meet him? How to swallow this sigh of relief in front of a savage guy today.

“Oh?” Yue Feng didn’t panic at all, scratched his head and said calmly: “What’s the consequence?”

“Death!”

Liu Xi’s eyes flashed fiercely, and he roared, pointing at Yue Feng: “Kill him to death for me.

” When they fell, the two bodyguards rushed towards Yue Feng.

Seeing this scene, Hua Ling was so anxious that she quickly pulled Yue Feng: “Go away, go away.” This Liu Xi is so abhorrent, Feng Tao has already helped him pay back the money, but he wants to kill Feng Tao.

However, Yue Feng didn’t panic at all, patted Hua Ling’s hand and signaled not to be nervous.

“Stop!”

Seeing the two bodyguards, he was about to rush in front of Yue Feng, when suddenly a coquettish shout came, followed by Ye Hongshang walking over on high heels.

The two bodyguards stopped immediately.

Liu Xi frowned and smiled unnaturally: “Manager Ye, what do you mean? You want to cover up this bastard?”

“Liu Shao, don’t be angry.” Ye Hongshang smiled and said very charmingly: “I This is a trading house, everyone is here to do business, peace is the most important thing, Liu Shao give me a face, forget it.”

After saying that, Ye Hongshang gave Yue Feng a deep look and continued. “Furthermore, this person also helped Miss Hua. He paid you back. He has to forgive others and forgive them. What do you think?” The

voice was soft and charming, but there was an unquestionable aura.

call!

Hearing this, Liu Xi took a deep breath, looked at Yue Feng very unwillingly, and said coldly: “Okay, boy, today I will take care of Manager Ye and let you go, it’s better not to let it go in the future. In my hands.”

After saying this, Liu Xi held two inner pills and greeted the bodyguards to leave.

Seeing a fierce battle, it disappeared without a trace, and the crowd quickly dispersed.

At the same time, Hua Ling was relieved.

Yue Feng didn’t take Liu Xi’s threat to heart at all, smiled slightly, and clasped his fist at Ye Hongshang: “Thank you.”

Chapter 2493

“You’re polite.” Ye Hongshang smiled lightly, very generous.

Afterwards, Ye Hongshang looked up and down at Yue Feng, showing a strong interest: “This gentleman, he still doesn’t know his surname.”

“Feng Tao.”

“Good name, it sounds very rebellious.” Ye Hongshang praised, and then smiled and invited: “I have a business, and I want to talk to Mr. Feng in detail. I don’t know if Mr. Feng is willing to honor him?”

Ye Hongshang made a gesture of invitation, meaning It is very clear that Yue Feng should go into it and discuss it in detail.

Yue Feng smiled, no need to guess, this Ye Hongshang was looking for herself for the inner core of the Martial Emperor Realm.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng was about to respond, but Hua Ling pulled him gently.

“What?” Yue Feng tilted his head and asked.

Hua Ling bit her lip lightly and said in a low voice, “Don’t go, this woman is very powerful, be careful to suffer losses.”

As the captain of the Bloodthorn mercenary team, Hua Ling often works in the area of Heishui Town. Ye Hongshang, the manager of Ye Hongshang, is very familiar with this woman. This woman is not only good at doing business, but also the most attractive to men. She does not want Yue Feng to suffer.

Yue Feng was stunned: “Why?” It’s just business, it’s not that serious.

“Just listen to me and reject her.” Hua Ling was a little anxious.

Haha…

Seeing Hua Ling’s expression, Yue Feng suddenly laughed, leaned over and said in Hua Ling’s ear, “You think this manager Ye is beautiful and sexy, and you’re afraid that I won’t be able to resist the temptation and be jealous?”

Jealous?

Hearing this word suddenly, Hua Ling was a little stunned, but she quickly reacted, her face turned red all of a sudden, and she stomped her feet: “Who eats your vinegar…”

Yue Feng laughed and said no more, let her wait here, and then went inside with Ye Hongshang.

When I arrived at the private room, I saw that the decoration here is very luxurious, warm and elegant.

Ye Hongshang poured a glass of red wine, handed the glass to Yue Feng, and said with a smile: “I can’t see that Mr. Feng dresses so casually, but he is a peerless expert.”

Yue Feng held the glass, but did not drink, but He smiled and said, “If Manager Ye has something to say, just say it quickly.”

Ye Hongshang didn’t seem to expect that Yue Feng would be so straightforward, her gorgeous face was slightly taken aback, and then she smiled charmingly: “Mr. Feng really doesn’t understand sentiment, this situation In this scene, besides business, you don’t want to tell me anything else?” The

voice was soft and charming.

At the same time, Ye Hongshang came close to Yue Feng’s arm.

shit.

Feeling the soft feeling, Yue Feng’s face was expressionless, but his heart was a little confused.

This woman is really amazing, and her sultry methods are so familiar, ordinary men, I'm afraid they can't stop her.

Noticing Yue Feng's eyes flickering, Ye Hongshang raised her head, with a charming smile on her delicate face, and said softly, "Mr. Feng, you shouldn't…haven't been close to a woman for a long time, right? "

How do you know?" Yue Feng said subconsciously. After three years in Death Valley, he hasn't touched a woman for a long time.

However, just after saying this, Yue Feng felt a little regretful.

puff!

After Ye Hongshang heard it, she laughed out loud, stared at Yue Feng tightly, and said softly: "In this world, it is rare for Mr. Feng to be so disciplined when he encounters beautiful women."

Chapter 2494 Yue Feng resisted the

urge and said lightly, "What do you want to say?"

Seriously, if ten years ago, if he saw such a mature and sexy beauty and deliberately teased himself, Yue Feng would take her on the spot. done.

But Yue Feng knew that the gentleness of the woman in front of her was all fake. Behind her, there is another purpose.

"Oops."

Ye Hongshang gave him a sullen look: "Do you have to spoil the mood? Well, then I'll just say it."

After saying that, Ye Hongshang sat on the sofa next to her, smiled and relaxed. Slowly said: "I want to know, you got the two inner pills of the Martial Emperor realm just now?"

"Not bad."

Ye Hongshang was very curious: "However, your strength is not too strong. ."

Yue Feng laughed: "This is my secret."

How could he tell her that he had hidden his strength?

Ye Hongshang's eyes flickered, she took a sip of wine, and said with a smile: "Well, I shouldn't ask, I won't ask more, I want to cooperate with you, and you can get the inner

core of the military general realm in the future, I hope you can sell it to me, don't worry, I will give you a higher price than the market."

Ye Hongshang's beautiful face became serious: "But there is one condition, you can't tell others, and you can't sell the inner alchemy. Give it to others, this is an exclusive transaction between us, how about it?"

When saying this, Ye Hongshang looked at Yue Feng closely, her eyes full of urgency.

Yes, Ye Hongshang did this for the purpose of hoarding the inner pills and getting the same price on the same stage. On the other hand, he also wanted to know about Yue Feng, because a seemingly weak person could actually get the Emperor Wu's inner pills. It's incredible.

"sure."

Yue Feng showed a smile, nodded and said, "You can consider it."

Seeing his agreement, Ye Hongshang was very happy, and said with a smile: "Since we have cooperated, let's rest here tonight, looking at your appearance, it should be I just came back from the wild and strange realm, here I am…"

Before she could finish, Yue Feng interrupted.

"No, my friend is still waiting outside." Yue Feng said lightly.

As an ordinary man, he would not refuse the retention of such a sexy beauty, but Yue Feng knew that Ye Hongshang was by no means an ordinary woman.

To be honest, with Yue Feng's strength, he was not afraid of Ye Hongshang's tricks, but Yue Feng didn't want to waste time here.

"Okay!" Ye Hongshang was very disappointed, and then took out a special VIP card: "This is the internal VIP card of our Huangtian transaction. With it, you can come to me at any time, and no one will stop you. "

Yue Feng nodded, put away the card and walked out.

Watching Yue Feng go out, Ye Hongshang's delicate face became solemn. Then, she called two cronies and instructed: "Keep an eye on this person."

"Yes."

At this moment, a low voice came: "Hongshang, what makes you so serious?"

Ye Hongshang trembled, and quickly turned around to see a man in a black robe walking in slowly, about sixty years old, with a gloomy face, There is a strong aura around him.

Especially the strength, it is very amazing and unfathomable.

If Yue Feng was present, he would definitely be shocked, because this person was Zhang Jiao.

That's right, Zhang Jiao created the Yellow Sky Trade. After he left the Kyushu camp, Zhang Jiao hid in a deserted valley, trying one by one the antidote he stole from Yuefeng's camp, although he tasted all of them in the end. No, but with a very high understanding, Zhang Jiao finally refined the antidote to Tongtian Pill after half a year.

For more than a year after that, Zhang Jiao established the Yellow Sky Trading while concentrating on his cultivation. Up to now, Huangtian Trading has spread all over the Kyushu, and it is almost the most powerful and mysterious organization in the Kyushu mainland.

"My lord." Ye Hongshang hurriedly bowed and spoke respectfully.

Zhang Jiao nodded and inquired about the situation of the Heishui Town branch, and something came to his mind: "I saw you sent a subordinate to monitor a person just now, what is the origin of the other person?"

Ye Hongshang did not neglect and explained the situation.

Um?

Chapter 2495

Knowing the situation, Zhang Jiao frowned secretly, an unremarkable person, actually has two inner cores of the Martial Emperor realm?

"What does it look like?" Zhang Jiao was very alert and asked coldly.

"The appearance is very cold, a little handsome, but there are three scars on the face." Ye Hongshang recalled Yue Feng's appearance in detail.

At this moment, Zhang Jiao's eyes flashed, both joy and shock.

Mad, isn't this Yue Feng? It turned out that he did not die, but came out of the wild and strange realm.

After the truce between the Kyushu continent and the Rakshasa tribe, people from all continents sent people to the wild and strange realm to investigate the whereabouts of Yue Feng and Duan Yu. As a result, three years later, they still found nothing.

Under such circumstances, there were rumors in many places that Yue Feng had died, or that he and Duan Yu had perished together. In short, every argument did not believe that Yue Feng could come back alive. Both fell with King Rakshasa, and no bones have been found so far.

At this time, when he heard Ye Hongshang's narration, Zhang Jiao immediately determined that this person was Yue Feng. You must know that the grievances between him and Yue Feng could not be finished for three days and three nights. How could he forget Yue Feng? like?

Yue Feng, ah Yue Feng!

Zhang Jiao looked out the door, his mouth twitched gloomily, and he said to himself, "What if you come back from the wild and strange realm by chance? If you meet me, you will still end up dead."

… On the

other side!

Yue Feng returned to the hall and saw Hua Ling waiting impatiently there.

"Why did it take you so long?" Seeing Yue Feng coming out, Hua Ling frowned and couldn't help but say, "What did you guys talk about?"

Yue Feng smiled and said, "It's nothing, just a few words."

Seeing that he didn't say anything, Hua Ling got even more angry and muttered: "A womanizer, he must see that he is beautiful, and he will not be willing to leave."

Hahaha…

Hua Ling's voice was very small, but Yue Feng could still hear it clearly. Clearly.

This Hua Ling is so interesting, she says she is not jealous, but she still cares so much in her heart.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng talked about Ye Hongshang's cooperation.

"Don't trust that woman." Hua Ling said instinctively.

Yue Feng nodded: "I know, so I just casually said a few words." As they

spoke, the two left the trading house.

“Fengtao!”

Hua Ling couldn’t help but ask, “Who are you? Where did you get those two Martial Emperor Inner Pills from before?”

Hua Ling held back this question for a long time. I can’t vomit quickly.

Yue Feng looked at her with a smile: “I’m from the Kyushu Continent, I have no background, I’m just an unknown person, those two inner pills were picked up when I first entered the wild and strange realm. At that time, a peerless master killed them. The spirit beast left, and I took advantage of it.”

In Yue Feng’s heart, Hua Ling’s thoughts were too simple, so it’s better not to tell her these things.

Hearing this, Hua Ling suddenly nodded.

It is known that with his strength, it is impossible to kill the beasts in the realm of Martial Emperor.

Unconsciously, the two also arrived at the inn where Hualing stayed.

“I’m leaving.” Yue Feng said with a smile: “Without me as a guide, you’d better not go to the wild and strange realm, take care.” The

voice fell, and Yue Feng walked out of Heishui Town.

At this moment, Hua Ling felt a little reluctant, but she did not stop her.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2496-2500

Chapter 2496

At this time, it was already dark.

A few minutes later, Yue Feng walked out of Heishui Town and arrived at the edge of the woods a few miles away. Yue Feng thought about whether to release Qiongqi.

After leaving for three years, I don’t know what happened to the Earth Circle Continent, but Qiongqi has wings and can be divided quickly, and he doesn’t have to use his internal skills to fly.

“Mad, stop!”

But at this moment, a loud shout came from behind, followed by a dozen people, who rushed over quickly and surrounded Yue Feng.

The one at the head, dressed in a valuable suit, but with a grim face and anger flashing in his eyes, is Liu Xi!

The dozen or so people behind him were the subordinates that Liu Xi called.

Before in the Huangtian Trading Company, Yue Feng was in front of Hua Ling, and Liu Xi was completely angry. Hua Ling was the woman she liked, how could she allow other men to show her strength in front of her?

All, after Liu Xi left at that time, he has been sending people to guard the door of the trading house, keeping an eye on Yue Feng's whereabouts.

At this time, Liu Xi, with the corners of his mouth up, looked at Yue Feng coldly, full of contempt: "Bumper, you were in the trading house before, and you dared to be so disrespectful to me, I said I would not let you go, just die. When the

voice fell, more than a dozen men around him held the long sword tightly and slashed directly at Yue Feng.

Chi…

In the night, more than a dozen long knives were waving, bringing a cold glow, directly shrouding Yue Feng.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng chuckled lightly, not panic at all, his body flashed, all of a dozen knives deviate from the direction, and they were all chopped empty, not even touching Yue Feng's clothes.

What?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At this moment, Liu Xi was so frightened that more than a dozen of his subordinates didn't even touch this person's clothes, which was a shame.

"Liu Xi… I really don't know if you're too arrogant or out of your mind. I've let you go at the auction before, but you're actually courting death."

At this moment, Yue Feng stood there, as if Xiao Feixiao looked at Liu Xi and said sarcastically.

Of these subordinates brought by Liu Xi, the most powerful one was only a Martial Emperor, so he didn't need to take it seriously.

Swish!

Hearing this, Liu Xi's face flushed red, and he was furious. He pointed at Yue Feng and said angrily, "Come on together, I will abolish him for the young master." As

soon as he finished speaking, a dozen of his men clenched their long knives and rushed again. up.

Boom!

Yue Feng stood there without any signs of running, but moved his body and knocked more than a dozen people to the ground with three punches and two feet.

"Bullying others, damn it."

At this time, Yue Feng said lightly, his body flashed, and he was already in front of Liu Xi. A slap in the face!

How could Liu Xi react? The whole person was slapped and flew out, flying dozens of meters before sitting on the ground.

Yue Feng clapped his hands, walked over step by step, and said coldly, "Your name is Liu Xi, right? I tell you, if you want to survive, don't bother me, otherwise, I won't be merciful next time!

" , Yue Feng showed mercy, otherwise, Liu Xi and his men would be dead.

To be honest, Yue Feng would not be tolerant towards people like Liu Xi, but thinking that this is Heishui Town, and Hua Ling is still active in this area, in order not to cause trouble to her, she didn't do anything ruthless.

"You…"

Liu Xi covered his face, stared at Yue Feng fiercely, gritted his teeth and said, "Okay, you have the kind, don't be arrogant, just wait for me, we'll see…" The mouth was fierce, and his heart was fierce. But panicked.

Mad, he is already in the realm of Martial Emperor, but he can't even hide from this person's slap, it's too scary.

When the words fell, Liu Xi quickly got up, covered his face and walked away sullenly.

A fool!

Yue Feng sneered.

Chapter 2497

Immediately, Yue Feng patted the dust on his body and prepared to continue on his way.

hum!

That is, at this moment, a terrifying aura suddenly filled the back, and then, a dangerous aura came over, and the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant in an instant!

Yue Feng was startled, and when he looked back, he was taken aback.

I saw a man wearing a black robe, his inner strength exploded, and a palm hit his back heart, the speed was like lightning, and the power was amazing.

Seeing the other party's face, Yue Feng was shocked and angry.

Nima, it turned out to be Zhang Jiao?

Feeling the speed of Zhang Jiao's lightning fast, Yue Feng was startled.

At this time, Yue Feng never thought that he would meet Zhang Jiao here, and what was even more angry was that Zhang Jiao had already been loyal to himself, and now he dared to sneak attack.

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that Zhang Jiao had defected three years ago.

Bang!

The two palms collided fiercely. Because of Yue Feng's hasty response, he only felt an overwhelming force coming from the mountains.

Nima!

I haven't seen him for three years, but Zhang Jiao's strength has increased so much, and he can barely block this palm after mobilizing all his inner strength!

Haha…

Seeing Yue Feng's face blushing, obviously hurt by himself, Zhang Jiao raised his head and laughed proudly: "Yue Feng, it really is you."

At the same time, he was secretly shocked. This Yue Feng, worthy of being a famous existence in Kyushu, was able to block his palm, but Zhang Jiao still clearly felt that Yue Feng was fine on the surface, but he was actually injured by the shock. .

“Yue Feng, I’ve been working hard for three years, and I’ve been waiting for this moment.” At this moment, Zhang Jiao looked up and down at Yue Feng and said coldly.

Click!

The voice fell, and a long sword with a flickering cold light appeared in Zhang Jiao’s hand.

This is a purple-level weapon, which seems to contain extremely cold aura. The moment Zhang Jiao pulled out the scabbard, the surrounding temperature seemed to plummet!

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng frowned secretly, feeling a little flustered in his heart.

Nima, just now, in a hurry, he took Zhang Jiao’s palm, and his dantian has received some shock injuries. Now Zhang Jiao has shown his weapon, I am afraid it will be more difficult to resist.

“Yue Feng, go to hell.”

Zhang Jiao roared without talking nonsense, and pointed his long sword straight at the sky, and saw the aura of the heaven and earth merging crazily. Yue Feng burst out.

“The sword turns yin and yang!”

With Zhang Jiao’s roar, Yue Feng only felt that the air within a thousand meters around him was stagnant. He didn’t have time to think about it, and quickly urged his inner strength to block Fang Tianhua halberd in front of him!

Bang!

Jianmang slashed on Fang Tianhuaji, and heard Yue Feng let out a muffled groan, and the whole person was shocked and flew out, flying dozens of meters away, before falling heavily to the ground.

When he resisted Zhang Jiao’s palm force just now, Yue Feng had already suffered shock injuries. At this time, facing Zhang Jiao’s peerless swordsmanship, he could not resist it at all.

“Roar!”

At this moment, Yue Feng did not hesitate at all, and directly released Qiong Qi, accompanied by a roar, Qiong Qi burst out of the air, and Yue Feng immediately jumped onto Qiong Qi’s back.

At the same time, Yue Feng clenched Fang Tianhua's halberd and violently erupted with internal force, forcing Zhang Jiao to retreat.

Whoosh!

Taking advantage of the opportunity, Yue Feng drove Qiong Qi and rushed into the distance, disappearing into the night in the blink of an eye.

Chapter 2498

Mad!

Zhang Jiao slapped the tree next to him with a palm, and watched Yue Feng escape, his face was extremely ugly.

In the past three years, Zhang Jiao established the Yellow Sky Trading Organization incognito, but he could not be sure whether Yue Feng was dead or alive, because he knew that if Yue Feng was alive, he would not be able to dominate Kyushu.

But today, it was a great time to learn that Yue Feng was not dead, and that there was still such a good opportunity to assassinate him, but it turned out to be a failure.

No matter if you flee to the ends of the earth, I will find you and take your life.

Speaking coldly, Zhang Jiao's internal force was running, and he chased directly in the direction of Yue Feng's escape.

the other side.

Yue Feng was driving Qiongqi, flying all the way high in the sky, flying over the mountains, making sure that Zhang Jiao couldn't catch up, and then he landed in a forest.

In the forest, there is a small abandoned temple, Yue Feng did not hesitate, put away Qiongqi, and sat in the hall of the ruined temple to meditate and rest.

Ma De, Zhang Jiao is too cruel, the palm of his hand almost broke his heart.

Before he knew it, half an hour later, Yue Feng's injuries were almost recovered.

It's getting late, so let's take a break here tonight.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng found some hay, and after laying it down, he lay down. For three years, Yue Feng has been accustomed to the harsh environment by sleeping in the wind in Death Valley.

Shasha…

However, as soon as he lay down, he heard a mess of footsteps outside, and there were two sounds.

Yue Feng hurriedly sat up, looked up and saw two figures running into the yard in embarrassment.

A middle-aged man and a girl.

The middle-aged man is well-dressed, in suits and leather shoes, and looks like a brand name, but his face is pale, there is a slash on the shoulder, and there are several stab wounds on the back, and blood is flowing.

The girl is 18 or 19 years old, wearing a purple dress, with delicate facial features, some similarities between the eyebrows and middle-aged people, and a slender and tight figure, the type that any man will be moved when he sees it.

The middle-aged man's name is Bai Hetang, a wealthy businessman in the Yellow Sea Continent, and the girl is his daughter Bai Li. Two days ago, Bai Hetang spent a lot of money to buy an antique, but was hunted down by a mysterious organization.

At this moment, Bai Li supported Bai Hetang and ran in staggeringly, her beautiful face full of anger and fear.

Yue Feng noticed that both of them were practitioners, but their strength was not very high. The middle-aged person was in the realm of Martial Saint, and the girl had just broken through Marquis Wu.

Um?

Seeing Yue Feng in the lobby, both father and daughter were stunned.

"Big brother beggar, please take my father away, I'll give you one million Kyushu coins!" Bai Li spoke quickly, her eyes full of anticipation.

The Kyushu coin was issued a year ago. Before, although the Kyushu continents communicated with each other, they still used their own currencies. Since the fierce battle with the Rakshasa, the Kyushu has become more and more united. In order to develop better with each other, They jointly launched the Kyushu Coin.

Previously in Heishui Town, the Neidan that Yue Feng took out was sold for several million in Kyushu coins.

Without waiting for Yue Feng's answer, Bai Li turned her head to Bai Hetang and said, "Dad, you go first, I am in the back, and block those bastards."

“No!” Bai Hetang shook his head firmly: “I’m dying, you Let’s go.”

Bai Li cried and shook her head.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was stunned, this girl is quite filial.

Seeing that Yue Feng didn’t speak, Bai Li became anxious: “Big brother beggar, please, take my father away quickly.”

Yue Feng sighed and wanted to say that your father was dying, but she didn’t know how to say it, yes, Yue Feng clearly felt that Bai Hetang’s heart was pierced, and he was able to hold on until now, entirely by perseverance.

After all, people are flesh and blood, and no matter how strong their perseverance is, there are times when they run out of oil.

hula…

Chapter 2499 I

was thinking, Yue Feng was about to comfort him when he heard footsteps, and in a blink of an eye, a dozen people broke in, each with a knife in his hand. The ruthless atmosphere is obviously a killer who kills without blinking an eye.

Moreover, the strength is not low, and they are all above the strength of the third-rank Martial Saint.

When they got to the front, the leader looked at Bai He and his cousin, with a cruel smile on his face.

“Run? Can’t run anymore, Bai Hetang, someone who is sensible, hurry up and hand over the things, otherwise, your father and daughter will be dismembered on the spot.”

Said, the leader looked at Bai Li up and down, smiling slyly. Said: “Your daughter is so beautiful, of course you have to enjoy it before killing it.”

Hearing this, Bai Li’s delicate face suddenly turned pale, and her delicate body trembled with anger: “Inglourious bastard.”

Bai Hetang was also angry . It was not easy, and he shouted: “I bought the things, why should I give them to you?”

With that, Bai Hetang continued with a determined look: “And you, suddenly broke into our house, and moved as soon as they met. Killer, lawless, don’t think I don’t know, even if I give you things, you will not let me go.”

Mad.

Hearing this, the leader's face sank, and he said with a sinister smile: "If that's the case, you can go to Huangquan to report." When the

voice fell, he brought his companions and approached step by step.

Bai Hetang was suddenly desperate, and said to Bai Li, "You hurry up, I'll hold them back, hurry up."

"No…" Bai Li shook her head desperately, tears streaming down her face.

At this moment, Yue Feng stood up slowly, stood in front of the father and daughter, and said to the killers: "Murder and robbery, you are really lawless."

Huh?

Seeing Yue Feng, more than a dozen killers frowned.

The next second, the leader said coldly, "Where's the beggar from? If you don't want to die, get out." Mad, dressed in animal skins, looked like a stinky beggar, and dared to meddle in his own business.

At the same time, Bai Hetang said gratefully: "This friend, these people are not easy to mess with. Thank you for your help. Let's go quickly."

In Bai Hetang's eyes, the person in front of him was sloppy. The strength is not very strong, and he cannot be implicated.

Yue Feng laughed and signaled him not to be nervous.

Immediately, Yue Feng looked at the dozen or so killers in front of him, and said indifferently, "Leave the money on your body as compensation for the father and daughter, and then cut off their arms one by one, get out."

What? What does this kid say?

The dozen or so killers looked at each other, thinking they had heard it wrong.

A stinky beggar, so crazy? Who gave him the courage?

The leader suddenly became angry and scolded: "Are you crazy? What a big tone, brothers." When the

voice fell, he rushed over first, and the other killers rushed forward.

Yue Feng sighed helplessly. Since you are not courting death, you can't blame me.

At this moment, Yue Feng's internal force was running, and he went up to meet him.

"Be careful."

Seeing this scene, Bai Li couldn't help but exclaimed.

However, in the next second, her delicate body trembled, and the whole person was stupid.

I saw that a powerful aura burst out from Yue Feng, directly covering more than a dozen killers.

"what…"

Accompanied by screams, more than a dozen killers fell down before they could react at all!

Yue Feng looked indifferent and shook his head. A few inexperienced killers are not worth using Fang Tianhuaji by themselves.

Chapter 2500

Hiss!

Seeing this scene, Bai Hetang and Bai Li couldn't help but gasp.

Isn't this… a beggar? Why is the strength so terrifying?

puff.

At this moment, Bai Hetang's legs softened and he fell directly to the ground, his face pale, obviously he couldn't hold it anymore.

"Father!" Bai Li shouted bitterly, and hurried forward to help.

At the same time, he did not forget Yue Feng's plea: "Master, please, save my father. Please."

Yue Feng came over, checked Xiabai Hetang's injury, looked sad, shook his head and said, "I'm sorry. , I can do nothing."

Just now Yue Feng read it right, Bai Hetang's heart was pierced, and he lost too much blood at this time, still immortal and helpless, even if Shennong came, he was powerless.

Yue Feng remembered that when the heart was destroyed, only the heart of the ocean could save it, but the heart of the ocean was only one in the world. Ten years ago, Sun Dasheng's heart was pierced, and it was already used.

Hearing this, Bai Li sat there with a look of despair.

Bai Hetang showed a smile and said to Bai Li: "Daughter, don't be sad, you are all right, even if I die, I will rest my eyes."

"Father, don't say that, I will definitely find a way to save you."

Bai He Tang waved his hand, his face full of love: "Don't be persistent, I know my injury." After speaking, he took out a delicate cloth bag from his body and handed it to Yue Feng.

"Benefactor, you saved my daughter's life, and you can't repay it. This is the treasure that these killers want to snatch, and now I give it to you."

At the end of the day, Bai Hetang's weak face was full of emotion: "Alas, it really is a man who is innocent and guilty. Daughter, you must do your part in the future, and don't be like me, causing trouble for no reason."

The last sentence fell, and Bai Hetang slanted his head and died.

"Father…" Bai Li refused sadly, lying there, tears streaming down her face, she almost fainted.

Yue Feng sighed, unfolded the cloth bag, and was suddenly shocked.

I saw that there was a strange stone inside the cloth bag, with colorful rays of light flowing, full of aura, it was the stone that filled the sky, and the shape and size just opened the fifth floor of the Linglong Tower!

Haha…

Yue Feng was very excited to find this. He didn't expect that the last piece of the Heaven Patching Stone would be found like this, and a few seconds later, Yue Feng's brows furrowed.

Mad, Linglong Pagoda was stolen by Yu Wenyan three years ago. This time, when he came back from Death Valley, he must find her to get it back.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng walked over and checked the bodies of more than a dozen killers. In the end, nothing useful was found. Organized killers like this concealed their identities very well.

At this time, Bai Li also stopped crying.

Yue Feng walked over and helped her bury Baihetang.

After burying Baihetang, Bai Li bowed to the tombstone, then turned to Yue Feng and said, “Thank you. This is my business card. If you need anything in the future, feel free to contact me. I will definitely help.

” People didn’t save their father’s life, but they also saved themselves. This kind of grace will never be forgotten in a lifetime.

Yue Feng took the business card and looked at it, the president of Baiyun Group.

Unexpectedly, this girl turned out to be the president of a group at such a young age.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng put away his business card and was about to leave.

“Benevolent, dare to ask your honorable name.” Bai Li asked from behind.

Yue Feng stopped and thought about it: “Fengtao.”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2501-2510

Chapter 2501

Don’t reveal your true identity in this outfit.

After the voice fell, Yue Feng strode away. He was going to rest here for a night, but it was disturbed and he lost any desire to sleep. Let’s continue on our way.

A few hours later, Yue Feng came to Yunchuan City on the Yellow Sea Continent.

At this moment, Yue Feng stood on the street and looked at the high-rise buildings in front of him. He was filled with emotion. After three years, he finally saw a modernized city. It was like a lifetime away.

What Yue Feng has to sigh is that the Yellow Sea Continent was once a city in the early stage of technological development. In just three years, it has developed so fast, and there is a smell of technology everywhere.

“Haha, where is the idiot.”

“Fuck, there are people wearing animal skins?”

The passers-by pointed at Yue Feng, and there were constant laughs.

I have to say that Yue Feng’s outfit is really eye-catching in the center of Yunchuan City.

Yue Feng didn’t care about the ridicule of passers-by, but he also felt that his dress was too unusual, so he decided to find a shopping mall and buy some clothes.

Um?

After walking for a while, Yue Feng found a problem, and saw that the streets and alleys were full of advertisements for recruitment of a cultivation organization, ‘Do you want to become a strong person in the world? Join us and make your dreams come true! ‘

Under the recruitment advertisement, it was written a cultivation organization called ‘Wutian’, with the organization’s logo attached to the back, a yellow triangle dragon flag.

No day?

Yue Feng couldn’t help frowning secretly. In just three years, a new force has emerged?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Come on, if you buy a package of medicinal pills, you won’t lose money.”

When I got to the intersection in front of me, I saw a huge booth set up. There were a few people selling medicine pills to passersby. These people, dressed in uniform, the leader was not low in power. It turned out to be Wu Duan Wu Sheng. boundary.

Seeing the signs on these people, Yue Feng's face was happy, it was the person from the Hall of Longevity.

Haha…

Yue Feng walked over quickly, but he didn't expect to be here and meet Brother Wen's subordinates, but, as a member of the Hall of Longevity, they came out to sell medicine pills to make money, which seemed to violate the rules of the house.

When he got to the front, Yue Feng frowned.

I saw that there were a lot of bottles on the booth, all of which were all kinds of medicinal pills, what kind of healing, improving strength, almost dazzling, but most of them were ineffective.

Even so, there were still a lot of people around the booth. It can be said that business is booming.

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that in the past three years, because there was no war, there was no fighting in the rivers and lakes, and coupled with the economic development between the Kyushu continents, many sects were thinking about each other while cultivating. a way to earn profits.

After all, once your strength has improved, you must also have a good life.

Of course, there are also many sects that always adhere to their own principles, such as Tianmen, Huaguoshan, Changsheng Palace, and Shaolin School, etc.

The disciples of the Hall of Longevity in front of them secretly came out with Wen Chou Chou to set up a stall to make money, and the leader was the head of the Yunchuan City branch, Ren Changxi.

"Come on, everyone, come and have a look."

At this time, Ren Changxi held a bottle of healing medicine and gushed at the people around him: "Look at everyone, this is called Guiling Pill, the healing medicine, even if the hand is broken. Now, it can be cured, as long as one piece is only 10,000, it is cheap…"

Hearing the shout, many people paid enough money to buy it.

In the blink of an eye, Ren Changxi sold several bottles, and he was too excited.

Yue Feng couldn't take it any longer, walked over, and said coldly to Ren Changxi: "You are the local head of the Changsheng Temple, right? As a high-ranking employee, you are not afraid of being sold by your head. You know, punished?"

Chapter 2502

Huh?

Hearing this, Ren Changxi's face sank, and his eyes locked on Yue Feng.

The next second, Ren Changxi said coldly, "Where did the beggars come from? What nonsense are you talking about? Who

said that these medicinal pills are useless?"

Yue Feng is right, most of these medicinal pills are invalid, but the ones that fail are basically medicinal pills that heal wounds, so eating them will not kill people, and there will be no side effects.

Recently, many sects have been developing into business and providing good benefits to their disciples. However, some sects in the Hall of Longevity and Tianmen still maintain their original intentions, adhere to the principle of cultivation first and eliminate evil, which makes Ren Changxi very dissatisfied.

Therefore, Ren Changxi carried Wen Chou Chou behind his back, set up a booth in private, and brought his disciples to make money.

At this time, the other disciples around also pointed at Yue Feng and shouted angrily.

"Ma De, what did this kid say?"

"Where are you from, who dares to mind our longevity hall's business?"

"Hurry up, or don't blame us for being rude."

Seeing this scene, the passers-by around were all Shaking his head secretly, no one sympathized with Yue Feng. In their eyes, Yue Feng was just a beggar who wandered from nowhere, dressed in animal skins, and dared to manage the affairs of the Palace of Longevity. He was courting death.

"Boy!"

At this moment, Ren Changxi stood up, pointed at Yue Feng, and said coldly, "I'm in a good mood today, I don't care about you, hurry up and continue talking nonsense, don't blame me for being rude."

“Selling medicinal pills privately has violated the rules of the hall of longevity, and you are still selling invalid ones. You make mistakes again and again, keep discouraging them, and instead bully others. Is this what your hall master taught you?” Yue Feng did not leave at all. I mean, he said coldly.

Seriously, if the disciples of other sects did this, he would never talk nonsense, but the Hall of Longevity is different. That is the sect in charge of Brother Wen, and he and Brother Wen are brothers, so naturally he can’t watch such a thing happen. .

The voice is not loud, but the words are righteous and cannot be refuted.

Swish!

Ren Changxi was instantly angry, locked on Yue Feng tightly, and shouted angrily: “You are courting death! Tie this ignorant boy to me.”

A beggar who dares to challenge himself is simply tired of living.

Whoa!

The voice fell, and several of his subordinates, without the slightest hesitation, walked over quickly and surrounded Yue Feng.

Seeing this scene, the surrounding passers-by quickly dispersed, for fear of being affected by the fish pond.

Looking at the disciples of the Hall of Longevity, Yue Feng did not panic at all, but instead showed a smile.

The next second, Yue Feng said to Ren Changxi: “Shoot me? You will regret it.” After speaking

, Yue Feng stretched out his hand and said, “Give me your mobile phone.” After three years in Death Valley, the mobile phone has long been lost.

What?

Ren Changxi was stunned for a moment, and then he couldn’t help laughing: “Haha, you want to call someone? Ma De, you don’t even have a mobile phone, and you still want to call someone against me? Who gave you the courage?”

Hahaha…

The voice fell, and there was laughter around.

Yue Feng was expressionless, still maintaining the gesture of reaching out.

“Okay, I’ll give it to you, but I want to see, who can you call?” Ren Changxi was full of disdain, and then threw the phone to Yue Feng.

Yue Feng took the phone and called Wen Chou Chou.

Chapter 2503

Soon, the phone was connected, and Wen Chou Chou’s voice came: “Ren Changxi, what’s the matter?” Ren Changxi is the head of the hall, so he naturally has Wen Chou Chou’s contact information.

Hearing Wen Chou Chou’s voice, Yue Feng showed a smile: “Brother Wen, it’s me.”

“Fengzi?” On the other side of the phone, Wen Chou Chou was stunned for a moment, then ecstatic, and laughed loudly: “Haha, I knew it. , you’ll be fine, Fengzi, do you know that for the past three years, everyone has been looking for you like crazy, where are you now?” As

soon as he finished speaking, Wen Chou Chou said embarrassedly, “Look at me, you use Ren Changxi’s The phone call is definitely in the Yellow Sea Continent. You wait, I will pick you up, just in time, I am doing business in the Yellow Sea Continent recently.”

Although I haven’t met, but feeling Wen Chou Chou’s excitement, Yue Feng only feels warm in his heart .

“Don’t worry about it, I have something to tell you.”

“What’s the matter?”

“Well, ask Ren Changxi, this kid sells invalid pills.”

After saying this, Yue Feng threw his phone away . He gave it to Ren Changxi: “Answer the phone.”

“Ma De…” Ren Changxi was very unhappy and was about to scold him. As a result, he was just scolded when he saw Wen Chou Chou displayed on his phone, and he was immediately stunned.

When Yue Feng and Wen Chou Chou were talking, the voice was so loud that Ren Changxi and everyone around him could not hear it.

“Wen… Brother Wen…” Picking up the phone, Ren Changxi’s legs softened. He stuttered and looked at Yue Feng in a complicated way. He never thought that this beggar-like boy in front of him would actually know the temple. host.

“Ren Changxi, you have eaten the guts of a leopard? Forgot how I explained it before? You are not allowed to conduct business activities. You are taking my words as a deaf ear, right?” Wen Chou Chou was furious.

Ren Changxi couldn’t help fighting a cold war and was very aggrieved, and explained: “Brother Wen, I do this because I want my disciples to make more money and live a better life.”

“Fart.”

Wen Chou Chou is originally a scholar character, so Shi Que scolded angrily: “Even if your original intention is right, what’s the matter with selling invalid elixir? Even if you can’t eat it, your conscience doesn’t hurt? Ma De, our Changsheng Hall has accumulated over the past few years. Word of mouth will be ruined by people like you, do you know that?”

Yes, ten years ago, the Hall of Longevity and Tongtian Sect were well-known demon sects in the Diyuan Continent, both in the arena and in ordinary society. , are all talk of color change.

Later, when Wen Chou Chou became the master of the temple, he carried out a series of system reforms, trying to change the Hall of Longevity from everyone’s cognition and become a just sect. As hard as he did, he became a well-known authentic sect that shook Kyushu.

At this time, Ren Changxi actually played this behind his back, how could Wen Chou Chou not get angry?

“Brother Wen, I…” Ren Changxi was terrified and speechless.

Wen Chou Chou’s anger continued, and he said coldly: “You don’t need to explain more, now, I will remove your position as the head of the hall, and someone else will take over the hall of Yunchuan City. In the future, you will no longer be a member of the Hall of Longevity. Pfft

, hearing this, Ren Changxi slumped on the ground, wanting to ask for mercy, but Wen Chou Chou had already hung up the phone.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, everyone present was stunned, staring blankly at Yue Feng, speechless.

What is this person’s identity, to make Ren Changxi lose his position as the head of the hall with just one phone call?

Yue Feng’s face was expressionless, without the slightest emotional fluctuations.

“Good boy!”

Finally, Ren Changxi reacted, stood up, and sneered at Yue Feng: “Even if you know Wen Chou Chou and let me lose the position of Hall Master, do you really think I can’t live if I leave the Hall of Longevity? I tell you, I have a place to go.”

Having said that, Ren Changxi waved his hand: “Pack up, go to Wutian with me, and Wutian Organization has invited me several times, and I am still worried about how to leave the Hall of Longevity. Today is just… .” The

voice fell, and more than a dozen men quickly packed up and left with Ren Changxi.

After walking a few dozen meters, Ren Changxi suddenly stopped and turned around and sneered at Yue Feng: “Boy, go back and tell Wen Chou Chou, if you are as stubborn as him, the Palace of Longevity will end sooner or later.”

Hearing this, Yue Feng did not respond, but wrinkled He frowned, faintly feeling a bad feeling.

Chapter 2504

Crunch.

Not long after Ren Changxi and others left, two cars drove over and stopped in front of Yue Feng.

Then, surrounded by the crowd, Wen Chou Chou walked down.

“Brother Wen.” Yue Feng showed a smile and shouted loudly.

Wen Chou Chou laughed, walked over to give Yue Feng a bear hug, and then looked up and down: “Fengzi, where have you been for the past three years?

“

“It’s hard to describe in a word.”

Yue Feng smiled bitterly, and told the situation of chasing Duan Yu at that time.

“Made.”

Knowing the situation, Wen Chou Chou’s face changed, and he slapped his thigh: “That boy Duan Yu, just died like this? It’s so cheap for him.”

After speaking, Wen Chou Chou quickly asked: “Why? Said, the Dragon Ball was lost? Duan Yu’s Heaven Opening Axe is also missing?” You know, these two things are peerless treasures, so it’s a pity to lose them like this.

Yue Feng nodded: “Yeah, I stayed in the wild and strange realm for so long just to find the dragon ball. At that time, I was thinking of using the dragon ball to open the treasure chest left by Emperor Xuanyuan Huangdi, and then deal with the Rakshasa clan. Unexpectedly, the Rakshasa The clan was finally ruled by Mona and negotiated with Kyushu.”

Hiss!

Seeing this scene, the passers-by not far away were all dumbfounded.

This… this beggar-like guy, actually calls himself a brother to the Lord of the Palace of Longevity? What kind of character is this?

Because of Yue Feng’s dress, these passersby didn’t realize that he was the famous Tianmen Sect Master.

“Son!”

At this moment, Yue Fengzheng and Wen Chou Chou were talking, and suddenly, a gentle and pleasant voice was heard, followed by a slender figure walking over.

Yue Feng was shocked. He had many confidantes, but only one called his son.

Xiao Xi.

After reacting, Yue Feng turned his head to look, and was surprised and happy.

That’s right, it’s Xiao Xi. In the past three years, because of Yue Feng’s disappearance, Wen Chou Chou and Sun Dasheng have been sending people to the wild and strange realm to investigate. At the same time, Wen Chou Chou has also moved the main altar of the Hall of Longevity to a place close to the wild and strange realm. the Yellow Sea Continent.

Xiao Xi has a deep sense of loyalty to Yue Feng, and has been following Wen Chou Chou everywhere to investigate Yue Feng’s news.

The moment he saw Xiao Xi, Yue Feng was very excited! He really didn’t expect that when he and Brother Wen were reunited, he would still be able to see Xiao Xi.

After three years of separation, Xiao Xi is more mature and charming than before, wearing a long white dress, showing her tight curves and indescribably sexy.

It’s just that the whole person has lost a lot of weight and looks pitiful.

“Xiao Xi, are you here too?!” Yue Feng couldn’t help asking.

“Master, for the past three years, I have been following Brother Wen to find out about you.” Xiao Xi smiled lightly and came over to hold Yue Feng’s hand.

At this moment, Xiao Xi was very excited, looking up and down at Yue Feng, her eyes full of affection.

“Master, how did you come here in the past three years? Why do you dress like a beggar?”

“If only Xiao Xi was with you, the son wouldn’t be so embarrassed.”

“Xiao Xi… I’m fine…” Feeling Xiao Xi’s tenderness, Yue Feng’s nose was sore, and he almost didn’t cry.

Chapter 2505 Xiaoxi

has really lost a lot of weight. It makes people feel distressed. God knows how much she has suffered in the past three years.

To be honest, Yue Feng has so many confidantes, but Xiao Xi feels the most guilt, because Xiao Xi has no relatives and friends, and Yue Feng is her whole world.

“Wow…”

Seeing Yue Feng’s smile and comforting herself, Xiao Xi couldn’t bear it any longer, and suddenly fell into Yue Feng’s arms and couldn’t help crying: “Sir, I thought I would never again. I can’t see you anymore… I miss you so much…”

In the past three years, many people believed that something happened to the son, but Xiao Xi was firm that the son would be fine, and thought about it, hoping that the son would be fine, I dreamed of seeing my son again. Seeing him now, all my thoughts have turned into tears!

“Okay, okay.. I’m not back now?” Yue Feng hugged her tightly, feeling unspeakable guilt.

But Xiao Xi’s emotions erupted and she couldn’t stop: “Master, many people say that you have an accident and will not come back. I’m so afraid, I’m afraid that I will lose you like this.”

“You stay in the wild and strange realm . , don’t bring Xiao Xi, do you know how worried and uncomfortable I am?”

Listening to Xiao Xi's cry, Yue Feng only felt extremely uncomfortable.

"I'm sorry, my son will never leave you again…"

Yue Feng wiped away the tears on her face, distressed, and kept saying, "Xiao Xi, I didn't think about it carefully, I will go wherever I go in the future. Take you, okay?"

Speaking of this, Yue Feng glanced at Wen Chou Chou next to him: "Okay, Brother Wen is still watching, his face is crying, how ugly."

Hearing this, Xiao Xi stopped crying.

At this time, Wen Chou Chou walked over with a smile and greeted Yue Feng and Xiao Xi to get on the bus.

A few minutes later, Yue Feng was taken to a high-end nightclub. This nightclub was opened by Wen Chou Chou, and the decoration was very luxurious. It can be said to be one of the best in Yunchuan City.

When they got to the box, Wen Chou Chou ordered someone to prepare clothes. Under Xiao Xi's service, Yue Feng took a shower and changed his clothes. He looked completely new, but the three scars on his face were still very eye-catching.

Soon, the sumptuous feast is ready.

"Fengzi."

Wen Chou Chou picked up the wine glass and smiled at Yue Feng: "Celebrate your return, this is the first cup to wash away the dust for you."

Yue Feng picked up the wine glass and drank it. Said : "Brother Wen, do you know the Wutian Organization?"

The scene of Ren Changxi leaving just now is still in Yue Feng's mind, lingering.

call!

Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath, and his expression became solemn: "I know, this organization is very mysterious, and it has risen very quickly. In just over a year, it has spread all over Kyushu, and the number of members together is almost one million."

Holy crap, so much?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and quickly asked: "Who is the head?"

Wen Chou Chou pondered for a while, then shook his head and said, “I don’t know, I sent someone to investigate, but nothing was found, but I got the news, this The establishment of the Wutian Organization is specifically to deal with the three brothers.”

After speaking, Wen Chouchou scratched his head a little irritably: “In the past three years, the Great Sage and I have mainly been looking for your traces, and we have no time to pay attention to these. The Heavenly Organization has grown stronger and stronger, and now that you are back, we will have enough energy to deal with it.”

Yue Feng nodded, hesitated, but said it: “Brother Wen, I have to tell you something. That Ren Changxi has switched to the Wutian Organization.”

Bang.

Hearing this, Wen Chou was so angry that he slapped the table: “Made, I have long seen that this kid Ren Changxi has rebellion. At the meeting half a year ago, he was the first to propose to let Changsheng live. The temple has moved closer to business, and I rejected it. This kid is greedy for glory and wealth, and I have long wanted to expel him from the Palace of Longevity.”

After speaking, Wen Chou Chou continued angrily: “Now the economy of the Kyushu mainland is developing rapidly, Many sects have reached out to the business world to make money. I am not pedantic. I have invested in a lot of industries in various places. The purpose is to give more benefits to the disciples below. But the special code, some people below are still not satisfied. .”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2506-2510

Chapter 2506

“From this point of view, it is not easy to deal with this Heavenly Organization.” Yue Feng took a deep breath and frowned: “It is not easy to make so many people willing to serve.

” Like glory and wealth? Practitioners are no exception.

Wen Chou Chou nodded silently, then looked at Yue Feng: “Fengzi, did you encounter any trouble when you left the wild and strange realm?”

Wen Chou Chou was thoughtful, and at a glance, he could sense that Yue Feng was injured before and his inner strength had just recovered.

call!

Yue Feng’s face became solemn: “I met Zhang Jiao.”

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou's expression changed: "Mad, when you chased Duan Yu and left, Zhang Jiao disappeared, and later I heard that he broke into better. The sect, snatch the secret book, and then disappeared without a trace, and has not appeared in the rivers and lakes for two years."

Yue Feng thought for a while, and couldn't help chuckling: "Zhang Jiao is very cunning, robbing the secret books of various sects, is it? He wants to get rid of the effect of Tongtian Pill, and now it seems that he has succeeded."

When he was attacked by Zhang Jiao before, Yue Feng felt that the Tongtian Pill in Zhang Jiao's body had completely disappeared.

"Okay!" At this time, Wen Chou Chou smiled and waved his hand: "Stop saying these spoilers

, let's have a few more drinks."

"Okay!" Wen Chou Chou patted Yue Feng's shoulder and said with a smile: "Everyone will be happy to know that you are back. I will contact the Great Sage and the princess later…" Wen Chou Chou and Yue Feng were both in the calamity realm at this time. Presence, a few glasses of wine, not drunk at all. Yue Feng hurriedly stopped: "Brother Wen, don't be in a hurry."

Um?

Wen Chou Chou was stunned for a moment, and said in surprise, "Why? Don't you want to see them?".

Yue Feng shook his head with a smile, and then said seriously: "Now, we are not only facing a Wutian organization, but also the villain Zhang Jiao. If they know that I am returning, they will definitely take action. We are not afraid, but what about the family?"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Having said that, Yue Feng took a deep breath and continued: "I've thought about it. I'll keep the news of my return temporarily withheld, so that I can also secretly investigate the news."

Seriously, if it were ten years ago, Yue Feng would definitely not have done this. Yes, but after so much, Yue Feng knows that some villains have to guard against them.

For example, Zhang Jiao, whose strength is comparable to his own, knows that he is back, and if he catches Ren Yingying and the others for coercion, he will be passive.

So Yue Feng thought about it, concealed the news of his return, and secretly probed.

Moreover, with scars on his face, he is not afraid of being recognized.

“Okay!”

Seeing Yue Feng’s serious face, Wen Chou Chou thought about it, nodded and agreed, “Just do as you said.”

Wen Chou Chou was very thoughtful, and he immediately understood Yue Feng’s intention.

A few minutes later, Wen Chou Chou secretly arranged everything and said goodbye to Yue Feng.

“Young Master?”

Leaving the nightclub and on the street outside, Xiao Xi looked at the night market in front of her and couldn’t help but ask Yue Feng, “Where are we going now?”

Yue Feng showed a smile: “Let’s pretend to be brothers and sisters and see Can I join the Wutian Organization?”

Xiao Xi nodded, very excited, she likes spying on news the most.

“Miss!”

Just as he was talking, a luxury car drove over, and then an old man walked down and respectfully said to Xiao Xi.

The old man is in his fifties, well-dressed, and holds a cane.

Miss?

Yue Feng was stunned and looked at Xiao Xi in confusion.

Xiao Xi clearly knew the old man, and stomped her feet anxiously: “Old man, I said before, I am not your young lady, you have mistaken me.”

Yes, the old man’s name is Murong Chen, and he claims to be the housekeeper of the Murong family. The Murong family is a well-known business family in the Yellow Sea mainland, with industries spread over more than a dozen cities in the Yellow Sea mainland, and its strength is strong.

Chapter 2507

Two years ago, this Murong Chen approached Xiao Xi and said that she was the eldest lady who had been missing from the Murong family for many years. At that time, Xiao Xi

thought she was a liar, so she dismissed him casually. Unexpectedly, she came again today.

“Miss!”

Murong Chen looked helpless and said with a wry smile: “What I said is true, sixteen years ago, our Murong family was hunted down by the enemy, causing your parents to take you into exile. I started to look for the whereabouts of your family of three.”

“After more than ten years, I finally found it, miss, you have a mole behind your right ear, you can’t go wrong, and I also secretly tested your bloodline.” At the

end , Murong Chen almost knelt down, his face full of sincerity: “Miss, the old man just passed away last month, and he never forgot about you when he was dying. Now that the family is in trouble, only you can solve the crisis, come back with me.”

This. ..

Hearing this, Xiao Xi’s delicate body trembled, completely stunned.

Yue Feng was also stunned.

Isn’t that right, Xiao Xi is actually the young lady of the big family?

“Young Master!”

Finally, Xiao Xi came to her senses and did not make a decision immediately, but turned to look at Yue Feng. Over the years, Yue Feng has given her the warmth of family affection. It is everything to her, no matter what happens. Children, we must seek Yue Feng’s opinion.

Yue Feng took a deep breath and said with a smile: “Xiao Xi, now that you have found your family, it’s a good time, let’s go, I’ll accompany you back.”

Well!

Xiao Xi nodded, very happy, but at the same time a little nervous.

Seeing Xiao Xi agree, Murong Chen was very excited, he quickly opened the car door and invited the two to get in the car.

Half an hour later, Yue Feng and Xiao Xi came to a majestic manor in the western suburbs of Yunchuan City. Beautiful, showing everyone’s style everywhere.

“Miss!”

Murong Chen led the two of them to the entrance of the hall, and said with a smile, “Master, and the other young masters and young ladies, are waiting for you on the facade, I’ll leave first.”

Xiao Xi nodded and said with Yue Feng . walk into.

At this moment, Yue Feng looked around and admired secretly. He saw that the decoration of the hall was very luxurious, and everywhere was resplendent, like a palace.

Xiao Xi was also stunned, feeling like she was in a dream.

In the middle of the hall, there was a middle-aged man with a kind face and a good aura. It was Xiao Xi’s uncle, Murong Yan.

On both sides, sitting some young men, all dressed in very trendy fashion, are Xiao Xi’s cousins.

“Xiao Xi, you are finally willing to come back.” Murong Yan smiled and stood up to greet.

As soon as the words fell, a young couple also came over and greeted Xiao Xi with greetings.

This couple, the man is handsome in a suit, and the

woman is in her thirties, wearing a long purple dress, showing sexy curves, delicate facial features, indescribably sexy and charming.

It was Murong Yan’s eldest son and daughter-in-law, Murong Jun and Su Yan.

“Xiao Xi, I thought you were used to staying in Tianmen, and you really don’t want to go home.” Su Yan took Xiao Xi’s hand and said with a smile.

A year ago, when they first found Xiao Xi, the Murong family knew that Xiao Xi was Yue Feng’s maid at Tianmen, and she was Yue Feng’s confidante.

Therefore, the Murong family did not dare to take Xiao Xi away with a tough attitude. After all, Tianmen was famous among the major sects in Kyushu.

“Hello uncle, hello brother and sister-in-law.” Xiao Xi bit her lip and said hello softly.

Xiao Xi has been an orphan for more than ten years, and suddenly facing a big family, she is not used to it, but she still has a smile on her face.

Everyone and Xiao Xi exchanged a few words, and then they discovered Yue Feng.

I saw that this man was wearing a suit and leather shoes, but the scars on his face were too conspicuous.

“Are you Xiao Xi’s bodyguard?”

At this moment, Murong Jun came over and said lightly to Yue Feng, “Please go outside and wait.”

A servant actually stood in the hall stupidly. rule.

Chapter 2508

“Brother, he…” Xiao Xi’s face changed, and she hurried over to explain, but was interrupted by Yue Feng.

“Miss, have a good chat with your family, and I’ll go outside for a walk.” Yue Feng said to Xiao Xi with a smile. At the same time, he did not forget to wink Xiao Xi in the dark.

It was only after discussing with Wen Chou Chou that he concealed the fact that he had returned, and the Murong family could no longer reveal their identity.

Moreover, Xiaoxi had just reunited with her family, and Yue Feng also wanted to give her an independent space to get along well with her family.

Xiao Xi was very smart, and when she got the hint, she nodded, and then watched Yue Feng walk out of the hall.

At this time, under Murong Yan’s signal, Xiao Xi sat on the chair next to her.

“Xiao Xi, when your parents took you to flee, as the uncle, my heart aches.” Murong Yan sighed and said with a sigh, “I thought we would meet again soon, but in the end, your parents and I will never meet again. We didn’t meet either.”

After speaking, Murong Yan showed a gratified smile: “But if I can find you, I think your parents can rest in peace in the spirit of heaven.”

Xiao Xi nodded, also a little sad. Can’t help crying.

For more than ten years, I always thought that I was an orphan, but I never thought that I would have such a prominent life experience.

However, after being by Yue Feng’s side for so many years, Xiao Xi is well-informed in Tianmen and can control her emotions very well.

At this moment, Xiao Xi thought of something and asked softly, “Uncle, when I came here just now, I heard from Murong Chen that the family is in trouble and needs my help. What’s the matter?”

This…

Murong Yan pondered. It seems indescribable.

“Xiao Xi.” Su Yan stood up and smiled at Xiao Xi: “It’s rare that you have this kind of heart. In fact, it is the trouble of the family business. The forces have all set foot in the business world, making our business families difficult to do business.” The

voice fell, and Murong Jun followed up: “Recently, the capital chain of our Murong family is about to break, and several industries have stopped…” Before he could finish speaking, Xiao Xi understood something and interrupted: “You… want me

to invite Tianmen to help? This is absolutely not possible. Tianmen has strict discipline and is not allowed to participate in business competition.”

Glancing at each other, they frowned.

The next second, Murong Yan smiled slightly and comforted: “Xiao Xi, don’t think too much, we don’t want to use the heavenly gate behind you, so you can help.”

“How can I help?” Xiao Xi wondered.

Murong Jun smiled mysteriously: “As long as you are willing to help, how to help? You will know in a while.” After speaking, Murong Jun took out his mobile phone and made a call.

“Brother Ma? You can come!” Murong Jun said on the phone with a smile and hung up.

Xiao Xi frowned secretly, very puzzled.

Why are they all so mysterious?

After a while, a young man walked in quickly, wearing a colorful shirt, giving people a rebellious feeling, and his appearance was decent.

This person’s name is Ma Wu, the boss of a financial company, and a member of the Yellow Sea Continent Cultivation Association.

As soon as he entered the door, Ma Wu’s eyes locked on Xiao Xi, and without blinking, his eyes were straight.

Ma Wu’s gaze made Xiao Xi very unhappy, but she held back.

“Brother Ma!” Murong Jun greeted him with a smile, and greeted, “I take the liberty to call you here, don’t mind.”

At the same time, Murong Yan and the people around also stood up to say hello.

Recently, the voices of the Murong family have been on a downward trend, and they are in urgent need of a large amount of funds to help them.

“How?” Ma Wu smiled slightly, his eyes still on Xiao Xi.

The next second, Ma Wu walked up to Xiao Xi and said, “Miss Murong Xi, it’s nice to see you again, don’t worry, you will be my only one in the future, and I will protect you and protect you for the rest of my life. “Yes, Xiao Xi’s life is called Murong Xi.

Hearing this, Xiao Xi was stunned.

what’s the situation? What protects a lifetime, protects a lifetime…

Chapter 2509

At this time, Murong Jun came over and said with a smile: “Xiao Xi, aren’t you helping the family? As long as you marry Ma Wu, the family’s troubles will be solved.”

After speaking, Murong Jun said seriously : “You don’t know, Ma Wu likes you very much…”

Before he could finish speaking, Ma Wu interrupted him.

“Murong Xi… oh no, I’ll call you Xiao Xi, so be kind.” Ma Wu said with a smile, “You may not know that three years ago, when the Kyushu Allied Forces defended against the Rakshasa clan, I also I went there, and when I saw you, I was almost astonished, but unfortunately, I never had the chance to contact you.”

“After the war ended, I thought about you day and night. The biggest dream in my life is to marry you as a wife. ….” At the

end, Ma Wu smiled, looked at Xiao Xi deeply, and stretched out his hand at the same time.

At this moment, Xiao Xi only felt his brain buzzing.

So… the family is so eager to find me back, just want me to marry this Ma Wu? Any kind of affection is fake, and interests are real.

Thinking to herself, Xiao Xi was very disappointed. After secretly calming down, she looked at Ma Wu and said word by word, “Well, Mr. Ma, I’m sorry, I can’t marry you.”

Wow!

As soon as these words came out, whether it was Ma Wu or everyone in the Murong family, they were all stunned.

After a few seconds, Murong Jun calmed down and persuaded: “Xiao Xi, why did you refuse? Mr. Ma really likes you, isn’t it bad to marry him?” The

voice fell, and everyone around him started talking.

“Yeah, Ma Wu is rich, and enjoy the happiness with him.”

“Don’t think that we are all for profit, it’s all for your happiness.”

“That’s right, what’s the point of staying at Tianmen every day and watching those Jianghu people fight and kill?”

After everyone’s comments came, Xiao Xi’s face was expressionless, and there was no mood swing.

“I won’t marry him.” The red lips parted lightly, and a few words were spit out from Xiao Xi’s red lips, her voice was not loud, but she was very determined.

My body and mind, and my whole life, belong to the son, how can I marry another man?

Whoa!

Hearing this, the surrounding people suddenly became angry.

Su Yan walked over on her high heels, pointed at Xiao Xi and shouted, “Murong Xi, who do you think you are? After wandering for more than ten years, the family worked tirelessly to find you, and even found you a good husband’s house, you It’s fine if you’re not grateful, and you’re still pretending to be arrogant, who are you showing your face here?”

Xiao Xi’s petite body trembled, too lazy to talk nonsense, so she turned around and left.

At this time, Murong Jun was also angry and stood in front of Xiao Xi: “Go? Let me tell you, if you don’t agree today, you have to agree.”

“Xiao Xi!” Murong Yan stood up with complicated eyes, and said slowly, “Male We are doing this for your own good, don’t be self-willed.”

Willful?

Xiao Xi chuckled, looked around and said coldly: “My own happiness is in my own hands, and none of you have the right to control me.”

After saying that, Xiao Xi walked out of the hall.

If I knew this earlier, I would never return to the family.

However, at this moment, a figure stood in front of Xiao Xi, and it was Ma Wu.

“Xiao Xi, all your clansmen have agreed, why are you so persistent?” Ma Wu said with a smile. He was so embarrassed that he couldn’t help grabbing Xiao Xi’s hand.

Xiao Xi hid for a while and said coldly, “Ma Wu, you are a member of the Yellow Sea Continent Cultivation Association. You should know my identity. You are so presumptuous, you are not afraid of Tianmen?”

Tianmen?

Hearing these two words, Ma Wu’s face suddenly showed a bit of fear, but soon, he smiled: “Xiao Xi, don’t scare me, I know that you are Yue Feng’s personal maid in Tianmen. It is his confidante. If it was three years ago, I would definitely not have the courage, but now, Yue Feng has been missing for three years, and it is unknown whether he is dead or alive.”

“Yue Feng is not there, who else is in Tianmen I’ll support you.”

Chapter 2510 The

voice fell, and Murong Jun and others also agreed.

“Yeah, Xiao Xi, we can all guess that you have a deep affection for Tianmen Sect Master, but Yue Feng disappeared in the Wild and Strange Realm for three years, what are you still doing in Tianmen?”

“You are not too young, I can’t stay married forever.”

“It’s rare that Mr. Ma likes you so much.”

Everyone you say, I say it one by one, when it comes to Yue Feng, there is no respect at all. Speaking of which, they are the same as Ma Wu, if three Years ago, they didn’t dare to treat Xiao Xi like this. After all, Yue Feng behind her was too strong.

Who dares to provoke a person who is famous in Kyushu.

However, now that Yue Feng has been missing for three years, he may have died a long time ago, so these people have no worries.

Hearing this, Xiao Xi's body trembled. To be honest, since following Yue Feng, although he has encountered many dangers, he has come over. Now, this is the first time he has faced this kind of fake family affection. .

This Ma Wu, his hands and feet are dishonest, and even in front of the whole family! However, for the sake of self-interest, no one in the family stopped him.

Thinking to himself, Xiao Xi felt more and more uncomfortable.

Seeing this situation, Ma Wu laughed proudly and became more courageous.

Speaking of which, Xiao Xi's strength has also reached a period of Martial Emperor, but Ma Wu's shot was too fast to dodge.

In an instant, Xiao Xi's delicate body trembled, and she couldn't move at all.

"Xiao Xi, I really like you, don't worry, I will take good care of you in the future." Ma Wu said affectionately, and slowly put his mouth up.

Xiao Xi was so ashamed and angry that she wanted to struggle, but she couldn't move.

Seeing this scene, everyone in the surrounding Murong family also felt that Ma Wu was a bit too much, but thinking that he had to rely on him to survive the crisis, they closed their eyes one by one.

Anyway, Xiao Xi is about to become Ma Wu's woman, so it doesn't matter if she kisses her.

Snapped!

Seeing that Ma Wu was about to kiss, at this moment, a strong hand suddenly placed on Ma Wu's shoulder!

Um?

The good things were disturbed, Ma Wu's face was full of anger, and when he looked back, he couldn't help yelling: "Mad, who are you specializing in?"

I saw a man in a black suit, standing behind him, looking coldly follow him. His eyes were as sharp as a falcon, and there were three scars on his face.

It was Yue Feng.

Seeing Yue Feng, Xiao Xi was overjoyed. She knew that at the critical moment, the son would definitely appear.

Delighted, Xiao Xi was about to shout for the son, but she held back when she thought that Yue Feng wanted to hide her identity.

At the same time, the eyes of everyone in the Murong family also turned towards this direction. One by one is unforgivable.

“A bodyguard, who let you in? Get out.” ” This is our Murong family’s own business, and it has nothing to

do with you.” Emotional fluctuations, a pair of eyes, just looked at Ma Wu lightly. After Yue Feng went out just now, he casually wandered around the compound. Of course, there are many places where outsiders can’t go, so after a circle, he came back. As soon as he arrived at the door, he heard Xiao Xi’s scolding. At this time, Yue Feng was very angry.

Nima, are all the families in the world the same? For the benefit of the family, can you casually sacrifice the lifelong happiness of others?

The previous Liu family treated Liu Xuan like this. And now, the Murong family is also doing the same to Xiao Xi. You must know that Xiao Xi has been wandering outside for more than ten years, and has always lacked the warmth of family. Are they still human when they do this?

call!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2511-2515

Chapter 2511

Finally, Ma Wu regained his senses, looked at Yue Feng up and down, and said coldly: “Little arm brat, who are you?”

Speaking of which, Ma Wu had seen Yue Feng, but that was three years ago, and At this time, Yue Feng, after staying in Death Valley for three years, had scars on his face, and he was different from before.

Yue Feng responded coldly: “The person who protects Xiao Xi.”

At this time, Yue Feng wanted to reveal his true identity, but an hour ago, he had just discussed with Wen Chou Chou and wanted to conceal his identity and investigate the Wutian Organization. hold back.

“Hahaha, the person who protects Xiao Xi? Mad, isn’t he just a bodyguard? You have to say that you are so tall, boy, in my eyes, you are a servant, do you know what a servant is? Master’s business.” Ma Wu laughed arrogantly, his eyes full of contempt.

With that said, Ma Wu pointed to the door: “Hurry up and wait outside for me, and tell you, Xiao Xi is about to become my woman, talk to me politely, understand?”

Hehe!

Yue Feng sneered and looked at Ma Wu and said word by word, “Do you know what is courting death?”

When he said this, Yue Feng was filled with suffocating energy, and that look made everyone in the room tremble!

In Yue Feng’s heart, among all the confidantes, the most distressed and sympathetic is Xiao Xi, and the one with the deepest affection is also Xiao Xi. You must know that when she first went to Tianqi Continent, Xiao Xi took care of her meticulously along the way.

Now that she was bullied by Ma Wu, Yue Feng’s blood was about to burn.

At this

moment, I felt the suffocating energy around Yue Feng, whether it was Ma Wu, Murong Jun and others, all had some inexplicable heart palpitations.

what happened? Isn’t this kid a bodyguard? Why is his aura so strong? !

“Good boy, do you want to be a hero in front of me? You don’t know who you are talking to, right? The last one who talked to me like this was thrown into the mountains by me to feed the wild dogs. Go to hell!” Ma Wu roared and rushed towards Yue Feng.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

call!

Seeing this scene, the expressions of everyone in the surrounding Murong family became complicated.

Although this bodyguard was a little arrogant, it was also to protect Xiao Xi, and they didn’t want him to be killed by Ma Wu on the spot.

But thinking of Ma Wu’s identity, they were relieved one by one.

Just a bodyguard, Tianmen will not pay attention, just die.

Xiao Xi showed a smile, not panic at all.

The son is a great hero in the sky, defeating Ma Wu is easy, and there is no need to worry at all.

Bang…

In the blink of an eye, accompanied by a breath of vibration, Yue Feng and Ma Wu fought fiercely together.

Yes, in order to conceal his identity, Yue Feng deliberately concealed his strength. Otherwise, with Ma Wuwuhuang’s strength, even Yue Feng would not be able to take a single move.

This…

Even so, seeing this scene, the surrounding Murong family members are all stupid.

They saw that the bodyguard in front of him was on a par with Ma Wu, and even Ma Wu was completely suppressed and had no ability to fight back.

Bang!

Finally, Yue Feng raised his hand and slapped Ma Wu out a dozen meters. He heard Ma Wu scream, his body fell to the ground like a broken kite!

What?

This bodyguard, won so quickly?

For a while, the entire hall was silent, and a needle could be heard clearly.

“You…” After more than ten seconds, Murong Jun reacted and pointed at Yue Feng and wanted to say something, but when he saw those blood-red eyes, he immediately held back the words that came to his mouth.

Such a terrible look.

Chapter 2512

“Let’s go!”

Yue Feng, too lazy to talk nonsense, explained Xiao Xi’s acupuncture points, and took her away with big strides.

At this time, Yue Feng felt very guilty. He thought that by encouraging Xiao Xi to return to the family, he would get the long-lost family affection, but he didn’t expect that it would almost ruin Xiao Xi’s innocence.

At the same time, Yue Feng secretly rejoiced in his heart, fortunately, he followed, otherwise, the consequences would not have been imagined.

“Yeah!”

As soon as she walked out of the door of Murong’s house, Xiao Xi let out a soft moan, her delicate body softened, and she almost fell to the ground.

Yue Feng’s eyes and hands are quick, so he hurriedly put her in his arms, and said with concern, “What’s wrong?”

Being hugged by Yue Feng all of a sudden, feeling his breath, Xiao Xi’s beautiful face suddenly blushed and bit her lip. He whispered, “I’m about to break through the realm recently, and suddenly Ma Wu blocked the acupuncture point, which caused some disturbances in the inner strength of the dantian.”

Hearing this, Yue Feng sensed it, and sure enough, as Xiao Xi said, the inner strength of the dantian, There are signs of disorder.

You must know that when the practitioner’s realm is about to break through, it is very dangerous to suddenly be blocked. The acupoints are blocked, and the internal force cannot flow smoothly in the meridians, which will cause hidden dangers, and serious ash will go into the devil.

Made!

Feeling this, Yue Feng scolded secretly, the Murong family is so not a thing, it almost hurt Xiao Xi.

Yue Feng did not hesitate, and took Xiao Xi directly to a nearby hotel to open a room.

When entering the room, Yue Feng still hugged Xiao Xi and said, “Don’t be afraid, I will help you clear the dantian meridian later.” After the

voice fell, Yue Feng put Xiao Xi on the bed.

Swish.

At this moment, she felt Yue Feng’s thoughtfulness, and Xiao Xi was moved again. At the same time, there was a strange feeling in her heart. Her delicate face suddenly turned red, she was unspeakably shy, and her pair of jade hands had nowhere to put it.

While shy, Xiao Xi said very firmly: “Young master, no need, I can help myself.”

Hearing this, Yue Feng felt very distressed, and held Xiao Xi’s hand lightly, blaming himself: “Be obedient, I’ll help you faster, by the way, Xiao Xi, I’m sorry, it’s my fault, I shouldn’t support you in returning to the family.”

Mad, the Murong family, don’t even recognize it.

When he said this, in addition to being distressed, Yue Feng’s face was full of tenderness.

Xiao Xi smiled slightly, shook her head and said, “Young master… don’t blame yourself, who knows that my clansmen are all selfish people.”

Seeing her consoling herself in turn, Yue Feng felt even more distressed, Xiao Xi felt even more distressed. So kind.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng didn’t say more, just sat there cross-legged and started to help Xiao Xi to clear the meridians.

Time passed by minute by minute.

I don’t know how long it took, Xiao Xi’s face became ruddy, and her strength rose from the first stage of Wuhuang to the second stage of Wuhuang.

“Thank you, son.” Xiao Xi said happily.

Yue Feng smiled, thinking of something, and jokingly said: “Xiao Xi, do you really plan to never marry again?” Although the previous scene at Murong’s house was very

infuriating, but thinking about it carefully, Xiao Xi is a woman You can't stay with your child forever.

"I…"

Xiao Xi's face flushed, and she lowered her head and said softly, "I don't want to get married, I want to serve the son for a lifetime."

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment. No matter how stupid people are, they can understand what it means. In an instant, his heart throbbed: "Xiao Xi, don't worry, I will not let you down."

Huh?

As he was talking, Yue Feng suddenly sensed that a figure flashed outside the window at a very fast speed. Obviously, he was being watched.

"I'll go take a look, I'll be back soon." The voice fell, Yue Feng kissed Xiao Xi's face, and then walked out.

At that moment, a blush appeared on Xiao Xi's face.

Looking at Yue Feng's back, Xiao Xi couldn't tell the sweetness in her heart.

When they got outside, Yue Feng frowned and saw that in the darkness, several figures quickly disappeared into the night.

Madd, who is the other party?

Yue Feng frowned secretly, could it be someone without a heavenly organization?

Chapter 2513 It's

not right, I concealed my identity, no one knows that I am alive except Brother Wen and Xiao Xi.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng quickly returned to the hotel room.

…

this moment, the other side.

Yunchuan City, in the Yellow Sky Trading House in the northwest of the city.

In the hidden office, Zhang Jiao sat in black with a gloomy expression. In front of him, several of his subordinates stood there respectfully.

Yes, these people are the ones who followed Yue Feng just now.

After the failure of the previous raid on Yue Feng, which caused Yue Feng to escape, Zhang Jiao activated all the power of the Yellow Sky Trading to pursue the trace of Yue Feng, and finally found Yue Feng's whereabouts in Yunchuan City.

"How's it going?" Zhang Jiao said coldly.

One of them responded quickly: "My lord, that person is very alert. He noticed us as soon as we approached."

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao sneered, Mad, this Yue Feng, still as alert as before.

Afterwards, Zhang Jiao thought about it, and ordered, "Continue to follow and report the situation to me at any time." To

be honest, Zhang Jiao wanted to kill Yue Feng immediately, but he knew that he had only injured Yue Feng by his own surprise attack. But now, Yue Feng's strength has completely recovered, and it is impossible to attack again.

But Zhang Jiao thought about it, and when Yue Feng left Yunchuan City, he intercepted him halfway.

"Yes. My lord!" Several subordinates responded in unison.

…the

next morning early in the morning.

Xiao Xi got up early and went out to prepare breakfast for Yue Feng.

I have to say that Xiao Xi takes care of people really well.

At this time, Yue Feng drank the porridge, and saw Xiao Xi took out her mobile phone. After reading a message, her brows were lightly frowned, showing some sadness.

"What's wrong?" Yue Feng asked with a smile.

Xiao Xi sighed: "The uncle sent me a message just now, saying that when the family is dying, he wants me to help."

Still helping?

Yue Feng frowned secretly, suppressing his anger, Mad, these people really don't want any face.

Seeing Yue Feng's face, Xiao Xi said in a low voice, "Uncle apologized to me about what happened yesterday, saying that it was inappropriate to arrange Ma Wu to come without my consent."

Hearing this, Yue Fengshen He took a breath and said, "You want to go, right?"

He could see that although Xiao Xi was angry about what happened yesterday, she couldn't let go of Murong's house. After all, that was where she was born.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng said, "Okay, after breakfast, I'll go with you."

"Thank you, son!" Xiao Xi thanked him with a smile.

Xiao Xi knows Yue Feng too well. The Murong family has already angered him about what happened yesterday. With Yue Feng's personality, he will never come to visit him again, but for himself, he promised to be with him, which is enough to prove that he is in his heart. status.

Soon, they arrived at the Murong Family Courtyard.

Entering the hall, I saw that the Murong family had already arrived.

Swish!

At this moment, seeing Yue Feng following him again, everyone's eyes converged at once.

"Why did you come in here again? Don't you know your identity?" Murong Jun stood up and pointed at Yue Feng and shouted.

Mad, if he hadn't made trouble yesterday, the Murong family would have already received financial assistance from Ma Wu.

Yue Feng smiled coldly: "Why can't I come?"

Murong Jun said angrily: "Why? Do you know that if you didn't make trouble yesterday and got into a fight with President Ma, things wouldn't be so stiff."

Chapter 2514

As soon as Murong Jun opened his mouth, everyone else nodded.

"That's right, we're looking for Xiao Xi's husband's house for her own good."

"You are a bodyguard, why are you making fun of yourself?"

Amidst everyone's approval, Murong Jun looked at Yue Feng and sneered, "If you are a little self-aware, then Hurry up and get out, we are going to talk about family affairs, outsiders are not qualified to listen."

Mad, still so self-righteous.

Hearing this, Yue Fengqi laughed, and looked at Murong Jun closely: "It's really interesting, your family, for the sake of your own interests, forced Xiao Xi to destroy your own happiness, and you are so righteous and arrogant, it's really shameless. Extremely."

"What did you say?" Murong Jun's expression changed and he scolded angrily.

Yue Feng smiled coldly: "What I said, you all understand in your heart."

At this time, Xiao Xi couldn't help but say: "Uncle, if you are still like this, I don't think I need to come back.

" Xiaoxi!"

Murong Yan, who was sitting there, quickly stood up and said with a smile, "We were wrong yesterday, don't be angry, don't be angry."

After saying that, Murong Yan glared at Murong Jun.

Murong Yan's face turned blue and white, reluctantly, but he still closed his mouth.

Just then, a cousin stood up and said to Xiao Xi, "Xiao Xi, I introduced you to Ma Wu yesterday, but you didn't agree. Originally, if you wanted to marry Ma Wu, Ma Wu would be able to solve our family's problems. The problem, it's all gone now."

Everyone else spoke up.

"Yeah, it was a good thing, but it made a mess."

Xiao Xi was expressionless and said lightly: "What do you want to say, just say it directly, no need to beat around the bush."

At the same time, Murong Yan patted the seat handle: "Okay, everyone be quiet."

Then, Murong Yan looked at Xiao Xi: "Xiao Xi, since you don't want to marry Ma Wu, the uncle doesn't force you. That's right, our family's problems originally had two solutions."

“The first one is Ma Wu. Wu, with his investment, our Murong family’s property will be able to operate normally, but unfortunately, you don’t like him, so Ma Wu left unhappy, this method is no good.”

“The second one is Baiyun . Group, our Murong family’s industry, many of them can be connected with Baiyun Group, but unfortunately, we have never cooperated with them before, so I think, if you invite Tianmen to come forward, Baiyun Group will definitely agree to cooperate in the face of Tianmen. .”

Baiyun Group?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned, feeling a little familiar.

Soon, Yue Feng remembered that the Bai Li who was rescued at the broken temple a day ago seemed to be the female president of Baiyun Group. In order to thank himself, he also gave the Tian-Mending Stone that his father finally got to him. Own.

“No!”

Xiao Xi shook her head, her delicate face was full of determination: “Uncle, I made it very clear yesterday that Tianmen is strictly disciplined, and it is strictly forbidden to participate in commercial activities. I can’t do anything special.”

Shuh!

Murong Yan’s expression changed, and he got angry, stood up and scolded: “Xiao Xi, the uncle has given up again and again, why are you so stubborn? Could it be that you have the heart to watch the centuries-old foundation of our Murong family, and then it will fall. ?” The

voice fell, and Murong Jun and the others also stood up, shouting in vain, and kidnapping Xiao Xi.

Faced with such a situation, Xiao Xi bit her lip and was very angry, but she didn’t know how to refute it.

Ha ha!

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn’t bear it any longer, and suddenly burst out laughing.

“What are you laughing at?” Murong Yan said angrily.

Yue Feng’s face was full of mockery: “I think it’s ridiculous, a family with hundreds of years of heritage, for the sake of profit, has to force a woman to be so righteous, isn’t it ridiculous?”

Murong Yan was furious: “This is It’s our Murong family’s family business, it’s not your turn to dictate, and what do you know as a bodyguard?”

Chapter 2515

Call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, walked to the side delicately, sat on the chair, and said lightly: “Isn’t it just to cooperate with Baiyun Group? I can help you connect, but I want to make it clear that after helping you this time, you will not be allowed in the future. Please disturb Xiao Xi again.”

What?

Hearing this, everyone around was stunned, and then burst into laughter.

Haha… what did this kid say? Can he help?

He is a bodyguard, how could he know someone from Baiyun Group?

The cowhide is a bit outrageous.

For a time, everyone in the Murong family in the hall couldn’t help laughing.

Yue Feng ignored everyone’s ridicule, took out his mobile phone, and sent a message.

Yes, Yue Feng was sending a message to Bai Li.

At this moment, Xiao Xi stood quietly beside Yue Feng with an indifferent face. She knew that Young Master was omnipotent. Since he said there was a way, there must be a way.

Um?

Seeing this scene, Murong Yan and everyone were secretly surprised.

Why does it feel a little wrong, isn’t this kid Xiao Xi’s bodyguard? Why is Xiao Xi standing while he is sitting?

This….

“Patriarch, President Bai of Baiyun Group is here.”

At this moment, someone shouted from outside the hall, interrupting everyone’s suspicion, and immediately, everyone was shocked, and then, Murong Yan quickly stood up.

The next second, I saw a slender figure walking in slowly under the protection of two men in black.

It was Bai Li.

When she received a text message from Yue Feng just now, Bai Li was very puzzled. When she learned that it was Feng Tao who saved her life, Bai Li didn't dare to neglect and rushed over immediately.

"Mr. Bai's presence really makes my Murong family shine." Murong Yan walked over with a smile, greeted politely, and stretched out his hand at the same time.

However, Bai Li didn't mean to shake hands with him, but walked straight towards Yue Feng.

"Fengtao, no, my benefactor, it's really you." Bai Li smiled excitedly. If not so many people were there, she would really like to hug Yue Feng.

Bai Li was still a little unconvinced when she received a text message from Yue Feng just now. She was overjoyed to see the real person at this time.

What? benefactor?

Seeing this scene, everyone present was stunned, staring at Yue Feng blankly, speechless.

Isn't this a bodyguard? How could the president of Tangtang Baiyun Group be so respectful to him?

…..

At this moment, on the street outside the Murong Courtyard, a young man hid behind a tree, keeping an eye on the Murong family's situation. At the same time, he took out his mobile phone and made a call.

"My lord, the target is now the Murong family, and the president of the Baiyun Group just went too, the woman we chased before."

"Interesting." On the other side of the phone, Zhang Jiao showed a sneer: "Look at this, That ancient object should have fallen into Yue Feng's hands."

Yes, the killers who hunted down Bai Hetang before were all sent by Zhang Jiao.

The next second, Zhang Jiao instructed: "Watch closely. Once that Bai Li leaves Murong's house, he will kill him halfway, and then lead Yue Feng to appear. Doesn't he like to meddle in his own business? I'll give him this chance."

“Yes, my lord!”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2516-2520

Chapter 2516

Soon, under Zhang Jiao's deployment, many killers set up ambush on several main roads in the suburbs of Yunchuan City.

…

the other side!

Murong family.

Under Yue Feng's advice, Bai Li and the Murong family signed a cooperation agreement.

For a time, in the hall, all the Murong family members looked at Yue Feng's eyes, and they were all shocked.

It's unbelievable that it is just a bodyguard who has such a large network of contacts to allow the president of Baiyun Group to come in person. If he hadn't seen it with his own eyes, who would dare to believe it?

Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, and greeted Bai Li and Xiao Xi to leave.

Before leaving, Yue Feng looked back at Murong Yan and the others and said, "Your Murong family has passed through the crisis, and your words are counted. You are not allowed to disturb Xiao Xi in the future." The

voice fell, and Yue Feng took the two Xiao Xi and strode forward. Leave.

"Mr. Feng."

When they got outside, Bai Li said excitedly: "I'm so happy to see you again, let's have a meal together."

Yue Feng smiled and politely refused: "Don't be so polite, I still have something to do."

Then, Yue Feng thought of something, and said seriously: "Miss Bai, Yunchuan City is not very peaceful recently, I think you'd better not leave here, it's better to stay here for two days before leaving. "

I don't know why, but Yue Feng always felt that something was going to happen, and it was a little wrong to let Bai Li come rashly. You must know that the treasure that Bai Hetang got before was the Heaven Repairing Stone, which is no trivial matter.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

After Bai Hetang died, Bai Li would definitely become the next target of those killers.

“Okay!” Bai Li nodded solemnly and said, “I remember what Mr. Feng said.”

Or, Bai Li and Yue Feng said goodbye and left, and found a hotel to stay temporarily in the downtown area.

“Young Master!”

As soon as his forefoot left, Xiao Xi couldn’t help but say, “Should we continue to investigate the Wutian Organization?”

Yue Feng nodded, and then said seriously, “Don’t call me Young Master in the future, call me Brother Tao.” He has hidden his identity and cannot be easily exposed.

Xiao Xi is smart and clever, she immediately understood what Yue Feng meant, and smiled: “Okay, Brother

Tao.” After speaking, Xiao Xi thought of something, and continued: “I know that in Yunchuan City, there is a branch hall without a heavenly organization. Let’s just see the situation.”

Yue Feng nodded with a smile and let Xiao Xi lead the way.

On the way, Yue Feng bought one for Xiao Xi when he saw someone buying candied haws.

Yue Feng remembered that when he first met Xiao Xi, Xiao Xi liked eating candied haws the most.

“Thank you.” Xiao Xi was very moved, holding the candied gourd and reluctant to eat it, she was so cute and charming that she couldn’t tell.

A few minutes later, at an alley, Xiao Xi pointed to the innermost shop without a plaque: “Brother Tao, that’s it, Brother Wen sent someone to check it before.”

However, the Wutian organization is developing rapidly, and Wen Chou Chou is very Attention, I once sent someone to check this entrance, and Xiao Xi was there at the time, but no useful clues were found at that time.

Yue Feng nodded and did not move. And secretly look around.

It was found that the street was very remote, almost no one was there, and on the side of the road ahead, a sports car was parked there, and the driver of the car was sneaky, and seemed to be observing the situation in this hall.

Discovering this, Yue Feng calmly walked over.

When she was about to pass the sports car, the candied haws in Xiao Xi's hand had melted and dripped onto the car because she hadn't eaten it.

"Nima, you are blind."

At this moment, the guy sitting in the car scolded the door and walked out, pointing at Xiao Xi and shouting, "Do you know how much my car is? You drop the sugar. Above, what do you say?"

With long hair, his face was full of anger.

Xiao Xi's face was full of fear, and she said in a low voice, "I'm sorry, I'll wipe it for you."

"Wipe it? You said it lightly, the paint is sticky with sugar, and wipe it off?" The long hair said coldly, A very unreasonable attitude.

As he spoke, he observed the hallway not far away.

Aware of this, Yue Feng came over, stood in front of Xiao Xi, and looked at the long hair with a half-smile: "What do you want?"

Yue Feng was very curious, and the long hair was also investigating the Wutian organization. There is no opposition to the organization, and I want to ask about the situation.

Chapter 2517 Who

knows, this long hair thinks they are easy to bully, and only wants to corrupt a sum of money.

"How is it? Of course I lost money!" Long Mao said with a arrogant expression as a matter of course.

Ha ha!

Yue Feng nodded and said with a smile: "Okay, if your car is repainted, it will cost you about a thousand yuan. I'll give it to you."

Then, he took out his mobile phone and transferred money to Chang Mao.

Speaking of which, in such a situation, Yue Feng would definitely teach him a lesson before changing it. But today, Yue Feng wants to investigate the situation of Wutian Organization, so he doesn't want to care too much.

More importantly, Yue Feng wanted to probe some news from this long-haired mouth.

"One thousand!?"

Seeing that Yue Feng was so good at talking, his long-haired eyes flickered, revealing a bit of a grim smile, and said coldly: "You want to kill me for a thousand dollars? Think I'm begging? Tell you, ten thousand less. Block, you don't want to leave."

What? Ten thousand dollars?

At this moment, Xiao Xi couldn't be more angry: "Don't go too far."

Yue Feng also frowned, with a bit of displeasure on his face: "Lion's big mouth, are you going too far?"

"Who are you ? Friends, don't get close to me!" Chang Mao was also annoyed: "I tell you, I just mentioned this car, Mad, and you almost ruined the paint after driving for a few days, don't talk nonsense with me, Hurry up and get me the money, if you don't lose money, I want you to look good!"

"What if I don't pay today?!" Yue Feng chuckled and said coldly.

Mad, I wanted to speak well, but I didn't know this kid was quite arrogant.

"Go to Nimad!"

Long Mao shouted angrily, raised his hand and punched him.

Do it?

Yue Feng sneered, grabbed his wrist, and then suddenly tried hard!

Dengdengdeng…Chang

Mao only felt a strong force coming, the whole person staggered back a dozen steps, and finally sat on the ground.

Yue Feng walked over and said no nonsense: "I ask you, what are you doing to monitor the branch of the Wutian Organization?"

Huh?

Longhair froze for a moment, a little flustered.

Soon, Changmao reacted, but did not respond, but quickly took out his mobile phone and made a call: “I’m in trouble here, come here…” After the

call, Changmao put it away The mobile phone sneered at Yue Feng, and said harshly: “Boy, don’t run away, wait for me!”

Hehe, still calling someone?

Yue Feng showed a smile, with a leisurely look on his face: “Don’t worry, I won’t run!”

Xiao Xi was a little flustered, and whispered: “Not far away is the hall of the Wutian Organization, if we are like this, will we scare the snakes? “

Yue Feng thought about it for a while, and was about to answer when he saw several cars driving over.

Crunch!

After stopping on the side of the road, dozens of men in black quickly got out of the car, and then, led by an enchanting figure, quickly walked over.

The woman is dressed in a long red dress, painted with smoky makeup, sexy and compact, with delicate and charming facial features, and a high aura all over her body.

What the fuck?

This long-haired boss turned out to be a woman, so sexy?

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng couldn’t help but look at it a few more times.

At this time, Chang Mao walked over quickly, squeezed out a smile and greeted: “Sister Fei!” The

woman’s name is Tian Fei, the general manager of Heihu Industry, the Yunzhou branch.

When he got to the front, Tian Fei first glanced at Yue Feng, then frowned and shouted at Chang Mao Jiao: “I asked you to monitor this hall, who made you trouble?”

Chang Mao was very aggrieved: “Sister Fei, I didn’t They made trouble, they deliberately picked things up.”

After speaking, Chang Mao lowered his voice: “Sister Fei, this kid seems to be organized without heaven.” Just now Yue Feng asked him why he was monitoring, which made Chang Mao mistakenly think that, Yue Feng is unorganized.

Chapter 2518

Huh?

Hearing this, Tian Fei frowned, stepped on her high heels and walked to Yue Feng, and said coldly, “Are you organized without heaven?” Her tone was cold and full of hostility.

Yue Feng looked indifferent, shook his head and said, “I’m not organized by the Heavenless. This is a misunderstanding.”

After saying that, Yue Feng looked at the badge on Tian Fei’s body and showed a smile: “Are you from Heihu Industry?”

Yue Feng Feng’s gaze made Tian Fei very annoyed, and she shouted: “What are you looking at? Honestly, I will gouge your eyes out.” The

voice fell, and the people around suddenly gathered around, facing Yueyue one by one. The wind glared angrily.

Yue Feng laughed: “It’s just a trivial matter, is that so?”

After speaking, Yue Feng looked at Tian Fei: “Why do you want to monitor the Wutian Organization?”

“Why should I tell you?” Tian Fei said coldly “You haven’t answered my question yet.”

Yue Feng took a breath, knowing that she couldn’t ask anything, smiled and said, “Your boss, is Li Heihu in Yunchuan City? Let him make a call. , said an old friend saw him.”

What?

Hearing this, Tian Fei and the people around were stunned.

This kid has a big tone, but he wants to see the big boss?

Soon, Tian Fei reacted and looked at Yue Feng with a half-smiling smile: “If you want to see our boss, okay, I’ll call you. If you play tricks on me, think about the consequences.”

After speaking, she took out her mobile phone . , called Li Heihu.

“Boss, there is a kid who said he is your friend and wants to talk to you.” After speaking respectfully, Tian Fei handed the phone to Li Heihu.

Yue Feng smiled and walked aside.

“Hello? Who…” On the other side of the phone, Li Heihu’s voice was very impatient.

“It’s me.” Yue Feng said lightly.

At this moment, when he heard Yue Feng’s voice, Li Heihu trembled: “Feng… Brother Feng, are you all right? In the past three years, many people have said that something has happened to you.”

“Let’s not talk about this now, I In Yunchuan City on the Yellow Sea Continent, the Wutian Organization must be investigated… By the way, don’t reveal my identity.”

“Understood!”

After explaining a few words, Yue Feng handed over the phone to Tian Fei.

“Boss, this kid…”

“Shut up for me, what kid? This is a VIP, wait for what he asks you, tell the truth, if you dare to neglect, don’t do it.”

Hearing this, Tian Fei Jiao’s body trembled, and she stared at Yue Feng blankly, her whole body completely messed up.

This… This person turned out to be the VIP of the big boss?

After hanging up the phone, Tian Fei bit her lip and stepped in front of Yue Feng with her high heels: “I’m sorry, I was offended just now.”

What?

Seeing this scene, the surrounding Chang Mao and others were all dumbfounded.

You must know that Tian Fei is a well-known strong woman in the Black Tiger Industry, and she is also a goddess in many people’s hearts. Anyone who sees it is polite, but I didn’t expect that in front of this kid at this time, so groveling.

Yue Feng raised his hand with a smile and said: “Okay, stop so many rules, let me ask you, what kind of grievance do you have between Black Tiger Industry and Wutian Organization? Why do you send someone to monitor?”

This…

Tian Fei clenched her lips and hesitated.

Yue Feng immediately understood what he was talking about, so he greeted Xiao Xi to get in the car.

Chapter 2519

A few minutes later, at the office of Black Tiger Industrial Company, Tian Fei made tea attentively.

Immediately afterwards, Tian Fei sat opposite and said slowly: “That’s it, the Wutian Organization has been acquiring companies from all over the past six months to expand its strength in the business world.”

“In the past three months, the mainland of Kyushu has , There are many companies that have been acquired.”

“The Wutian Organization did this to make more money and then recruit more disciples. A month ago, the Wutian Organization sent someone to find me and asked me to give up the Black Tiger Industry. , I didn’t agree to all the business in Yunchuan City.”

Speaking of this, Tian Fei’s delicate face was full of anger: “As a result, the Wutian Organization used all kinds of despicable means to suppress the company’s business. The solution is to invite some practitioners to prevent accidents, and at the same time send people to investigate the branch of the Wutian Organization. However, the Wutian Organization is too cunning, and within this month, the hall has been replaced in five places. “

It turned out to be so!

Hearing this, Yue Feng suddenly nodded, and at the same time, he was secretly surprised.

This godless organization is really generous, and it has acquired so many companies. However, after acquiring so many companies and accumulating wealth, it is rich and powerful. It is no wonder that the previous Ren Changxi threatened to join.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng will continue to ask.

However, at this moment, Tian Fei’s cell phone rang.

Seeing the point, Tian Fei’s pretty face changed, and then she answered the phone.

“Hey, beautiful Tian Fei, have you considered what I told you last time? It’s been half a month since you gave up all of your company’s business in Yunchuan City…” a gloomy voice said. Come on, playful.

Tian Fei couldn't help but shouted coquettishly: "I want to seize the business of our Black Tiger Industry, dreaming, I tell you, we will not let it."

When she said this, Tian Fei's delicate body trembled.

"Huh?" The

other side of the phone seemed stunned for a moment, and then sneered: "You have a lot of confidence, yes, I know that you Black Tiger Industries have business in all continents and are very strong, but it is useless to fight against us. Yes ."

"I heard that you have recruited a lot of cultivators. If you want to confront our Wutian Organization head-on, I will give you a chance. Tonight at eight o'clock, the abandoned factory in the West District will have a fight. If you dare not come. , I think you admit defeat, hahaha…"

After saying that, she didn't give Tian Fei a chance to react, and just hung up the phone.

"Too arrogant." Tian Fei put away her phone and stomped her feet in anger, her teeth itch.

Yue Feng came over, showed a smile, and comforted: "Don't panic, they are more powerful, right? I'll go with you at night." "

Are you going?"

It's very strong, it is said that the masters are like clouds, I'm afraid…"

This person is the boss's honored guest, you can't let him take risks, if something happens, you can't afford it.

Seeing her expression, Yue Feng smiled: "Don't be afraid, if something really happens, I will tell Li Heihu myself."

Hearing this, Tian Fei nodded, but she was still a little worried and couldn't help saying: "Okay, but when you get there, don't be impulsive. I hired a lot of experts. Do you know?"

Yue Feng smiled and didn't say much.

To be honest, in today's realm, as long as he didn't encounter someone like Zhang Jiao, Yue Feng would not panic at all.

….

seven thirty in the evening. Abandoned factory in the west district of Yunchuan City.

This factory was originally located in a relatively remote location, leaning on a barren mountain. Now it has been abandoned for more than two years, and there are weeds everywhere. At this time, when night falls, the abandoned scene looks a bit gloomy.

In the workshop, a bonfire was lit, illuminating the surroundings.

There are dozens of people standing around, standing there respectfully, each of them is in the realm of Martial Saint, and by the bonfire, sitting a burly man.

This burly man is the head of the Wutian Organization, Li Haishan, at the entrance of Yunchuan City.

“Teacher, do you think that Tian Fei’s woman will be afraid to come?” At this time, a subordinate came over, lit a cigarette for Li Haishan, and asked carefully.

The appointed time is approaching, and no one has been seen yet. The brothers can’t wait.

Chapter 2520

Li Haishan’s mouth twitched slightly, revealing a sneer: “If she doesn’t dare to come, it means that this woman has given up. We can save some energy, and then take over the business of Heihu Industry in a fair and honest way.”

Said these At that time, Li Haishan was full of confidence.

In the past three months, Li Haishan has played against Tian Fei more than once. It can be said that Tian Fei suffered every time. Therefore, Li Haishan concluded that Tian Fei did not dare to come tonight.

Thinking to himself, Li Haishan felt a little regretful: “However, speaking of it, I hope this woman can come, Mad, this woman has no body or appearance, if we can taste her tonight, hehe, let’s count as well. It’s a worthwhile trip…”

Haha … The words

fell, and the surrounding subordinates all laughed, each with a sinister expression on their faces.

“Yeah, that woman is really a top quality.”

“Teacher, that Tian Fei is really going to hurt us. If you eat meat, you have to drink some soup for your brothers.”

“Yeah…”

Li Haishan smiled and said: “Don’t worry, at that time, there will be a fight.”

This Li Haishan was originally a desperado on the Yellow Sea Continent. Because he was chased by a famous family, he finally had no choice but to take refuge in Wutian. organization.

Li Haishan is ruthless, and the people he targets will end up tragically.

Now, in order to complete the task explained above, Li Haishan has set his sights on Tian Fei.

“Master, there is a car coming!”

Everyone was talking and laughing when suddenly, a little brother pointed at the mountain road in front of him and shouted excitedly.

“Quick, according to the plan, ambushed!” Li Haishan said excitedly, throwing away the cigarette in his hand.

“Yes!” The

voice fell, and many of the surrounding men scattered.

At the same time, on the road outside the factory, a car slowly drove over and finally stopped outside the factory.

Then, a man and a woman walked down.

It was Yue Feng and Tian Fei. Considering safety, Yue Feng did not let Xiao Xi come.

At this time, Tian Fei, looking at the abandoned factory building in the night ahead, felt inexplicably nervous!

Speaking of which, when he came, Tian Fei wanted to bring some more people, but Yue Feng insisted not to use it. Tian Fei was very anxious at that time, but he didn’t know how to persuade him.

“Sir!”

At this time, looking at the darkness around the factory building, Tian Fei bit her lip and said softly: “The Wutian Organization, the head of Yunchuan City, is called Li Haishan, this person is very cunning, I heard that We used to be outlaws on the rivers and lakes, let’s be careful.”

Tian Fei was very nervous when she said this.

If I had known this earlier, I would have brought more people.

However!

Yue Feng had a calm expression on his face and smiled: “It’s alright!”

After saying that, he walked straight over.

Tian Fei was nervous and anxious again, so she quickly followed.

Swish!

When they got to the bonfire, whether it was Li Haishan or the people around him hiding in the dark, their eyes were all focused on Tian Fei, and their eyes were straight.

beautiful!

So beautiful.

At this time, Tian Fei, wearing a long black dress, gave people a cold and arrogant feeling. In the night, she was indescribably sexy and charming. Any man who saw it would be stimulated by a strong impulse to conquer.

Tsk tsk…

Li Haishan stood up slowly, stared closely at Tian Fei, and said with a smile: “Beauty Tian, you really kept the promise, how is it? You bring someone here. Are you planning to surrender?

” At these times, Li Haishan’s eyes were looking at Tian Fei up and down, but he didn’t pay attention to Yue Feng at all.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2521-2530

Chapter 2521

In his heart, Yue Feng is just a driver, not a threat at all.

“You…”

Li Haishan’s gaze made Tian Fei very angry, and said coldly: “Stop talking nonsense, I am here today to tell you that our Black Tiger Industry will not compromise.” The

voice fell, Yue Feng slowed down. He walked over slowly and looked directly at Li Haishan: “You are the head of the branch in Yunchuan City, right, tell me, who is the head of your Wutian Organization?”

What?

Li Haishan was stunned, and the surrounding subordinates also thought that he had heard it wrong.

This kid has a big mouth.

“Boy!” Li Haishan couldn’t hide his contempt, looked at Yue Feng and said coldly: “What did you just say? Do you want to see our head?”

“Yes.” Yue Feng said lightly.

“Who is your special code?” Li Haishan shouted angrily.

Mad, is this kid tired of living, and he is so shameless by himself? You must know that even Li Haishan has never seen the behind-the-scenes head of the Wutian Organization. He only knows that the head of the organization is mysterious, and the dragon is extremely powerful.

Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief and said slowly, “I’m Mr. Tian’s friend. I helped her settle this matter today.”

Hahaha…

Hearing this, Li Haishan reacted, and his stomach hurt from laughing. : “Boy, you said you came to settle this matter, did you settle it with a special code? It’s just you?”

At the same time, the surrounding subordinates couldn’t help but laugh.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At this time, Li Haishan's eyes fell on Tian Fei, and he couldn't help mocking: "Beauty Tian, where did you find such a fool? You want to deal with our entire hall alone? Your brain is caught in the door. "

Swish!

Hearing this, Tian Fei's delicate face suddenly turned red, very angry, and at the same time a little anxious.

The whole Fengtao is really too confident. How could he beat so many people by himself?

Thinking to herself, Tian Fei is about to speak.

However, at this moment, Yue Feng said to Li Haishan, "I'll only say it once, don't pay attention to Heihu Industry in the future, and take me to see your head immediately."

"Go to Nimad. Li Haishan suddenly became angry and shouted loudly. In an instant, the

people lying in ambush suddenly lit the torches, and at the same time, he pulled out the gun on his body and aimed at Yue Feng and the two at once.

Oops!

Seeing this scene, Tian Fei's body trembled, and she couldn't be more anxious. The opponent had a gun in his hand, and both of himself were within the opponent's attack range. Part-time jobs were living targets.

Seeing Tian Fei's expression, Li Haishan gave a wicked smile: "Beauty Tian, to be honest, we have no grievances and no grudges, there is no need to be so stiff, so you give up the business in Yunchuan City and become my woman, Forget it."

"You…" Tian Fei blushed, so angry that she was speechless.

This Li Haishan is just a bastard, he doesn't count as grabbing business, he wants to take advantage of himself.

Anxious, Tian Fei looked at Yue Feng, and was stunned. She saw that Yue Feng was not in a hurry, picked up a branch from the ground, and was folding it into sections.

At this moment, Tian Fei was completely in a hurry. When is it, this Feng Tao still has the mind to do this?

This is, Li Haishan saw Yue Feng's action, his eyes flashed coldly: "Kill him to death for me first!" A boy who doesn't know whether to live or die, dare to pretend in front of himself, and kill him first.

bang bang bang…

The voice fell, and more than a dozen men fired at the same time.

At this moment, Tian Fei was taken aback and wanted to make Yue Feng be careful, but the next scene completely shocked Tian Fei.

At this critical moment, Yue Feng's wrist flicked, and the dozen or so branches in his hand made a sharp sound.

Putong putong…

I saw that none of the more than a dozen guns and bullets hit Yue Feng. On the contrary, the surrounding subordinates did not respond to what was going on. Trembling, he fell into a pool of blood.

More than a dozen bullets were all shot by the branches, and at the same time, the branches were all stuck between the eyebrows of these people, killing them in one hit.

Chapter 2522

This…

Seeing this scene, Tian Fei's body trembled, staring at Yue Feng blankly, completely stupid.

I thought he was just a guest of the boss, but he never imagined that this person was so powerful that he could block bullets with branches and kill people. It was incredible.

"You…"

Li Haishan was also full of horror, looking at Yue Feng, as if he had seen a monster, his tone trembled, and he couldn't say anything.

Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, his body flashed, and he raised his hand and touched Li Haishan's acupuncture point.

Yue Feng's speed was very fast, Li Haishan only felt a flower in front of him, and then the acupoint was blocked, and the whole person could not move at all.

"What are you doing? Let me tell you, it's not going to end well if you provoke our Wutian Organization." At this time, Li Haishan couldn't help shouting, his mouth seemed tough, but his eyes flashed with panic. That proud and confident look.

Especially feeling the terrifying aura of Yue Feng, Li Haishan couldn't help trembling.

Who the hell is this? The strength is also terrible.

“Sir!”

At this moment, Tian Fei stepped on her high heels, walked over quickly, glared at Li Haishan with shame and anger, and said, “Just kill him.”

Thinking of Li Haishan’s attitude just now, Tian Fei became angry. Fighting in one place, such a scum in the arena, killing it is killing the people.

“Forgive your life, spare your life…”

Feeling Tian Fei’s killing intent, Li Haishan’s face was extremely pale, and he could hardly stand still, and would slump on the ground at any time.

At this time, Li Haishan wanted to turn around and run away, but the acupoint was taped and he couldn’t move at all.

“Don’t worry!”

Seeing Tian Fei’s angry look, Yue Feng smiled slightly, and said slowly, “It’s still useful for me to keep this person.”

After that, Yue Feng said to Li Haishan, “How is it? I said just now. Yes, do you agree now?”

“Agree, agree…” Li Haishan nodded like a chicken pecking at rice, he was not a fool, why didn’t he know what Yue Feng meant?

Yue Feng stopped talking nonsense, took out his mobile phone from Li Haishan, and then under his guidance, dialed the number of Li Haishan’s subordinates and turned on the speakerphone.

“Hey..” Li Haishan was full of cold sweat, and shouted at the phone: “Pass my order, from now on, anyone under the hall, don’t call the attention of Heihu Industry…”

And the above tasks are of course Important, but not life.

Soon, after the phone call, Li Haishan looked at Yue Feng with a flat face: “Your Excellency, is this all right?”

Yue Feng ignored him, tilted his head and smiled at Tian Fei: “Okay, your problem is solved. Now, you go back first, I have to ask him some other things.”

Saying that, Yue Feng thought of something: “By the way, the girl with me, please tell her, let her stay in your company and wait for me. , I’ll come back to find her after I finish my business.”

Yue Feng thought about it, going through this Li Haishan and breaking into the Wutian Organization. It is inconvenient to bring Xiao Xi, so it is better to let her stay here.

This…

Hearing this, Tian Fei hesitated a little. This person is the boss’s VIP. I’m afraid it would be inappropriate to leave him here alone, but seeing Yue Feng’s firm expression, he didn’t say much.

“Sir, take care.” Tian Fei said, turning to leave.

“Your Mightiness!”

As soon as his forefoot left, Li Haishan was full of fear and pleaded with Yue Feng: “I have done what you told me, please forgive me…”

Yue Feng showed a smile and said lightly: “What are you panicking about? I still have something to do. , I need your help.”

“What are you busy with?” Li Haishan was about to cry, what else did this man think?

Yue Feng thought about it and said slowly: “You take me to see your head, and I will spare your life.”

Chapter 2523

What?

Hearing this, Li Haishan shuddered and shook his head like a rattle: “No, absolutely not, our head has a weird personality, and we don’t like the person under him the most, so we took the initiative to find him.”

Yue Feng frowned, and then Leng Leng walked up to Li Haishan, opened his mouth and lips, took out an elixir from his body, and quickly stuffed it into it.

Gudong!

Before Li Haishan could react, the medicinal pill was swallowed directly into his stomach.

“You… what did you give me to eat?” Li Haishan looked at Yue Feng, his tone full of fear.

Yue Feng sneered and stared at Li Haishan: “Have you heard of Tongtian Pill?”

Yes.

What Yue Feng just gave him was Tongtian Pill!

“Tong…Tongtian Pill?” Li Haishan’s heart was shocked, and his body was dripping with cold sweat, and he was terrified. Ten years ago, there was a Tongtian sect in the Earth Circle Continent, and the strength was tyrannical. Take something like Tongtiandan.

It is said that after taking Tongtian Pill, within a year, if there is no antidote, the whole body will fester and die.

Li Haishan is also a person from all corners of the world, and he knows some of these things.

At this time, Li Haishan, the more he thought about it, the more frightened he became, staring at Yue Feng: “What do you want?”

Yue Feng said leisurely: “It’s very simple, you just need to take me to see your head, and I will give it to you. You have an antidote, otherwise, you will die.”

“Okay…” Li Haishan wanted to cry but had no choice but to agree.

To be honest, Li Haishan was reluctant to take him to see the Sect Master. You must know that Wutian’s organization is strictly hierarchical, and without the Sect Master’s invitation, he cannot rush to see him.

However, at this time, Li Haishan had no choice.

I can’t do it if I don’t agree. Li Haishan shuddered when he thought that he would fester and die without an antidote.

Seeing his promise, Yue Feng showed a smile, and then opened the acupuncture point for Li Haishan.

He had already taken Tongtian Pill forcibly, and Yue Feng was not afraid of Li Haishan running away.

“Your Excellency, I want to inquire about the whereabouts of the head first.” Li Haishan opened his mouth cautiously, and then took out his mobile phone.

The branches of the Wutian Organization are all over the continent of Kyushu. Of course you have to ask first.

Soon, Li Haishan got the news and said to Yue Feng: “The head is now in Zhongyuan Continent, let’s go.”

Zhongyuan Continent?

Yue Feng nodded, then set off with Li Haishan.

….

on the other side.

Zhongyuan Continent, Tianning City.

On the hills in the eastern suburbs of Tianning City, there is a magnificent manor with antique buildings.

At this moment, in the hall of the manor, a slender woman was sitting there.

Looking closely, the woman is only thirty years old. She is wearing a luxurious long dress and a veil. She has a compact body, a dignified temperament, and a beautiful face. Under the veil, she is looming, like a fairy in the sky, sacred and cannot be desecrated. .

It is the head of the Wutian Organization. If Yue Feng was present, he would be shocked to see her, because this woman was the former Huanyin Sect leader, Yu Wenyan.

Yes, the Wutian Organization was really created by Yu Wenyan. Three years ago, when the Kyushu Continent was still at war with the Rakshasa tribe, Yuwenyan snatched Yue Feng’s Linglong Pagoda, withdrew from the battlefield, and began to silently develop his own power.

Now that three years have passed, the Wutian Organization created by Yu Wenyan can completely compete with Tianmen.

Chapter 2524

Yu Wenyan was sitting there at this time, with a beautiful face without the slightest expression, it can be said to be frosty.

In the past six months, the Wutian Organization has set foot in the business world and wanted to expand its strength again by controlling the business world.

This made Yu Wenyan very annoyed.

“Sect Master!”

At this moment, an elite female disciple walked in and said respectfully, “The envoy is here.” After speaking, she took out a special black jade plaque.

Seeing the jade card, Yu Wenyan was slightly moved, and immediately got up and went to the back hall.

As soon as he arrived in the small hall, he saw a man in black robe sitting there quietly, with a faint smile on his sinister face. A strong aura pervaded his body.

It was Zhang Jiao.

“I haven’t seen you for a while, stay safe.” Seeing Yu Wenyan coming in, Zhang Jiao said with a smile.

Yes, Zhang Jiao is also a member of the Wutian Organization. It can be said that he established the Wutian Organization together with Yu Wenyan.

After the peace talks between the Kyushu army and the Rakshasa tribe, Zhang Jiao left without saying goodbye. He knew that by doing so, he had no place in the various forces in the Kyushu mainland, so he secretly created the Huangtian transaction, and then accidentally met Yuwen. Homura, learning that this woman is also ambitious, co-founded the Wutian Organization with her.

However, Zhang Jiao was cunning and unwilling to show his face, so he let Yu Wenyan manage the Wutian Organization and controlled it behind the scenes.

Yu Wenyan showed a smile: “Mr. Zhang suddenly came to visit, I don’t know what to teach you?”

Huh!

Zhang Jiao took a deep breath and said slowly, “Did you know that Yue Feng has returned?”

What?

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan’s tender body trembled, and he was stunned for a moment, and there was a bit of fear on his beautiful face.

When he robbed Yuefeng Linglong Pagoda, Yuwenyan decided that Yuefeng had no chance of revenge, because at that time, he had already become a cripple. Who would have thought that Yuefeng would regain his strength later, and then the war between Kyushu and the Rakshasa ended. , Yue Feng disappeared, Yu Wenyan was very happy at that time.

But I never thought that Yue Feng had disappeared for three years, but he came back.

Seeing her expression, Zhang Jiao smiled slightly: “But don’t worry, Yue Feng did not return to Tianmen, but hid his identity. I guess he wanted to investigate the Wutian Organization.”

When he said this, Zhang Jiao had a face He smiled confidently, but his heart was indescribably annoyed.

A day ago, Zhang Jiao set up an ambush around Yunchuan City on the Yellow Sea Continent, but as a result, Yue Feng was never ambushed, which made Zhang Jiao very annoyed.

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan’s eyes flickered: “Then according to your opinion, what should I do?”

Zhang Jiao pondered for a while, and said slowly: “Simple, you ordered the Wutian organization to attack the Tianmen, it is best to raid the Ouyang family, After grabbing the women of Yue Feng, Yue Feng will definitely show up, and then I will hide in the dark and make a surprise attack.”

“No!”

Yu Wenyan’s pretty face changed and immediately refused: “The Wutian Organization is developing, if it is with Tianmen In a head-to-head battle, our long-term efforts will be ruined. No way!”

In the past three years, Yu Wenyan has invested too much energy in Wutian Organization, and he doesn’t want to take such a risk.

Made!

Seeing her refusal, Zhang Jiao’s eyes flickered with displeasure. Sure enough, she is a woman, after all, there are some women’s benevolence.

At this time, Zhang Jiao was very dissatisfied with Yu Wenyan. Speaking of which, half a year ago, the two had a disagreement on the development of the Wutian Organization. At that time, Zhang Jiao wanted to kick Yu Wenyan out of the game, but he kept forbearance. When she saw her rejecting her suggestion again, she couldn’t help it.

However, Zhang Jiao is the best at hiding a knife in a smile, and he didn’t attack on the spot at this time.

“Alright then, let’s send someone to investigate Yue Feng’s whereabouts and make plans.” Zhang Jiao said with a smile.

When the words fell, Zhang Jiao poured two cups of tea, put some medicinal powder in one cup, and then handed it to Yu Wenyan.

Zhang Jiaofang's medicinal powder, called Huanxisan, is a very powerful medicine.

Zhang Jiao thought about it, this Yu Wenyan is arrogant, and since she doesn't follow her own wishes, let her become her own woman, and then she will not go against what she says.

Zhangjiao's speed was very fast, and Yu Wenyan didn't notice it at all.

At this moment, watching Yu Wenyan drink the tea, a smile appeared on the corner of Zhang Jiao's mouth.

"Master!"

Chapter 2525

It was at this time that an elite female disciple stood outside the small hall and said respectfully, "The head of the Yunchuan City branch, Li Haishan, asks to see you."

Li Haishan?

Yu Wenyan frowned, very displeased: "He is not staying in Yunchuan City, what is he doing here?"

"He said he had something to ask for." The female disciple said in a panic.

Yu Wenyan took a deep breath, turned his head to look at Zhang Jiao and said, "Mr. Zhang, wait a moment, I'll take a look." After speaking, he got up and went to the front to agree.

At this moment.

In the hall, Yue Feng and Li Haishan stood there.

What the hell!

Looking at the surrounding environment, Yue Feng was very shocked. He saw that this place was very luxuriously decorated, like a palace, and there were dozens of elite disciples standing around the hall.

These elite disciples are all girls in their mid-twenties, with pretty faces, graceful stature, and not low strength, all of which are the strength of a Martial Emperor.

This godless organization is really powerful.

“Here comes the head!”

Just as Yue Feng sighed inwardly, a cold voice came, and then, Yu Wenyan walked in slowly and sat on the throne.

At this moment, seeing Yu Wenyan, Yue Feng was stunned.

Nima, it was her?

In which mountain cave, Yu Wenyan tied himself up, and after all kinds of humiliation, he stole the Linglong Pagoda. Yue Feng will never forget it for the rest of his life.

But she never thought that she was the head of the Wutian Organization.

Pfft!

As soon as Yu Wenyan appeared, everyone in the hall knelt down, Li Haishan also knelt down with a face full of fear, only Yue Feng stood there proudly.

Swish!

Yu Wenyan’s eyes locked on Yue Feng all of a sudden, “Who are you?”

Before he came, Yue Feng put on makeup on purpose, and with three scars on his face, Yu Wenyan couldn’t recognize it at all.

“Sect Master!” Li Haishan hurriedly said: “This person wants to join our Wutian Organization, and he found me on purpose, saying that he has treasures for the Sect Master.”

When he said this, Li Haishan was nervous. On the way, Yue Feng explained to him.

treasure?

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan looked at Yue Feng up and down: “What treasure?”

Yue Feng smiled slightly and said, “This treasure, the sect master must like it.” After saying that, he took out a few top-quality Wuhuang realm. inner dan.

To be honest, after learning that the head of Wutian Organization was Yu Wenyan, Yue Feng couldn’t restrain his inner anger, but he finally held back.

After all, I am alone, so I am not afraid to fight, but in this case, I will be exposed.

Yue Feng thought about it, first stabilize Yu Wenyan, and then subdue her when he finds an opportunity.

call!

Seeing those few top-quality inner cores, everyone present was extremely shocked.

Even Yu Wenyan's eyes flickered, looking at Yue Feng's eyes with a strange light.

"Well, yes, this seat believes in your sincerity." Yu Wenyan said, his eyes fell on Li Haishan, and he praised: "You can recruit such a talent, it is considered a merit, this seat will reward you.

" Li Haishan couldn't be more excited about this.

"Good boy, go to hell!"

However, no one thought that at this moment, suddenly, a loud shout came from behind! Immediately afterwards, a figure, with rapid lightning, rushed from behind Yue Feng and slapped Yue Feng with a palm!

It is Zhang Jiao!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2526-2530

Chapter 2526

Just now, Zhang Jiao tricked Yu Wenyan to take Huanxi San, so he sat in the back small hall and waited, but after waiting, he didn't see Yu Wenyan coming back, so he came to have a look.

As a result, as soon as he arrived in the hall, he saw Yue Feng at a glance. Although Yue Feng put on makeup, the three scars on his face were very conspicuous. Zhang Jiao was surprised and happy.

hum!

Rushing to the front, a powerful breath burst out from Zhang Jiao. .

"Zhang Jiao!!!"

At this moment, seeing Zhang Jiao, Yue Feng was shocked and furious. I never thought that I would meet Zhang Jiao here.

"Yue Feng!" The corner of Zhang Jiao's mouth rose slightly, unable to hide his excitement and hatred, and said coldly: "I was worried that I couldn't find you, but I didn't expect you to come to the door on your own initiative, this is God's will, you, go Die!" The

voice fell, Zhang Jiao's inner strength surged, and he slapped it with a palm.

This…

Seeing this scene, Yu Wenyan's body trembled, his eyes fixed on Yue Feng, and he was shocked.

He… is he Yue Feng?

In the next second, Yu Wenyan reacted and was furious. He yelled at Yue Fengjiao, "Yue Feng, how dare you sneak into my place, you…"

Just now, Yu Wenyan was still thinking, and Yue Feng disappeared. Three years later, when he suddenly came back, how should he deal with it? In a blink of an eye, Yue Feng disguised himself and appeared in front of him.

Yu Wenyan is arrogant and arrogant, when has he been played like this?

After drinking Jiao, Yu Wenyan wanted to rush over, but suddenly, Jiao's body trembled, and he found that the internal force could not be activated. Not only that, but there was a strange force surging in the dantian.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

boom!

The speed of the angle was too fast, Yue Feng had no time to react, this palm slapped on Yue Feng's body, and a dull vibration was heard, Yue Feng's blood spurted wildly, and the whole person flew out at once.

Pfft!

After flying for more than 100 meters, Yue Feng shed a rain of blood in the air, and finally fell heavily outside the hall. The pain came, and he almost fainted.

Yue Feng clearly felt that the blood in the body was surging, and the inner strength of the dantian was all disordered!

Huh..

Yue Feng is sweating profusely, Zhang Jiao's palm is too strong! Fortunately, I have internal strength to protect my body, which offsets some of my strength. Otherwise, I would be dead.

"Hahaha.."

Zhang Jiao was extremely excited, laughed up to the sky, and sneered at Yue Feng: “I didn’t expect it? Yue Feng, even if you are a hero of the Kyushu continent, in the end, won’t you die by my hands? I tell you, get rid of your stumbling block, and I can dominate Kyushu.”

“Zhang Jiao!”

Yue Feng’s face was pale, staring at Zhang Jiao, and said coldly: “Are you only attacking? So despicable and insidious, Even if you kill me, no one will

obey you.” “I’ll kill anyone who doesn’t agree with me. You don’t have to worry about that.” Zhang Jiao walked step by step with a grim expression on his face.

At this moment, Yu Wenyan snorted: “Zhang Jiao, don’t kill him first, Yue Feng is still useful.” Three years ago, Yu Wenyan stole the Linglong Pagoda, thinking that he could use the power of the Linglong Pagoda.

But in the end, Yu Wenyan couldn’t find the secret to opening the Linglong Pagoda. How could Yue Feng be allowed to die at this time? You know, when Yue Feng dies, the secret of Linglong Pagoda will never be solved.

“shut up!”

Zhang Jiao let out a loud shout and looked at Yu Wenyan with a half-smiling smile: “You self-righteous woman, do you really think you are in control of the audience? Let me tell you, from now on, the Wutian Organization will have the final say.

” The corner of the corner of the mouth evoked a sinister smile: “Do you feel powerless now? I put the joy powder in the tea just now, you can rest assured behind your back and be my woman, hahaha…”

What?

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan’s beautiful face suddenly flushed red, and her body trembled with anger.

This Zhang Jiao is really despicable and shameless. He has been allied with him for three years, but he is…

Nima!

At this moment, Yue Feng was also staring at Zhang Jiao, scolding inwardly.

This man is so sinister, he even plots against his own people.

“Yue Feng, die.” Zhang Jiao said with a smile!

Chapter 2527 The

voice fell, Zhang Jiao raised his hand again, and hit Yue Feng with a palm.

Nima!

Yue Feng cursed loudly, raised his hand and waved, releasing the cold white lotus fire, forming a white wall of fire in front of him.

Bailian cold fire?

Zhang Jiao's face changed, he didn't dare to be brave, and quickly urged his inner strength to resist the white flame. Zhang Jiao felt that in the past three years, Yue Feng's strength has become stronger, and the white lotus cold fire that broke out is much stronger than before.

Whoosh!

However, taking advantage of this opportunity, Yue Feng rushed over quickly, hugged Yu Wenyan, and rushed out of the hall.

"Zhang Jiao, I'll come back to you soon for this account." When he rushed out of the manor, Yue Feng's roar came coldly, and everyone felt a chill in their hearts.

Bang!

Zhang Jiao's face was extremely ugly, and he smashed the chair next to him and shouted, "Follow me." After the words

fell, many disciples in the manor rushed to the sky and chased in the direction of Yue Feng's escape.

On the other side, Yue Feng hugged Yu Wenyan and flew all the way at high altitude for more than an hour. Seeing that the pursuers behind him were successfully thrown away, Yue Feng took a deep breath and landed in a forest.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Yu Wenyan gritted his teeth and said, "Let me go. I don't need you

to save me." "Can I save you?" With a beautiful face, she said coldly, "I just don't want Zhang Jiao's trickery to succeed. Let me tell you, Yu Wenyan, you stole my Linglong Tower three years ago, and the account hasn't been settled yet.

" , Yue Feng couldn't help looking at Yu Wenyan, and saw that her face was blushing, her appearance was really charming.

I have to say that this woman is really beautiful. I don't know how many men are willing to bow down under her skirt.

However, Yue Feng was not interested in her at all.

This Yu Wenyan, at the beginning of the Kyushu Continent, was the same enemy, fighting against the Rakshasa, but what about her? For the sake of his own interests, he secretly arrested himself and robbed Linglong Tower. It can be said that Yue Feng did not have the slightest affection for them, even if not at all!

"You…"

Hearing this, Yuwen was arrogant, but he was speechless.

For a while, neither of them were talking, and the atmosphere was very depressed.

Yue Feng was too lazy to pay attention to her and sat aside, thinking about what happened just now, Madd, he didn't expect Zhang Jiao to be a Wutian organization. Now Zhang Jiao and Yu Wenyan have torn apart their faces and completely controlled the Wutian organization. deal with.

"Yeah!"

Just when Yue Feng was thinking about this, Yu Wenyan, who was beside him, suddenly let out a low moan, showing pain.

This voice seemed to carry a fatal temptation, Yue Feng only felt that all the bones in his body were brittle.

"Yuwenyan!" Yue Feng frowned, turned his head to look, and said angrily: "Yuwenyan, don't think about making excuses for me, I'll tell you…"

Before he finished speaking, Yue Feng said Seeing Yu Wenyan's appearance, he couldn't help taking a breath.

Just saw Yu Wenyan curled up on the grass, under the long skirt, that charming curve was looming. He was dripping with sweat all over his body. And that beautiful face, seemingly incomparably painful, at the same time charming!

This, what's the situation?

Yue Feng frowned, remembering that before leaving just now, Zhang Jiao seemed to say something happy.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng couldn't help but say, "Yu Wenyan, calm down." After speaking, Yue Feng was about to find a sobering elixir from the spirit beast sack.

Swish!

However, as soon as the words fell, Yu Wenyan hugged Yue Feng!

At this time, Yu Wenyan, under the attack of the medicine, has completely lost his mind!

What the hell!

At this moment, Yue Feng wanted to struggle, but Yu Wenyan hugged him tightly with both hands, not giving him any chance at all. The beautiful face came up, and the red lips kissed Yue Feng at once!

At this time, Yu Wenyan only felt that his body was extremely hot, and his whole body was about to burn, and he had no idea what he was doing.

Chapter 2528

Om!

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned, and immediately, he and Yu Wenyan rolled on the grass!

“Hey, Yu Wenyan, wake up…” Yue Feng couldn’t help but speak.

However, at this time, Yu Wenyan couldn’t hear Yue Feng’s voice at all. She hugged Yue Feng tightly and started to pull on Yue Feng’s clothes.

“Oh!”

A low voice came from Yu Wenyan’s mouth, echoing among the unknown woods.

I don’t know how long it took, Yu Wenyan finally woke up, fell to the side, and fell asleep.

Yue Feng was sitting next to him, and at this time, he was also very tired.

Although it was cloudy and rainy just now, Yue Feng felt very uncomfortable at this time. In the manor before, he was sneakily attacked by Zhang Jiao, and Yue Feng was seriously injured by this palm.

Yue Feng sat cross-legged, healed his injuries for a while, and felt much better, only then did he breathe a sigh of relief.

Fortunately, the injury was not serious, and the injury recovered quickly. Otherwise, it will be troublesome.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng only felt a killing intent coming from the side!

“Yue Feng!” I saw that Yu Wenyan didn’t know when he woke up. At this time, there was still a blush on the beautiful face, and his eyes were fixed on Yue Feng, with endless shame and anger!

Such a strong murderous aura!

Feeling Yu Wenyan’s murderous gaze, Yue Feng was very embarrassed, but he quickly calmed down.

Yue Feng felt that Yu Wenyan was still very weak after passing through the cloud and rain just now. Moreover, what happened just now was her own initiative, why should I panic?

“Yue Feng, you…you bastard.” At this moment, Yu Wenyan bit his lip, his eyes full of resentment: “You ruin my innocence, I, I will kill you!

” Flame’s delicate face, with endless anger and shame!

The head of his own Wutian organization, the goddess of icebergs on the rivers and lakes, was actually defiled by Yue Feng, which was even more uncomfortable than killing her!

“Yuwenyan!”

Feeling Yuwenyan’s anger, Yue Feng showed a smile, and said lightly: “I ruined my innocence? It’s ridiculous, you took the initiative just now, and I didn’t force you, and Zhang Jiao gave it to you. After taking the medicine, if you want revenge, you should go to him.” As he

said that, Yue Feng looked up and down Yu Wenyan.

I have to say that this Yu Wenyan deserves to be a goddess-level existence in the rivers and lakes. This figure and appearance are perfect. Especially the taste just now, it is even more memorable.

“You…” Yu Wenyan blushed and bit his lip, almost bleeding. Can’t speak for a while.

This bastard, Yue Feng, took advantage of himself and said slander! The thought of his relationship with Yue Feng made Yu Wenyan extremely ashamed and angry, and he was reluctant to accept this fact.

For a time, Yu Wenyan stared at Yue Feng fiercely, the atmosphere was solemn.

“Yue Feng, you have ruined my whole life, I want to kill you, kill you.” Yu Wenyan shouted tenderly, stood up, raised her jade hand and slapped Yue Feng.

Ugh!

Yue Feng shook his head and sighed, not knowing whether to laugh or cry, Yu Wenyan’s palm was no threat at all.

Yue Feng took a step away, dodged the palm gently, and said lightly: “Yuwenyan, don’t be ridiculous, it’s Zhang Jiao who harmed you, this person is despicable and cunning, what do you think it’s good for you to cooperate with him? Or help? I’ll deal with him together.”

“Shut up!” Yu Wenyan scolded in a low voice, and slapped him again.

Although Zhang Jiao was hateful, he did not defile himself. He had to kill Yue Feng today.

Seeing Yuwenyan’s face full of grief and indignation, Yue Feng only felt a big head. How to say, he really ruined Yuwenyan’s innocence, and it is not easy to fight back.

While dodging, Yue Feng shouted: “Yuwenyan, you have to settle the bill, right? Well, three years ago, you robbed me of Linglong Tower and trapped me in a cave to die. Now that three years have passed, it is time to take Linglong Did you give me the tower back?”

Chapter 2529

“Don’t pay it back!”

Yuwen is so arrogant, this bastard, who has ruined his life, still wants to go back to Linglong Tower? It’s so disgusting, how can there be such a shameless person?

Yue Feng didn’t know whether to laugh or cry, and at the same time, he was also a little angry: “Yu Wenyan, you are unreasonable.”

Mad, it was you who robbed my Linglong Tower first, and then killed me at that time. Are you still right now?

Buzz…. As

he was talking, suddenly, there was a strong aura fluctuation not far away, and then, six people walked over quickly.

Seeing these six people, Yue Feng frowned, and saw that these six people were wearing the same clothes, black and red long gowns embroidered with flames.

After encountering the King of Six Tribulations (Quiet, Illusory Body, Huifeng, Slaughtering Spirit, Locking God and Slaying Demons)

and then sensing their strength, I was secretly surprised. It turned out to be the realm of the fifth stage Martial Emperor. .

Who are these six people? The strength is so powerful.

Swish!

The six people approached, their eyes locked on Yue Feng at once, as if they were guessing Yue Feng's identity.

"Six, he's Yue Feng, grab him quickly." At this moment, Yu Wenyan pointed at Yue Feng and couldn't help but shouted, while speaking, the figure quickly retreated.

Yes, Yu Wenyan knew the identities of these six people, the King of Six Tribulations of the Holy Fire Palace.

The Holy Fire Palace is also a new sect that has risen in the rivers and lakes in recent years. It only rarely walks on the rivers and lakes. It can be said that it is very mysterious. No one knows who the leader is. Even the well-informed Yu Wenyan could not find out who the leader of the Sacred Fire Palace was, but she knew that the Sacred Fire Palace often sent the King of Six Tribulations to investigate the news on the rivers and lakes.

Even the King of Six Tribulations often went to the wild and strange realm to search for Yue Feng's whereabouts.

Yu Wenyan found out that the Sacred Fire Palace searched for Yue Feng's whereabouts because the leader had a grudge against Yue Feng.

Therefore, seeing the King of Six Tribulations at this time, Yu Wenyan pointed out Yue Feng's identity without hesitation, and wanted to use this knife to kill people.

What?

Hearing Yu Wenyan's cry, Yue Feng's expression changed.

At the same time, the King of Six Tribulations locked Yue Feng at once, and six powerful internal force fluctuations came from their bodies!

In the next second, the King of Six Tribulations shot at the same time and charged towards Yue Feng.

Nima.

Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, and immediately joined the base station of the Six Tribulation King. Speaking of which, with Yue Feng's strength, even if the Six Tribulation King was a fifth-rank Martial Emperor, he would not be afraid. At this time, facing the siege of the King of Six Tribulations, some dangers suddenly appeared.

Pa…

Finally, just when Yue Feng was in a hurry, one of the Six Tribulation Kings found an opportunity, shot from behind, and clicked on Yue Feng's acupuncture point!

It is the Demon Slayer!

The Kings of Six Tribulations are Huansen, Huifeng, Slaughtering Spirit, Locking God, Slaying Demons, Nimie, and Slaying Demons, ranking third.

Yue Feng didn't have time to react at all, and his body couldn't move in an instant. He looked at the King of Six Tribulations in shock and anger: "Several, we don't know each other, why…"

Before he could finish speaking, the Demon Slayer interrupted coldly. : "Stop talking nonsense, our Sacred Fire Palace and you are at odds with each other, please follow us obediently."

Sacred Fire Palace?

Hearing this sect, Yue Feng wanted to cry but had no tears. Nima, this is the first time I heard about this sect.

"Yue Feng, do you know how long we've been looking for you?" The Demon Slayer said coldly, "In order to catch you, our leader, we have worked hard." The

voice fell, and the Demon Slayer raised his hand with a palm, directly Stun Yue Feng.

Chapter 2530

Seeing this scene, Yu Wenyan can't help but relieve his anger. This Yue Feng is finally going to get his retribution.

Thinking to himself, Yu Wenyan was about to leave.

"Wait!"

However, at this moment, the King of Six Tribulations came over and stopped in front of him.

"You also come with us." The Demon Slayer said lightly.

Yu Wenyan was shocked and angry: “Yue Feng and I are also enemies, what are you arresting me for?”

Yu Wenyan was very annoyed at this time, and he didn’t expect that he would help the Holy Fire Palace and reveal Yue Feng’s identity, but not only did he not get it Thanks, but they were also stared at.

The Demon Slayer King was too lazy to talk nonsense, looked at the other five kings, and worked together to subdue Yu Wenyan. Yu Wenyan’s situation was not much better than Yue Feng’s, and in the blink of an eye, the acupuncture point was hit.

At this time, it was already dark, and the King of Six Tribulations returned to the Holy Fire Palace with Yue Feng and Yu Wenyan.

….

On the other side, the Wutian Organization stronghold.

In the hall, Zhang Jiao sat there with a gloomy face.

Below, stood more than a dozen elites from the Heavenless Organization, all of them were in a state of fear, and did not dare to let out the air.

Just now, Zhang Jiao sent people to pursue Yue Feng’s whereabouts with all his strength. As a result, several hours passed without any progress. Yue Feng fled completely. Not only that, but Yu Wenyan also lost news.

This made Zhang Jiao very annoyed.

“Trash, a bunch of trash.” Zhang Jiao scolded coldly, then patted his forehead, thinking about his next plan.

Mad, failed to catch Yue Feng, it seems that he can only start with the Ouyang family.

…..

the other side.

Yue Feng didn’t know how long he had been in a coma. He seemed to have had a long dream, and when he woke up and opened his eyes, he found himself lying on the cold ground. In front of him is an incomparably majestic palace, and in the center of the palace is a huge pool of fire, which is burning with purple flames.

Outside the palace, there is a snow-capped mountain.

Nima, where is this? !

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng wanted to stand up, but found that he was tied up by five flowers. This time, Yue Feng was stunned, looked up and couldn't help taking a breath of cold air.

I saw a graceful figure sitting quietly on the throne of the palace. The King of Six Tribulations, who had captured him before, was standing quietly on both sides, looking very respectful.

Yue Feng couldn't help but glanced at the woman and was stunned.

It turned out to be Lu Lingshan, the leader of the Ming sect. A few years ago, the Ming sect was destroyed by Yue Feng. Sister and brother Lu Lingshan and Lu Jiechen fled to the Xuanye Continent. Later, they were encountered by Yue Feng and killed Lu Jiechen. Lu Lingshan fled at that time. .

I never thought that Lu Lingshan disappeared for a few years and created the Holy Fire Palace.

But I have to say that after a few years of absence, Lu Lingshan is still charming and sexy, even a little more mature. At this time, she is only about 30 years old, with a compact body and charming temperament. Obsessed breath.

beautiful. Really beautiful.

Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, looked at Lu Lingshan, and said with a smile: "Master Lu, stay safe."

"Stop smiling with me?!" Lu Lingshan slowly stood up, walked to Yue Feng's side, and slapped him his face.

"Snapped!"

This slap was so powerful that Yue Feng felt his face go numb.

"Crack! Slap!"

Before Yue Feng could react, two slaps fell again!

"You bastard!" Lu Lingshan gritted her teeth angrily: "Back then in Xuanye Continent, you killed my younger brother tragically. Today, I will let you pay your debts with blood."

Nima!

It's good that Lu Lingshan didn't mention it. When he mentioned it, Yue Feng's anger suddenly rose: "Blood and blood to pay? Lu Lingshan, you know better than anyone what your brother did back then. His death was his own fault."

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2531-2540

Chapter 2531 Back

then, Liu Xuan, whom Lu Jiechen killed, disfigured her face, and bewitched Yue Wuya, causing father and son to turn against each other. Thinking of this, Yue Feng couldn't control his emotions.

Hearing this, Lu Lingshan's tender body trembled with anger: "I don't care about this, in short, you kill my brother, you should die."

After speaking, Lu Lingshan said coldly: "The one who was arrested with you is your woman, right? Today I will send you on the road together.

Yu Wenyan was brought up after the voice fell.

"Kill her first. Lu Lingshan shouted tenderly.

The King of Six Tribulations came over immediately, pulled out his weapon, and was about to attack Yu Wenyan.

Seeing this scene, Yu Wenyan trembled, and hurriedly said: "You misunderstood, I have nothing to do with Yue Feng, On the contrary, he and I are enemies, and I can't wait to tear him to pieces. "

Speaking, Yu Wenyan glared at Yue Feng, this bastard is too abhorrent, and he will implicate me when he is dying. He

is also an enemy?

Hearing this, Lu Lingshan waved her hand and motioned to the King of Six Tribulations to bring Yu Wenyan to his place. aside.

"Yue Feng! "

Lu Lingshan walked over slowly, and mocked Yue Feng coldly: "There are so many enemies, it's not a pity for someone like you to die 10,000 times. With that said, Lu Lingshan took the spirit beast bag from Yue Feng's body.

"What are you doing?" Yue Feng had a bad feeling.

Lu Lingshan showed a playful smile: "What are you doing?" Don't think I don't know, Qiangqi, who was imprisoned in the forbidden area of our Ming sect, entrusted you to take care of his descendants, is now in the sack of this spirit beast. "

You are very cunning. In order to prevent you from letting go of Qiuqi and save you from trouble, I can only do it first." "

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

With that said, Lu Lingshan raised her hand, and the spirit beast sac landed in the fire pool not far away.

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng wanted to stop it, but his whole body was tied up, and it was of no use at all.

Roar!

That is, at this moment, the spirit beast sac was instantly burned, and Qiang Qi inside felt the danger, and reported a roar, and broke out directly.

"Go to hell!" Lu Lingshan had long expected that Qiongqi would rush out, let out a coquettish cry, and his figure flew up, hitting the top of Qiongqi's head with a palm.

At this time, Lu Lingshan was already in the Tribulation Realm, and although Qiongqi was also very strong, his attention was on the fire pool and he rushed out in a hurry, unable to avoid Lu Lingshan's palm.

Bang!

This palm was firmly slapped on top of Qiongqi's head, and he heard a whimper, and fell directly into the fire pool, spraying blood, killing him on the spot.

"Lu Lingshan, what the hell!" Yue Feng's eyes were blood red, his heart ached, and he roared, his voice hoarse.

This Qiongqi has followed him for nearly ten years. It can be said that in Yue Feng's heart, Qiongqi is no longer a spirit beast, but his own family. Now that he sees Qiongqi's tragic death, Yue Feng only feels that his heart is cut by a knife.

Seeing this scene, Yu Wenyan next to her was also trembling, and her heart palpitated.

The leader of the Holy Fire Palace is really cruel. He killed Qiongqi without blinking. It seems that this time, Yue Feng is dead.

Feeling Yue Feng's anger, Lu Lingshan smiled lightly: "My heart hurts, when you killed my brother, did you think about today? Come, bring Yue Feng into the secret path of

purgatory." The secret path of purgatory?

Hearing this name, Yue Feng's heart trembled, what was that place?

While muttering, the King of Six Tribulations came over, held Yue Feng, opened a hidden stone gate beside the palace, and took him down.

At this moment, Yue Feng wanted to struggle, but he was bound by Wu Hua and couldn't move at all.

Soon, walking down the dark stone steps, Yue Feng was led into a narrow secret passage.

Yue Feng saw that this secret passage was just below the palace, and the walls on both sides were made of black iron several meters thick, which were scorching hot.

Bang!

After being brought in, the King of Six Tribulations turned around and left, closing the entrance to the secret passage.

Chapter 2532

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Lu Lingshan's voice came from overhead, and she saw that there were some small round holes above the secret passage, and through the round holes, you could just see the palace.

At this time, Lu Lingshan was passing through these round holes and sending a message to Yue Feng.

"I know that you have the cold fire of the white lotus, and you can use the cold fire of the white lotus to absorb the different fires in the world, but the iron walls on both sides of this secret passage are burned red by the fire, and there is no open fire. I see how you absorb it."

"Yes, secret passage . The iron wall will slowly close, and then you will either be burned to death, or you will be cut into meat patties, Yue Feng, give up the struggle, this is your end."

Mad!

Hearing this, Yue Feng scolded secretly, and saw that the walls on both sides were slowly closing, not only that, but there was a constant fire behind the walls, constantly heating the temperature of the walls.

This time, Yue Feng was a little desperate. Because what Lu Lingshan said was right, Bai Lian Leng Huo can indeed merge with the different fires in the world, but the fusion is all burning open fire, and now, the open fire is blocked by the wall, and Bai Lian Leng Huo can't pass through at all.

More importantly, although Yue Feng is powerful and has internal strength to protect his body, he is still a body of flesh and blood.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng broke out in a cold sweat.

…..

On the other side, the Earth Circle Continent, the Ouyang Family.

In the hall, Jiang Shan, Ren Yingying, Qin Rongyin, Yue Wuya Hanbing and others are gathering together. One by one sat there with their heads down, looking depressed.

It's been three years, and for three years, everyone has been inquiring about Yue Feng's whereabouts.

"Ugh!"

At this time, Jiang Shan, who was not far away, sighed softly and couldn't help but said, "There has been no news for so long, is there really something wrong with Feng'er?"

When saying this, Jiang Shan's beautiful face , In addition to anxiety, there is also a hint of disappointment.

When the words fell, Ren Yingying, Qin Rongyin and others were all saddened.

"Yue Feng will be fine, definitely not!"

"Yes, all the difficulties in the past have been overcome…"

Everyone said one sentence after another, and they all firmly believed that nothing could happen to Yue Feng.

"Madam!"

At this moment, a maid walked in quickly and said to Jiang Shan, "Someone is asking to see you outside the door." Jiang

Shan frowned: "Please come in."

"Yes!"

Under the leadership of , a figure walked in slowly, wearing a black long gown, with a good aura, it was Zhang Jiao!

Zhang angle?

Seeing him, everyone present was shocked.

Three years ago, after the Kyushu Continent and the Rakshasa had peace talks, Zhang Jiao disappeared. Unexpectedly, he suddenly appeared today.

“Zhang Jiao?!”

“Mr. Zhang, what are you doing for your sudden visit?”

After being stunned for a few seconds, Jiang Shan and other talents responded and greeted each other.

To be honest, everyone doesn’t have a good impression of Zhang Jiao. After all, Zhang Jiao once followed Yang Jian and invaded the Diyuan Continent, causing many casualties in the rivers and lakes. However, after fighting the Rakshasa together, everyone’s impression of him only improved.

“Master!” At this time, Han Bing greeted him, and said with surprise and joy: “Why did Master leave without saying goodbye?”

Zhang Jiao smiled and explained: “Good disciple, when the Rakshasa tribe was no longer a threat, I will stay here. There’s no point in coming down, you know, Master always likes to be free.”

He said that, but Zhang Jiao’s eyes flashed cunningly.

Chapter 2533

Afterwards, Zhang Jiao looked around, and finally his eyes fell on Jiang Shan: “Mrs. Jiang, I have good news to tell you, I have news about Yue Feng.”

Wow!

Hearing this, the entire hall was in an uproar, and everyone was excited.

“What? Where is he?”

“I knew that Yue Feng would be fine.”

“Mr. Zhang, tell us quickly.”

At this time, everyone didn't know about Zhang Jiao's tricks, let alone. Zhang Jiao created the Huangtian transactions all over the continent of Kyushu. Not only that, but now he has completely controlled the Wutian organization. It can be said that Zhang Jiao's strength is stronger than any sect at this time.

Facing the crowd's questioning, Zhang Jiao smiled and said: "I have been wandering around for the past three years. One day ago, when I was passing through the Chaos Mountains, I found Yue Feng. At that time, he had just walked out of the wild and strange realm, but was attacked by a beast. , was seriously injured."

"Because his injury is very serious, I don't dare to rescue him at will, so I can only come to explain the situation to you."

When he said this, Zhang Jiao looked serious.

Yes, Zhang Jiao was lying. He did this because he wanted to lure the people of the Ouyang family into the ambush he set up. When these people were caught, he would be able to force Yue Feng to show up and surrender.

At this moment, Jiang Shan and the others were extremely excited and nervous, unaware that they had been deceived by Zhang Jiao.

"Where is he?"

"Take us quickly."

Everyone started talking, with urgency in their eyes.

"Yue Feng was arranged by me in a safe place, you come with me, his injury cannot be delayed." Zhang Jiao smiled slightly.

A few minutes later, Jiang Shan and the others followed Zhang Jiao and left the Ouyang family.

Two hours later, when they reached a forest on the border of the Earth Circle Continent, everyone stopped and took a break.

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao stood aside with a smile on his face, but there was a hint of gloom in one eye.

At this moment, the wind picked up, and Zhang Jiao quietly took out a bag, stood on the upper wind vent, and sprinkled some powder into the air. Soon, the powder followed the wind and was inhaled into the breath of everyone.

Soon, Jiang Shan, who was the closest, trembled, feeling that something was wrong.

what happened?

At this moment, Jiang Shan's pretty face was pale, and her heart was also in shock. It was strange that she was fine just now, but suddenly, her whole body became weak, and her inner strength seemed to be imprisoned, and she couldn't move it at all!

This…. this is clearly a sign of poisoning!

Thinking to herself, Jiang Shan was about to stand up, but her legs were so weak that she couldn't exert any strength at all.

Haha….

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao was extremely proud and looked at Jiang Shan with a smile: "Mrs. Jiang, what's going on?" The tone seemed to be very concerned, but it showed a bit of drama.

"Mr. Zhang, I…" Jiang Shan frowned and was interrupted by Zhang Jiao as soon as she said a few words.

Zhang Jiao said with a playful expression, "Mrs. Jiang, do you feel that your whole body is weak and weak, that your dantian is suppressed by an invisible force, and you can't move it at all?"

What?

Jiang Shan's tender body was shocked, and she locked on Zhang Jiao all of a sudden, she said in amazement: "You… how do you know?"

Zhang Jiao smiled and said: "Of course I know, because I put a kind of ecstasy in the air. ,Hahaha…"

Swish!

When the voice fell, the expressions of everyone around changed greatly, and at the same time, they looked at Zhang Jiao in shock and anger.

This… this horn is so abhorrent, it even plotted against it.

At this moment, Han Bing stood up, looked at Zhang Jiao in disbelief, and whispered, "Master, why are you doing this?"

Chapter 2534

At the same time, Ren Yingying and others also changed their faces, and their delicate bodies were trembling.

“I… I don’t seem to be able to exert my inner strength…”

“Me too…” Before the

words were finished, everyone’s intuition was weak, and they all slumped on the ground.

Whoops!

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao showed a smile, and then clapped his hands. Suddenly, dozens of men in black rushed out from the surroundings. These men in black were all disciples of the Wutian Organization.

In the blink of an eye, these men in black tied up Ren Yingying and the others. Of course, Jiang Shan did not escape bad luck, her hands and feet were firmly tied.

“Master…why?!” Han Bing’s delicate body trembled, and he never thought that Zhang Jiao would be so sinister.

Zhang Jiao sneered: “Good apprentice, I have no choice but to do this.”

“I have no choice?!”

Sun Dasheng stared at Zhang Jiao and cursed, “You are so phony here. Insidious villain, three years ago, Fengzi should have killed you directly.” The

voice fell, and many people present also agreed!

“Yes, Yue Feng was too kind at that time.”

“This man is very wealthy, we shouldn’t believe him.”

Shuh!

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao’s face suddenly became extremely gloomy, and he glared at Sun Dasheng: “Sun Dasheng, you are the most damnable, you are already a prisoner, and you are still stubborn. When I catch Yue Feng, the first one will kill first. about you.”

To be honest, Zhang Jiao really wanted to kill Dasheng Sun immediately. After all, he, Wen Chou Chou and Yue Feng were three brothers, and they were powerful.

However, in order to attract Yue Feng to appear, Zhang Jiao held back.

“Zhang Jiao!”

At this moment, Ren Yingying held back her anger and said coldly to Zhang Jiao: “You are also a person who has been famous for a long time, and now using such despicable means to deceive us, you are not afraid of being caught by the world. Laughing?”
“Auntie!” Yue Wuya

next to him said loudly, “You don’t need to tell him too much about such a shameless person.

“

Come, take a step forward, raise your hand and slap it towards Yue Wuya!

“Clap!”

With this slap, Zhang Jiao used all his strength, Yue Wuya was locked out of his internal power, and he couldn’t dodge at all. He heard a crisp sound, Yue Wuya groaned, and was slapped to the ground, with a beating on his lips. Bleeding!

“Boy, what right do you have to point fingers at me?” Zhang Jiao said coldly, “Have you forgotten how I took care of you when I was working under Yang Jian?”

Wow!

Seeing this scene, the others around were extremely angry.

This angle is too ruthless, and if he doesn’t agree, he will act. Although Yue Wuya is an adult, in the hearts of everyone, he is still a child.

“Come on, drag this Yue Wuya aside for me, and chop off both hands.” Zhang Jiao’s eyes flashed coldly, and he instructed the men beside him. This Yue Wuya is Yue Feng’s son, and if he cut off both hands, Yue Feng will definitely appear at the first time when Yue Feng is heartbroken.

As soon as the voice fell, several men in black responded and were about to come around.

“Stop, stop…”

At this moment, a delicate figure shouted, rushing over quickly, blocking in front of Yue Wuya, her delicate face was full of anxiety and determination.

It was Hai Ling’er!

Yes, after the Kyushu Continent and the Rakshasa tribe negotiated peace three years ago, Hai Linger stayed. For the past three years, she has been with Yue Wuya, and has a deep love and righteousness.

Seeing that Zhang Jiao was about to cut off Yue Wuya's hand, Hai Linger didn't have time to think about it and tried her best to stop it.

Um?

Chapter 2535 Zhang

Jiao was stunned for a moment, then looked up and down Hai Linger, in three years, Hai Linger has become more charming and sexy.

A few seconds later, Zhang Jiao said coldly: "Go away!"

Zhang Jiao knew that this girl was the princess of the sea shark clan and had a special status, but at this time, she had no pity on her.

Hai Linger shook her head with a determined face: "With me here, you can't even think of hurting Brother Wuya."

"Linger!" Yue Wuya was so anxious that he yelled, "Don't worry about me, I'll borrow him today. Be brave, see if you dare to cut my hand."

Hai Linger shook her head firmly: "Brother Wuya, you protected me before, but now I will protect you."

Immediately, Hai Linger stared at Zhang Jiao: "You Bad guy, three years ago, Sect Master Yue kindly spared your life, but instead of being grateful, you came to harm his family. You are a scum like you, you have to die…"

"Crack!"

Zhang Jiao said before he finished speaking. Furious, he slapped Hai Linger's face fiercely.

"Damn girl, you dare to talk to me like that. Who is this person? It's your turn to make irresponsible remarks?! Courting death!" Zhang Jiao said coldly, raised his hand, and hit Hai Linger seven or eight times. Next, a slap is harder than a slap!

"Crack! Slap! Slap!" The

crisp voice kept ringing!

Hai Ling'er is extremely weak, how can she bear it? ! At this moment, blood oozes from the corners of her mouth, and her legs are extremely soft. But he still shouted: "Bad man, devil, you must not die well, you must not die well…"

This bad guy, who lied to everyone, still wants to cut off brother Wuya's hand, there is nothing more hateful than him in the world Bad guy.

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao was furious. He has been famous for thousands of years. He used to be the leader of the Yellow Turban Army, but now he is being scolded by a girl. How can he bear it?

Under his anger, Zhang Jiao slapped harder and harder!

"Hai Linger…"

"Zhang Jiao, you are a Jianghu senior, bullying a little girl, are you still human?"

"Nima, you have the ability to come to me…"

Seeing this scene, Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying, Yue Wuya and the others, their eyes were all red, and they kept shouting at Zhang Jiao.

Especially Yue Wuya, his eyes were blood red and he was about to explode with anger.

Hai Ling'er was so gentle and kind, yet she was so abused by Zhang Jiao. Seeing her desolate appearance, she only felt that her heart was cut by a knife.

"Haha…"

Hearing Yue Wuya's scolding. Zhang Jiao showed a wicked smile: "Just a few slaps, you can't stand it anymore? I tell you, I will not only beat her, but also her life." After

speaking, Zhang Jiao looked at Yue Wuya: "Boy, Do you like this princess of the sea shark clan? Today, I will let you feel the taste of the death of your loved one in front of you." The

voice fell, Zhang Jiao's inner strength surged, and he slapped Hai Linger's heart with a fierce palm!

In an instant, Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and the others changed their faces greatly, and their hearts were raised in their throats.

Boundless Brother…..We will see you in the next life.

Looking at Zhang Jiao's palm, Hai Ling'er couldn't stop her tears and closed her eyes in despair.

Yue Wuya's eyes were bloodshot, and he struggled hard, trying to break free from the rope, but his inner strength couldn't mobilize it, so it was of no use at all.

“Master!” At this critical moment, an eager shout came, with a pleading expression on his delicate face.

It is ice.

Seeing the ice, Zhang Jiao frowned, and withdrew his palm force abruptly!

Pfft!

Han Bing bent his legs, knelt directly in front of Zhang Jiao, and pleaded, “I beg you, please spare Hai Ling’er, just for the sake of our master-disciple battle. Please, forgive me. I got her…”

When he said this, Han Bing almost cried.

Hai Linger and her brother were in love with each other, how could they bear to see her disappearing like this? If Hai Linger died, how sad my brother would be.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2536-2540

Chapter 2536

“The relationship between master and apprentice?”

Zhang Jiao looked at Han Bing with a half-smile, and nodded slowly: “Okay, I can promise you.”

“Thank you, Master…” Han Bing was overjoyed and was about to speak.

However, as soon as he uttered the four words, Zhang Jiao planned it.

“Don’t be too happy, I can spare this Hai Ling’er’s life, and I can spare your brother for the time being.” Zhang Jiao’s mouth curled into a wicked smile, and said slowly, “However, you have to promise me one condition. “

This…

Han Bing’s delicate body trembled, his heart trembled inexplicably, the master was deceitful, and the conditions he said were definitely not a good thing.

“Little sister, don’t promise him.” At this moment, Yue Wuya couldn’t help shouting: “This person is despicable and shameless, and there will definitely be no good things. I would rather die than let his tricks succeed.

” At this point, Han Bing’s face flushed red and he was very hesitant.

Zhang Jiao was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said to Han Bing: “It’s very simple, you stay in the Ouyang family, find a way to spread the news to your father Yue Feng, and then ask him to find me.”

Hearing this, Han Bing was stunned and gave Father’s message? So, is your father okay?

call!

At the same time, the other people around were also inexplicably excited.

It turns out that Zhang Jiao did so much to attract Yue Feng.

Thinking of this, everyone in Ren Yingying was surprised and happy. In this way, Yue Feng has a clue.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Okay!”

Finally, Han Bing reacted and nodded at Zhang Jiao: “I promise you.”

To be honest, Han Bing knew that Zhang Jiao was going to deal with his father, and was very reluctant, but he had no choice. If he didn’t agree, his brother’s hand would be cut off, and Hai Ling’er would also be killed.

Haha…

Seeing her answer, Zhang Jiao showed a smile and said with relief: “Okay, as expected of my good disciple.” After

speaking, Zhang Jiao waved his hand: “Take it all.” The

voice fell, and the surrounding black people The clothes man escorted Ren Yingying and everyone away.

“My lord!” As

soon as he left, a few men in black walked quickly with a huge stone alley. The leader said respectfully, “I found this.”

Yes, Zhang Jiao removed Jiang Shan and Ren Yingying from the Ouyang family. After cheating, his subordinates went to Ouyang’s mansion to search, the purpose was to find the treasure chest left by Xuanyuan Huangdi.

Zhang Jiao is a smart person, knowing that even if he controls the Wutian Organization, it is difficult to dominate the Kyushu, and the treasure chest left by Xuanyuan Huangdi can restrain the Rakshasa clan.

Controlling the Rakshasa Clan gave them the absolute power to dominate the Kyushu. You must know that when the Rakshasa Clan crossed the Chaos Mountains, they were threatening, and the Kyushu Continent was united, and it was almost impossible to stop it.

Hahaha…

Zhang Jiao walked over quickly, looked around the stone box carefully, and said with joy, “Not bad…” The

treasure chest has been obtained, and the rest just needs to find the key to open the treasure chest.

Of course Zhang Jiao knew that it was the Dragon Ball who opened the treasure chest. Three years ago, Yue Feng got the Dragon Ball by chance and was tricked by Duan Yu.

And now, after Yue Feng had been missing for three years, he must have gotten the Dragon Ball.

…..

On the other side, the Holy Fire Palace.

In the secret passage of purgatory below the main hall.

Kachacha…

As the walls on both sides slowly closed, the gap in the middle was already less than one meter.

Yue Feng was sweating profusely, Nima, if this goes on, he will be roasted on a sizzling iron plate.

Chapter 2537

What to do?

Buzzing…

As he was talking, he heard a sound of vibration on the solid ground under his feet. The vibration was not loud, but Yue Feng could hear it clearly.

What the hell! what's the situation?

Yue Feng was full of doubts, and quickly lowered his head, his eyes fixed on the ground, and he saw the stone slab under his feet, a hole with a diameter of half a meter was cut out, and then a short figure came out.

This man looked in his forties, dressed in a tight leather suit, with a deer head and mouse eyes, and a pointed mouth and monkey cheeks.

It was Tu Xingsun who had met several times in the Northern Ying Continent.

What the hell, it was him?

Seeing Tu Xingsun, Yue Feng was stunned.

"Bah ah…" Tu Xingsun patted the dirt on his body, spit out the dirt in his mouth, and said to himself: "It's really hard to make a hole in this broken place…" As

he said, Seeing Yue Feng, Tu Xingsun was startled and almost jumped up.

"Why are you?" Tu Xingsun looked up and down at Yue Feng, very surprised.

At that time, Yue Feng and Chang'e were arrested together, and then locked up in the palace cell of the Northern Ying mainland by Yang Jian. At that time, it was Tu Xingsun who dug a hole in the ground and rescued them.

Tu Xingsun still remembers the scene at that time, and he is no stranger to Yue Feng.

"Senior Tuxing, stay safe." Yue Feng smiled and greeted.

When he said this, Yue Feng felt indescribably comfortable. Mad, thought he was doomed this time, but he didn't expect to encounter Tu Xingsun.

Tu Xingsun was about to respond when he saw the walls on both sides, and his expression changed suddenly: "I'm going, this is a dead end. Come with me." After speaking, he turned and got into the hole.

Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, and quickly followed behind.

"Senior Tuxing."

After entering the cave, Yue Feng couldn't help but ask: "Senior, why are you here?" Yue Feng was anxious, Tu Xingsun is Chang'e's subordinate, loyal and loyal, and should be in Beiying Continent now , how can it appear in the Holy Fire Palace?

Hearing this, Tu Xingsun smiled awkwardly and said, “You don’t know anything, when the war with the Rakshasa ended, the empress focused on cultivating Taoism and no longer bothered about the affairs of Northern Ying Continent, and I don’t need my protection, so I am now The body of freedom.”

“Don’t people often come to the wild and strange realm to explore recently? Hehe, I’m a bit of an itch, and I also come to join in the fun.”

“This time I passed by the Holy Fire Palace, and I heard that there is a treasure here, called the fire prevention beads, I will I came to investigate, I didn’t expect to meet you.”

It turned out to be the case.

Upon learning of the situation, Yue Feng nodded suddenly, and at the same time felt a little emotional.

This Tu Xingsun deserves to be a long-established mission in all corners of the world. He is so daring and brave that he dares to come to the Holy Fire Palace alone.

As he said that, Yue Feng followed Tu Xingsun to keep moving forward, and he saw that this Tu Xingsun was too powerful. It was just a simple hole in the ground, and he even hit in all directions.

“Brother!”

At this time, at a fork in the road, Tu Xingsun turned his head and said, “I’ve lost so much energy, and I haven’t seen the fire-proof beads. I’m going to leave. Do you want to stay or come with me?”

Said At these times, Tu Xingsun was very depressed.

It took most of the night to rummage through the Holy Fire Palace, but I didn’t see the shadow of the fire bead. At this time, I was already disheartened.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, thought about it, and said, “Senior leave first, I still have some things to do.”

Ma De, if it’s a disaster, he must not just leave like this. When he thinks of his own poor and strange beast, Lu Lingshan has been killed by Lu Lingshan. Killed, the anger in Yue Feng’s heart rose.

Tu Xingsun nodded, told Yue Feng the route of the cave, and then turned to leave.

Watching Tu Xingsun leave, Yue Feng walked slowly along the hole in front of him.

Tu Xingsun’s hole in the ground seemed to extend in all directions, making people dazzling, but Yue Feng couldn’t help it. After all, the formation technique that Yue Feng learned was much more complicated than this.

After a while, at the end of one of the caves, Yue Feng looked down and determined that this was the restricted area of the Holy Fire Palace, where Lu Lingshan rested, and went straight out.

Chapter 2538

Hiss!

As soon as he got to the ground, when he saw the scene in front of him, Yue Feng was shocked and couldn’t help taking a breath of cold air.

I only saw this beautiful room, all the tables and chairs were inlaid with gold and jade, not only that, but there was an intoxicating aroma in the air.

Yes, it was the room where Lu Lingshan rested.

Yue Feng saw that a candle was lit beside the innermost gum.

On the gum bed, Lu Lingshan was sitting upright, holding a glass of wine in her jade hand, and was muttering something to a spiritual position.

Mad!

It’s so late, Lu Lingshan doesn’t sleep, she pours her own drink alone?

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng’s eyes turned to Lu Lingshan, and he couldn’t move away immediately.

At this time, Lu Lingshan was only wearing a pajamas, and the woven fabric could not hide her charming curves. It was simply too beautiful.

At the same time, Yue Feng also noticed that Lu Lingshan seemed to be very unhappy. She only drank, and the fruit and delicacies didn’t move at all. There was a little sadness between her eyebrows.

Yes, Lu Lingshan is missing her younger brother Lu Jiechen. The siblings have been with each other since childhood, and they are deeply in love. At that time, Yue Feng killed Lu Jiechen, and Lu Lingshan was heartbroken and vowed to avenge her younger brother.

Now that Yue Feng has been captured, the great revenge is about to be avenged. Lu Lingshan thinks of her younger brother again and is heartbroken.

“Brother, did you know? Big sister avenged you.” Lu Lingshan looked at the spiritual position and muttered to herself. In her heart, Yue Feng was imprisoned in the secret path of purgatory, and there was absolutely no possibility of surviving.

Hehe…

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn’t help but let out a chuckle.

who?

Lu Lingshan’s delicate body was shocked, she turned her head, and she was shocked when she saw Yue Feng.

“You’re not dead?” Lu Lingshan was stunned.

“Are you disappointed?” Yue Feng smiled and walked over slowly.

“Yue Feng, go to hell!” Lu Lingshan’s icy drink came out of her mouth. Then, she walked lightly, pulled out the long sword beside her, and stabbed directly at Yue Feng!

call!

This sword contains Lu Lingshan’s ten successes! It can be clearly seen that wherever the long sword passes, the surrounding air seems to be distorted!

Yue Feng smiled coldly, standing there as steady as Mount Tai!

“Lu Lingshan, since you want to settle the account, let’s settle the account clearly.” Yue Feng said coldly, and the inner strength of Dantian rushed upwards.

Immediately afterwards, Yue Feng summoned Fang Tianhuaji to meet Lu Lingshan!

“Dangdang!”

Lu Lingshan’s long sword collided with Fang Tianhuaji, making loud noises. After a few rounds, Lu Lingshan was dripping with sweat, and she was even more shocked.

This Yue Feng, who hasn’t seen him for a few years, has become even more terrifying?

Although Lu Lingshan’s strength has reached the realm of tribulation, she could not gain the slightest advantage against Yue Feng!

At this moment, Yue Feng flipped his wrist, raised his hand and hit him!

The speed of this palm was too fast, and Lu Lingshan couldn’t dodge it. At that time, she could only use her internal strength to greet it with one palm.

boom!

The two palms touched each other and made a dull vibration. At this moment, Lu Lingshan retreated several steps, her face instantly ugly!

Yue Feng has practiced Guiguzi's technique, and his internal strength is powerful. Of course, Lu Lingshan is not his opponent with that palm!

"You…"

Lu Lingshan only felt a tightness in her chest, she stabilized her figure, looked at Yue Feng in shock and anger, her face was full of incredible!

This.. how is this possible!

Chapter 2539

At this time, Lu Lingshan still didn't know that the reason why the King of Six Tribulations was able to capture Yue Feng was an unexpected advantage, and Yue Feng's internal strength had not completely recovered at that time.

Really one-on-one, Lu Lingshan is not Yue Feng's opponent at all.

Yue Feng sneered, too lazy to talk nonsense, raised his hand quickly, and tapped twice on Lu Lingshan's acupuncture point.

In an instant, Lu Lingshan's body froze, unable to move.

"Yue Feng, you scum!" Lu Lingshan bit her lip tightly: "Quickly solve the acupoint for me!" "Under the acupuncture

point?"

Yue Feng smiled, his eyes were bloodshot, and he walked in front of Lu Lingshan step by step. Slap in her face!

"Clap!"

As soon as the slap went down, Lu Lingshan let out a coquettish cry, and a slap print appeared on her fair face.

"You're too embarrassed to let me solve the acupuncture point? This slap is a self-righteous slap." Yue Feng looked at Lu Lingshan coldly, and almost squeezed these words out of his teeth!

Lu Jiechen did something wrong and almost killed Liu Xuan at the beginning, but Lu Lingshan couldn't think of his younger brother's fault at all, and wanted to take revenge.

Lu Lingshan was blinded by this slap, she reacted, looked at Yue Feng and said, "Yue Feng, I think I'm right? You killed my brother, what's wrong with me taking revenge ?

"

Throw it away!

"This slap is for my Qiongqi." Yue Feng's eyes were red and he was almost losing his mind: "Do you know how many years my Qiongqi spirit beast has been with me? He was brutally killed by you."

"Snapped!"

The voice fell, and another slap fell!

Lu Lingshan's delicate body trembled, and she almost exploded with anger. The existence of the goddess of the rivers and lakes was so humiliated and scolded by Yue Feng.

"You, you'd better kill me, give me another chance, and I will slash you with a thousand swords." Lu Lingshan's eyes flashed with hatred, and she couldn't help shouting.

Hearing this, Yue Feng calmed down and looked Lu Lingshan up and down. Sneering out a sneer: "You want me to kill you? I don't want to kill you." When the words

fell, Yue Feng reached out and grabbed Lu Lingshan's pajamas.

"You, what are you doing!" Lu Lingshan was shocked and angry!

"What do you think?" Yue Feng sneered, while speaking, his eyes were still on Lu Lingshan's body.

I have to say that Lu Lingshan deserves to be a top goddess, especially her figure is so perfect, no matter which angle you look at, she is so sexy.

Yue Feng thought about it, isn't this Lu Lingshan a self-proclaimed goddess and aloof, she will completely destroy her dignity today.

hum!

Just when Yue Feng made up his mind and was about to start, suddenly, he sensed the ground under his feet, and there were bursts of violent vibrations! It was as if the world had collapsed!

shit.

what's the situation?

Yue Feng was taken aback, and quickly walked out of the windowsill and looked outside. At the same time, all the disciples of the Holy Fire Palace also came out, looking up in shock and inexplicable.

I saw the night sky, dark clouds and thunder.

And in the direction of the wild and strange realm, a strange light rose up, illuminating the world.

At this moment, Lu Lingshan also recovered, looking at the scene in front of her in surprise, her delicate body trembled faintly.

"The artifact was born?" Yue Feng couldn't help muttering to himself, and suddenly wanted to get something: "Is it the missing Kaitian axe?"

At the beginning, Yue Feng chased Duan Yu, entered the wild and strange realm, and reached the area of Death Valley. Duan Yu was attacked by a giant python. , fell into the deep valley and died, and when the body was found by Yue Feng, Kaitian Axe disappeared.

"It's not the birth of a divine soldier." Lu Lingshan shook her head: "Such a vision, it seems that there is a beast that is about to evolve into a divine beast." Feng's hatred is almost a subconscious expression.

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment. Is there a beast that wants to evolve into a divine beast?

Chapter 2540 The

other side!

Zhongyuan Continent, Taiyin Mountain.

Taiyin Mountain is located in the central area of Zhongyuan Continent. This mountain range stretches for thousands of miles and has beautiful scenery. It is a famous scenic spot in Zhongyuan Continent for a long time.

At the top of the mountain, there is a magnificent building, which is the main altar of the Heavenless Organization.

The Wutian Organization has been established for three years, and its disciples are all over the Kyushu. Because it has always pursued the principle of mystery, it has never been able to determine the real main altar.

However, after Zhang Jiao used despicable means to drug Yu Wenyan and completely controlled the Wutian Organization, he set up the main altar in Taiyin Mountain.

At this moment, inside the main altar hall.

Zhang Jiao was sitting on the throne, with a strong aura permeating his body, and a smug smile on his face. A day ago, all the members of the Ouyang family who were arrested were imprisoned by him in the prison cell of the main altar.

The next thing to do is to pass the news to Yue Feng and wait for him to come from the net.

Below the throne, stood side by side dozens of elite disciples of the Heavenless Organization, as well as the hall masters of each hall. All are respectful.

And at this moment, an extremely strong vibration of heaven and earth came, and then it was sacred and could not be desecrated!

Feeling the extremely strong vibration, everyone's faces changed, and they were inexplicably terrified.

Zhang Jiao frowned: "What are you panicking about? Go and see what's going on?"

As soon as the voice fell, a few elite disciples walked outside the hall to check the situation, and quickly returned to report: "My lord, this shock, it seems that It came from the direction of the wild and strange realm."

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao quickly stood up, walked to the door of the hall, and looked at the sky in the distance.

Seeing that the place was different that day, Zhang Jiao shuddered and pondered.

"My lord, with such a vision, I'm afraid that the divine artifact will appear."

"Yes, three years ago, Duan Yu fled to the wild and strange realm, and the opening of the axe is unknown. Is it…"

"It is very likely…"

Everyone was talking, and they were all inexplicably excited.

call!

At this time, Zhang Jiao reacted, took a deep breath, shook his head and said, “Such a vision is not a magical weapon, I am afraid that a magical beast has appeared in the world.”

Zhang Jiao has been famous for thousands of years, and he has a lot of knowledge. There is a big difference between a vision and the birth of a divine soldier. You must know that the birth of a divine beast can also cause the world to shake.

Mythical beast?

Hearing this, everyone in the hall looked at each other in dismay.

Zhang Jiao didn’t hesitate at all: “Call all the disciples immediately and go to the wild and strange realm. Make no mistake. Remember, you must be in front of the various sects in Kyushu.”

He has already controlled the largest cultivation organization in Kyushu. , is completely invincible. Therefore, in this matter, we must take the lead, and we must not give others the slightest chance.

“Yes, my lord!”

After half an hour, tens of thousands of elite disciples had assembled, and under the leadership of Zhang Jiao, they headed for the wild and strange realm.

After several hours of fast travel, Zhang Jiao took tens of thousands of disciples and finally arrived at the Valley of Death in the wild and strange realm.

That’s right, the waves of heaven and earth shaking came from the depths of Death Valley.

call!

At this moment, Zhang Jiao looked around the environment at the entrance of Death Valley, took a deep breath, and decisively issued an order: “Immediately cut wood and move rocks, and deploy the valley entrance according to my instructions.

” It is not easy to stop these forces. The best way is to deploy a large formation at the entrance to intercept these forces. In this way, you will have enough time to go to Subdued the beast.

“Yes, lord!” The

voice fell, and tens of thousands of disciples responded in unison. Then, under Zhang Jiao’s signal, they began to cut down trees, move large rocks, and began to deploy the formation.

…..

The world of the Wild and Strange Territory shook, causing the Kyushu Continent to be shocked. For a time, many Jianghu sects and various mercenary groups flocked to the Wild and Strange Territory.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2541-2550

Chapter 2541

At this moment, the Holy Fire Palace.

call!

Looking at the vision of heaven and earth in the distance, Yue Feng took a deep breath and calmed down.

At this time, Lu Lingshan also reacted, bit her lip and said, “Yue Feng, you shameless villain, don’t you just want to get me? I’ll give you a chance today.”

After speaking, Lu Lingshan took a few steps back and stretched out her hand. , ready to unbutton the pajamas.

shit.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was stunned. What is this woman going to do? Give up resistance and give up on yourself?

wow.

Just when Yue Feng was stunned, Lu Lingshan retreated a safe distance, and suddenly turned on a button on the table, and saw a big iron cage descend, directly covering Yue Feng inside.

That’s right, this trap was prepared by Lu Lingshan long ago, just in case it was unexpectedly needed. It was controlled by Yue Feng just now, and Lu Lingshan has been looking for opportunities.

Taking advantage of Yue Feng being shrouded in iron, Lu Lingshan turned around and rushed out without any hesitation. Speaking of which, Lu Lingshan was tapped on acupuncture points, but in the exercises she practiced, there is a formula that can be solved in an instant, but it consumes a lot of internal energy.

Lu Lingshan knew that Yue Feng had Bailian cold fire and was not afraid of the cage at all, but he had enough time to escape before he melted the cage.

“Yue Feng, wait for me, our account is not over.” The moment she rushed out of the door, Lu Lingshan glared at Yue Feng.

To be honest, Lu Lingshan really wanted to kill Yue Feng immediately, but forcibly releasing the acupoints consumed too much internal energy, killing Yue Feng was almost more difficult than reaching the sky.

Nima.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Yue Feng was very annoyed that this Lu Lingshan was so cunning and seemed to have compromised.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng mobilized Bai Lian's cold fire, melted a hole in the iron cage, and rushed out, but at this time, Lu Lingshan had already run away.

Rumbling…

At this moment, in the direction of the wild and strange realm, there was another wave of vibrations in the world.

Since it is a divine beast, let's go and see it.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng was not hesitating, urging his figure to rush towards the wild and strange realm.

……

The wild and strange realm, Death Valley.

The wild and strange realm itself has a harsh environment, and today, the weather is even more gloomy and scary, with dark clouds rolling in the sky, thunder and lightning, as if the world is ending.

At the entrance of Death Valley, there are a lot of people, it can be said to be a sea of people.

This time, a vision of heaven and earth appeared in the wild and strange realm. Various sects in the nine continents, as well as various cultivation organizations and mercenary groups, rushed over immediately. Dozens of sects, adding up to hundreds of thousands of people, the scene was extremely grand!

However, so many sects did not enter Death Valley, but wandered there.

I saw that there were tens of thousands of wooden stakes standing inside the entrance, and there were many large rocks scattered between the wooden stakes. Obviously, this was a formation.

Facing this huge formation, all the forces present had complex expressions on their faces.

This formation seems simple, but as long as you go in, you will be trapped in it, and you will never be able to get out. Just before, several sects entered, and they heard their collapsed cries after a while.

Under such circumstances, the other sects, and the various forces, would not dare to take risks easily.

At this moment, a figure came from a distance.

It was Yue Feng.

After several hours of rushing, Yue Feng finally arrived at Death Valley. Seeing that many sects were blocked at the entrance, he couldn't help frowning secretly.

At this moment, Yue Feng walked to the front, looked at the piece of wood, and frowned suddenly.

Aoki Maze?

It is recorded in "Bai Qi Shen Array" that the Aoki Mystery Array is a brilliant formation method. It seems simple, but it is very mysterious. If you don't know how to crack it, if you break in easily, you will be trapped alive.

Chapter 2542

Who is so insidious, and even got an Aoki Mystery Formation to block the entrance?

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng walked in slowly.

The Aoki Mystery Formation was an insurmountable danger to others, but to Yue Feng, it was no threat at all.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, many people present were stunned, and there was an uproar.

"Who is this kid? Don't die?"

"Looking at his dress, he should be from a mercenary team…"

"A boy who doesn't know whether to live or die, what does he do…"

Yue Feng ignored those discussions, and was about to The moment he entered the formation, a slender figure rushed over quickly. It was Xiao Xi.

"Brother Tao!" Xiao Xi shouted in surprise.

Xiao Xi is very smart, knowing that Yue Feng didn't want to reveal his identity, so he didn't cry out.

Yue Feng was surprised and delighted: "Why are you here? Didn't I tell you to wait for me at Tian Fei's company?"

Xiao Xi pouted and said aggrieved: "You have been gone for two days without any news, and then something strange happened here. Elephant, Tian Fei sent someone from the company to check, and I followed."

Hearing this, Yue Feng nodded, and immediately walked in with Xiao Xi.

call!

As soon as I got inside, I heard the shouts of many people in the maze, all of them in panic and despair.

"Made, why can't you get out?"

"It's over, do you want to be trapped here?"

It was the masters of the martial art who broke in before.

Listening to the shouts from around, Xiao Xi was very nervous and couldn't help asking Yue Feng, "Brother Tao, these people seem to be trapped."

Huh.

Yue Feng took a deep breath, his eyes flickered, and he said slowly: "This is an Aoki Mystery Formation, Xiao Xi, wait for you to follow me closely, don't go away, if you are also trapped, it will be troublesome. "

Hmm!

Xiao Xi nodded heavily and followed Yue Feng, never leaving her.

…

at this very moment, deep in Death Valley.

Zhang Jiao led tens of thousands of disciples through the area shrouded in poisonous mist, and finally arrived in front of a huge cave.

I saw that at the entrance of the cave, there was a huge figure, it was a giant python, with bright black scales, nearly 100 meters long. On the huge head, there are two faint bulges. There was an air of terror all over.

Seeing this scene, whether it was Zhang Jiao or the tens of thousands of disciples behind him, they were all stunned, and their eyes were full of shock!

This seems to be a black sand python, but… it is very strong, much bigger than the black sand python I have seen before, the breath is also very terrifying, and there are horns bulging on the top of the head, what's going on?

Is it the phenomenon of heaven and earth that it caused?

At this moment, everyone was stunned and their faces were incredible.

"My lord, this giant python…" In shock, a hall master stuttered.

Just before he said a few words, he was interrupted by Zhang Jiao.

Zhang Jiao breathed a sigh of relief, the whole person could not hide the shock in his heart, and said slowly: "Snake transformed into a python, python transformed into a dragon, Jiao transformed into a dragon, this black sand python, I don't know how long it has been cultivating, and it has turned into a flood dragon. ."

"The previous vision of heaven and earth was caused by it, because it is about to transform into a dragon. Once it transforms into a dragon, it will be the strongest divine beast in the world."

When he said this, Zhang Jiao's eyes flashed with excitement.

What? Turning a dragon into a dragon?

At this moment, the eyes of everyone around, all of a sudden converge on the giant python, and they are shocked.

At this moment, the surrounding hall masters cupped their hands towards Zhang Jiao and congratulated: "My lord, so it seems that this flood dragon is the critical period for transcending the calamity and transforming it into a dragon. Before it successfully transforms into a dragon, it will be surrendered. The world must be invincible."

Hahaha…

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao laughed up to the sky, then stared at the giant Jiaojiao tightly, raised his hand and waved: "Quick, take it to me immediately. "

Chapter 2543

Swish swish… The

voice fell, and nearly a thousand elite disciples rose into the air one after another, rushing towards the giant Jiao!

These elite disciples, with the lowest strength are also Marquis, most of them are in the realm of Martial Saints. In an instant, more than a thousand disciples erupted at the same time, and the gathered aura distorted the sky, and the momentum was astonishing.

Feeling the danger, the giant Jiao was instantly aroused by his ferocity.

“Roar!”

Only a roar close to a dragon’s roar was heard, coming from the giant Jiaojiao’s mouth, and the next moment, the huge tail swung fiercely and swept towards more than a thousand disciples!

“Ah!” In the

blink of an eye, the more than 1,000 elite disciples screamed incessantly, one by one fell from the air and fell into a pool of blood.

Made!

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao’s face was extremely ugly.

I thought that a flood dragon could be easily taken down, but I didn’t expect that the strength of this giant flood dragon was very terrifying. In the blink of an eye, it severely injured more than a thousand disciples.

“Let’s deal with him.” The dozen or so hall masters behind him looked at each other, roaring in anger, urging their figures to fight fiercely with the giant flood dragon.

In the blink of an eye, the two sides fought fiercely for nearly half an hour.

And this giant flood dragon is getting more and more brave!

In the end, Zhang Jiao had to do it himself.

However, what shocked Zhang Jiao was that this giant flood dragon had a very strong defense and was very sensitive. Even when he used his stunt, he couldn’t suppress it!

At this time, Zhang Jiao didn’t know that the black sand python that turned into a flood dragon was the one that attacked Duan Yu back then. Later, he swallowed the dragon ball and absorbed the essence of heaven and earth. In just three years, it became a flood dragon.

During those three years, this black sand python had been lurking in the depths of the cave, so Yue Feng had been searching for so long, but he could not find its whereabouts.

And now, this Flood Dragon is about to break through the bottleneck again and is ready to turn the Flood Dragon into a dragon. Although it hasn't completely become a dragon, the defensive power of this dragon has reached a perverted level, and it is simply not something that ordinary practitioners can break through.

Made!

Under the fierce battle, Zhang Jiao's face became more and more ugly, and he was very annoyed.

How about turning into a dragon? I can't believe so many people can't stop you!

call! Thinking to himself, Zhang Jiao took a deep breath, looked closely at the mad giant Jiaoyu ,

and shouted: "Give it to me, you must subdue this giant Jiaojiao!" The disciples exploded their inner strength one after another and rushed towards the giant Jiao. "Roar!" Ju Jiao was completely enraged, and he let out a loud roar, opened his bloody mouth, and threw his long tail out fiercely! Whoosh! He heard a whistling whistling in a hurricane version, and the poisonous mist spewed out from the giant Jiaojiao's mouth. "Ah…" In the blink of an eye, many experts were shrouded in the poisonous mist, screaming constantly, falling down one by one into a pool of blood. Either it was corroded by the poisonous mist, or it was burned by the fire. This… This giant flood dragon's attack has the fire poison attribute?

Seeing this scene, whether it was Zhang Jiao or the others around him, he couldn't help gasping for air.

Is this the power to become a dragon?

so horrible.

That's right, this giant dragon was originally the evolution of the black sand python, and the black sand python is entrenched in a poisonous place like Death Valley, and it has the characteristics of being highly poisonous.

"Roar!" At this moment, the giant flood dragon was completely provoked, let out a roar, and rushed to the crowd again!

"Ah…" In the

screams, many people died on the spot! In an instant, many people were frightened, and they had no desire to fight again, and just wanted to turn around and run away.

Chapter 2544

“Everyone is scattered!”

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao was so anxious that he shouted.

hula.

The voice fell, and the rest of the crowd quickly dispersed, and then, under the command of Zhang Jiao, formed a trapped formation to surround the giant flood dragon.

Zhang Jiao used his soldiers like a god, especially the formation technique, and he was very accomplished.

In an instant, the giant flood dragon was trapped in it, unable to rush out for a while. Under the siege of the crowd, his body was full of wounds, blood kept flowing out, and the ground was almost completely dyed red.

Taking advantage of the opportunity, Zhang Jiao sneered and slapped the palm of his hand, hitting Ju Jiao’s head.

Bang!

With this palm, Zhang Jiao activated five layers of skill. He wanted to capture it alive, but he didn’t want to kill this giant dragon for the time being. You must know that the dragon has not been seen in the Kyushu continent for thousands of years. It would be a pity to kill it directly.

Roar! After being

slapped, the anger of the giant flood dragon was completely aroused. The eyes as huge as copper bells were instantly bloodshot, and he raised his tail and threw it fiercely towards Zhang Jiao. Zhang Jiao

did not dare to meet him, so he had to back away. Some disciples who were closest to him , and hurriedly dodged. In an instant, a gap appeared in the formation, which was originally impregnable.

Taking advantage of the opportunity, the giant flood dragon did not hesitate, rushed out of the gap, and rushed towards the dense forest in the depths of Death Valley. In the blink of an eye, it disappeared from everyone’s sight.

Bang! Seeing

this scene, Zhang Jiao's face was extremely ugly, he smashed the boulder next to him with one palm, and shouted: "Chase, chase after me. " It's

hard to come across a mythical beast that is about to turn into a dragon, no matter what.

…

the other side.

Yue Feng took Xiao Xi and quickly passed through the poisonous fog area.

When he arrived at the intricate cave, Yue Feng stopped.

At this time, Yue Feng clearly sensed that there was a dangerous aura coming from the front.

Huh….

Just when Yue Feng was about to slow down and go to investigate, suddenly a poisonous mist filled the air, and the poisonous mist was still flickering with scorching fire.

Seeing this scene, Xiao Xi was taken aback and hid behind Yue Feng subconsciously.

Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, his inner strength urged him to deploy a protective film in front of him, and at the same time summoned the cold white lotus fire to absorb the flame.

"Huh? It turned out to be Bailian Lenghuo."

At this moment, a deep voice suddenly came from the side.

who? Who is speaking? !

Yue Feng and Xiao Xi were both shocked, and quickly took a few steps forward. The next second, they were stunned when they saw the scene in front of them.

Just saw a giant python coiled under a boulder in front of him, blood dripping all over his body, and his breath was weak, but his eyes were still flickering fiercely, the top of his head was bulging, and the whole body was filled with a kingly aura.

It was the giant flood dragon chased by Zhang Jiao before.

I go! This… is this Jiao? And can you speak?

Yue Feng was shocked when he reacted.

He knew that when a beast's cultivation reached a certain level, he would be able to speak. In the past, as long as he reached a certain level, he would be able to communicate with him. Unfortunately, he was killed by Lu Lingshan.

As for the giant dragon in front of him, it was obvious that his strength had reached the ability to speak.

It's just… that this giant dragon looks a little familiar.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng took a deep breath, looked at Ju Jiao, thought for a while, and said, "Have we met?"

"Have you seen?"

Ju Jiao seemed to be stunned, then looked up and down Looking at Yue Feng, his eyes flickered, as if thinking of something: "I remember, you are the unlucky bastard who fell from the cliff three years ago."

Chapter 2545

Unlucky?

Hearing this title, Yue Feng frowned and was very unhappy, but he didn't show it.

The next second, Yue Feng reacted and asked, "I ask you, where is the Dragon Ball?"

Three years ago, Duan Yu was attacked by this giant python and fell off a cliff to his death, but Yue Feng accidentally fell at the time, and later For three years, Yue Feng has been following the whereabouts of this giant python, but found nothing.

But he never imagined that when we met again three years later, the giant python had turned into a dragon, and, recently, it caused the world to shake, and it immediately became a dragon.

"Dragon Ball?"

Hearing this, Ju Jiao opened his mouth wide, and suddenly burst out laughing: "Boy, it has been three years, do you think I might give you back the Dragon Ball?"

Saying that, Ju Jiao's eyes flickered. A little complicated, he continued: "We are also destined, I will tell you the truth, after I swallowed the Dragon Ball, I said that my inner alchemy was integrated into it, and with the help of the power of the Dragon Ball, I became a Jiao, and today , I'm about to turn the Flood Dragon into a dragon. In other words, the Dragon Ball is my inner elixir, and if I give you the inner elixir, you will die."

What?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and soon understood.

It turned out to be the creation of Dragon Ball, no wonder this giant python cultivated so quickly.

“Boy!”

Just when Yue Feng was thinking about it, Ju Jiao’s tone softened: “Originally, I was about to become a dragon, but a hateful person, with tens of thousands of subordinates, severely injured me, as long as you are willing to heal me. I promise to be your spirit beast, how about you?”

Seriously, considering Yue Feng as the master, there are ten thousand reluctances in Ju Jiao’s heart, and he is about to transform into a dragon in the future. Yun Wanli, above the nine heavens, there is no existence that can subdue it.

But if you don’t recognize the master, your injury will be difficult to heal in a short time. At that time, Zhang Jiao’s gang will catch up, I’m afraid that your life will not be saved.

Hiss…

Hearing this, Yue Feng was shocked.

If you take a dragon as a spirit beast, won’t you be invincible in the future? This is a dream that many cultivators can meet and cannot ask for.

It’s just that this giant dragon has too many traumas, and the success rate of treatment is too small. Even if Yue Feng knows medical skills, he can still know the infinite alchemy, but the giant dragon in front of him is too special. He will soon turn into a dragon. Speaking of Yue Feng, even if Shennong came, he could not pay attention.

After all, no one has ever encountered such a situation for thousands of years.

“Save it, son, look at how pitiful it is.” At this moment, Xiao Xi next to him couldn’t help it and asked. There was no one else here, and Xiao Xi also used the previous name.

Yue Feng smiled bitterly: “I don’t have a clue to help a Jiao dragon who is about to become a dragon.”

Hula!

Just as he was talking, he heard footsteps coming from the surrounding area, and then, he saw thousands of cultivators gathered around. The leader, with a grim face, was Zhang Jiao.

Just now, Zhang Jiao led his men to search for clues all the way, and finally found the hiding place of the giant flood dragon.

“Yue Feng?”

Zhang Jiao’s eyes flashed coldly when he saw Yue Feng: “It’s really a narrow road for the enemy.” At first, he was thinking of using the Ouyang family to lure Yue Feng out, but he didn’t expect that he would meet him here.

Made!

Yue Feng’s face changed, and he was furious.

“I’ll deal with Yue Feng, and you guys will catch this giant Jiaodong alive for me.” A cold voice came from Zhang Jiao’s mouth, and then, his internal force exploded, rushing straight towards Yue Feng.

In Zhang Jiao’s heart, killing Yue Feng and catching Ju Jiao alive are equally important, and neither should be delayed.

hula.

At the same time, nearly 10,000 subordinates swarmed towards the giant Jiaojiao.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned secretly, but still kept calm, and shouted at Xiao Xi: “Xiao Xi, you help Ju Jiao to block this group of people. When I deal with Zhang Jiao, I will help you.

” Falling down, Yue Feng’s internal force urged him to meet Zhang Jiao.

Yue Feng is not afraid that Xiao Xi is in danger. Although this giant Jiao dragon is injured, its strength is still terrifying. With it, Xiao Xi will not be in danger for the time being.

Xiao Xi nodded and stayed beside Ju Jiao.

Looking at the people who rushed up, the giant Jiao was furious: “You hateful human beings, you all deserve to die.” It originally planned to recognize Yue Feng as the master and save his life, but he did not expect to be found by Zhang Jiao so quickly. Zhang Jiao’s aggressiveness finally couldn’t help it.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2546-2550

Chapter 2546

Roar!

A roar came out, and the air around the giant Jiao suddenly condensed! A powerful aura burst out frantically from its huge body.

“I’ll help you.”

At this moment, Xiao Xijiao shouted, holding a long sword, unable to hold back her fighting spirit, stood beside Ju Jiao and helped him fight against all the enemies.

On the other side, Yue Feng and Zhang Jiao also fought fiercely.

At the beginning, Yue Feng had full confidence, but gradually he became extremely shocked, because he felt that Zhang Jiao’s strength was much stronger than three years ago.

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that since Zhang Jiao created the Yellow Sky Trading, he would absorb a lot of top-quality inner elixir every once in a while, and also took a lot of elixir. The technique has also reached the pinnacle of excellence. As long as there are materials, it is not a problem to refine the top-quality elixir.

In a blink of an eye, half an hour passed. Yue Feng was still unable to suppress Zhang Jiao.

At the same time, the situation on Ju Jiao and Xiao Xi’s side is also full of dangers.

To be honest, if Ju Jiao hadn’t been severely injured by Zhang Jiao before, he would not have been afraid of these people in front of him, but after being injured, facing the siege of so many people, Ju Jiao gradually couldn’t support it anymore.

Chi Chi… After

half an hour of fierce fighting, the power of the giant flood dragon quickly lost. Several elite disciples, looking for an opportunity, stabbed the long sword on the body of the giant flood dragon. In an instant, blood sprayed, and the giant flood dragon let out a whimper. .

“Even if I die today, I will not surrender to you.”

Under the roar, Ju Jiao’s eyes flashed with determination, and then he opened his mouth and spat out a radiant orb, which was the Dragon Ball swallowed by the giant Jiao three years ago.

“Little girl, thank you for helping me when I was dying. This dragon ball is given to you.” Ju Jiao said sadly and indignantly, and the long tail wrapped Xiao Xi, causing her to open her mouth, and then stuffed the dragon ball. go in.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Gudong!

Before Xiao Xi could react, the dragon ball had slipped into her mouth!

What?

Seeing this scene, everyone in Wutian Organization changed their faces, and they were indescribably shocked!

Especially the nearest hall masters are even more annoyed. For this giant dragon, the Wutian organization has damaged too many disciples, and they can catch it at a glance, but I didn't expect that this giant dragon actually took the inner alchemy. to this woman.

"Haha!"

Looking at their expressions, Ju Jiao laughed in the sky, and he couldn't help but relieve his anger: "You despicable human beings, want to force me to surrender, and tell you, your wishful thinking is wrong, hahaha …" The

voice fell, and Ju Jiao tried his last strength and rushed to the crowd again. Just how far he rushed, the huge body suddenly collapsed to the ground and died of breathlessness.

Without the inner alchemy, the giant flood dragon has completely lost its vitality, and there is no possibility of surviving at all.

Made.

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao scolded secretly, his face extremely ugly.

Seeing that he could subdue a divine beast that was about to become a dragon, he didn't expect that in the end, this giant Jiao would rather die than surrender.

Yue Feng also frowned and had a bad premonition. The so-called 'every man is innocent and guilty', Xiao Xi's strength is not strong, and there is no threat to this group of people, so he is not taken seriously, but now, swallowing the dragon ball Dangerous.

Just when Yue Feng knew something was wrong, the people around reacted and attacked Xiao Xi at once.

"Well…"

But before she rushed to the front, she saw Xiao Xi's delicate body trembling, her delicate face was extremely flushed, showing pain, and then her skin was also red and blue, which was indescribably weird.

Obviously, the power of Dragon Ball began to spread in Xiao Xi's body.

At this time, Xiao Xi only felt as if she had entered hell, and she felt unspeakably uncomfortable all over her body. At the same time, a violent force rushed into her meridians.

Yue Feng's brows were furrowed, his secret path was not good, he wanted to rush over, but was stopped by Zhang Jiao.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, the surrounding Wutian organization people were all astonished and secretly excited.

"This… such a powerful force…"

Chapter 2547

"So powerful, it seems that the inner alchemy of the giant Jiaoyu broke out in her body, but her strength is too weak to fully integrate and absorb."

"This is a good opportunity, let's go together and take her down. "

Xiao Xi bit her lip tightly, looking at so many people, she rushed over to grab herself, and she was in a panic. At this time, Xiao Xi wanted to fuse the dragon balls. However, the dragon balls contained powerful divine beast power, according to her. The power of , can't be integrated in a short period of time.

In a blink of an eye, Xiao Xi couldn't hold it anymore, her delicate body kept shaking, her red lips opened slightly, and she weakly shouted at Yue Feng: "Young Master, I'm so uncomfortable…"

Huh!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was so anxious that he shouted at Xiao Xi: "Xiao Xi is not afraid, with me, you will be fine."

"Yue Feng, go to hell."

Taking advantage of Yue Feng's attention Force, attracted by Xiao Xi, Zhang Jiao sneered, without any hesitation, the internal force surged, and a palm hit Yue Feng.

With this palm, Zhang Jiao stimulated the internal force of the ninth floor, and the air suddenly distorted wherever he passed.

"Be careful… son!"

Seeing this scene, Xiao Xi's pretty face changed, and she exclaimed. At the same time, Xiao Xi wanted to rush up, but her situation at this time was even more severe than Yue Feng. It's not too late at all!

call!

The palm force caused an energy storm, which instantly arrived in front of Yue Feng!

At this time, Yue Feng was still worried about Xiao Xi. He didn't have time to react, and he didn't have time to dodge.

"Boom!" In the

blink of an eye, Zhang Jiao slapped Yue Feng with a palm! Yue Feng's body trembled, and he spat out a mouthful of blood and flew out.

In mid-air, Yue Feng spurted blood wildly. He only felt that his internal organs were shattered. He flew more than 100 meters, smashed a few boulders, and then fell heavily on the ground.

Swish!

At this moment, Yue Feng's face was pale, and his eyes were fixed on Zhang Jiao, with indescribable resentment and annoyance in his heart.

To be honest, Yue Feng is not afraid of Zhang Jiao at all. It's a pity that he was disturbed by Xiao Xi's situation, so Zhang Jiao had the opportunity to take advantage of it.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, more than 10,000 people around without a heavenly organization cheered.

Haha…. worthy of being the lord, he actually defeated Yue Feng, who was famous in Jiuzhou. It was too strong.

Listening to the cheers around, Zhang Jiao showed a smile, and then waved his hand: "Take them both for me, and bring them back to the main altar together."

When saying this, Zhang Jiao looked at Yue who was sad and angry. Wind, my heart is very excited and excited. What if you are the hero of Kyushu, didn't it fall into my hands in the end?

"Yes, my lord!" The

voice fell, and everyone agreed, and immediately rushed over to tie up Yue Feng and Xiao Xi.

Made!

Yue Feng cursed inwardly, and looked at Xiao Xi closely, worried, and saw that Xiao Xi's face was flushed, as if her body was on fire, so pitiful and pitiful.

A few hours later, Yue Feng and Xiao Xi were taken to the main altar of Wutian Organization, Taiyin Mountain.

in the hall.

Zhang Jiao ordered Yue Feng to be tied to a pillar, and then began to investigate Xiao Xi's situation.

At this time, Xiao Xi, because she couldn't stand the powerful power in her body, was so weak that she could faint at any time.

"Quick!"

At this time, Zhang Jiao ordered his disciples: "Quickly take out the treasure chest." As long as the dragon ball can be taken out from this little Xi, the treasure chest can be opened, and then the treasure left by Emperor Xuanyuan Huangdi will be obtained.

The words fell, and several disciples walked out quickly, and after a while, they came back with the stone box.

Chapter 2548

What?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was furious.

When did Zhang Jiao get the stone box? Three years ago, wasn't this stone box in the camp of Kyushu, where everyone was taking care of it?

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that after the war, the stone box had been under the care of the Ouyang family, and just a few days ago, Zhang Jiao used despicable means to deceive it.

The stone box was lifted up, Zhang Jiao was very excited, and began to run his internal force, trying to extract dragon balls from Xiao Xi.

However, a few minutes later, Zhang Jiao was shocked to find that although Xiao Xi was delicate, she had absorbed a lot of Dragon Ball's power in her dantian. If you insist on Dragon Ball, you can only put her into the alchemy furnace.

"Wasting my time."

At this moment, Zhang Jiao was very annoyed, he said coldly, then suddenly raised his hand and hit Xiao Xi with a palm.

puff.

Xiao Xi was extremely weak, and she could stand it there. Suddenly, a mouthful of blood spurted out, and she saw that the blood turned black. It was obvious that this palm contained the poison of Yin evil.

Two seconds later, Xiao Xi's skin turned black.

"Xiao Xi!" Yue Feng shouted hoarsely. In an instant, his heart was broken. Xiao Xi was so gentle and kind, yet suffered from this kind of pain…

"Hahaha…"

Looking at Yue Feng's grief , Zhang Jiao was full of pride: "Yue Feng, is your heart hurting? When you forced me to eat Tongtian Pill, did you ever think about today?"

"I tell you, this palm of mine is called 'Nine Netherworld Poisonous Palm'. The whole body will be corroded by the poison, and the death will be very miserable."

After saying this, Zhang Jiao coldly instructed: "Tie her and the stone box together and throw them into the river in the back mountain."

Of course Zhang Jiao didn't want to throw away the stone box and Xiao Xi. To the north of Taiyin Mountain, there is a The shady river, the water temperature is extremely cold, Xiao Xi was poisoned by the palm, and will die soon, immersed her in the icy river water, which is convenient for alchemy later.

As for that slap, it was all to make Yue Feng's heart hurt!

The voice fell, and Xiao Xi, who had passed out in a coma, and the stone box were carried out.

"Xiao Xi!"

At this moment, Yue Feng let out a howl, tears blurring his vision!

Heartache, sadness, endless anger, one after another! At this time, Yue Feng collapsed directly!

Ten years ago, Yue Feng met Xiao Xi who was wandering around in Dongao Continent. At that time, Xiao Xi was still a teenage girl. She was sensible, considerate, and heart-wrenching. In Yue Feng's heart, she was like his own. Just like my sister, I thought that when the situation stabilized, I would take Xiao Xi to enjoy life.

Unexpectedly, before this day came, Xiao Xi was poisoned by Zhang Jiao.

Furious!

Yue Feng's eyes were red, and he locked onto Zhang Jiao.

Looking at Yue Feng's heartache, Zhang Jiao was very happy and sneered: "Yue Feng, are you heartbroken? Tell you, a day ago, all the members of the Ouyang family were arrested by me, and now they are in the back mountain. In the cell."

"Haha, are you even more angry? But I can't blame you, who made you a stumbling block for me to dominate Kyushu? Don't worry, after killing you, the relatives and friends of the Ouyang family will be sent to Huangquan together with me. Reunited with you."

"Did I cheat on you! I'll take care of your life!" Yue Feng roared frantically, a violent force burst out from his body, and all the ropes and chains on his body were broken.

Yes, under extreme anger, Yue Feng forcibly rushed to open the acupoint.

"I want you to die!" The

roar came out, Yue Feng raised his hands and the air around him quickly twisted, and then he slapped Zhang Jiao with a palm.

Chapter 2549

"Despair!"

Despair is exactly what Yue Feng had learned at the bottom of the volcanic magma. This trick is usually difficult to perform. It can only erupt when it is extremely sad.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, many disciples of the Heavenless Organization couldn't help but gasp.

Zhang Jiao sneered.

“I have a bit of skill. Under this circumstance, I can still open the acupuncture points. I am worthy of being a famous person in the Kyushu Continent.” Zhang Jiao said coldly, his eyes flashing coldly: “However, it is not that easy for you to kill me.”

As soon as the words fell, Zhang Jiao raised his hand and waved, and a golden beam burst out, tearing apart the world and attacking!

At this moment, Zhang Jiao was holding a golden giant axe tightly in his hand, and the rays of light flowed like a scorching sun. It was the opening axe.

What?

Seeing the opening axe, Yue Feng’s heart was shocked, and he was stunned.

It turns out that he has an axe to open the sky, no wonder he is so fearless. This corner of the city is too deep. He has always owned the opening axe, but he does not show it. It is not used until the last critical moment. It is really ruthless.

Hahaha…

Sensing Yue Feng’s expression, Zhang Jiao laughed in the sky: “It’s a surprise, let me tell you, I got the opening axe a year ago, but it was hidden by me all the time.”

“Yue Feng, I have been hiding the Kaitian Axe all the time, just waiting for this day to use it to take your life.”

A year ago, a cultivator family in Nanyun Continent was exploring the wild and strange realm, and inadvertently obtained the Kaitian Axe, after Zhang Jiao found out , then secretly sent someone to destroy the aristocratic family, and then seized the Kaitian Axe.

For more than a year, Zhang Jiao has been hiding the opening axe, just to deal with Yue Feng. Speaking of which, when he was in Death Valley before, Zhang Jiao wanted to summon the Sky Axe, but at that time Xiao Xi had an accident, which attracted Yue Feng’s attention. Zhang Jiao caught Yue Feng before he could use the Sky Axe. wind.

At this time, feeling the endless anger of Yue Feng, Zhang Jiao didn’t have time to think, and called out directly.

boom! boom! Boom…

This golden light emitted by Zhang Jiao collided with Yue Feng’s palm, and a violent vibration of aura erupted. In an instant, the entire hall was smashed into pieces, and the dust filled the air.

In the dust and smoke, Zhang Jiao staggered back dozens of steps, his face was pale, and there was a trace of blood oozing from the corner of his mouth.

That's right, Yue Feng's thoughts were all despairing, and his power was terrifying. Even if Zhang Jiao blocked most of his power with the Sky-Opening Axe, he was still traumatized.

At the same time, outside the ruins of the main hall, Yue Feng looked miserable, covered in blood, and was rushing down the mountain quickly.

At that moment just now, Yue Feng wanted to die with Zhang Jiao, but thinking of Xiao Xi, there was still a glimmer of hope in Yue Feng's heart. If Xiaoxi didn't die, and Zhang Jiao and Jade were both burned, wouldn't it be too much of a loss?

Yue Feng thought about it, escaped from here for the first time, and then tried to find a way to enter the river in the back mountain to find Xiao Xi.

Hula…

Seeing this scene, everyone around was stunned. After a few seconds, dozens of disciples quickly gathered around and supported Zhang Jiao.

"My lord, Yue Feng has run away."

Zhang Jiao's face was extremely ugly, but he still showed a treacherous smile: "Don't worry, he won't run far, this person is the most affectionate person, and he will definitely come back to save that woman."

With that said, Zhang Jiao coldly instructed: "Immediately strengthen the alert. If there is any situation, report it as soon as possible." After the voice fell, Zhang Jiao turned around and entered the back room to practice. The palm of Yue Feng just now seriously injured him and must recover as soon as possible. Just do it.

"Yes, my lord!" Everyone in the hall responded in unison.

the other side!

Xiao Xi and the stone box were tied together and immersed in the freezing cold river water.

Chapter 2550

Time passed minute by minute, Xiao Xi only felt that she had had countless nightmares, and finally woke up, only to feel the burning pain all over her body and face.

Are you dead?

Opening her eyes, she saw that she was in the icy water, and Xiao Xi was panicked and sad. Then, when she saw her own reflection on the water, Xiao Xi was even more startled.

I saw that my face, which was originally exquisite and beautiful, was as black as ink, and it became ugly.

For a time, Xiao Xi was completely desperate.

Anyway, he wouldn't be able to live for long, so instead of being alchemy by Zhang Jiao, he might as well just die.

Thinking of this, Xiao Xi was about to commit suicide by hitting her head against a stone box.

hum!

However, at this time, before Xiao Xi collided, he sensed an invisible force that enveloped him, and then, a beautiful figure appeared in front of him.

Wearing a long lavender dress, her facial features are exquisitely beautiful, and her figure is graceful, just like walking out of a painting.

It is Diao Chan, whom I haven't seen for a long time.

"Diaochan…" Xiao Xi bit her lip, and looked at Diaochan almost dumbfounded: "Mother Diaochan? Why do you want to save me?"

Diaochan lived in the Ouyang family for a while, and of course Xiaoxi knew her.

"Are you Miss Xiao Xi?" Diao Chan was very surprised.

At this time, Xiao Xi was almost disfigured, but when she heard her voice, Diao Chan recognized her.

Seeing Xiao Xi nodding, Diao Chan couldn't help but ask, "Xiao Xi, what happened?"

Ten years ago, the opening of the ancient tomb of Lu Bu caused a shock in Kyushu. Later, countless sects poured into the ancient tomb in an attempt to get the treasure of Lu Bu. At that time, Diaochan was resurrected by chance, and later went to the Ouyang family.

Later, the situation on the mainland of Kyushu changed, and wars broke out. Diaochan left the Ouyang family to find a place to live. Over the years, he has been living a wandering life. Today, he passed by Taiyin Mountain and found that someone had been

thrown into the river, and there were still people guarding him. I came to see it out of curiosity, but I didn't expect it to be Xiao Xi.

Xiao Xi's eyes were red, and she couldn't help choking: "I… I won't live long, and I've become so ugly…" As she spoke, a string of tears flowed down, and it was heartbreaking to see .

Hearing this, Diaochan looked up and down at Xiaoxi: "Have you swallowed a powerful inner elixir and fell into the hands of others?"

Diaochan used to be Lu Bu's woman, and she was well-informed and could see it at a glance. Xiaoxi's situation.

Xiao Xi nodded, very sad, and told what happened.

At the end, Xiao Xi's eyes showed reluctance and entanglement: "I don't want to die like this, I don't want to leave the son, but I can't live at all, even if I can survive, I can't meet the son like this. ."

Phew!

Hearing this, Diao Chan breathed a sigh of relief. This girl is indeed Yue Feng's confidante. Her delicate and kind appearance at this time is distressing.

Muttering in her heart, Diao Chan looked at Xiao Xi seriously: "You really can't bear Yue Feng?"

Xiao Xi nodded seriously, her eyes full of determination: "If I can, I want to protect him for the rest of my life, even if I sacrifice my life for him. "

Diaochan is deeply touched, she is really affectionate and righteous.

Thinking to herself, Diao Chan said seriously: "In your current situation, you will definitely die, but I have a way to let you protect Yue Feng for a lifetime, but you have to sacrifice a lot."

Diao Chan raised her jade hand and pointed at the stone box: "In this stone box, there is a dragon egg left by Xuanyuan Huangdi, and it is also the descendant of his dragon spirit beast. You are poisonous and will not live long. , but I have a way to integrate your soul and dragon ball into the dragon egg, but the price is to give up the body."

"In other words, you have to replace the dragon fright in the dragon egg and make yourself a dragon. ….on the day you break out of the shell, you can choose to become Yue Feng's dragon spirit beast, so that you can always accompany him."

“But you have to think about it, after doing this, you will have a peak when you Before Zhili, it was impossible to communicate with Yue Feng, that is to say, Yue Feng would not know who you are.”

After saying the last sentence, Diao Chan quietly looked at Xiao Xi with pity in her eyes.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2551-2560

Chapter 2551

Not bad. Back then, Lu Bu was in the world and he got an ancient book. The ancient book was written about the dragon egg left by Emperor Xuanyuan. Diaochan was also present at the time, so he knew about it.

As for the integration of Xiao Xi's soul into the dragon egg, Diao Chan is not just talking nonsense, but has helped others to do so.

"I…"

At this moment, Xiao Xi bit her lip and pondered.

A few seconds later, Xiao Xi made up her mind, nodded and said, "Okay, I'm willing."

In four words, Xiao Xi said very firmly. Although she became a dragon, she couldn't communicate with Yue Feng for a long time, but she was able to accompany him all the time. ,This is enough.

Seeing her promise, Diao Chan nodded, raised her jade hand, waved it gently, and took Xiao Xi into the air, avoiding the eyes and ears of the disciples of the Wutian Organization, flying away quickly, and disappeared into the night in a blink of an eye.

……

At this moment, Wutian organizes the main altar.

In the back mountain cell, Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and the others sat there one by one, with their heads downcast and depressed.

Boom!

At this moment, the prison door was pushed open, and then, several disciples who were guarding the door fell to the ground before they could react, and then a figure walked in quickly.

With a refined temperament and a strong aura, it is Wen Chou Chou.

"Brother Wen?"

"Palace Master Wen."

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Seeing Wen Chou Chou, Ren Yingying and others were both surprised and delighted.

When he got to the front, Wen Chou Chou made a silent gesture: “Everyone, keep your voice down, don’t disturb the people outside, I will take you out of here as soon as possible.”

A day ago, Wen Chou Chou returned to the Ouyang family and found that only Han Bing was there. Later, he learned that everyone was caught by Zhang Jiao. Wen Chou Chou was very angry, and then he followed the clues and found it here.

Hearing this, everyone endured their excitement and did not make a sound.

Soon, Wen Chou Chou opened the cell, untied the chains on everyone’s hands and feet, and quietly left the cell.

When going down the mountain, Wen Chou Chou and everyone were extremely nervous, but in the end they avoided the patrolling disciples of the Wutian Organization.

A few minutes later, Wen Chou Chou took everyone to the fork at the foot of the mountain, and he was about to escape completely.

Whoa!

As a result, at this moment, a fire lit up in front of me!

Oops!

Wen Chou Chou raised his eyes and looked at it, and his whole mind went blank! At the same time, the people behind Ren Yingying and Sun Dasheng were also shocked.

I saw that at the fork in front, countless torches suddenly lit up, and there were at least nearly a thousand people holding torches, all of them were elite disciples of the Wutian Organization. It was Zhang Jiao.

“It turned out to be the Lord of the Palace!”

Finally, Zhang Jiao showed a smile, with deep teasing and mockery in his smile: “I thought he was someone, so bold, he dared to infiltrate the main altar to save people, but, Didn’t you think of it?”

Wen Chou Chou’s eyes flickered and he didn’t respond.

Zhang Jiao smiled slightly and continued: “I had long expected that someone would come to the cell to save people tonight, so I set up an ambush. I didn’t expect that someone would fall into the trap so quickly.”

Yes, Zhang Jiao set up an ambush . , to catch Yue Feng, but I didn't expect that Wen Chou Chou would go to the cell to save people.

However, Zhang Jiao was not disappointed, but was still very excited. You must know that Wen Chou Chou is Yue Feng's sworn eldest brother. If he is caught, Yue Feng will collapse even more.

Chapter 2552 Huh

…

This horn is indeed a man who has been famous for thousands of years. He is strategizing, resourceful and foresight. No wonder he was appreciated by Yang Jian back then and became a military advisor in Northern Ying Continent.

This city government, this meticulous mind, is simply too terrifying!

Thinking to himself, Wen Chou Chou looked at Zhang Jiao and said lightly: "Your Excellency is resourceful, I admire someone Wen Chou."

When he said this, Wen Chou Chou had a calm face, but he was a little uneasy in his heart.

What to do now? I thought I could easily save the Great Sage and the others, but I didn't expect that they had encountered an ambush, and they were alone, and the Great Sage and the others were weak and had no ability to fight at all.

"Haha!" Zhang Jiao sneered, no nonsense.

Swish swish….

At this time, the surrounding elites of the Wutian organization have rushed up, like a copper wall and an iron wall, surrounding the Wen Chou Chou crowd.

"Made…"

Seeing this scene, Sun Dasheng's eyes were blood red, and he shouted: "Brother Wen, fight with them."

Anyway, I can't run today, so it's better to go out and kill one more.

When the words fell, Sun Dasheng was about to rush up, but was stopped by Wen Chou Chou.

“Dasheng, don’t be impulsive.” Wen Chouchou shook his head at Sun Dasheng with a solemn expression. After so many years, Dasheng’s fiery temperament has not changed at all, which is really worrying.

In the current situation, resistance is death.

Thinking to himself, Wen Chou Chou took a step forward and said to Zhang Jiao, “Your Excellency Zhang Jiao, what should you do before you let us go?” Wen Chou Chou acted cautiously and never did anything that would cost him his life in vain.

Moreover, Wen Chou Chou could guess that Zhang Jiao would not kill everyone at this moment.

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao showed a smile, and looked at Wen Chou Chou up and down: “It is said that the Palace Master Wen of Changsheng Temple has the style of famous scholars and elegant, now it seems that his reputation is well-deserved, facing such a desperate situation, he can still be so calm, Not bad.”

After speaking, Zhang Jiao’s face became serious: “It’s absolutely impossible to let you guys go, but I might consider taking their lives around them, but you have to promise me a condition.”

Wen Chou Chou was stunned and frowned: ” What conditions?”

“Serve me.”

Zhang Jiao’s mouth curled into a confident smile, and he said word by word, “From now on, serve me wholeheartedly.”

What?

Hearing this, Sun Dasheng and everyone were in an uproar, and they were all shocked and angry.

This horn is so abhorrent that he even wanted Wen Chou Chou to be his subordinate. Brother Wen’s voice is open and aboveboard, how can he submit to others like this? Moreover, he is still a wicked person like Zhang Jiao.

“I want Lord Wen to surrender to you, dream…” “Brother Wen, don’t talk nonsense

with him, let’s fight.”

“Yes… I would rather die than surrender!”

As soon as the sentence came, Wen Chou Chou stood there, pondering.

“Huh!”

Finally, Wen Chou Chou reacted and looked at Zhang Jiao closely: “Okay, I promise you.”

After saying that, he gave in to Zhang Jiao, Wen Chou Chou was very resistant, but there was nothing he could do, for everyone’s safety, Now I can only take it easy.

Wen Chou Chou thought about it, as long as Zhang Jiao’s trust was obtained, he could not only temporarily save the lives of Sun Dasheng and others, but also find an opportunity and let them leave safely.

As soon as these words came out, Sun Dasheng and others were all stupid.

“Brother Wen, you’re crazy.” Sun Dasheng looked at Wen Chouchou with a look of astonishment: “This person is despicable and shameless, why did you agree to him?” In Sun Dasheng’s heart, Brother Wen has always been a person he respects, but he didn’t expect that, Today, Wen Chou Chou is actually submissive to Zhang Jiao.

The voice fell, and the others also spoke.

“Palace Master Wen, we would rather die than surrender.”

Chapter 2553

“Yes, it is a shame to bow your head to such a person.”

Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath, smiled wryly at everyone, and finally looked at Sun Dasheng and said: “Dasheng, people are under the eaves and have to bow their heads, in front of them. If I don’t give in, we will all die, and Mr. Zhang is a man of great talent and strategy, I have always admired him, and serving him is not a humiliation.”

Wen Chou Chou understood Sun Dasheng’s personality, and if he told him, It is difficult for Sun Dasheng to help himself to cover up his false surrender, and, in front of Zhang Jiao, he cannot say it.

Hearing this, Sun Dasheng and everyone were full of grief and indignation.

“Wen Chou Chou!” At this moment, Ren

Yingying looked at Wen Chou Chou with complicated eyes, and said coquettishly, “Thanks Yue Feng for treating you as a big brother. I didn’t expect you to be a person who is greedy for life and fears death.”

Very angry: “From today, we have nothing to do with you, and I will not call you big brother again.”

Saying this, Ren Yingying's eyes are full of complexity.

Yes, Ren Yingying is smart and smart, and she can see at a glance that Wen Chou Chou is pretending to surrender to Zhang Jiao.

Sure enough, Ren Yingying is still smart.

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao nodded to Ren Yingying secretly, indescribably gratified.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao was very proud, and said to Wen Chou Chou, "Are you really willing to be loyal to me?"

Wen Chou Chou stepped forward and said loudly, "Mr. Zhang, he is a genius in the world. It is an honor for me, Wen Chou Chou, to work for Mr. Zhang, and from today onwards, I will follow the left and right sides, and I will never give up

."

Zhang Jiao smiled, pointed at a disciple of the Ouyang family next to him, and said slowly: "Being my subordinate is not that simple. If you kill him, I will believe your sincerity.

" Guessing that Wen Chou Chou might be a false surrender, so he deliberately tried this method.

What?

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou's heart was shocked, and he was stunned.

This horn is too cruel, and such a cruel test method can be imagined. This person is a disciple of the Ouyang family, Yue Feng's family, how could he kill him?

At the same time, the expressions of Sun Dasheng and others also changed, and their eyes suddenly converged on Wen Chou Chou.

He won't really do it, will he?

The disciples of the Ouyang family were dripping with cold sweat and panicked.

Wen Chou Chou looked at him with no expression on his face, not even the slightest emotional fluctuation, but he was struggling in his heart.

Kill or not? If he didn't kill him, his plan would be seen through by Zhang Jiao.

But if you really want to do it, your hands will be stained with the blood of Fengzi's family, and you will never be able to wash them off in this lifetime.

"What?"

Seeing Wen Chou Chou's delay in making his move, Zhang Jiao chuckled lightly: "Since he promised to serve me, do you still need to think about it for so long? Could it be that… you are falsely surrendering?"

"I…"

Wen Chou Chou opened his mouth, then gritted his teeth and said, "Don't get me wrong, Mr. Zhang. Killing a little bastard from the Ouyang family will show my sincerity. I will cut off my arm to show my sincerity." As the words

fell, Wen Chou Chou pulled out his long hair. The sword swung down like lightning, directly cutting off his left arm, and blood spurted out immediately.

hiss!

Wen Chou Chou sucked in a breath of cold air, his face instantly pale.

This…

Seeing this scene, whether it is Zhang Jiao, Sun Dasheng and others, they are all stupid.

He…he actually broke one of his arms?

Chapter 2554

Especially Ren Yingying, under heartache, couldn't help but want to go forward to check Wen Chou Chou's injury.

In order not to kill his own people, Brother Wen actually….

But on second thought, if he expresses concern, everything Brother Wen has done will be in vain.

Thinking of this, Ren Yingying held back.

"Mr. Zhang!"

At this time, Wen Chou Chou simply bandaged the wound and looked at Zhang Jiao: "I have shown my sincerity, does Mr. Zhang still doubt it?" arm.

Compared with everyone's life, breaking an arm is nothing.

call!

Zhang Jiao took a deep breath and quietly looked at Wen Chou Chou. After more than ten seconds passed, he nodded and said, "Okay, Hall Master Wen is indeed a man who stands above the ground. If I doubt it again, I will neglect Xiancai."

As he said that, Zhang Jiao ordered to the left and right: "Quick, prepare the healing medicine for Palace Master Wen, and bring everyone else back to the cell."

"Mr. Zhang!" Wen Chou Chou was stunned, and hurriedly said, "You didn't promise.. .."

Before he could finish speaking, Zhang Jiao interrupted with a smile: "I only promise you, I won't kill them for the time being, but I didn't promise to let them go."

Mad!

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou was very angry, this Zhang Jiao was too cunning.

Sun Dasheng and others were extremely weak and could not resist at all. They were quickly tied up by Wuhua and sent back to the cell.

Wen Chou Chou went to the Zong Tan Hall at the invitation of Zhang Jiao.

"Mr. Zhang!"

As soon as he sat down in the hall, Wen Chou Chou couldn't help but ask, "I don't know, what are you going to do with the Ouyang family?"

Zhang Jiao didn't answer immediately, but looked at him with a half-smile, "Wen Chou Chou, you You already work under me, but you still care about those prisoners?"

"Mr. Zhang misunderstood!" Wen Chouchou quickly shook his head and explained, "Sun Dasheng and the others are all heroes of the generation, it's a pity to kill them.

" , Zhang Jiao nodded silently, and then thought for a while: "Yue Feng fought with me before and escaped with serious injuries. I will use the Ouyang family to lead him back."

What?

Zhang Jiao was shocked, Feng Zi came before?

At this time, Wen Chou Chou did not know that Yue Feng had come back from the wild and strange realm and had already fought with Zhang Jiao several times.

Thinking of this, Wen Chou Chou subconsciously said, “In that case, why didn’t Mr. Zhang surrender to Sun Dasheng’s group? Once they all turn to you and Yue Feng knows the news, he will definitely lose his mind, and he will never fight against Mr. Zhang again.”

Wen Chou Chou With a keen mind, he could guess that Zhang Jiao dealt with Yue Feng in order to dominate Kyushu.

Ha ha!

Hearing Wen Chou Chou’s suggestion, Zhang Jiao sneered, shook his head and said, “If everyone else is as visionary as you and can understand the situation, I wouldn’t be so troublesome. Sun Dasheng’s group is more stubborn than the other. Even if you die, you will not surrender to me. Therefore, these people will be killed in the end.”

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou was shocked and quickly said: “Mr. Zhang, if you believe me, I will help you persuade them. “

Speaking, Wen Chou Chou smiled and continued: “How do I say, I am also the sworn brother of Sun Dasheng, he may listen to my words.”

Yes, Wen Chou Chou said this, just looking for a chance to go to the cell to see Sun Dasheng and the others. , not really to persuade surrender.

“Okay!”

Zhang Jiao’s eyes flashed, and he laughed loudly: “Palace Master Wen has such a mind, I really did not see the wrong person, this matter is left to you.” “Thank you ,

Mr. Zhang for your trust.”

Chapter 2555 The

other side!

In a forest a hundred miles away from Taiyin Mountain, Yue Feng stumbled forward.

Finding that there were no chasing soldiers behind him, Yue Feng took a deep breath, and was about to sit cross-legged to recover. However, Zhang Jiao had injured his heart with the Heaven-opening Axe, and he fled all the way just now. land.

“Xiao Xi, Xiao Xi…” The moment he fell to the ground, Yue Feng kept mumbling to himself.

Recalling the scene just now, Xiao Xi’s tragic experience, Yue Feng’s heart was cut like a knife.

That is, at this time, a convoy came slowly.

“Is there someone in front?”

“Go and have a look…”

Seeing Yue Feng, the convoy stopped, and then a few people walked over quickly. The leader was an eighteen-nine-year-old girl, wearing a dress, with beautiful features and a charming figure. , as striking as a butterfly.

The girl’s name is Yu Qianqian. She is the eldest young lady of the Yu family in Xuanye Continent. The Yu family was originally a business family. In recent years, with the popularity of practitioners, the entire family has also begun to practice. Become a famous cultivation family in Xuanye Continent.

The men in black who followed Yu Qianqian were all her bodyguards.

When he got to the front, Yu Qianqian was startled when he saw Yue Feng, who was unconscious, and saw that this man was wounded all over, he was dying, he had his last breath left, and he was still muttering something.

Seeing this scene, Yu Qianqian squatted down and shouted softly, “Hey, are you alright?”

At this time, Yue Feng was completely awake. Hearing the call, he glanced at Yu Qianqian blankly.

“Xiao Xi…”

In the next second, it didn’t mean Qianqian could react, Yue Feng hugged her, shouting with joy and heartache: “Xiao Xi, you’re alright, great, you’re alright… “

That’s right, Yue Feng was too injured, and mistakenly mistook Yu Qianqian for Xiao Xi, and couldn’t help it for a while.

The bodyguards next to him were also startled and annoyed at the same time.

This kid is courting death, dare to take advantage of the eldest lady.

Swish!

Suddenly being hugged by Yue Feng, Yu Qianqian was also embarrassed and angry, she quickly broke away from Yue Feng’s embrace, and said tenderly, “Throw him to the mountain for me to feed the wolves.”

It’s really hateful. Cheap is just killing it.

Whoops!

As soon as the voice fell, several bodyguards came around at once, and they were about to carry Yue Feng to the barren mountain.

“Wait!”

However, at this moment, a loud shout came, followed by a handsome figure rushing over, staring at Yue Feng, unable to hide the excitement and excitement.

It was Zhu Bajie.

Zhu Bajie has a free and easy temperament. When he met Yue Feng in the Yellow Sea Continent, the two sides agreed to meet at an inn in a small town, but Yue Feng did not come. At that time, Zhu Bajie left Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi in the inn, I went to look for Yue Feng, but couldn’t find Yue Feng. After returning, Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi disappeared.

After that, Zhu Bajie searched several places, but could not find Su Qingyan and Xu Qingyi, so he thought that they had left with Yue Feng.

Immediately afterwards, when the Kyushu Continent and the Rakshasa were at war, Zhu Bajie wanted to help, but when he heard the news, the two sides reconciled. Without the war, Zhu Bajie began to travel around.

A year ago, Zhu Bajie came to the Xuanye Continent, and when he met a member of the Yu family, he was robbed by mountain bandits, so he acted righteously. , and worshipped Zhu Bajie as his teacher.

“Master!”

At this moment, seeing Zhu Bajie walking over quickly, Yu Qianqian was very puzzled: “You know this person?”

Zhu Bajie did not respond, but looked at Yue Feng closely, unable to express his excitement : “Quick, bring him back to the family.” Although Yue Feng put on makeup and had scars on his face, Zhu Bajie was originally a master in disguise, and at a glance, he could tell that this was his brother Yue Feng.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2556-2560

Chapter 2556

A day later.

Xuanye Continent, Huanglong City, Yu Family Manor.

In the room, Yue Feng was lying on the bed and had several nightmares in a row.

In the dream, Xiao Xi died very tragically, not only Xiao Xi, but everyone in the Ouyang family was also killed by Zhang Jiao.

call!

I don't know how many nightmares I have had, but Yue Feng woke up suddenly. The moment he opened his eyes, he found himself lying in a room, dripping with cold sweat.

where is this?

Yue Feng looked around and found that this room was very luxuriously decorated, with a retro layout, all luxurious mahogany furniture, and an antique flavor everywhere.

Squeak!

Just when Yue Feng was secretly surprised, suddenly, the door was pushed open, and several people walked in quickly.

It was Zhu Bajie and Yu Qianqian, as well as Yu Qianqian's brother and several cousins.

Yu Qianqian's several cousins, one is more beautiful than the other, and they are elegant and charming, and they are even more temperamental than popular stars.

"Hahaha…"

Zhu Bajie stepped forward and laughed at Yue Feng: "Good brother, you finally woke up."

After saying that, Zhu Bajie said to Yu Qianqian: "Good disciple, hurry up. Go and order someone to prepare healing medicine. By the way, this is your uncle, and you will be called uncle in the future, do you know?"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Tu'er?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned. What the hell, when did Zhu Bajie accept his apprentice?

Yu Qianqian also trembled, and her delicate face was full of resistance: "Master, what uncle… this person is a lecher."

Thinking of the scene where she was held by Yue Feng before, Yu Qianqian felt There was a burst of anger in my heart.

At this moment, Yu Qianqian's brother and several cousins also looked at Yue Feng curiously.

"This is my brother, of course he is your uncle!" Zhu Bajie said with a frown, his tone was firm and unquestionable.

Yu Qianqian bit her lip and said to Yue Feng, "Hello, uncle!"

When she shouted out the word uncle, Yu Qianqian's face instantly turned red. To be honest, Yu Qianqian was very resistant to calling the man in front of him uncle, but the teacher did not dare to disobey.

Yue Feng nodded, looked at Yu Qianqian up and down, and his thoughts were a little dazed.

Did you take this girl as Xiao Xi before?

A day ago, Yue Feng was in a trance, but he also remembered that before he passed out, he seemed to hug a girl, which should be Yu Qianqian.

But I have to say that Yu Qianqian's facial features are eight or nine points similar to Xiao Xi's. Even if he is not in a coma, if he suddenly sees it, he will be mistaken.

Thinking of Xiao Xi, Yue Feng felt a pain in his heart again, and at the same time, he was very anxious.

"Brother Zhu!" Yue Feng struggled to get up from the bed and said to Zhu Bajie, "Quick, follow me to save people."

He had been in a coma for so long, and he didn't know what happened to Xiao Xi and the Ouyang family.

Before getting out of bed, Zhu Bajie stopped him.

"Good brother, your injury is too serious, how can you save people?" Zhu Bajie smiled bitterly to comfort him: "Let's rest here first, I have already asked my disciple to prepare medicine for the wound."

With that said, Zhu Bajie introduced to Yu Qianqian: "Good disciple, don't look at him so embarrassed, like a beggar, in fact he is…" Before he

finished speaking, he was stopped by Yue Feng.

“Brother Zhu, don’t reveal my identity.” Yue Feng leaned closer and whispered in Zhu Bajie’s ear.

The voice was so soft that only he and Zhu Bajie could hear it.

Zhang Jiao controlled the Wutian Organization, and the Wutian Organization’s ears and eyes were all over the Kyushu. For the sake of prudence, it was better not to let people like Yu Qianqian know their identities.

Zhu Bajie was a smart man, and he immediately understood what Yue Feng meant.

The next second, Zhu Bajie looked around and said to Yu Qianqian: “In short, he is my sworn brother, you should be more respectful in the future, by the way, from today onwards, you will take good care of this uncle. I know. Do you?”

“Got it, Master.” Yu Qianqian was reluctant in every possible way, but he couldn’t refuse, so he just nodded with gritted teeth.

Chapter 2557

Zhu Bajie was very satisfied, and waved to let Yu Qianqian go out first.

“Big Brother Zhu!”

Yue Feng couldn’t help but ask, “Where is this place?”

“Xuanye Continent, Yu family.” Zhu Bajie responded with a smile.

What? Xuanye Continent?

Yue Feng was stunned and said anxiously: “It’s over, it’s over.”

Zhu Bajie was very curious: “What’s wrong? What happened?” Since the last time we parted, Zhu Bajie has been with Yue Feng. I hadn’t seen him for several years, and seeing him so embarrassed and anxious at this time, I was immediately puzzled.

Yue Feng smiled bitterly and told what happened in the past few days.

“Zhang Jiao?”

After listening to this, Zhu Bajie frowned and couldn’t help scolding: “Made, this person is so despicable?”

“Brother Zhu, the Ouyang family members have all been arrested, and Xiao Xi’s life and death are unknown. I have to go back.” Yue Feng said anxiously.

Zhu Bajie took a deep breath and comforted: “You are so seriously injured, what’s the use of rushing? Well, you are recovering here now, and I will help you find out the news. If there is a chance, I will help Xiao Xi and the Ouyang family first. Those people were rescued.”

“Thank you, Big Brother Zhu.” Yue Feng’s face was overjoyed, and he couldn’t help thanking him.

Zhu Bajie nodded and said no more, ordered Yue Feng to continue to rest, and walked out of the door quickly.

…..

at this moment! On the other side, there is the general altar of the Wutian Organization.

Wen Chou Chou’s face was solemn, and he slowly came to the cell.

At the door, Wen Chou Chou said to the gatekeeper, “I came to persuade the Ouyang family to surrender at the order of the lord.”

Hearing this, the gatekeeper immediately opened the cell door.

Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath and walked in.

“Wen Chou Chou!”

Sun Dasheng, who was sitting in the corner of the cell when he saw Wen Chou Chou, immediately stood up and was very dissatisfied: “Fengzi and I have always respected you, why do you want to join Zhang Jiao? You answer me… “

When he said this, Sun Dasheng’s eyes were almost spitting fire, he was upright by nature, and until now, I still haven’t figured out why Wen Chou Chou surrendered to Zhang Jiao.

The voice fell, and everyone else shouted.

“That’s right, you sold humiliation for glory, and you still have the face to see us?”

“Go away, we don’t want to see you.”

“We were so blind back then, we trusted and respected you so much.

” When I heard a sentence, only Ren Yingying stood there, silently looking at Wen Chou Chou.

Wen Chou Chou's face was full of bitterness, and he said to Sun Dasheng: "Dasheng, you misunderstood me."

"Yes!"

At this time, Ren Yingying couldn't help but said, "Brother Wen is pretending to join Zhang Jiao, you guys Can't you see? He did this for our safety, otherwise, we would all be killed by Zhang Jiao."

As soon as these words came out, the entire cell was silent.

Everyone looked at Wen Chou Chou, especially his broken arm, all of them suddenly realized and felt guilty.

"Brother Wen!"

Sun Dasheng was the first to react and suddenly cried: "I misunderstood you, Brother Wen, I'm sorry… I'm sorry…"

Wen Chou Chou showed a smile and comforted: "As long as everyone is alright, what is it that I feel wronged? Don't blame yourself."

Everyone else bowed their heads in shame, Wen Chou Chou paid so much for everyone, but just now, everyone misunderstood him and scolded him…

"Brother Wen!"

At this time, Ren Yingying He couldn't help but said, "Do you have any plans?"

Chapter 2558

Swish!

At this moment, everyone's eyes were also fixed on Wen Chou Chou.

Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath and smiled bitterly: "Zhang Jiao wants to use you to catch Feng Zi, and he won't kill you for the time being, but this person is vicious and vicious, and if he succeeds in catching Feng Zi, in the end he will kill you.

" Then, Wen Chou Chou's expression became complicated, and he continued: "I pretended to promise Zhang Jue just now to persuade you to surrender."

When he said this, Wen Chou Chou was very helpless. You must know that the main altar of Wutian Organization is heavily guarded and stationed here. There are as many as 100,000 elite disciples, and with Wen Chou Chou alone, it is impossible to let Sun Dasheng and the others go.

In this case, Wen Chou Chou can only choose to stabilize Zhang Jiao, and then slowly find the opportunity.

What?

Hearing this, everyone was shocked.

Ren Yingying bit her lip tightly and couldn't help saying: "What do you mean, let us all pretend to surrender? But… this is too fake, Zhang Jiao is not a fool, you can see it at a glance."

Wen Chou Chou nodded: "Yes, so I decided to pick a few people. Like me, I pretended to surrender Zhang Jiao, so that I wouldn't be afraid of doubts." As soon as he finished speaking

, Sun Dasheng had a look of resistance and couldn't help shouting: "Brother Wen, this is too troublesome. Now, since Zhang Jiao has trusted you, now is such a good opportunity, why don't you just let us go?"

"Great Sage! Your thinking is too simple." Wen Chou Chou shook his head and explained with a wry smile: "If If you can do this, I have already done it. Zhang Jiao is still on guard against me. I am afraid that there are still many people in ambush at the foot of the mountain. If I want to let you go, the previous efforts will be in vain."

"Also, I thought about it. , After letting you go, I will continue to stay by Zhang Jiao's side, so that I can know immediately how he plans to deal with Feng Zi."

call!

Hearing this, Ren Yingying and Sun Dasheng fell silent.

You know, Wen Chou Chou is too risky to do this, but other than that, there seems to be no other way.

After a short silence, everyone looked at each other, who is Brother Wen going to pick?

Wen Chou Chou looked around, and finally landed on a tall and thin man: "White horse, just you, in the future you stay and accompany me by Zhang Jiao's side…"

Yes, the person selected by Wen Chou Chou is the right one. He was the White Horse Dharma King of the Hall of Longevity, and when Wen Chou Chou first became the hall master, he was the first person to object.

Wen Chou Chou thought about it. If he chose Sun Dasheng or Ren Yingying, Zhang Jiao would definitely not believe it. After all, Sun Dasheng had a hot personality and

would rather die than give in, while Ren Yingying was witty, smart, upright, and not someone who surrendered easily.

“Palace Master!”

King White Horse trembled, his face full of fear: “I…I’m afraid I can’t do it…”

That is Zhang Jiao, staying by his side as an undercover agent is even more dangerous than pulling teeth out of a tiger’s mouth.

“White Horse!” Wen Chou Chou’s face sank, and he shouted angrily: “As one of the Dharma Kings of the Hall of Longevity, you shoulder a heavy responsibility. Now the Hall of Longevity is facing unprecedented challenges, do you want to back down?” The

voice was not loud, but it was full of majesty.

Seeing the anger of the palace master, Bai Ma’s face turned pale, and he nodded quickly: “This subordinate obeys the order of the palace master, and dare not violate it.”

When he said this, Bai Ma’s face was loyal, but his eyes flashed with dissatisfaction and coldness.

Well, you are ugly and ugly. You insist on dragging me into this mess. When it comes to life and death, don’t blame me for being inhumane and injustice.

Seeing that he agreed, Wen Chou Chou nodded, and immediately said a few words to the crowd, and left the cell with the white horse.

A few minutes later!

in the hall.

Zhang Jiao sat on the throne, looked at the white horse up and down, smiled and said: “Master Wen, he is indeed a trustworthy person, and he recruited a competent subordinate so quickly, not bad…”

“The main thing is Mr. Zhang Lixian Corporal, command His Holiness the White Horse admires very much.” Wen Chou Chou laughed alongside him.

As soon as he finished speaking, Bai Ma hurriedly bowed his hands and said respectfully, “Bai Ma, I will let Mr. Zhang send you in the future.”

Chapter 2559

“Okay, okay!”

Zhang Jiao was very happy and raised his hand: “Don’t be so polite, by the way, Palace Master Wen is also tired and injured, so go to rest as soon as possible.”

Wen Chou Chou responded With a sigh, he walked out of the hall with the white horse.

“Master!”

As soon as he left, a disciple next to him said cautiously, “This Wen Chou Chou is also considered a generation of heroes. With his prestige, it is impossible to persuade only one person to surrender, and he is still a subordinate of his longevity hall. Why does the master treat him? Are you still so polite?”

Zhang Jiao narrowed his eyes slightly and smiled without saying a word.

A few seconds later, Zhang Jiao instructed: “Go out and have a look. If Wen Chou Chou and Bai Ma rest separately, call Bai Ma alone. Don’t disturb Wen Chou Chou. If the two are together, don’t scare the snake for the time being.”

Seriously Yes, at that time Wen Chou Chou cut off his arm to show his sincerity, but Zhang Jiao was very touched, but Zhang Jiao was not a fool and realized that it might be Wen Chou Chou’s bitter trick.

At this time, seeing that he successfully persuaded Baima to surrender, Zhang Jiao did not relax his vigilance.

Hearing the order, the disciple complied and walked out quickly.

A few minutes later, the disciple came back, followed by a worried white horse.

“Mr. Zhang.”

Entering the main hall, Bai Ma was inexplicably terrified: “Suddenly invited his subordinates, I don’t know what to do.”

Zhang Jiao smiled slightly, but did not respond, but suddenly got up and rushed in front of Bai Ma. Electricity, a palm slapped towards the white horse’s heart.

Snapped!

The speed of opening the angle was too fast, and the white horse couldn’t react at all, and was hit directly in the heart. In an instant, the white horse’s soul flew away, and his legs were weak.

However, what surprised the white horse was that after receiving this slap, he was completely intact, and he didn’t even feel any pain.

“Mr. Zhang, you…” Bai Ma looked at Zhang Jiao blankly and said in surprise.

Zhang Jiao showed a sneer and said slowly, “Dharma King White Horse, you are also a famous person in the world, have you heard of ‘Bone-Breaking Palm’?

“

Hearing this, Bai Ma looked confused, but it was still a little bad to ponder the deep meaning of these words.

With such a terrible name, it must be very sinister.

“This kind of palm technique doesn’t feel like hitting the body at first.” Zhang Jiao explained with a smile: “But within half an hour, if there is no rescue method, the heart will be riddled with holes, the whole body will be broken, and it will be very dead. Terrible.”

Shua!

Bai Ma’s face turned pale, and he almost slumped on the ground. He said in panic, “Mr. Zhang, I’m really surrendering, why are you doing this to me ?

“

Wen Chou Chou forced you, or did you really want to serve me? To tell the truth, otherwise, after half an hour, you will wait for the reincarnation.”

“I…” Bai Ma was dripping with cold sweat, and the whole person was stupid. .

Mad, who are all ugly and ugly, have to choose yourself, now it’s alright, and Zhang Jiao will see through it soon…

Thinking about it, the white horse knelt on the ground all of a sudden, and said in fear: “Mr. Zhang, forgive me, It was Wen Chou Chou who asked me to do this, in fact… he also pretended to surrender…”

In the next few minutes, White Horse explained Wen Chou Chou’s plan.

Made.

Knowing the situation, Zhang Jiao’s face became gloomy and unsightly, and he really guessed that this Wen Chou Chou was pretending, but I have to say that, in order to deceive his trust, he cut off an arm.

At this moment, Zhang Jiao really wanted to send someone to arrest Wen Chou Chou immediately and kill him on the spot, but then he thought that since Wen Chou Chou wanted to play tricks, he would just do it himself.

Chapter 2560 Mumbling

in his heart, Zhang Jiao looked at the white horse coldly: “From now on, you should pay close attention to Wen Chou Chou’s every move, and if he has any plans, let me know as soon as possible, understand?”

“Understand, understand. Don’t worry, Mr. Zhang.” The white horse chicken nodded again and again, pecking at the rice, and agreed.

No promise, no, who doesn’t want to live?

“Master!”

Just as he was talking, a disciple walked in quickly, his face full of fear: “I tell my master, Yue Feng’s personal maid, and the stone box are not… gone…”

What? Zhang Jiao stood up abruptly, his face ashen

, and cursed: “Didn’t I ask you to be strictly guarded? Why did it disappear? Rice buckets, all rice buckets. Send someone to investigate immediately!”

Soak in the river water for a night, which is convenient for alchemy.

“Yes, my lord!” The disciple, sweating profusely, responded and ran out in a hurry.

A few minutes later, the main altar sent disciples to start searching for Xiao Xi’s whereabouts within a hundred miles.

However, these unorganized people do not know that Xiao Xi has been taken by Diao Chan and left this continent.

…..

On the other side, Xuanye Continent, Huanglong City, Yu Family Villa.

In the yard, Yue Feng was sitting on a chair, calm on the surface, but extremely anxious in his heart, Zhu Bajie had been gone for a day, and no news came back.

Yue Feng wanted to leave, but his injuries had not yet healed.

Yu Qianqian stood aside, quietly accompanying her, with a bit of helplessness on her delicate face.

For the past two days, Yue Feng has been living in Yu's guest room.

To be honest, Yu Qianqian was very helpless. She really wanted to drive Yue Feng out! But the master said that he should take good care of him, the master's order was difficult to violate, so he had to stay by Yue Feng's side.

"Ding bell bell…"

At this moment, Yu Qianqian's cell phone rang, and after answering it, she was immediately anxious.

"What's wrong?" Yue Feng couldn't help but ask.

Yu Qianqian said angrily: "There is a problem in the trade between the family and the Rakshasa people, and I want me to solve it…" When he said this, Yu Qianqian was very embarrassed and couldn't be anxious.

The family business needs help, but Master, a sworn brother, also needs to take care of himself. What should I do?

Doing business with the Rakshasa?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then saw Yu Qianqian's expression, he couldn't help laughing: "You don't have to worry about it, let's go, I'll go with you." Waiting for the news of Zhu Bajie, it's really uncomfortable, why don't you go out Breathable.

Hearing this, Yu Qianqian hesitated: "Then… when you get there, don't talk."

Yue Feng nodded with a smile.

Half an hour later, Yu Qianqian drove Yue Feng and arrived at the destination, Xuanshi City.

Xuanshi City is located at the junction of Xuanye Continent, Yellow Sea Continent, and Nanyun Continent. Two hundred miles to the north is the Chaos Mountains. It is the largest commercial and trade city in Kyushu.

Three years ago, the Rakshasa tribe negotiated peace with the Kyushu Continent. After negotiation, the Rakshasa tribe took root in this area as a habitat, took root and multiplied. Without the war, the business of the Rakshasa tribe also began to prosper. Finally, in this area, established a Xuanshi Trade City.

You must know that the Rakshasa tribe was proficient in the production of animal skins and could make the top leather soft armor in Kyushu. These soft armors are the most popular treasures for cultivators in Kyushu.

Under such circumstances, business families and groups from various continents in Kyushu have sought cooperation with the Rakshasa. Among them, Yu Qianqian's family is also included.

I go!

Arriving at the largest trading building, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him, and he couldn't help but admire.

As you can see, the entire city is bigger than Donghai City, with tall buildings and people coming and going, a bustling scene. Of course, because it is under the jurisdiction of the Rakshasa, the entire city is controlled by the Rakshasa. Rakshasa patrolling soldiers can be seen everywhere.

Passing through the hall and reaching the trading area at the back, you will see a huge warehouse the size of several basketball courts. There are many merchants from Kyushu, who are trading with the Rakshasa people.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2561-2565

Chapter 2561

And in one of the corners, where the goods of Yu's family were detained, several Yu's family members were negotiating with the Rakshasa leaders in charge of this place.

"It's unreasonable for you to suddenly increase your commission by 20."

"It's just a robber."

Facing the family's accusations, the Rakshasa leader had a strong face: "This is the place of our Rakshasa clan, if you want to trade, just do it. Be sure to keep our rules."

This man's name is Jed, the city lord of Xuanshi City, responsible for the security of the entire city, as well as commerce and trade. It is also one of the most trusted people of Rakshasa Queen Mona.

At this moment, Yu Qianqian and Yue Feng walked over.

When he got to the front, Yu Qianqian understood the situation, and suddenly became angry.

It turned out that when people from Kyushu came here to do transactions before, they had to pay a 10% commission for Xuanshi City, which was equal to the tax revenue of Xuanshi City. However, this transaction, Xuanshi City changed the rules and required a 20% commission, and the Yu family was The object of the first execution.

"You guys are too domineering." Yu Qianqian's delicate body trembled and said to Jade.

Jed shrugged: "You are the eldest miss of the Yu family, I still say that, if you want to come to Xuanshi City to do business, you have to abide by our rules." The

tone is domineering and unquestionable.

"Okay, then this transaction is cancelled." Yu Qianqian waved his hand: "Then let's take the goods away, shall we?"

Jed shook his head: "You are wrong, your goods have been pulled to our warehouse, occupying a place , even if the transaction is cancelled, you have to pay 10 commission."

What?

Hearing this, Yu Qianqian almost cried angrily: “You guys are just robbers.” This batch of goods is worth a lot, and the 10 percent of the free fee is not a small amount.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Jed frowned: “Miss Yu, we are acting according to the regulations. If you are foolish, you will disturb the security of Xuanshi City.” The

voice fell, and more than a dozen Rakshasa soldiers gathered around.

Hula..

Seeing this scene, everyone who was trading around quickly stepped back, fearing that they would be affected by the fish pond.

Although three years have passed since the war, the strength of the Rakshasa cultivators is generally stronger than that of the Kyushu mainland. It is a well-known fact at this time. Moreover, Xuanshi City is still controlled by the Rakshasa, and any Kyushu businessman will Don’t dare to make trouble here, even if you suffer a loss, you don’t dare to speak up.

“You…” Seeing this scene, Yu Qianqian was shocked and angry, so angry that she was speechless for a while.

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn’t stand it anymore, he walked over to block Yu Qianqian, and said to Jade, “Are you the city lord of Xuanshi City ?

“

The arrogance of the face.

This kid, at first glance, is Miss Yu’s bodyguard, so don’t worry about it at all.

Yue Feng smiled slightly and said seriously: “Business is about integrity. As the city lord, you are not afraid of ruining the reputation of your Rakshasa clan by doing so many tricks?”

“What do you mean?” Jade’s face turned gloomy. coldly.

Yue Feng looked around and said slowly, “It’s not interesting, I just want to advise you, don’t do too much, put the goods at home immediately, and then apologize to Miss Yu, otherwise you will regret it.”

Yue Feng is not Speaking of which, the Queen of Rakshasa at this time, Mona was her own prisoner back then. Even if she came to the scene, Yue Feng would say the same thing, and it was indeed too much for the Rakshasa people.

What?

Hearing Yue Feng's words, there was an uproar around, and the pot almost exploded!

"This kid is talking to Jed like this?"

"I don't know whether to live or die!"

"This Kyushu native is so bold…"

Jed's face was extremely ugly, and he glared at Yue Feng: "Boy, if I don't do this Do what?"

Chapter 2562

Yue Feng smiled slightly, looked at Jade indifferently, and said word by word: "I have already advised you, it's up to you to do it or not, but you think about it, and when you regret it, kneel down and apologize to me When it's time, it's too late."

Wow!

Hearing this, the audience was in an uproar!

"Is this kid crazy?"

"It's just courting death!"

"You…" Yu Qianqian was so anxious that she couldn't help pulling Yue Feng: "Don't make trouble, okay?" , don't let him interrupt, but he insists on meddling.

This is the place of the Rakshasa clan, and the Rakshasa people are so strong one by one, if they really want to turn their faces, it will be troublesome.

However, Yue Feng had a calm expression on his face, indicating to Qianqian not to worry.

Jed was completely angry and stared at Yue Feng: "Good boy, very good, I like people with courage!" After the

voice fell, Jade waved to the side!

Suddenly, an iron tower version of the Rakshasa man strode over.

"This is the Rakshasa warrior Batu by my side." Jade's eyes flashed fiercely, and he said coldly to Yue Feng: "Seeing that you are also Miss Yu's bodyguard, so as long as

you can beat him, I will let you Miss Yu will take the goods away, if you can't beat it, the Yu family will pay me double the commission."

Hu La!

The voice fell, and the crowd watching the lively around immediately dispersed far away.

They could see that Jade was angry, and the consequences were very serious, especially this Batu, the captain of the guard of Black Stone City, and his strength was even more terrifying. Someone once saw that Batu killed two black tigers with his bare hands, absolutely powerful The presence.

fight?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng chuckled and glanced at Batu: "He is not my opponent!" Yue Feng is not bragging. Although this Batu has the strength of the third-rank Martial Emperor, in Yue Feng's eyes, he is still unbearable. With one blow, even if the internal strength is not fully recovered, he is sure to defeat him within three strokes.

What?

When the voice fell, everyone in the VIP hall thought they had heard it wrong, and looked at Yue Feng in astonishment!

"What did this kid say? Batu is not his opponent?"

"Interesting, does this Dongfang boy only know how to talk?"

"Batu can completely abuse him with a single finger, but he says that Batu is not an opponent.. Haha, it's ridiculous!"

Batu was furious.

Click!

In the next second, Batu shot suddenly, but instead of hitting Yue Feng, he also smashed the solid wood table in front of him with one punch!

Yes, Batu wanted to give Yue Feng a disservice.

Immediately afterwards, Batu's eyes were instantly blood red, and he strode in front of Yue Feng with a calm tone: "Kyushu boy, now I officially challenge you, you won't dare to challenge it, right?" The

challenge is the traditional form of the Rakshasa clan. , once issued, if the opponent should not fight, it is a sign of weakness.

At this time, Batu's anger was rising, and his dignified captain of the guard was despised by a Kyushu boy. How could he bear it?

Yue Feng smiled and said lightly: "You are very confident, but you need to understand a little bit, there are days outside the sky, and there are people outside people."

Hearing this, Batu was stunned, and then sneered: "Boy, stop talking nonsense, what are you doing? Will you accept the challenge?"

The boy in front of him was thin and weak, and he was afraid that he wouldn't be able to catch a single punch.

At this time, Jed next to him frowned and waved his hand impatiently: "Batu, don't talk nonsense with this kind of person!" Just a bodyguard, there is no need to waste time.

"Okay, City Lord!"

Seeing Jade's opening, Batu stopped talking nonsense and rushed directly to Yue Feng, his right fist suddenly smashed out, with a strong momentum! Wherever the fist passed, the air was twisted. Amazing power!

call!

This punch, which contains thousands of pounds of strength, arrived in front of Yue Feng in the blink of an eye!

"Haha… I'm afraid this kid will be smashed into a ball of meat!"

"Batu should have shot it long ago…"

Chapter 2563

"Yes, this kind of arrogant Kyushu people, no need for nonsense!"

Seeing this scene, the surrounding Rakshasa soldiers couldn't hide their excitement, no one thought that Yue Feng could escape, and even couldn't wait to watch Here, Yue Feng was smashed to death by a punch!

The merchants from Kyushu in the distance turned their heads one by one, unable to bear to look directly.

Yu Qianqian even whispered and covered her eyes subconsciously. In her heart, even though Yue Feng was Master's sworn brother, but he was seriously injured, how could he block Batu's heavy punch?

boom!

Just when everyone was muttering secretly, Batu and Yue Feng collided, and a dull vibration broke out.

"Pfft…"

Immediately afterwards, I heard a muffled hum from Batu. Immediately afterwards, the burly figure flew straight up, flying for more than 100 meters, and finally smashed into the pile of goods. Blood spurted out.

At this time, Batu's face was pale, his forehead was covered in cold sweat, and he was in great pain, and his right arm had been broken!

What?

Seeing this scene, everyone was shocked and completely caught!

How is this possible?

This kid is so powerful?

Under the shock, everyone's eyes will focus on Yue Feng, full of horror.

Yue Feng, on the other hand, was standing there, as if he had not moved at all!

"What?"

Jed was even more startled, his eyes widened instantly, very incredible, first glanced at Batu on the ground, and then frowned at Yue Feng!

How is this possible?

Batu is the most powerful subordinate beside him, and can kill a bull with one punch. It was so defeated by this Oriental boy!

Yu Qianqian's body trembled even more, staring blankly at Yue Feng, unable to speak.

This man's injuries have not healed yet, but he is still so powerful…

"How is it?"

Yue Feng looked at Jade indifferently, his tone indifferent: “As I said, your subordinate is not my opponent at all! Moreover, some Things, violence can’t solve the problem at all.”

When he said this, Yue Feng didn’t even look at Batu!

Made!

With this sentence, Jade seemed to be greatly humiliated, and the anger in his heart rose.

“Do you think you’ll be safe after defeating my warrior?” Jed stared at Yue Feng with resentment on his face: “Even if you can get out of here today, don’t even think about leaving Xuanshi City alive.

” The city lord, when have you suffered such a loss? Moreover, in front of so many people, if you endure it, how will you see people in the future?

Whoops!

The voice fell, and without waiting for Jade’s instructions, the surrounding Rakshasa soldiers suddenly surrounded him. At the same time, many Rakshasa soldiers poured in outside, each with a special spear in his hand.

“Jed?”

At this critical moment, a cold but pleasant voice came, and then, a sexy figure, accompanied by a dozen people, walked over slowly.

It is the Rakshasa Queen Mona.

Behind her are the twelve divine warriors of the Rakshasa clan.

At this time, Mona, wearing a long snow-white fur dress, showed her charming figure, showing a taste of wild beauty, strong aura, and full of queen style.

call!

In an instant, everyone present was stunned, especially many men, who didn’t even blink.

Beautiful, so beautiful!

Yue Feng couldn’t help but take a few glances and showed a smile. He hadn’t seen her for a few years, and this Mona became more and more feminine.

Chapter 2564 It’s

over!

Seeing this scene, Yu Qianqian's body trembled, completely panicking.

The queen of the Rakshasa clan is here, and the situation is getting worse and worse.

"Your Majesty."

Finally, Jed reacted, squeezed out a smile, and said to Mona: "It's nothing, a kid is making trouble here, I can handle it soon."

When he said this, Jade was very It was a contemptuous glance at Yue Feng.

In Jed's heart, Yue Feng is from Kyushu. Although the Rakshasa clan and Kyushu have stopped fighting for three years and have agreed to live in peace in the future, in the heart of the Rakshasa clan, they still reject the Kyushu people. After all, the Rakshasa clan But by Liu Fang for thousands of years.

In this, Jed believes that Mona, who is the queen, is no exception. After all, in the war three years ago, Mona's father and two older brothers died directly or indirectly at the hands of the Kyushu people.

More importantly, Jed is very proud, thinking that he is the city lord of Xuanshi City, and is deeply appreciated by Mona. Mona will not blame herself for being a Kyushu boy.

call!

Hearing Jade's words, Mona breathed a sigh of relief and did not respond immediately, but looked around.

When her eyes finally fell on Yue Feng, Mona's delicate body trembled. Although she didn't recognize Yue Feng immediately, she felt the unique temperament in him, and suddenly felt a similar feeling.

In shock, Mona immediately thought of Yue Feng!

There is only one person in the world with such a temperament, Yue Feng, but… three years ago, Yue Feng disappeared in the wild and strange realm?

Um?

At this moment, everyone around, looking at Mona's expression, was extremely puzzled.

what's the situation? what happened to the queen? Just when everyone was secretly surprised, Mona

walked over slowly, and in front of Yue Feng, she said very: “Excuse me, this gentleman, who are you?”

. His expression was also somewhat polite.

What! ?

Seeing this scene, everyone present was blinded, and the entire trading floor exploded.

“What?”

“Queen Mona, actually calling this Mr. Kyushu boy?”

“What’s the situation? I heard it wrong.”

The doubts came from everyone, and Jade, who was standing beside him, was also dumbfounded.

In his heart, Mona is a high-ranking queen, and he won’t give Yue Feng a second look. After all, this kid is just a bodyguard without status, but he never expected that Mona would take the initiative to talk with her, and her attitude was so gentle. .

Is this still the high queen?

This scene is really incredible.

call!

Jed took a deep breath, only to feel that his mind was messed up, and he was completely uneasy.

Yu Qianqian, who was beside him, was also stunned, looking at Yue Feng, thinking quickly.

My uncle, do you know Queen Rakshasa?

Impossible, if you have a friend like Queen Rakshasa, how can you be injured so badly?

“Her Majesty the Queen!”

At this time, Jed reacted, forced himself to calm down, and shouted at Mona cautiously: “You are…”

However, Mona still didn’t hear it, and her eyes were still fixed on Yue Feng. Waiting for his response.

Yue Feng smiled slightly and looked at Mona: “Long time no see.”

Chapter 2565

Hearing the voice of Yue Feng, Mona was excited: “Great, so you…” Before he finished speaking, Yue Feng secretly shook his head to stop it.

Yes, at this time Yue Feng didn’t want to reveal his identity.

In the next second, Yue Feng said lightly: “It’s been three years, are you okay?”

Mona nodded and said respectfully to Yue Feng: “Fortunately, after the peace talks with Kyushu, I brought my clan here. For the past three years, I have been living peacefully with the Kyushu Continent and have been safe and sound. ” After speaking

, Mona couldn’t help but said, “Thank you.”

Speaking of which, the former Mona was a Rakshasa warrior goddess who was not afraid of the sky and the earth, but After going through the war three years ago, I have matured a lot and understood a lot of truth.

Yue Feng once captured her, and that incident was a humiliation of Mona’s life, but Mona did not have the slightest resentment towards Yue Feng. On the contrary, her heart was full of gratitude. He would not talk to the Rakshasa clan for peace talks. It can be said that the peaceful years of the Rakshasa clan are now brought by Yue Feng.

At this time, Jed couldn’t help coming over and was about to hear this sentence.

What?

Queen, thanking this kid? What kind of identity is he…?

Jed’s eyes widened, looking at Yue Feng incredulously, a huge wave rose in his heart.

You must know that Mona, a woman, is a shocking thing to be the queen of the powerful Rakshasa clan. However, under the leadership of the three years, Mona quickly won the whole clan with her outstanding talents. Respect, in the entire Rakshasa clan, Mona is high above, not only the queen, but also their spiritual support.

And now, Her Majesty the dignified Queen is so respectful to an inconspicuous Kyushu bodyguard, who would have believed it if he hadn’t seen it with his own eyes?

Moreover, the Queen actually thanked him?

You must have heard it wrong.

Jed froze there, persuading himself over and over again, everything in front of him was an illusion.

However, the surrounding Rakshasa soldiers were in an uproar.

“This…Her Majesty, thank him?”

“No way, what is this kid’s identity?”

This…Am I really dreaming? “

In addition to the Rakshasa soldiers, those merchants from Kyushu in the distance also stared wide-eyed, looking at Yue Feng, their expressions full of shock.

They saw that the Rakshasa Queen, who was as beautiful as a fairy and aloof, was standing on Yue Feng. In front of him, respectfully, it was as if the daughter had seen her father.

The surrounding discussion came, but Yue Feng didn’t seem to hear it, looked at Mona indifferently, nodded with a smile: “Well, you Rakshasa clan. It’s good to let go of the thousand-year-old hatred and make peace with Kyushu. ” After

receiving Yue Feng’s appreciation, Mona showed a smile and felt very happy! The

next second, Mona glanced at Jade behind her and respectfully said to Yue Feng, “What happened here just now. “

“Your subordinate, because of public favoritism, specifically, you should ask him directly!” “Yue Feng said lightly. After speaking, he slowly walked to the chair beside him and sat down leisurely.

Mona came, and there was no need for him to stand out.

Huh!

Hearing this, Mona’s delicate face twitched. The child became embarrassed. Then, he slowly turned around and looked at Jade coldly: “What’s the matter? Jed. “The

tone was indifferent, without the slightest emotional fluctuations, but the aura was strong and unquestionable.

Seeing Mona’s eyes, Jed couldn’t help feeling uneasy!

“Your Majesty!” In the next second, Jade took a deep breath and opened his mouth carefully: “This Kyushu boy is deliberately making trouble here and breaking the rules I just set.”

“I’m about to teach him a lesson.”

Jade is not Fool, it can be seen that Mona and Yue Feng should be very familiar, but no matter what, he is her most trusted subordinate, and what he does is for the benefit of the Rakshasa, so there is no need to worry.

“What did you say? ..”

Mona’s beautiful face showed a bit of displeasure, and her eyes flickered: “You want to teach him a lesson?”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2566-2570

Chapter 2566

“Yes…Yes.” Jed nodded, seemed to hesitate, and then his eyes returned to firmness.

The Rakshasa tribe has always been very united, so Jed believes that even if Mona and Yue Feng know each other and know what happened, they will support him.

call!

At this time, all the people around were holding their breath and watching, not daring to let out the air.

Her Majesty, what will you choose? She is the queen of the Rakshasa, and everything will be based on the interests of the Rakshasa, right? After all, this is Xuanshi City, the place of the Rakshasa!

Knowing this, Mona frowned, and this Jade was indeed too much.

Seeing Mona’s expression, thinking she had acquiesced, Jed showed a smug smile.

Immediately afterwards, Jade shouted at the surrounding Rakshasa soldiers: “Catch this kid for me and put him in the prison.”

How does this hateful kid know Her Majesty the Queen? Dare to make trouble in Xuanshi City, it is completely courting death. What’s more hateful, this kid dares to sit there, which is simply a kind of contempt for Jed.

Whoops!

As soon as the voice fell, the surrounding Rakshasa soldiers surrounded Yue Feng again.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng chuckled lightly, and remained motionless with a calm expression.

“Stop it all!” At this moment, Mona shouted, her beautiful face was extremely cold, and at the same time, a powerful aura burst out.

hiss!

Feeling the Queen’s anger, all the Rakshasa soldiers were shocked, and hurriedly stood there, not daring to let out the air.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Her Majesty the Queen…”

Seeing this scene, Jed was blinded and looked at Mona without answering.

As soon as the words fell, Mona walked over quickly.

“Crack!”

Immediately after, Mona raised her jade hand, slapped her face without warning, and threw it on Jed’s face!

The crisp slap sounded, and Jed was blindfolded. He turned around a few times in the same place, and finally sat on the ground with blood on the corners of his mouth, and two of his teeth collapsed.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, everyone present was in an uproar.

“Your Majesty… actually hit the Lord of the City…”

“This…”

“What’s the situation?”

At this time, Jed was terrified, covering his face and facing Mona, saying aggrievedly: ” Her Majesty, why, I didn’t do anything wrong…”

Being blocked by so many people and being slapped by Her Majesty is too embarrassing.

At the same time, the surrounding Rakshasa soldiers also stood there tremblingly.

Mona ignored the reactions of the people around her, her pretty face was cold, she walked to Jed step by step, and said condescendingly: “Jed, you are so bold, dare to provoke my VIP, I didn’t kill you immediately, it’s already very Be merciful.”

What? VIP?

Hearing this, everyone present was dumbfounded.

Yu Qianqian’s red lips parted slightly, staring at Yue Feng blankly, speechless.

I thought this person was just a brother that Master made friends with, with no special background, but he never expected that he was actually the VIP of Queen Rakshasa. No wonder he was so polite to him just now.

At this moment, Jed stayed there, his mind buzzing.

I thought that this kid just knew Her Lady Queen, but he didn't expect that his identity was so special.

"Your Majesty, I…" The

next second, Jade opened his mouth and shouted: "I did this for the good of our Rakshasa clan, and the extra money will be distributed to our clansmen in Xuanshi City, I have no favoritism."

"Also, even if this kid is a VIP, he can't compare with the interests of our clan…"

Chapter 2567

Hearing this, Mona was furious: "Shut up, do you know that our Rakshasa clan can have a stable life now, thanks to the help of this VIP." After

speaking, Mona waved down Jade Hand: "Drag Jade down to me, and I will be fined 100 slabs."

"Yes!" After hearing the order, the surrounding Rakshasa soldiers did not dare to disobey, and dragged Jade outside directly.

Bang bang bang…

Soon, the crackling sound of the big board kept coming, accompanied by Jade's screams.

At this moment, everyone present was terrified.

In a blink of an eye, Jed was beaten to the bone, and blood flowed, very miserable!

No one dared to step forward to stop it. Mona is the Queen of Rakshasa. At this time, she is burning with anger. Who dares to touch the bad head?

In the end, the movement attracted other generals of the Rakshasa clan. Seeing Jed's miserable appearance, they couldn't bear it any longer. They walked over and stuttered.

"Female… Your Majesty the Queen!"

"Your Majesty is gracious, Jade these years…"

"Shut up!" Mona shouted with a strong aura.

Immediately, feeling the anger of Mona, several Rakshasa generals felt a chill in their hearts and quickly stepped aside.

Finally, seeing that Jed was about to be beaten to death, Mona waved her hand to stop.

call!

In the next second, Mona took a deep breath, squeezed out a charming smile, and walked quickly to Yue Feng: “This Jade, this offends you so much, what do you want to do with it?”

Shuh!

At this moment, everyone’s eyes converged on Yue Feng, and they were all shocked.

I thought that this kid would provoke the city lord of Xuanshi City, and the end would be extremely miserable, but I never thought that the situation had changed so quickly, this seemingly inconspicuous Kyushu native actually controlled Jed’s life and death…

What is this ? What is a no-one? But the real master!

At this moment, no one dared to speak, and the entire trading floor was silent, almost audible for needles falling.

Ha ha!

Yue Feng showed a smile and said lightly at Mona: “Speaking of which, I can understand your Rakshasa clan, who have been exiled for thousands of years, and now they finally return to Kyushu, they want to get back what they have lost. However, trade should be about fairness and integrity.”

“Since you have taught him a lesson, I have nothing to say, but I don’t want this kind of thing to happen in the future.”

“This… I understand!” Mona nodded humbly, like a child who did something wrong.

The next second, Mona turned her head and looked at Jed coldly: “Jed, from now on, immediately promulgate a new system, and trade with Kyushu in the future must be fair and just, otherwise, you Xuanshi City Lord should not I did.”

“Yes, Your Majesty!” Jed nodded quickly.

Immediately, Jed said to his subordinates: “Quick, hurry up and go through the transaction procedures for Miss Yu.”

At this time, Jade was almost on the verge of crying. The stone hit him in the foot.

Soon, Assistant Jade walked over quickly and respectfully helped Yu Qianqian go through the formalities.

This…

At this moment, Yu Qianqian couldn't hide the shock in his heart, and his eyes changed when he looked at Yue Feng.

Who is this uncle? Even the queen of the Rakshasa family gave him face like this.

"You…"

At this moment, Mona came slowly, bit her lip lightly, and said to Yue Feng: "Are you free now? If you don't mind, stay in Xuanshi City tonight, I will A banquet will be specially held for you."

Banquet?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then shook his head and smiled: "No need, I will come to visit when I have time in the future." I

don't know how the situation of the Ouyang family and Xiaoxi is going. How can I be in the mood to attend the banquet? , Zhang Jiao has many eyes and ears, so it is better to be cautious.

Chapter 2568

Hearing this, Mona was very disappointed and squeezed out a smile: "Okay then."

After saying that, Mona left with her subordinates.

call!

As soon as the forefoot left, everyone in the trading hall secretly breathed a sigh of relief and finally left. I have to say that this queen's aura is too strong.

At this time, Yu Qianqian also completed the transaction. As the queen explained, not only did he not get any money, but he also exchanged many perfect leather armors made by the Rakshasa tribe.

It can be said that the Yu family can make a lot of money from this transaction.

"Uncle!"

At this time, Yu Qianqian walked over with a smiling face, and said excitedly at Yue Feng: “You are too powerful, even the Rakshasa Queen knows it. Seriously, what is your identity?”

When saying this , Yu Qianqian looked curious.

Yue Feng said with a smile: “I don’t have any identity, I just know the Queen.”

“Forget it.” Yu Qianqian pouted and hummed, indescribably charming.

Yu Qianqian is not a fool, he knows that Yue Feng is lying to himself, but he doesn’t say it, and it’s not easy to ask.

Half an hour later, Yu Qianqian and Yue Feng returned to Yu’s villa.

“Master!”

Just after returning to the room, a servant of the Yu family walked in and said respectfully to Yue Feng: “There was a lady who wanted to see you just now and is waiting in the side hall.” Because Yue Feng is Zhu Bajie’s sworn brother , and Zhu Bajie is the master of the eldest young lady, so everyone in the Yu family is honored as “Master”.

When he said this, the eyes of this person flashed a strange light, as if envious, but at the same time with doubts.

You know, that lady is really too beautiful, she is like a fairy.

Someone wants to see me?

Yue Feng frowned, feeling a bad premonition in his heart, Nima, Zhang Jiao sent someone to find this place, right?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng signaled his servant to lead the way and went directly to the side hall.

hiss!

As soon as he arrived at the side hall, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him, and he took a breath of cold air at the same time.

I saw a slender figure sitting on a chair in the side hall, with charming and delicate facial features, and a graceful and charming figure. Whether it is appearance or figure, it is the best of the best. It’s like a fairy descending to earth.

It is Diaochan.

Yue Feng was dumbfounded for a while, but he didn't recover for a while.

I have to say, this Diaochan is really beautiful. It's been a long time since I haven't seen it. It's still beautiful.

"Yue Feng!"

Diao Chan quickly stood up when she saw Yue Feng, with a bit of excitement on her delicate face: ""You really are here. "

Yes, after Diaochan took Xiaoxi away a day ago, she used a special secret technique to integrate Xiaoxi's soul and the power of Dragon Ball into the dragon egg.

At the same time, Diaochan went around to inquire about Yue Feng's whereabouts. Half a day ago , Diaochan passed by Xuanshi City inadvertently, and heard that Queen Rakshasa went to the trading city in person, and was very respectful to a Kyushu man.

At that time, Diaochan guessed that this Kyushu man might be Yue Feng, so he continued to inquire about the news, and finally learned that this The man from Kyushu was the VIP of Yu's family. Diaochan didn't think much about it at that time and came to visit Yu's house directly.

Although Diaochan was prepared, she was very happy to see Yue Feng.

"Mother…Mother!"

Yue Feng reacted, unable to hide his excitement: "Why are you here?"

Thinking about it carefully, he and Diaochan hadn't seen each other for many years.

Diao Chan smiled lightly, without any nonsense, and said straight to the point: "I came to you on purpose, you must protect this thing." After speaking, she took out something from the spirit beast sack on her body.

call!

Seeing that thing, Yue Feng was stunned.

Chapter 2569

saw that this was an egg with a diameter of half a meter, covered with beautiful patterns, and there was a strange light flowing on the case, which was not ordinary at first glance.

After being stunned for more than ten seconds, Yue Feng reacted and couldn't help saying: "This…this is…"

Before he could finish speaking, Diaochan smiled and said, “This is a dragon egg, left by Emperor Xuanyuan back then. The treasure of , Emperor Xuanyuan left two things, one is a dragon ball and the other is a dragon egg, which are placed in two treasure boxes.”

What?

Is this dragon egg something guarded by the Sea Flood Dragon?

Knowing this, Yue Feng was shocked.

“How did you get it?” Yue Feng looked at Diao Chan in surprise, very puzzled.

At this time, Yue Feng was completely ignorant of the situation.

“Actually…” Diaochan bit her lip and was about to speak, thinking of Xiao Xi’s soul being merged into a dragon egg, she couldn’t tell how she felt.

However, before he could finish speaking, he was interrupted by an abrupt voice.

“Brother, brother…”

A loud shout came, and then a handsome figure walked in quickly, his face full of eagerness: “Brother, there is news.”

It was Zhu Bajie.

Um?

Just as she was screaming, she suddenly saw Diao Chan, and Zhu Bajie’s attention was suddenly attracted.

“Beauty Diaochan, long time no see.” After more than ten seconds, Zhu Bajie reacted and looked at Diaochan with a smile: “I didn’t expect that beauty Diaochan would still be so sexy and charming after a few years.”

“You Don’t forget me, back then, but I resurrected you.”

“If you want to thank me, just be a friend with me, hehe…” As

he said, Zhu Bajie’s eyes kept looking at Diaochan.

Zhu Bajie has a romantic nature. When he sees Diaochan, he feels as if he is drunk.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng smiled bitterly.

This Zhu Bajie's lecherous personality really hasn't changed at all.

Zhu Bajie's gaze made Diaochan feel uncomfortable.

"You…"

Diaochan's face was extremely red, she resisted her anger and said coldly to Zhu Bajie: "I'm not interested in making friends with you."

"Don't, I'm very sincere." Zhu Bajie Bajie said with a smile, then walked over and admired it from a close distance: "Beauty, so beautiful, Diaochan beauty, your beauty is indistinguishable from Empress Chang'e, each has its own merits."

Diaochan couldn't take it anymore, rushed Zhu Yue Feng said: "Yue Feng, I can't tell you the specifics for the time being. In short, you have to protect the dragon egg well and take care of her…" Diaochan pointed her

toes, her figure was astonishing, and she rushed forward in a blink of an eye. Out of the side hall, flew towards the distant sky.

To be honest, Diaochan planned to tell Yue Feng the details of what happened, and let him know that the soul in the dragon egg was his confidante Xiaoxi, but Zhu Bajie kept making trouble beside him, and Diaochan couldn't bear it.

"Hey? Beauty Diaochan, don't go."

Seeing this scene, Zhu Bajie shouted eagerly, and then chased after him.

This…

Seeing this situation, Yue Feng was dumbfounded.

The next second, Yue Feng tilted his head to observe the dragon egg carefully, feeling indescribable in his heart.

Three years ago, in order to obtain the treasure left by Emperor Xuanyuan, I went through twists and turns. However, the Dragon Ball was still lost in Death Valley, and there was no clue at all. Later, I left Death Valley and finally found Dragon Ball, but Dragon Ball was arrested again. corner snatched.

But he never expected that in the end, this treasure still fell into his hands, and what was shocking was that it turned out to be a dragon egg? !

What surprised Yue Feng even more was that, for some reason, he always felt that this dragon egg had a very special intimacy.

It’s like… we’ve been together for a long time.

Chapter 2570 That

‘s right, you must quickly recognize the master.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng reacted and quickly cut his finger and dripped blood on the dragon egg.

However, at this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that the soul inside the dragon egg was Xiao Xi, and even if there was no blood to recognize the master, Xiao Xi would guard him for the rest of his life.

“Om!”

In an instant, a dazzling light burst out from the dragon egg, illuminating the entire side hall!

Recognize the Lord successfully!

Yue Feng showed a smile, but deep down in his heart, there was not much excitement and excitement. He remembered the scene where he recognized Qiong Qi as the master ten years ago in the underground secret room of the Ming Cult.

I thought that Qiong Qi would be able to accompany him for the rest of his life, but he did not expect that when it was about to break through its peak strength, it was brutally killed by Lu Lingshan. Not the spirit beast, but his own family.

Therefore, facing the dragon egg at this time, although he was kind, Yue Feng couldn’t help but miss the previous Qiongqi in his mind.

“Kacha!”

Just when Yue Feng was sighing, suddenly, he heard a crisp sound of breaking the shell. Then, he saw some cracks in the dragon egg in his arms, and then a hole broke open. A spiritual little head drilled out.

The light green skin is only in a state of rebirth at this time, so scales have not grown yet, and the blue eyes are indescribably cute.

What a charming little dragon.

Yue Feng was both surprised and delighted, and hugged Xiaolong in his arms, for fear of falling down accidentally.

Xiaolong stared closely at Yue Feng, looking very intimate, opened his mouth and babbled: “Hey…”

While screaming, he pressed his little head tightly against Yue Feng.

Yes, Xiaolong’s soul is Xiaoxi’s. Diaochan used a secret technique to integrate her soul into the dragon’s egg. Xiaoxi’s soul was still there, and she was naturally overjoyed to see Yue Feng at this time.

However, the dragon is the most powerful mythical beast in the world, with a long life and terrifying strength, and the process of growth is extremely slow, so once the shell is broken, he can’t speak.

Hahaha..

Although I don’t know Xiaolong’s soul, it’s Xiaoxi, but seeing it so cute, Yue Feng just felt that his heart was about to melt, so he touched Xiaolong’s head: “What a well-behaved little guy… Obedient, you know?”

Xiaolong nodded obediently.

“Brother!”

He was fighting Xiaolong when he heard Zhu Bajie’s voice from outside.

Just now Zhu Bajie went to chase Diaochan, but Diaochan resisted and didn’t give him a chance to get close, so in the end, Zhu Bajie returned without success.

“Brother, why is Diaochan here? I’m going…” As soon as he entered the side hall, Zhu Bajie couldn’t help shouting, but as soon as he said a few words, seeing Xiaolong in Yue Feng’s arms, he suddenly became stupid.

In the next second, Zhu Bajie’s eyes widened: “Dragon, this… This is a dragon? My God, there have been no dragons in Kyushu for thousands of years. Where did this come from?

” At these times, Zhu Bajie couldn’t help but approach. He clearly felt that although this little dragon was young, there was a strong blood aura all over his body.

This breath is not comparable to ordinary spirit beasts at all, but the breath of a king.

Yue Feng smiled slightly and said to Zhu Bajie: “This is specially sent by Diaochan, and I want to protect it.”

What? Diao Chan sent it?

In an instant, Zhu Bajie’s body shook, and he was stunned.

Dragon is the most powerful mythical beast in legends. That Diaochan recognized the master without dropping blood, but gave it to Yue Feng?

Aware of Zhu Bajie’s shock, Yue Feng laughed and then asked, “By the way, Big Brother Zhu, you said there was news, how about it? Are the Ouyang family and Xiao Xi all right?”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2571-2580

Chapter 2571

Hearing Yue Feng mentioning himself, Xiaolong was very excited and twisted his body in Yue Feng's arms. I want to say that I am Xiao Xi, but it is too small to speak at all.

Xiaolong's strange behavior, but Yue Feng didn't realize it at all.

call!

Zhu Bajie took a deep breath, his expression became complicated, he hesitated, and said in a low voice, "That…brother, be prepared, what I have inquired about is not good news.

" Jiao was caught and imprisoned. Besides, your sworn brothers Wen Chou Chou and Xiao Xi have both had an accident."

Om!

Hearing this, Yue Feng sighed in his heart: "What happened to Brother Wen and Xiao Xi?"

Brother Wen and Xiao Xi, one is his own brother and the other is his confidante. If something happens to the two of them, Yue Feng will I'm afraid I won't be able to bear it!

Zhu Bajie scratched his head, with a sad face, looked at Yue Feng and said, "Wen Chou Chou has taken refuge with Zhang Jiao… Xiao Xi… Xiao Xi is dead!" After a long time, Zhu Bajie caught a Wutian The head of the organization learned from him that Zhang Jiao sent someone to find Xiao Xi's body.

As for the news that Wen Chou Chou took refuge in Zhang Jiao, it is no longer a secret.

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was shocked and staggered back a step, only to feel powerless, his eyes instantly turned red, and the tears could not stop flowing.

Xiao Xi… dead?

Impossible… No, she is so kind, at her age, how can she die? This is not true.

"Zhang Jiao, I, Yue Feng, swear that I won't be human if I don't smash your corpse into tens of thousands of pieces." Yue Feng clenched his fists tightly, his heart was filled with anger, and he roared up to the sky.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Feeling Yue Feng's sadness, Xiaolong was moved beyond words, and his body was tightly in Yue Feng's arms.

"Huh!" Finally, after more than ten seconds, Yue Feng stabilized his emotions and looked at Zhu Bajie

closely: "You said that Brother Wen has taken refuge with Zhang Jiao, are you sure the news is true?"

Mutiny, do things for Zhang Jiao?

"This is what a hall master of the Wutian Organization said." Zhu Bajie smiled bitterly and said seriously: "Also, I also saw Wen Chouchou at the hall of the Wutian Organization with my own eyes. Those disciples of the Wutian Organization at that time, I'm very respectful to him, it doesn't look like a fake."

This….

Hearing this, Yue Feng sat paralyzed on the chair, his mind was in a mess, and he couldn't speak.

…..

On the other side, there is the general altar of the Wutian organization.

In the main hall, Zhang Jiao sat there with no expression on his face, no mood swings, just a bit of gloom in his eyes. For several days, there was no news of Yue Feng, which made Zhang Jiao very annoyed.

On both sides behind him, a young man and woman stood there quietly, very respectfully.

The men and women were in their twenties. The man was handsome and stylish, the woman was sexy and charming. The man's name was Shen Fei, and the woman's name was Su Li. They were Zhang Jiao's new disciples in the past two years.

Shen Fei and Su Li are smart and eager to learn, with strong ability to do things, and are deeply loved by Zhang Jiao.

On the two sides below, Wen Chou Chou and other senior officials of the Wutian organization stood there silently, knowing that Zhang Jiao was in a bad mood at this time, and they did not dare to step forward to touch the bad.

Made!

At this time, Wen Chou Chou, his expression was indifferent, but his heart was very anxious.

I thought that by pretending to join Zhang Jiao, I would be able to get their plan to deal with Yue Feng as soon as possible, but in the end, two days later, there has been no news of Yue Feng, as if he has disappeared.

Wen Chou Chou and Yue Feng are brothers, can't you be in a hurry?

Chapter 2572

The white horse standing at the door has a look of indifference, and even a sneer at the corner of his mouth.

Yue Feng, Wen Chou Chou, and Sun Dasheng have been famous for so long, and their era should come to an end.

In Bai Ma's heart, he naturally didn't want Wen Chou Chou to get Yue Feng's whereabouts. On the contrary, it would be best if something happened to Yue Feng.

At that time, he will no longer have to worry about Wen Chou Chou and can work for Zhang Jiao.

"My lord!"

Just when everyone was silent, a disciple walked in quickly and told Zhang Jiao, "Lu Lingshan, the head of the Holy Fire Palace, ask to see you outside the palace."

Holy Fire Palace?

Hearing this, everyone was stunned.

Especially Wen Chou Chou, his heart jumped, Mad, after the fall of Ming Sect, didn't Lu Lingshan live in seclusion? When was the Holy Fire Palace created again?

At this time, Zhang Jiao reacted and waved his hand: "Please come in." Speaking of which, Lu Lingshan was the goddess of the rivers and lakes of the Tianqi Continent. Zhang Jiao has always heard her name for a long time, and has never seen a real person. At this time, she learned that she took the initiative. Come to visit, just to see.

When the voice fell, the disciple walked out quickly.

A few seconds later, the disciple led a slender figure and slowly walked into the hall, dressed in a fiery red dress with a sultry curve, like a flame.

It was Lu Lingshan.

Swish!

At this moment, everyone's eyes were focused on Lu Lingshan, and many of the male disciples were staring straight.

Beautiful, so beautiful.

Only Wen Chou Chou secretly frowned, staring at Lu Lingshan, with vigilance and complexity in his eyes.

I haven't seen each other for a few years, but this woman seems to have grown a lot stronger.

"Master Lu."

At this time, Zhang Jiao reacted and looked at Lu Lingshan with a smile: "I don't know what to do with the sudden visit?" After speaking, Zhang Jiao's eyes couldn't help looking up and down.

As expected of the goddess of the rivers and lakes in the Apocalypse Continent, this woman is really beautiful.

Lu Lingshan didn't care about Zhang Jiao's gaze, her beautiful face was very calm, and she said straight to the point: "Your Excellency is the head of the Wutian Organization, right? I heard recently that you want to deal with Yue Feng?"

When talking about Yue Feng, Lu Lingshan's heart was full of shame and anger, and she almost gritted her teeth.

This bastard, Yue Feng, was imprisoned in the secret passage of purgatory by himself at the time, and he was still alive. Moreover, after escaping, he humiliated himself and killed him 10,000 times.

Three days ago, Lu Lingshan escaped with the help of the room's organs, and later learned that Yue Feng went to Death Valley to investigate the phenomenon of heaven and earth. At that time, Lu Lingshan did not hesitate and sent a competent man to follow.

Soon, the people from the Holy Fire Palace discovered that Yue Feng had appeared in Xuanshi City and was with the eldest lady of the Yu family.

At that time, Lu Lingshan really wanted to lead the elite of the Holy Fire Palace to attack Yue Feng directly, but when she learned that Zhu Bajie was there, she immediately dismissed her attention. You must know that Zhu Bajie and Zhu Rong, like Gonggong, have been famous for thousands of years. The peerless powerhouse, with him there, even if the entire Sacred Fire Palace is dispatched, it may not be able to win.

Finally learned that the Wutian Organization is also dealing with Yue Feng, and the leader is still the famous Zhang Jiao, Lu Lingshan did not hesitate at that time, and went directly to visit in person.

“Oh?”

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao looked at Lu Lingshan with a half-smile, “Why does Sect Leader Lu ask that?”

Zhang Jiao is a smart person, and he won’t admit anything until he understands Lu Lingshan’s purpose.

call!

Lu Lingshan took a deep breath, her beautiful face was full of resentment: “Yue Feng and I have an inseparable feud. This time, I’m here to cooperate with your Wutian organization.”

Zhang Jiao smiled and nodded. Said: “So that’s the case, that’s great. The head of Lu came in person, it seems that there is a clue from Yue Feng?”

Chapter 2573

“Not bad!”

Lu Lingshan nodded and said without hesitation: “I have already found out the whereabouts of Yue Feng, as long as we can…” Halfway through, seeing Wen Chou Chou standing there, she suddenly became petite. trembling.

“Why… why is he here?” Seeing Wen Chou Chou, Lu Lingshan’s eyes flashed with resentment. Back then, it was Wen Chou Chou and Yue Feng who destroyed the Ming Sect.

The enemy is particularly jealous when they meet. In an instant, Lu Lingshan’s inner strength was spinning, and she was about to take action at any time.

Wen Chou Chou was also staring at Lu Lingshan closely, always on guard.

“Haha…”

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao stood up and smiled to smooth things over: “Sect Master Lu, don’t be nervous, Palace Master Wen has already made a clear relationship with Yue Feng, and is now serving under me, his own… “

What?

Hearing this, Lu Lingshan was stunned for a moment, and looked at Wen Chou Chou in surprise. He… He actually betrayed Yue Feng and joined Zhang Jiao?

But seeing that Zhang Jiao didn't seem to be joking, Lu Lingshan gradually let go of her hostility.

"Master Lu, tell me about Yue Feng's clues." Zhang Jiao asked impatiently.

Lu Lingshan bit her lip and said slowly, "He cultivated in the Yu family villa in Xuanye Continent…" In the next few minutes, Lu Lingshan shared all the clues she knew.

Whoa!

Hearing this, the entire hall was in an uproar, especially Zhang Jiao, whose eyes flashed with excitement.

Haha… It turns out that this kid Yue Feng is hiding in a cultivating family.

"Don't be too happy for now."

Just when everyone was very excited, Lu Lingshan spoke again: "Not only Yue Feng is alone there, but also Zhu Bajie, my disciple of the Holy Fire Palace, I have already found out that Zhu Bajie is Miss Yu's master."

Saying that, Lu Lingshan frowned, revealing a bit of dread: "Zhu Bajie is powerful and should not be underestimated."

Zhu Bajie?

Hearing these three words, Zhang Jiao frowned and his expression became solemn.

That's right, Zhang Jiao claims to be witty and powerful, but he is also jealous. For example, Guiguzi, Yang Jian, etc., some powerful people who have been famous for thousands of years, Zhu Bajie is also one of them.

Everyone around them also changed their expressions.

"If you want to deal with Yue Feng, you have to pass the level of Zhu Bajie." Lu Lingshan said with a serious face, and said again: "So, we have to find a way to deal with Zhu Bajie first. The wind is nothing to worry about."

Hmm!

Zhang Jiao nodded silently in approval: "Master Lu is right." After speaking

, Zhang Jiao looked around and said, "What can you do?"

However, everyone looked at each other, and no one came out to speak. Zhu Bajie was an extremely strong person. If you want to find a way to deal with him, I'm afraid it will be more difficult than catching Yue Feng.

broken.

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou remained calm, but felt anxious in his heart.

Lu Lingshan took the initiative to join forces with Zhang Jiao, and also brought news of Fengzi, what should I do?

"Master, I have a solution."

At this moment, a charming figure came out with a confident smile on his face, it was Su Li.

"What way?" Zhang Jiao was overjoyed and asked quickly.

Su Li smiled slightly, looked around, and said, "As we all know, this Zhu Bajie is a womanizer. It is evident that he robbed Duan Yu's wife back then, and he is most fascinated by Empress Chang'e."

Chapter 2574 After speaking

, Su Li showed a confident smile and continued: "Miss Chang'e, aren't you following Patriarch Chunyang and cultivating in the Holy Sect? My solution is, let's pretend to be disciples of the Holy Sect and go to see Zhu Bajie, Said that Empress Chang'e wanted to see him."

"With Zhu Bajie's personality, she will definitely rush to the Holy Sect as soon as possible. At that time, we only need to ambush on the road he must pass, and we can easily capture it."

"Meeting Empress Chang'e is here . Zhu Bajie will definitely not tell Yue Feng, let alone other people, so we don't need to worry, he has help."

After saying this, Su Li smiled and looked at Zhang Jiao.

Haha…

Zhang Jiao is very happy, his eyes are full of praise: "This method is good, good, good."

As expected of his own disciple, Su Li Bingxue is so smart that she can come up with such a wonderful idea, she really doesn't have it. The wrong person.

Afterwards, Zhang Jiao sent two elite disciples to the Yu family to lead Zhu Bajie out.

After a few minutes, the ceremony was over and everyone left the hall one after another.

“Palace Master!”

At this time, Bai Ma walked over quickly and said to Wen Chou Chou with a pretense, “What should I do? If Zhu Bajie is arrested, Sect Master Yue will be in danger.”

When he said this, Bai Ma was still pretending. He looked around and looked very cautious.

Ugh!

Wen Chou Chou let out a long sigh, and was extremely anxious in his heart: “Of course I know this, so we have to do something, we can’t wait like this.”

At this time, Wen Chou Chou wanted to rush to the Yu family immediately, but thought, After he left without saying goodbye, Zhang Jiao realized that he had lied to him, and by then, the great saints in the cell would be in danger.

At this time, Wen Chou Chou didn’t know yet, Zhang Jiao knew from Bai Ma about the false surrender.

“Does the hall master have a plan?” White Horse came up and asked carefully.

Wen Chou Chou thought for a while, and said seriously: “Well, wait until you go to see Zhang Jiao and say that you are willing to go to the Holy Sect and lie to Chang’e to go out of the mountain, and when you see Empress Chang’e, tell her the situation and ask her to give it to her. Some panacea to restore power.”

Wen Chouchou could see that Zhang Jiao had great ambitions, and he would deal with Chang’e after Zhu Bajie was caught.

So, let the white horse take the initiative to go to the holy sect and pretend to deceive Chang’e to come out of the mountain. In fact, it is to get the elixir from Chang’e. You must know that Dasheng Sun is extremely weak and must have elixir to recover. Wen Chou Chou can’t make elixir. , And the holy sect where Chang’e is located is a holy place of Taoism, and it is very easy to get the panacea.

Speaking of which, Wen Chou Chou also wanted to secretly send someone to the Yu family to let Yue Feng refine the antidote, but Wen Chou Chou acted cautiously. If Zhang Jiao found out, all plans would be in vain. There will be danger.

call!

Hearing this, Bai Ma's eyes flickered, and he complimented hypocritically: "The hall master really has a long-term plan."

Said, the white horse showed a smile: "Don't worry, the hall master, I will definitely follow your instructions.

" It's gloomy and cold, the text is ugly, the text is ugly, you are digging your own grave, and you can't blame me.

"Go!" Wen Chou Chou said lightly.

The white horse responded and walked quickly towards the place where Zhang Jiao was resting.

Soon, at the door, White Horse stopped.

I saw that in the room, Zhang Jiao was sitting there meditating.

"Master!" White Horse shouted cautiously.

Zhang Jiao opened his eyes and said indifferently, "What's the matter?" Although White Horse expressed his allegiance, Zhang Jiao was also very unhappy with this kind of unsteady stance.

Bai Ma squeezed out a smile, walked in quickly, and said respectfully, "My lord, Wen Chou Chou can't bear it anymore. Just now, he has come up with a plan."

When he said this, Bai Ma was full of flattery.

Oh?

Zhang Jiao suddenly became interested, and hurriedly asked, "What plan?"

Chapter 2575 The

white horse did not hesitate, and explained the things that Wen Chou Chou explained one by one.

Made.

Knowing this, Zhang Jiao's eyes flashed with a hint of coldness, and he sneered: "As expected of the hall master of the Hall of Longevity, his mind is turning very fast, and he wants to play this game with me."

After speaking, Zhang Jiao thought about it, and pointed at him. Bai Ma instructed: “Since Palace Master Wen has come up with a solution, you can deceive Chang’e as he said. As for the panacea, when you come back, ask me to take it, do you understand?”

When he said this, Zhang Jiaoyi The gloomy face.

Wen Chou Chou, if you want to save those people in the Ouyang family, I’m afraid you won’t be able to save them in this life, and I will make them completely useless.

…..

the other side.

In the Yujia villa, Yue Feng stayed in the room, and has been working hard to recover. After learning that Wen Chou Chou had taken refuge with Zhang Jiao and Xiao Xi’s death, Yue Feng almost collapsed.

During this day, Yue Feng practiced desperately, just to regain his strength as soon as possible and go back to seek revenge for Zhang Jiao.

At this moment, in the side hall on the first floor, Zhu Bajie sat there with a dull face, bored, and wanted to have a good drink with Yue Feng, but Yue Feng was determined to take revenge and spent most of his time cultivating.

No one was drinking with him, which made Zhu Bajie very helpless.

Beside her, Yu Qianqian diligently served tea and poured water. Seeing that Master was in a bad mood, she didn’t dare to talk nonsense.

“Master, miss!”

At this moment, a servant walked in and said respectfully, “Someone outside asked to see him, saying that it was from the Sacred Sect.”

Sacred Sect?

Hearing this, Zhu Bajie stood up suddenly, a little inexplicably excited. Chang’e was practicing Taoism in the Holy Sect. Could it be someone she sent?

Thinking of Chang’e, Zhu Bajie couldn’t be more excited, and hurriedly shouted: “Come on, please come in.”

Then, Zhu Bajie smiled at Yu Qianqian and said, “Good disciple, you should avoid it first, I and I It’s strange that the guests talk about something.”

The matter between me and Chang'e is always a little disgraceful, so don't let the apprentice stay here, so as not to be embarrassed.

"Yes, Master." Yu Qianqian was very reluctant. You must know that the Holy Sect is a hidden sect. There are many legends in the Kyushu Continent alone. Yu Qianqian has long wanted to see the style of these hidden sects. But seeing Zhu Bajie's unquestionable face, Yu Qianqian didn't dare to go against it.

Soon, Yu Qianqian went upstairs.

As soon as the forefoot left, the servant brought two people dressed up from the sect and walked in slowly.

"The disciples of the Holy Sect have met Mr. Zhu."

When they got to the front, the two spoke in unison, showing great respect to Zhu Bajie.

Yes, these two were sent by Zhang Jiao, and they were not disciples of the Holy Sect at all.

Zhu Bajie waved his hand with a smile: "No gift, no gift, you suddenly came to me, is it Lu Dongbin's intention, or someone else sent you here?" The

two looked at each other, and then one of them politely said: "Don't hide it from Zhu. Sir, it's Empress Chang'e, let us come." The

voice fell, and another interface said: "Niang Niang said, there are some things that I want to discuss with Mr. Zhu."

Haha…

Hearing this, Zhu Bajie is too beautiful , I was almost happy.

Sure enough, Chang'e was looking for her. Speaking of which, after Hou Yi died for so many years, she must be alone in the holy sect to practice Taoism. Speaking of which, he is still very attractive.

Thinking of this, Zhu Bajie asked, "Has your mother said anything?"

"This…" One of the disciples hesitated, then replied, "My mother didn't say anything."

At this moment, Zhu Bajie was even more concerned . Excited, but also more certain, Chang'e's search for herself must be an emotional matter between men and women, and she couldn't wait.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2576-2580

Chapter 2576

Soon, Zhu Bajie held back his excitement and was ready to set off.

When Yu Qianqian was about to leave the Yu family's villa, Yu Qianqian learned that Zhu Bajie was leaving and insisted on going together. Although Yu Qianqian was a girl and the eldest miss of the Yu family, she liked the adventures of Jianghu the most. Don't miss out at all.

Zhu Bajie was so entangled that he only had to take Yu Qianqian with him.

Half an hour later, Zhu Bajie and Yu Qianqian, led by two disciples, rushed towards the Northern Ying Continent.

Back then, when Yang Jian was still there, Zhu Bajie was wanted in the Northern Ying Continent, but now that Yang Jian has been dead for three years, Zhu Bajie is naturally fearless.

call!

At this moment, out of the suburbs, Yu Qianqian was indescribably excited.

Finally, I can benefit from the rivers and lakes with Master. This feeling is really fun. I heard that the cultivation strength of Beiying Continent is the highest in Kyushu. You must have a good experience.

"Master!"

Excited, Yu Qianqian thought of something: "By the way, the uncle is still training in the villa, why don't you ask him to go with him?"

"Stupid boy, he hasn't recovered from his injuries, so he doesn't need to run around. That's it." Zhu Bajie looked at Yu Qianqian with a smile, shook his head and said, "Besides, there is nothing special, just the two of us."

With Yue Feng's personality, if he knew that he would meet Chang'e, he would definitely make fun of him.

"By the way, when the time comes to the Holy Sect, you must listen to the master's words." Zhu Bajie thought of something, and solemnly instructed: "The head of the Holy Sect, Lu Dongbin, is my friend. Absolutely, you have to be obedient and don't embarrass Master."

When he said this, Zhu Bajie looked serious, but his eyes flashed with pride.

Zhu Bajie is not only lustful, but also likes to brag in front of beautiful women. Especially in front of his beautiful apprentice, he couldn't help bragging about himself.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

"I see, Master!" Yu Qianqian nodded with a smile.

At the same time, Yu Qianqian's face was full of admiration, and couldn't help but touting: "Master is amazing, all the Daoist masters are your friends."

"Haha, of course!" As

he was talking and laughing, he reached a mountain road and looked at In the woods on both sides in front of him, Zhu Bajie instinctively became vigilant.

I'm going, it's not right! How do you feel the murderous aura ahead?

"Zhu Bajie?"

"Quick, surround yourself!"

Just as Zhu Bajie was frowning secretly, he heard an angry shout, and then he saw hundreds of master cultivators rushing out of the woods.

All dressed in black, holding a long knife, all of them are not low in strength, obviously they have been lying in ambush here for a long time.

At the same time, the two disciples who were leading the way also ran away and rushed into the woods, disappearing in the blink of an eye.

"Master…"

Seeing this scene, Yu Qianqian's body trembled, and she panicked.

Zhu Bajie was very frightened, but at the same time kept his calm, he quickly comforted Yu Qianqian: "Good disciple, don't panic. You hide away first and watch Master take care of them."

Zhu Bajie is not stupid, he knows that he has been deceived . But there is no panic at all. Although there are many practitioners in front of them, there are not many of them whose strength exceeds the realm of Martial Emperor.

Hearing this, Yu Qianqian didn't have time to think, and quickly hid behind the tree next to her.

Whoops!

As soon as Yu Qianqian was hiding, Zhu Bajie was surrounded by many practitioners. Yes, these cultivators are all elites of the Wutian Organization, and they were ordered by Zhang Jiao to ambush Zhu Bajie here.

“A bunch of rabble, quickly get out of the way for me.” Zhu Bajie didn’t panic at all, looked around, and said lightly.

The voice was not loud, but it was full of majesty, unquestionable.

“Made!” The

leader, with a grim face, looked at Zhu Bajie coldly: “Zhu Bajie, already surrounded by us, how dare you be so arrogant??”

Chapter 2577

said, he was too lazy to talk nonsense, and shouted angrily: “Everyone, let’s go together, the lord said, you want to see people in life, and you want to see corpses in death.”

Hu La!

In an instant, thousands of cultivators rushed towards Zhu Bajie, mobilizing their inner strength.

Speaking of which, if facing Zhu Bajie alone, this group of people would definitely not have the courage. After all, Zhu Bajie has been famous for thousands of years, and his strength is unfathomable. concerns.

Um? what lord?

Hearing the other party’s anger, Zhu Bajie secretly frowned, and until now he didn’t realize who the other party was and who the protagonist they were talking about.

But seeing the other party’s direct action, Zhu Bajie was also completely irritated: “Mad, you think that I, Lao Zhu, are easy to bully, right? It’s been a long time since I moved my muscles and bones. I’ll use you to practice my hands today!”

Zhu Bajie was right ! , I haven’t done it with anyone for several years. I will practice my hand today. More importantly, the beautiful apprentice is watching from the side, so I can’t be ashamed.

hum!

When the voice fell, Zhu Bajie moved his wrist and rushed over.

“Master, be careful.” Yu Qianqian, who was hiding behind the tree, was excited and worried, and couldn’t help but let out a coquettish cry.

Bang bang bang….

Hearing the shout, Zhu Bajie gave Yu Qianqian a reassuring smile, and then rushed into the crowd of the other party, like a tiger entering a flock of sheep, only to hear a sound of vibration, and the formation of the other party was in chaos.

….

this time, the other side!

Yujia villa, in the guest room.

Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief and stopped meditating. Compared with the previous few days, his complexion returned to normal, his spirits were bright, and his injuries were basically better.

Finally regaining his strength, he can now call out Zhu Bajie to seek revenge for Zhang Jiao.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng walked out of the room and was about to invite Zhu Bajie to leave with him, but what made him depressed was that the entire villa did not see Zhu Bajie at all.

Even Yu Qianqian, who had been taking care of herself, didn’t know where she went.

“Where did the eldest miss and his master go?” Yue Feng asked with a servant.

The servant replied respectfully: “Master Zhu and the eldest lady, went to the Northern Ying Continent.”

After speaking, the servant thought for a while, and continued: “An hour ago, two disciples of the Holy Sect came to visit, what are you talking about? If they wanted to see Master Zhu, Master Zhu followed them.”

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng frowned secretly, Saint Sect disciple? The lady who said it should be Chang’e.

Chang’e hated Zhu Bajie to the core, how could she take the initiative to send someone to look for him? There must be fraud in this.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng was very uneasy, and quickly asked, “How long have you been gone?”

“It’s been an hour.”

Yue Feng didn’t have time to think, he quickly returned to the room, put Xiaolong in the spirit beast bag, and hurried out. The previous spirit beast sac was destroyed by Lu Lingshan. In the past few days, Yujia villa cultivated, and Zhu Bajie gave Yue Feng another one.

……

this moment, the other side.

On the mountain trail with complex environment, there were shouts and screams at this time, which broke the original tranquility, a bloody storm, and the ground seemed to be dyed red.

Zhu Bajie was under the siege of tens of thousands of the elites of the Wutian Organization, and he was not suppressed in the slightest. The enemy fell in a scream.

Bang bang bang!

In the blink of an eye, hundreds of elite disciples had fallen into a pool of blood.

Chapter 2578

Mad!

Seeing this scene, the leading elite disciple, with blood-red eyes, stared at Zhu Bajie: “Zhu Bajie, no matter how strong you are, you won’t be able to stop us from being crowded, so you can spare your life if you are obedient. “

Zhu Bajie, stop struggling!”

“That’s right, there’s no good end for you to fight stubbornly.”

“Let’s capture it!”

At this moment, the other elite disciples around also roared in anger, one by one.

This Zhu Bajie is too powerful, don’t subdue him quickly, I’m afraid there will be more casualties.

Catch up?

Hearing this, Zhu Bajie sneered, saying that he had never surrendered for so many years.

“If you want to arrest me, come up, I’m going to have a good time with Lao Zhu today!” Zhu Bajie didn’t panic at all, but was extremely excited, shouted, and rushed into the crowd again!

Bang bang bang…

Zhu Bajie shuttled through the crowd, his whole body filled with fighting intent, and he shot out one palm after another!

At this time, Zhu Bajie’s eyes were extremely blood red, and the anger of being besieged broke out completely, like a god of war coming into the world, incomparably mighty and invincible.

In the blink of an eye, several hundred more elite disciples fell in a pool of blood.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, both Yu Qianqian and the remaining elite disciples couldn’t help but gasp.

“This… This Zhu Bajie’s strength is too terrifying.”

“Although we have many people, it is really difficult to capture him alive.”

“Don’t say catching him alive, it’s not easy to kill him.”

Under the exclamations of everyone, Yu Qianqian was full of admiration, looking at Zhu Bajie, unable to speak with excitement.

Master’s strength is too strong, he is so handsome when he is a husband.

Haha..

Seeing Yu Qianqian’s adoring eyes, Zhu Bajie felt extremely happy.

Happily, it’s a joy to play!

“Zhu Bajie, don’t be complacent.”

At this moment, there was an angry shout from the sky not far away, and then, a figure flew like thunder and lightning, and the whole body was filled with a terrifying aura.

It was Zhang Jiao.

It’s him?

Seeing Zhang Jiao, Zhu Bajie’s heart trembled, and his eyes flashed with strong hostility: “Made, are you pretending to be Chang’e to deceive me?”

When he said this, Zhu Bajie’s face was gloomy, and he pressed inner anger.

Although Zhu Bajie is lustful, he is also a smart person. As soon as he sees Zhang Jiao, he immediately realizes that Zhang Jiao is behind the scenes. Chang’e didn’t look for him at all, he deliberately deceived him.

This Zhang Jiao, who hurt his brother Yue Feng so miserably, and now he is lying to himself, is really hateful.

“Zhu Bajie!” Zhang Jiao said with an expressionless face and sneered: “The so-called soldier never tires of deceit, you are extremely lecherous, I used Empress Chang’e to deceive you, which is the right medicine.” After

speaking, Zhang Jiao’s eyes became more and more Bing Leng: “Speaking of which, we have no grievances and no enmity, but who made you and Yue Feng sworn brothers? You can’t escape anyway, so why don’t you just surrender obediently and let me go.

” But not excited.

Haha…. This Zhu Bajie is really easy to deceive, but just using the name of Empress Chang’e to lead him out. As long as he was caught, Yue Feng didn’t have a strong helper, it was nothing to worry about.

At the same time, seeing the disciples around him who were killed by Zhu Bajie, Zhang Jiao’s eyes flashed with anger again.

Chapter 2579

What? Surrender again?

Zhu Bajie was stunned for a moment, then laughed and mocked: “Zhang Jiao, what are you? If you ask me to surrender, I have to surrender?” Zhang

Jiao, who was imprisoned by Lu Bu for thousands of years, did not repent and thought about it. Making waves in Kyushu.

Aware of Zhu Bajie’s disdain, Zhang Jiao’s face was extremely ugly.

He was someone who wanted to dominate Kyushu, but was so humiliated by Zhu Bajie.

The more Zhang Jiao thought about it, the more angry he became, his eyes were like electricity, and he locked on Zhu Bajie: “You are courting death!”

Om!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura erupted from Zhang Jiao’s body. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant!

Unfathomable and powerful coercion, suppressing people panic!

The next second, Zhang Jiao slowly raised his right hand and hit Zhu Bajie with a palm!

This guy is very strong.

Feeling the speed of Zhang Jiao’s lightning fast, Zhu Bajie frowned secretly, and couldn’t help but muttered in his heart.

Bang!

The two palms collided, and an overwhelming force swept towards the surroundings. Yu Qianqian and many disciples of the Wutian Organization below were shaken back more than ten steps, and they all looked horrified.

call!

At the same time, Zhu Bajie’s face became solemn, Madd, the strength of this horn was so terrifying, and he had to use eight layers of internal force to block this palm!

The face of Zhang Jiao on the opposite side also changed, and he looked at Zhu Bajie closely.

As expected of a person who has been famous for thousands of years, it seems that it is not as easy as he imagined to subdue Zhu Bajie, but he has an axe, so don’t panic.

Hahaha…

Aware of Zhang Jiao’s gaze, Zhu Bajie laughed and said mockingly: “How is it? Are you still fighting?” Zhang

Jiao is a very dangerous person to others, but Zhu Bajie laughed. But not afraid of him at all.

“Brother Zhu!”

At this moment, a loud cry came from the sky in the distance, and then, a handsome figure flew quickly, it was Yue Feng.

Swish!

Seeing Yue Feng, the eyes of everyone present converged on him at once. Zhang Jiao, in particular, was stunned for a moment, and then smiled proudly: ” Yue

Feng, you finally appeared, and it was just in time. Today, I will kill you and Zhu Bajie.” Tian Huaji pointed at Zhang Jiao and howled

, “Zhang Jiao, you killed Xiao Xi. Today, I want you to pay for your debts with blood.”

At the thought of Xiao Xi’s tragic death, Yue Feng couldn’t hold back, and the whole thing became crazy.

“Brother, let’s work together today to eliminate the evil in the mainland of Kyushu.” Zhu Bajie shouted with pride.

call!

“Brother Zhu, don’t underestimate the enemy, he has an axe in his hand.” Yue Feng couldn’t help but said.

At this time, Yue Feng was already full of anger in his heart, but he was not overwhelmed by hatred. He had Zhu Bajie to help him, but Zhang Jiao had an axe in his hand, which should not be underestimated.

What?

Hearing this, Zhu Bajie’s expression changed. Didn’t Kaitian Axe disappear in the wild and strange realm with Duan Yu’s escape three years ago? How could it be in Zhang Jiao’s hands?

At this moment, Zhang Jiao showed a sneer, his eyes fixed on Zhu Bajie: “Yes, the opening axe is in my hands, this is also God’s arrangement, I Zhang Jiao is destined to become the supreme of Kyushu, let alone the two of you joining forces , even if there is another peerless powerhouse, don’t even think about defeating me, you all go to death.”

Om!

As soon as the words fell, Zhang Jiao summoned the axe to open the sky, waved it violently, and a powerful breath swept out. In an instant, over the entire mountain forest, the situation changed, as if the end was coming!

Chapter 2580

I’m going!

Seeing the Kaitian Axe and feeling Zhang Jiao's endless killing intent, Zhu Bajie's expression finally changed, and at the same time he secretly swallowed his saliva.

Madd, it's no wonder that Zhang Jiao is so confident. It turns out that he really has an axe in his hand.

Muttering, thinking of Yue Feng's help, Zhu Bajie calmed down and sneered: "Zhang Jiao, just like you, you really want to be the Supreme Being of Kyushu, but God is blind."

"You know, since ancient times, Evil has been invincible since then."

"Nonsense!"

Zhang Jiao was too lazy to talk nonsense, so he roared and clenched the open axe and flew up!

hum!

At this moment, Zhang Jiao's internal force exploded, and the sky was about to shatter! Immediately afterwards, a terrifying force erupted from the opening axe, forming a dazzling golden light and shadow, shrouding Zhu Bajie and Yue Feng.

Speaking of which, Zhang Jiao has only possessed the Heaven-Opening Axe for more than a year, but he is extremely talented, and he cultivates the Yin-evil cultivation technique, which complements the extreme yang power of the Sky-Opening Axe, so he does not need it at all. Like Duan Yu before, carefully control the power of the Sky-Opening Axe.

In an instant, Jin Mang burst out, and the entire mountain forest was shrouded in a terrifying aura. Everyone felt a chill, their eyes widened, and they couldn't help sweating for Zhu Bajie! !

Especially Yu Qianqian, her delicate body was trembling, her legs were weak, and she could hardly stand still.

At this moment, Yue Feng and Zhu Bajie looked at each other without any hesitation.

"Roar!"

However, at this time, I heard a dragon roar that shook the sky above the sky. The whole sky was covered with dark clouds, and the thunder was rolling. Then, I saw a huge silhouette vaguely emerging between the clouds.

It was a giant dragon.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Zhang Jiao, Yue Feng, or everyone else, they were all dumbfounded.

what's the situation? Why suddenly, a giant dragon appeared? Especially Yue Feng, his brain was buzzing, almost blank.

There have been no dragons in Kyushu for thousands of years. The last one is in his own spirit beast bag, and it is still too small. Why did another one appear?

"Roar! Roar! Roar!"

Just when everyone was shocked, the giant dragon let out a roar of dragon roar again, and saw a terrifying aura that rolled down and enveloped everyone.

This breath is the special power of the dragon, the breath of the dragon!

Even an existence like Yue Feng was difficult to resist, and the world swirled in front of him, and he passed out in a coma. Not only that, Zhang Jiao and Zhu Bajie, as well as everyone present, also fell to the ground.

…..

Yue Feng didn't know how long he had been in a coma, all he knew was that when he opened his eyes, his head was dizzy.

Nima, the power of that giant dragon is too terrifying.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng frowned and looked around. Immediately stunned.

where is this?

A gust of sea breeze came. Looking around, Yue Feng was shocked to find that he was on a small island, but the environment was too shocking, the black sea water, and even the sky was gray, and the sun and moon could not be seen at all.

This… seems to be a wild and strange environment.

And not far away, there is a huge boulder, the boulder is more than 100 meters long, with a few simple and vigorous characters engraved on it: Shenlong Island.

Shenlong Island?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2581-2590

Chapter 2581

Yue Feng's heart was shocked, and his mind was suddenly a little dazed? Could it be… this is the habitat of the dragon? The one who brought me here was the giant dragon that suddenly appeared?

Yue Feng guessed it well. This is the deepest sea of unpretentiousness in the wild and strange domain. Shenlong Island is the only island in this sea area. Thousands of years ago, human cultivators regarded catching dragon spirit beasts as their lifelong goal, which led to a sharp decline in the members of the Shenlong clan. In the end, the Shenlong clan had to leave the Kyushu continent completely and choose a new habitat.

And the Sea of Worth is an ideal place. It is located in the depths of the wild and strange realm, the environment is harsh, and the Rakshasa clan guards here, so there is no need to worry about being discovered by practitioners in Kyushu.

For other spirit beasts, this place is harsh and not an ideal habitat, but for the Shenlong family, it is the safest.

Nima, why did you arrest yourself alone?

After being stunned for more than ten seconds, Yue Feng reacted and couldn't help muttering. At this moment, a tall and handsome man came over and said coldly: "Okay? Get up and follow me!"

His tone was cold . , with majesty, beyond doubt.

Feeling the unfathomable strength of this person, Yue Feng did not dare to go against it, and followed the man towards the huge and majestic palace on the island.

There is a group of palaces on the island, all built of black boulders, majestic and shocking.

Yue Feng saw that in the gray sky, dragons flew by from time to time, and there were many soldiers in black armor standing guard in the two passages leading to the palace. completed.

Yue Feng knew that if the divine beast's strength reached a certain level, it could transform into a human, but he did not expect that at this time on Shenlong Island, he could see so many dragons that could transform into a human.

It was so shocking.

Soon, in the largest palace, seeing the situation inside, Yue Feng suddenly became stupid!

Inside the hall, there are hundreds of people standing in neat rows! There is a throne in front of everyone. The throne is black and full of exquisite dragon relief sculptures, which are beautiful and stable.

There was a woman sitting on the throne, full of aura, and her whole body was filled with the temperament of a king in the world.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

This woman is about thirty years old, with a delicate face, as beautiful as a fairy, and her body curves are even more exquisite. She is wearing a dark purple dress. At the same time, she is charming, and at the same time, it gives people a majesty that cannot be desecrated, and an absolute queen temperament.

Yes, this woman is the owner of Shenlong Island, the patriarch of the dragon clan, Xiandi!

Gudong.

At this moment, Yue Feng's eyes were straight, almost stupid, and he couldn't help swallowing.

Is this the dragon woman? so beautiful. This kind of temperament is not unique to human women at all.

"You don't kneel down when you see our empress? Be bold!" Just when Yue Feng was fascinated by it, a man walked up behind him, kicked him fiercely in the crook of his leg, and scolded.

Yue Feng couldn't stand still, and immediately knelt down.

Dragon Empress?

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn't help but feel uneasy. It's broken. I have a little dragon on my body. Wouldn't it be because the dragon clan knew about it and caught me?

To be honest, since the establishment of Tianmen, Yue Feng has become more and more confident in his own strength, and he has rarely been timid, but at this moment, facing the scene in front of him, his heart is actually a little nervous.

You know, this is Shenlong Island, and everyone present is a powerful dragon.

“Are you Yue Feng?”

At this moment, Xian Di looked up and down at Yue Feng, and spoke slowly, her tone was soft and pleasant, and at the same time carried a sense of majesty.

Yue Feng cleared his throat and replied, “Yes!”

Upon hearing the answer, Xian Di nodded, and then asked, “Do you know why I brought you here?”

This…

Yue Feng smiled bitterly, scratching his head and saying: ” I don’t know, please ask the Empress to remind me.”

Chapter 2582

When he said this, Yue Feng looked calm, but he was nervous.

On Shenlong Island, there are all dragon powerhouses around. Not to mention, there are so many super-transitional catastrophe existences in this hall, and it is almost impossible to escape. “I’m asking you.” Xian Di was

expressionless, looked at Yue Feng and said lightly: “Did you get a dragon egg? And, take the dragon inside as a spirit beast?”

?

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s expression froze, and his mood became more and more uneasy.

After all these years of experience, Yue Feng understood a truth, the more beautiful the affairs, the greater the dangers behind them. When he got the dragon eggs from Diao Chan, he realized that this matter is not that simple.

I never imagined that I would be targeted by the dragon race.

“Why don’t you speak?” Xian Di frowned and couldn’t help urging.

At the same time, the other masters of the surrounding dragon clan also looked at Yue Feng closely, each with their eyes flashing with hostility.

You must know that the Dragon Clan is the strongest divine beast in the world, and the bloodline is also the most noble, and in the Dragon Clan’s heart, it is also extremely proud, claiming to be a high-level existence.

For thousands of years, because humans are very keen to capture dragons as spiritual beasts, they are very despised by the dragon clan. It can be said that the dragon clan has always looked down on human beings, and believes that being a human spirit beast is the greatest shame.

Under such circumstances, he would naturally not have a good face towards Yue Feng.

This….

facing the gazes around, Yue Feng took a deep breath and scratched his head: “Reporting to the Empress, I did get the dragon egg, and I have recognized it as the owner, just…”

“Okay, admit it. Just fine.”

There was a hint of coldness in Xian Di’s eyes, and she looked at Yue Feng with a half-smile, “I know, you are very famous in the Kyushu continent, but I tell you, no matter how much you contribute in the Kyushu continent, it has nothing to do with our Dragon Clan. “

For thousands of years, our dragon clan has been guarding the small place of Shenlong Island, and we can’t fly freely between the heavens and the earth in the Kyushu mainland. It’s all your fault.”

When saying this, Xian Di’s delicate face, Full of resentment.

“Damn human beings!”

At this moment, a sexy and noble woman came over and looked at Yue Feng up and down: “Hurry up and hand over your dragon, we can make your death a little more pleasant.” The

woman’s name is Longxiang Son, is one of the ‘Four Divine Dragon Envoys’ that Xian Di sat down, the Divine Dragon Envoy, with great power, is responsible for protecting the Divine Dragon Island and comforting it, as well as exploring the news of the Kyushu mainland, etc…

Nima!

Feeling the hostility around him, Yue Feng wanted to cry but was helpless at the same time.

The dragon egg wasn’t taken by himself, but was given to him by a friend, but now it’s like he’s committed a heinous crime.

Seeing that Yue Feng didn't say anything, Long Xiang'er was very angry, and said to the two dragons guarding him, "Souhou him."

Kyushu human beings, every good thing, especially those who catch the dragon compatriots, is even more hateful.

"Yes!" The

two dragon guards responded, came over, and began to search for Yue Feng.

Soon, the dragon head bag was found.

Long Xiang'er picked up the spirit beast bag, and without any hesitation, directly released the power seal on it. As a divine dragon envoy, he is naturally no stranger to spirit beast sacs, and even a little disgusted.

hum!

The moment he opened the spirit beast sac, he saw a powerful aura bursting out from it, and then, a cute figure burst out of the air, it was the young dragon with Xiao Xi's soul.

where is this?

The moment she came out, Xiao Xi looked around and was stunned.

Because she was still in her infancy, Xiao Xi couldn't speak, but when she saw the dragon powerhouses around her, she immediately felt a kind of intimacy connected by blood.

Chapter 2583

Especially when I see Xiandi, I have an inexplicable feeling.

Whoa!

At this moment, seeing Xiao Xi, the surrounding dragon powerhouses were all excited, and at the same time, their hostility towards Yue Feng became more obvious.

Especially Xian Di, unable to hide her excitement, walked over quickly and hugged Xiao Xi directly in her arms.

"Sister!"

Xian Di hugged Xiao Xi, sat back on the throne, and said softly, "After thousands of years, we are finally reunited."

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng's body was shocked, and the whole person was stunned.

This….this little dragon, is the sister of the Dragon Empress? What the hell is going on here?

A few seconds later, Yue Feng reacted and couldn't help but said, "Your Majesty the Empress…" But before he could finish, he was interrupted by Xian Di.

"Surprised, isn't it?" Xian Di glanced at Yue Feng, her expression returned to her previous indifference, and said lightly: "The dragon egg that gave birth to her was left by the Xuanyuan Yellow Emperor of your human race thousands of years ago, that's right. "

Yue Feng nodded.

Xian Di continued: "That's right, she is my sister."

In the next few minutes, Xian Di simply explained what happened.

It turned out that in the Xuanyuan Yellow Emperor era thousands of years ago, the contradiction between humans and the dragon race had already intensified. The human practitioners at that time aimed to capture the dragon spirit beasts as their lifelong goal. Under this concept, there were practitioners everywhere in the Kyushu continent. Although the dragon is powerful, it cannot withstand the siege of humans.

Back then, Xian Di's mother was seriously injured by a group of human cultivators, and was finally rescued by Xuanyuan Huangdi, and finally became the dragon spirit beast of Xuanyuan Huangdi.

At the request of Xiandi's mother, Xuanyuan Huangdi helped the Dragon Clan and migrated to the depths of the wild and strange realm.

Later, Xian Di's mother helped Xuanyuan Huangdi to suppress the rebellion of the Rakshasa clan.

However, Xuanyuan Huangdi broke his promise and did not return the dragon egg to the dragon clan, but handed it over to the human sea shark clan for safekeeping…

But the dragon clan never forgot about this.

call!

After listening to this, Yue Feng was stunned.

That’s what happened.

Snapped!

However, at this moment, Shanglong Xiang’er came over and slapped Yue Feng’s face without warning.

“You humans are all sinister and cunning despicable villains.” Long Xiang’er said coldly, with even more contempt in her eyes: “Back then, your Xuanyuan Yellow Emperor went back on his promises and never returned the dragon eggs. And you, forcibly acknowledging the master, Pretending to be innocent is a crime that deserves death.” The

voice fell, and the other dragon powerhouses in the entire hall were filled with righteous indignation and shouted angrily.

“Don’t talk nonsense with him.”

“Kill him…”

Everyone’s roar, you and I came, Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing.

Damn, these dragon powerhouses have too deep a grudge against humans, right? Moreover, when Xuanyuan Huangdi chose to keep the dragon eggs, it was also to prevent the Rakshasa clan from making a comeback, for the sake of the common people in Kyushu.

At this time, Xian Di’s eyes flickered, and she looked at Yue Feng coldly, her red lips lightly opened: “Yue Feng, are you speechless? The sins you humans have committed are not worth dying for.”

Saying that, Xian Di instructed Long Xiang’er, “Drag it out directly and throw it into the nether hole outside.”

When she said this, Xian Di’s delicate face had a determined look without the slightest fluctuation, and said Up, Yue Feng is very famous and powerful in the Kyushu mainland, but Xian Di is not afraid.

“Yes!” Long Xiang’er responded and ordered a few dragon guards to drag Yue Feng out to execute.

Chapter 2584 What the hell

!

Yue Feng’s face changed, and he wanted to cry without tears.

The dragon egg was given to him by Diao Chan, but he did not take the initiative to force it. Moreover, did he abuse this young dragon, so he would be dealt with?

Also, where is the Nether Cave?

At this time, Yue Feng was very helpless, and at the same time wanted to resist. However, the acupoints on his body were sealed, which was of no use at all.

How to do?

At this moment, Xiao Xi, who was in Xian Di's arms, was too anxious.

Why do these dragon people want to kill the son?

At this moment, Xiao Xi wanted to shout at Yue Feng, but the sound she made was a chirping sound, which made Xiao Xi anxious.

Soon, Yue Feng was escorted to the entrance of a hole outside the hall. This hole was on the left side of the hall, two meters in diameter, surrounded by dragon guards, and there was a protective barrier on it.

Yue Feng could clearly see that this cave was filled with air, and one glance at it made people shudder, unfathomable, and didn't know where to go.

"Do you know where this is?" Perceiving Yue Feng's face, Long Xiang'er showed a contemptuous smile: "Tell you, this leads to the ghost world!"

Ghost world?

Hearing these two words, Yue Feng's heart was shocked, and cold sweat instantly flowed down.

"All creatures in the world will enter the ghost world after death." Long Xiang'er said coldly: "The same is true for cultivators. Unless they succeed in transcending the calamity and ascending, the ghost world will be their final destination."

"Our noble dragon clan will not Stained with your dirty blood, I will send you to the ghost world."

When the words fell, Long Xiang'er waved her jade hand, and was about to open the barrier and throw Yue Feng down.

Whoosh!

However, at this moment, a young figure rushed over and blocked Yue Feng.

It is the young dragon, Xiao Xi!

“Hahaha…” Xiaoxi desperately called for something at Long Xiang’er and the surrounding dragon guards.

To Yue Feng, it was just a normal roar.

However, all the members of the dragon clan at the scene understood what Xiao Xi meant. You must know that these are powerful dragons, and the dragons communicate in the language of dragons.

“His Royal Highness!”

Long Xiang’er was stunned for a moment, and asked inexplicably, “What are you doing? Get out of the way.” Young Dragon is the Empress’s younger sister, so she naturally calls her Highness.

When the voice fell, Xian Di also walked over quickly, her delicate face full of surprise: “Sister, what are you doing? Get out of the way.”

Xiao Xi shook her head firmly, her tender voice was firm: “Sister, he is a good person, You don’t want to kill him.”

After the soul merged into the dragon egg, Xiao Xi still kept her memory, and when she saw that the dragon clan was about to kill Yue Feng, she couldn’t help it.

call!

Xian Di was in a hurry and stomped her feet: “Little sister, you are still young, you don’t understand the sinister nature of people, this person is the worst, let you be his spirit beast, this kind of person deserves death.”

Xiao Xi Yao Shaking his head: “I am willing to be his dragon spirit beast, elder sister, please don’t kill him.”

When calling her elder sister, Xiao Xi was a little unnatural, her soul is human, and it has nothing to do with the dragon family, but after all, blood is connected, this is Xiao Xi can not change.

“Long Xiang’er, pull her away.” Xian Di frowned and ordered.

Long Xianger responded and was about to walk over to pull Xiaoxi.

However, before she could get close, Xiao Xi suddenly rushed to the edge of the cave, her eyes flashing with determination: “If you kill him, then I will jump off and I won’t live.” She

finally got the help of Diaochan to integrate her soul into the young man. Long, you can continue to guard Yue Feng, and must not let Yue Feng die?

This…

Seeing this scene, Long Xiang'er's delicate body trembled, and she didn't dare to act rashly. Xian Di was too anxious, but she was helpless.

The surrounding dragon guards also looked at each other in dismay.

Chapter 2585

What's the situation?

Yue Feng was also confused. He couldn't understand the dragon language spoken by Xiao Xi and Xian Di, but he could also tell by Xiao Xi's actions that this young dragon was protecting himself.

At this moment, Yue Feng looked at Xiao Xi and was inexplicably moved.

"Forget it!"

Finally, Xian Di reacted, looked at Yue Feng quietly, and said softly, "I won't kill you, you can dissolve the master-servant relationship and leave here."

When she said this, Xian Di was very excited. Helpless, to be honest, she really wanted to kill Yue Feng.

But there is no way, the little sister desperately protects, she can only choose to compromise.

Yue Feng secretly sighed in relief, Nima is so dangerous.

The next second, Yue Feng nodded and was about to speak.

"Well…"

But at this moment, Xian Di's body trembled, her beautiful face flushed red, and a low moan came out of her mouth, revealing pain.

This is… what's the situation?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment.

Whoa!

At this moment, Long Xiang'er and the other Dragon Clan powerhouses were so panicked that they quickly walked over and helped Xian Di to sit back on the throne.

As soon as he sat on the throne, he saw that Long Xiang'er and the other dragon powerhouses all had a painful expression on their faces, but they all forcibly held back.

"Quick, go get the fire spirit spar." Xian Di commanded, her tone still full of pain.

The voice fell, and several dragon powerhouses hurried to the apse.

After a while, a few dragon powerhouses came back with a flaming object. It was a fiery red crystal, the size of a basketball. The rays of light were radiant, and the entire hall was illuminated red.

Fire spirit spar?

Yue Feng's eyes flashed, and he looked at the spar tightly, incomparably shocked in his heart.

Yes, Yue Feng knows this thing. It is a peerless treasure that can't be found. It contains the essence of heaven and earth. This kind of fire spirit spar is usually nurtured in the magma in the deepest part of the volcano. Like the white lotus cold fire, it is the essence of the fire. .

It's just that Yue Feng has always heard of it in ancient books, but he has never seen it. He didn't expect to see it on Shenlong Island today, and it's such a big piece.

At this time, the fire spirit spar was placed in the center of the hall, and then, Xiandi and the surrounding dragon powerhouses came over one after another, urging their own dragon power to absorb the essence of the fire spirit.

After a while, whether it was Xian Di or other dragon powerhouses, the complexion returned to normal.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned secretly, thoughtfully.

"Huh?"

At this moment, Xian Di's eyes fell on Yue Feng, her beautiful face was full of displeasure: "Why are you still standing here?" The

voice fell, and the eyes around him also locked on Yue Feng. wind.

Long Xiang'er walked over quickly, her face full of arrogance: "Hurry up and revoke the master-servant relationship with His Royal Highness, and then leave here."

“To spare your life today, you are lucky, next time you are caught by us, you won’t be able to. So lucky.”

Phew!

However, Yue Feng stood there without moving, took a deep breath, and said complicatedly to Xian Di: “Dare to ask Your Majesty the Empress, just now you absorbed the power of the fire spirit spar, but are you expelling the cold in your body?”

When he first came to Shenlong Island, Yue Feng discovered that it is located in the deepest part of the wild and strange realm, dark and dark, and the Yin Qi is extremely heavy.

Moreover, in the surrounding black sea water, there is also a cold air.

It can be said that living in this environment, even a powerful dragon family will inevitably be infected by cold air.

Um?

Hearing this, Xian Di’s expression was stunned, and the expressions of the surrounding Long Xiang’er and the Dragon Clan powerhouses also changed, looking at Yue Feng in astonishment.

This… how did he see it?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2586-2590

Chapter 2586

“So what?”

At this time, Xian Di reacted, staring at Yue Feng, and said coldly: “If you have any tricks, I advise you to get rid of your thoughts as soon as possible.”

Yue Feng guessed well, Xian Di and these dragon powerhouses were all disturbed by the cold air.

For thousands of years, Xiandi and the Dragon Clan powerhouses have been using fire spirit spar to expel the cold in their bodies.

“Haha…”

Yue Feng smiled and said seriously: “If I guess right, you use fire spar to expel the cold. Although the effect is remarkable, it also has drawbacks.

” When the spirit spar is removed, the colder will be heavier, and in the end, there will be dependence, right?”

Hearing this, Xian Di’s eyes flickered: “What are you trying to say?”

Yue Feng smiled: “I It can help you to completely get rid of the cold air. It will make you no longer need to rely on the fire spirit spar in the future.”

What?

Hearing this, not only Xian Di, but also the surrounding dragon powerhouses, were all stunned.

Immediately, many dragon powerhouses reacted and couldn’t help but chuckle.

“Humans are really cunning things.”

“Open-mouthed and outspoken, it has always been a good thing for humans…”

“Don’t believe him…”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At this time, Long Xiang’er gave Yue Feng a cold look, and then directed at Yue Feng. Xian Di said: “Your Majesty, this person is very cunning, don’t believe his words…”

Nima!

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing, and looked at Long Xiang’er speechlessly.

This Long Xiang’er is really interesting, just because of the bad deeds of human beings in the past, they think that all human beings are evil, and they are always targeting me…

Thinking to myself, Yue Feng hurriedly said to Xian Di: “Empress, I am dying now. In your hands, don’t dare to tell lies. Believe it or not.”

After speaking, Yue Feng looked around, first looked at the surrounding buildings, then looked at the layout, and finally took a deep breath: “It’s very easy to solve it. , don’t you have fire spirit spar? Set up a heaven and earth array in the center of the island, and then place the fire spirit spar in the eye of the array to disperse the cold of the entire island and keep you from being disturbed.”

“This is in In feng shui, it is called the harmony of yin and yang.”

After saying this, Yue Feng stood there with a confident smile.

Speaking of which, in his spare time over the years, Yue Feng has devoted himself to the study of “Yin-Yang Feng Shui Decisions”, and has already acquired a very deep attainments. It can be said that his understanding of Feng Shui is no less than that of Yuan Tiangang.

Feng Shui?

Hearing this, the dragon powerhouses present were all secretly frowning.

The next second, Long Xiang’er couldn’t help sneering: “Yue Feng, you dare to tease us?”

After speaking, Long Xiang’er said to Xian Di, “Your Majesty the Empress, what Feng Shui is all about human beings’ cunning excuses, He said this because he wanted us to waste the power of the fire spirit spar, and then, when we lose the fire spirit spar, we will be disturbed by the cold and our strength will drop, so he can do whatever he wants.”

“This person is insidious and cunning, the most Damn, let’s kill him.” The

voice fell, and many dragon powerhouses also nodded in agreement.

“Yes, he must be uneasy and kind.”

“Kill him…”

Xian Di frowned and did not respond, but looking at Yue Feng’s eyes, there was also a bit of coldness.

At this moment, Xiaolong Xiaoxi ran over and said to Xian Di: “Sister, he won’t lie to you, trust him.”

Xiaoxi knows Yue Feng’s accomplishments in Feng Shui the most, he said. This method works, absolutely can’t go wrong.

call!

Chapter 2587

Hearing this, Xiandi thought about it and waved her hand: “Do as he said.”

I don’t know why. Seeing that her sister was so sure, Xian Di decided to trust Yue Feng once.

“Your Majesty!” Long Xiang’er suddenly became anxious and wanted to dissuade her, but seeing Xian Di’s affirmation, she held back.

Soon, under the command of Yue Feng, the dragon powerhouse deployed a great formation of heaven and earth at the center of the island, and then put the fire spirit spar on it.

hum!

In an instant, one of the fire spirit spar was placed, and a powerful fire spirit power was seen, with the formation as the center, spreading towards the entire Shenlong Island.

A few seconds later, a transparent protective film was formed on Shenlong Island, isolating the cold air from the surrounding environment.

This…really!

In an instant, the dragon powerhouses of the entire Shenlong Island looked at Yue Feng one by one, and they were all dumbfounded and speechless.

Xian Di was also inexplicably shocked, looking at Yue Feng complicatedly.

In the next second, Xian Di said softly, “Yue Feng, I didn’t expect you to have such talent.” It was said that this person was a rare genius in the Kyushu continent, and it seemed that the rumors were true. After saying this, Xian Di took out a special jade card from her body

, and said softly: “From now on, you are the only human friend of my dragon clan, and I will call you Dragon Lord. You can freely enter and leave Shenlong Island in the future.”

As the patriarch of the dragon clan, Xian Di has extraordinary wisdom. At the beginning, her sister tried her best to protect Yue Feng, Xian Di realized that Yue Feng was very different from other humans. At this time, Yue Feng helped Shenlong Island and solved the problem. The problem that has plagued thousands of years, such people, become friends, the advantages outweigh the disadvantages.

wow.

Long Zun? !

As soon as the voice fell, all the dragon powerhouses in the entire Shenlong Island were in an uproar, thousands of pairs of eyes, instantly converged on Yue Feng’s body, one by one was extremely shocked.

Yue Feng was also stunned. Long Zun?

Is this status very honorable?

Yue Feng was holding the jade card, and his heart was full of doubts.

Seeing Yue Feng's expression, Xian Di smiled lightly: "Long Zun, is the best honorary title our Dragon Clan gives to human friends, the last Dragon Zun was Xuanyuan Huangdi, but his later actions disappointed our Dragon Clan, hope Don't make the same mistakes again."

Damn!

Hearing this, Yue Feng's heart was shocked, and he was stunned.

At this moment, Long Xiang'er came out and couldn't help but object: "Your Majesty, the role of Long Zun should have been abolished long ago. These humans are not worth believing, please think again, Your Majesty."

When he said this , Long Xiang'er glanced at Yue Feng with contempt on her face.

As soon as Long Xiang'er's voice fell, many people around also spoke up.

"Yeah, human beings can't be trusted!"

"Although this Yue Feng has helped us a lot, who knows if he has another purpose."

"Your Majesty think twice!" The

surrounding dragon powerhouses started talking.

Xian Di sat on the throne, with a trace of displeasure on her beautiful face: "You guys, are you questioning me?" The voice was not loud, but it spread throughout the entire Shenlong Island, no doubt.

I have to say, Xian Di's aura is too strong.

"Don't dare!" Long Xiang'er's frightened body trembled, her legs bent, and she knelt on the ground gratefully.

Xian Di said slowly: "I know what you are worried about, but I choose to believe in Yue Feng. If he is really a shameless villain, I will personally kill him. Do you have any objections?" The strong dragon clan closed their mouths and did not dare to say a word more.

At this time, Yue Feng was inexplicably excited.

Haha, I have become Dragon Lord, and I can freely enter and leave Shenlong Island. This is turning a misfortune into a blessing.

Xiao Xi next to Chapter 2588

is also indescribably excited.

I thought that Yue Feng was caught on Shenlong Island, and it was a lot of misfortune, but now he has become a VIP, can you not be happy for him?

“Yue Feng!”

At this time, Xian Di looked at Yue Feng and said, “You are now Dragon Lord, you and your little sister’s ‘recognize the master’ by blood, you don’t need to cancel it, I hope you can treat it kindly and protect it .”

Xian Di could see that this young dragon girl was very attached to Yue Feng, and if they were forcibly separated, the little girl would definitely not be willing.

“It’s natural.” Yue Feng showed a smile and said politely: “Don’t worry, Your Majesty, I will take care of it and grow up.” When the

voice fell, Xiao Xi ran over and snuggled next to Yue Feng, very intimate.

Xian Di nodded with satisfaction: “Very good, it’s your first time to Shenlong Island, so just stay here for a few more days.” After finally meeting the little sister, she will definitely stay for a few more days.

This…

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then scratched his head: “This… don’t need it.”

He was caught on Shenlong Island, and he didn’t know what happened to Zhu Bajie. Zhang Jiao had the ability to open the sky. Axe, powerful, with so many subordinates, how did Zhu Bajie cope?

Thinking about it, Yue Feng was very anxious and just wanted to return to the Kyushu continent as soon as possible.

What? He rejected the Empress?

At this moment, the surrounding Long Xiang’er and other dragon powerhouses frowned secretly, and their expressions instantly became complicated. Looking at Yue Feng’s eyes, it seemed like he was looking at a fool.

Xian Di also frowned: “If you are in a hurry, then I won’t force it. I will send someone to take you away from Shenlong Island in the morning tomorrow.”

Tomorrow?

Hearing this, Yue Feng hesitated and nodded: “Okay!”

Seriously, Yue Feng wanted to leave immediately, but he knew that if he continued to oppose it, he was afraid that it would cause Xian Di’s anger.

It’s better to stay here for one night, to recover the inner strength.

……

this moment, the other side.

The Taiyin Mountains are the main altar of the Heavenless Organization.

Behind the main altar, there is a courtyard. This is the forbidden area of the main altar. Except for Zhang Jiao’s permission, no one can easily enter.

At this time, in a secret room in the forbidden area, Zhu Bajie was bound by five flowers and locked on a pillar. His body was covered in scars and blood dripping, which was very miserable.

On the chair next to him, Zhang Jiao sat there, his face gloomy.

Beside him, the female apprentice Su Li was holding a soft whip in her hand, and her delicate face also showed a bit of suffocation.

“Zhu Bajie, I ask you!” Zhang Jiao looked at Zhu Bajie quietly, his expression did not change: “Where is Yue Feng hiding?

A day ago, Zhang Jiao was ambushing Zhu Bajie halfway, and Yue Feng suddenly appeared. , Zhang Jiao was very excited at the time, and just when he was about to catch the two together, suddenly, a giant dragon appeared. At that time,

everyone present was unprepared and was stunned by the powerful dragon power. When he woke up, Yue Feng was gone.

At that time, Zhang Jiao didn’t hesitate, he immediately grabbed Zhu Bajie and asked him about Yue Feng’s whereabouts, because Zhang Jiao realized that the dragon would not appear for no reason, but as a result, After a night of interrogation, Zhu Bajie didn’t say a word coldly, which made Zhang Jiao very annoyed.

Zhu Bajie sneered and spit out a few words: “I don’t know! “

Don’t know?

Zhang Jiao’s pretty face sank: “You and Yue Feng are tacit friends. He was recuperating at your apprentice’s house before, so don’t you know his whereabouts?” After he finished speaking, Zhang Jiao

waved at Su Li. : “Pick me.”

Su Li immediately understood, holding the soft whip tightly, and walked straight to Zhu Bajie!

When they got to the front, Su Li’s eyes were cold: “Zhu Bajie, in front of Master, how dare you talk hard? I really don’t know what to do.”

Chapter 2589

“Crack!”

The soft whip in Su Li’s hand slapped Zhu Bajie hard.

The soft whip was extremely tough and had barbs on it. In an instant, blood poured out, dyeing Zhu Bajie’s clothes completely red.

However, Zhu Bajie didn’t seem to know the pain, but looked at Su Li with a smile: “Little sister, you haven’t eaten, you have no energy at all.”

After speaking, Zhu Bajie looked Su Li up and down.

Zhu Bajie is lustful, and even in this predicament, he still does not forget to appreciate beautiful women.

Su Li’s face was flushed with anger, she couldn’t help scolding: “Look again, I’ll goug out your eyes.”

Mad!

Zhang Jiao, who was sitting on the side, also looked extremely ugly. This Zhu Bajie really doesn’t know whether to live or die.

At this moment, Zhang Jiao wanted to kill Zhu Bajie immediately, but he held back when he thought of the giant dragon that suddenly appeared a day ago. After all, the giant dragon took Yue Feng away, and Zhu Bajie and Yue Feng were brothers. He must know something, kill him, and there will be no clues.

At this time, Zhang Jiao really didn’t know, and Zhu Bajie really didn’t know anything.

call!

At this time, Zhang Jiao took a deep breath, forcibly restrained the anger in his heart, and said lightly: “Zhu Bajie, you are a well-known person for a long time, the so-called person who knows the current affairs is Junjie, you just answer my question obediently, I will not It will embarrass you.”

Haha…

As soon as the voice fell, Zhu Bajie couldn’t help laughing, his eyes were full of mockery: “Zhang Jiao, don’t come with me like this, don’t say I don’t know, even if you know I won’t tell you.”

“Okay! Very good!” Zhang Jiao’s face became dark with anger, and he pointed at Zhu Bajie and shouted: “You are tough, I see how tough you are, Su Li, keep hitting me until he is willing to say it. !” The

voice fell, and Su Li waved the soft whip again.

Snapped! Snapped! Snapped!

There was a sound of slaps, and I saw Zhu Bajie’s clothes were directly torn into pieces, and the skin was torn apart, but Zhu Bajie clenched his teeth tightly and did not shout a word. On the contrary, his eyes still flashed with a fearless smile.

Speaking of which, Zhu Bajie seemed to laugh normally, without the slightest seriousness. In fact, his character was extremely tough. He was imprisoned in the palace of the Northern Ying Continent, and he was used by his descendants in various punishments, but he survived. , of course it will not be taken into account.

Seeing that Zhu Bajie didn’t say anything, Zhang Jiao was annoyed and stood up: “Su Li, you continue to interrogate.” After speaking

, he walked out of the secret room.

“My lord!” As soon as he walked out of the forbidden area, the white horse

greeted him with a pleasing smile: “Wen Chou Chou asked me to go to Chang’e to get the elixir. It’s been a day now, how should we deal with it?”

His smile was even more treacherous in his eyes.

Zhang Jiao showed a sneer and said lightly: “Go to Wen Chou Chou now, and give him these elixir, which is said to be a panacea given by Empress Chang’e. Also, let’s see what plan Wen Chou Chou has, and how to do it, you should Understood.”

After speaking, Zhang Jiao handed a bottle of medicinal pills to White Horse. These medicinal pills were specially refined by Zhang Jiao a few hours ago. They seem to be full of spiritual energy, but they are actually highly poisonous.

“Understood!” Bai Ma took the medicine pill and nodded quickly: “This subordinate will not disappoint the lord.” The

voice fell, and Bai Ma quickly walked towards Wen Chou Chou’s room.

This moment, the other side!

In the room, Wen Chou Chou sat there, expressionless, but he was very anxious.

A day ago, Zhang Jiao ordered people to ambush Zhu Bajie. Wen Chou Chou had already heard about the situation at that time.

When Zhu Bajie was arrested, Wen Chou Chou tried to find a way to rescue him, but Zhu Ba Jie was kept in the forbidden area, where the security was heavily guarded, and Wen Chou Chou had nothing to do.

How to do?

At this time, Wen Chou Chou was very anxious.

Chapter 2590

Zhu Bajie was arrested, Yue Feng did not know where to go, and Sun Dasheng and others were still locked in the cell.

Bang Bang…

Just then, there was a knock on the door outside.

Wen Chou Chou frowned, opened the door, saw Bai Ma standing outside, and quickly asked, “Are you back?”

Before asking Bai Ma to advise Zhang Jiao to go to the Holy Sect to find Chang’e, Bai Ma said Zhang Jiao agreed, and then Bai Ma left the main forum.

Wen Chou Chou thought that Bai Ma really went to the Holy Sect, but he didn’t know that Bai Ma didn’t go at all, but helped Zhang Jiao to investigate Yue Feng’s whereabouts.

Seeing Wen Chou Chou’s impatient look, Bai Ma showed a smile: “Palace Master, this subordinate is fortunate enough to live up to his fate. He successfully met Empress Chang’e and got the medicine pill.” After

speaking, he handed out the medicine pill Zhang Jiao gave.

Wen Chou Chou was very happy, took the medicine pill and nodded again and again: “Yes, I really did not see the wrong person.”

Wen Chou Chou felt that the medicine pills in the bottle were full of spiritual energy, as long as Sun Dasheng and others took them, they would soon be gone. regain strength.

“Palace Master!”

Just when Wen Chou Chou was secretly happy, Bai Ma cautiously asked: “Even if these medicinal pills are used, Sect Master Sun and the others have recovered their strength, but after all, this is the main altar of the Wutian Organization, so rush out, It ‘s impossible.”

When he said this, Bai Ma’s face was sincere, but he sneered in his heart.

Zhang Jiao made a special explanation and asked him to check whether Wen Chou Chou had a plan, and of course Bai Ma did not forget.

call!

Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath, hesitated, and said slowly: “You don’t need to worry about this. I have secretly sent a message to Tianmen and the Tianqi Royal Family in the past two days. After counting the time, they will arrive tonight.”

Said . Then, Wen Chou Chou showed a confident smile: “By that time, the great sages have recovered their strength, and they will cooperate with Tianmen, and they will definitely damage Zhang Jiao’s Wutian organization.”

When saying this, Wen Chou Chou’s eyes flashed with determination. In order to gain Zhang Jiao’s trust, he cut off his arm and waited for this day.

To be honest, Wen Chou Chou didn’t intend to tell Bai Ma about this, but when he saw that he successfully got the elixir back, he said it.

Hehe…

Hearing this, Bai Ma sneered in his heart, but he had a hypocritical look on his face, and said very excitedly: “That’s great. The hall master really has foresight.” After

speaking, Bai Ma’s expression darkened: “Alas, It’s a pity that my strength is average, otherwise, I would be able to kill more enemies.” As he

spoke, Bai Ma quietly noticed the change in Wen Chou Chou’s expression.

Back then, when Wen Chou Chou first sat on the throne of the Hall of Eternal Life, Bai Ma strongly opposed it. Later, although he was taught by Sun Dasheng and Yue Feng, the surface softened, but he was always unconvinced in his heart.

Over the years, the white horse has stayed in the Hall of Longevity and never left. It is not that he is truly loyal to Wen Chouhou, but that he has been thinking about the most powerful technique of the Hall of Longevity, “Transferring Flowers and Joining Trees”.

Moving flowers and connecting trees is an extraordinary skill, and this secret book can only be practiced by the palace masters of all dynasties. After learning this exercise, the speed of cultivation is very fast.

Bai Ma has been thinking about this exercise for a long time, but he has never had the opportunity, and now, he wants to take advantage of the opportunity to let Wen Chou Chou teach him.

“this….!”

Wen Chou Chou pondered for a while, looked at the white horse and said: “In this case, you may be able to improve some strength by taking a few elixir.” After speaking, he was about to take out the elixir from the bottle.

Bai Ma said with a wry smile: “Palace Master, this is an elixir to restore internal strength. It’s useless for me to take it, and I may have to act tonight, the time is too short.”

After speaking, Bai Ma sighed with emotion: “Alas, I I only regret that I didn’t practice hard before, but now that things are about to happen, there is no enthusiasm and I can’t contribute to the hall master.”

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou’s eyes flashed, and he praised: “It’s rare that you have this kind of heart, so let me Pass on your formula of moving flowers and connecting trees. After practicing this method, the speed of cultivation will be very fast. I hope that when the time comes, you will do your best to help everyone get out of danger.”

Seriously, moving flowers and connecting trees is the secret of the hall of longevity, only the hall Only the master can cultivate, and Wen Chou Chou doesn’t want to easily pass it on to the white horse, but Wen Chou Chou is not a person who follows the rules, and, now facing a difficult situation, there is really no one else who can help him.

Ha ha…

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2591-2600

Chapter 2591

Hearing this, Bai Ma was shocked, his eyes lit up, and his heart was very excited.

This Wen Chou Chou finally took the initiative to teach him the exercises. On this day, I thought about it day and night, and I didn't know how long I had been looking forward to it, and it finally came true.

Bai Ma has already thought about it, as long as he is able to move flowers and join trees, he will take the seat of the Palace Master of Longevity.

Thinking to himself, Bai Ma said with sincerity and fear: "Palace Master, I'm afraid this is not suitable. It is the treasure of our Changsheng Palace. Only the Palace Master can cultivate. How can my subordinates be qualified?

" , but my heart is very much looking forward to it.

Ugh!

Wen Chou Chou sighed and smiled: "At this moment, tonight is the only chance. In case of failure, perhaps the Hall of Longevity will no longer exist. At that time, what is the use of the exercises?"

Bai Ma A happy expression on his face: "Do you really want to pass it on to me?"

"I hope you will do your best for the Palace of Longevity in the future!" Wen Chou Chou nodded earnestly.

Pfft!

The voice fell, and the white horse hurriedly knelt down and made a very moved look: "Thank you for the cultivation of the hall master, the hall master can rest assured that I will do my best to serve the hall master

in the future. Bai Ma looked serious, but his heart was full of gloom.

Allegiance to you? When I learn to move flowers and join trees, you will die.

Wen Chou Chou didn't realize that there was anything wrong with Bai Ma, and at the same time, he was anxious to go to the cell, so he raised his hand and motioned for Bai Ma to get up: "Get up, at this critical period, don't be so polite, I'll tell you the formula now. , listen carefully…"

For the next half hour, Wen Chou Chou said the formula of “Moving Flowers and Connecting Trees” seriously.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

In Wen Chou Chou’s eyes, Bai Ma, like himself, pretended to surrender to Zhang Jiao, unaware that he would really betray him.

call!

At this moment, Bai Ma took a deep breath, got a 12-point spirit, and memorized the formula in his heart.

Finally, Wen Chou Chou said the last slogan, and urged the white horse: “You hurry up to cultivate now. After dark, listen to my instructions.”

At this time, Wen Chou Chou couldn’t wait!

“Don’t worry, the hall master, I will work hard to cultivate.” Bai Ma smiled and saluted Zhang Jiao, then walked out quickly.

Haha…

When I got outside, Bai Ma wanted to laugh up to the sky and move flowers to connect trees. I have already succeeded. After tonight, the Hall of Longevity will be my own.

In the room, watching the white horse leave, Wen Chou Chou did not hesitate, collected the medicine pill, and hurried to the cell.

When they got to the cell, Wen Chou Chou pushed away the cell guards who were guarding the door.

At this time, Wen Chou Chou was Zhang Jiao’s most valued subordinate. He had ability and strength, and several cell guards did not dare to neglect, let alone ask more questions.

Pushing aside the guards, Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath and walked in.

“Brother Wen!?”

“Brother Wen is here.”

Seeing Wen Chou Chou coming in, everyone in the cell was extremely excited.

At this time, Ren Yingying couldn’t help but ask: “Brother Wen, how is the situation outside?” The

voice fell, and everyone else was staring at Wen Chou Chou. After being detained for a few days, everyone was going crazy.

“Not optimistic!” Wen Chou Chou smiled bitterly, and then explained in detail what happened outside these two days.

Chapter 2592

What? Zhu Bajie was also arrested?

Knowing the situation, everyone looked at each other in dismay, and they were all extremely shocked. You must know that Zhu Bajie is a peerless powerhouse who has been famous for thousands of years. Even he was caught by Zhang Jiao, which is really surprising.

Finally, Sun Dasheng reacted and asked Wen Chou Chou, “What about… Feng Zi?”

Wen Chou Chou sighed, shook his head and said, “It is said that when Feng Zi and Zhu Bajie were besieged, a giant dragon appeared. , and later, Fengzi disappeared, where is now, no one knows, Zhang Jiao is also sending someone to investigate…”

“What should I do?” Ren Yingying frowned, anxious.

Sun Dasheng and others are also helpless, and the current situation is getting more and more unfavorable. Looking at everyone’s expressions, Wen

Chou Chou smiled slightly: “Don’t panic everyone, I already have a plan. A day ago, I secretly sent news to Tianmen and the Tianqi royal family, and they will be able to arrive tonight.”

He took out the medicinal pill on his body again: “Also, this medicinal pill was obtained from Empress Chang’e, you should take it quickly, remember, after recovering your inner strength, don’t rush out of the cell first, and wait until Tianmen and Apocalypse Continent. News, when the time comes, we should work together inside and outside, and we will be able to successfully escape.”

Wow!

Hearing this, everyone was excited and smiled.

“Haha…” Sun Dasheng laughed, took the bottle first, poured out a medicinal pill from it, and swallowed it.

After swallowing it, Sun Dasheng praised at Wen Chou Chou: “Brother Wen, you still have a way, I know that at a critical moment, you will definitely be able to rescue everyone.”

At this time, the medicinal pills were distributed at the end, and there were still two pills left. , but there are still three people who did not take it, among them Meihui.

Meihui was smart and kind, and said with a smile, “I don’t want to eat it, you guys can take it.” Her strength is the weakest among the crowd, and taking the pills won’t help much.

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou and everyone couldn’t help but nod their heads in approval.

As expected of the young lady of the Ouyang family, this humble quality is worthy of praise.

Soon, everyone in Ren Yingying took the medicine pill, and they were all inexplicably excited, and they all spoke at the same time.

“Thank you Brother Wen.”

“Brother Wen has worked hard…”

Everyone said in succession, and then sat there cross-legged, trying to stimulate their inner strength.

Wen Chou’s ugly smile is also looking forward to it.

Soon, Ren Yingying, who was sitting there, suddenly trembled, her delicate face was pale, and the whole person looked extremely weak and painful.

“This…!” Wen Chou Chou was taken aback and quickly asked, “What’s wrong?”

Ren Yingying bit her lip tightly, looked at Wen Chou Chou and said softly, “Brother Wen, are you sure this is the medicine to restore strength? , but why do I feel that the inner strength of the dantian is rapidly disappearing…”

When she said this, Ren Yingying’s face was extremely pale, her body was soft, and she couldn’t exert any strength. What frightened her even more was that the inner strength of her dantian, It is collapsing and disappearing at a terrifying speed…

At the beginning, I was still in the realm of Martial Emperor. After a few seconds, it was weakened to Martial Saint, followed by Marquis….

At this speed, in less than a minute, He will become an ordinary person, and he will have no inner strength at all.

What kind of elixir is this, so domineering and terrifying?

What?

Wen Chou Chou suddenly panicked, and said, “This… This is what Bai Ma brought from Empress Chang’e. It can’t be poison.”

“There is definitely something wrong with this medicine pill.” Ren Yingying said weakly.

After the last word was said, Dasheng Sun and others next to him also trembled. Then, their faces turned pale, and they all slumped on the ground with painful expressions.

“Oops, my inner strength is running out too fast…”

“Me too…”

Mad.

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou was both self-blame and annoyed.

Is it the white horse’s fault? This kid didn’t go to Shengzong to find Chang’e at all…

Chapter 2593

Haha….

Just when Wen Chou Chou was secretly annoyed, there was a loud laugh outside, and then, two figures walked in slowly, it was Zhang Jiao and Bai Ma.

Seeing the scene in the cell, Zhang Jiao showed a wicked smile, and said to Wen Chou Chou, “Palace Master Wen, didn’t you think?”

Wen Chou Chou didn’t respond, his eyes locked on Bai Ma, and he shouted angrily, “Bai Ma, you betrayed me. ?”

Feeling Wen Chou Chou’s anger, Bai Ma didn’t panic at all, and retorted with a sneer: “Betrayal, in my heart, I have never regarded you as the palace master, how come the betrayal? Wen Chou Chou, if you want to blame it, you are too smart. , being clever is mistaken by cleverness.”

At the same time as he spoke, there was a hint of pride in his eyes.

Whoa!

When the words fell, Sun Dasheng couldn’t help but curse.

“White horse, you despicable villain.”

“Betraying Brother Wen and mutilating your own people, it is not a pity for a person like you to die.”

“I knew this earlier, when Brother Wen first sat in the hall, he should have been killed directly. “

Faced with the scolding from everyone, Bai Ma sneered and said nothing.

Wen Chou Chou was so angry that he was about to ask questions, but was interrupted by Zhang Jiao.

Zhang Jiao’s face showed a playful look: “Wen Chou Chou, I respect you as a man, and invite you to join with integrity. I didn’t expect that you lied to me and pretended to surrender.”

“However, I already guessed it, so I secretly let the white horse watch over it. You.”

“Let me tell you, the medicinal pill Baima gave you was made by me, called San Gong Pill. After a practitioner takes it, his inner strength will soon dissipate and he will become an ordinary person.”

San Gong Pill?

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou’s face was extremely ugly.

The poison of San Gong Pill, Wen Chou Chou, has only been recorded in ancient books. As for how to refine it, it has long been lost, but Zhang Jiao would have been able to refine it.

“Zhang Jiao…” Wen Chou Chou was furious and clenched his fists.

The next second, Wen Chou Chou’s eyes locked on the white horse, and he wanted to tear him to pieces. Passed on the formula of moving flowers and connecting trees to him.

At this time, Zhang Jiao looked at Wen Chou Chou and said lightly, “I originally thought that you were a talented person and wanted to keep you alive to serve me, but now it seems that there is no need.” The

voice fell, and a terrifying breath came from Zhang Jiao. The horns burst out.

Wen Chou Chou didn’t hesitate, and his internal force urged him to stand in front of everyone. Anyway, the plan was revealed and he could only fight.

At the same time, a slender figure also walked over quickly, standing firmly beside Wen Chou Chou, it was Mei Hui.

Meihui did not take San Gong pills, so it had no effect. However, her internal strength was blocked and she has not replied yet, and she is similar to ordinary people at this time.

“Just the two of you want to block me?” Zhang Jiao sneered, his face full of disdain.

Wen Chou Chou is not his opponent at all, and this beauty is not worth mentioning.

Wen Chou Chou was also in a hurry, and said to Mei Hui: “Mei Hui, you step back, I will block him.”

Mei Hui shook her head firmly: “No, we will die together, we will die together!”

“Stop fighting.” Zhang Jiao was cold. Said: “Tonight, none of you will survive.” The voice fell, and the figure flashed, and rushed towards Wen Chou Chou.

boom!

However, at this moment, there was a huge earthquake outside, and the gate of the main altar was directly smashed, and then, a shocking scream sounded.

Wen Chou Chou’s face was overjoyed, reinforcements came, it was great.

what’s the situation?

Zhang Jiao’s expression changed, he stopped and turned his head to look at Bai Ma: “What happened outside?”

Bai Ma pretended to be confused, and pretended to say, “I…I don’t know.” He knew, This is the reinforcement of Tianmen and Tianqi royal family, but they did not tell Zhang Jiao about this in advance.

Chapter 2594 The

white horse is very cunning. It was only an expedient measure to take refuge in Zhang Jiao before. In his heart, he always wanted to become a real strong man, never really loyal to Wen Chou Chou, let alone Zhang Jiao.

When he was taught by Wen Chou Chou to move flowers and join trees before, Bai Ma thought about it, and then let Wen Chou Chou and Zhang Jiao fight each other and reap the benefits of the fisherman by himself.

In this case, naturally, Wen Chou Chou would not be told about the reinforcements.

“Master!”

At this moment, a disciple walked in quickly, his face was pale, and he shouted at Zhang Jiao in fear: “Master, it’s not good, the Tianqi army and… and Tianmen disciples are coming. ..”

When he said this, the disciple’s legs were weak and he was almost paralyzed on the ground!

The Tianmen forces have always been very strong in the Kyushu mainland, and coupled with the Tianqi royal family, even if there are hundreds of thousands of elite disciples in the main altar, it is not easy to deal with.

What?

Zhang Jiao was taken aback, and his face was extremely ugly. Madd, he has always kept things secret about capturing the people of the Ouyang family and dealing with Yue Feng. How did the Tianqi royal family and Tianmen know about it?

Definitely ugly.

Thinking to himself, Zhang Jiao glared at Wen Chou Chou, full of murderous intent.

Wen Chou Chou frowned and looked at the white horse, Mad. This kid is despicable and shameless and lied to himself, but why didn’t he tell Zhang Jiao about the reinforcements, if he told Zhang Jiao in advance, Zhang Jiao would have enough time to deploy defense.

What is he going to do? Sitting on the mountain to watch the tiger fight?

If this is the case, this white horse is too sinister.

At this moment, a slender figure walked quickly into the cell, with a beautiful face, showing a bit of solemnity, and a domineering aura, it was Lu Lingshan.

“Mr. Zhang, Tianmen and the Tianqi royal family are calling, how should we deal with it?” Lu Lingshan asked, her delicate face did not fluctuate at all, but she was also anxious.

Three days ago, after Lu Lingshan came to express cooperation, she has been recuperating at the Wutian Organization General Altar.

call!

Zhang Jiao took a deep breath, looked around, and said coldly: “Lord Lu, Bai Ma, you stay here, deal with the matter in front of you, and remember nothing.”

“Tianmen and Tianqi royal family, I will deal with them. “The

voice fell, and Zhang Jiao walked out quickly.

“Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng…”

Lu Lingshan glanced at Wen Chou Chou, then looked around at the next Da Sheng Sun, and said with a sneer, “I didn’t expect you to have this day too. Back then, you united to destroy my Ming Cult. Today, I want to return the money to you.” The

voice fell, and a strong aura permeated from Lu Lingshan’s body.

call!

Feeling Lu Lingshan’s killing intent, everyone felt a chill inexplicably, especially Sun Dasheng and others. Because of taking San Gong pills, the inner strength of their dantian was completely gone, and they became ordinary people. However, Sun Dasheng had a fiery personality, and he still refused to accept the softness and shouted: “Lu Lingshan, you Mingjiao has done many injustices, and it is God’s will to be destroyed.” Hearing this, Lu Lingshan was so angry that she shouted: “Stop talking nonsense, today I will take your lives and pay homage to the dead souls of my thousands of disciples of the Ming Cult.” The last word fell, Lu Lingshan was astonished, and she slapped her palm. Hit Sun Dasheng.”With me, Hugh hurt my brother.”

Wen Chou Chou roared angrily, rushed over quickly, took Lu Lingshan’s palm, and then the two fought fiercely in the cell.

the other side!

Zhang Jiao left the cell and reached the gate of the main altar. Seeing the scene in front of him, his face suddenly became extremely gloomy.

I saw hundreds of thousands of Tianqi Yulin Army, and tens of thousands of Tianmen elites, standing in line, surrounding the entire Wutian organization general altar like iron barrels!

The Royal Forest Army is the elite of the Tianqi royal family! At that time, Yang Jian captured the Tianqi Continent and forced the King of Guangping to surrender. Later, the Kyushu Continent fought with the Rakshasa tribe, Yang Jian fell, and King Guangping became emperor again. In the next three years, the army of the Royal Forest was expanded, making it the most famous among the Kyushu. Iron-blooded soldier.

In the sky above the Royal Forest Army, a handsome figure is suspended, wearing a golden armor and holding a giant hammer, majestic! It was Yue Wuya!

On Yue Wuya’s side are the Four Heavenly Kings of Tianmen, the four brothers of the Duan family.

Chapter 2595

At the end of the war between the Kyushu mainland and the Rakshasa clan, Yue Wuya returned to the Tianqi royal family to accompany his relatives, Rongyin, to fulfill his filial piety. In the past three years, he did not forget to cultivate. At this time, it was already a mirror of tribulation.

Made! !

Feeling Yue Wuya's strength, Zhang Jiao frowned secretly, is this kid so strong?

Thinking of this, Zhang Jiao chuckled, and his figure flew up in the air, facing Yue Wuya from afar: "Boy, what do you want to do with so many people? My Wutian Organization and your Tianqi Royal Family have no grievances…"

Before he could finish speaking, he was interrupted by Duan Feng.

"Zhang Jiao, don't be pretentious here." Duan Feng shouted: "You used despicable means to arrest the family of our Sect Master, as well as the Palace Master Wen, Sect Master Sun… Hurry up and let them go." The

voice fell, Duan The three of them also roared in anger.

"Yes, let them go.."

"Otherwise, you will destroy your Wutian organization."

Listening to their howls, Zhang Jiao evoked a sneer: "What if I don't let it go?"

Huh!

Yue Wuya's eyes were instantly blood red, and a roar sounded, murderous: "Kill me, everyone in the entire main altar, not a single one!"

For three years, although Yue Wuya has been in the Tianqi royal family, he has always maintained a relationship with the Ouyang family. Because of the connection, in his heart, the Ouyang family was his second home, but now it was almost destroyed by Zhang Jiao, and he couldn't bear it no matter what.

When issuing the attack order, Yue Wuya kept an eye on the situation inside the main altar.

Wen Chou Chou made it clear in the secret letter that once he launched an attack from the outside, Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng and others would respond inside.

"Kill!" The

voice fell, and the hundreds of thousands of the Imperial Forest Army, as well as the disciples of the Tianmen, were so powerful that they pulled out their long swords, and without a word of nonsense, they rushed directly into the crowd of Wutian Organization!

“Ah!”

The disciples of the Wutian Organization did not expect that Yue Wuya would be so decisive. He said that he would do it. At that time, no one reacted. Only a few screams were heard, and there were dozens of Wutian Organization. Disciple, fell into a pool of blood.

“Good boy…” Zhang Jiao was furious: “Dare to act wild with me, I will tell you to come and go today!”

Yue Wuya’s anger rose and shouted: “Zhang Jiao, I thought you were my sister at the beginning. Master, I have given you courteously again and again, but I didn’t expect you to be ambitious and want to dominate the Kyushu. Now you have arrested my family, which is extremely abhorrent.”

With that, Yue Wuya’s eyes flashed with anger, and he pointed at Zhang Jiao and shouted: “It’s you who is really damned.” The

voice fell, Yue Wuya held the Overlord’s Hammer tightly and charged directly towards Zhang Jiao.

“Young Master, let’s help you.”

At the same time, the four brothers of the Duan family exploded their inner strength one after another, and together with Yue Wuya, fought against Zhang Jiao.

Yue Wuya is not only the prince of Tianqi, but also the son of the sect master of Tianmen.

“Okay, very good…”

The four brothers of the Duan family and Yue Wuya rushed forward together, Zhang Jiao sneered, his face full of sinister: “Since you have to die, I will fulfill you today.”

hum!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura burst out from Zhang Jiao’s body, and for a moment, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant.

The strong breath makes the people who are suppressed panic!

“Crack!”

With a crisp sound, a giant axe appeared in Zhang Jiao's hand. The rays of light are radiant, like a round of scorching sun.

It is the opening axe!

As soon as this knife came out, the world was immediately enveloped by a powerful killing intent.

Open the axe?

At this time, whether it was Tianmen or the Royal Forest Army, they were all stupid, not only for Yue Wuya and the four brothers of the Duan family, they broke a cold sweat.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2596-2600

Chapter 2596

Yue Wuya also changed his face.

Mad, didn't the Kaitian Axe disappear with Duan Yu? How could it appear in Zhang Jiao's hands?

But soon, Yue Wuya calmed down and shouted: "Four uncles, be careful."

Although the four brothers of the Duan family are subordinate to their father, they are loyal and admirable for Tianmen, so Yue Wuya has always been Called uncle.

Hearing this, the four brothers of the Duan family looked at each other and nodded.

"Young master, rest assured."

"Today, let's work together to kill this scourge."

In response, the four brothers and Yue Wuya quickly surrounded Zhang Jiao and started a fierce battle.

……

this moment, the other side.

Inside the cell, Lu Lingshan and Wen Chou Chou fought fiercely.

Lu Lingshan was originally a well-known goddess of rivers and lakes in the Apocalypse Continent, with extremely high talent and strong strength, and Wen Chou Chou, as the master of the Palace of Longevity, has already broken through the mirror of transcending tribulation.

It can be said that the two sides are evenly matched in strength. In the blink of an eye, half an hour has passed, and there is still no winner.

Wen Chou Chou is in a hurry.

Mad, there was already a fight outside, but he hadn't led everyone out of the cell, so he couldn't send a signal to Ya'er.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Behind him, Sun Dasheng and others were also in a hurry. Everyone wanted to rush to help, but their inner strength was gone, they became ordinary people, and they couldn't help at all.

"Meihui!"

Facing Lu Lingshan's attack, Wen Chou Chou became more and more anxious, and shouted: "Quick, take the Great Sage and the others and go through the back door." These days, Wen Chou Chou has carried Zhang Jiao on his back and quietly made a secret behind the cell. the back door.

Hearing this, Mei Hui's delicate face was very hesitant: "What do you do?"

"Don't mind me, I can block them." Wen Chou Chou shouted.

Seeing the situation in front of her, Mihui wanted to stay to help, but she also knew that her strength was useless at all. She bit her lip and nodded, and then opened the back door from the past.

"Brother Wen!" Sun Dasheng's eyes were blood red: "We won't leave, we will fight with them."

Just after speaking, Ren Yingying said anxiously: "Dasheng, calm down, if we don't leave, we will all die. By then, Brother Wen will die. All the hard work was in vain."

Seriously, Ren Yingying didn't want to go like this, but there was no way, no chance if she didn't go, and she firmly believed that with Wen Chou Chou's strength, as long as she and others left, he would be completely can get away.

"Want to go?"

At this moment, the white horse, who had been watching the battle, sneered, and his internal energy exploded and rushed towards Sun Dasheng and the others.

Everyone was shocked. Now they have no inner strength, how can they stop it?

“Bai Ma, you despicable villain, damn it.”

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou roared angrily, turned around and hit Bai Ma with a palm. This palm contains eight layers of Wen Chou Chou’s skills, and the air was distorted. amazing.

The white horse didn’t dare to take it hard, his expression changed, and he hurried to the side to dodge.

Taking advantage of the opportunity, Mei Hui took everyone and quickly left through the back door.

Seeing this scene, Lu Lingshan’s face flushed, extremely ugly.

“Wen Chou Chou, do you really think you can turn the situation around by yourself?” As she said coldly, Lu Lingshan rose up gracefully and came to Wen Chou Chou again.

At the same time, Lu Lingshan did not forget to shout at the white horse: “Don’t rush to chase those people first, kill Wen Chou Chou first.” To

be honest, Lu Lingshan is arrogant and would never invite others to deal with the enemy with her. But Wen Chou Chou in front of him was so strong that he couldn’t suppress it by himself, so he had to ask Bai Ma to help.

Hearing this, Bai Ma showed a smile: “Sect Master Lu is absolutely right.” After speaking

, Bai Ma looked at Wen Chou Chou coldly: “Wen Chou Chou, today’s situation, your situation is over, even if you call in reinforcements, it will change. If you can’t die here, accept your fate.” To

be honest, Bai Ma didn’t want to shoot so quickly, in his plan, after Lu Lingshan and Wen Chou Chou were both defeated, he would come out to clean up the mess, but just now Wen Chou Chou hit him. With one palm, Bai Ma realized that although Wen Chou Chou had broken his arm, his potential was still very powerful.

Chapter 2597

In case Wen Chou Chou defeats Lu Lingshan, then it will be over if he tries to remedy it. It is better to practice his skills and kill him quickly.

The voice fell, and the white horse was motivated, and together with Lu Lingshan, they besieged Wen Chou Chou.

In the face of the two people’s practice, Wen Chou Chou was able to deal with it calmly at first, but gradually he couldn’t hold it anymore.

In a blink of an eye, Wen Chou Chou had a few more injuries on his body. He didn't have time to think about it, and rushed out of the cell and towards the back mountain.

"Run?"

"This is your burial place today."

Lu Lingshan and Bai Ma were chasing after him angrily.

broken!

When he reached the back mountain and saw the abyss in front of him, Wen Chou Chou's face changed, and he was suddenly a little desperate.

Are you really going to die here today? Fortunately, Mei Hui took the Great Sage and the others and successfully escaped.

At this moment, Lu Lingshan and Bai Ma chased after him.

Haha…

Seeing the scene in front of her, Bai Ma was extremely proud: "Wen Chou Chou, can't you run away? This is your destiny, accept it."

Lu Lingshan didn't talk nonsense, she was motivated and directly shot at Wen Chou Chou.

Bai Ma did not hesitate and followed closely behind.

Made!

Wen Chou Chou was shocked and angry, and even if he died today, he would drag them to hell together.

A few minutes later, Bai Ma found the opportunity, slapped him fiercely, and hit Wen Chou Chou directly. Wen Chou Chou was busy dealing with Lu Lingshan and couldn't dodge in time.

Bang!

This palm, containing ten layers of white horse power, hit Wen Chou Chou's heart ruthlessly, and when he heard a miserable cry, the whole person flew straight up, and finally fell toward the abyss.

Seeing this scene, Lu Lingshan breathed a sigh of relief and finally took revenge.

“Palace Master Wen, don’t blame me for being ruthless.”

Bai Ma took a deep breath and stood on the edge of the cliff, watching Wen Chou Chou’s figure fall quickly, and finally disappeared, without the slightest pity and heartache in his eyes, he said in a cold voice : “How can a woman like you lead the Hall of Longevity? Only I can carry it forward.” The

voice was so soft that Lu Lingshan next to her couldn’t hear it.

Saying that, the white horse turned his head towards Lu Lingshan and said with a smile: “Master Lu, go ahead and help the lord. I will go after Sun Dasheng and others. They have no internal strength, so don’t bother you.”

“Yeah!” Lu Lingshan nodded. , tap the ground with your toes, and rush towards the battlefield outside the mountain gate.

call!

Seeing Lu Lingshan walking away, the white horse took a deep breath, turned and chased towards the back mountain path.

There is a hidden path in the mountain behind the main altar. If Sun Dasheng and the others want to escape successfully, that is the only way out.

…..

At this time, on the back mountain trail.

Mei Hui and Sun Dasheng moved forward quickly, and at the same time they paid attention to their backs, all of them were anxious.

Up to now, Wen Chou Chou has not caught up. I don’t know if there is a problem. After all, Lu Lingshan is strong and powerful, and it is not easy to defeat her.

“Who?!”

“Stop!!”

Seeing that they were about to reach the bottom of the mountain, they could escape completely. At this time, several Wutian organization disciples stationed here found Meihui and others, and rushed over one by one angrily.

The Wutian organization has strict rules. Although the main altar was attacked by the Tianmen and Tianqi royal family, there was no order from Zhang Jiao, and the few disciples guarding the back mountain did not dare to leave their posts without permission.

Chapter 2598 Terrible

!

Seeing a few Wutian organization disciples rushing in, Dasheng Sun, Ren Yingying and others all changed their expressions and panicked.

One by one has no internal strength, where are these disciples' opponents?

"Big sage brother, sisters-in-law, hurry up, I'll stop them." Meihui urged her, biting her lip tightly. Among the crowd, only oneself still retains strength.

"You…"

Sun Dasheng was anxious: "No, we can't leave you."

Meihui said with a determined face: "Don't worry, I can beat them back." Although Meihui's strength is the weakest among the people, but It's no problem to deal with a few disciples of the Heavenless Organization.

Seeing what she said, everyone in Sun Dasheng hesitated.

"Okay!"

Finally, Ren Yingying reacted and said earnestly: "Meihui, be careful, beat these people back and catch up with us." Ren Yingying felt that Meihui's internal strength had recovered a little, so how many times to deal with it? A disciple, it's really not a problem.

"Yeah!" Meihui nodded.

Seeing that several disciples were about to arrive, Ren Yingying, Sun Dasheng and the others, without delaying, quickly ran towards the woods in the distance.

"You bad people, die." Mei Hui shouted, and greeted the disciples directly.

At this time, Meihui's delicate face was full of anger, and her eyes were even more firm. In the past, it was these big brothers and sisters who protected herself, but now, it was finally her turn to protect them.

Bang Bang….

In the blink of an eye, several disciples were quickly knocked to the ground by Mei Hui's actions.

However, to Meihui's surprise, more disciples chased after her.

“Quick, catch them.” “Can’t let them run away.”

Mei Hui saw that dozens of Wutian Organization disciples were chasing them from the trail, and the leader was Baima.

When he got to the front, Bai Ma looked down at Mei Hui and smiled contemptuously: “You are over your own power, do you think you can stop us by yourself?”

Mei Hui bit her lip and retorted coldly: “You are such a bad person, there will be no good. It ‘s the end.”

As soon as he finished speaking, the white horse’s figure flashed, and he shot like lightning and directly hit Meihui’s acupuncture point.

Meihui’s body trembled, and she couldn’t move.

“Quick, Sun Dasheng and the others won’t go far, catch up.” Bai Ma ordered the surrounding disciples. And when he said this, his eyes were looking at Meihui up and down, and there was an evil glow.

“Yes.” Dozens of disciples responded and quickly chased in the direction Sun Dasheng had fled. Mei Hui was so anxious that

she glared at Bai Ma fiercely: “You betrayed Brother Wen, and now you have to kill them all. You bastard will be punished by heaven.”

“Haha.”

In your heart, Wen Chou Chou, Sun Dasheng are good people? Hehe, they killed no less than me back then.”

Saying that, Bai Ma grabbed Mei Hui and did not return to the Wutian Organization’s main altar, but went to a place a few miles away. remote valley.

When they reached a forest, Hakuba put down Meihui.

Seeing Meihui staring at herself angrily, the white horse showed a wicked smile, evoking Meihui’s down: “Miss Ouyang, don’t stare at me like that, I’ll think you’re in love with me, hehe…”

I have to say that this young lady of the Ouyang family is so beautiful,

“Hurry up and let me go…” Mei Hui couldn’t help but say, “I tell you, I won’t let you go when my eldest brother Yue Feng comes back.”

When she said this, Mihui was angry, but she was a little scared.

It’s so remote here, what is he going to do?

Chapter 2599

“Go to Nimad?” Bai Ma’s face sank, and he raised his hand and slapped it!

“Clap!”

With this slap, Bai Ma tried his best to hear Mei Hui cry out, and a bright red handprint appeared on her face.

“Don’t use Yue Feng to scare me.” Bai Ma’s face was gloomy and cold, and he grinned: “Now that Yue Feng can’t protect himself, how can he have time to save you?”

After speaking, Bai Ma’s face became more and more gloomy: “I tell you, Wen Chou Chou is already dead. Now, next is Sun Dasheng, Yue Feng, hehe, these three brothers, they think they are heroes of the Kyushu continent, and they can be famous in the history, but unfortunately, they are all too conceited… In the end, it was nothing more than that. .”

What?

Hearing this, Mei Hui’s body trembled, and she stared blankly at the white horse.

Brother Wen is dead? No…it can’t be.

“You lie, Brother Wen is a great hero, a great hero.” Mei Hui shook her head excitedly: “He won’t die, you lied to me, lied to me…”

Baima’s face was full of abuse: “Don’t believe me? He joined hands with Cult Master Lu to knock Wen Chou Chou off the cliff, his heart was shattered by me, and there was no chance of him surviving.”

“People in the world say that Wen Chou Chou is a gentleman who is gentle and elegant, but in fact, he is a rubbish who doesn’t know the current affairs.”

“The Hall of Longevity is in his hands, what has been the development of these years? The old hall master was really blind.”

“It is inevitable that he will end up like this, and Yue Feng and Sun Dasheng will also end up like Wen Chou Chou. “

Miss Ouyang, you are a smart person. As long as you follow me, I will guarantee your safety.” With the

last sentence, Bai Ma’s eyes were full of sinister and wretchedness.

“Shut up! Don’t say it anymore!” Meihui burst into tears: “I won’t believe you, Brother Wen is definitely not dead, and, you despicable villain, dare to touch me, I will make you die. .”

As she said that, Mihui finally couldn’t help it, and cried out with a wow. Tears streamed down his cheeks and kept falling.

In her heart, Wen Chou Chou, like Yue Feng, is the elder brother he respects, and he has always taken care of her. Moreover, Wen Chou is so witty, how could he die? ! It must be the white horse who said that on purpose. Thinking to herself, Meihui

was very sad and angry, her eyes were red, and she scolded at Baima: “You little man, you will definitely be struck by lightning.”

“Made!”

On, he sneered: “You bitch who doesn’t know how to lift up, don’t blame me if you don’t grasp the opportunity given to you.” The

voice fell, and Baima grabbed Meihui’s skirt and tore off a large piece of cloth. White Horse has thought about it, such a sexy beauty must be enjoyed once, and then killed, anyway, this place is so remote, no one will know.

“You… stop!! You stop quickly…”

At this moment, Mei Hui wanted to dodge, but the acupuncture point was clicked, and she couldn’t dodge at all, her heart was extremely desperate, and her whole person collapsed completely!

Bai Ma threw away the cloth strip, looked up and down at Mei Hui’s charming curve, and the blood all over his body boiled completely.

Thinking of this, the white horse is about to pounce.

Whoa!

However, at this time, there was a sound of footsteps not far away, and the footsteps were very light.

Bai Ma frowned, stopped quickly, turned his head to look over, and was stunned.

I saw a man in a white long shirt coming slowly, his pace seemed to be very light and slow, but in the blink of an eye, he was in front of him.

The man is about forty years old, his facial features are extremely ugly, just like a ghost from hell, and the breath that permeates his body is even more unfathomable.

Madd, who is this?

The white horse was startled and became alert.

Mei Hui's body trembled, her eyes darkened, and she fainted directly. She had spent a lot of internal energy in dealing with the disciples of the Wutian Organization before, and was caught by the white horse. She was almost exhausted. The ugly man couldn't take it anymore.

Chapter 2600

"You…"

Finally, Bai Ma reacted and looked at the middle-aged man: "You… Who are you?" The middle-

aged man did not respond directly, but said lightly: "As a A cultivator, bullying the weak and the weak, really loses the face of the righteous way, and quickly let this girl go." The

tone was righteous and dignified, and could not be refuted.

The middle-aged man named Fang Qifo is a reclusive cultivator. He happened to pass by here today and saw that the white horse was going to plot against Meihui, so he took the initiative to stop it.

Made.

Bai Ma's face changed, and he couldn't help but scolded: "What does Lao Tzu want to do, what does it have to do with you, don't meddle in your own business, get out!" To

be honest, sensing Fang Qifo's strength, Bai Ma felt a little nervous in his heart, but it's a good thing Being disturbed, there is still some fire.

"I don't know what is good or bad!"

Fang Qifo frowned, too lazy to talk nonsense, then his figure rose into the air and came straight to the white horse.

In a blink of an eye, Fang Qifo was in front of the white horse, with absolute contempt in his eyes: "If you can't persuade good words, then I have to do it."

Om!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura erupted from Fang Qifo's body. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant!

Unfathomable and powerful coercion, suppressing people panic!

The next second, Fang Qifo slowly raised his right hand and hit the white horse with a palm!

It's… so fast…

Feeling the speed of Fang Qifo's lightning fast, Bai Ma was startled, he didn't have time to dodge, he quickly pulled out his long sword and attacked! Bai Ma knew that Fang Qifo was very strong, so he didn't dare to be careless and urged all his inner strength to resist!

Bang!

In the blink of an eye, the palm of his hand slapped on the long sword, and the white horse only felt an overwhelming force coming, and then heard the white horse let out a muffled groan, and the whole person was shocked and flew out, and flew more than one hundred meters away. , and fell heavily to the ground.

Although the white horse has practiced shifting flowers and connecting trees, the time is too short, and the strength has not yet been cultivated, and the powerful blow of the seven Buddhas on the face cannot be resisted at all.

"Okay, very good, you wait for me." Baima struggled to get up, wiped the blood from the corner of his mouth, glared at Fang Qifo, and turned around and ran away.

Bai Ma is not a fool. Knowing that he is not Fang Qifo's opponent, he continues to fight, and he is afraid that he will die here.

In a blink of an eye, the white horse disappeared into the woods.

At this moment, Fang Qifo wanted to pursue him, but he held back when he saw Mei Hui who was in a coma.

Afterwards, Fang Qifo walked up to Meihui and was relieved to see that she was in a coma caused by just being too tired.

"Meeting is a predestined relationship, I'll take you out of here." Fang Qifo said softly, with beauty, and headed for the distance.

…

the other side!

Taiyin Mountain, about thirty miles to the northeast, has a mountain forest.

At this moment, Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and others were crying and running forward desperately. Everyone was tired, but they dared not stop. They know that once they stop, they may be overtaken by the Wutian Organization!

I don't know how long they ran, but Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and the others were sweating profusely. When they reached a forest, they took a short rest. While resting, he couldn't help but look behind him.

call!

Seeing that the surrounding environment is complicated, Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and others are resentful and panic.

Zhang Jiao, the despicable and shameless villain, has harmed himself and these people, and he has no inner strength. Otherwise, he would have helped Wen Chou Chou to kill him just now.

It has been so long, and Wen Chou Chou has not caught up with him. If he faces so many people in the Wutian Organization by himself, will something go wrong.

And Mei Hui… It's been so long with no news.

Thinking about it, a trace of inexplicable worry rose again in the bottom of everyone's heart.

Whoops!

At this moment, there was a sudden sound of footsteps behind him. The footsteps were dense and fast, and there were obviously many people.

Hearing the voice, Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and others quickly looked back.

hiss!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2601-2610

Chapter 2601

At this moment, seeing the scene behind them, everyone couldn't help gasping for air.

I saw in the direction behind them, dozens of elites from the Heavenless Organization came, each with a weapon, murderous aura, these elite disciples, the lowest strength is also Marquis, and several are actually Wudan Wusheng…

Swish!

At the same time, these elite disciples also saw Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and the others, and they all cheered up and shouted.

"Sun Dasheng… don't run away, just grab it!"

"You have no way out."

"Hurry back with us, maybe the lord is merciful and can save your life…"

These elite disciples spoke in a cold tone. There were contempt and abuse in their eyes. Before, when they encountered a being like Sun Dasheng, they didn't dare to breathe. Now, they have no inner strength, so they don't need to pay attention.

Made!

Hearing the shout, Sun Dasheng and the others looked extremely ugly. They didn't have time to think about it, they turned around and ran towards the depths of the woods.

Brother Wen tried his best to give everyone a chance to escape. No matter what, he could not be caught back.

Seeing this scene, dozens of elite disciples glanced at each other, all extremely annoyed.

"Chasing!"

"A group of prisoners still want to turn the sky over?"

"Don't talk nonsense, hurry up and chase!"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

After shouting angrily, dozens of elite disciples quickly chased after Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and others.

Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying, and everyone else had run all the way before, and they were already exhausted. At this time, they were chased by so many elite disciples. They were tired and nervous. After a few minutes, they reached a big river.

broken!

When they got to the shore, they saw the rushing river in front of them, and they would be washed away if they fell into it. In an instant, Sun Dasheng and everyone looked at each other in despair, and stopped quickly at the same time.

There is actually a dead end here, could it be….is this God's will?

Thinking to myself, Sun Dasheng is very sad and angry!

Whoops!

At this moment, the elite disciples behind also chased after him.

"I can't run, haha…"

"Mad, against our lord, this is the end."

"Give it up, you will be captured…"

Dozens of elite disciples quickly surrounded them while laughing loudly. .

"To catch Lao Tzu alive? You are not qualified." Sun Dasheng roared, his eyes were extremely blood red, and he rushed forward.

In the current situation, there is no way for everyone to retreat, it is better to fight.

"Great Sage…"

Seeing this scene, everyone in Ren Yingying's expressions changed, and they all exclaimed, all of them in a hurry.

Without internal strength, fighting with these elite disciples is just courting death.

However, if you don't resist, it won't end well if you get caught.

"Uuuu…"

At this critical moment, suddenly, a quiet and gentle piano sound rang from the shore not far away.

hum!

At the moment when the piano sounded, I saw a powerful wave that quickly filled the air, and I saw layers of ripples in the air!

Feeling this fluctuation, whether it is Dasheng Sun, Ren Yingying and others, or those elite disciples, their faces changed greatly! Covering their ears one after another, they clearly felt that the sound of the piano contained a very strong rhythm, and everyone felt dizzy and could not stand steady!

Especially the dozens of elite disciples were all shocked.

Because they clearly felt that under the shroud of the sound of the piano, their dantian seemed to be suppressed, and they could not exert any internal strength.

Chapter 2602

This…. the sound of the piano!

At this moment, Sun Dasheng everyone reacted and looked in the direction of the sound of the piano.

At the same time, dozens of elite disciples also turned their heads.

At this moment, seeing the scene in front of them, these elite disciples were all stunned.

I saw a slender figure coming slowly from the river bank. The pace seemed to be very slow, but it gave people a very light feeling, indescribably agile and elegant.

It is the piano saint Mu Xixi.

hiss.

Seeing the appearance of the person who came, dozens of elite disciples gasped in air one after another, only to feel that the blood all over their bodies was faintly boiling.

So beautiful. This is simply a fairy coming down to earth.

At this time, Mu Xixi was wearing a long white dress, full of fairy spirit. Three years ago, after the war between the Kyushu Continent and the Rakshasa ended, Mu Xixi took Song Qian to a quiet place to escape and practice.

Today, Song Qian reached a bottleneck in her practice, and Mu Xixi came out to find the elixir to help her break through, but she didn’t expect to meet Sun Dasheng and others here.

Haha…

At this time, Sun Dasheng and others came back to their senses, and they were all excited.

Qin Sheng appeared, and these people were saved.

“Tsk tsk tsk…”

At this moment, the leading disciple reacted, a pair of eyes swept back and forth on Mu Xixi’s body, and sighed with a smile: “Beauty, this is something of our Wutian organization, you don’t want it Intervene, otherwise, it will cause trouble for the upper body.”

“I can’t bear to start with such a beautiful woman, hehe…”

Swish!

Hearing this, Mu Xixi’s delicate face showed a hint of shame and anger, and then, without hesitation, her figure rose up and flew into the crowd.

Bang bang bang…

The next second, before dozens of elite disciples could react to what was going on, they felt a terrifying force and instantly swept them away. Just flew out!

“Ah…”

With a scream, dozens of elite disciples were all thrown into the river, and the screams were quickly drowned out by the rushing river!

Seeing this scene, Sun Dasheng and others were extremely excited.

“Miss Mu!”

At this moment, Ren Yingying took the lead to react, walked over quickly, and said anxiously: “Quick, go and help Brother Wen and Miss Ouyang Meihui, they are all trapped in the main altar of Wutian Organization. That’s it.” The

voice fell, and Sun Dasheng and others also nodded.

“You…” Mu Xixi was shocked when she heard this, and when she felt the inner strength of Ren Yingying and others, she was even more astonished: “Your inner strength…”

She clearly felt that Ren Yingying These people’s dantian inner strength is not left at all, and now they have become ordinary people.

Wow..

As he was talking, he heard footsteps in the woods in the distance. There were many people. Obviously, the Wutian Organization sent to arrest Ren Yingying and others.

“I’ll take you to a safe place first, and then come back to save Palace Master Wen and the others.” Mu Xixi said seriously.

Mu Xixi acted cautiously. She knew that the Wutian Organization was very powerful. It was impossible to save Wen Chou Chou with Sun Dasheng and others with her own strength. They have no time to be separated, taking into account their safety.

The safest thing is to rescue them first and then come back alone.

Hearing this, Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and the others looked at each other and nodded.

After that, Mu Xixi no longer hesitated and left quickly with everyone.

……

this moment, the other side.

The Wutian Organization General Forum, the fierce battle continues.

In midair, Yue Wuya and the four Duan brothers tried their best to besiege Zhang Jiao.

Chapter 2603

However, nearly an hour has passed. The five combined, still can’t win Zhang Jiao!

At this time, Yue Wuya, the more he fought, the more frightened he became. Mad, three years ago, although Zhang Jiao was powerful, he could still fight against him with the Overlord Hammer.

But now, Zhang Jiao has the axe to open the sky, and his strength has reached a terrifying point. He and the four uncles of the Duan family are even unable to suppress it.

At the same time, Zhang Jiao is also getting bigger and bigger.

Looking at the battlefield below, the disciples of the Wutian Organization, many people fell down, Zhang Jiao’s eyes were blood red, and he roared loudly: “Today, I will teach you all to come and go!”

Om!

The voice fell, and the air around Zhang Jiao suddenly condensed! A terrifying force spread out from his body crazily!

“Go to hell!” The

cold words came out of Zhang Jiao’s mouth, and in the next instant, he clenched the opening axe and swung it fiercely, and saw a dazzling golden light, tearing apart the world, towards Yue Wuya five shrouded.

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya and the four brothers of the Duan family all changed their faces, and they all urged their inner strength to jointly deploy a protective film in front of them.

boom!

Jin Mang erupted and smashed the protective film directly. Yue Wuya snorted and was knocked back more than 100 meters by the volley.

Stabilizing his figure, Yue Wuya gritted his teeth secretly, his face extremely ugly.

Strong, too strong, this horn has a sky-opening axe, it is simply impeccable.

And, more importantly, there has been no news from Uncle Wen, is something wrong?

At this time, the four brothers of the Duan family endured the pain, looked at Yue Wuya one by one, and asked.

“Young Master, what should I do?”

“This horn is too strong, and if we continue to fight, it will be more and more unfavorable for us.”

“Also, Palace Master Wen has been unable to signal…”

As he was talking, he saw the general manager. In the direction of the altar, a slender figure in mid-air came quickly, with a bit of gloom on his delicate face, it was Lu Lingshan.

What?

Seeing Lu Lingshan, Yue Wuya was shocked, she…why is she here?

Back then, Yue Wuya had defeated Lu Jiechen as his teacher. According to his seniority, Lu Lingshan was his aunt, and of course he was no stranger.

“Withdraw…”

Soon, Yue Wuya recovered, gritted his teeth and waved his hand.

To be honest, Yue Wuya didn't want to leave like this, but there was nothing he could do. Zhang Jiao was too strong, and Wen Chou Chou had never given any signal. This time, the plan to attack both internally and externally was a failure.

Yue Wuya decided to evacuate first, and then send someone to investigate the news.

Wow..

After receiving the order, everyone in Tianmen, as well as the Royal Forest Army, quickly lined up to retreat.

"Want to go!?"

Seeing this scene, Lu Lingshan frowned and wanted to pursue, but was stopped by Zhang Jiao.

Zhang Jiao said with a smile, "No need to chase, this kid Yue Wuya is scared to death by my axe, and he won't dare to commit it in a short time."

When he said this, Zhang Jiao looked confident.

To be honest, Zhang Jiao also wanted to pursue and annihilate Yue Wuya's Imperial Forest Army and Tianmen in one fell swoop, but in the fierce battle just now, Zhang Jiao frequently used the Heavenly Axe, which had consumed a lot of internal energy.

"correct!"

Zhang Jiao looked at Lu Lingshan and asked, "How is the situation on your side?"

"Wen Chou Chou was heartbroken by the white horse and fell into the abyss. He must die." Sun Dasheng and those people have no inner strength, so they are nothing to worry about."

"Okay, very good!"

Zhang Jiao smiled and praised: "It is really enjoyable to cooperate with the leader Lu, haha…"

Wen Chou Chou When he died, Sun Dasheng lost his inner strength, and Yue Feng lost his right-hand man. This is definitely great news.

Chapter 2604

Excited, Zhang Jiao rushed to Lu Lingshan and said with a smile: “Lord Lu has worked hard, hurry up and rest.”

Hmm!

Lu Lingshan nodded and turned to leave.

Zhang Jiao looked around, instructed his disciples to clean up the battlefield, and then returned to the secret room to practice and recover.

In the secret room, Zhang Jiao meditated and practiced for a while, then closed his eyes and prepared to rest.

hum!

However, at this moment, a slight fluctuation of breath came, and then a figure appeared in front of him. This person was wearing a black robe and a certain black hat. Under the hat was a pale and expressionless face.

Sensing the situation, Zhang Jiao immediately opened his eyes alertly. He was stunned when he saw the man in black robe, and said coldly, “Who are you?”

When he said this, Zhang Jiao was on guard.

This person can enter his own secret room quietly, and it is definitely not an ordinary person.

The man in black robe smiled slightly and said lightly: “Commander Zhang, we met a thousand years ago, have you forgotten?”

After speaking, the man in black robe showed a trace of seriousness: “I am the messenger under the Throne of Pluto, Yan Luo, a thousand years old. A while ago, Hades issued a summons to you, but you were suppressed by Lu Bu. I thought you had been suppressed for thousands of years and could repent of your mistakes, but I didn’t expect that after you saw the sun again, you would start doing wrong again…”

“The king of Hades ordered, I’ll take you to Hades to meet Hades to atone for your sins.”

His tone was cold, without the slightest emotion.

What? It was him…

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao’s heart trembled, and he was dripping with cold sweat.

In the cultivation world, if you have justice in your heart and your strength reaches a certain level, you will be able to rise through calamity. However, some practitioners who do many evils and are prevalent in viciousness are impossible to ascend. Infernal version of punishment.

The underworld is the final destination of all the most sinful people in the world. The place where the underworld is located is the ghost world.

A thousand years ago, Zhang Jiao formed the Yellow Turban Army, causing chaos in the world, causing the people to be displaced and struggling to live. The King of Pluto specially sent messengers to arrest Zhang Jiao. However, Zhang Jiao's behavior at that time caused the anger of the heroes of the world, and encircled and suppressed them. In the end, Zhang Jiao was arrested. Lu Bu captured it and suppressed it in his own tomb.

Knowing the situation at the time, Hades thought that this was Zhang Jiao's deserved end, so he gave up the arrest.

Unexpectedly, after a thousand years, Zhang Jiao will see the sun again, and he will start chaos in the Kyushu continent again.

Zhang Jiao is still a little angry because he will be reminded of the previous actions of the messenger.

"Your Excellency the messenger!"

At this time, Zhang Jiao reacted, and he was so nervous that he knelt down directly in front of Yan Luo: "I have repented of my mistakes, please tell Hades and give me a chance."

Zhang Jiao was arrogant, The sky is not afraid of the earth, but Pluto is not the existence he provokes. You must know that people in the world, as long as they do evil things that are angry and resentful, will be judged by Pluto in the end. That is a powerful ruler who controls countless lives and deaths.

However, Yan Luo did not have the slightest mood swings, and said coldly, "Zhang Jiao, whether there is real repentance, it is not up to you, come with me to the underworld!"

"Your Excellency the messenger, give me a chance, I will one day. Material treasure, I will give you what you want." Zhang Jiao said sincerely, but there was a hint of gloom in his eyes.

Yes, the messenger of Hades in front of him, although he was working for Hades, was also a cultivator.

Zhang Jiao knew that Pluto had nine messengers in the Kyushu Continent, in charge of affairs in the Kyushu Continent. These messengers were all gifted geniuses, and they seldom appeared in front of people, but once there were vicious people, they would Show up.

However, even the messengers of Hades, they also need and need treasures to enhance their strength.

Hearing this, Yan Luo's eyes flashed: "What treasure, take it out and see."

Zhang Jiao guessed right, everyone has selfishness, even the messenger of Hades is no exception.

"I'll get it for you!" Zhang Jiao said complimentably, then stood up and pretended to take something from his body.

"You…Go to hell!"

The moment he stood up, suddenly, Zhang Jiao roared, a powerful breath burst out from Zhang Jiao's body, slapped it fiercely, and hit Yan Luo directly in the heart .

Chapter 2605

Yes, although Zhang Jiao is afraid of Pluto, he is not afraid of Yan Luo in front of him. Moreover, Zhang Jiao has always been a wicked person. How could he obediently follow Yan Luo to see Pluto to atone for his sins?

What?

Yan Luo was extremely frightened, and he never thought that Zhang Jiao was so bold and dared to attack the messenger of Hades. At this moment, he wanted to dodge, but Zhang Jiao was too fast to dodge.

Speaking of which, Yan Luo's cultivation strength is also very strong, otherwise, he would not be the messenger of Hades, but the speed of Zhangjiao was too fast before, and it was too late to react.

Bang!

This palm, which contained Zhang Jiao's tenth layer of skill, hit Yan Luo's heart ruthlessly, and when he heard a miserable cry, the whole person flew straight up, a mouthful of blood spurted out, and finally landed in the corner of the secret room.

At the moment of landing, Yan Luo widened his eyes, looked at Zhang Jiao unwillingly, and swallowed his last breath.

“Pluto?”

Zhang Jiao took a deep breath and quietly looked at Yan Luo’s corpse with madness in his eyes: “What about Pluto? When I become the Supreme Lord of Kyushu, I will be the ruler of this world…”

… …

on the other side.

The white horse was injured by Fang Qifo and fled, and did not return to the Wutian Organization, but rushed directly to the main altar of the Hall of Longevity.

Bai Ma knew that staying by Zhang Jiao’s side would be unpredictable, so it would be better to return to the Hall of Longevity and establish himself as the hall master. Anyway, he learned to move flowers and trees, and he was not afraid of opposition.

A few hours later, the white horse finally returned to the main altar of the Hall of Longevity.

“Dharma King White Horse?”

“Why did you come back alone? Where is the palace master?”

“Are you injured?”

As soon as they arrived at the entrance of the main hall, the other Dharma Kings in the Hall of Longevity, as well as more than a dozen hall masters, all changed their expressions and hurried over to ask about the situation.

Before, Bai Ma and the Ouyang family were caught by Zhang Jiao, and then Wen Chou Chou went to rescue them, and they were finally trapped in the Wutian organization’s main altar.

Knowing this, the Changsheng Palace was all in a hurry. At this time, they were discussing how to rescue the palace master and the Ouyang family, but they did not expect that the white horse came back.

Pfft!

In the face of everyone’s inquiries, Bai Ma knelt on the ground at once, and burst into tears in a fake voice: “The hall master…the hall master was killed by Zhang Jiao.”

“The hall master pretended to surrender at the beginning, the purpose was to save the Ouyang family. Everyone, but in the end, it was noticed by Zhang Jiao… The hall master was dying, he blocked the pursuers and let me escape, I… I am ashamed!”

While crying, Bai Ma observed the changes in everyone's expressions.

What?

Hearing this, everyone present was shocked. Immediately afterwards, the hall fell to its knees and cried bitterly!

"Palace Master…" A

sad and angry voice resounded throughout the hall!

Seeing this scene, Bai Ma couldn't express the excitement in his heart, haha… I was so witty, I lied to everyone in just a few words.

Everyone was grief-stricken, and it was unknown how long it took before a hall master couldn't help but ask, "Dharma King White Horse, before you leave, what did the hall master entrust?"

Huh!

Bai Ma took a deep breath, slowly stood up, looked around, and said with a heavy heart: "Palace Master Wen said, I will be the next generation of Palace Master."

Hearing this, the hall was silent, and everyone looked at the white horse, his face dazed. Doubtful.

You must know that among the Four Dharma Kings, Bai Ma is not very strong, and his abilities are not particularly outstanding. Why did Wen Chou Chou want to make him the next generation of temple masters? This is a bit sloppy.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2606-2610

Chapter 2606

Call!

Seeing the changes in everyone's expressions, Bai Ma took a deep breath and said with a heavy heart: "Speaking of which, my white horse has limited qualifications and was unable to take on a major role, but I had to follow the orders of the Palace Master." After speaking

, Bai Ma looked around: "Wen The hall master has taught me the technique of moving flowers and connecting trees."

Om!

As soon as the voice fell, the white horse's internal force was running, and he suddenly raised his hand to hit a pillar in front of him, and he heard a vibration. The palm force passed through the pillar, and a palm print was made on the wall behind.

It is the essence of moving flowers and connecting trees, hitting objects from the air!

On the way back, Bai Ma realized that what he said was unfounded, and everyone would definitely not believe it. At this time, he deliberately tried to prove that what he said was true.

Seeing this scene, everyone present was stunned, staring at the white horse, speechless.

The master of the palace passed all the secret skills of the town school to him, and it seems that the white horse did not lie.

At this moment, a slender figure suddenly came out and knelt down in front of the white horse in public: "My subordinate, the red snake, see the palace master."

It was the wife of the white horse, the Dharma King of the Red Snake.

At this time, the red snake had a respectful look on his face, but his heart was full of excitement. Can he be unhappy when her husband became the head of the palace?

"My subordinates see the hall master!"

In an instant, the entire hall knelt down.

Haha….

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Bai Ma couldn't tell the excitement in his heart, but his face still had a fake sadness: "Everyone, get up, the hall master was killed by the Wutian Organization, this revenge will be avenged, but the Wutian Organization is too powerful. Big, it is absolutely impossible for us to rush to the door and fight recklessly."

"Pass my order, all the disciples return to the mountain gate, and wait until the situation of Wutian Organization is detected before taking action."

"Yes!" Everyone responded in unison.

At this moment, Bai Ma's expression was sad, but there was a faint sneer in his eyes.

Wen Chou Chou is dead, and he has successfully become the temple master. As for Sun Dasheng's gang, they have no internal strength and no threat to themselves.

Moreover, Zhang Jiao is also sending people to hunt down Sun Dasheng and others, and he is not afraid of Sun Dasheng and the others to tell the truth.

…..

the other side!

Wen Chou Chou only felt that he had a very long dream, and the dream was full of his past. He had just joined the Hall of Longevity until he became a respected hero in the Kyushu Continent. Those scenes kept flashing in the dream.

hiss!

Finally, I don't know how long it took, Wen Chou Chou woke up, and just opened his eyes, he only felt excruciating pain all over his body.

Wen Chou Chou clearly felt that his heart was broken, and his dantian had no inner strength.

This… where is this?

What made Wen Chou Chou even more horrified was that he was at the bottom of an extremely dim abyss, with a steep cliff above his head, and the air around him was extremely cold.

In front of him, there is an endless deep hole, slowly descending, I don't know where it leads, and the gloomy wind keeps blowing, which is terrifying.

It seems that this is the only way out.

Looking around, Wen Chou Chou endured the pain and slowly walked towards the deep hole.

As soon as he walked inside, Wen Chou Chou couldn't help sucking in the cold air, as if gathering the Yin Qi in the world, making people feel a kind of cold deep in the bones, and there was no end in sight, and no idea how long it was, as if it were endless. !

Aren't you dead? Is this the way to the ghost world?

Thinking about it, Wen Chou Chou panicked inexplicably, but his legs continued to move forward involuntarily.

"Whoosh…"

I don't know how long I walked, but I heard a wave of breath coming from the front, and then a black shadow appeared in front of me.

Seeing the face of the black shadow, Wen Chou Chou felt a chill in his heart, and saw that his face was extremely pale, there was no blood, and his eyes were not alive at all, they were empty.

Chapter 2607

“Who dares to trespass into the underworld?” The shadow spoke coldly.

Hades?

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou was shocked, and the whole person was stunned.

Wen Chou Chou has heard that people will enter the ghost realm after death, and in the ghost realm, there is an underworld, which is a place for judging the wicked. Whether it is an ordinary person or a cultivator, as long as they sit in bad things, they will be punished by the underworld. The trial of Hades…. It’s

over, I really died.

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou was both frightened and unwilling, and he still had a lot of things to do, so he died like this.

Just when Wen Chou Chou was shaking his head, Hei Ying couldn’t help but talk, rushed over, grabbed Wen Chou Chou, and headed for the depths.

Hu Hu Hu…

Wen Chou Chou only felt the chill whistling in his ears, but before he could react, he arrived in front of a huge city in a blink of an eye.

This city is several times larger than the largest city in Kyushu. The city is surrounded by black mist, like a chaotic world, giving people an indescribable feeling of depression.

Above the gate of the city, there are two big characters ‘Netherworld’.

Soon, Wen Chou Chou was brought into the hall of Hades.

call!

Seeing the scene in the main hall, even though Wen Chou Chou was mentally prepared, he couldn’t help but take a deep breath.

As you can see, the hall is incomparably majestic, with the underworld soldiers standing neatly on both sides. These underworld soldiers, wearing uniform black helmets and black armor, and holding long knives, are suffocating.

In the center of the hall, there is a black throne, and a burly man is sitting on it.

It is the Lord of Hades, Hades.

“Your Majesty!”

At this time, the black figure who came with Wen Chou Chou respectfully knelt on the ground and told Pluto: “I was just on the way to attract the soul, and I caught a dying person.” The

way to attract the soul?

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou was stunned. It turned out that the road just now was called the Soul Guiding Road. No wonder the Yin Qi is so heavy. According to ancient books, there are some hidden places in the Kyushu continent, and there are entrances to the ghost world. The legend, I didn’t expect it to be true.

Also, he said he was dying? In other words, he is not dead yet?

Thinking about it, Wen Chou Chou was inexplicably excited.

Swish!

At this time, all eyes in the hall focused on Wen Chou Chou.

The next second, Pluto looked at Wen Chou Chou: “Who are you?”

“Your Majesty Pluto.” Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath, tried to calm himself down, and responded, “My name is Wen Chou Chou, and I am the Palace of Eternal Life on Earth Circle Continent. Lord.”

After speaking, Wen Chou Chou looked expectantly and begged: “Your Majesty, I was framed by a traitor, I fell off a cliff, and entered the Soul Path, I hope Your Majesty can send me back.”

Madd, wait for himself Going back alive, Zhang Jiao and Bai Ma must not be spared.

Hearing this, Hades frowned and said without any emotion: “Wen Chou Chou, the Lord of the Palace of Longevity? I heard about you, your heart was broken, and you can’t live for a day, since you came by mistake. Here, it is also God’s will.”

Having said that, the Pluto ordered to the underworld soldier next to him: “Take him to the land of reincarnation and reincarnate as a human being.” Wen Chou Chou is a gentleman, not a person of great evil, and does not need to be judged.

The voice fell, and the two ghost soldiers walked over quickly.

What?

Wen Chou Chou was taken aback, he was murdered like this, he couldn't just die like this.

"Your Majesty!"

At this moment, an underworld soldier hurried in and shouted in a panic, "No, there is something wrong with the messenger of Yan Luo."

Wow!

Hearing this, the entire Underworld hall was in an uproar, and even the two underworld soldiers who were about to arrest Wen Chou Chou couldn't help but stop.

Chapter 2608

"What's the matter?" Hades asked coldly with an extremely ugly face.

Yan Luo, a messenger carefully selected by himself, has been diligent and conscientious, deeply appreciated by himself, but something happened.

"Your Majesty!"

Ming Bing wiped his cold sweat and said cautiously: "Half a day ago, the messenger of Yan Luo was ordered to arrest Zhang Jiao, the wicked man. As a result, Zhang Jiao not only pleaded not guilty, but instead raided the messenger of Yan Luo and killed him. ."

Boom!

Pluto was furious and slammed down the throne: "This Zhang Jiao is so bold, he dares to kill the messenger of the underworld?!"

At this time, his fame was burning with anger. Thousands of years ago, Zhang Jiao had sent messengers to ask for the chaos of the world. He was arrested and punished in the ghost world. As a result, Zhang Jiao was suppressed by Lu Bu in the ancient tomb. Now that a thousand years have passed, Zhang Jiao has been in chaos again, so he sent Yan Luo to arrest him. Unexpectedly, Zhang Jiao actually resisted and killed him.

Zhang angle?

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou, who was kneeling there, was shocked, and his expression was extremely complicated.

This despicable and shameless person really did all the bad things, and even Hades wanted to arrest him.

call!

Finally, Pluto calmed down, sat on the throne, and said coldly: “Zhang Jiao is extremely sinful and ordered messengers from other continents to see this person with all his strength.” To

be honest, Pluto really wanted to take action in person, but because of his identity, he couldn’t. Leaving the ghost world and going to the mainland of Kyushu, we can only send more people.

“Yes, Your Majesty!” After receiving the order, the underworld soldier responded and walked out quickly.

At this time, seeing that Wen Chou Chou was still there, Hades frowned and said, “Why haven’t you taken him down yet?”

“Your Majesty!”

Wen Chou Chou couldn’t help but shouted: “Your Majesty, please listen to me, that Zhang Jiao’s crime is very heinous, I was killed by him like this, if I die like this, it is too wrong, I hope Your Majesty will give me a chance to let me go back. “

This….

Hades frowned, hesitated, and said slowly: “The life and death of a person is the law of heaven and earth, your heart is shattered, and your life is not long, if I let you go back, it is a violation of heaven. “

I beg Your Majesty to give me a chance…” Wen Chou Chou became anxious, knelt down and kept kowtow.

Seeing this situation, Pluto pondered for a while, and suddenly had an idea: “If you want to go back, you can be my messenger, and I will give you a chance to be reborn.”

After speaking, Pluto’s expression became serious: “But you want to Remember, once you become the messenger of Hades, you are no longer an ordinary person, and you must cut off contact with everyone, including your family and friends.”

The messenger Yan Luo just died, and this position just became vacant, and Wen Chou Chou is a talented person. Yes, just to fill the vacancy.

However, the messenger of Pluto is not something ordinary people can do. It represents Pluto, rewarding the good and punishing the evil in the Kyushu continent. It needs to be selfless and not have the slightest personal feelings. More importantly, the identity is secret and must not be exposed.

“I…”

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou was stunned. He wanted to cut off contact with everyone. Wouldn’t that be… After seeing Fengzi and the Great Sage, they won’t be able to recognize each other?

If so, what is the difference between that and death.

“What? Don’t you want to?” Pluto asked at Wen Chou Chou with an expressionless face.

“I…will!” Wen Chou Chou struggled in his heart, and finally nodded firmly.

Although I can’t meet Fengzi and the others when I go back, at least I can protect them in the dark, and I can also deal with Zhang Jiao.

“Okay!”

Hades nodded in approval, then slowly raised his hand, and saw a strange force surging throughout the hall, and finally enveloped Wen Chou Chou.

Feeling this strange power, Wen Chou Chou did not move, knowing that it was Hades healing him.

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou closed his eyes and shouted secretly in his heart.

Kyushu Continent, I’ll be back soon

…

the other side!

Chapter 2609

Yue Feng stayed on Shenlong Island for one night. Early the next morning, Long Xianger was ordered to send Yue Feng and Xiao Xi out.

call!

A few hours later, Yue Feng stood on the ruins of the Primal Chaos Mountains and looked back at the dark, wild and strange realm. He couldn’t help but take a deep breath.

Finally came out, Mad, thought he was going to die on Shenlong Island.

Haw…

Xiao Xi next to her was also indescribably excited. As a young dragon, she couldn't speak at all, but she also made a cheerful cry.

Seeing Xiao Xi's cute appearance, Yue Feng showed a smile, picked her up, and put her in the spirit beast bag.

I don't know what happened to Zhu Bajie and the Ouyang family.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng didn't have time to think, he left the ruins and rushed towards Kyushu.

Um?

When approaching Heishui Town, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him.

I saw that a huge arena was built in the valley of Blackwater City ahead, and thousands of cultivators gathered around them, discussing something.

Yue Feng saw that the clothes of these cultivators were embroidered with some logos, and they were members of mercenary groups from various continents.

So many mercenary groups, what are they doing here?

Yue Feng murmured in his heart, and suddenly turned his eyes to the side, and saw a slender woman standing in a corner of the ring, wearing a red leather suit, indescribably sexy and charming.

It was the captain of the Bloodthorn Mercenary Team, Hua Ling.

"Fengtao?" At this moment, Hua Ling also discovered Yue Feng, and was stunned for a moment, then greeted her with joy.

When she came to the front, Hua Ling's delicate face could not hide her urgency and excitement, and she said softly, "Fengtao, why are you here?"

Half a month ago, this man helped her a lot. Why is this kindness? will not forget. Until now, Hua Ling had not realized that Feng Tao who once helped her was actually Yue Feng, the famous Tianmen Sect Master in the Kyushu Continent.

Yue Feng showed a smile: "I happened to pass by, by the way, there are so many of you, what are you doing here?"

Hua Ling smiled bitterly, very helpless: "All the mercenary teams in the Kyushu mainland will be held here. In the ring match, we will elect the leader. Before, we, the mercenary team, were scattered and suffered too many losses, so we must unite."

Lost?

Hearing this, Yue Feng frowned. How could these mercenary teams be at a loss when they traveled between the Wilderness and Strange Domain and Kyushu, killing beasts, obtaining internal pills, and earning high profits?

I muttered in my heart, seeing this ring, the valley passage was completely blocked, and I couldn't get through for the time being, so Yue Feng followed Hua Ling to the ring to watch the excitement.

At this time, the arena is about to start.

"Tsk tsk…" As soon as he arrived in the ring, a mocking voice

came from the side: "Captain Hua Ling, can't you recruit anyone for your Bloodstab mercenary team? Haha, why do you want everyone?"

The man in a white gown walked over with a smile, and it was Bai Hao, the head of the Giant Elephant Mercenary Corps.

The Bloodthorn Mercenary Team, led by Hua Ling's efforts, often obtained a lot of inner elixir in the wild and strange realm, and was envied by many other mercenary teams. The Giant Elephant Mercenary Team was one of them.

In this case, these mercenary teams are looking for opportunities to suppress Hua Ling.

Bai Hao looked at Yue Feng with a smile but not a smile, and continued: "Is this a piece of trash that was brought in from there?"

This man was in tatters, and being a mercenary, he really lost the face of the world's mercenaries.

The voice fell, and there was laughter around.

"Haha… Picked it up from a heap of beggars."

"I think your bloodstab mercenary team should be disbanded as soon as possible…"

The taunting of you and me came from everyone, Yue Feng frowned secretly and ignored it. .

Nima, these guys, consider themselves Hualing's team members.

Chapter 2610

Hua Ling's face was flushed and she was angry.

“Fengtao, ignore them.” Hua Ling bit her lip and said softly to Yue Feng.

All of his team members went to the wild and strange realm to hunt down beasts, leaving him alone to participate in this arena competition. At this time, facing the ridicule of everyone, he was too lazy to talk nonsense with them.

But seeing Feng Tao being misunderstood by them, Hua Ling was still a little angry.

Yue Feng shook his head and smiled, indicating that he did not take it to heart.

At this moment, I saw a middle-aged man with extraordinary temperament slowly walking towards the center of the ring: “Everyone, be quiet!” The

voice was not loud, but it spread throughout the valley, with deep inner strength!

Swish!

At this moment, everyone’s eyes were focused on him.

Seeing Yue Feng’s puzzled expression, Hua Ling whispered, “Fengtao, this is Yang Hong from the Tianlei Mercenary Group. The Tianlei Mercenary Group is the largest mercenary group in Kyushu and has a great influence.”

Yue Feng Nodding silently, he looked at this Yang Hong.

Fifth paragraph of Wuhuang.

The strength is not low.

At this time, Yang Hong looked around and said slowly: “Everyone! Everyone knows the purpose of this conference. All the black markets and trading markets that Huang Tian Trading has recently monopolized, we risk our lives and death to work hard. If you want to sell the inner alchemy and other treasures you have obtained, you must trade them in Huangtian.”

“However, Huangtian takes more and more commissions. It has seriously violated our interests, so, In this arena, we must elect a leader and unite as one to fight against this injustice.”

“Furthermore, this is not just to deal with the Huang Tian transaction. As long as we form an alliance, we can solve other problems in the future.”

It turned out to be the case.

Hearing this, Yue Feng nodded secretly.

At this time, there was also cheers around the arena.

“Yes, as long as we form an alliance, no one will want to bully us.”

“Haha… After the alliance is established, I am afraid that those famous and decent people will be polite when they meet us.”

“Let’s start quickly, I will I can’t wait.”

When everyone’s words came, Yang Hong showed a smile and looked around the audience: “Okay, it seems that many people can’t wait, and the ring will start, but before we start, let me talk about the rules, in order to maintain The fairness of the game, each mercenary team can send a maximum of two people to participate, and the age must not exceed 40 years old.”

Saying that, Yang Hong raised his hand: “Okay, the game starts, who wants to be the first to play. , please come up.”

“I’ll come first!” The

voice fell, a voice sounded, and then a figure appeared more and more, and landed steadily on the stage, with thick eyebrows and big eyes, very aura.

The man clasped his fists at the surroundings: “Yuan Lei, Hongye Mercenary Group, which one will come up to ask for advice?” The

voice fell, and after a brief silence in the audience, a thin man smiled slightly and took the stage, facing Yuan Lei slightly. A smile: “Zheng Gang of the Feiyu mercenary group asks for advice.”

Shuh!

The eyes of everyone around them converged on the two of them, and they were all excited.

Yue Feng watched quietly, the strength of the two people on the stage was about the same level as the Emperor Wu.

hum!

At this time, the two people on the stage were already fighting, and the figures were intertwined, causing a lot of excited shouts below.

However, Yue Feng’s mind was not on the stage, but turned to look at Hua Ling: “Are you going to participate in the competition later?”

“I…” Hua Ling bit her lip and was about to speak when she was caught by the next person. Bai Hao interrupted.

“Miss Hua.”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2611-2615

Chapter 2611

Bai Hao looked at Hua Ling with a smile: “You Bloodstab mercenary team, there are only a few people, not even a team. Let’s forget about the arena competition.

” Wretched, looking at Hua Ling up and down, he continued: “Besides, you are so beautiful, it would be a pity if you were injured on stage. When I take the first place and become the leader of the alliance, you will stab the servant with blood. Soldier team, join me, I will keep you rich and rich.”

Bai Hao’s eyes made Hua Ling very uncomfortable, and she said with shame and anger: “Thank you for your kindness, where will my Bloodstab mercenary team go, there is no need for it? You worry…” To be

honest, Hua Ling didn’t plan to participate in the competition at first, but when Bai Hao said that, she couldn’t help it.

At this moment, the victory and defeat on the stage were already divided, and Zheng Gang won.

Without hesitation, Hua Ling jumped gently, like a butterfly, and landed on the ring.

so beautiful.

At this moment, seeing Hua Ling, the eyes of many men in the audience were straight.

As expected of the goddess of the mercenary world, with beautiful long hair, delicate facial features, and perfect body proportions, any man will be unable to extricate himself when he sees it.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn’t help but show a smile. This Hua Ling is too competitive.

“Tsk tsk!”

At this time, Zheng Gang looked at Hua Ling with a smile, and said, “So it’s the beauty Hua Ling from the Bloodthorn mercenary team. She has no eyes on her fists and feet in the ring, or you should admit defeat, I can’t bear to hurt you. “

Crack!”

Before she could finish her sentence, Hua Ling was astonished, she came to him in an instant, and slapped him in the face!

Hua Ling has a tough personality. At this time, Zheng Gang was rude to herself in front of so many people, and she couldn't bear it.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Dengdengdeng…

Zheng Gang was slapped with a slap, and he stepped back a dozen steps in a row, almost unsteady, and yelled in anger: "Shame on your face." Saying that, his inner strength urged him to charge directly. come over.

In the blink of an eye, the two fought fiercely together.

Hua Ling's strength is already the fourth rank of Martial Emperor, much stronger than Zheng Gang. Within a few minutes, Zheng Gang was slapped in the back, and the whole person flew out and fell under the ring.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, there was an uproar in the audience, and many men looked at Hua Ling closely, each of them couldn't be excited, and admired them very much.

Hua Ling's face was expressionless, without the slightest fluctuation, and looked around: "Who will enlighten me next."

Just after winning a game, Hua Ling's expression was indifferent, but she was very excited.

If you take the first place and become the leader of the alliance, the Bloodthorn mercenary team will become famous all over the world.

"I'm coming!" The

voice fell, and everyone looked at each other. Immediately afterwards, a burly man rushed to the stage excitedly, but he was easily defeated by Hua Ling after a few rounds of fighting.

In an instant, the entire valley was boiling, and all the men present were excited and wanted to go on stage to conquer this beauty.

In the next half an hour, five or six mercenary groups of powerhouses came to the stage to compete, but none of them were Hua Ling's opponents.

Seeing this, Yue Feng was also very happy for Hua Ling, and at the same time was a little worried.

After all, Hua Ling's strength is not the strongest in the audience.

"Amazing, really amazing!"

Finally, a faint voice sounded, and then, a man in white jumped onto the ring and looked at Hua Ling with a half-smile.

It is the deputy group of Tianlei Mercenary Group, Goldman Sachs!

Seeing Goldman Sachs, Hua Ling frowned and her eyes suddenly became solemn.

As the goddess of the mercenary world, Hua Ling has many suitors, including this Goldman Sachs. In order to pursue Hua Ling, Goldman Sachs can be said to have spent all her time and stalking her, making Hua Ling tireless.

But he never expected to meet him again in this arena.

Chapter 2612

Goldman Sachs looked at Hua Ling and said with a smile: "Hua Ling, we are also old acquaintances, you are not my opponent, admit defeat."

Hearing this, Hua Ling was very displeased: "Don't be so confident. , I won't admit defeat."

As the captain of the Bloodthorn mercenary team, since he came to power, he represented the entire team, if he admits defeat, how can he stay in the mercenary world in the future?

Ugh!

Goldman Sachs sighed and revealed a smile: "Okay, since you have to fight, let's make an extra rule."

"What rule?" Hua Ling frowned.

Goldman Sachs smiled and said confidently: "If you lose, be my woman. If you win, I won't pester you again, how about you?"

"You…" Hua Ling's pretty face flushed red. , is not very angry.

This Goldman Sachs is really shameless and despicable. In this ring meeting, in front of so many people, he actually said such things.

Seeing that she didn't respond, Goldman Sachs smiled: "If you don't speak, I'll take it as your agreement, the lady is first, and you move first." After he finished speaking, he

waved to Hua Ling.

Om

Hualing didn’t talk nonsense, she just flicked her wrist and hit it with a palm!

“Tsk tsk…. the speed is not good.”

“It seems that you are destined to be my woman…”

Goldman Sachs fifth stage Martial Emperor strength, one level higher than Hua Ling, is very relaxed and comfortable when fighting, at the same time Don’t forget to speak up.

Hua Ling was shy and angry, and her shots were getting faster and faster, but it was of no use at all. Every time she attacked, she could be easily avoided by Goldman Sachs.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned secretly under the stage.

This Goldman Sachs, who can be considered a figure in the mercenary world, was actually on stage, teasing a girl with words, and the more he said it, the more explicit he was, it was really shocking.

call!

At the same time, the surrounding audience also frowned secretly, but Goldman Sachs was the deputy head of the Tianlei mercenary group with a strong background, and no one dared to provoke him.

In the blink of an eye, Hua Ling and Goldman Sachs fought for more than a dozen rounds, but Hua Ling never hurt Goldman Sachs! She was shocked and angry, and she was so anxious!

Swish!

Finally, Hua Ling bit her lip and pulled out her long sword with a jade hand.

“Don’t you give up?”

Seeing the long sword in Hua Ling’s hand, Goldman Sachs didn’t panic at all, and said with a smile: “I’ve been playing with you for so long, it’s time to end, the game has to continue.” The

voice fell, Goldman Sachs urged Dantian, and a tyrannical internal force swept the audience instantly! The next moment, he slapped it with one palm, and this palm took all his strength!

Seeing Goldman Sachs calling, Hua Ling's eyes flashed coldly, and she shouted coldly: "Xueyue is shocking."

In an instant, Hua Ling saw the long sword in Hua Ling's hand, like a shock, quickly stabbed at Goldman Sachs come over! The speed is astounding!

The exciting battle is finally here!

Seeing this scene, many people in the audience started to discuss.

In the eyes of everyone, Hua Ling's move was very sharp and had a high chance of winning, but Yue Feng shook his head secretly. This Goldman Sachs was clearly trying to lure the enemy into the depths, and Hua Ling's defeat was set.

At this moment, Goldman Sachs avoided the sharp sword and raised his hand to slap Hua Ling's wrist.

A metal vibration spread, Hua Ling's hand was unstable, the long sword almost flew out, and her delicate body took several steps back!

"Hua Ling, you lost." Goldman Sachs said with a smile.

Flashing, Goldman Sachs rushed over quickly, wrapping Hua Ling's slender waist with one hand.

Chapter 2613

Hua Ling was so anxious that she wanted to dodge subconsciously, but at this time, her internal strength was almost exhausted, so she could only watch Goldman Sachs's hand on her waist.

"You…let me go." Hua Ling's face flushed, and she gave a cold drink.

Goldman Sachs didn't show any signs of letting go. He admired Hua Ling up close and said with a smile, "Hua Ling, the outcome is already divided, you will be my woman from now on."

Hearing this, Hua Ling was both ashamed and angry: " Who is your woman? Let go of me quickly!"

Hua Ling's face was extremely ugly at this time. This was at the ring meeting, and Goldman Sachs actually did something to her in public. When the news spread, her innocence was completely cleared. destroyed.

"Would you like to admit defeat? You won't deny it, will you?" Goldman Sachs teased.

Hua Ling was so anxious: “I didn’t make a bet with you at all, it’s you who acted passionately.”

Phew!

Seeing this scene, everyone around couldn’t stand it anymore. I don’t know who shouted: “Captain Gao, you can’t go after the beauty in private, don’t affect the game.” The

voice fell, and many people nodded.

Goldman Sachs looked around coldly, and said angrily: “What are you panicking about? This bet was made in this arena, how could it affect the game? Whoever doesn’t report will come up to challenge me.

” Bai Hao of the mercenary group followed and shouted, “That’s right, Goldman Sachs and Hua Ling are a natural pair, what are you talking about?”

Bai Hao and Goldman Sachs have a good relationship and naturally help Goldman Sachs to speak.

At this moment, the entire arena was silent. For a moment, no one dared to talk nonsense any more.

Although Goldman Sachs’ strength is not the strongest in the whole world, the Tianlei mercenary group behind him can’t be provoked by anyone.

Seeing this scene, Goldman Sachs showed a satisfied smile. The next second, Goldman Sachs grinned at Hua Ling and said, “Okay, no one bothers us anymore. As long as you are willing to be my woman, I promise, no one will dare to look down

on your Bloodstab mercenary team…”

Said that Gao Sheng was going to grab Hua Ling’s wrist.

Hua Ling ducked for a while, and said unhappily, “Goldman Sachs, please show some respect, and I’m really welcome.

” She never thought that in this ring meeting, Goldman Sachs was dishonest, and no one was blocking the crowd.

“Tsk tsk, you’re welcome? We’ve already played against each other just now. I know how powerful you are… Besides, you look so sexy when you’re angry.” Hua Ling’s scolding did not make Goldman Sachs restrain, but instead stimulated his interest.

After saying this, he hugged Hua Ling’s waist and pressed against him.

Immediately afterwards, Goldman Sachs got a little closer, sniffed lightly in front of her, and his face was intoxicated: “As expected of the goddess of the mercenary world, it’s so fragrant. Haha…”

“Don’t be afraid, I will take good care of you in the future. Yours.” Goldman Sachs laughed and put his mouth up slowly.

Knowing that she could not escape the clutches, Hua Ling gave up her struggle and closed her eyes in despair.

Total despair!

I thought that I would be able to use this conference to make the name of the Bloodstab Mercenary Team, but I didn’t expect to encounter a despicable scoundrel like Goldman Sachs.

Thinking to herself, Hua Ling felt unspeakable grievances, her eyes were red, and tears could not help falling.

Hua Ling could feel the heavy breathing of Goldman Sachs hitting her face.

Seeing this scene, everyone in the arena had complicated expressions.

Hua Ling, such an excellent beauty, is really unlucky to be targeted by people like Goldman Sachs, but there is no way, who makes Goldman Sachs powerful?

Whoosh!

Seeing that Goldman Sachs was about to kiss, at this moment, a figure like thunder and lightning reached the stage in an instant, and then pulled Goldman’s hand away.

It was Yue Feng.

Originally, Yue Feng didn’t want to meddle in his own business, but Goldman Sachs’ approach was too extreme. Hua Ling was a pure and clean girl, and he was so rude and lawless.

Chapter 2614

“Fuck, who are you special?” When

good things were disturbed, Goldman Sachs was full of anger, and when he looked back at Yue Feng, he couldn’t help cursing.

“Who is this?”

At the same time, the eyes of everyone around the arena were also focused on Yue Feng, all of whom were extremely surprised.

They saw that this man was dressed in ordinary clothes and seemed to have average strength, and he dared to disturb Goldman Sachs.

Isn't this looking for death?

At this time, everyone did not know that the person in front of him was the famous Tianmen Sect Master in Kyushu, and Yue Feng also hid his strength.

"Fengtao?…" Hua Ling opened her eyes and was stunned when she saw Yue Feng: "Why did you come up?"

Yue Feng smiled and signaled her not to panic.

At this time, Goldman Sachs reacted, looked at Yue Feng up and down, and said coldly: "Little arm brat, who are you?"

Yue Feng glanced at Hua Ling, and said lightly: "A member of the Bloodthorn mercenary team."

Yes , Yue Feng didn't want to reveal his identity. Since he entered the ring, he should pretend to be a member of Hua Ling, otherwise, he would not be qualified to come up.

"Oh?"

Goldman Sachs smiled contemptuously, his face full of provocation: "What? Seeing the captain's loss to me, I feel unhappy and want to save face? Or do you want a hero to save the beauty?"

"Let her go."

Yue Feng said every word said. His eyes were extremely cold.

"Ma De, you're crazy, you just joined the mercenary world, and you don't know who you're talking to, do you? Dare to take care of me? Get out of here." Goldman Sachs was too lazy to talk nonsense, so he burst out and rushed over. .

Seeing this scene, the expressions of everyone around the arena became complicated.

Although they all looked down on this Feng Tao, at this moment, many people did not want him to be ousted.

Of course, they all know that this is all wishful thinking. After all, this Goldman Sachs is so powerful that there are very few who can beat him on the scene.

“Fengtao, hurry up and don’t cause trouble!” Hua Ling was even more anxious, shouting at Yue Feng.

In Hua Ling’s heart, this Fengtao has helped her several times, and she is very grateful to him, and she can no longer let him offend Goldman Sachs for her own sake.

You know, Goldman Sachs has a strong background.

However, Yue Feng didn’t seem to hear it, and stood there quietly, watching Goldman Sachs rushing in, his expression did not change in the slightest, as steady as Mount Tai.

Hua Ling was in a hurry and was about to rush up, but it was already too late.

Bang…

At this moment, I heard a breath vibrating, and Yue Feng and Goldman Sachs fought fiercely together.

Seeing the scene in front of her, Hua Ling’s delicate body trembled and she was dumbfounded.

Not only her, but everyone in the arena was stunned!

I saw that Yue Feng was very relaxed in the face of Goldman Sachs’ attack. In that way, it was like a father facing a naughty son, completely crushing him.

Hua Ling stared blankly at this scene, her mind blank.

How…how could this Feng Tao’s strength be so powerful?

Last time at the Huangtian Trading House, he took out so many Emperor Wu’s inner pills at once to help him pay off a huge debt. He thought he was just lucky, but he turned out to be a hidden master.

At this moment, Hua Ling stared blankly at Yue Feng, her heart could not help beating faster.

Bang!

In less than half a minute, Yue Feng slapped Goldman Sachs with a palm, only to hear Goldman Sachs screaming out, staggering back, and finally slumped on the ground, extremely embarrassed.

What?

This… this kid beat Goldman Sachs?

In an instant, there was silence around the entire arena, and a drop of a needle could be heard clearly, and everyone was dumbfounded.

Where did this bloodstab mercenary team attract such a strong existence?

Chapter 2615

“You…!”

Goldman Sachs struggled to stand up, his eyes were blood red, he raised his finger and pointed at Yue Feng, his anger rose, but he only said one word, his eyes darkened and he passed out.

Yue Feng’s inner strength is extremely strong, and it is simply not something that Goldman Sachs can stop.

Seeing this scene, everyone in the Tianlei mercenary group and Bai Hao’s expressions changed, and they rushed over to lift Goldman down while shouting at Yue Feng.

“Stinky boy, do you know the rules? Who asked you to come up?”

“You are maliciously sabotaging the game.”

Bai Hao looked contemptuous as the crowd shouted: “Boy, the game between Goldman Sachs and Hua Ling has not yet been completed. It’s over, what are you doing here? You Bloodthorn Mercenary Corps, don’t you understand the rules at all?”

Rules?

Hearing this, Yue Feng smirked: “You tell me the rules? This arena was originally to elect the leader, but this Goldman Sachs, in front of everyone, was rude to our captain and even moved his hands and feet. “Yes .”

“You didn’t step forward to stop one by one, and you used silence to help Zhou and abuse. You people are really ridiculous.” These

words were just words.

And when he said this, Yue Feng’s eyes were like electricity, and he looked around coldly.

call!

Feeling the aura that filled Yue Feng's body, many people were shocked and closed their mouths one after another.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, looking at Yue Feng who was standing in front of her, Hua Ling was so moved that she said softly, "Thank you…"

Yue Feng smiled and said, "Go down and rest. I will help you. You are in the ring." The voice was not loud, but it was unquestionable!

Um!

Hua Ling bit her lip, hesitated, and finally nodded. Speaking of which, Yue Feng was not a member of their mercenary team, and was not obliged to help her in the ring, but the situation in front of her could not be admitted.

If everyone knew that Feng Tao was just her friend, not her teammate, it would be more troublesome.

"Boy!"

At this moment, Bai Hao looked at Yue Feng with a half-smile, and said coldly, "Since you want to continue to fight in the ring, well, we'll give you a chance to see how confident you are, so let's change the rules. , there is no limit to the number of players, how about it?"

Just now, Bai Hao, who was a little shocked by Yue Feng's strength, quickly calmed down.

This kid just wins by surprise, and Goldman Sachs underestimates the enemy. If he is a peerless powerhouse, how can he be an unknown member?

In any case, he must have an outlet when he beat his friend Goldman Sachs.

The voice fell, and many members of the Tianlei mercenary group echoed loudly.

"Yes, since you can fight like this, let's just have fun."

"Even Goldman Sachs has been defeated, so I'm sure we are not afraid of joining forces .

"

gloomy.

Like Bai Hao, they also believed that Yue Feng was just lucky to win Goldman Sachs.

“You guys…”

Seeing this scene, Hua Ling was furious: “You want to fight the wind and the waves with one wheel? Is there any reason for heaven?”

These people, talking about the rules, are actually the most unreasonable. A man of rules.

The more Hua Ling thought about it, the more excited she was, she was about to pull Yue Feng down from the stage. It would be boring to fight in such a ring, so she might as well give up.

However, at this moment, Yue Feng signaled to Hua Ling not to get excited.

Immediately afterwards, Yue Feng looked around and showed a smile. This group of people is really despicable enough, and they want more people to come on stage to challenge together.

The next second, Yue Feng asked Hua Ling to go down to rest, then looked around the audience and said, “You can fight whatever you want, anyway, I am the only one in our Bloodstab mercenary team. Anyone who wants to challenge, just come up. “The

sound is not big, but it spreads throughout the valley, full of momentum.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng is not acting on his temper at this time, because Yue Feng found that these mercenary teams add up to a force that cannot be underestimated. , to check and balance Zhang Jiao.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2616-2620

Chapter 2616 The

voice fell, and there was silence around the entire arena.

In the eyes of everyone, they all think that Yue Feng is just a nobody, but seeing the confidence in Yue Feng's eyes, for a while, they have no courage to take the stage to challenge.

"Don't be complacent, kid, we'll meet you here!"

After a full minute of silence, Bai Hao finally sneered, then led the five people to the ring slowly.

These five people, all wearing dark blue clothes with the logo of Thunder Cloud on their cuffs, are the five elites of the Tianlei mercenary group.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, the surrounding people suddenly heard a gasp of cold air, secretly exclaiming.

"Six people…"

"They are all the elites of the Tianlei mercenary group. I'm afraid this kid is going to be miserable…"

"Who let this kid hurt Goldman Sachs? The Lei Mercenary Group proposed to hold it…"

Mad, six came at once, which is really shameless.

Seeing Bai Hao's six people, Yue Feng frowned secretly, feeling very unhappy, and said lightly, "You are not my opponent, so don't make fun of yourself."

Yue Feng did not care, Bai Hao in front of him, and five The elite of Tianlei mercenary group is very powerful, but Yue Feng has not paid attention to it yet. You know, Yue Feng has already broken through the Tribulation Transcendence Realm.

"Ma De, this kid is quite crazy."

"You're not too small, courting death!"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

"Arrogant…"

Hearing Yue Feng's words, Bai Hao and the five elites were extremely annoyed. Motivated, rushed over directly.

Um?

At this moment, Yue Feng keenly saw that when Bai Hao rushed over, he dropped a pill in his mouth. Obviously, it was an elixir to temporarily strengthen himself. This is blatant cheating.

Hehe, will you play this set for me?

Aware of this, Yue Feng's mouth twitched, revealing a trace of disdain.

hum!

In the blink of an eye, the six Bai Hao rushed to the front, pulling out their weapons one after another, exploding their skills. I saw that the air was distorted wherever the six figures passed.

I have to say that the six powerhouses of the Martial Emperor Realm shot at the same time, which is really amazing.

"Hi!"

Seeing this scene, everyone around the arena couldn't help but gasp! At the same time, everyone is very excited!

Haha…

This Bai Hao and Tianlei mercenary group made a killing move as soon as they made a move. This game must be exciting, but I don't know how long this kid can last.

"Fengtao!"

At the same time, Hua Ling, who was resting in the audience, was really anxious and couldn't help but shout.

Six masters of the Martial Emperor Realm attack at the same time, even if he is very strong, it is difficult to stop him.

However… Yue Feng on the stage was smiling and not panicking at all!

"It's not bad that six people can burst out such a powerful force…" Yue Feng said lightly, and then saw that he was not in a hurry, raised his hand and waved, and an internal force surged out, forming in front of him A protective film!

bang bang bang…

That is, at this moment, the six skills slammed on the protective film at the same time, and a deafening roar broke out. Then, all the power disappeared without a trace.

And the protective film is intact!

Yue Feng's inner strength is strong, and the protective film condensed is not something that Bai Hao's people in the realm of Martial Emperor can easily break through.

What?

Block it so easily?

Seeing this scene, there was silence around the arena, and everyone opened their mouths, staring blankly at Yue Feng, speechless.

How powerful is this kid?

Especially Bai Hao's six people, one by one, froze there, completely dumbfounded.

What's going on, the strength of the six people's joint outbreak, no one can stop it, and this kid who has just joined the Bloodthorn mercenary team in front of him is so easily blocked.

Chapter 2617

They don't know yet, Yue Feng didn't do his best at all, otherwise, they would have been ousted long ago.

At this moment, Yue Feng's mouth curled into a smile, looking at Bai Hao: "How is it? Are you still fighting?"

"Made…" Bai Ma was shocked and angry, his face was extremely ugly, and he was very unwilling.

However, as soon as he said two words, he was interrupted by Yue Feng.

Yue Feng chuckled, and flashed his body in front of Bai Hao, and said in a low voice, "If I guess right, you should have taken a Divine Power Pill before you started.

" And you are cultivating the Yin-cold technique, which is a combination of yin and yang. Although you can improve your strength a lot in a short period of time, it has a lot of drawbacks, and the inner strength of your dantian can easily be counterattacked."

“In other words, you have to force the inner strength to continue to fight. , then you don’t need me to take action, you will be hurt by yourself, if you don’t believe it, press your own Shenquan acupoint…”

Yue Feng’s voice was very low, only Bai Hao could hear it.

Speaking of which, if it was before, Yue Feng would not have saved Bai Hao’s face. After all, this kind of villain, self-inflicted, that is retribution, but thinking of being the leader of the mercenary alliance, this kind of person might be useful, so Yue Feng chose to give it to him a chance.

What?

Hearing this, Bai Hao’s body was shocked, his face was extremely pale, and he looked at Yue Feng’s eyes, full of shock.

He did take the Divine Power Pill, but… how did he know?

Is there any other kind of back injury, is it intentional to scare yourself?

Bai Hao still doesn’t know that Yue Feng possesses the Wuji Dan technique, which is more effective than anyone else in the world. Of course, he can tell the pros and cons of the Divine Power Pill. After all, the Divine Power Pill is very rare in the eyes of most people. The elixir, but here in Yue Feng, it is just an ordinary elixir.

hiss!

Muttering in his heart, Bai Hao looked at Yue Feng suspiciously, then stretched out his hand and pressed Shenquan acupoint, he couldn’t help groaning suddenly, his body twitched suddenly, staggered a few steps, and fell to the ground.

At this moment, Bai Hao was extremely shocked.

After being told by him, who is he?

Seeing that Bai Hao lost his strength to fight again, the elites of the five Tianlei mercenary regiments also walked down the arena with sad faces.

Their strength is not stronger than Bai Hao. At this time, Bai Hao has no strength to fight again. There is no need for them to persevere. It will be even more embarrassing to lose.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, everyone around the arena was stunned!

This… this kid actually won.

And it's so easy to win.

For a time, everyone stared at Yue Feng who was standing on the stage, each of them was dumbfounded, his face was incredible, the whole valley was silent!

Hua Ling, who was sitting there to rest first, stared at Yue Feng with a strange brilliance, and her delicate face was full of excitement!

win, win? He faced Bai Hao six by himself, and he actually won? !

Before, I thought that this person was an ordinary cultivator, but I didn't expect that every time I met, I would be able to surprise myself.

At this time, Yue Feng on the ring looked around and said lightly, "Who else is going to challenge?"

Hearing this, everyone in the audience looked at each other in dismay! All of them were embarrassed and did not have the courage to respond.

Bai Hao teamed up with the elites of the five Tianlei mercenary groups, and they were not his opponents. Who dared to go up and make fun of themselves?

"Is no one up to challenge?"

Yue Feng shouted again, his voice was loud, but there was an invisible pressure!

The audience was silent, and no one responded!

Yue Feng shouted several times, but no one came up. At this moment, the host of the ring, Yang Hong, came up slowly.

At this moment, Yang Hong took a deep look at Yue Feng, his eyes full of complexity.

To be honest, Yang Hong was very annoyed that Goldman Sachs was defeated by Yue Feng. After all, he and Goldman Sachs were the head of the group and the deputy head of the group. They had a very good relationship and were like brothers.

At this time, Yang Hong wanted to teach Yue Feng a lesson personally, but he held back. After all, this is a ring competition, and as the host, he cannot break the rules.

At the center of the arena, Yang Hong looked around the audience and said slowly, "This brother of the Bloodthorn mercenary team has won two games in a row. If no one takes the stage to challenge, then the leader of our mercenary alliance…"

“Wait!”

Before he finished speaking, suddenly, a slender figure, like a butterfly, floated agilely and slowly landed on the stage: “I’m here to challenge!”

Wow!

Seeing the person coming, the audience was in an uproar!

Chapter 2618

Call!

Seeing this woman, Yue Feng couldn’t help but take a deep breath and was stunned.

This woman is wearing a long purple dress, with a graceful figure and exquisite facial features. She looks like she is twenty-five or six years old. She is not very big, but she looks very arrogant. There is no expression on her delicate face. A powerful aura that cannot be desecrated.

Who is this woman?

Yue Feng was not only secretly surprised, he thought Hua Ling was the most beautiful goddess in the mercenary world, but he never expected that another one would appear. This woman and Hua Ling stand together, they really have their own advantages.

If Hua Ling is a tranquil daffodils, then this woman is a rose with thorns.

Of course, the strength is much stronger than Hua Ling.

The woman’s name is Ye Meng, and she is the head of the Rose Mercenary Corps, known in the mercenary world as ‘Blue Rose. ‘

“Yang Hong!”

At this time, Ye Meng walked slowly onto the ring, and said to Yang Hong with a half-smile but not a smile: “The mercenary world wants an alliance, and they even held a ring competition, but they didn’t invite our Rose mercenary group, right? It’s a bit unreasonable?”

This….

Yang Hong accompanied him with a smile: “Leader Ye has gone deep into the wild and strange realm, and there has been no news for two months. If you want to notify, you can’t find anyone?”

Even the Tianlei mercenary group, the strength He is one of the best in the mercenary world, and Yang Hong, as the head of the regiment, is also a man of influence, but he has to be courteous to Ye Meng. You must know that Ye Meng is not only strong, but also the adopted daughter of the Sect Master of Qingyun Sect. The entire mercenary World, no one can provoke it.

Hearing this, Ye Meng snorted softly: “Without news for two months, do you think something happened to me?”

After speaking, Ye Meng looked at Yue Feng and said lightly, “Hey, the arena is not over yet, I to challenge you.”

At this moment, everyone present was excited.

“The blue rose is here!”

“Some people have watched…”

Under the discussion, the eyes of many men in the audience were all focused on Ye Meng. Under the long skirt, that incomparably tight figure. Make people look without blinking their eyes.

Especially the coldness that refuses people thousands of miles away is even more difficult to extricate themselves from.

“I didn’t expect this woman to appear. It is said that she is very powerful.”

“Nonsense, she is the head of the Rose Mercenary Corps…”

“It is said that half a year ago, this woman was alone and beheaded the three-headed Martial Emperor. The beasts of the realm are too powerful.”

While appreciating, many people whispered.

On the arena, Ye Meng’s beautiful face showed endless gloom and coldness, without the slightest fluctuation.

“Be careful.”

At this moment, Hua Ling’s pretty face changed, and she couldn’t help reminding Yue Feng on the stage. You must know that Ye Meng can create a name in the entire mercenary world, but it is not a false name. In Hua Ling’s heart, Yue Feng is not weak, but it is difficult to defeat Hua Ling.

Her nickname is Blue Rose? ! Such a unique title.

At this time, upon hearing Hua Ling's reminder, Yue Feng's face also became solemn, and he looked at Ye Meng up close, only to think that this woman's figure was perfect, even if Chang'e and Diaochan were present, they were no less inferior.

It's just… this sex seems very cold and arrogant.

"What's your name?" Ye Meng asked coldly.

Yue Feng did not hesitate: "Fengtao!"

"Okay, Fengtao."

The corner of Ye Meng's mouth evoked a slight smile, and there was some nonsense: "Let's do it."

When saying this, Ye Meng's delicate face showed a bit of disdain.

Chapter 2619

Ye Meng is a very arrogant woman. When she first stepped into the ring, she secretly investigated Yue Feng's strength, but it was close to the strength of the Tribulation Realm.

Ye Meng didn't know that Yue Feng had been hiding his strength.

Huh..

Yue Feng took a deep breath and smiled faintly: "Ms. first, you can take action first."

When he said this, Yue Feng's face was relaxed, but his eyes flashed with seriousness, because he sensed that this leaf Dream, the strength is actually in the tribulation realm.

It is really shocking that a young girl has reached the transcendence realm.

"Boy, stop talking nonsense to me" Ye Meng only felt that he was being scorned, and his beautiful face was instantly covered with frost.

hum!

The voice fell, and a terrifying breath burst out from Ye Meng's body. In an instant, the surrounding temperature dropped suddenly, and the air seemed to be stagnant.

Immediately, the people around the arena felt a chill all over their bodies.

Such a pure cold power.

Feeling Ye Meng's breath, Yue Feng also frowned secretly, a little surprised.

To be honest, Yue Feng has been out for so long, and he has played against many people who practice the cold and cold exercises. Because of his white lotus cold fire, his internal strength is just as strong as the sun, so Yue Feng has always been very good at dealing with people who practice the cold and cold exercises. It's easy, but at this time, facing this Ye Meng, I feel a little unconfident.

You know, yin and yang control each other, if the yang is too strong, it will restrain the yin, and if the recessiveness is too strong, it will restrain the yang.

Ever since he practiced Guiguzi's exercises, Yue Feng thought that his masculine power was unmatched in the world, but in front of Ye Meng, he felt threatened.

Yue Feng didn't know that Ye Meng was practicing a kind of world-class skill, the Jiuyou Ice Vessel Art.

Jiuyou Ice Vessel Art is a kind of exercise that is most yin and soft. It must be practiced by women. Moreover, it needs to be tempered at an early age with thousands of years of ice. After 18 years of practice, you can have a small town. In other words, ordinary women, if they only practice when they grow up, are useless at all.

It is precisely because of this that there are very few women in the world who can be trained.

"Kacha!"

At this moment, Ye Mengpian was astonished, and in the blink of an eye, he came to Yue Feng. He raised his right hand, and with a crisp sound, he held a sword tightly.

Whoosh!

Yue Feng was not careless, and his inner strength pushed his figure to fly high into the sky, fighting fiercely with Ye Meng!

Huh..

This scene has feasted the eyes of many people around!

Of course, they didn't look at Yue Feng, but stared at Ye Meng in mid-air. At this time, the two were fighting in mid-air. Ye Meng's perfect figure kept going back and forth, making the man in the ground look straight.

Even if Ye Meng reached the Tribulation Transcendence Realm and practiced the Nine Serenity Ice Veins Art, Yue Feng was a famous figure in the world. wind!

Yue Feng seemed relaxed, but he was actually a little anxious.

I thought I could suppress this Ye Meng with strong internal strength, but I didn't expect that this woman's yin and cold exercises were very evil. Yue Feng didn't find any flaws every time he attacked.

But slowly, Yue Feng still saw some clues.

"Good boy!"

After the long battle, Ye Meng was a little anxious, and said softly: "I really don't see it, Hua Ling is very lucky, I don't know where you recruited this talent, and you can fight me for so long, but I tell you, today The position of the leader is none other than me."

Om!

The voice fell, and the air beside Ye Meng suddenly condensed! A terrifying force spread out from her body crazily!

"The cold moon is shocking!"

I saw Ye Meng's red lips parted lightly, and the cold words were spit out. The next moment, the originally clear sky was suddenly surging, and then, the cold wind whistled, and snow actually fell in the sky.

Chapter 2620 In the

snowflakes flying, Ye Meng's pair of jade hands are constantly changing and overlapping, and the figure is flying up and down. It is indescribably pleasing to the eye, but the terrifying momentum around him makes people palpitate!

"It's so cold…"

"What kind of skill is this?"

"What a strong breath…"

At this moment, many people exclaimed, and hurriedly used their inner strength to resist the cold, looking at each one Seeing Ye Meng in the mist, his expression was full of shock.

I go!

Yue Feng also frowned, secretly surprised.

To be able to cause a vision of heaven and earth, this woman is really not ordinary.

good!

The cold moon that Ye Meng used was a skill in the Nine Serenity Ice Veins Art. In the Nine Serenity Ice Veins Art, there are four supreme martial arts skills. Cold Moon Shocking is one of them!

Speaking of which, Ye Meng never wanted to use it, but feeling the power of Yue Feng, he used it in front of everyone for the first time. Everyone saw it for the first time, so naturally they didn't know it!

The sky was snowing heavily, and the cold power of Ye Meng, the fusion person in the air, was so depressing that it made people panic.

call!

At this time, Ye Mengyu raised her hand, and saw snowflakes swarming from the sky, and Ye Meng absorbed the cold air. In the blink of an eye, the cold air gathered around Ye Meng reached a limit state, and her delicate body flashed, directly towards Yue Feng. come.

Seeing this scene, many people around the ring were secretly sweating for Yue Feng.

call!

At this time, Yue Feng's face was very dignified, but his heart was not panic at all. He took a deep breath, recited the formula, and completely burst out his inner strength. A terrifying force was condensing!

In the next second, Yue Feng stared at Ye Meng, who was rushing over, and slapped his palm lightly, attacking him.

This palm seems to be slow, but it is like thunder and lightning. In the blink of an eye, two figures collide in mid-air.

boom!

In the blink of an eye, the two figures of Yue Feng and Ye Meng collided, and a thunderous roar came out. The valley where the entire arena was located trembled violently, and then, the entire arena was filled with smoke and dust, and snowflakes were flying.

Seeing this scene, everyone couldn't help but step back to avoid the terrifying impact of the breath, each one's back was cold, and their brains were buzzing.

Such an epic battle is really shocking!

Among the dust and snowflakes in the sky, the figures of Yue Feng and Ye Meng were shaken back several dozen meters in midair at the same time!

Obviously, no one took advantage of this blow!

But Ye Meng's heart was extremely shocked, his face was pale, and his delicate body trembled faintly. You must know that her current strength is to cross the Tribulation Realm!

As the adopted daughter of the Sect Master of Qingyun Sect, although she is not biological, the Sect Master treats her like a pearl in the palm of his hand.

At this time, Ye Meng's strength is in the Kyushu, even if it is not the top, it is considered to be disdainful of the heroes, and at this time, facing an unknown soldier, he used his unique skills, but he couldn't defeat him?

At this time, Ye Meng didn't know that Yue Feng had not completely erupted, otherwise, she would have been defeated.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng steadied his figure in midair and stared at Ye Meng: "Headmaster Ye, no matter how hard you fight, it will be difficult to decide the outcome, why don't you just give up."

When he said this, Yue Feng's tone was indifferent . , without the slightest expression fluctuations, but a trace of complexity rose in my heart!

Continue to fight, and Ye Meng will force out his true strength. At that time, his identity will definitely be exposed, which is not the result Yue Feng wants to see.

More importantly, Yue Feng and Ye Meng have no grievances or enmity, and there is no need to fight to the death here.

Hearing this, Ye Meng's beautiful face showed a bit of contempt: "What? Are you afraid? Afraid of losing to me?"

Ye Meng's eyes were very firm: "Don't forget, this is the ring. There is no winner or loser in the match, we will continue to fight forever, and I said, this alliance leader, I will make it." When

he said this, Ye Meng's figure floated in the air, with a leisurely demeanor, like a fairy.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2621-2630

Chapter 2621

Although the person in front of him is really strong, don't panic, after all, he still has a hole card to show.

Seeing this situation, everyone in Bai Hao below shouted and booed.

"Haha, this kid is scared."

"What if this kid defeated us? Didn't he get taught by Blue Rose in the end?"

"That is, a nameless soldier who still wants to be the leader of the alliance? What dreams do you have?" He

was defeated by Yue Feng before. Bai Hao and the others were full of resentment in their hearts, but when they saw Yue Feng's downfall, they didn't miss the opportunity to mock him.

These scumbags!

Listening to Bai Hao's belittling, Yue Feng didn't bother to pay attention and sneered silently!

In the next second, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief and looked at Ye Meng quietly: "Since you have to decide the winner, let's continue!"

Hearing this, Ye Meng did not hesitate, raised his jade hand, A powerful force swept away towards Yue Feng!

Ugh!

Yue Feng sighed, without hesitation, he moved his figure to meet him!

In a blink of an eye, more than ten minutes passed, and the two fought for more than a dozen rounds. It seemed that their strengths were comparable to each other, but in fact, Yue Feng and Bai Lian Leng Huo did not show off.

Yes, in order not to reveal his true identity, Yue Feng endured not to use this trump card.

"Miss Ye Meng, right?" Under the fierce battle, Yue Feng couldn't help but said: "What's the point of fighting like this? Why don't I admit defeat, you are the leader of the alliance." The

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

two were above the sky, Yue Feng Only the two of them could hear it.

“There’s no need for you to release water!” Ye Meng’s face was frosty, and she said coldly and tenderly, “I want to be the leader of the alliance, and I will defeat you with my strength. If I lose, my skills are not as good as others.”

In a few words, Ye Meng said decisively. .

Speaking of which, Ye Meng has liked to dance with guns and sticks since he was a child. Ten years ago, Yue Feng became famous in the Kyushu continent. He once participated in the martial arts competition in the Apocalypse continent. The audience was silent, and Kyushu was shocked. Ye Meng was still a little girl at that time. , I once saw Yue Feng’s performance in the finals, and I admired it at that time.

Since then, Ye Meng has adored Yue Feng and inspired to become a hero like Yue Feng. It can be said that Yue Feng is her only idol.

However, she didn’t know that the man she looked down on was the hero she had always admired.

All right!

Hearing this answer, Yue Feng smiled bitterly and nodded silently.

Seeing Yue Feng’s expression, he thought he was timid, Ye Meng knew that the opportunity was coming, and he shouted: “Boy, the game is over!”

Ouch!

In the next second, Ye Meng didn’t hesitate at all, his figure turned in mid-air, and he was astonished, holding the long sword tightly in his jade hand, and stabbed towards Yue Feng with a sword.

Kachacha…

This sword contains all of Ye Meng’s inner strength. As soon as the long sword passed, the snowflakes instantly turned into steam. Obviously, the cold air in it was evacuated, and all the cold air in the world merged here. In a sword.

And Ye Meng’s body was also covered with a layer of ice protection.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, everyone below was dumbfounded. It turned out that this was Ye Meng's last killer move.

At this moment, Hua Ling, who was under the stage, also trembled, and couldn't help exclaiming.

"Be careful… Fengtao!"

While shouting, Hua Ling bit her lip and wanted to rush to help, but she was helpless.

call!

The sword qi turned into a huge crescent moon shape, like a frost storm, and instantly arrived in front of Yue Feng!

Chapter 2622

At this time, Yue Feng's eyes flickered constantly. At this critical moment, countless ways to deal with it flashed in his mind, but in the end, he would give up.

Yes, with Yue Feng's strength, it is very easy to block this sword, but since then, his true strength cannot be hidden, and his identity will be exposed.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng decided to give up resistance, but just raised his hand in front of him to form a protective film.

"Boom!…" In the

blink of an eye, the crescent-shaped sword shadow slashed on the protective film, and the protective film instantly collapsed, and Yue Feng also groaned, his body like a broken kite, far away. fly away.

Pfft!

At this moment, Yue Feng's figure flew out of the ring, and finally fell to the ground, his face was pale and very weak.

At this time, Yue Feng was very helpless.

Mad, who thought he could easily be the leader of the mercenary world, did not expect a blue rose halfway through. That's all, this alliance leader, he still won't grab it.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, the audience was boiling!

This Ye Meng, as expected of the blue rose of the mercenary world, is really strong.

Hua Ling, who was standing there, had a delicate face, but she felt a little regretful. She thought that this wind wave could seize the position of the leader of the alliance, so that her blood stab mercenary team would be able to make a name for herself.

Unexpectedly, he still lost to Ye Meng in the end. But it's no wonder that Ye Meng's strength is too strong.

"Fengtao…"

With emotion, Hua Ling walked over quickly and took Yue Feng's arm, her eyes full of worry: "How are you? Are you alright?"

Although he lost, he also helped himself to resolve the crisis, so I should thank him no matter what.

Yue Feng shook his head and smiled, indicating that he was fine.

call!

Afterwards, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief and looked at Ye Meng in midair, his eyes flickering faintly.

The next second, Yue Feng said to Hua Ling: "The game is over, I have to leave."

"I'll give you a ride." Hua Ling bit her lip and said, and then left the valley with Yue Feng.

At this time, there was still a heated discussion in the audience, and they didn't pay attention to Yue Feng's departure. All eyes were on Ye Meng.

Especially Bai Hao and the others, all praised Ye Meng to please. After all, Ye Meng was going to be the leader of the alliance, and he had to perform well.

"Blue roses are amazing!"

"What blue roses, now you are the leader of the alliance…"

"Yes, the leader of the alliance…"

Listening to the cheers of the crowd to please, Ye Meng showed a smile, and her figure gracefully landed slowly.

Falling on the stage, Ye Meng smiled at Yang Hong: "If no one continues to challenge, you can announce the result of the competition." The

voice was not loud, but there was an unquestionable aura.

call!

Yang Hong nodded, then walked out slowly, and looked around the audience: “Ye Meng, the head of the rose group, is extremely powerful, and his skills are overwhelming. From now on, he is the leader of our mercenary alliance.”

After speaking, Yang Hong bowed deeply to Ye Meng . With a bow, “See the leader!”

“See the leader.”

In an instant, a large area of kneeling knelt around the arena.

Seeing this scene, a smile appeared on the corner of Ye Meng’s mouth, and he was about to raise his hand to signal everyone to get up, but at this moment, when he saw the position of the skirt on his left side, his body trembled.

Ye Meng could clearly see that there was a burning palm print on the left skirt, which was obviously the trace of the wind blowing just now.

Just… how is this possible?

He motivated the Jiuyou Ice Vessel Art to protect the body, and even the clothes were protected. In the world, there is no power that can be broken open, unless it is the world’s first strange fire, Bailian Lenghuo, who has this strength. ….

Wait… Bailian cold fire?

Could it be that the person just now….

Ye Meng only felt that his legs were softening, staring at the palm print on the skirt, unable to say a word for a long time!

“That kid just now… no, where’s the one named Feng Tao just now!?” Finally, Ye Meng reacted, stomped her feet anxiously, and looked around, where is Yue Feng’s figure?

“Looks like he’s gone..”

Chapter 2623

“Haha, that kid just now, although his strength is good, he is not the leader of the leader’s defeat in the end?”

“That is, what is the leader looking for for such a nameless person?”

Everyone in the audience erupted into a heated discussion. , each with disdain on his face.

Ye Meng bit her lip tightly and walked down the ring quickly, her beautiful face was very anxious and complicated, no matter what today, she must find him! It turned out that this person can be Bailian Lenghuo, and he must be his idol Yue Feng. You must know that in the world, only Yue Feng has integrated Bailian Lenghuo.

At this time, Ye Meng's heart was trembling. If it was really Yue Feng, he must have let him go just now. Moreover, this is the peerless hero he admires, but he calls him a kid…

Ye Meng guessed right, just now Yue Meng Feng really let her go. At the moment of the final confrontation, Yue Feng thought about using Bailian Cold Fire, but he had already motivated it at that time, but he still gave up.

Otherwise, Ye Meng would have been seriously injured in a coma at this time.

"Get out of the way, get out of the way…" The more Ye Meng thought about it, the more anxious he became, pushing the crowd away and chasing in the direction Yue Feng left.

This….

seeing this scene, everyone present was stunned, and then they all followed up subconsciously.

At this moment.

On the road a few miles away from the valley.

"Fengtao."

Hua Ling and Yue Feng walked side by side, thinking of the scene just now, they were still very grateful: "Thank you, you just stood up for me. But you should be careful, the Tianlei mercenary group is not easy to mess with, you will be careful with them in the future. revenge."

Saying that, Hua Ling showed a bit of admiration on her face: "I really didn't expect that you were so strong that you could easily defeat Goldman Sachs, and you were able to fight Ye Meng for so long. To be honest, who is your master?"

Master ? ?

Hearing this, Yue Feng's eyes flashed with a hint of sadness, and he said with a smile: "My master is no longer in this world."

In this world, the master Yue Feng really worships, except for the sword demon Nangong Jue, is Guiguzi. It's a pity, One of the two died tragically, the other soared, and they are no longer in the world.

"I'm sorry!"

Hua Ling was a smart woman. When she heard this, she felt a little ashamed, and said embarrassedly, "I mentioned your sadness."

Yue Feng smiled and shook his head, just as he was about to speak, suddenly, a voice behind him said Come.

"You two, please stay!" The voice was sweet and melodious, showing a bit of excitement.

Yue Feng looked back subconsciously, frowning secretly.

Hua Ling was even more shocked.

I saw a slender figure not far away, chasing quickly all the way, dripping with sweat, it was Ye Meng!

And behind her, there are people from major mercenary teams.

what's the situation?

Hua Ling was inexplicably nervous. Did they know that Feng Tao was not one of their team members and was here to make trouble?

On the other hand, Yue Feng calmed down a bit, calmed down quickly, and quietly watched them approach.

When he got to the front, Ye Meng bit his lip lightly: "Then…that, Your Excellency is extremely powerful. It's because I have eyes and don't know Mount Tai. I was offended just now."

Ye Meng stared at Yue Feng tightly, his tone was a little bit Trembling: "Excuse me, are you Sect Master Yue?"

At this time, Ye Meng was unspeakably uneasy, and it was hard to imagine that a goddess who was revered by everyone in the mercenary world was as prudent as a little girl who did something wrong.

It's broken, and the identity is still exposed.

Yue Feng was taken aback secretly, and for a while he didn't know how to deal with it. He knew that he shouldn't have hesitated at the time, and just admitted defeat.

"Pfft!"

Ye Meng was a smart woman. Seeing the change in Yue Feng's expression, she was instantly certain that the person in front of her was Yue Feng. Her legs were weak and she knelt directly on the ground.

"Did you know? The person I admire most is you…" Ye Meng was incoherent, her delicate body trembling.

This is your idol, can you not be excited?

What?

At this moment, everyone present was dumbfounded and opened their mouths wide!

Total shock!

An aloof iceberg goddess, at this moment, kneeled down to a nameless soldier, and was excited like a child!

This… what's the situation? !

Hua Ling's body trembled, she stared blankly at Yue Feng, speechless.

Chapter 2624

"Miss Ye, what's the matter? Why did you accidentally sprain your foot?" Yue Feng responded quickly and lifted Ye Meng up with a smile, and at the same time, he blinked at her secretly.

Ye Meng Bingxue is smart, and when she sees Yue Feng like this, she immediately understands. He definitely didn't want to reveal his identity.

"I was not careful…" Ye Meng bit her lip lightly and let out a long sigh of relief: "I'm sorry, I made you laugh."

"Hu…"

Hearing this, everyone present was secretly relieved.

It turned out to be accidentally kneeling down. I thought this kid was a big man who could not hide it.

Thinking about it carefully, a kid who just joined the Bloodthorn mercenary team, even if he is strong, is just a nameless person, how can he know that he is favored by Blue Rose.

Moreover, the two had just fought in the arena.

“The leader of the alliance definitely wants to discuss cultivation with this person. Although this kid is unknown, his strength is really good.” It wasn’t just anyone in the crowd.

Hearing this, everyone’s eyes suddenly converged on Yue Feng, and there were many discussions.

“This kid is just lucky.”

“That’s right, he was able to win Goldman Sachs just by coincidence…”

“The leader was just curious, so he took the initiative to find him. After waiting for the novelty, he probably wouldn’t even look at him. .” When the

discussion came, almost everyone despised Yue Feng from the bottom of their hearts, in their hearts, Yue Feng was a nobody, and it was impossible for him to have a relationship with Ye Meng.

However, they didn’t know that the man in front of them was Ye Meng’s idol, the famous Tianmen Sect Master.

“You all shut up.”

At this moment, Ye Meng couldn’t listen anymore, frowned, looked around and said coldly: “Who asked you to follow, I asked this person something, what are you talking about? Hurry up.

” Ye Meng wanted to tell Bai Hao and the others that the unknown person you mocked was Yue Feng, the famous Tianmen sect master, but he held back when he thought of Yue Feng’s hint.

Uh…

Seeing the anger of the leader, Bai Hao and the others looked embarrassed, and quickly closed their mouths, then left silently.

Hua Ling, who was on the side, also reacted at this time, feeling inexplicably nervous, thinking that Ye Meng was going to be bad for Yue Feng.

“Ye Meng, the game is over, what else do you want to do?” Hua Ling couldn’t help but said.

Ye Meng was stunned for a while, because he didn’t know the relationship between Hua Ling and Yue Feng, so he didn’t know how to respond.

“It’s alright.”

Yue Feng smiled slightly, and comforted Hua Ling: “You go first, I’ll talk to this girl Ye, don’t worry about me, it’ll be fine.”

Seriously, Yue Feng I don’t know Ye Meng very well, and there is nothing to say at all, but the other party recognized her identity and could not dismiss her lightly, otherwise, if Ye Meng said it, her whereabouts would be exposed.

Seeing what he said, Hua Ling was no longer worried, nodded and turned to leave.

“Sect Master Yue!”

As soon as he left, Ye Meng couldn’t hide his excitement, and said to Yue Feng, “I finally see you again… Do you know? I adore you so much…”

When he said this, Ye Meng looked excited and cheered.

Yue Feng smiled: “Thank you for not asking me about it just now…”

Before he could finish speaking, Ye Meng dreamed of something and interrupted: “Why do you want to hide your identity? By the way, I remembered it. Recently, people have been inquiring about your news on the rivers and lakes. It seems to be a Wutian organization.

” , Ye Meng looked very urgent: “Sect Master Yue, are you in trouble? Do you need my help? I will definitely help you.”

Wutian Organization.

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao’s image suddenly appeared in Yue Feng’s mind, and his anger was indescribable. Mad, this despicable villain, knew that he was so insidious and should have killed him three years ago.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng smiled and shook his head: “No need, I can handle it myself. Congratulations on becoming the leader of the alliance, I still have something to do and I have to go.”

Ye Meng suddenly became anxious: “You won’t go alone. Let’s deal with the Wutian Organization? I heard that they are very powerful.”

Saying that, what Ye Meng dreamed about, and Jumei's face showed a bit of solemnity, and continued: "By the way, in this area of Heishui Town, the Wutian Organization A lot of people have been sent secretly, and if you are discovered, your whereabouts will be revealed."

Chapter 2625

Mad.

Hearing this, Yue Feng scolded secretly, this Zhang Jiao, in order to deal with himself, really used any means.

Did something else happen during the two days that you were taken to Shenlong Island?

Seeing that Yue Feng was silent, Ye Meng said quickly: "How about this, let's go around Heishui Town and go back to Qingyunzong together, Qingyunzong is located in the southwest of Heishui Town, not very far, and also, if my father would I must be very happy to know that you are here."

"My father is the head of the Qingyun Sect. When the time comes, I can send a disciple to help you investigate the news…"

When he said this, Ye Meng's eyes were full of anticipation.

Yue Feng thought for a while, then nodded and said, "Well, I'll interrupt you rashly. I hope your father doesn't take offense." To

be honest, Yue Feng didn't want to go to Qingyun Sect with Ye Meng, but if he didn't go, it would be difficult to investigate by himself. A message to the ungodly organization.

Great!

Seeing Yue Feng's promise, Ye Meng cheered and couldn't be more excited.

Half an hour later, Ye Meng took Yue Feng and returned to Qingyunzong Mountain Gate.

At this moment.

Outside the gate of the Furong Club, a car came quickly. After stopping at the gate, Yue Feng quickly got out of the car.

"Wait a minute, I'll go and invite my father out."

Ye Meng said with a smile in the rest hall at the back, and couldn't wait to go to the back.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, looked around the magnificent hall, and just found a chair and sat down.

"Hey!" At this moment, a Qingyunzong disciple came over and looked at Yue Feng up and down: "Are you Senior Sister Ye Meng, a member of the mercenary group?"

Yue Feng was stunned, then nodded with a smile: " Yes!"

Although he has already come to Qingyunzong, Yue Feng still doesn't want to be too public. He thinks it's better to keep a low profile, so he doesn't reveal his identity. Since the other party thinks that he is Ye Meng's teammate, just let him be.

"Haha!"

Hearing the answer, the disciple sneered: "The people on the rivers and lakes are really becoming more and more unruly. Although you are a member of Senior Sister's mercenary group, this is the Qingyun Sect, and this chair is something you can do. Is it right?"

"Just wait outside if you have something to do, understand?"

When he said this, the disciple looked arrogant and looked at Yue Feng with impatient eyes.

Although Qingyunzong is not famous in Kyushu, it is also a famous and authentic sect that has been passed down for more than a thousand years. It is not anyone who wants to come in.

The boy in front of him, who was lucky enough to join the mercenary group of the senior sister, is already considered by his ancestors to burn high incense, and he even dares to sit in the living room, does he really regard himself as a character?

Yue Feng frowned, glanced at her, and said with a smile, "It's you, Senior Sister Ye Meng, who asked me to wait here."

The disciple was stunned for a moment, and was about to speak.

"What's the noise?"

At this moment, a sexy and charming figure walked in slowly, wearing a long green dress, a beautiful alchemy, and a graceful and tight figure, indescribably charming.

It is the wife of the head of Qingyunzong, Xie Cai.

“Miss, this kid is a member of the senior sister’s mercenary group, and he has no rules at all. He is sitting in the living room, and I am driving him out.” The disciple spoke quickly.

Um?

Hearing this, Xie Cai looked up and down at Yue Feng, her face couldn’t hide her contempt: “This girl Ye Meng is becoming more and more unruly. What kind of mercenary group is set up outside? Bringing people to the mountain gate doesn’t look like a daughter’s family, and it really loses the face of Qingyunzong.”

Said, Xie Cai said coldly to Yue Feng: “Get out.”

Ye Meng is the adopted daughter of the head of Qingyunzong. It’s not his own life. As an adoptive mother, Xie Cai has always disliked Ye Meng. It’s just that the head of the family is very fond of Ye Meng. to trouble her.

Seeing Ye Meng at this time, he brought back the people from the mercenary team and arranged them in the living room, and he was immediately angry.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2626-2630

Chapter 2626

Nima!

At this moment, Yue Feng was a little dumbfounded, and at the same time was a little angry.

Qingyunzong is also considered to be a famous sect, why is this lady in charge of talking so mean? It seems that the world is huge, and there are people everywhere who look down on people.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng took a deep breath and smiled at Xie Cai: “You are the wife of the head, I have already told him about it, it was Ye Meng who asked me to wait here…”

On the way here , Ye Meng told himself that Qingyunzong was very hospitable, but he never thought that he had hit a soft nail when he first came. This disciple doesn’t know him, so it’s fine if he speaks rudely. The lady in front of him is actually so powerful.

This thing is done. At this moment, Xie Cai was stunned for a moment, followed by a sneer: “Good boy, do you think Ye Meng’s words are a

possession? Tell you, this is the Qingyun Sect, if you don't go out, I will blast you down the mountain!"

Dressed up in poverty, still want to sit in the living room? There really is no self-awareness.

Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, and turned to leave. Anyway, they don't have much friendship with Qingyunzong, and they don't need much help at all.

At this moment, Ye Meng came back, and when she saw the scene in front of her, she frowned and asked Yue Feng, "What's wrong?"

Yue Feng smiled and said nothing.

"Ye Meng!"

Xie Cai shouted at Ye Meng with a look of disgust: "As the senior sister of Qingyunzong, do you have any restraint in a girl's family? It's okay to set up a mercenary group outside, and now you still have it. The team members brought them back to the mountain gate and arranged them in the living room. What do you think of this place? Do you still understand the rules?"

"What happened when I brought someone back? Who have I lost?" Ye Meng said angrily, with a bit of displeasure on her delicate face.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng smiled bitterly, and it could be seen that the relationship between mother and daughter was not very harmonious.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

"Oops?"

Xie Cai couldn't do it, pointed at Ye Meng and said, "You are getting more and more courageous, and you still talk back when you do something wrong?!"

Ye Meng didn't give in at all: "What did I do wrong?"

Phew!

Xie Caiqi's delicate body trembled, stomped her feet, pointed at Yue Feng: "You brought this so-called team member to the Shanmen meeting room, you are wrong, what is this place, the head of Qingyunzong receives distinguished guests Place, look at this person you brought back, is he a distinguished guest? At most, he is a gangster…"

"You…" Ye Meng's face flushed, and he was speechless for a while.

This is her idol, the famous Tianmen Sect Master in Kyushu, but she was called a gangster?

The next second, Ye Meng restrained his emotions, showed a smile, and said slowly: “Who told you that he is not a distinguished guest? You are still the wife of the head, and you don’t even know the big man in front of you.

” Yue Feng’s side, his tone was extremely respectful: “I tell you, this is the hero who led the Kyushu continent to defeat the Rakshasa clan three years ago, and finally forced the Rakshasa clan to negotiate peace, the Tianmen Sect Master Yue Feng.”

What?

Hearing this, both Xie Cai and the surrounding disciples were all dumbfounded.

This… is this person Yue Feng?

This is impossible, Yue Feng has been missing for so long, how can he appear here, and he also agreed to Ye Meng’s invitation to come to Qingyunzong as a guest?

Seeing their expressions, Yue Feng knew that he couldn’t hide it, so he simply took out the golden mask that symbolized his identity.

Immediately, Yue Feng smiled at Xie Cai and said, “Yes, I am Yue Feng, and I rashly visited, and please don’t blame the lady in charge.”

This… it was really him.

Seeing the golden mask on Yue Feng’s face, Xie Cai’s body trembled, her legs were soft, and she could hardly stand still. As the wife of the head of the Qingyun Sect, Xie Cai certainly knew about Yue Feng’s golden mask, but this one, with exquisite workmanship, could never be wrong.

This person is Yue Feng.

At this moment, the entire hall was silent.

After more than ten seconds, Xie Cai reacted and smiled awkwardly at Yue Feng: “That…. It was a misunderstanding just now, which made Sect Master Yue laugh.”

When saying this, Xie Cai looked at Ye Ye in a complicated way. Dreaming of a glance, this dead girl is so lucky that she can really invite a character like Yue Feng to come to Qingyunzong as a guest.

You must know that Yue Feng is a famous person in Kyushu. If he can come, Qingyunzong can be said to be full of glory. At that time, the husband will dote on this dead girl even more.

At this time, Ye Meng asked Xie Cai, “Where is my father?”

Chapter 2627

Just now, Ye Meng looked around and didn’t see the shadow of his father, so he returned and saw his adoptive mother and a few disciples, who made unkind words to Yue Feng.

“He has something to go out, and he will come back before dark.” Xie Cai replied softly, at this time, the lofty attitude he had before was gone.

Ye Meng was too lazy to leave her, and smiled at Yue Feng: “I’ll arrange a room for you first.”

After saying that, he called Yue Feng out of the living room.

To be honest, Xie Cai’s attitude towards Yue Feng just now made Ye Meng very angry. At this time, she really wanted to embarrass her, but she thought that Xie Cai was her adoptive mother after all, so forget it.

A few minutes later, Ye Meng arranged a room for Yue Feng to rest.

Pfft!

As soon as he entered the room, Ye Meng bit his lip, bent his knees, and knelt down towards Yue Feng.

Yue Feng was startled, what the fuck is this for?

At the same time, from Yue Feng’s point of view, he also happened to see Ye Meng’s figure. This Ye Meng’s figure is simply perfect! There is no trace of fat on the body, it is simply too hot.

While admiring, Yue Feng supported Ye Meng with both hands, and asked with a smile: “Miss Ye, what are you doing? What happened just now is that the lady in charge doesn’t know who I am, it’s not surprising that I don’t know, you are with you. It doesn’t matter, you don’t need to blame yourself so much.”

Yue Feng thought that Ye Meng was apologizing for what happened just now.

“Sect Master Yue.”

Ye Meng didn't stand up, but bit her lip, her beautiful face full of determination: "Can I worship you as my teacher? Seriously, many years ago, I dreamed that you could Be my master…"

What the hell, worship me as a teacher?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then smiled bitterly: "I can't protect myself now, how can I have time to accept apprentices."

Ye Meng was in a hurry and walked to Yue Feng on his knees, pulling his sleeves: "Really, Sect Master Yue , I really want to apprentice, you promise."

At this time, Ye Meng, in front of Yue Feng, was indescribably well-behaved, and the arrogant and cold look in front of Bai Hao and others before, formed a clear distinction. comparison.

"This…" Yue Feng scratched his head, very hesitant.

"Master, please, accept me…" Ye Meng knelt on the ground and bowed slightly, with a sincere face.

"You…"

Feeling Ye Meng's sincerity, Yue Feng's face was full of helplessness. If she didn't agree, I was afraid that she would keep pestering her, so she nodded and said, "Okay, I agree, get up.

" Really, Yue Feng didn't think about accepting an apprentice, but this Ye Meng's aptitude is really good, especially in the previous arena, it was really rare to be able to force his own white lotus out.

Great!

Seeing that Yue Feng finally agreed, Ye Meng couldn't be more happy, she jumped up and kissed Yue Feng's face lightly.

"Thank you, Master, I knew that Master would definitely agree, hee hee…"

Om…

At this moment, Yue Feng was completely blinded, I'll go, this apprentice has a cold face, he didn't expect to be so unrestrained .

At this time, Yue Feng was very emotional.

I thought that today, I could stop the leader of the mercenary world, but I didn't expect that I would become the master of the leader in the end.

But….it seems not bad to have such a beautiful apprentice!

…..

the other side!

In the Yellow Sea Continent, in a steep and unnamed valley.

Mei Hui didn't know how long she had been in a coma, but in a daze, she felt a light tap on her shoulder.

Meihui slowly opened her eyes and saw herself lying at the entrance of a cave, with a person standing quietly in front of her, watching her quietly.

The man was about thirty years old, with a cold, knife-like face, without the slightest expression.

Chapter 2628

Om!

In an instant, Meihui became alert, her delicate body trembled, and she sat up all of a sudden.

"You… who are you?" Mei Hui asked in a panic.

I only remember that when I was caught by the white horse and was about to be humiliated, a very fierce and ugly man suddenly came, and I didn't know anything after that.

What happened after you fell into a coma? Who is this person in front of me?

What about that ugly middle-aged man?

Seeing Meihui's puzzled look, the man smiled slightly and said, "I've only been in a coma for a day, and I don't know my savior?"

Meihui frowned, and this voice was the voice of that ugly man…

not bad , This man is Fang Qifo.

What's the situation?

At this moment, the man turned around, facing Meihui, silently reciting a serial formula. After a few seconds, when he turned around again, his cold face became extremely ugly.

Meihui looked dumbfounded and stared at Fang Qifo: “You…what kind of method are you doing?”

Fang Qifu looked at Meihui and said lightly, “Don’t make a fuss, this is my way of disguising.”

Saying that, Fang Qifo’s eyes showed a bit of seriousness: “Girl, what’s your name? Where are you from?”

After saving Meihui, she was in a coma, so until this time, Fang Qifo didn’t know her identity.

“I…”

Meihui bit her lip and said softly, “My name is Ouyang Meihui, I’m from the Ouyang family, I…” As she was talking, she thought that all the relatives of the Ouyang family were caught by Zhang Jiao, while Dasheng Sun and Ren Yingying were all caught by Zhang Jiao. Waiting for others, and I don’t know where to go, I was suddenly sad, and tears flowed down.

The Ouyang family?

Fang Qifo was stunned for a moment, very surprised: “It turned out to be from a famous family.”

Seeing that he knew about the Ouyang family, Meihui calmed down and asked a little excitedly: “Master, can you help me find my family? Me and them Lost, woohoo…”

Phew!

Fang Qifo took a deep breath and his expression became complicated: “This…. I was shopping in a nearby town half a day ago. I heard that the Wutian Organization has sent a lot of people to arrest the Ouyang family and Sun Dasheng, according to the gossip. , their situation does not seem optimistic.”

What?

Hearing this, Meihui’s delicate body trembled, and her delicate face was full of resentment.

Zhang Jiao, this bad guy, is too hateful. Not only does he want to harm the big brother, but he also has to deal with everyone related to Yue Feng at this time, especially when

he thinks of Sun Dasheng and others, who have been killed by Zhang Jiao and lost their internal strength and cultivation base, and Meihui is even more resentful. .

The more she thought about it, the more resentful she became, she stood up and rushed into the distance.

“What are you doing?” Fang Qifo shouted from behind.

Meihui stopped and looked back at Fang Qifo: “I want to avenge everyone. Get rid of the wicked Zhang Jiao.”

Hearing this, Fang Qifo was stunned for a moment, then couldn’t help laughing: “Miss Ouyang, just With your little strength, even if you meet Zhang Jiao, you will die in vain.”

At

this moment, Mei Hui’s face flushed, and she was embarrassed beyond words.

Fang Qifo is right, his strength is too low, I’m afraid even the elite disciples of Wutian Organization can’t beat him, how can he eradicate Zhang Jiao?

For a time, Mei Hui stood there, a little overwhelmed.

After seeing Fang Qifo, Meihui’s eyes flashed, and she knelt down to him: “Master, please accept me as your disciple, teach me my practice, and wish me revenge.”

This man can easily defeat the white horse and save himself He came out, but there was no rumor of him in the rivers and lakes. He is definitely a reclusive master. As long as he learns and cultivates with him, there will definitely be a way to deal with Zhang Jiao.

Chapter 2629

This….

Fang Qifo was stunned, and looked at Meihui quietly, after a few seconds, he took a deep breath and said, “Sorry, I never accept apprentices.”

Meihui suddenly became anxious: “Please You accept me as your disciple, or I will never get up.”

Hearing this, Fang Qifo’s face did not fluctuate at all, and said lightly, “As you are!” After speaking, he turned and walked to the entrance of the cave to lie down, and soon fell asleep.

Is this guy cold-blooded?

Seeing this scene, Meihui was a little desperate, but she continued to kneel there with gritted teeth. Speaking of which, although Meihui was the young lady of the Ouyang family, she had a very tough personality, and she would never give up easily. .

Time passed by and it was getting dark.

Fang Qifo slept for a few hours, sat up and looked at it, and was stunned.

I saw Mei Hui still kneeling in the same place, her delicate body was swaying, and she was going to faint at any time. She had been in a coma before, and she knelt for several hours without eating or drinking after waking up. No one could stand it. .

Really stubborn personality.

Fang Qifo sighed in his heart, walked slowly to Mei Hui, and said word by word, “Do you really want to worship me as a teacher?”

Mei Hui was about to faint when she heard Fang Qifo’s words, she suddenly became energetic and determined. Nodding: “Yes, I beg Master to accept me as a disciple.”

Fang Qifo looked at Meihui and nodded slowly: “I didn’t expect you, a girl, to have such great perseverance. Well, I promise you.

” Then, Fang Qifo helped Meihui to stand up and went back to the cave to rest.

“Since you’ve become my disciple, then I’ll tell you my rules.” Fang Qifo said with a serious face, and said to Meihui, “The exercises I practice have no sect or sect, but there is a saying, called “Thousand-faced person!”

“Thousand-faced person must help the weak, and don’t be greedy for fame and fortune.”

“Thousand-faced person is a single lineage, this is the rule, my master is only my apprentice, and I only accept you. One, so, you have no brothers and sisters, and one day your teacher dies, you are the only Thousand-faced person in the world, and you have to find a suitable person to pass on the Thousand-faced Person.”

Thousand-faced person?

Hearing this title, Meihui’s beautiful face was full of surprise.

What a strange name, and I have never heard of it myself.

Seeing the change in Meihui’s expression, Fang Qifo took a deep breath and slowly explained the origin of the Thousand Faces.

It turns out that the Thousand-faced Man has been passed down for more than two thousand years. The founder of the Thousand-faced Man was originally a slutty disciple of an aristocratic family. He often used his power to bully others. Living in the rivers and lakes, suffering from the warmth and coldness of the world.

Speaking of this, Fang Qifo's eyes flickered and he said slowly: "Later, the founder was murdered by a bunch of wicked people and fell into the abyss. He was sure to die, but a year later, he appeared on the rivers and lakes again, not only The broken leg is healed, and he created his own 'Wuxiang Qianmian' exercise, calling himself a thousand-faced person."

"Because of the great wealth, the dangers of the rivers and lakes, and the ugliness of human nature, this founding ancestor set the rules, As long as you become a thousand-faced person, you must hoe the strong and help the weak, and you should not be greedy for fame and fortune."

"More importantly, the thousand-faced person must remain mysterious, and no one on the rivers and lakes can know our existence, even if it is a relative. Not even friends, or a great calamity will come, understand?"

When he said the last sentence, Fang Qifo was extremely serious, his voice was not loud, but he couldn't doubt it.

call!

Meihui took a deep breath and nodded quickly: "I know Master."

After that, Meihui said a little excitedly: "Master, after you teach me the practice, can you help me kill Zhang Jiao?"

Hearing this, Fang Qifo I couldn't help laughing: "Zhang Jiao is very strong, even if you learn all my skills, we will not be able to beat him together."

Ah?

Meihui looked disappointed, so what's the use of being a teacher?

At this moment, Fang Qifo continued: "You must know that we, the Thousand Faces, do not rely on our powerful cultivation strength to eradicate the wicked, but rely on the means of 'Wuxiang Qianmian'."

Mei Hui was stunned for a while, A thousand faces? Is it the disguising method that Master used just now? It's just a disguise, how can you deal with evil people?

Chapter 2630

Seeing Meihui's expression, Fang Qifo showed a confident smile: "Don't underestimate this 'without appearance and thousands of faces', it can not only change the appearance, but also the voice."

Change the voice?

Hearing these words, Mei Hui was stunned!

At this time, Fang Qifo did not hesitate, urging Wuxiang in front of him to transform into Meihui, and said, "Do you believe it now?"

When he said this, Fang Qifo's appearance was almost exactly the same as Meihui. Even the sound is vivid.

It is the essence of 'no phase, thousands of faces'.

hiss!

At this moment, seeing the master turned into himself, and the voices are exactly the same, Mei Hui's body is shocked, and the whole person is stunned!

This…. this faceless face, it's amazing!

If you use Wuxiangqianmian and change into someone close to Zhang Jiao, wouldn't it be easy to deal with him? Who would have thought that he was a relative by his side and someone else pretended to be?

Finally, Meihui reacted and couldn't hide her excitement. She smiled at Fang Qifo and said, "Master, you are amazing, I want to learn…"

Fang Qifo smiled and said seriously, "You must be thinking, This Wuxiang Qianmian, after learning it, can change into someone else's appearance at will, but as a teacher, I want to tell you that every time you use Wuxiang Qianmian, you have to pay a lot of price."

"This skill consumes the most internal energy and uses it. Once, it will cost you a month of cultivation, so remember, don't use it at will, understand?"

What?

Hearing this, Meihui was stunned for a moment. It took a month to practice once in actual combat? The price is really big.

But after thinking about it, if the price is not too big, if you can cast it at will, wouldn't it be invincible?

Next, Fang Qifo explained a few more words, and then began to teach the formula of Meihui Wuxiang Qianmian. Meihui is smart, she learns very seriously, and keeps the formulas in her heart.

A few hours passed and the sky was bright.

“You have a good time here, get some food for the teacher, and then inquire about the situation outside.” Fang Qifo stood up and said to Meihui, his eyes full of admiration.

This apprentice is extremely talented and can perfectly inherit the mission of the Thousand Faces.

Um!

Meihui nodded obediently, sat cross-legged, and began to comprehend.

Half an hour later, Fang Qifo brought back some delicious breakfasts. Speaking of which, Fang Qifo had always been alone, but suddenly there was a female apprentice, who naturally took care of him in every possible way.

However, Meihui was not in a hurry to eat, and her mind was on the exercises.

“Master, I realized it again, I’ll give it a try.” Meihui said excitedly.

“Good! Good!” Fang Qifo smiled and said, “Let Master take a look.”

Meihui nodded, began to recite the formula, and then activated her internal strength. Suddenly, she felt a special feeling on her face, and then her skin and facial features, Changes have taken place slowly.

After more than ten seconds, Meihui looked at Fang Qifo with a full smile: “Master, how is it?”

Haha…

Fang Qifo was very happy, laughed and praised: “I didn’t expect that your comprehension ability is so high, Not bad..”

I saw that Meihui at this time, a face changed to the appearance of Fang Qifo, but the voice did not imitate it, but it is very rare to have such an effect just after cultivating Wuxiang Qianmian. .

Fang Qifo clearly remembered that when he first learned, it took half a month to change his appearance, and the apprentice in front of him only took more than an hour, which was incredible.

Mei Hui also had a look of joy when she was praised by her master.

“Master, have you found any news?” Mei Hui asked impatiently.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2631-2640

Chapter 2631 I

got a blessing in disguise and worshipped a good master, but Sun Dasheng and Ren Yingying have no inner strength, and they don't know what happened.

Fang Qifo smiled and said, "I heard that Sun Dasheng and others were rescued by Qin Sheng. As for Zhang Jiao, he just secretly invited some sect leaders in Kyushu. I don't know what to do."

"This bad guy . , there will definitely be no good things." Mei Hui clenched her pink fist and said angrily.

Fang Qifo thought for a while: "On the way back just now, I saw the head of the Snow Mountain Sect in the Southern Cloud Continent. He should have been invited by Zhang Jiao. Let's eat first, try to catch him, and then pretend to be his. Look, go to see Zhang Jiao…"

This… seems a bit risky.

Hearing this, Mei Hui's body trembled a little, and she pretended to be a guest to see Zhang Jiao. You know, Zhang Jiao is not only cunning, but also very powerful.

However, seeing Fang Qifo's confident face, Mei Hui still nodded.

Soon, after eating, the master and the apprentice set off on their way.

As Fang Qifo said, he really met the head of the Snow Mountain Sect on the way. Fang Qifo did not hesitate at that time. After subduing, he got the invitation letter, and he showed his faceless face and became the head of the Snow Mountain Sect. look.

Mei Hui also slightly changed her appearance.

Afterwards, the master and the apprentice rushed towards the general altar of the Wutian Organization.

Along the way, Mei Hui felt very uneasy, but when she saw Master following by her side, she regained her courage.

After several hours of traveling, we finally arrived at the foot of Taiyin Mountain.

call!

At this moment, looking at the place where she was trapped, Meihui's heart was complicated, but her eyes were extremely firm.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At this moment, at the gate of the Wutian Organization's main altar, Zhang Jiao's two apprentices, Shen Fei and Su Li, were welcoming the distinguished guests. The handsome men and beautiful women were very eye-catching.

Fang Qifo walked over with Meihui and handed over the invitation letter. Everything went smoothly. I have to say that Fang Qifo's faceless face is really a magical skill, and his demeanor is the same as the real head of the Snow Mountain Sect. , no one in the room doubted.

Seeing this scene, Mei Hui felt more relieved, but she couldn't help looking at Su Li.

Meihui could not forget how vicious Zhang Jiao, a female disciple, was under her beautiful appearance.

It was at her suggestion that Zhang Jiao arrested Zhu Bajie again, and it was she who had brought people to the cell again and again to humiliate herself and Sun Dasheng and others.

The humiliation she suffered during the days she was locked in the cell will never be forgotten in her life.

Meihui knew that she was pretending to be a disciple of the head of the Snow Mountain Sect, but seeing Su Li as a woman, she couldn't help but feel the hatred in her heart.

You hurt me and my brothers and sisters, scattered and separated, and I will definitely make you pay the price.

Thinking to herself, Mihui clenched her fists secretly.

Seeing Meihui's gaze, who has been scrutinizing herself, Su Li was very surprised.

What happened to this Snow Mountain Sect disciple?

At this time, Su Li didn't realize that the girl in front of her was the lady of the Ouyang family who was pursued by the Wutian Organization.

"Head of the Snow Mountain Sect?"

Su Li smiled at Fang Qifo and asked, "Do you know me, this apprentice?"

Fang Qifo's brows moved, knowing that his apprentice couldn't hold back his emotions, so he How would you like to explain.

"do not know!"

At this moment, Meihui reacted and showed a charming smile: “I just think my sister is very good-looking and very close to people.”

When saying this, Meihui made a very well-behaved look.

Although your identity will not be exposed, you must also restrain your emotions.

Chapter 2632

“I’m very good at talking.” Su Li was in a good mood, and made a gesture of invitation: “Master is in the main hall, and has been waiting for a long time, everyone please come in.”

Fang Qifo nodded, took beauty, and entered Great Hall!

so many people? !

As soon as they entered, the master and apprentice were stunned, and they saw many familiar figures in the hall, which were very lively.

Almost dozens of sects from all continents have gathered. Although these sects are not top sects, the scene is a bit shocking when they gather together.

Fang Qifo kept calm, and took Mei Hui to find a seat and sit down.

At this time, the guests were almost all there, and the banquet began.

Whoa!

At the same time, Zhang Jiao appeared, causing the entire hall to be restless.

“Mr. Zhang!”

“Mr. Zhang, stay safe, huh…”

Everyone stood up to say hello, with a very polite attitude. You must know that Zhang Jiao has been famous for thousands of years. He once traversed the Kyushu continent. Three years ago, he helped Yang Jian fought in the east and west, and it can be said that he is famous. Who dares to be rude?

Meihui also stood up with Fang Qifo, but Meihui didn’t say anything, instead she frowned and looked at Zhang Jiao tightly.

“Master!” Mei Hui couldn’t help but said.

Fang Qifo lowered his voice: “Teacher, what’s wrong?”

“Master!” Mei Hui lowered her voice and said softly, “Zhang Jiao secretly invited so many people, there must be a conspiracy, we have to be careful.”

Mei Hui clearly remembered , A month ago, Zhang Jiao visited the Ouyang family alone, claiming to know the whereabouts of Yue Feng, which attracted everyone in the Ouyang family into the trap.

Seeing this scene now, Mei Hui has a feeling of deja vu. After all, Zhang Jiao is too cunning and has to guard against it.

Um!

Fang Qifo nodded and glanced at Meihui approvingly: “I understand, this time, we are here to investigate the news. If there is any sudden change, don’t panic…”

“Everyone!”

At this time, Zhang Jiao stood up slowly, looked around the audience, and said with a smile: “I am not very honored to be invited by you all, Zhang Jiao, please come, and come here, it is to enhance the feelings of our comrades in the rivers and lakes. Let’s discuss cooperation with you.”

Hearing this, the audience was in an uproar.

cooperate? What cooperation?

Fang Qifo and Meihui also frowned secretly.

Zhang Jiao smiled slightly and continued: “I know that all the sects present have a grudge with the Rakshasa clan. In my eyes, the savage people of the Rakshasa clan should be wiped out. It’s a pity that Yue Feng advocated that the Rakshasa clan should be destroyed. Rakshasa and talk.” The

voice fell, and many people nodded.

“Yes, those Rakshasa people are savage and rude, and it is the worst decision to live in peace with them.”

“I get angry when I see those Rakshasa people.”

“Three years ago, in order to fight against the Rakshasa, my disciples Disciples have suffered countless casualties…”

Hearing the surrounding discussions, Mei Hui realized that the sects who were invited were all hostile to the Rakshasa clan.

What is this corner going to do?

“Haha…”

Zhang Jiao was very satisfied with the scene in front of him, and smiled: “It seems that we have reached a consensus to deal with the Rakshasa together, and there is a second thing, I hope to get everyone’s support. .”

Everyone looked at each other and spoke.

“Mr. Zhang, feel free to say anything.”

“Yes, as long as we can do it, we must do it.”

On the issue of the Rakshasa, Zhang Jiao won everyone’s sense of recognition. It is an honor to cooperate, and at this time, we are trying our best to express our attitude.

Seeing that the fire was almost over, Zhang Jiao’s expression became solemn, and he said slowly: “The second thing, I want everyone to help me deal with Yue Feng.”

Chapter 2633

What? To deal with Yue Feng?

At this moment, everyone present was stunned!

You must know that Yue Feng is a famous figure in the Kyushu Continent. He is powerful. In the three-year period, he even led the Kyushu Continent and defeated the Rakshasa army.

Under the shock, many people looked at each other, unable to say a word!

Meihui frowned, her heart froze.

I knew that this Zhang Jiao was uneasy and kind, and he showed his fox’s tail so quickly. Want to unite so many sects to deal with the big brother?

Aware of everyone’s astonishment, Zhang Jiao chuckled lightly: “I know what you are worried about, Yue Feng is powerful, and Tianmen, but for me, it is nothing to be afraid of.”

“Although this person has justice in his heart, he is too much. The benevolence of a woman, the advocacy of peace talks with the Rakshasa is an example. At that time, we fought with the Rakshasa. How many people died? How much blood was shed?”

“Also, the relationship between Yue Feng and the Rakshasa is delicate, and we have to deal with it. The Rakshasa clan must be obstructed by Yue Feng, so this person must be removed.”

After saying the last sentence, Zhang Jiao’s eyes slowly swept across the audience, a powerful aura that made people palpitate.

“This…. it seems reasonable…”

“But… Yue Feng is very strong, even if we join forces, I’m afraid…”

After a few seconds, everyone reacted one by one and couldn’t help it. Open your mouth.

Feeling everyone’s doubts, Zhang Jiao smiled confidently: “Everyone doesn’t need to worry, to deal with Yue Feng, you don’t need to take action, you just need you to provide me with clues.”

Yes, the giant dragon suddenly appeared at that time, and Yue Feng disappeared. , Zhang Jiao sent people to search for a few days without a clue, and the more he couldn’t find it, the more anxious Zhang Jiao became.

In the end, Zhang Jiao thought of this method and used the power of these sects to investigate Yue Feng’s whereabouts.

Zhang Jiao has a cunning temperament and acts cautiously. He knows that he will deal with Yue Feng from the beginning, and these sects will definitely be timid, so he will mention the Rakshasa first to gain everyone’s sense of identity.

At this moment, Zhang Jiao summoned the opening axe and another thing, and said loudly: “I promise, after getting rid of Yue Feng and the Rakshasa clan, I will share Kyushu with everyone present.”

Wow!

Seeing what Zhang Jiao took out, the audience was shocked.

I saw that a golden axe and an exquisite pagoda, both treasures, were filled with incomparably full spiritual power.

It is Kaitian Axe and Linglong Tower.

Yes, after Yu Wenyan was framed by Zhang Jiao, he was rescued by Yue Feng at a critical moment, but did not take the Linglong Pagoda. Later, Zhang Jiao got the Linglong Pagoda in the secret room where Yu Wenyan practiced.

This… these are two peerless treasures.

At this moment, everyone looked at the two treasures, and their hearts were shocked.

Mei Hui was shocked, and her delicate face was full of resentment and complexity.

The eldest brother's Linglong Tower is actually in Zhang Jiao's hands.

Haha…

Finally, the translators came over, and I don't know who shouted: "If you can get two peerless treasures, Mr. Zhang is indeed a genius of the sky, and I will cooperate with you.

" I express my support every word.

"Yes, that Yue Feng, although powerful, is indeed too kind."

"The Kyushu Continent needs people like Mr. Zhang!"

Hahaha! Everyone hit it off and laughed in unison.

Seeing this scene, Mei Hui was so anxious that she looked at Fang Qifo: "Master, what should I do?"

Fang Qifo shook his head, indicating that she should not be in a hurry, and then continued to watch the situation in front of her.

"Okay!"

Hearing everyone's response, Zhang Jiao was overjoyed and ordered someone to bring a covenant: "Since everyone agrees and the saliva is unfounded, let's make a blood alliance and put a handprint on the alliance letter, and we will be ourselves in the future. It's gone." The

voice fell, Zhang Jue slashed his fingers with a dagger, and pressed the bloody handprint first.

At this moment, many people stepped forward one after another, imitating others and pressing their fingerprints.

Chapter 2634

Fang Qifo also pressed the handprint, anyway, since he is the head of the fake Snow Mountain Sect, it doesn't matter if he pressed the handprint.

When the covenant was reached, Zhang Jiao was very happy, raised his glass, and celebrated with everyone.

“Teacher!”

Seeing Meihui’s expression, Fang Qifo comforted in a low voice, “Don’t worry, Zhang Jiao will leave everyone here to rest tonight. When the time comes, let’s see if there is a chance to join Kaitian Axe and Linglong. The tower was stolen.”

Hmm!

Meihui nodded heavily, a look of anticipation in her eyes.

Originally, seeing so many sects united to deal with the elder brother and the Rakshasa tribe, Mei Hui was anxious, but when she heard Fang Qifo’s plan, her heart suddenly calmed down a lot.

Without the Kaitian Axe and the Linglong Pagoda, where is Zhang Jiao still the eldest brother’s opponent?

…

the other side!

Qingyunzong, Yue Feng got a lot of news with the help of Ye Meng. The weather royal family and Tianmen attacked the main altar of the Wutian Organization, but they returned without success. The whereabouts of the Ouyang family, Sun Dasheng and Ren Yingying are unknown.

Knowing these circumstances, Yue Feng was in a hurry.

Yue Feng thought about it, first go to Tianmen to gather everyone, and then find a way to find Sun Dasheng and the others.

At this moment, inside the hall. “Master!” Ye Meng took Yue Feng’s arm, her beautiful face was full of reluctance: “Are you really leaving

now?”

Very reluctant.

Yue Feng showed a wry smile and nodded.

“Otherwise, I’ll be with you.” Ye Meng said expectantly.

Yue Feng shook his head: “This is a grievance between me and Zhang Jiao, and I can’t implicate you.” You must know that Zhang Jiao is ruthless, and he will pay for it, and he cannot implicate the Qingyun Sect.

Next to it, Xie Cai and some Qingyun Sect disciples stood there politely.

Especially Xie Cai, knowing that Ye Meng was called Yue Feng’s apprentice, was even more uncomfortable. This girl was lucky, but even though she was upset, because Yue Feng was on the side, Xie Cai didn’t dare to show it.

“The head is back.”

At this moment, a disciple called out from outside, and then, a middle-aged man with extraordinary equipment walked in slowly, it was the head of Qingyunzong, Ye Changsong.

“Father!”

“You’re back!”

Seeing Ye Changsong, Ye Meng and Xie Cai shouted almost at the same time, and greeted him with a smile.

Afterwards, Ye Meng pulled Ye Changsong’s sleeve and looked very proud: “Dad, we have a big man in Qingyunzong, and I have successfully apprenticed, do you see who it is?” The

voice fell, Ye Meng laughed Yingying looked at Yue Feng with joy on her face.

Apprenticeship?

Ye Changsong was stunned for a moment. His adopted daughter was extremely talented in cultivation, and there were not many heroes in the world who could make her look right. How could anyone have such a great charm that she could be so happy to be a teacher.

Muttering in his heart, Ye Changsong’s eyes fell on Yue Feng.

“Sect Master Ye!” Yue Feng smiled slightly, and cupped his hands: “Yue Feng hastily visited, what a disturbance!”

Buzz!

Hearing this, Ye Changsong was shocked, and the whole person was dumbfounded, staring blankly at Yue Feng, speechless.

Tianmen Sect Master Yue Feng?

Yes, Ye Changsong also attended Zhang Jiao's banquet, and also pressed his handprint on the covenant. Because Qingyunzong had important things to do, he didn't stay at the Wutian Organization's main altar and came back early.

At this time, Ye Changsong only felt that his whole head was buzzing.

A few hours ago, I just made an appointment with Zhang Jiao to deal with Yue Feng and the Rakshasa clan together. I never thought that Yue Feng was actually in the Qingyun Sect, and he was also his daughter's master.

This makes people, a little caught off guard.

"Ha ha…"

Chapter 2635

Finally, Ye Changsong reacted and clasped his fists at Yue Feng with a smile: "Sect Master Yue is here, it really makes my Qingyun Sect flourish." As

soon as he finished speaking, Ye Meng walked over and said: "Father, Master When we are in trouble, Zhang Jiao designed to frame the Ouyang family, let's help Master."

After speaking, Ye Meng explained the situation in detail.

Father is back, as long as he is willing to help, Master may not leave for the time being.

This….

Ye Changsong's face was embarrassed.

In the next second, Ye Changsong squeezed out a smile and said to Yue Feng, "I didn't expect that Zhang Jiao would be so abhorrent. Please wait for Sect Master Yue, and let me think about it."

"Thank you Sect Master Ye!" Yue Feng nodded. .

Yue Feng didn't want to implicate Qingyunzong at first, but seeing Ye Changsong say so, it's not easy to refuse.

Ye Changsong said no more, walked out of the hall and went to the back wing.

Xie Cai, who was on the side, saw that her husband looked a little strange, so she quickly followed.

“Changsong, what’s the matter?”

Xie Cai couldn’t help asking as soon as he entered the room.

Ye Changsong smiled bitterly and looked at Xie Cai: “Madam, guess who is the head of the Wutian Organization who invited me to the banquet this time?”

“Who?”

“It’s Zhang Jiao!” Ye Changsong said complicatedly.

What?

Xie Caijiao’s body trembled, and she was immediately stunned.

Ye Changsong sat on the chair, and suddenly became worried: “At the banquet, Zhang Jiao advocated to deal with the Rakshasa clan and Yue Feng, and he also made an alliance with blood, who would have thought that Yue Feng was actually in our Qingyun Sect, and he became a Meng’er’s master. This is a bit difficult.”

When he said this, Ye Changsong felt melancholy. He asked Yue Feng to wait for a while, but he didn’t know what to do for a while and wanted to calm down.

You must know that Yue Feng is very strong. If you let him know that he and Zhang Jiao will join forces to deal with him, they will definitely not let Qingyunzong go.

But if he let him go, Zhang Jiao knew that he would be just as troublesome.

Seeing his melancholy face, Xie Cai turned her eyes and said angrily: “What’s so rare, since you and Zhang Jiao are allied, just find a way to catch this Yue Feng.”

Ye Changsong heard the lotus picking. He smiled bitterly: “You said it lightly, Yue Feng is now Meng’er’s master…”

Before he could finish, Xie Cai interrupted.

“Meng’er, Meng’er, you know Meng’er.” Xie Cai’s delicate face couldn’t hide her disgust: “She is just an adopted daughter you picked up, do you still take it seriously? It’s just a wild girl, these Years, but you hold it in the palm of your hand, like a princess…”

When it came to Ye Meng, Xie Cai couldn’t help but get angry.

Ye Changsong opened his mouth, not knowing how to refute for a while.

At this time, Xie Cai breathed a sigh of relief and was silent for a long time, then said: “Think about it now, although Yue Feng is a famous figure in Kyushu, but that was also

three years ago, the scenery was long gone, and Zhang Jiao was organized without heaven. The head, and there are so many allies, you can decide which is more important."

"If you offend Zhang Jiao, our entire Qingyun Sect will be in trouble."

Hearing this, Ye Changsong was silent for a moment, after a struggle in his heart, Still nodding: "Okay! I know how to do it."

A few minutes later, Ye Changsong returned to the main hall.

"Sect Master Yue!"

Ye Changsong looked at Yue Feng and said with a smile: "To be honest, on the way back just now, I accidentally got news from Dasheng Sun."

Really?

Yue Feng's eyes lit up, and he was very excited: "Please tell me the whereabouts of Sect Master Ye."

Ye Changsong smiled: "I heard that Sect Master Yue and Sun Dasheng have a deep relationship, which is really enviable, I will wait for it. Send a disciple to investigate, find Sun Dasheng, and bring him to meet Sect Master Yue."

After speaking, Ye Changsong said with sincerity: "Sect Master Yue, a generation of heroes, came to my Qingyun Sect, and accepted a little girl as a disciple, and we will be a family from now on. Well , such a happy event, you must drink a few glasses."

When the last sentence fell, Ye Changsong's eyes flashed with complicated light.

Yes, Ye Changsong didn't really want to entertain Yue Feng, but wanted to keep him in this way. Just now, Ye Changsong had sent his disciples to pass news to Zhang Jiao.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2636-2640

Chapter 2636

Seeing Ye Changsong's sincere face, Yue Feng was very embarrassed: "Then I will trouble the head of Ye." To be

honest, Yue Feng wanted to leave immediately, but it was difficult to show the kindness.

Moreover, Zhang Jiao has countless eyes and ears, and is looking for his own traces. If he really wants to be discovered, he will be very passive.

“Haha…”

Seeing Yue Feng agree, Ye Changsong was very happy and waved his hand: “Quick, go get

the wine and food ready.” Upon hearing the order, Xie Cai hurriedly called the disciple to do it.

Seeing this scene, Ye Meng was very happy, Yue Feng chose to stay, and he had more opportunities to ask for advice.

Seven o’clock in the evening.

The living room was filled with a lively atmosphere. Under Yang Changsong’s arrangement, a sumptuous banquet had been prepared.

There are four people at the table.

Yue Feng, Ye Changsong, Xie Cai, Ye Meng.

Ye Changsong was very enthusiastic, chatting with Yue Feng with a smile, and at the same time, he did not forget to make a toast.

Ye Changsong thought about it, first, he used alcohol to reduce Yue Feng’s vigilance, and when Yue Feng was drunk, he would look for an opportunity to subdue him. After all, Yue Feng’s strength is too terrifying.

Yue Feng had a smile on his face, but it was difficult to calm down in his heart.

Although Ye Changsong had agreed to send his disciples to find Sun Dasheng and bring Qingyun Sect, Yue Feng was still a little worried.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Three rounds of wine.

Seeing that Yue Feng was a little drunk, Xie Cai thought of something, and looked at Ye Meng with a smile: “Meng’er, you are so lucky, you have worshipped such a good master, and I will have a few more toasts later.”

When saying this, Xie Cai’s face was full of smiles, but her eyes flashed coldly. As long as Yue Feng is drunk, her husband will have the opportunity to take action.

Ye Changsong on the side also smiled and nodded in agreement.

Hearing this, Ye Meng quickly poured wine for Yue Feng.

Although he and Xie Cai have always been discordant, this time, Ye Meng agrees with the adoptive mother's words very much, knowing that a big man like Yue Feng doesn't have many opportunities to sit and drink with him.

As a disciple, I naturally have to toast a few more cups.

Yue Feng waved his hand: "It's almost there, if you don't drink anymore, you'll be drunk again." The

life and death of family and friends are uncertain, and they really don't feel in the mood to drink so much. Moreover, Yue Feng once thought of being killed by Ye Ziyi in Mingjian Villa. When the cousin got drunk, that Dong Long was insidious and cunning, tricked himself into getting drunk, and then got himself into Ye Ziyi's room, causing a misunderstanding…

Thinking of this, Yue Feng became much more cautious.

This…

Seeing this scene, Ye Changsong frowned secretly, this Yue Feng is so cautious, what should he do next?

After thinking about it, Ye Changsong suddenly had a new plan, and turned his head towards Ye Meng and said, "Meng'er, I remember that you like alchemy very much, but it's a pity that you don't have a good teacher to teach you.

" As a disciple, you have to ask for more advice."

Hearing this, Ye Meng's eyes lit up, pulling on Yue Feng's sleeve, coquettishly said: "Master, you teach me Alchemy, I have obtained a few pill recipes, but unfortunately I don't know the trick and have been unable to refine it."

When he said this, Ye Meng's beautiful face was full of expectations, and his father didn't say it, he almost forgot. , Master is still a master of alchemy.

"Okay!"

Yue Feng showed a smile, looked at Ye Meng and said, "What kind of medicinal pills did you make, tell me…"

Ye Meng quickly said the names of a few medicinal pills. At the end, he pulled Yue Feng and said: "Master, why don't we go to the alchemy room now, you can make it for me on the spot, and let me learn…"

"Nonsense!"

Ye Changsong couldn't help scolding: "I'm drinking, how can I go to the alchemy room? ?" Saying so, Ye Changsong couldn't help but stand up.

Yes, Ye Changsong's purpose was to ask Yue Feng to go to the alchemy room. When he arrived at the alchemy room, he could capture Yue Feng without any bloodshed.

Chapter 2637

"Okay, let's go and see." Yue Feng said with a smile.

My apprentice, smart and beautiful, is really attractive.

A few minutes later, guided by Ye Meng, Yue Feng came to the alchemy room, and Ye Changsong and Xie Cai followed.

I have to say that Qingyunzong is worthy of being a big sect. The alchemy room is very spacious, the size of three or four basketball courts, and it is decorated in an antique style.

Yue Feng could see that the shelves around the alchemy room were filled with various precious herbs.

"Master!"

At this time, Ye Meng walked up to an alchemy furnace and asked for advice very humbly: "The last time I alchemy was two months ago, when I made a Xuanling pill, but unfortunately I tried it many times. All failed."

Xuanling Pill?

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn't help laughing and said, "It's actually not difficult to make Xuanling Pills, just control the ratio of heat and materials."

In Wuji Pills, Xuanling Pills is a medium Pills, with Yue Feng's alchemy accomplishments at this time, can be refined with eyes closed.

"I'll show you a demonstration for the teacher." Yue Feng said, walked to the shelf, selected a few materials, and then began to refine the medicine pill.

Ye Meng was extremely excited, watching Yue Feng's movements closely, not daring to blink at all.

call!

On the other hand, Ye Changsong and Xie Cai looked at each other deeply.

Especially Ye Changsong, he was nervous and somehow excited.

Just now, he added something to the materials that Yue Feng needed. At that time, Yue Feng talked to Ye Meng again, and he didn't pay attention at all.

Time passed by minute by minute.

It originally took ten minutes to refine the Xuanling Pill, but Yue Feng succeeded in refining it in less than five minutes.

Um?

However, just when Yue Feng was about to take out the medicinal pill, he suddenly realized that something was wrong and couldn't help frowning.

At this time, Yue Feng's face was a little bad. It was strange. He was fine just now, why is he so soft now that he can't exert any strength?

Not only that, but the inner strength can't be released! Dantian seems to be suppressed by an invisible force!

How could this be? Poisoned yourself?

call!

Seeing this scene, Ye Changsong took two steps forward and asked cautiously, "Sect Master Yue, what's wrong?"

While speaking, Ye Changsong paid close attention to the changes in Yue Feng's expression.

Yue Feng did not respond immediately, but took out the refined medicinal pill, but when he saw the color of the medicinal pill, Yue Feng vaguely guessed something.

"Sect Master Ye, there is something wrong with your alchemy materials."

Huh?

Ye Changsong's face changed, and he pretended to be shocked: "Why did Sect Master Yue say this?"

Ye Meng didn't know the situation, but when he saw Yue Feng's face was wrong, he panicked inexplicably: "Master, what's wrong with you?"

Yue Feng took a deep breath, looked at Ye Meng, and said slowly: "The ingredients used to make Xuanling Pills should have been mixed with fragrant powder."

“Shixiang powder is a colorless and odorless poison. If the medicine is mixed into the alchemy material, it will destroy the effect of the elixirs. In other words, the Xuanling Pill I made just now has no effect.”

“Also, in the process of refining the elixirs, I didn’t realize it. Inhaled incense powder, has been poisoned.”

What?

Hearing this, Ye Mengjiao’s body trembled, and the whole person was blinded.

How could this be? In the alchemy room of Qingyunzong, no one can come in casually, and the alchemy materials are also strictly screened, how could there be a problem?

Chapter 2638

“Haha…”

At this moment, Ye Changsong couldn’t help laughing, and said to Yue Feng: “Sect Master Yue, you don’t have to guess, I just put the fragrant powder in.”

What?

Yue Feng was shocked and angry, and his heart was also extremely shocked! This…why did Ye Changsong do this? I don’t have any grudges with him at all, on the contrary, I have become his daughter’s master, so why hurt me?

Ye Meng next to him was also stunned, staring blankly at Ye Changsong, speechless.

call!

At this moment, Ye Chang heaved a sigh of relief and looked at Yue Feng in a complicated manner: “Sect Master Yue, I’m sorry, I have to do it too, to tell you the truth, I attended a banquet before, and this banquet was hosted by Zhang Jiao. “

Zhang Jiao?

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s heart was shocked, and he suddenly understood something: “Are you from Zhang Jiao?”

No wonder he plotted against himself, it turned out to be Zhang Jiao’s accomplice.

Ye Changsong shook his head: “Sect Master Yue is wrong, I’m not Zhang Jiao’s person, I just have a cooperative relationship with him, don’t blame me, if Zhang Jiao knows that you are here with me, and I still treat you with courtesy, Our Qingyun Sect will be in big trouble.”

“You…” Yue Feng was shocked and angry, glaring at Ye Changsong, angrily.

Unexpectedly, this Ye Changsong looks elegant, but he is a hypocrite. What’s even more irritating is that he was so vigilant that he was planted in his hands in the end, which is a shame!

At this moment, Ye Meng reacted with anger on her pretty face, she couldn’t help shouting at Ye Changsong: “Dad, you are crazy, why do you do this, he is my master.” As he

spoke, Ye Meng came over, Block in front of Yue Feng.

Today, no matter what, the master cannot be harmed in the slightest.

Ugh!

Ye Changsong sighed, not knowing how to explain.

At this time, Xie Cai sneered, looked at Ye Meng, and said slowly: “Xiao Meng, why are you talking to your father? Although Yue Feng is famous, but now and then, your father has already said that he and Zhang Jiao has cooperated, Zhang Jiao is a big man who has been famous for thousands of years, and I don’t need to say more about his strength.”

“For the sake of a master you just worshipped, to provoke an existence like Zhang Jiao, do you want the entire Qingyunzong to follow you? Buried together?”

Hearing this, Ye Mengqi’s delicate body trembled.

It turned out that in their eyes, nothing could compare to the safety of Qingyunzong.

At this moment, Ye Mengmeng was about to refute, but her face suddenly changed before she opened her mouth. She clearly felt that her inner strength could not be exerted, and at the same time, her whole body was soft.

Yes, when Yue Feng was concocting pills just now, she was very close, and she also inhaled the fragrant powder.

“I…my inner strength…” Ye Meng’s red lips parted lightly, and before she could finish speaking, the suburbs swayed, and she fainted directly to the ground.

Whoops!

A hint of distress flashed in Ye Changsong’s eyes, but he still called his disciples, helped Ye Meng down, and at the same time, sent Yue Feng to the cell.

Yue Feng was affected by the fragrant powder, and his internal power was extremely disordered, and he couldn't exert it at all, and he had no resistance.

Boom!

A few minutes later, Yue Feng was taken into the Houshan cell. As the cell was closed, Yue Feng looked at the dim environment in front of him and felt bitter in his heart.

The next second, seeing other people in the cell, I was stunned.

I saw three people sitting quietly in the corner of the cell, two men and one woman.

The two men were both tall and mighty in their forties. Seeing that the grades were not much different, they both had unruly sneers on their faces.

The woman is about twenty-five, with delicate features, showing a bit of heroic spirit, wearing a black leather skirt, showing a wild beauty, indescribably charming and sexy. On her, Yue Feng saw the first woman in the Apocalypse Continent. God of War, the shadow of Xing Yao.

Yue Feng could tell from the clothes of the two men and one woman that they were all from the Rakshasa clan!

Speaking of which, since the Kyushu Continent and the Rakshasa clan had peace talks three years ago, the world has been peaceful, but the sects of each continent are still very hostile to the Rakshasa clan.

After all, in the war that year, many people died in various sects.

However, now that the peace talks have been concluded, the major sects are still very rational, and they have not reached the point where they will act upon seeing the Rakshasa clan. These three people are imprisoned here, and there must be a conflict with the Qingyun Sect.

call!

Chapter 2639

Feeling the strength of them, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a deep breath.

It turned out to be the realm of Fifth Stage Martial Sovereign.

Swish!

At the same time, the three of them also discovered Yue Feng, and their eyes suddenly came to him.

The eyes of the two men were very bad, and only the woman looked very curious.

Yue Feng nodded politely to say hello: “My name is Fengtao, I don’t know what the three of them are called?”

Being locked together means that they are destined, but Yue Feng did not intend to reveal his identity. After all, it is too much to be plotted against Ye Changsong Shame.

When the words fell, the woman nodded at Yue Feng: “Hello, my name is Zang Yunyue, this is my elder brother Zang Shuiyue, and my second brother Zang Huoyue.”

When she said this, Zang Yunyue Luoluo was generous and was righteous. It is the unique personality of Rakshasa women.

It was three siblings.

Yue Feng smiled and nodded, but the name sounded very special.

“Little sister!”

At this moment, the second brother Zang Huoyue frowned: “What are you doing with this Kyushu man?” His words were full of hostility towards Yue Feng.

Zang Shuiyue, who was next to him, also nodded in agreement: “Yes, the people from Kyushu are the most treacherous, ignore him.”

After speaking, Zang Shuiyue looked up and down at Yue Feng: “Boy, we are not familiar with you, don’t think about getting too close, We have no interest in making friends with you.” The

last sentence fell, Zang Shuiyue pulled Zang Yunyue and sat down, ignoring Yue Feng.

Uh….

Feeling the hostility between the brothers, Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing.

The most important thing now is to expel the poison of the deterrent powder in the body as soon as possible, and quickly restore the strength.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng sat there cross-legged and began to practice silently.

Before I knew it, two hours passed.

At this time, Yue Feng was about to expel the soul-repelling incense that he had inhaled. Suddenly, he heard a strange movement from the side.

What the hell!

Yue Feng opened his eyes subconsciously and was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him.

I saw that in the corner in front of me, three gaps were dug out by the three brothers and sisters. At this time, the boss, Zang Shuiyue, was sticking his head out to see the situation outside.

“It’s safe, we can leave now.”

“That’s great!”

As they were talking, the three siblings were stunned when they saw Yue Feng’s gaze.

The next second, Zang Shuiyue said coldly to Yue Feng: “Boy, you are lucky today, you met the three of us, but after you go out, you’d better keep your mouth tight. Do you hear me?!

” , Zang Shuiyue drilled out first, followed by Zang Huoyue, and finally the little sister Zang Yunyue.

“Alas!”

Just when Zang Yunyue was about to go out, she tilted her head and smiled at Yue Feng: “After you go out, run for your life, don’t get caught again.” Zang Yunyue is

kind-hearted and treats Yue Feng well Good impression, kindly reminded.

Yue Feng smiled, nodded his thanks, and then got out.

call!

When I got outside, I saw that this was the back mountain of Qingyunzong. It was covered with dense forests, the environment was complicated, and there was a cliff next to it.

Yue Feng saw that the three brothers and sisters were talking about something while walking towards the back of the mountain, as if they were looking for something.

What are these three Rakshasa people going to do?

Unable to hold back his curiosity, Yue Feng followed.

Chapter 2640

Finally, in front of a cliff, the three siblings stopped.

Through the moonlight, Yue Feng saw that the little girl Zang Yunyue took out an ancient blueprint and was looking at something carefully, talking while looking at it.

The two brothers Zang Shuiyue kept looking for something on the cliffs. The cliffs were full of vines, and Yue Feng was so far away that they could not see clearly.

Kachacha…

After more than ten seconds, Yue Feng was shocked to see what the three brothers and sisters had found, and the cliff slowly cracked a gap, revealing a hidden cave.

How did they know, the secret of Qingyunzong's back mountain?

Yue Feng frowned secretly, his curiosity became heavier and heavier.

The three siblings were very excited, and then dodged into the cave.

Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, and quickly followed.

Just arrived at the entrance of the cave, suddenly, a figure flashed out, blocking Yue Feng's eyes, it was Zang Shuiyue.

"Boy!"

Zang Shuiyue's eyes flashed with suffocation, and she said coldly at Yue Feng: "If you don't want to die, leave quickly." Just now, he noticed that Yue Feng was following behind.

"Where is it?" Yue Feng did not panic at all, and said lightly: "How do you know the secret of Qingyunzong's back mountain?"

Zang Shuiyue did not answer, but looked at Yue Feng coldly.

At this time, Zang Shuiyue wanted to kill Yue Feng, but she was afraid that the movement would attract the disciples of Qingyun Sect, so she held back.

"If you're really not afraid of death, come in!"

Finally, Zang Shuiyue was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said to Yue Feng: "The danger inside is not what you can imagine. It is really dangerous at that time. Don't blame me for not reminding you, and don't expect us to save you.

" , turned around and walked in.

Scaring me?

Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing, and followed in without the slightest hesitation.

hiss!

As soon as he entered, Yue Feng was stunned.

I saw a huge stone formation in front of me. The whole stone formation is composed of dozens of huge stone pillars. These stone pillars have a long history at first glance, and they are filled with a vast ancient atmosphere.

The stone formations are arranged in a disorderly manner, seemingly disorganized, but in fact, there are hidden secrets.

This…

After a full ten seconds, Yue Feng reacted.

If someone else came in, they would definitely lose their way, but to Yue Feng, he didn’t panic at all.

Yue Feng could see that this was an ancient ‘Liuyi’ formation. In the Baiqishen formation, the Liuyi formation was an upper-middle formation, and it was not difficult to decipher it.

What makes Yue Feng puzzled is that the three brothers and sisters are not only powerful, but they can even crack the Six Righteous Array. Because Yue Feng saw that there were no three brothers and sisters in the formation, apparently they passed through successfully.

It seems that Zang Shuiyue knew this formation just now, so she scare herself.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng showed a smile and walked into the formation. Soon, he successfully passed through this six-righteous formation.

Enchantment?

After passing through the formation and seeing the scene in front of him, Yue Feng’s expression suddenly became solemn.

I saw that there was a protective film at the entrance of the channel in front of me. This protective film continued to fluctuate like water marks, which was very peculiar.

Where is this place, not only the Six Righteousness Array, but also the enchantment?

Muttering in my heart, Yue Feng suddenly walked into the enchantment!

“Om!”

At this moment, Yue Feng felt his head as if it was about to explode, and then, the enchantment enveloped him.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2641-2650

Chapter 2641

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt a powerful pressure sweeping through his body! I don't know how to describe that feeling, as if my body was being squeezed in all directions, it was very uncomfortable.

At the same time, Yue Feng's eyes were also completely dark, and he couldn't see anything at all, he could barely see his fingers. The body is also completely suspended.

I don't know how long it took, Yue Feng's feet fell on the ground!

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, slowly opened his eyes, and was immediately stunned!

As you can see, there is a huge underground town in front of you! Like a paradise.

Yue Feng saw that this place was several times larger than Donghai City. At first, he thought it was an ancient tomb, but slowly he discovered that it should be the ruins of an ancient city. It should be because of the war, and it was finally buried underground. Because Yue Feng saw that many houses had traces of fighting, as well as the remains of weapons…

Moreover, the characters left by some houses were extremely ancient.

Yue Feng took a deep breath, calmed himself, and then slowly walked forward. The three brothers and sisters don't know where they went, but if they can find it, they must know where it is!

Crash… After

walking more than 100 meters, Yue Feng heard the sound of running water on the right side.

At this moment, Yue Feng was faintly excited, and if there was flowing water, it proved that there was an exit.

Soon, Yue Feng found an underground river.

However, at this time, Yue Feng saw a slender figure standing on the bank of the river, her delicate body trembling, it was the younger sister of the three siblings, Zang Yunyue.

In front of Zang Yunyue, in the center of the underground river, a huge body was hunched over, staring coldly at Zang Yunyue.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

It's a giant python!

Yue Feng glanced at it, and while he was shocked, he was also extremely puzzled.

This is a black sand python with a huge body, about the same size as the one that was about to turn into a dragon that I saw in the Wild and Strange Domain Death Valley before.

It's just….this is the mainland of Kyushu, how can there be a black sand python? Isn't this kind of beast only in the wild and strange realm?

"Hello? Why did you come in? Hurry up, it's dangerous here." This is, Zang Yunyue also found Yue Feng, and her delicate face was full of anxiety.

Yes, after the three brothers and sisters entered the barrier, they were immediately sent to different places and temporarily separated. Just when Zang Yunyue was about to look for her two brothers, she suddenly came across this black sand python.

Although Zang Yunyue was in the realm of the fifth stage Martial Emperor, her strength was not too low, but this black sand python was also a beast of the Martial Emperor realm. As a woman, it would be very difficult for her to kill this black sand python.

In Zang Yunyue's eyes, even herself was not sure of defeating this black sand python, and the person in front of her was even more impossible.

Hiss….

As soon as the voice fell, I saw the black sand python king hissed and rushed towards Zang Yunyue! The speed is almost as fast as lightning.

Zang Yunyue's face changed, her jade hand raised, summoned a machete, and cut it directly.

"Stab!"

This knife cut down and saw a white mark left on the body of the black sand python. It did not cause much damage, but it also stimulated the fierceness of the black sand python. With a sweep of its tail, Yue Feng directly Sweep away!

"call!"

Zang Yunyue flew out more than ten meters, and felt that the river was turned upside down in the stomach, and a mouthful of blood spurted out.

At this moment, the black sand python's tail swung over again.

Zang Yunyue didn't stand up yet, she didn't have time to dodge, her face suddenly pale and a little desperate.

Whoosh!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng didn't have time to think, his body flashed, and he rushed directly to the top of Heisha Python's head.

Pfft!

This palm contained Yue Feng's sixth-layer internal strength, and the black sand python let out a whimper and died instantly.

Seeing this scene, Zang Yunyue's delicate body trembled, and she was immediately dumbfounded. This person, seemingly ordinary, didn't expect his strength to be so terrifying?

Who is he?

Chapter 2642 The

heart was shocked, Zang Yunyue was about to stand up, but her delicate body trembled, and she couldn't exert any strength.

I have to say that the black sand python was too strong just now, and was swept by its tail, and Zang Yunyue was seriously injured.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help but said: "Don't worry, you just suffered a little shock, you'll be fine after a rest."

Having said that, Yue Feng thought of something and asked, "By the way, what is this place? I see that your three brothers and sisters are very familiar with this place."

This…

Zang Yunyue bit her lip lightly and hesitated: "This place used to be the clan of our Rakshasa clan, and this ruin was thousands of years ago. , a city built by our Rakshasa clan. Later, because of the anger of Emperor Xuanyuan, the clan land was taken back, and the clan people were forced to be exiled into the wild and strange realm."

When saying this, Zang Yunyue's eyes flashed with confusion, you know, this is theirs The secret must never be told to outsiders, especially those from Kyushu, but Yue Feng saved his life. It would be inappropriate to hide it from the benefactor.

It turned out to be so.

Hearing this, Yue Feng nodded suddenly, no wonder the place looks so vicissitudes.

At this time, Zang Yunyue continued: "When we were forced to leave, our ancestors left some things here. Our three brothers and sisters found it here because they were looking for those things. Unexpectedly, we just found this place two days ago. It was discovered by the people of Qingyunzong, who thought that we were spies of the Rakshasa clan, and if it was not good for Qingyunzong, they imprisoned us."

After saying the last sentence, Zang Yunyue smiled at Yue Feng: "This is The secrets between our brothers and sisters can't be told to others, you have to keep them secret for me, especially when you meet my two brothers, don't tell them, otherwise, I will be scolded again."

His eyes flashed with anticipation, he said Incredibly charming and cute.

Yue Feng showed a slight smile, nodded and said, "Okay, I won't say it."

Unexpectedly, among the Rakshasa clan, there are also women with such a gentle personality.

Boom…

At this moment, there was a vibration not far away, obviously the mechanism of which room was touched.

Zang Yunyue was suddenly a little anxious and wanted to go there to see it, but she couldn't use any strength, so she couldn't help but said to Yue Feng: "Fengtao…you…can you take me over to see it? I'm afraid that the two brothers are in danger." Having

seen Yue Feng's strength just now, Zang Yunyue knew that this Kyushu man was very strong, and as long as he was willing to help, he could save a lot of trouble.

Feeling Zang Yunyue's pleading gaze, Yue Feng secretly relieved and said with a smile, "Okay, I'll accompany you to see it!"

Having said that, Yue Feng realized something and looked at Zang Yunyue up and down: "However, you are now If you can't exert any inner strength, and walking is a problem, how can I take you there?"

Yes!

How to do this?

Zang Yunyue was also in a hurry, bit her lip and thought for a while, it seemed difficult to open her mouth, she glanced at Yue Feng, then lowered her head: “Would you… or you should hug… hold me!”

After saying this , Zang Yunyue’s face was inexplicably flushed. Originally, she also hated Kyushu people very much, but for some reason, she didn’t have the slightest resistance to the storm in front of her.

What made her even more unexpected was that she would take the initiative to let the other party hold her.

I go!

Yue Feng was immediately stunned, thinking that he heard it wrong, and at the same time, he was also a little emotional, this Rakshasa woman, shy, was so charming.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng walked over and picked up Zang Yunyue, urging the figure to rush in the direction of the vibration.

A few minutes later, Yue Feng and Zang Yunyue arrived in a yard that was shaking, and saw that the yard had collapsed in half, the dust and smoke had just dissipated, but there was no one there.

What are these three siblings looking for?

Yue Feng held Zang Yunyue and stood there, looking around, frowning secretly.

And the brothers, are they too careless, they are separated from their sister, and they don’t know how to look for them?

Zang Yunyue was hugged by Yue Feng, her delicate body was tense, and she must not dare to move.

Chapter 2643

“Fengtao!”

Seeing what Yue Feng was thinking about, Zang Yunyue couldn’t help but softly said: “Otherwise, you put me down first, I’ll adjust my dantian first, you can take a look around, there are There is no whereabouts of my two brothers.”

When she said this, Zang Yunyue looked at the environment in the lower yard, it was much safer than the riverside, and more importantly, I was a woman, so I couldn't let him hold her all the time. .

All right.

Yue Feng nodded, put Zang Yunyue down, and then thought about searching around.

boom!

I don't know how far I walked, when I heard another vibration coming from the front, Yue Feng hurriedly accelerated his pace, but when he arrived at the place, he was stunned.

I saw a slender figure standing dozens of meters away, with a beautiful face, full of confusion and shock, and a look of shock.

It was Ye Meng.

"Master?"

At this time, Ye Meng also saw Yue Feng, shouted with joy, and then walked over quickly: "Master, I knew that you would be fine."

Yue Feng showed a smile: "You Why are you here?"

Ye Meng looked around and said softly, "After I woke up, I heard from the cell guard that you ran away. Dad sent a lot of disciples to look around. I was afraid that you would be found. I looked at the mountain, and I found a cave by accident, and then… I'm here."

Yue Feng nodded silently, it seemed that Ye Meng broke in by accident.

"Master, where is this?" Ye Meng couldn't help asking.

Inside the cave, there is such a large ruins of an ancient city, which is really shocking. I grew up here and never knew it.

"It's an ancient city, once the clan of the Rakshasa clan." Yue Feng responded.

What?

Hearing this, Ye Mengjiao's body was shocked, and her mind was buzzing?

The clan of the Rakshasa? How come here?

However, Yue Feng didn't have time to explain at this time. He just promised Zang Yunyue to find her two brothers, but he didn't find them, but he met Ye Meng.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng took Ye Meng and continued to look around.

I have to say that this ruin is too big, and the light is dim. Even if Yue Feng has Yin Yang Feng Shui, he still loses his direction.

"Master, look there…" After walking for ten minutes, Ye Meng suddenly stopped and stared blankly not far away. Pointing to the wall.

Yue Feng frowned and turned his head to look.

I saw that some ancient patterns were clearly painted on the wall, some were pictures of ancient people hunting, and some were of animals. These paintings were very vivid, and it could be said to be vivid, just like the real thing.

Next to that picture, there is a black protrusion, which is a small black stone, which looks very conspicuous.

Obviously, what kind of organ this stone should be.

"What is that stone?" At this time, Ye Meng was very curious and asked Yue Feng.

At the same time, he stared at the wall without blinking.

Yue Feng took a deep breath and shook his head: "It should be an agency, this place is full of weirdness."

Hearing this, Ye Meng nodded, but her strong curiosity still drove her to walk over.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help reminding: "Teacher, don't move that stone yet! Be careful of traps." While speaking, Yue Feng subconsciously looked around.

Chapter 2644

"Master, the dust has been sealed here for so many years, so there shouldn't be any danger!" Ye Meng looked relaxed, looked around, and couldn't help but said: "Even if there are traps, thousands of years have passed, and they will be ineffective. ."

While speaking, Ye Meng stretched out his jade hand and pressed the black stone.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng suddenly became anxious, took a deep breath, and was about to rush over to block it, but he was still a step behind.

Click!

As soon as he rushed behind Ye Meng, he heard a vibration under his feet, and then, the ground suddenly collapsed into a big hole!

“Ah…”

All this happened too fast, Yue Feng and Ye Meng didn’t have time to react, they let out an exclamation and fell directly.

…..

the other side!

In the Qingyunzong hall, Ye Changsong sat there, his face extremely ugly.

Next to it, Xie Cai stood there, her charming face also showed a bit of solemnity, and the dozen or so elite disciples around them bowed their heads and did not dare to speak.

“Trash, it’s all trash.”

Finally, Ye Changsong took a deep breath and couldn’t help scolding those disciples: “You don’t know that Yue Feng and the three Rakshasa people ran away, and people can’t find them now. Where is your senior sister? Did you find it?”

Seeing the master’s anger, the dozen or so elite disciples were all nervous.

Afterwards, a disciple came out and said cautiously: “Master, the big sister went to the back mountain, but we searched twice and couldn’t find it.”

Hearing this, Ye Changsong was very angry. interrupted.

“Look.” Xie Cai gloated and couldn’t help but scornfully said: “After all, it’s not his own, what’s the use of raising such a big one? In the end, he didn’t run away with someone, as I see it, the reason why Yue Feng accepted her As a disciple, I have ulterior motives, and it is estimated that I am attracted to her beauty.”

Xie Cai has always had an opinion on Ye Meng, and seeing that she is also missing at this time, she will naturally not miss the opportunity to sow discord.

“Don’t say a few words.” Ye Changsong

said with a gloomy face, facing Xie Cai: “Don’t talk nonsense before you find someone.

“

He panicked: “Master, it’s not good, Zhang…. Zhang Jiao is here.”

When he said this, the disciple was almost paralyzed on the ground!

Zhang Jiao is here? So fast?

Ye Changsong was stunned for a moment, then frowned and said displeasedly: “Look at your panicked appearance, Zhang Jiao was invited by me.” Before catching Yue Feng, Ye Changsong passed the news to Zhang Jiao.

“No…” The disciple was sweating profusely, and eagerly explained: “The situation is not right, Zhang Jiao brought a lot of people and surrounded our mountain gate.”

What?

Ye Changsong’s face changed, he quickly stood up, and walked out quickly.

He had already formed an alliance with Zhang Jiao and helped him deal with Yue Feng, why did he bring people to surround Qingyunzong?

Xie Cai and those disciples quickly followed.

hiss!

When he got outside, seeing the scene in front of him, Ye Changsong couldn’t help taking a breath!

Xie Cai trembled even more delicately.

I saw that nearly 100,000 cultivators were lined up neatly! The entire Qingyunzong Mountain Gate was surrounded in groups, with awe-inspiring momentum, and a fly could not fly out.

These cultivators, wearing uniform black robes and holding long knives, are imposing!

Ye Changsong could sense that these cultivators were generally not low in strength. They were basically around Marquis Wu, and even quite a few were at the level of Martial Saint.

Apparently the elite of the unorganized organization.

And above these elites without a heavenly organization, there was a sullen man quietly suspended in a robe, with a strong breath, it was Zhang Jiao.

Chapter 2645

Feeling Zhang Jiao's strength, the entire Qingyunzong is under pressure.

"Mr. Zhang!"

Finally, Ye Changsong regained his senses, forced a smile, and walked forward quickly: "Mr. Zhang is here so fast, there is a long way to greet, and a long way to greet."

Zhang Jiao was expressionless , looked at Ye Changsong lightly, with an unquestionable tone: "Sect Master Ye, you said you caught Yue Feng, who? Take it out and let me see!"

This…

Ye Changsong hesitated, and cupped his hands: " Mr. Zhang, to be honest, that Yue Feng was too cunning and escaped from the cell, I am sending people to search everywhere…" The

voice fell, Xie Cai next to him couldn't help but said: "Yeah, that Yue Feng is cunning and despicable. , I couldn't help running away, and also kidnapped our adopted daughter."

Really talkative.

Ye Changsong was very unhappy and glared at Xie Cai, but because of Zhang Jiao's presence, there was no attack.

"Really?"

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao showed a smile and looked at Ye Changsong coldly: "Ye Changsong's responsibility is quite straightforward, but you just say it, how do I know that Yue Feng escaped by himself, Or did you let him go?"

What?

Hearing this, Ye Changsong's expression changed.

What does Zhang Jiao mean? He doesn't believe me?

Thinking about it, Ye Changsong smiled and said carefully: "Why did Mr. Zhang say that? If I helped Yue Feng, why would I have formed an alliance with you in the first place? If Mr. Zhang doubted me, it would be really chilling."

"Doubt you?"

Zhang Jiao couldn't help laughing, his tone was extremely gloomy: "Ye Changsong, let me ask you, I heard that your adopted daughter worshipped Yue Feng as a teacher, isn't that good?"

"Also, your adopted daughter, formed two years ago. A Rose mercenary group served as the head of the group, and just a few days ago, he became the leader of the mercenary alliance, do you know all this?"

When he said this, Zhang Jiao was expressionless, but his heart was very gloomy.

Yes, the mercenary alliance was established to deal with the Huang Tian transaction. As the person behind the Huang Tian transaction, Zhang Jiao was naturally extremely annoyed.

This….

Ye Changsong's face changed, and his heart was bitter, and he couldn't help but say: "The little girl is used to doing nonsense, Mr. Zhang doesn't need to meet a junior."

Zhang Jiao chuckled: "Okay, let's not talk about the mercenary alliance for the time being. , But, your daughter is Yue Feng's apprentice, you said that you caught Yue Feng, but now you can't hand it over, and you said that your daughter ran away with Yue Feng, and you played with me like this, do you know the consequences?" The

last sentence After the words fell, Zhang Jiao suddenly looked cold!

"Everyone obeys!"

A roar sounded, and Zhang Jiao was murderous: "If you take down the entire Qingyun Sect, whoever dares to resist will be killed!"

Yes, Zhang Jiao didn't trust Ye Changsong, so he wanted to take the opportunity to directly annex Qingyun. Zong.

"Yes!" The

voice fell, and the elites of the hundreds of thousands of Wutian organizations were so powerful that they pulled out their long knives one after another. Without a single word of nonsense, they rushed directly into the crowd of Qingyunzong!

"Ah!" The

incident happened suddenly, and only a few screams were heard. Many Qingyun Sect disciples, in shock, wanted to resist, but before they drew their weapons, they fell into a pool of blood.

“Zhang Jiao, you…”

Ye Changsong was shocked and angry, his face turned pale!

He never thought that he would cooperate sincerely, but in exchange for Zhang Jiao’s suspicion, in the end, it would bring disaster to Qingyunzong. If I knew this earlier, I shouldn’t have plotted against Yue Feng at that time.

It’s just too late to say anything now.

Zhang Jiao’s face was gloomy and cold: “Ye Changsong, you played tricks on me. If you want to play me, don’t blame me for turning your face and being ruthless.”

With that, Zhang Jiao’s eyes flashed gloomy and cold, pointed at Ye Changsong and said, “Today, as long as you Qingyun Sect. , promised to merge into the Wutian Organization, and I can spare you all to die.”

“Ah…”

There was another scream, and more than a dozen disciples of Qingyun Sect who wanted to resist fell in a pool of blood.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2646-2650

Chapter 2646

“Okay, okay!”

Ye Changsong’s face was extremely ugly. Under the grief and anger, his anger rushed up, and he looked at Zhang Jiao: “Zhang Jiao, I was blind, and I promised to cooperate with you at that time.”

“If you want to annex my Qingyun Sect, you must first see if the sword in my hand will answer it!” The

last sentence fell, and Ye Changsong howled: “Qingyun Sect disciple, protect the ancestors’ inheritance, even if you die today, you can’t let this traitor. As you wish.”

“Kill!”

Hearing the howl of the head, at this moment, all the disciples of Qingyunzong reacted one after another, pulled out their weapons, and fought fiercely with each other.

clang! clang! clang!

In an instant, the sound of weapons colliding, roaring and killing, echoed over the entire Qingyunzong!

Seeing this scene, Xie Caiqiao's face was pale, and her delicate body kept shaking.

How could this be?

Isn't Qingyunzong allied with Zhang Jiao? Why did Zhang Jiao deal with Qingyunzong? It is said that Zhang Jiao is ruthless, and it really lives up to the name. If he knew this, he should not persuade her husband to deal with Yue Feng.

Thinking about it, there was a trace of regret on Xie Caijuemei's face.

…..

the other side!

Whoohoo!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

The wind whistled in their ears, Yue Feng and Ye Meng fell quickly, and they saw that it was pitch black all around, and they couldn't see the surroundings at all.

"Master, I'm so scared!" Ye Meng was so panicked that she couldn't help exclaiming, and at the same time she stretched out her hand and hugged Yue Feng.

hum!

Feeling Ye Meng's figure, Yue Feng's mind went blank.

I have to say, this apprentice's figure is really good, but at this time, how could Yue Feng feel this?

"Don't be so reckless in the future." Yue Feng said, grabbing Ye Meng's hand and pulling her behind him. In this case, waiting for her to fall to the ground can help her slow down some of the impact of the fall.

"Master!"

Ye Meng was a smart woman. Seeing Yue Feng's actions, she knew that her master was protecting herself. She was moved for a while, and at the same time, she regretted her recklessness.

"Don't panic, nothing will happen." Yue Feng smiled and comforted.

The voice fell, and the two finally reached the point. At the moment when both feet landed, Yue Feng's internal force was running, and he slapped his palm on the cliff next to him to slow down the falling force.

Dengdeng…

Despite this, Yue Feng staggered back a dozen steps, and his body was churning with blood.

And Ye Meng was guarded by Yue Feng, but there was nothing serious, but his delicate face was also surging with blood and red.

"Master, we are not dead, we are not dead!"

Ye Meng reacted, very excited, hugging Yue Feng and cheering.

I thought that if I fell from such a good place, if I didn't focus, I would fall directly to death, but I didn't expect it to be a near miss in the end.

After all, Yue Feng responded quickly.

At this time, Ye Meng worshipped Yue Feng even more.

Yue Feng didn't speak, just looked at Ye Meng with such a smile, his apprentice is really smart and lively, and his personality is ever-changing. In front of outsiders, he is an aloof iceberg goddess, but in front of himself, he is so unrestrained.

Especially at this time, taking the initiative to hold myself, the taste is really wonderful.

To be honest, Yue Feng once fantasized about having such an apprentice, but after it was really realized, he couldn't stand it. After all, he and her had a master-apprentice relationship, and it would be bad if they were too close.

Swish!

Seeing Yue Feng smiling and not speaking, Ye Meng finally realized something. Seeing that he was hugging his master, his delicate face turned red all of a sudden. I just felt a burning pain in my face.

"Master, I…" Ye Meng bit her lip and hesitated, very shy.

Ha ha…

Chapter 2647

Looking at her appearance, Yue Feng was indescribably comfortable, and said with a smile: “What happened just now? I have forgotten it as a teacher, but don’t be so indifferent in the future.”

When he said this , Yue Feng The wind looked around.

When he first fell, he couldn’t see anything clearly, but after getting used to the dim environment, Yue Feng saw that there was a wide passage in front of him. This passage is completely paved with bluestone, just like the ancient city gate street.

The passage has been extended, do not know where to lead.

call!

Seeing this, Yue Feng couldn’t help but take a deep breath and was very shocked.

Unexpectedly, there is an underground labyrinth under the ruins of the ancient city of the Rakshasa. This was built thousands of years ago, and it is so shocking.

Ye Meng was also trembling, shocked and speechless.

“Go, go inside and take a look!”

Yue Feng reacted and walked forward first.

Although she did not successfully meet with Zang Yunyue, which yard she is in is temporarily safe and will not be in danger.

Ye Meng didn’t speak, and followed closely behind.

I go!

After walking for a few minutes, Yue Feng only felt a buzzing sound in his head, and his head was big, because he found that there were many forks in the passage, and each fork extended towards all directions, like a huge maze.

Nima, how big is this place? Wouldn’t you hollow out the entire back mountain of Qingyunzong?

At this time, Yue Feng felt that he was in a circle. This place is much bigger than he imagined!

“who?”

“Made, is that kid, and that Ye Meng?”

Just as Yue Feng was about to ponder the laws of this underground labyrinth, suddenly, there was a burst of shouting in front of him, and then, two figures appeared in a dozen meters away. place.

With gloomy and hostile eyes, it was Zang Yunyue's two older brothers.

Hidden Fire Moon and Hidden Water Moon.

At this time, the eyes of the two brothers were all focused on Ye Meng, their faces were full of badness.

"Senior Sister Qingyunzong? I didn't expect that we would meet so soon."

"Our account, it

's time to settle it." When they said this, the two brothers had a grim look on their faces.

Yes, a few days ago, when the three brothers and sisters came to investigate, they met Ye Meng. At that time, Ye Meng did not hesitate and led a dozen Qingyun Sect disciples to arrest the three brothers and sisters. When they met Ye Meng at this time, the brothers were very excited.

Speaking of which, if it was before, the brothers did not dare to be so arrogant at all. You must know that Ye Meng is the strength to cross the tribulation realm.

However, at this time, the brothers clearly felt that Ye Meng's face was a little weak and seemed to be injured. In fact, Ye Meng was not injured, but inhaled the deterrent powder before, and it has not been completely get rid of.

Feeling the eyes of the brothers, Ye Mengxiu frowned and did not respond.

Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, took a step forward, and said to the brothers, "You two, we came here unintentionally and have no ill will towards you. Besides, I believe that my apprentice arrested you before, but it was also a misunderstanding."

"Also, your sister is waiting for you to go to find her, so there's no need for us to have a life-and-death relationship between us!" The

words were extremely calm.

Yes, Yue Feng didn't want to have a grudge with the two brothers. After all, there was no grievance or hatred. More importantly, Yue Feng wanted to know what secrets there was in this place, and he didn't want to cause trouble.

However, the brothers did not take Yue Feng seriously at all.

“What are you?”

“Go away.”

In the hearts of the brothers, Yue Feng was just an ordinary Kyushu native, and there was no threat to them.

However, just as he was talking, the elder brother Zang Shuiyue suddenly realized something, and his eyes locked on Yue Feng: “What did you just say? Your apprentice? Is she your apprentice?”

When saying this, Zang Shuiyue couldn’t help but look Ye Meng glanced at him, his eyes full of surprise.

Chapter 2648 Zang Huoyue

at this time is also staring at Yue Feng closely, his eyes are full of shock.

You must know that this Ye Meng is very powerful, not only the elder sister of Qingyunzong, but also the leader of the mercenary alliance, such a proud iceberg goddess, there are not many men in the world who can make her look down on her.

And the boy in front of him turned out to be her master?

How can it be?

“Not bad!”

Looking at the expressions of the brothers, Ye Meng took a step forward and said coldly: “He is my master, you two, you three brothers and sisters were sneaking around in our Qingyun Sect before, just looking for this ruin? “

You’d better explain clearly what is here, otherwise, don’t blame me for being rude.”

“Even if my strength is damaged and I can’t do it with you, but there is still my master, you’d better explain honestly, otherwise, Don’t even try to run away.”

Ye Meng had a cold and arrogant personality, and had no good impression of these two Rakshasa men, but when he saw them contempt for his master, he couldn’t help it.

“Haha…”

Hearing this, the two brothers looked at each other and couldn’t help laughing. Then, Zang Shuiyue looked disdainful: “Ye Meng, don’t scare me, this kid was with us before. How could it be your master?” The

voice fell, and Zang Huoyue taunted: “Yes, you are injured and can’t beat us, so let this kid pretend to be your master to scare us, right? “

The brothers at this time didn’t believe Ye Meng’s words at all. In their hearts, the people of Kyushu were the most sinister and cunning, and what they said was not credible at all.

“Believe it or not! Hurry up and answer my question.” Ye Meng, too lazy to talk nonsense, shouted coldly.

Ha ha!

Zang Shuiyue sneered and looked at Ye Meng up and down: “Although this is still the sphere of influence of your Qingyun Sect, but in this waste, it is not you who has the final say.”

“Just now the two of us were still thinking about how to find you. Qingyunzong’s revenge, and you came to the door.”

When he said this, Zang Shuiyue’s eyes were cold, hiding the evil spirit in his heart.

Speaking of which, if they weren’t caught by Ye Meng and sent to the cell two days ago, the three brothers and sisters would have been on their way back with their belongings.

As for Yue Feng, they didn’t believe it was Ye Meng’s master at all.

“You…” Ye Meng was very angry, and said tenderly: “What do you want to do?”

“What?”

Zang Huoyue’s eyes flashed with a wicked smile, looking at Ye Meng and saying word by word: “These two days, we have The humiliation suffered by the brothers and sisters will be on you, and I will pay it back.”

Speaking of which, Zang Huoyue looked at Ye Meng up and down, especially when she saw Ye Meng’s straight legs, her eyes were even more released. The same light!

To be honest, the brothers have never liked people from Kyushu, but Ye Meng is so sexy that even the hot-tempered Zang Huoyue couldn’t bear it.

“Obviously, let’s capture it!” Zang Shuiyue was too lazy to talk nonsense, said a word coldly, and rushed directly towards Yue Feng and Ye Meng.

Swish!

At this moment, Ye Mengxiu frowned and was furious.

At the same time, Yue Feng's body flashed, blocking Ye Meng.

"You hide to the side first." Yue Feng said to Ye Meng with an expressionless face.

Ye Meng did not dare to disobey the master's order, and stepped aside strangely, but still couldn't help saying: "Master, be careful!" Although he was very confident in Yue Feng's strength, for some reason, Ye Meng always felt in his heart. There is an uneasy feeling.

Yue Feng didn't speak, and quietly watched the two brothers who rushed up, as steady as Mount Tai.

"You two, I advise you to calm down." Yue Feng said lightly: "Besides, I met your little sister just now, and she was trapped in a yard. Now I don't know what the situation is."

"Speaking of which, our relationship There is no grudge, there is no need to fight to the death."

Yes, in Cang Yunyue's face, Yue Feng did not want to fight with her two brothers.

However, hearing these words in the ears of the brothers, they thought that Yue Feng was despising them.

"Boy, stop doing this!"

Chapter 2649

"Do you want to divert our attention with the matter of your little sister? Hehe, you Kyushu people are the most cunning, do you think we will believe it?

"

The weapons of the two brothers were long bone knives unique to the Rakshasa tribe, filled with a gloomy chill.

"Since you are obsessed, don't blame me." Yue Feng breathed out, very helpless.

Are all these Rakshasa people stupid and stupid?

"Boy, the special code is installed in front of us, and I warned you before not to come in and die. If you don't listen, then don't blame our brothers for being cruel." At this moment, Zang Huoyue was finally angry.

Speaking of the end, Zang Huoyue pointed at Yue Feng and shouted: "Special code, you want to court death, I will fulfill you…"

Om!

When the words fell, Zanghuoyue's internal force exploded, and he saw that the long bone knife in his hand was like a dragon, drawing a dazzling white light, and stabbed at Yue Feng fiercely!

Seeing this scene, Ye Meng didn't have time to think, and threw the treasured sword to Yue Feng.

Yue Feng clenched his sword tightly, without hesitation, he directly attacked.

"Boom!" In the

next second, the long sword in Yue Feng's hand collided fiercely with Zang Huoyue's long sword! The weapons are intertwined. A string of sparks hit directly, and then, Zang Huoyue was shaken back ten steps, and her face was extremely ugly.

However, Yue Feng did not move slightly.

Made!

Zang Huoyue was furious, and at the same time, she was extremely surprised. This kid seems to be ordinary, but his strength is so strong?

Zang Shuiyue, who was next to him, also frowned, looking at Yue Feng carefully, and underestimated in his heart: Is this kid really Ye Meng's master? But, why haven't you heard of it before?

"Let's go together!"

Soon, the brothers reacted, looked at each other, and rushed towards Yue Feng again.

I have to say that although these two brothers are reckless, they cooperate very well. At first, Yue Feng was very relaxed, but gradually he became overwhelmed.

Of course, Yue Feng didn't want to really fight them, so he didn't do his best. Otherwise, the brothers would have been defeated long ago.

"Master!"

Seeing this situation, Ye Meng was so anxious at the time that he couldn't help shouting: "These two people are so ignorant and aggressive, don't hold back any longer."

Ye Meng is very smart and has a quick mind. It was immediately obvious that the master did not have the heart to hurt the brothers and did not do his best.

call!

Hearing this, Yue Feng took a deep breath, still a little hesitant in his heart.

Three years ago, the Kyushu Continent and the Rakshasa people had peace talks, which made the people live and work in peace and contentment. Yue Feng really didn't want to have any more conflicts with the Rakshasa people. So just be patient.

Crash…

Just at this moment, there was a sound of footsteps in the passage not far away, and then, several figures appeared in Yue Feng's sight.

Seeing one of them, Yue Feng was stunned.

I saw that among the few people, there was a slender figure with beautiful facial features, but it was gloomy and cold, and the charming curves also revealed an inaccessible aura.

It was Yu Wenyan!

Beside Yu Wenyan, several of his subordinates are not low in strength.

After being framed by Zhang Jiao and later having a relationship with Yue Feng, Yu Wenyan was so ashamed and angry that he returned to the Huanyin Sect to hide for a while, trying to cultivate and intend to take revenge. Two days ago, Yu Wenyan learned that Zhang Jiao was secretly dating more than a dozen people. The cooperation of various sects, including Qingyunzong.

Yu Wenyan planned to investigate Qingyunzong secretly first to find a way to deal with Zhang Jiao. As a result, he accidentally discovered a secret passage in the back mountain of Qingyunzong. Yue Feng.

"Yue Feng?"

At this moment, Yu Wenyan reacted, his eyes fixed on Yue Feng, his heart was full of shame, this bastard, ruined his innocence, Cangtai has eyes, and he actually met here.

Chapter 2650

Yuwenyan?

At this moment, Yue Feng was also shocked.

Why is this woman here?

“Go to hell!”

At this moment, taking advantage of Yue Feng’s attention, all of them were on Yu Wenyan, the Zang Shuiyue brothers shouted angrily and slapped Yue Feng with their palms.

The two brothers cooperated tacitly and were extremely fast, and they were in front of Yue Feng in the blink of an eye.

“Master!” Ye Meng’s body trembled and exclaimed. At the same time, she wanted to rush over to help, but she was too far away to have time.

Yue Feng was also taken aback and wanted to dodge, but he was still a step too late.

Boom!

The two palms slapped hard on Yue Feng, Yue Feng groaned, and the whole person was shocked and flew out, flying more than ten meters before landing heavily on the ground.

To be honest, I really have to go all out, the brothers are not Yue Feng’s opponents at all, let alone hurt him, but the appearance of Yu Wenyan really surprised Yue Feng.

“Pfft!” Yue Feng tried to stand up, but his eyes darkened, he spat out blood, and passed out.

Yue Feng, do you have today too?

Seeing this scene, Yu Wenyan felt an indescribable relief in his heart.

The next second, seeing the Zang Shuiyue brothers slowly walking towards Yue Feng, Yu Wenyan did not hesitate, and ordered to his subordinates: “Take these two people down.”

These days, Yu Wenyan has fantasized countless times that he wants to It is better to let Yue Feng live than to die, how can others kill him?

Swish swish…

The voice fell, and several of the subordinates did not hesitate, and they moved their figures one after another, and surrounded the Zang Shuiyue brothers.

Seeing the few people rushing up, Zang Shuiyue’s face changed: “Damn Kyushu people!”

At the same time, Zang Huoyue also roared and rushed forward.

However, although the brothers cooperated tacitly, they were outnumbered after all, and they were injured in a short while.

“Let’s go!” Zang Shuiyue knew that if he continued to fight, it was more fortunate and less fortunate. He forced the two back with one palm, turned and ran away, shouting at the second brother at the same time.

Zang Huoyue did not hesitate, followed closely, and in a blink of an eye, disappeared into the vast passage.

“Master!”

At this time, Ye Meng reacted, ran over and hugged Yue Feng, and couldn’t help crying.

Ye Meng clearly felt that Yue Feng’s injury was not very serious, but he was still worried when he saw that he was unconscious.

Master?

Yu Wenyan frowned, his eyes fixed on Ye Meng: “Are you his apprentice?”

When he said this, Yu Wenyan’s inner anger rose again, Yue Feng, this bastard, actually accepted such a beautiful apprentice , certainly impure motives.

“Not bad!” Ye Meng nodded in response.

At this time, Ye Meng didn’t know what the relationship between the woman in front of him and Yue Feng was.

“If that’s the case, then you’ll be offended!” Yu Wenyan was too lazy to talk nonsense, his figure suddenly flew up like a fright, and slapped Ye Meng with a palm.

“You…”

Ye Meng was taken aback and quickly got up to fight.

Although Ye Meng is a powerhouse of crossing the Tribulation Mirror, Yu Wenyan has been famous for a long time. Three years ago, he was the leader of the Huanyin Sect, who was feared by everyone in Jianghu, and the venerable master of Xiyan Pavilion.

bump!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2651-2660

Chapter 2651

After a few minutes, Ye Meng finally couldn't hold it anymore, and was slapped by Yu Wenyan on the back, her delicate body trembled, and she fell to the ground.

Yu Wenyan took advantage of the momentum to pursue, rushed to Ye Meng, raised her jade hand and touched her acupuncture point.

In an instant, Ye Meng's pretty face changed, and she couldn't move.

"Sect Master Shenwei." At

that moment, one of his subordinates came over and praised Yu Wenyan very respectfully. Then he pulled out his long sword: "Sect Master, since this woman is Yue Feng's apprentice, just kill it."

As he said, the subordinate looked at Ye Meng up and down, his eyes flickering faintly.

Beautiful, really beautiful, this Yuefeng peach blossom luck is also very good, not only have a few confidantes of national beauty and heavenly fragrance, but also such a stunning female apprentice.

To be honest, it is a pity to kill such a beautiful woman, but they all know that the feud between the leader and Yue Feng is endless, so this woman must die.

"Wait!"

Before he could make a move, Yu Wenyan suddenly scolded.

"Don't kill her yet." Yu Wenyan frowned and looked around: "This place is so weird, as a disciple of Qingyun Sect, she must know where this place is! Take her around and see if she can I can't find anything…"

Yu Wenyan thought carefully, knowing that this place was unusual, so he wanted to get some clues from Ye Meng.

"Yes, Sect Master!"

Hearing Yu Wenyan say this, several subordinates responded in unison, and all of them were inexplicably excited.

The leader does not kill this woman, it is with their heart, so that they can have a chance to get along with beautiful women.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Soon, several subordinates held Ye Meng and walked towards the depths of the passage.

“Let me go, or else, the Qingyun Sect will not let you go.” Ye Meng was so angry that he didn’t listen, but the acupoints were sealed, and nothing could be changed.

call!

Seeing Ye Meng being taken away by his subordinates, Yu Wenyan breathed a sigh of relief.

The next second, Yu Wenyan walked over slowly, looking down at the unconscious Yue Feng, his delicate face was full of resentment: “Yue Feng, today, I will repay the humiliation you gave me.” As he

said, Yu Wenyan squatted down and searched Yue Feng carefully, but only found a spirit beast sac and some spirit pills, but nothing else.

“Strange, people like Yue Feng don’t easily appear in this place.” Yu Wenyan frowned and muttered to himself: “His presence here means that there must be some treasures here.”

Yuwen said while saying that. Homura was very annoyed. In her heart, Yue Feng must have found a treasure here, but found nothing.

At this time, Yu Wenyan didn’t know yet, and Yue Feng didn’t figure out this place either. Those who really knew the secret here were the Zang Shuiyue brothers who had just escaped.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng let out a low hum, and then slowly woke up.

The moment he opened his eyes, Yue Feng only felt a pain in the injured area. Mad, those two brothers were too ruthless. Fortunately, they had the power to protect their bodies, otherwise, the two palms would have been shattered. own heart.

I go!

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng looked up, stunned, and couldn’t help taking a breath of cold air.

Seeing that Yu Wenyan was half a meter in front of him, he was looking at him with a smile that was not a smile.

At this moment, Yue Feng's brows were tightly locked together, and he instinctively became vigilant, but a pair of eyes were involuntarily deeply attracted.

At this time, Yu Wenyan, the tight black dress, and the charming curves are quite lethal to any man. Especially the long legs exposed outside are enough for countless men to kneel and lick.

have to say. Yu Wenyan is really too sexy, not only sexy, but also the mature charm on his body, any man will be unable to extricate himself when he sees him.

The same is true for Yue Feng. Even if they have deep grievances with each other, it is still difficult for Yue Feng to calm down when he sees Yu Wenyan who is close at hand.

"Yue Feng!"

Just when Yue Feng was fascinated, Yu Wenyan said coldly, "I didn't expect it to fall into my hands so quickly."

Chapter 2652

When he said this, Yu Wenyan's delicate face was full of hatred, and his red lips were raised a little bit, looking quite tempting.

Yue Feng didn't speak, but looked at Yu Wenyan up and down, his mind spinning rapidly.

Mad, if it wasn't for her distraction just now, she wouldn't have been successfully raided by the Zang Shuiyue brothers.

She ruined Yu Wenyan's innocence, and with her personality, she would definitely not forgive herself lightly. Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked around and saw Ye Meng. He had a bad premonition

and couldn't help but ask, "Where's my apprentice?"

"What do you think?"

It's your apprentice, do you think I'll let her go easily?"

Mad!

Yue Feng clenched his fists tightly, suddenly a little anxious: "What did you do to her?" The

more Yue Feng was like this, the more proud Yu Wenyan was, and sneered: “Look at how nervous you are, I haven’t killed you yet. She, but whether she can live or not depends on your attitude.”

“What do you mean?” Yue Feng calmed down and said lightly.

While speaking, Yue Feng’s face remained calm, but he secretly used his inner strength to start healing.

Yes, Guiguzi’s exercises are very mysterious, and they can be used to heal wounds without being noticed.

“Where is this place? What are you doing here with your apprentice? Answer honestly and don’t hide it.” Yu Wenyan asked coldly without talking nonsense.

call!

Hearing this, Yue Feng let out a secret sigh, and suddenly realized that this Yu Wenyan also broke in unintentionally.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng responded: “I only know that this is the former clan of the Rakshasa clan, and I don’t know what is hidden.”

“Really?” Yu Wenyan smiled slightly, and then came over Lifting his legs, the high heels fell on Yue Feng’s shoulders, directly stepping on Yue Feng.

The next second, Yu Wenyan suddenly exerted force, and the stiletto heel of the high-heeled shoes suddenly sank into the skin.

“Ah!” Yue Feng couldn’t help shouting, and he was dripping with cold sweat in an instant. Speaking of which, it would take a few minutes for Yue Feng to fully recover his strength.

Yue Feng knew that before his strength recovered, Yu Wenyan must not be noticed, otherwise, with her personality, she would definitely kill her directly.

So Yue Feng thought about it, and pretended to be weak to confuse Yu Wenyan and reduce her vigilance.

Sure enough, seeing Yue Feng’s painful appearance, Yu Wenyan was very proud: “Does it hurt? Just tell me if it hurts. Stop fooling me.”

Nima!

Yue Feng was very angry, staring at Yu Wenyan, she had told the truth, but she didn’t believe it.

In the next second, Yue Feng's eyes wandered, and he almost spurted out a nosebleed! At this time, Yu Wenyan, although wearing a long skirt, was close at hand. When Yue Feng looked up, he could just see her long white legs pouring into his eyes. At that time, Yue Feng felt that blood was rushing up, straight Forehead.

hum!

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt that his mind was blank and buzzing. He had to admit that Yu Wenyan's ruthless appearance gave people a wild temptation.

Finally, Yue Feng reacted and secretly swallowed a mouthful of saliva, trying to calm himself down!

Mad, who is also a famous figure in Kyushu after all, is now being trampled underfoot by a woman, which is really embarrassing.

"Yue Feng, you're not convinced, aren't you? Aren't you amazing? Huh? Didn't you expect that you would have today too?" Seeing Yue Feng's expression, Yu Wenyan sneered at the corner of his mouth.

Just as he was talking, Yu Wenyan kicked abruptly. Kicked directly on Yue Feng's face, Yue Feng only felt the pain coming from his heart, and his facial features were twisted.

High heels kicking people, it really hurts too much.

Yue Feng couldn't help taking a breath of cold air, and this kick directly kicked him a few meters away.

Yue Feng rubbed his face, Mad, this Yu Wenyan is too cruel, even if you tarnish your innocence, but she was drugged by Zhang Jiao at that time, and it was not my initiative.

Chapter 2653

Thinking, Yue Feng struggled to stand up, but before he could fully stand up, Yu Wenyan walked over quickly and slapped him again. Tossed in his face!

"Crack!"

Yu Wenyan used all his strength for this slap, Yue Feng felt that half of his face was numb, and blood oozes out of the corner of his mouth instantly.

Yue Feng was instantly angry, but the injury had not completely healed, so he could only endure it.

“Yue Feng. I’ll give you a chance, as long as you agree to my conditions, and kneel down and admit your mistake, I’ll let you go.” Yu Wenyan said with a smile that was not a smile, with a high-level attitude.

“What conditions.” Yue Feng wiped the blood on the corner of his mouth and said lightly.

Yu Wenyan sneered, walked in slowly, and said word by word, “First, kneel down and admit your mistake.”

“Second, hand over your Fang Tianhuaji and your practice.”

“Thirdly, there must be treasures in this place, you take me to find the treasures!”

When he said this, Yu Wenyan smiled confidently, with a hint of coldness in his eyes.

In her heart, in addition to Yue Feng, Zhang Jiao’s enemies are not his own, and Yue Feng will not be more chaste.

Yu Wenyan thought about it, after dealing with Yue Feng, the next step is Zhang Jiao, but Zhang Jiao, like Yue Feng, is powerful, fighting alone, and he is not an opponent at all, but if he learns Yue Feng’s exercises, then Not the same.

Hehe…

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn’t help laughing secretly, this Yu Wenyan has a lot of ambition, not only does he want Fang Tianhuaji, but also his own practice?

Seeing Yue Feng sneering and not saying a word, Yu Wenyan suddenly became angry and shouted: “Yue Feng, I don’t have time to spend with you. If you don’t want to die, kneel down for me first. If you hear me, kneel down!”

Speaking of the last sentence At that time, Yu Wenyan’s delicate face was full of madness.

This crazy woman!

At this moment, Yue Feng suddenly rushed forward, grabbed Yu Wenyan’s hands, and pressed her against the wall before she could react!

Yu Wenyan’s tender body trembled. He didn’t expect Yue Feng to regain his strength so quickly. You must know that he received two slaps just now, and it took a long time for him to recover.

In shock, Yu Wenyan wanted to struggle, but Yue Feng pressed his hands behind his back, and he couldn’t break free.

“Crack!”

With a crisp sound, Yue Feng slapped Yu Wenyan. At the same time, he mocked: “Master Yuwen, you like to abuse people, don’t you, how does it feel to be abused?”

After speaking, Yue Feng hit again, feeling the amazing elasticity, the indescribable beauty.

“You…” Yu Wenyan bit her lip tightly and let out a low groan.

“You, Yue Feng, I’m going to kill you!” Yu Wenyan reacted, her beautiful face was extremely red, and she shouted: “Let me go, let me go!”

“Let go of you, do you think it’s possible?” Of course, Yue Feng didn’t let go, but looked at her with a smile: “Will you let me go when I was in your hands just now?”

Yu Wenyan bit her lip, her face flushed, and she was extremely embarrassed.

Yue Feng continued to laugh and said, “Don’t talk? You’re addicted to being beaten, you won’t have a tendency to be abused, right?” After speaking, Yue Feng hit him again.

Yu Wenyan pressed his body tightly against the wall, with a thin layer of sweat dripping from his beautiful cheeks, and remained silent.

What’s the matter?

Feeling Yu Wenyan’s emotional change, Yue Feng not only frowned secretly.

This Yu Wenyan was beaten by himself, wouldn’t it be a blow to his self-esteem, can’t think of it?

Seeing Yue Feng looking at him thoughtfully, Yu Wenyan reacted, embarrassed and angry: “You… what do you want to do?”

When he said this, Yu Wenyan blushed and was inexplicably panicked.

It’s just himself and him here, this bastard won’t think about it again…

Chapter 2654

“What do you say I want to do?” Yue Feng said with a smile, and reached out and hit again.

Yue Feng showed a smile, and at this moment, Yue Feng raised his hand and touched Yu Wenyan’s acupuncture point.

In an instant, Yu Wenyan's tender body trembled, unable to move.

"Yue Feng, let me go, get out of me… Get out!" Yu Wenyan kept shouting, but Yue Feng clicked on her acupuncture point, how could she move half a point! Just kept yelling.

"Hehe, what if I don't get out?" Yue Feng looked at Yu Wenyan with a smile, Nima, this Yu Wenyan, who stole his Linglong Tower three years ago, and then trapped himself in a cave to die.

Just now, I wanted my own life.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng couldn't help but chuckle, and looked at Yu Wenyan with a teasing face: "Yu Wenyan, I know you hate me and hate me for taking away your chastity before, but don't forget, three years You attacked me first and almost killed me, and you were drugged by Zhang Jiao…" Before

he could finish, Yu Wenyan blushed and interrupted.

"Shut up!" Yuwen was so arrogant, this Yue Feng was really good at being cheap.

Feeling Yu Wenyan's hatred, Yue Feng didn't panic at all, the smile on his face couldn't stop at all: "Okay, let's not talk about this for the time being, the situation is obvious now, Zhang Jiao's ambition is getting bigger and bigger, you To deal with him, I also have to deal with him, why do we have to fight each other, how good is the cooperation?"

Cooperation?

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan bit his lip, and his attitude was very firm: "It's impossible to cooperate with you." This person has ruined his innocence for a lifetime, and he can't wait to slash him, how can cooperation be possible?

The more Yu Wenyan thought about it, the more angry he became. He glared at Yue Feng fiercely. If his eyes could kill, I am afraid that Yue Shishi would have died countless times.

Nima!

Yu Wenyan's eyes made Yue Feng very angry. At this time, he couldn't bear it any longer. He suddenly raised his arm, slapped him fiercely, and hit Yu Wenyan directly in the face!

"Crack!"

At this moment, Yu Wenyan, who was under Yue Feng, couldn't help but cried out in pain. Yue Feng's slap used all his strength, and Yu Wenyan was immediately stunned. .

"Crack!" But Yue Feng didn't mean to stop at all, and slapped him again!

"Yu Wenyan, you are very proud, right? Do you think you can deal with me and Zhang Jiao at the same time with your own strength?" Yue Feng said coldly, full of mockery.

To be honest, Yue Feng didn't want to be so embarrassed with Yu Wenyan, but this woman is too self-righteous, and she must take a good blow to her self-esteem.

Seeing Yue Feng's icy face, Yu Wenyan finally let go of his pride, bit his lip, and kept begging: "Yue Feng, can you let me go, you let me go…"

"Why should I let you go? "Yue Feng sneered. Said to Yu Wenyan.

"Yue Feng, I beg you, you let me go…" Yu Wenyan was about to cry, but the acupoint was blocked by Yue Feng, and he had no resistance at all.

"Haha!"

Yue Feng chuckled, his tone full of sarcasm: "Now you know I let you go? Now you know I beg me?" The voice fell, and he slowly took out a pill from his pocket. .

This elixir is the Tongtian Pill. There are still many Tongtian Pills that Yue Feng refined. Speaking of which, Yue Feng did not want to use this method to deal with Yu Wenyan, but this woman has a strong personality and must use some extraordinary A way to deal with it.

At this moment, Yue Feng did not hesitate at all, and directly stuffed the Tongtian Pill into Yu Wenyan's mouth.

"You…"

Before Yu Wenyan could react, he swallowed it all at once, and then looked at Yue Feng with great fear, his beautiful face was full of paleness: "What did you give me to eat?"

Yue Feng showed a trace Smile: "This is the Tongtian Pill of our Diyuan Continent. You should know the Tongtian Sect. Ten years ago, it was a powerful sect in the Diyuan Continent. The Tongtian sect master used the Tongtian Pill to control his subordinates.

" , Yue Feng couldn't help but leaned closer, and looked at Yu Wenyan with a half-smile: "I tell you, after taking Tongtian Pill, there is no antidote within a year, and the whole body will fester and die, how miserable it is. ..you are so beautiful, it would be a pity to die like this."

“You…”

Chapter 2655

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan’s body trembled, his heart was inexplicably frightened, his whole body festered and died, and he shuddered just thinking about it.

In the next second, Yu Wenyan reacted and looked at Yue Feng in shock and anger: “What the hell are you doing?”

Yue Feng sighed lightly and said with a smile: “It’s very simple, I also have two conditions for you to agree to, first , hand over the things that robbed me first.”

“What?”

“Still pretending?” Yue Feng looked at Yu Wenyan, frowned secretly, and then chuckled: “Linglong Tower!”

“No…not on me!” Yu Wenyan bit his lip and said softly.

After being framed by Zhang Jiao, Yu Wenyan escaped too hastily, so Linglong Pagoda stayed in the Wutian Organization’s main altar, and later fell into Zhang Jiao’s hands.

not on you?

Yue Feng naturally didn’t believe it, so he stretched out his hand and started searching Yu Wenyan.

At this moment, he felt Yue Feng’s hand on his body, searched and searched, Yu Wenyan was ashamed and angry, but he couldn’t dodge.

After searching twice, Yue Feng saw that Yu Wenyan had quite a few treasures from heaven and earth, but there was no trace of Linglong Pagoda.

Nima, really not.

“Sect Master!”

“Sect Master, we are back!”

Just when Yue Feng was secretly annoyed, suddenly, a few shouts came from the passage not far away, and then, several figures rushed over, it was Yu Wenyan of several subordinates.

what’s the situation?

When they got to the front, they saw Yu Wenyan leaning against the wall, unable to move at all, while Yue Feng stood aside with a faint smile, and several people were immediately stunned.

Whoosh…

It was at this time that Yue Feng did not hesitate at all. He rushed over in a flash, charged in, and sealed the acupoints of several people.

Several people let out a muffled groan, each of them, like Yu Wenyan, unable to move.

For a time, several people were terrified and completely stunned.

This….isn't this Yue Feng in a coma? With the strength of the leader, he can completely control the whole situation, but why? In just a few minutes, the leader was arrested by Yue Feng?

But on second thought, after all, Yue Feng is a famous figure in Kyushu, and it is not surprising that he can turn the situation around.

I thought to myself, a few people are all terrified.

Yu Wenyan's body trembled even more, and there was a hint of despair on her beautiful face. At the same time, she glared at a few of her subordinates.

I thought that I would still rely on these subordinates to save the situation, but they turned out to be more useless than each other, and they were all subdued by Yue Feng with just one face-to-face effort.

"Sect Master Yue, spare your life!"

"Yes, no matter what our business is, I beg Sect Master Yue to be merciful."

Several of his subordinates started begging for mercy at Yue Feng, completely losing the arrogant look they had before.

Yue Feng's face was expressionless, without the slightest fluctuation, he looked around at a few people, and said coldly, "Where is my apprentice?"

Before, these people grabbed Ye Meng and went to explore the depths of the passage, but now they are the only ones who come back and see Ye Dreams have to be suspicious.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2656-2660

Chapter 2656 As

soon as the voice fell, the guy in the lead quickly responded: “Sect Master Yue, that girl… oh no, the disciple is witty and smart, and when we were not careful and escaped, the Yue Fengs couldn’t find her, so they Come back and ask the sect master for instructions.”

Haha…

Hearing this, Yue Feng showed a smile and was overjoyed.

As expected of his own apprentice, Ye Meng can do it, even under the surveillance of a few people, he was able to escape successfully.

Yu Wenyan next to him was flushed and in a terrible mood.

Why did you bring so much junk with you?

“Yu Wenyan?”

At this moment, Yue Feng looked at the people in front of him with a smile, and finally taunted Yu Wenyan: “Tell me yourself, what should I do with your subordinates?”

Yu Wenyan bit her tightly. He pressed his lips together, embarrassed, not knowing how to respond.

Several subordinates were so panicked that they almost cried, begging for mercy one by one.

“Forgive your life!”

“Forgive us, Sect Master Yue!” The

leader, whose legs were weak with fright, suddenly thought of something, and hurriedly said, “Sect Master Yue, as long as you let us go, I will tell you a secret!”

When he said this, the man had a sincere expression on his face.

secret?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and his interest was instantly hooked, and he asked with a smile: “What secret, tell me!”

Speaking of this, a coldness flashed in Yue Feng’s eyes, causing several people to sweat!

“I said, I said, just now we found the secret of this underground passage. It was a huge underground palace. At that time, we didn’t dare to investigate rashly, and decided to come back and report to the sect master first.” The leading boy said tremblingly, At the same time, he carefully paid attention to Yu Wenyan’s expression.

To be honest, I didn’t want to tell this secret, but now it’s all on Yue Feng’s body. If he says it, there may be a chance to live.

What? Dungeon! ?

Hearing this, Yue Feng suddenly became excited, and even Yu Wenyan, who was next to him, trembled, inexplicably excited. At the same time, he couldn’t help but glared at this subordinate.

This news should be his own exclusive, but now it is in vain for Yue Feng.

“If you dare to lie to me, I will make your life worse than death.” At this moment, Yue Feng reacted and scare the subordinate coldly.

“Don’t dare, don’t dare!”

The subordinate was so frightened that he almost burst into tears, and waved his hands again and again: “I dare not lie to Sect Master Yue, I still remember the route, I will take you there now, I just hope that you will arrive. The place, Sect Master Yue can let me go.”

Yue Feng’s brows were tightly locked, and he finally nodded: “Okay!” After the

voice fell, Yue Feng untied the subordinate’s acupuncture point, let him lead the way in front, and then Followed by Yu Wenyan.

“Let’s go!”

At this moment, Yue Feng smiled and said to Yu Wenyan: “Let’s go and see, what treasures are there in the place you mentioned. Aren’t you curious? You searched me before.”

“Yue Feng, since you know where the treasure is hidden, let me go!” Yu Wenyan bit his lip and pleaded with Yue Feng.

Seriously, if it were normal, Yu Wenyan would never miss this opportunity, but now that he is in Yue Feng’s hands, and his future is unknown, how can he be in the mood to find treasures?

“I can’t help you if you don’t want to go.” Yue Feng chuckled, no doubt: “I warn you Yu Wenyan, whether you hand over the Linglong Tower or not, you will be mine in the future, otherwise, you will wait a year later. Fester all over and die.”

“You…”

Hearing this, Yuwen was arrogant, but he had nothing to refute.

Yue Feng stopped talking nonsense, grabbed Yu Wenyan, followed the subordinates in front, and probed inside.

Chapter 2657

Wrong!

After walking for a few minutes, Yue Feng suddenly thought of something and stopped there.

Ye Meng escaped under the guards of several people. It stands to reason that she would come to find herself as soon as possible, but now that half an hour has passed, and she has not seen her return, there will be no accident, right?

Thinking to myself, Yue Feng was so anxious that he decided to find Ye Meng first, but after searching for half an hour, in the end, Yue Feng was sweating profusely, and he still couldn’t find Ye Meng!

Nima!

At this time, Yue Feng was very angry in his heart, and looked around at the same time, but he didn’t even notice Chen Yemeng’s shadow.

After all, this place is too big!

“Ye Meng!”

Finally, Yue Feng couldn’t bear it anymore. He raised his dantian and shouted to the surroundings: “Ye Meng, where are you?! If you hear it, answer Master!”

Yue Feng kept shouting, But no one answered Yue Feng at all!

It’s over….

Yue Feng’s mind is full of Ye Meng’s figure. Such an apprentice of Bingxue smart, if something really happens, he will never feel at ease in his whole life, that is his first apprentice.

Will Ye Meng meet the Zang Shuiyue brothers? If that were the case, it would be troublesome.

Ugh!

The more Yue Feng thought about it, the more anxious he became. However, at this moment, suddenly, a faint sigh came from the depths of the front. The sound seemed to be far away, giving people a very mysterious feeling.

“Who?” Yue Feng frowned and couldn’t help shouting loudly.

Yu Wenyan next to her also trembled slightly, and she was inexplicably nervous.

At this moment, the subordinate who led the way seemed to have thought of something and was very excited: “Sect Master Yue! This… This seems to be sent from the underground palace. When the few of us arrived at the entrance of the underground palace, we also I heard such a voice, can’t be wrong.” It

came from the underground palace?

Hearing this, Yue Feng thought for a while, and then did not hesitate: “Go, go to the underground palace!” Ye Meng could not be found for the time being, so he could only go to explore the underground palace first.

“Go, lead the way ahead!” Yue Feng said lightly.

Along the way, Yue Feng looked around, hoping to see the shadow of Chen Yemeng, but in the end, Yue Feng was still very disappointed. Didn’t see it at all.

A few minutes later, under the guidance of his subordinates, Yue Feng and the others finally arrived at the entrance of a special passage. This passage was all made of white stones. In stark contrast to the other black channels.

“Sect Master Yue, this is the place.” The leading subordinate said to Yue Feng very excitedly.

Yue Feng nodded silently, did not speak, and took Yu Wenyan to walk in first.

At the beginning, this passage was very narrow, but gradually it became wider. In the end, it was even wider than the main street of Tianqi Imperial City. It was dozens of meters wide, which was very shocking.

“Roar!”

Suddenly, a roar that shocked the soul came, like a tiger roaring and a dragon roaring. At that time, not only Yue Feng, but also Yu Wenyan and several subordinates had goosebumps all over their bodies!

The next second, Yue Feng reacted, scratching his head and thinking. When he first entered the ancient tomb of Lu Bu, he heard that there was a Pixiu, and that Pixiu was the spirit beast guarding the ancient tomb. Could it be here too?

Moreover, such a heart-shattering roar seems to be stronger than his former Qiongqi.

what exactly is it?

Thinking about it, Yue Feng was a little inexplicably excited, and at the same time, he was also alert and alert.

After walking for a few more minutes, Yue Feng saw that a huge tower appeared in front of him, and inside the tower, there was a dazzling light.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt that the blood all over his body was boiling all of a sudden, and he finally reached the underground palace. After passing this tower, the center of the underground palace is inside. It is absolutely impossible to go wrong!

Chapter 2658

Excited, Yue Feng took Yu Wenyan and walked quickly to the city tower.

I go!

After passing through the tower, Yue Feng’s body trembled when he saw the scene in front of him, and he was stunned.

At the same time, Yu Wenyan’s tender body trembled, and several of his subordinates were also killed, standing there dumbfounded, shocked beyond words.

They saw that in front of them was an incomparably grand palace. The palace was even more majestic than the palaces in the Northern Ying Continent. Moreover, the entire palace was splendid, and the surrounding pillars and walls, including the roof, were all golden.

Obviously, the entire palace is made of gold.

And at Yuefeng Station, between the palace and the palace, was a huge square. This square was bigger than any square Yue Feng had ever seen.

Around the square, there are more than a dozen huge statues of spirit beasts. There are twelve statues in total, corresponding to the twelve zodiac signs. Each statue is more than ten meters high. Can be alive at any time.

What surprised Yue Feng even more was that there were strange aura fluctuations within these retail statues.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, both Yue Feng and Yu Wenyan couldn’t help gasping for air.

So shocking.

Finally, Yue Feng reacted, his eyes retracted from all around, and he looked towards the main entrance of the palace.

At the position of the palace gate at this time, there was a huge black dragon lying on it, with black scales all over its body, exuding a cold light, more than 100 meters long, and it was like a hill there.

Yue Feng clearly felt that this Flood Dragon was not real.

Obviously, the previous roar was made by this black dragon.

And above the black Flood Dragon, there is a burly figure suspended, an old man with a good aura.

This old man, with the long gray-white hair of the steamed bun, was wearing a black leather armor, and his body was filled with a powerful aura of the king, especially his eyes, which seemed to be able to see through the vicissitudes of the world and evil.

Like the black Jiaolong, this old man was also transformed into a powerful force, and he could feel his gaze, and Yue Feng felt terrified in his heart.

Who is this old man?

Is that the owner of this underground palace?

Yue Feng couldn’t help but take a deep breath and muttered in his heart.

A few Yu Wenyan next to him, under the strong pressure of the old man, their brains were buzzing, and they were completely stupid.

Um?

Just when Yue Feng couldn't help but want to step forward and ask the old man's identity, his eyes suddenly flashed, and he was stunned when he saw the back of the black Jiaolong.

Just saw, in the shadow behind Jiaolong, a slender figure, kneeling there at the old man, with a beautiful face, showing deep piety and respect.

The charming curves reveal a wild beauty, and the delicate face reveals an indescribable tenderness.

It was Zang Yunyue who was rescued by Yue Feng not long ago.

Gudong!

At this moment, several of Yu Wenyan's subordinates also saw Zang Yunyue! One by one, they couldn't help but swallowed their saliva!

Speaking of which, most of the Rakshasa women are very sturdy, and they don't quite fit the aesthetics of Kyushu men, but there are exceptions, such as the Rakshasa Queen Mengna, who is a stunner in the world, combining the wildness of the Rakshasa with the softness of Kyushu women, Perfect fusion.

And Zang Yunyue in front of her was no less inferior to Meng Na.

Beautiful, really beautiful.

For a time, several subordinates were stunned.

"Huh…"

At this moment, Yue Feng reacted and was very surprised. He never thought that this woman would find this place so quickly.

Chapter 2659

On second thought, this place was originally found by the three brothers and sisters, and it is normal for Zang Yunyue to come here.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked around vigilantly, Zang Yunyue was here, could her two brothers be here too, hiding in that corner?

At this time, Zang Yunyue also saw Yue Feng, a trace of depression flashed in her eyes, and she quickly regained her composure.

"For thousands of years, this place is so lively for the first time."

However, at this moment, the old man floating above the black dragon suddenly opened his mouth. While speaking, his eyes swept across Yue Feng and the others.

Loud and shocking.

Hearing the old man's voice, Yue Feng's whole body suddenly trembled. Although he didn't know who the old man was for the time being, he was still shocked when he heard him speak.

This…. this is just an illusion of power, not a real person, how can he speak?

Looking at his dress, he must have been a big man in the world. Thinking of this, Yue Feng tried his best to calm himself down and cupped

his hands at the old man: "Don't blame me for breaking in rashly.

"

It has reached the late stage of the Tribulation Transcendence Realm, and it is rare to be so humble, rare, rare…"

What? !

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and his heart was extremely shocked.

You must know that Yue Feng's true strength is only known to him, and even Zhu Bajie can't figure it out, and the old man in front of him can accurately say his strength just by looking at himself.

This…. what kind of existence at this time? too terrifying.

At this moment, Yue Feng seemed to see the figure of Guiguzi from the old man in front of him, even more terrifying than Guiguzi.

Gudong!

A few seconds later, Yue Feng reacted, couldn't help swallowing a mouthful of saliva, resisted the shock in his heart, and cupped his hands at the old man again: "Dare to ask the senior… your name." The person who

asked these words At that time, Yue Feng was confused.

At that moment, the old man showed a smile, and before he could speak, he was interrupted by Zang Yunyue.

“Fengtao!”

Zang Yunyue stood up slowly, looked at Yue Feng and Yu Wenyan, and said softly, “This is the ancestor of our Rakshasa people, praise your father.”

When he said this , Zang Yunyue’s beautiful face is full of respect.

What? !

At this moment, let alone Yu Wenyan, even Yue Feng was blinded! Staring blankly at the old man! Can’t say a word.

Kua.. Kuafu..

Did you hear it right? Is this old man Kuafu?

You know, the story of Kuafu chasing the sun, the continent of Kyushu, who doesn’t know? Almost no one knows, no one knows. It can be said that the name of Kuafu is much louder than that of Zhurong Gonggong and even Shennong.

After all, in ancient times, Kuafu was a god-like existence.

“Hey!”

Yue Feng was stunned for more than ten seconds before he realized it. He couldn’t help gasping for air. He only felt that his whole body was soaked with cold sweat.

Unexpectedly, Kuafu turned out to be the ancestor of the Rakshasa!

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that Kuafu was the number one general under Xuanyuan Huangdi back then. He helped Xuanyuan Huangdi and defeated Chiyou, and made great achievements in battle. Moreover, Kuafu was loyal to Xuanyuan Huangdi, and it was because of him that the Rakshasa clan was right. Xuanyuan Huangdi was born and died.

However, after the death of Kuafu, the Rakshasa tribe lost the restraint of their leaders, gradually became arrogant and arrogant, coupled with cruelty and easy to kill, and finally slowly rebelled against Xuanyuan Huangdi.

Chapter 2660

Call!

At this moment, Kuafu, who was suspended there, took a deep breath, looked around and said, “I left the last ray of thought here, so that future generations can get my

inheritance, but I didn't expect that this would be a problem. I have waited for so many years."

Saying that, Kuafu's eyes fell on Zang Yunyue: "Although you are a woman, you have a good talent. From now on, you will get my inheritance. Remember, you will benefit the tribe a lot in the future, knowing that Is it?"

Hearing this, Zang Yunyue's delicate body trembled, unable to express her excitement.

Afterwards, Zang Yunyue reacted and was flattered: "Thank you for your great love, but… I'm afraid I can't take on this important task.

" , I was shocked when I learned that Kuafu wanted her to accept the inheritance.

At the same time, Yue Feng, Yu Wenyan and others were also stunned.

Kuafu wants to give his inheritance to this Rakshasa woman? This is an ancient god-like existence, what kind of power will his inheritance be?

"Haha!"

Kuafu smiled and looked at Zang Yunyue seriously, his eyes full of admiration and love: "You are a Rakshasa person here, if you don't accept it, who else can you?"

Seeing him like this Saying that, Zang Yunyue nodded: "Okay, I will obey the orders of the ancestors."

"Okay, okay!"

Kuafu was very happy, nodded in approval, and then looked at Yue Feng and the others: "Several With extraordinary temperament, he must be a person with kindness and kindness. During the inheritance process, we must not be disturbed in the slightest, I hope you can help me protect the law, how?"

At this

moment, Yu Wenyan and several subordinates, their eyes flickered, Some hesitant.

Speaking of which, Kuafu is an ancient god-like existence. Who wouldn't be jealous of his inheritance? So in Yu Wenyan's heart, in that instant, some thoughts arose, but he didn't dare to express them.

After all, the inheritance of Kuafu can only be obtained by the Rakshasa clan, and Kuafu has chosen Zang Yunyue. More importantly, although the Kuafu in front of him is always in a bad mood, his power is too terrifying. Even if he wants to grab it, Yu Wenyan doesn't have the courage.

“Okay! Don’t worry, senior!” Yue Feng did not hesitate at all.

In Yue Feng’s heart, Kuafu is a senior, and his wishes must be followed. Moreover, Yue Feng was open-minded and never thought of grabbing this inheritance.

“Okay, okay!”

Hearing Yue Feng’s answer, Kuafu was very happy, nodded at Yue Feng’s approval, and signaled Zang Yunyue to start accepting the inheritance.

At this moment, Yue Feng kept his promise and took Yu Wenyan with him to guard the entrance of the city gate.

“Yue Feng!”

At this time, Yu Wenyan bit his lip and asked very puzzled: “The inheritance of Kuafu is no trivial matter, and you know that the Rakshasa people are brave and good at fighting, and they were able to negotiate with Kyushu before because of the situation. But once this woman gets the inheritance of Kuafu, the power of the Rakshasa clan will greatly increase, which is not good news for us.”

“As far as I can see, this Kuafu’s remnant is strong, but with your strength, it should be It can be suppressed.”

“If you want to seize the inheritance, how about we cooperate with you?”

Yu Wenyan’s face was serious when he said this, but his eyes flickered, not looking at Yue Feng.

Yu Wenyan is thoughtful, resourceful and far-sighted, and her intelligence is comparable to Ren Yingying. Although she was forced to take Tongtian Pill by Yue Feng, she could not help herself, but she was still unconvinced in her heart.

Yu Wenyan thought about it, instigated Yue Feng to snatch the inheritance, and raided Yue Feng at a critical time. As long as Yue Feng was defeated, he would be able to get the Tongtian Pill antidote from him.

And if there is an antidote, there is no need to be controlled by Yue Feng.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2661-2665

Chapter 2661

“No!”

However, Yu Wenyan underestimated Yue Feng’s personality too much, at this moment, Yue Feng hardly hesitated, shook his head and refused: “Being a man must be true to what you say, since I have agreed to Kuafu, I have to do what I say.”

“Besides, only the Rakshasa people can get the inheritance of Kuafu. Even if I am strong, I may not be able to inherit it.”

“As for the grievances between the Rakshasa and Kyushu, the two sides have coexisted peacefully for three years. , it is impossible to cause trouble easily.”

When he said this, Yue Feng had a determined look on his face.

“I…” Yu Wenyan opened his mouth, somewhat speechless, feeling a little disappointed at the same time, but also a little surprised.

At this time, Yu Wenyan had never imagined that the man in front of him had such an excellent quality. In Yu Wenyan’s heart, Yue Feng was an unscrupulous bastard, and he never realized that when it came to serious matters, his stance was so firm.

The plan failed, and Yu Wenyan was very depressed.

Yue Feng didn’t want to snatch the inheritance, so he wouldn’t have the chance to get out of his control.

hum!

At this moment, at the entrance of the palace, the Kuafu inheritance ceremony had begun, and a powerful force formed a ray of light, covering Kuafu and Zang Yunyue.

That power is extremely pure, and seeing this scene, both Yue Feng and Yu Wenyan are shocked.

I don’t know how long it will take, the inheritance is over!

“Child, the future of the tribe will be handed over to you.” As the light ended, Kuafu’s figure appeared, and at this time he looked at Zang Yunyue kindly, and said slowly, “As the inheritance continues, I can also feel completely at ease. Now .”

When he said this, Kuafu’s body began to become illusory, like a puff of smoke that was about to be blown away by the wind at any time.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Thank you ancestors!” Zang Yunyue looked at Kuafu’s figure and slowly floated upwards, feeling reluctant to let go, she couldn’t help but said.

At this time, Kuafu also looked reluctant, looked at Zang Yunyue, and looked at Yue Feng: “This underground palace is supported by my thoughts, I will disappear soon, and here will be soon. Collapse, let’s go…”

“Om!” When the

last sentence fell, there was a sudden gust of wind around the huge square and the palace, and then, Kuafu in mid-air completely disappeared, disappearing in the Yue Feng crowd. before.

Boom!

Immediately afterwards, the entire underground palace began to vibrate violently, as if the sky was falling apart.

“Let’s go!” Yu Wenyan’s tender body trembled, and he couldn’t help shouting. The few subordinates behind him were so scared that their faces turned pale.

Yue Feng did not leave immediately, but quietly watched Zang Yunyue.

Perhaps because of the inheritance, Yue Feng clearly felt that the temperament of Zang Yunyue and the feeling it gave people were completely different from before. There was an air of transcendence in his body, as if he had changed a person.

“Fengtao, thank you!” Zang Yunyue walked over quickly, with a trace of nervousness on her beautiful face: “This place is about to collapse, hurry up and get out.”

Saying that, Zang Yunyue couldn’t hide it. Thanks: “Fengtao, I will keep your help to me today in my heart. If you need anything in the future, just come to the Rakshasa to find me.”

Until this moment, Zang Yunyue didn’t know that this person who helped him several times before him The man is not called Feng Tao at all, but Yue Feng, who is famous in Kyushu.

Yue Feng nodded, and then asked, “Aren’t you going?”

Zang Yunyue smiled lightly: “My eldest brother and second brother, I don’t know where I’m trapped, I’m going to find them, don’t worry, we’ll be fine. of.”

The voice fell, Zang Yunyue waved at Yue Feng, and rushed in towards the passage in front of him. In the blink of an eye, he disappeared from everyone's sight.

Chapter 2662

Call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, thinking of Ye Meng at this time, and became anxious again.

This place is about to collapse, but Ye Meng has never been seen. She won't be trapped somewhere like the two brothers, will she?

Boom!

The vibration became more and more severe. At this time, boulders continued to fall. Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, and hurriedly greeted Yu Wenyan and rushed towards the exit.

At the same time, Yue Feng kept looking around to see if he could find Ye Meng.

Finally, Yue Feng and the others saw a ray of light, which was the exit!

Whoa!

However, at this time, I heard the sound of screaming and killing from outside the exit.

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned, Qingyunzong was attacked? Who is the other party?

Is it Zhang Jiao?

"Yue Feng!"

Seeing Yue Feng's expression, Yu Wenyan hesitated and couldn't help but said, "The Qingyun Sect should be occupied soon, let's just go out like this, I'm afraid we will meet Zhang Jiao."

Yes, Yuwenyan just now When I got here, I was encountering Zhang Jiao attacking Qingyunzong. At that time, Yu Wenyan did not reveal it, but entered the back mountain and accidentally entered the cave.

"What did you say?"

Yue Feng was stunned, frowning at Yu Wenyan: "Zhang Jiao attacked Qingyunzong? Are they not a cooperative relationship?"

Yu Wenyan sneered, unable to hide his inner resentment: “Zhang Jiao is so despicable Little man, no one in the world deserves to cooperate with him, only to be used by him.”

Saying that, Yu Wenyan suddenly thought of something: “There’s one more thing, I don’t know if you know it.”

“What’s the matter?”

Huh!

Yu Wenyan breathed a sigh of relief, instead of complicating it: “I got news before that in order to deal with Zhang Jiao, Wen Chou Chou secretly appealed to the Tianqi Royal Family and Tianmen for help, but Zhang Jiao saw through it. Later, Wen Chou Chou was besieged and fell off a cliff and died. “

When he said this, Yu Wenyan’s tone was calm, but he always paid attention to Yue Feng’s reaction.

Yes, Yu Wenyan wants to provoke a fight between Yue Feng and Zhang Jiao. In Yu Wenyan’s heart, these two are her enemies. The more they fight each other, the happier she is.

What?

Yue Feng only felt a buzzing sound in his head, and the whole person was stunned.

In the next second, Yue Feng reacted, grabbed Yu Wenyan’s fragrant shoulder, shook it vigorously and shouted, “Who did you listen to?”

Brother Wen died? This is impossible.

Yue Feng was too angry, Yu Wenyan’s beautiful face showed a trace of pain, and she said in a sullen voice, “You hurt me.” After

speaking, he pushed away Yue Feng’s hand and continued: “This matter has never happened before. There will be no fake news from the Tian organization, don’t forget, I was once the head of the Wu Tian organization.”

Zhang Jiao!

Yue Feng’s eyes were instantly blood red, and his fists were clenched.

I am at odds with you.

…..

the other side!

Qingyunzong Mountain Gate.

Just after the fierce battle, the sky began to rain lightly, and the rain washed away the bloodstains and merged into the city river.

Inside the hall, Zhang Jiao sat there with a smile on his gloomy face.

In less than an hour, he controlled Qingyunzong, which was faster than his budget. Today, he annexed Qingyunzong, and his power increased greatly, and he was one step closer to dominating Kyushu.

At this time, many elites from the Heavenless Organization congratulated Zhang Jiao one after another!

“Congratulations, Lord, to successfully annex Qingyunzong!”

Chapter 2663

“The lord is mighty!”

Listening to the congratulations from his subordinate elites, Zhang Jiao felt incomparably relieved, nodded and laughed: “This battle, you all have contributed, I will hold a celebration banquet for you later, to When the time comes, everyone have a few more drinks.”

Om!

“Celebration feast? I’m afraid you won’t have the opportunity to celebrate!” At this moment, only a roar was heard from the sky outside!

Everyone inside and outside the hall was shocked by this roar, and their hearts trembled, and they all looked for the sound!

hiss!

Seeing this, everyone’s heart trembled inexplicably.

I saw an incomparably ruthless man walking step by step. Although there was only one person, he had a powerful aura that intimidated the world. His facial features were cut like a knife, and his eyes flashed with a strong killing intent. It was Yue Feng!

Upon learning of Wen Chou Chou’s tragic death, Yue Feng collapsed instantly, and after a few Yu Wen Yan left, he came to the main hall alone.

At this time, Yue Feng, who is alone and only a shadow, is majestic and majestic! There was no arrogance in his expression, but endless pain and hatred, and murderous aura all over his body.

call!

At this moment, the whole place is silent! You can almost hear the needle falling, and everyone is quietly watching Yue Feng!

Yue Feng did not hesitate, and when he arrived at the entrance of the main hall, he raised his hand and sent the two elite disciples of the Heavenless Organization flying out. Those two disciples fell into a pool of blood before they could react, and before they even had time to scream.

Seeing this scene, everyone was furious.

boom!

Zhang Jiao's eyes flickered, but he couldn't help it. He suddenly stood up and sneered at Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, I thought I was going to disappear again and disappear for a few years, why? I can't wait now. ?"

With that, the corners of Zhang Jiao's mouth evoked a hint of abuse: "Are you here to avenge Wen Chou Chou? Hey, speaking of it, this Wen Chou Chou is indeed very smart, but unfortunately, cleverness was mistaken by cleverness, he didn't do anything. Thinking of it, the plan has long been known to me, so I die without complaining. Haha…"

Swish!

Hearing this, Yue Feng's eyes were extremely blood-red, his body was filled with suffocation, and deep in his heart, monstrous anger was surging!

"Zhang Jiao, today next year will be your day of death!" A cold voice came from Yue Feng's mouth, and Sen Han was extremely cold, as if from hell.

He and Wen Chou Chou showed each other with sincerity, and had a deep brotherhood. He thought that he would be able to share peace in the future, but he did not expect that before this day came, he would die tragically at the hands of Zhang Jiao.

At this time, Yue Feng was filled with anger, and this anger completely made Yue Feng lose his mind.

hum!

At this moment, Yue Feng didn't hesitate at all, all his internal power exploded, his figure flashed with lightning speed, and the air was torn apart when he came straight to Zhang Jiao, the power was amazing!

Seeing Yue Feng attacking, Zhang Jiao didn't panic at all. On the contrary, his eyes flashed with excitement, and his whole body was filled with endless fighting intent.

Everything he did during this time was to force Yue Feng to appear. At this time, Yue Feng took the initiative to send him to the door, and Zhang Jiao was only excited, not nervous.

"Yue Feng!"

Zhang Jiao smiled grimly, and his tone was playful: "I know that you are in a hurry to reunite with Wen Chou Chou in Huangquan, and I will fulfill you." As the

voice fell, Zhang Jiao's inner strength surged, and he went straight to meet him!

clang!

The next second, Yue Feng and Zhang Jiao collided, and a tyrannical fluctuation of internal force swept the audience! The air on Qingyunzong Mountain was distorted!

Afterwards, Zhang Jiao volleyed back dozens of steps, his face gloomy and uncertain.

That's right, Zhang Jiao also took action after attacking Qingyunzong before, which consumed a lot of internal strength. At this time, facing Yue Feng, who was bursting with all his strength, he was naturally a little overwhelmed.

However, Zhang Jiaode did not panic at all.

"Come on!" A

sneer appeared at the corner of Zhang Jiao's mouth, he pointed at Yue Feng, and roared wildly: "Everyone, take down Yue Feng, life or death! Give it to me!

" Dou is not Yue Feng's opponent for the time being, but he has so many subordinates, and it consumes all his internal strength.

In short, Yue Feng must die today. must die!

Swish swish…

The voice fell, and the subordinate elites who were already surrounded by them all screamed loudly, and their inner strength urged them to charge towards Yue Feng!

Chapter 2664

Although the strength of these subordinate elites is not particularly high, the explosion of thousands of people together is very amazing.

Huh…

Seeing the people rushing up, Yue Feng's eyes were extremely blood red, his inner anger was completely aroused, and he howled wildly: "Want to kill me? Come up, today I want all of you here to fight for My brother Wen is buried with me!" The

voice fell, Yue Feng was like a tiger entering a flock, and he directly rushed into the opponent's crowd!

what!

In an instant, screams continued in the hall, and many elites from the Heavenless Organization were killed by Yue Feng before they could take action. The entire hall seemed to be dyed red with blood!

At this time, Yue Feng's body was also dyed red with blood, like a god of killing.

At the same time as the shot, Yue Feng also quickly looked at the surrounding situation, and saw that Ye Changsong, the head of Qingyunzong, his wife Xie Cai, and hundreds of elite disciples under the sect were all tied up in the side hall.

These people are all very weak.

However, Yue Feng never found Ye Meng's figure.

Thinking that something might happen to his lover, Yue Feng was furious, and his actions were even more maddening.

call!

At this moment, in the center of the hall, behind Zhang Jiao, two figures stood there, looking at the scene in front of them, their expressions seemed calm, but their eyes showed complexity.

It was Fang Qifo and Meihui. Of course, the two of them were still dressed as the head and disciple of the Snow Mountain Sect.

Before Zhang Jiao received the news of Ye Changsong, he brought people here quickly. At that time, Fang Qifo was still a guest at the main altar of Wutian Organization. After learning about the situation, he didn't hesitate, and quickly followed Meihui.

After arriving at Qingyunzong, they found that Yue Feng was not there, Fang Qifo and Meihui were secretly relieved, but they didn't expect that in the end, Yue Feng actually took the initiative to come over.

This…

Seeing Yue Feng being besieged, Mei Hui was so anxious, but she didn't dare to speak, so she could only look at Fang Qifo for help.

Fang Qifo shook his head secretly, and glanced at Zhang Jiao cautiously.

The matter of pretending to be the head of the Snow Mountain School must not be exposed, otherwise, the previous efforts will be in vain.

Swish!

At this time, in the battlefield of the main hall, Yue Feng shook the few people in front of him, his eyes locked on Zhang Jiao, and he said coldly: "Zhang Jiao, I will kill you today!" The

voice fell, a terrifying breath, It erupted from Yue Feng's body again, and in an instant, the surrounding air seemed to stagnate.

The aura of Transcending the Tribulation Realm enveloped the audience, and everyone in the hall felt panic in their hearts!

"Kacha!"

Immediately after, with a crisp sound, a gleaming weapon appeared in Yue Feng's hand.

Fang Tian draws a halberd!

As soon as Fang Tianhua's halberd came out, a bloody suffocating aura filled every corner of the hall, and the surrounding temperature dropped a lot.

call!

Feeling the strength of Yue Feng, the eyes of everyone around him were flickering with fear, and no one dared to take a step forward. To go up is to die, who doesn't want to live?

Made!

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao's face was gloomy, and his heart was so anxious that he was really a bunch of rubbish, so many people could not suppress a Yue Feng.

Thinking to himself, Zhang Jiao roared, “Where are the eighteen hall masters? Set up the formation for me.”

Swish swish…

When the voice fell, I saw eighteen figures, rushing up quickly and surrounding Yue Feng, it was the eighteen hall masters of the Wutian Organization. These hall masters were all strictly selected by Zhang Jiao. Yes, each of them is powerful.

Chapter 2665 In the

next second, after Yue Feng was surrounded, the eighteen hall masters moved one after another and quickly formed a formation.

Formation?

Yue Feng was stunned and frowned slightly.

How mysterious is this formation? Moreover, there seems to be no record in the Baiqishen formation.

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that the eighteen hall masters formed the formation created by Zhang Jiao himself, called the Sleeping Spirit Formation. It was created by Zhang Jiao with his outstanding talent in the past three years. , I used it for the first time today, so even Yue Feng didn’t know this formation.

Zhang Jiao’s accomplishments in formation techniques are no less than Yue Feng’s, or even better. Otherwise, when Zhang Jiao helped Yang Jian conquer the Quartet, Yue Feng would not have been beaten and retreated.

However, Yue Feng is also very confident in his formation skills, so he is not panic at all!

The formation method is right, any formation method has flaws.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly and tried to break the formation.

However, half an hour later, Yue Feng’s attack was blocked by the formation, and he couldn’t rush out.

At this moment, Yue Feng was very anxious!

Huh..

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao was not relieved at all, and his face was extremely ugly. Mad, this Yue Feng is really difficult to deal with. If others are trapped in the trapped

spirit formation, they will not be able to last for a moment, but this Yue Feng has endured for so long.

In the next second, Zhang Jiao had an idea in his mind, looked around, and sneered: “Yue Feng was trapped by the formation and had no time to detach himself, and his attention was on breaking the formation. Whoever takes the opportunity to raid will surely be able to inflict heavy damage.”

Saying this At the time, Zhang Jiao looked sinister.

Speaking of which, Zhang Jiao did it himself, which was the most reliable, but he used up a lot of internal energy and needed to recover, so he wanted the people below to raid Yue Feng.

call!

However, upon hearing this, the several subordinates standing beside Zhang Jiao were all hesitant, looking at Yue Feng’s eyes with deep awe.

Although the timing of the raid was good, Yue Feng’s strength was tyrannical, and if he missed, his life would be lost.

Made!

Seeing that no one dared to step forward, Zhang Jiaoqi’s face turned black, and he couldn’t help scolding: “It’s all trash, now it’s time to prove your loyalty, but everyone is afraid of this?”

“I’m here to help Mr. Zhang !”

At this moment, a faint voice came, and then, a person walked out from the side, with a faint smile and confidence on his face, it was Fang Qifo.

Seeing that Yue Feng was besieged, Fang Qifo was always thinking of a way. At this time, when Zhang Jiao sent someone to raid, he decided to take a risk.

Of course, Fang Qifo didn’t really attack Yue Feng, but wanted to help him secretly.

“Master!” Mei Hui’s delicate body trembled, and she couldn’t help pulling Fang Qifo.

What is the master going to do? Don’t you want to save big brother? Why are you helping Zhang Jiao to raid?

Feeling Meihui’s nervousness, Fang Qifo secretly winked at her, signaling not to be nervous.

Meihui Bingxue was smart and understood what Master meant in an instant, but she was still a little worried. You must know that everyone here is from Zhang Jiao. If Master wants to help Big Brother, wouldn't it be exposed at once?

But on second thought, Master is resourceful. Since he took the initiative to stand up, there must be a way. Thinking of this, Meihui felt a little more at ease.

"Ha ha…"

Seeing Fang Qifo come out, a smile appeared on Zhang Jiao's face, and he nodded approvingly: "If you have done your work, I will definitely thank you again."

In Zhang Jiao's eyes, Fang Qifo was the head of the Snow Mountain Sect. The strength is within the Kyushu, although it is not a top powerhouse, but there is no problem in raiding Yue Feng. After all, Yue Feng is trapped in the formation and has no time to clone.

At this time, Zhang Jiao didn't know that the person in front of him was not the head of the Snow Mountain Sect at all, but a fake from Fang Qifo.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2666-2670

Chapter 2666 In the

blink of an eye, Fang Qifo has already rushed towards Yue Feng!

Um?

Seeing Fang Qifo rushing towards him, Yue Feng was filled with suffocating energy: “Here is another one to die?”

In Yue Feng’s heart, Zhang Jiao was insidious and cunning, and those who did things for him were not good people, so he didn’t need to be merciful.

“Since you die, I will fulfill you!!” Yue Feng’s voice coldly spread throughout the audience.

hum!

The voice fell, Yue Feng’s internal force turned, and a powerful force filled the entire hall.

In the next second, I saw a dazzling ray of light burst out towards Fang Tian Hua Ji, directly shrouding Fang Qi Buddha. This power almost destroyed the sky and the earth!

“Kill!” Yue Feng roared frantically, raising his hand and pointing at Fang Qifo!

Speaking of which, Yue Feng was no longer the energetic, impulsive young man who acted calmly, but when he learned of Wen Chou Chou’s death, his heart was completely broken.

But now, Zhang Jiao didn’t kill him, but was entangled by these people around him, which made Yue Feng’s inner anger rise.

Yue Feng thought about it, quickly killed the raider, then broke through the formation with all his strength, and finally calculated the general account with Zhang Jiao.

Chi Chi…

At this moment, I saw that the light and shadow were as fast as lightning, and the air was slashed by a crack wherever it passed!

“Hi!”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Seeing this scene, whether it was Zhang Jiao or everyone around him, his face was solemn, and he couldn't help but take a deep breath!

Especially Zhang Jiao, a complex light flashed in his eyes. Mad, I haven't seen him for a while. This Yue Feng's strength seems to have improved a lot. If he doesn't kill him today, I'm afraid there won't be such a good chance in the future.

Meihui, who was standing beside her, trembled even more, and was anxious.

At this time, Meihui wanted to tell Yue Feng loudly that she was Meihui, and it was her master who rushed into the battle, but she held back in the end.

call!

Feeling the violent power, it surged in, even though Fang Qifo had already prepared in his heart, he was still surprised at this time.

This Yue Feng is indeed a hero who is famous in Kyushu. This blow to destroy the world is too terrifying.

However, under the surprise, Fang Qifo did not panic at all.

Seeing the dazzling rays of light whistling, Fang Qifo silently recited the formula, and his figure flickered up, avoiding more than ten meters to the side, narrowly avoiding the impact of the rays of light.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, everyone in Wutian Organization was surprised and happy.

Wonderful, I didn't expect that the head of the Snow Mountain Sect was not weak enough to escape Yue Feng's attack.

At the same time, Mei Hui was also secretly relieved.

Um? What's going on here? !

Zhang Jiao, who was standing there, frowned secretly.

Although he didn't have much contact with the Snow Mountain faction, Zhang Jiao had secretly investigated the head of the Snow Mountain faction, and knew that although his strength was not weak, in the Kyushu continent, he could not be ranked at all.

But just now, he easily escaped Yue Feng's powerful blow. It seems that the head of the Snow Mountain faction has been hidden all the time.

Thinking about it, Zhang Jiao's eyes became complicated, and he couldn't help looking at Fang Qifo, thoughtfully.

"Good trick!"

At this time, Yue Feng also had a solemn expression on his face. After saying a few words coldly, his figure suddenly accelerated and came straight towards Fang Qifo.

Although he has been trapped in the formation, Yue Feng's speed does not seem to be affected, but in a blink of an eye, he is in front of Fang Qifo! The cold face is full of evil spirits, just want to get the boy in front of him as soon as possible.

call!

Chapter 2667

Yue Feng, without any hesitation, hit Fang Qifo with a palm.

At this moment, Fang Qifo's eyes flickered, and he did not leave to dodge, but also stretched out his palm to meet him. In an instant, the palms of the two people collided! There is no separation!

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, everyone present was in an uproar.

"What's the situation? He and Yue Feng are fighting for internal strength?"

"The head of the

Snow Mountain Sect seems to be a little overbearing…" "Three years ago, Yue Feng was the supreme powerhouse in Kyushu, and his internal strength is unfathomable. To send Sect Master to fight with him is to die…" Fighting

with me? Who gave you the courage?

At this moment, Yue Feng, who was in the air, was stunned when he saw Fang Qifo's movements, and his blood-red eyes were full of gloom.

Speaking of which, from the moment of becoming famous to the present, Yue Feng believes that he has not reached the peak of his stunt.

"Sect Master Yue!"

However, at the moment when the two palms were pressed together, Fang Qifo couldn't hide his urgency, and said in a low voice, "Please calm down, I'm not Zhang Jiao, and I'm not here to deal with you. "

At this moment, Fang Qifo and Yue Feng were both above the sky, and Fang Qifo deliberately lowered his voice, so only he and Yue Feng could hear these words.

In the eyes of everyone in Zhang Jiao below, they only thought that the two were seriously competing for internal strength.

Um?

Hearing this, Yue Feng's cold eyes softened a little, and he looked at Fang Qifo up and down, very puzzled.

Isn't he from Zhang Jiao? But why raid yourself?

Seeing Yue Feng's confused look, Fang Qifo breathed a sigh of relief and continued to lower his voice: "Sect Master Yue, it is true that he is my master Ouyang Meihui, this is not what I am.

" In order to hide Zhang Jiao."

Mei Hui? !

Hearing this, Yue Feng was suddenly excited, and his eyes quickly looked around: "Where is she? What's the situation?"

Thinking of Meihui, a long-lost warmth rose in Yue Feng's heart. Although she is a righteous sister, she has no blood, but she is even more kissable than her own sister.

However, when he looked around, he didn't see Meihui. At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that Meihui also used 'Wuxiang Qianmian' and turned into another person, standing behind Zhang Jiao.

Just before, I learned from Yu Wenyan that the Ouyang family was raided by Zhang Jiao, and everyone was caught by Zhang Jiao. Yue Feng was so anxious that he heard Fang Qifo say this, and his mind suddenly became a mess. .

Didn't Mi Hye get caught? Why is there a new master all of a sudden?

Ugh!

Seeing his expression, Fang Qifo gave a wry smile and couldn't help but say, "Sect Master Yue, I can't tell you the details for a while. The most important thing now is to leave here first."

“Although you are strong, Zhang Jiao is not easy to deal with, when you get out of trouble, I will bring my disciple Meihui to join you!”

When he said this, Fang Qifo’s face was sincere, and his eyes flashed with anxiety.

Hearing this, Yue Feng hesitated for a while, and finally nodded reluctantly: “Okay, I will listen to you.” To

be honest, Yue Feng wanted to kill Zhang Jiao immediately, but he also knew that he came here alone today. Zhang Jiao is indeed a bit reckless to settle accounts, otherwise, he would not be trapped here.

Moreover, Yue Feng didn’t know why, the Fang Qifo in front of him was only the first time he saw him, but he was willing to believe him.

Phew…

At this time, everyone below looked at the two people in the air with extremely complicated expressions.

“I’ve been fighting with Yue Feng for so long?”

“The head of the Snow Mountain Sect is hiding something…”

Everyone’s comments kept coming, and they couldn’t hide the admiration of the other party’s Seven Buddhas, but they didn’t realize it. Arrived, the two people in mid-air seemed to be competing for internal strength, but in fact, they were discussing plans.

Chapter 2668

Soon, Fang Qifo and Yue Feng conspired to make a plan.

After confirming the plan, Yue Feng suddenly shouted: “Boy, go to hell.” When the

voice fell, Yue Feng suddenly slapped his palm and called towards Fang Qifo. In a short time, he saw that the surrounding air was distorted. In fact, This palm of Yue Feng did not stimulate much internal force at all.

“Ah…”

At this moment, Fang Qifo pretended to scream, and with the help of Yue Feng’s palm, his body flew towards the back, flying dozens of meters away, hitting a hall master, and then fell. fall to the ground.

Is this defeated?

Seeing this scene, everyone below was stunned. They thought that Fang Qifo would be able to fight with Yue Feng for a while, but they did not expect to lose so suddenly.

Whoosh!

It was at this time that Yue Feng held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly and shook the few people in front of him back. With a flick of his body, he rushed out of the hall.

Yes, this is Fang Qifo's plan. The trapped spirit formation that trapped Yue Feng requires the close cooperation of 18 people. Fang Qifo pretended to fail miserably and hit one of the hall masters, causing a gap in the formation. It gave Yue Feng a chance.

"Mr. Zhang!" Fang Qifo struggled to get up, looking ashamed, and said to Zhang Jiao: "I tried my best, but I didn't expect this Yue Feng to be so powerful."

Zhang Jiao didn't respond, his face was expressionless, but his eyes flashed endlessly. 's anger.

Mad, finally trapped Yue Feng, but let him run away.

"Zhang Jiao!"

At this moment, Yue Feng, who rushed to the sky outside, his eyes were full of resentment, his inner strength protected his throat, and he shouted loudly: "Within three days, I will make you pay with blood!"

"Within three days. , I will make you pay with blood!"

This roar reverberated over the entire Qingyunzong! Hearing Yue Feng's roar, the entire hall was silent! Many people who were present without a heavenly organization felt an inexplicable chill.

The group of sect masters looked at each other in dismay, trembling inexplicably by Yue Feng's words.

Whoosh!

At this moment, a figure rushed out of the crowd, flying like a fright, flying into the air, chasing towards Yue Feng.

It was Zhang Jiao's apprentice, Su Li.

"You're only a rat who runs away, how dare you speak madly?" Su Li stared at Yue Feng's figure, chasing after him, and at the same time, she shouted, "You can't run away today."

Seriously, if Normally, Su Li would not dare to chase Yue Feng. After all, Yue Feng's strength was strong, but Su Li clearly felt that Yue Feng was trapped in the formation and consumed a lot of internal energy. As long as she released her full strength, she could still fight him. .

More importantly, not long after Su Li joined Zhang Jiao's door, she has been eager to perform herself, and now is the best opportunity.

call!

At this time, in the hall, watching Yue Feng successfully escape and leave, Mei Hui secretly sighed.

The next second, Meihui walked over quickly and asked Fang Qifo, "Master, how are you? Are you okay?"

Feeling Meihui's worry, Fang Qifo showed a smile: "Master is alright, you don't need to worry. When

he said this, Fang Qifo only felt that a big stone in his heart fell to the ground, Yue Feng was out of safety, and he had an explanation to his apprentice for the time being. Thinking back carefully, the scene just now was really too thrilling.

"Master Huang, hard work!"

At this moment, Zhang Jiao smiled at Fang Qifo and said, "It's amazing that you can fight Yue Feng for so long! Not bad, very good." .

When he said this, Zhang Jiao had a smile on his face, but his eyes flashed cold.

Yes, Zhang Jiao had already suspected Fang Qifo.

"Mr. Zhang Liao likes it!"

Chapter 2669

Fang Qifo looked humble and smiled bitterly: "I didn't relieve Mr. Zhang's worries, I was very uneasy."

After speaking, Fang Qifo made a very sincere appearance and continued to Zhang Jiao: "Speak up. , This Yue Feng's strength is really terrifying, and if you encounter this person in the future, Mr. Zhang must be careful." Saying this, Fang Qifo secretly hinted at Meihui, ready to find an opportunity to leave at any time.

Yue Feng has successfully escaped the predicament, and there is no need for his master and apprentice to stay here.

“Haha!” Zhang Jiao chuckled, unable to hide his contempt: “Although Yue Feng is strong, I’m not afraid of him, but it is the head of Huang, what happened just now is very intriguing…”

Ah?

Hearing the latter sentence suddenly, Fang Qifo was stunned.

However, before he could speak, he saw a sneer at the corner of Zhang Jiao’s mouth, his body flashed, and he raised his hand to point towards Fang Qifo.

Zhang Jiao’s speed was very fast, but Fang Qifo was clearly prepared. He turned around and took a few steps back, looking at Zhang Jiao in astonishment: “Mr. Zhang, why are you doing this?”

While speaking, Fang Qifo became alert. , I was also a little uneasy.

Oops, Zhang Jiao began to doubt himself, something was not good.

Meihui next to her also trembled, and she was too nervous to speak. In her heart, the master was perfectly hidden, and she never thought that Zhang Jiao was so cunning, and finally suspected the master.

Zhang Jiao looked at Fang Qifo with a half-smile but not a smile: “Master Huang, I suspect that you just let Yue Feng go on purpose. So I’m sorry.”

Yes, the camouflage stunt of the Thousand Faces is unparalleled in the world, until this time Zhang Jiao didn’t realize that the person in front of him was not the head of the Snow Mountain Sect at all, but with his keen intuition, he still believed that he had deliberately let go of Yue Feng.

“Mr. Zhang, where did you come from?” Fang Qifo argued with an innocent face, “I know that Mr. Yue Feng was very annoyed when he ran away, but I really tried my best!”

“Besides, Since we have already cooperated, how can I go back on my word and help Yue Feng?”

When he said this, Fang Qifo’s face changed, his thoughts turned quickly, thinking about countermeasures.

“No need to quibble!”

Seeing the change in Fang Qifo’s expression, Zhang Jiao sneered, without hesitation, he suddenly raised his hand to tap on Meihui’s acupuncture point, and then raised his palm to hang on top of Meihui’s head.

“If you don’t want your apprentice to die tragically, you will be arrested. If you are really helping Yue Feng, I will find out soon, but before that, please go to the cell and feel wronged.” Zhang Jiao said coldly, The tone is unmistakable.

“And let me tell you, I have been around for thousands of years. I have experienced everything and seen everyone. I can see at a glance who is really helping me.”

After saying the last sentence, Zhang Jiao’s face Showing a smile, incomparably confident.

“You…”

Fang Qifo’s face changed and his brows were furrowed. He never thought that Zhang Jiao was so cruel and ruthless. He was a senior, but he did not compromise on means to achieve his goals. At this time, he threatened with a girl’s life. other people.

Mei Hui was also terrified, she didn’t dare to move, she didn’t dare to take a breath.

She is not afraid of death, but if she died like this, it would be too wrong.

call!

A few seconds later, Fang Qifo took a deep breath and looked at Zhang Jiao with complicated eyes: “Okay, I won’t resist, Mr. Zhang will let him go first.” To

be honest, Fang Qifo, as the inheritor of the Thousand Faces, only Coming and going alone, vertically and horizontally, I have never suffered such a loss. Moreover, he was so powerful that he really wanted to leave, but Zhang Jiao might not be able to keep him.

But Fang Qifo knew that he would not abandon his apprentice. After all, Meihui was his apprentice and the only one.

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao showed a smile and waved his hand: “Take them, master and apprentice, to the cell temporarily, and wait for my interrogation.” The

voice fell, and Zhang Jiao let go of his hand.

Whoa!

Several elites of the Wutian Organization walked over quickly, tied Fang Qifo and Meihui Wuhua, and then escorted them to the cell.

Chapter 2670

“Master!”

After being taken to the cell and seeing the door closed, Meihui felt very guilty, and said to Fang Qifo, “I’m sorry, it’s all because of me!” You know, Fang Qifo is not obliged to go Help Yue Feng, it was for himself that he was involved in this grievance.

Fang Qifo smiled and comforted: “You don’t have to blame yourself. It’s fine!”

Saying so, Fang Qifo’s eyes showed a bit of worry.

Zhang Jiao is so ruthless, and since he doubts himself, he will definitely not easily bypass it. More importantly, it has been more than ten hours since he used Wuxiang Qianmian. He was fighting against Yue Feng just now, and his internal energy consumption is too serious. . Once the loss of internal strength reaches a certain level, he will return to his original appearance.

If Zhang Jiao knew that he was not the head of the Snow Mountain Sect, it would be even more troublesome!

Thinking of this, Fang Qifo couldn’t help feeling anxious.

…..

On the other side, in the mountains and forests dozens of miles away from Qingyunzong, while Yue Feng was flying, he turned his head to pay attention to the situation behind him, and saw a slender figure coming quickly, chasing after him.

It was Su Li.

Su Li’s speed was very fast, but Yue Feng only felt that the distance between this woman and him was getting closer and closer, and he was about to catch up!

Made!

Yue Feng couldn’t help scolding secretly, this woman is sick, he has no grudges with her, but he helped Zhang Jiao and pursued him relentlessly.

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that this woman was Zhang Jiaoxin’s new apprentice.

Cursing secretly, Yue Feng didn’t panic at all. Seeing the woods in front of him, it was very different from the surrounding area. It was obviously a formation. He rushed in without thinking about it at the time.

After entering, Yue Feng saw that this five-element gossip array is not very far from Qingyunzong, and there are no people living around. It is obviously the formation that Qingyunzong set up here in order to sharpen its disciples.

Whoosh!

At this time, Su Li's figure landed, and when she saw Yue Feng entering the forest, she followed directly without any hesitation.

Seeing Yue Feng entering the formation, Su Li stopped and said with a sneer, "Yue Feng, you are also a celebrity in Kyushu, but you are running like a bereaved dog at this time, don't you feel ashamed?

" At that time, Su Li paid attention to the formation in front of her.

Five elements gossip array?

As Zhang Jiao's apprentice, Su Li also had some research on the formation technique. The formation in front of her was not difficult for her.

However, Su Li was not in a hurry to go in, but satirized a few words first.

Yue Feng took a deep breath and looked at Su Li up and down: "You are not my opponent, and I don't like fighting with women, so you can go."

When he said this, Yue Feng suppressed his anger, and Fang Qifo just said yes Now, as long as he gets out of trouble, he will bring Meihui to join him.

In this case, Yue Feng didn't want to fight Su Li.

However, upon hearing this, Su Li thought that Yue Feng was cowardly, and couldn't help but sarcastically said, "Don't follow me like this, why don't you like to fight with women? I don't think you have the ability to do it, right?

" Su Li looked at Yue Feng up and down: "I was trapped in the formation for so long just now, didn't my internal strength consume a lot?"

Yue Feng sneered and said nothing.

Seeing that he didn't speak, Su Li was even more convinced of her guess, and sneered: "Yue Feng, you'd better go back with me honestly, maybe my master can give you a good time."

Master?

Hearing this, Yue Feng's eyes flashed a

cold light, and he locked Su Li: "Is Zhang Jiao your master?" "Not bad!" Su Li said with pride, "If it wasn't to prove in front of Master My own ability, why should I chase you so far?"

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2671-2680

Chapter 2671

Hearing this, Yue Feng sneered: “Okay, aren’t you going to arrest me? Come in if you can!”

Su Li guessed right, Yue Feng lost a lot of internal strength before, but it is still very difficult to deal with Su Li It was easy, but Yue Feng wasn’t sure if there were any other pursuers, so he didn’t want to waste his energy on Su Li.

Yue Feng thought about it and used this formation to capture Su Li alive.

“Haha!”

Su Li looked around at the formation, her face full of contempt: “Yue Feng, you have to underestimate me, thinking that a five-element gossip formation can trap me?” As she finished speaking

, Su Li lifted her legs and walked away. came in.

At this moment, Yue Feng remained calm, but secretly moved a wooden stake.

Su Li didn’t notice Yue Feng’s actions, and she was very excited at this moment. As long as she caught Yue Feng, she would have made a great contribution in front of her master, and she will have a bright future in the future!

Su Li is beautiful and smart, and she is very fond of Zhang Jiao. She often teaches her some secrets of formation, which also makes Su Li very proud of her personality.

In Su Li’s eyes, the Five Elements and Eight Trigrams array in front of him was just a medium formation, which he could crack with his eyes closed. It was ridiculous that Yue Feng wanted to use this formation to trap himself.

“Yue Feng, let’s capture it!”

The moment she entered the formation, Su Li let out a coquettish cry, clenched her long sword tightly, and stabbed directly at Yue Feng.

Yue Feng chuckled lightly and stepped back to avoid it.

Su Li bit her lip and continued to chase. She was very confident at first, but slowly, she realized that something was wrong. He and Yue Feng were clearly less than ten meters away, but they couldn’t catch up with him.

What shocked her even more was that the surrounding formations seemed to have changed unknowingly, and she couldn't understand it!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

How could this be?

Ha ha!

Seeing Su Li's shocked expression, Yue Feng sneered, and while she wasn't paying attention, he suddenly rushed over, shot like electricity, and directly sealed Su Li's acupuncture point.

Su Li's delicate body trembled, and she couldn't move at all.

"Thank you for being Zhang Jiao's apprentice." Yue Feng walked up to him, looked Su Li up and down at close range, and said sarcastically, "I don't know if there are several variations of this five-element gossip array?"

"You…"

Su Li's face flushed, she was ashamed and angry, and she was speechless for a while to refute.

At the same time, Su Li was also a little annoyed. She was too careless and fell into Yue Feng's trick. It's just, when did he change the formation? He didn't even notice it.

Yue Feng looked at her without the slightest sympathy, and asked, "I ask you, where are Dasheng Sun and the others?" From Yu Wenyan's mouth, Yue Feng knew that Wen Chou Chou was dead, while Da Sheng Sun and the others were caught by Zhang Zhang. Horns caught alive.

Because of Wen Chou Chou's death before, Yue Feng lost his mind, but now he calmed down and decided to first ask about the whereabouts of Sun Dasheng and others.

At this time, Yue Feng also knew that Sun Dasheng and everyone had already left Zhang Jiao's control.

Su Li snorted coldly, ignoring it!

"I'll ask you again, where are they?" Yue Feng asked again coldly.

Hearing the questioning, Su Li said angrily, "Why should I tell you? I warn you, it's useless if you catch me. Sooner or later my master will find this place. When that time comes, you won't be able to escape!"

Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense , his eyes were bloodshot: “Do you want to say it or not?”

Su Li felt the killing intent in Yue Feng’s eyes, but Su Li didn’t panic at all, but instead mocked: “Yue Feng, don’t scare me. I don’t believe what you dare to do to me. “

When she said this, Su Li had a firm look on her face, but she was still a little nervous in her heart. After all, Yue Feng’s aura was too strong.

Yue Feng frowned, completely impatient, and said coldly, “You forced me!” After he finished speaking, he suddenly stretched out his right hand and grabbed Su Li’s long skirt.

Chapter 2672

“You…”

Su Li suddenly panicked, staring at Yue Feng in shock and anger: “What are you going to do?” It’s just the two of you here, if Yue Feng wants to do something, you can do it yourself There is no resistance.

Looking at her expression, Yue Feng sneered, with a bit of teasing on his cold face: “We are alone, what do you think I’m going to do?”

Sting!

When the words fell, Yue Feng suddenly exerted force and tore off a piece of cloth, only to see Su Li’s delicate body trembling, revealing a snow-white…

Su Li was completely panicked, almost crying, and scolded: “Yue Feng, what the hell are you doing? He is also a famous figure in Kyushu. Isn’t it shameful to treat a girl like me in this way?”

“What hero, I think you are a despicable and shameless womanizer.”

Su Li cursed more and more fiercely, but found that Yue Feng did not take the next step, but looked at himself with a half-smile.

That’s right, Yue Feng didn’t want to do anything to her, just tore off her skirt just to scare her.

Seeing Su Li’s face with tears and grief and anger on her face at this time, Yue Feng knew that it was almost done, and said coldly, “Do you want to talk about it now?”

Hearing this, Su Li bit her lip and whispered: “Sun Dasheng I really don’t know where they are, all I know is that three days ago, with the help of Wen Chou Chou, they escaped from the main altar, and then they disappeared!”

Su Li’s face showed a bit of a hint of flickering. Complicated: “We have no organization, and we are hunting them. There is just no clue.”

Phew!

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and his heart was very excited.

Great, Sun Dasheng and the others actually managed to escape, so now they don’t have to worry about it.

I thought to myself that Yue Feng was about to let Su Li go. To be honest, although this woman is abominable, Yue Feng didn’t intend to kill her. Now that I get the answer I want, I don’t want to waste it with her.

Whoops!

However, at this time, I saw the sky not far away, and more than a dozen figures flew quickly. It was the hall masters of the Wutian Organization.

“Seeing that your nature is not bad, I will spare you today.” Yue Feng looked at Su Li, and said coldly: “Your people are here, let them solve your acupuncture points later, but I will change this formation. Now, it’s up to them whether they can come in or not.” The

voice fell, Yue Feng turned around and flew into the air, quickly flying towards the distance.

Fang Qifo told him before that if he succeeded in getting out of trouble, he would go to a small town in the northwest to meet up. He had delayed for so long to deal with Su Li, and it was estimated that they had already arrived.

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that Fang Qifo and Meihui had been imprisoned by Zhang Jiao’s suspicion.

“Hey, you…”

Su Li was furious when she saw Yue Feng walking away, her delicate face was full of humiliation.

This bastard, Yue Feng, had his own acupuncture points and tore off his skirt. When those hall masters approached and saw this scene, how would he meet people in the future?

This bastard did it on purpose.

The more Su Li thought about it, the more angry she became, her delicate face was full of shame and anger.

Yue Feng, when you fell into my hands that day, you will definitely be told that you cannot survive and die.

…..

the other side.

Qingyunzong's back mountain cell. Fang Qifo and Meihui were sitting in the corner, each other's faces were very solemn.

Especially Fang Qifo, looking at the night outside, his heart is even more anxious.

Done!

Before, I used up too much internal energy, and the effect of having no appearances and thousands of faces will soon disappear. At that time, I will return to my original face and be known by Zhang Jiao, and it will be completely over.

Chapter 2673

Thinking to himself, Fang Qifo tried his best to calm himself, and said softly to Meihui: "Teacher, Master has a plan, you must cooperate well later, you know?"

Hearing this, Meihui's eyes Yiliang quickly asked, "Master, what plan do you have?"

In her heart, Master knows everything and can do anything.

call!

Fang Qifo took a deep breath, looked at the guards outside the old gate, and said in a low voice, "I'll find a way to bring the guards here, and then give you a chance to leave, remember, you can just run, don't worry about me. Do you understand?"

When he said this, Fang Qifo was a little helpless, and in the current situation, he had no better way at all, the only thing he could do was to get Meihui out of danger and pass on the Thousand Faces.

What?

Hearing this, Mei Hui's delicate body trembled, and she stared at Fang Qifo blankly, her whole body stunned.

What is the way to do this? It's a complete mess.

"No?" Soon, Meihui reacted and shook her head resolutely: "I want to go with Master. If Master doesn't go, I won't go either."

Although they didn't get along for a long time, Meihui could feel that Fang Qifo It is to love myself from the bottom of my heart. In this world, the person closest to me, besides my eldest brother Yue Feng, is Master.

Moreover, Meihui was still thinking about traveling with Fang Qifo in the future, how could they separate so quickly?

"Teacher!" Fang Qifo said with a wry smile: "Don't be so stubborn, if you follow your ideas, neither of us will be able to leave. Be obedient, okay?"

After speaking, Fang Qifo became serious and continued: "You are talented Yes, I have no regrets in my life to receive an apprentice like you. Next, I will pass on all my cultivation experience to you, so listen carefully."

As soon as the voice fell, Fang Qifo taught himself the secret of being a thousand-faced person, without concealment.

At this moment, Meihui resisted from the bottom of her heart, but seeing the seriousness on Master's face, she didn't dare to go against it, so she could only tearfully remember every word of Fang Qifo in her heart.

call!

Half an hour later, Fang Qifo imparted the last sentence, took a deep breath, and patted Meihui's head with a smile: "After you escape, join up with Yue Feng as soon as possible, and then carry forward the Thousand Faces. "

Meihui nodded, feeling very sad.

Bang bang bang…

Seeing her promise, Fang Qifo was not talking nonsense and slapped the iron bars of the cell hard.

"What are you doing?!" The

movement made the guards outside very dissatisfied, frowning and came over, coldly scolding: "I cut you again."

Fang Qifo showed a smile and complimented: "Little brother, please come closer. Now, I have something to tell you."

“What?” The guard looked impatient. But he still walked slowly.

Fang Qifo kept smiling, watching the guard getting closer and closer, he took out a dazzling inner alchemy from his body, and said politely: “Please send a message to Mr. Zhang, just say that I have a serious situation, Report to him.”

While speaking, Fang Qifo handed the inner alchemy to the outside of the railing.

At this time, Fang Qifo had a harmless look on his face, but he was secretly ready to go.

Swish!

In an instant, the guard’s gaze was drawn to Neidan, and he was very excited and shocked.

Damn it, the inner alchemy of the Martial Emperor Realm, if he successfully integrates himself, wouldn’t his strength increase a lot?

Excited, the guard did not hesitate at all, and walked over quickly: “This… Since you are so sincere, I will help you spread the word.” When the voice fell, he was about to take the inner alchemy.

However, at this moment, before the guard’s hand got the inner alchemy, Fang Qifo’s hand was clenched into a fist, and he slammed into the guard’s heart with lightning speed.

Chapter 2674

Fang Qifo was so fast that the guard had no time to react.

boom!

Hearing a dull sound, the guard was directly punched in the heart and passed out.

Fang Qifo was quick-witted, and his other hand quickly reached out, grabbed the guard’s clothes, pulled him to the iron fence, and quickly found the key.

Whoa!

The next second, Fang Qifo called at the prison door, turned back and shouted at Meihui, “Quick, hurry up!” To

be honest, Fang Qifo really wanted to leave with Meihui, but he had consumed a lot of internal energy before. Going together will only drag her down.

More importantly, there are a lot of unorganized people outside, and Fang Qifo has to use himself to attract enemies and cover Meihui.

“Master!”

Mei Hui quickly rushed out of the cell, biting her lip, but did not leave immediately, but looked at Fang Qifo with reluctance.

She knew that Fang Qifo wanted to stay behind as a cover to give herself a chance to leave, but at such a time, how could she leave?

Hula…

At this moment, when I heard the movement inside, dozens of disciples from the Heavenless Organization rushed in. Seeing that the prison door was opened, Fang Qifo and his apprentice both ran out, and one of the guards fell unconscious on the ground, and they were all shocked and angry.

“What a brave man!”

“Take it!” In the

roar, dozens of disciples from the Heavenless Organization swarmed towards Fang Qifo.

Seeing so many people rushing in, Fang Qifo’s face was fearless, and his inner strength urged him to meet him.

At this time, Fang Qifo could feel that his inner strength was almost exhausted, but for the sake of the inheritance of the Thousand Faces, and for the safety of his disciples to leave, he completely sacrificed himself.

“Master, I’m here to help you!” Meihui couldn’t help shouting, and was about to rush over.

However, he was scolded by Fang Qifo before he rushed a few steps.

“You go quickly, Master blocks them, remember what I told you just now. Go!” Fang Qifo howled loudly, no doubt.

“I…”

At that moment, Meihui’s tears finally couldn’t be restrained, and she kept shaking her head: “I won’t go, I won’t go, Master, let’s go together.”

Abandoned Master , to leave alone, she can’t do it, really can’t do it.

“Stupid apprentice, if you don’t leave, both of us will die here, let’s go, hurry up!” Fang Qifo suddenly became anxious and shouted like crazy.

puff!

As soon as the words fell, a disciple of the Heavenless Organization rushed over, the long sword pierced Fang Qifo’s shoulder at once, and the blood was left, staining the ground red.

“A bunch of scumbags, just because you want to arrest me? Come on!” Under the severe pain, Fang Qifo was completely insane, and his internal strength surged, sending a few people out.

hiss!

Seeing that Fang Qifo was so brave, the rest of the Wutian organization disciples couldn’t help but gasped.

Nima, the head of the Snow Mountain Sect, is this powerful?

Everyone present at this time, except for Mei Hui, did not realize that the person in front of him was not the head of the Snow Mountain Sect at all.

Master….

Seeing this scene, Meihui’s tears kept flowing, her eyes were fixed on Fang Qifo, her lips were about to bleed. She will never forget that this master, who had just been in contact with him for less than half a month, finally traded her own life for her own safety.

“Go, go!”

Fang Qifo kept shouting, while urging his skills to deal with the enemy, he shouted at Mei Hui, perhaps because he was too excited, just after he finished speaking, a mouthful of blood spurted out.

Many Wutian organization disciples rushed in, and more and more, Fang Qifo was almost unable to bear it.

“Master, if something happens to you, I swear, I will destroy the Wutian Organization to avenge you!” Finally, Meihui couldn’t hold back any longer and burst into tears.

Chapter 2675

Immediately, taking advantage of Fang Qifo blocking the crowd, Mei Hui rushed out quickly, her figure flew up, and went into the distance.

call!

Seeing Meihui's figure disappear into the night, Fang Qifo took a deep breath, and the big stone in his heart finally fell.

Immediately afterwards, Fang Qifo's gaze fell on the people in front of him again, flashing with determination!

However, as there were more and more enemies, Fang Qifo couldn't hold on anymore.

Pfft!

Finally, Fang Qifo's last trace of internal strength was exhausted, he staggered back, leaned against the wall, his face was pale, and he was extremely weak.

At the same time, the camouflage on his face slowly disappeared, and it returned to its original appearance. The knife-cut face had no expression at all, only a hint of pride flashed in his eyes.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, everyone present couldn't help gasping for air.

"This….what's the matter?"

"He's not the head of the Snow Mountain Sect?"

"Why did his face change? Who is he?" While

everyone was talking, a figure walked in slowly, with a sinister face, revealing With a bit of anger, it was Zhang Jiao.

Seeing Zhang Jiao coming in, all the Wutian Organization disciples at the scene hurriedly knelt on the ground, all of them being extremely respectful.

Fang Qifo was indifferent.

Um?

Seeing the scene in front of him, Zhang Jiao frowned: "What's the matter? Where is the person?" As he asked, he looked at Fang Qifo.

"Master!" A disciple hurried over and said cautiously, "This person is pretending to be the head of the Snow Mountain Sect." After speaking, he explained the scene just now in detail.

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao was calm on the surface, but he was extremely surprised in his heart.

There is such a magical camouflage in the world?

Thinking of this, Zhang Jiao walked over slowly, looked down at Fang Qifo, and asked coldly, “You are not too timid to pretend to be the head of the Snow Mountain Sect to deceive me. It seems that my intuition was correct before, and you really have it. Question.”

As he spoke, Zhang Jiao’s eyes flashed with a hint of sternness: “Tell me, who are you?”

“Thousand-faced!” Fang Qifo said lightly.

Fang Qifo knew that if his secrets were exposed, he would definitely not be able to survive, but he didn’t feel the slightest panic. Anyway, the apprentice had successfully escaped.

The Thousand Faces?

Hearing these three words, Zhang Jiao was stunned for a moment, and his heart was extremely shocked.

Is this person a thousand-faced person? No wonder you can deceive yourself.

Zhang Jiao is a cultivator who has gone through thousands of years. He has a lot of knowledge. Before he was suppressed by Lu Bu, he heard about a mysterious organization of cultivators in Jianghu. It looks like anyone, but the Thousand Faces is very mysterious. After thousands of people came, Zhang Jiao had only heard of such a person, but he had never seen it before.

But he never thought that the person in front of him who pretended to be the head of the Snow Mountain Sect was actually the One with Thousand Faces.

Hehe…

At this time, Zhang Jiao reacted, smiled slightly, and said to Fang Qifo: “Your camouflage skills are truly amazing, you don’t need to panic, I, Zhang Jiao, have always been very good at people who are really capable. Respect.”

“No matter what your relationship is with Yue Feng, as long as you are willing to rely on me, I promise, I will give you everything you want, how about that?”

When he said this, Zhang Jiao looked relaxed, but there was some expectation in his eyes.

Yes, Zhang Jiao didn't really want Fang Qifo to join, but wanted to get his camouflage. After all, this kind of camouflage is so shocking that I didn't even notice it before.

Fang Qifo has been walking around the world for many years, and he is not a fool. He immediately saw Zhang Jiao's purpose, chuckled lightly, and refused without hesitation: "I understand the good intentions, and cooperate with a wicked person like you. , it's a shame to me."

"Kill if you want, no need for nonsense.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2676-2680

Chapter 2676

Hiss!

At this moment, the entire cell was silent! Everyone's eyes are frowning at Fang Qifo!

He…he is so bold, even if the lord personally invites him and refuses, he dares to call the lord a wicked person!

Tired of living?

Just at this moment, Zhang Jiao's face suddenly turned extremely ugly. You must know, in front of so many subordinates, being so insulted by Fang Qifo, where would he put his face?

For a while, the atmosphere in the cell was extremely solemn. Except for Fang Qifo, everyone present did not dare to take a breath.

"Okay, very good!"

Finally, at this time, Zhang Jiao sneered: "Since you are begging for death, I will fulfill you!" The voice fell, and Zhang Jiao slapped it with lightning.

Fang Qifo's internal power was a catastrophe, and he was extremely weak, and he couldn't avoid it at all. This palm hit his heart, and Fang Qifo groaned. Already out of breath.

"The one who escaped just now was his apprentice, so send someone to chase him immediately and be sure to catch him back." Zhang Jiao's face was extremely gloomy, and he ordered everyone around him.

"Yes!" Everyone around hurriedly responded, and then organized manpower to chase after Meihui.

At this time, Zhang Jiao's mind changed, and he quietly looked at Fang Qifo's body, the corners of his mouth twitched: "Although you would rather die than use it for me, you have given me some inspiration.

" The disciple beside me said, "Pass my order, everyone get ready. Early tomorrow morning, I will set off for the Holy Sect. Empress Chang'e has been away from the world and cultivated for so many years, so it's time to leave the mountain." The

last sentence fell, Zhang Jiao showed a smile, and his eyes were full of eyes. treacherous.

…..

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

On the other side, south of Xuanshi City, the habitat of the Rakshasa! Queen's Palace!

The Queen's Hall is a palace specially built by the Rakshasa clan for Mona. It is where Mona handles political affairs and receives her subordinates and VIPs. Although it is not as magnificent as the palace in the Kyushu mainland, it is also majestic.

Since the building of the main hall, it has always been solemn and deserted, but today, it is an indescribably lively celebration!

At this time, the main hall was full of banquets, and the officials of the Rakshasa tribe, as well as the warrior generals, all sat down in full costumes.

On the throne of the main hall, Mona wore a leather robe unique to the Rakshasa tribe, embellished with jewelry and bone accessories, giving a different kind of sexiness, and her body was filled with a powerful aura that could not be desecrated.

Near the bottom of the throne, there are several seats specially set up, namely, Jade, the city master of Xuanshi City, the three brothers and sisters of Zanghuoyue, and the twelve gods of the Rakshasa clan.

Yes, the three brothers and sisters of Zangshuiyue entered the Kyushu Continent, searched for the former clan land, and explored the ancestor Kuafu underground palace. This matter was allowed by Mona, and Jed was solely responsible for it.

Half a day ago, the three brothers and sisters successfully returned, and Zang Yunyue received the inheritance of the ancestors. The entire Rakshasa clan was very happy. Mona was very happy and specially held this celebration banquet.

At this time, Jed sat there proudly dressed in full clothes, and couldn't hide the pride on his face.

This time, the three brothers and sisters were able to successfully find the underground palace.

“Jed.”

At this time, Mona’s eyes fell on Jed and smiled: “This time you can successfully find the ancestral underground palace and get the inheritance. You have contributed a lot. From now on, you will be awarded the title.

” A few months ago, I was disrespectful to Yue Feng and made myself very angry, but I have to say that his ability to do things is very strong.

“Thank you, Her Majesty!” Jed quickly got up and thanked him with a smile on his face.

Everyone next to him stood up to congratulate, Jade smiled and said hello, the scenery was infinite.

“In addition!”

At this moment, Mona showed a smile, and her eyes fell on the three brothers and sisters of Zangshuiyue: “You three brothers and sisters are the heroes of my Rakshasa clan, Yunyue has obtained the inheritance of the ancestors, this king gives you As a saint, you will be admired by the whole family, and I hope you will serve the entire ancestor well in the future.”

Hearing this, Zang Yunyue’s delicate body trembled, and she was very flattered: “Thank you, Her Majesty, for your love.”

And Zang Shui, who was sitting beside him The Yue brothers had a calm look on their faces, without the slightest excitement.

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, Jed stood up and said to Mona: “Three years ago, the Kyushu Continent united, and the strength was strong. Having obtained the inheritance of our ancestors, our strength is unfathomable. This is an opportunity and a good sign for us.”

“I think we can plan well and conquer the Kyushu Continent.”

Chapter 2677

When the last sentence was finished, Jed looked around.

In an instant, the people who were friends with Jade in private responded.

“That’s right, it’s really embarrassing for us to live in such a small place.”

“Although we built a Profound Stone City and took the initiative to trade with the people of Kyushu, is this the result we want?”

“Your Majesty, Jie De is right, the continent of Kyushu is vast, and we can have better habitats instead of hiding in this ghost place.”

The opinions of the people kept coming, and Mona frowned.

Finally, Mona couldn’t bear it any longer, she slammed down the dragon chair and shouted: “Shut up!”

Immediately, Mona stood up slowly and looked around: “I know, you have a lot of complaints in your heart. , but compared with the wild and strange realm, it is already a paradise.”

“Yes, we Rakshasa are brave and good at fighting. In terms of strength, there is no force in the Kyushu continent that is our opponent, but you forgot that thousands of years ago, Because our ancestors were too arrogant and conceited, they were driven to the wild and strange realm.”

“Now we finally have a new beginning, and I don’t want to fall into endless wars again.”

“Also, fighting is not ours. The only fate of the clan.”

Seeing Mona’s anger, many people closed their mouths.

“Your Majesty!”

Jed was very dissatisfied, and looked at Mona fearlessly: “I thought you were the only great queen of my Rakshasa clan, but I didn’t expect that you would be so cowardly, I really lost our Rakshasa people. Maybe it was a mistake to support you as the queen back then!”

“You want to be subordinated to the mainland of Kyushu, looking at the faces of those people from Kyushu, I don’t want to be like this for the rest of my life.”

“You are bold!” Hearing this, Mona’s pretty face changed, her petite body trembled with anger, and she pointed at Jed

Jiao and shouted, “Come on, put Jedla down and put him in jail.”

Be bold and dare to say in public that you are not.

Mona was originally the only daughter of the previous Rakshasa King, with a arrogant temperament. No one dared to violate her last wish from childhood to adulthood, but at this time, Jed actually committed the following crime.

Although Jade is a rare talent of the Rakshasa clan, but with some credits, he is arrogant, no matter how strong his ability is, he cannot keep it.

Hula…

The voice fell, and the twelve divine powers sitting beside them all stood up at once, and surrounded Jade directly.

Seeing this scene, the others in the hall were all silent, and they didn't dare to take a breath. The twelve gods are dispatched together, who dares to stop them? Besides, Jed is really too much.

Pfft!

However, before they could reach Jed, the twelve divine powers all frowned, and then collapsed to the ground!

what's the situation?

Mona frowned slightly, and couldn't help but say, "What's going on?"

One of the gods, with a complex expression on his face, said weakly, "Your Majesty, this subordinate is suddenly weak, which is very strange." The

voice just fell, The other gods also joined in.

"Me too!"

"The wine…seems to be a problem!"

Hearing this, Mona realized that it was not good, and her beautiful face was extremely ugly.

Ha ha…

At this moment, Jed stood up proudly and sneered at Mona: "Mona, I can't imagine that this banquet was arranged by me. I didn't notice it at all, you said, what qualifications do you have to be the king of the Rakshasa clan?"

What?

Hearing this, both Mona and everyone else present were shocked.

Chapter 2678

This….

At this moment, many people's eyes were fixed on Jade, and they were extremely shocked.

This Jed is really audacious, he dares to do something at the celebration banquet.

Mona's pretty face also changed, and she was furious. She glared at Jade and said coquettishly, "Jade…you are so bold. Do you know what you are doing?"

"Half a month ago, in Xuanshi City, Trading house, what you have done, I have given you a chance, but I didn't expect that you not only did not restrain, but became more and more arrogant! How dare you commit the crime now?"

When she said this, Mona's delicate face was full of anger , This Jade, relying on his position in the clan, acted arrogantly and domineeringly, he had turned a blind eye before, but he never thought that his connivance made Jade more and more arrogant! Today, I actually did my hands and feet at the celebration banquet.

If this person is not eliminated, it will become a serious problem in the future!

"Where are the warriors in the main hall?" The more Mona thought about it, the more angry she became, and she

looked outside the hall: "Quickly take Jed to me and put me in jail…"

At this moment, Mona was full of anger, but her heart was full of anger. I felt a little uneasy. The twelve divine powers were poisoned and had no ability to escort them, so I couldn't count on them at all, and I just drank two cups, and my inner strength was also affected.

In this case, we can only rely on the warriors outside the main hall.

However, no warrior came in under Mona's drank. Jed transferred all the warriors in the hall to other places before the celebration feast began.

It can be said that the situation in the main hall at this time is already under Jade's control.

"No need to shout, no one will help you today!" Jade sneered.

The voice fell, and a dozen people stood up one after another in the surrounding seats. All of them had a good relationship with Jade in private and held important positions in the clan.

The moment they stood up, these people looked at Mona in a complicated way and comforted her.

“Mona, there is a saying in Kyushu, that the person who knows the current affairs is called Junjie…”

“You really are not fit to be king, step down!”

“Yes, as long as you are willing to step down, we will not embarrass you.”

These People, we have discussed with Jade in private, and we will force Mona to step down together while taking advantage of this festive feast.

call!

Seeing this scene, the rest of the people all changed their faces and stepped aside, no one dared to criticize. Jed is so powerful that he doesn’t even care about the Queen, who can compete with him!

Moreover, at this time, the situation in the main hall was firmly controlled by Jed, whoever came out would die.

What?

Seeing this scene, Mona’s delicate body trembled, her beautiful face was extremely ugly, and she glared at Jed: “Jed, you commit a crime below, you are treasonous, and the ancestors of the Raksha clan will not If I let you go, God won’t let you go?”

“Treachery and seizing the throne?”

Jed’s mouth twitched, looking at Mona with a playful smile: “Mona, what is wrong with what you said? For thousands of years, only men have been kings in our Rakshasa clan, and there has never been a queen. After all, women have a narrow vision. When they supported you as queen, it was just for the sake of the previous generation of kings.

” It is an advanced decision to hand it over to you, but unfortunately, women are women, and the Kyushu people will give you a little favor, and you will start to settle for the status quo.”

“Mona, don’t talk nonsense, the situation is very clear now, Quickly give way, otherwise, don’t blame us for being rude.”

Swish!

Hearing this, Mona was very angry, and said coldly: “Jed, I should have seen your wolf ambitions long ago.”

After saying that, Mona looked resolute: “Stop talking nonsense, today is death, and I will too. I won’t let you succeed!”

“I don’t know how to praise!”

Hearing this answer, Jed’s face was extremely gloomy: “If that’s the case, then don’t blame me!”

Chapter 2679

Om!

The voice fell, and a powerful breath burst out from Jed’s body, slapped it fiercely, and hit Mona directly.

Seeing this scene, everyone who retreated to the surroundings was taken aback.

This… This Jade is crazy, forcing Her Majesty to abdicate is not counted, and now he is doing it!

Zang Yunyue, who was sitting beside her, was also trembling and shocked.

In the next second, Zang Yunyue reacted and said to the two brothers next to her, “Big brother, second brother, what should I do?”

At this time, Zang Yunyue was very anxious and a little complicated at the same time. When the three brothers and sisters were young, their parents died. The three brothers and sisters depended on each other for life. It was very hard. Later, Jade adopted them.

It can be said that Jed is the father of rebirth of the three siblings.

Zang Yunyue has always respected Jade. In her heart, Jade was loyal to the Rakshasa family, but she never thought that one day this adoptive father would be so rebellious and dare to attack the queen in public.

In the face of the little sister’s panic, the brothers Zang Shuiyue and Zang Huoyue looked indifferent.

“Little sister! Don’t worry about it.”

Zang Shuiyue tilted her head and glanced at Zang Yunyue, then shook her head secretly, signaling her not to be nervous.

Yes, this time Jed decided to force Mona to step down, and the brothers Zang Shuiyue and Zang Huoyue knew in advance. Moreover, they are also very supportive of Jade.

“Do it with me?”

At this time, seeing Jade rushing directly over, Mona’s face flushed red and she was extremely angry, but she didn’t panic too much.

Although Mona drank poisonous wine, the exercises she practiced were unique skills that the Rakshasa kings of all dynasties could only practice, which could temporarily suppress the poison.

Bang!

In the blink of an eye, the two palms collided, and they saw Mona and Jade shaking their figures, then stabilized their figures. Obviously, no one took advantage of this palm.

Made!

Jed looked at Mona closely with a gloomy expression on his face. This Mona, who drank his own poisonous wine, was able to explode with such a powerful force. It seems that the miracles practiced by the great kings of all dynasties are really mysterious. It is the strongest practice of the Rakshasa.

Thinking to himself, Jed’s eyes flashed with burning heat, yes, just now he was so eloquent, saying so many things about Mona, forcing her to give up, in addition to wanting to be a king, more importantly, he also wanted to get Mona to practice. Extraordinary work.

call!

Mona and Jed looked at each other, their beautiful faces were full of determination, and at the same time there was a bit of consternation.

This Jade, when did his strength become so strong?

Soon, Mona realized that Jade has been hiding his strength. As for his purpose of hiding his strength, he was waiting for this day.

Understanding this, Mona was even more angry.

“Everyone!”

At this time, Jed looked around and shouted: “If you don’t want to be ruled by this woman, help me take her down!”

Hula!

The voice fell, and two people rushed up immediately.

“Jade, let’s help you!”

At the same time, other people who had a good relationship with Jade followed closely. For a time, more than a dozen figures erupted in internal power and quickly surrounded Mona in the middle.

“You…”

Seeing so many people rushing over, Mona’s body trembled and her face was extremely ugly. She never thought that Jed had won over so many party members in the past three years.

Chapter 2680

However, Mona has been a Rakshasa queen for three years, and she is no longer the impulsive princess she used to be.

Facing the appearance in front of her, Mona quickly calmed down, sneered, and her beautiful face had no expression at all: “Okay, very good, it turns out that you have secretly taken refuge with Jed, and you dare to rebel with him, it is all sin. Damn it!”

Ouch!

The voice fell, and a terrifying breath burst out from Mona’s body, and in an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant.

The strong breath makes the people who are suppressed panic!

“Crack!”

With a crisp sound, a long white bone knife appeared in Mona’s hand.

The long sword is more than ten feet long. It is Mona’s father, the weapon of the previous generation of Rakshasa Kings. Three years ago, after the Rakshasa tribe and the Kyushu Continent had peace talks, Mona began to send people to find her father’s whereabouts. At the bottom of Wanzhang Volcano, the remains of my father were found, as well as the long sword of white bones.

Since then, Mona has been carrying the long knife close to her body in memory of her father.

hum!

As soon as the knife came out, the surrounding temperature seemed to plummet! There was an aura of death in the air of the entire hall.

However, many people in the hall broke into a cold sweat for Mona.

Although Mona is powerful and has the weapons of the previous generation of Rakshasa Kings, Jed is not weak, and there are so many help from his party. Mona alone is a bit mysterious to deal with so many strong men.

“Hehe…”

Looking at the long white bone knife in Mona’s hand, Jed’s eyes flashed with fear, but he still sneered: “Mona, don’t do the fearless struggle, the overall situation is settled, surrender now!”

When the words fell, Jade waved his hand, and in an instant, the surrounding accomplices moved one after another, forming a formation with both offense and defense, surrounding Mona in the middle.

Um?

Seeing this scene, Mona’s face was expressionless, but there was something wrong in her heart.

Mona clearly saw that although Jade and the others did not form a formation, they cooperated tacitly with each other and had both offense and defense. It was difficult to break through their formation in a short time.

However, Mona was not discouraged at all, and went straight to face it and fought fiercely with Jed.

Mona is powerful, with a long sword of bone in her hand, and while waving, there are bursts of ghost-like whistling, very fierce, and everyone from Jade dares not get close, but Mona is also besieged by everyone from Jed to death, for a while and a half Can’t get out for a while.

The battle was deadlocked for a while! As the time dragged on, Jed was so anxious that he could not hold on to his accomplices. He shouted at

the Zang Shuiyue brothers in their seats, “Shuiyue, Huoyue, what are you waiting for?”

Jed, his face was gloomy, but his heart was like an ant on a hot pot.

He has completely torn his face with Mona. If you can’t stop Mona today, not only will all your efforts be in vain, but you will also fall into a doom.

Whizzing!

When the words fell, the brothers Zang Shuiyue and Zang Huoyue looked at each other, without any hesitation, they flew up together, rushed to Jed's side, and fought against Mona together.

Huh..

Seeing this scene, everyone who retreated to the surroundings raised their hearts.

They saw that after the addition of Zang Shuiyue and Zang Huoyue, the situation suddenly turned to Jade's side, and Mona, facing the siege of so many masters, was in danger, and her face gradually turned pale.

Yes, the repressive poison is about to start to strike.

For a time, many people wanted to rush to help Mona, but they were afraid of Jade's power and finally held back.

Bang!

After another ten minutes, Mona finally couldn't hold it anymore. At this moment, Jed found an opportunity, attacked from behind, and slapped Mona on the shoulder.

This palm contained Jade's seven-layered skill, and Mona couldn't react at all. She heard a groan and was shocked and flew out, flying dozens of meters away before landing on the square outside the main hall.

puff!

Mona struggled to stand up, her delicate body trembled, she couldn't help spitting out a mouthful of blood, and stared at Jade, very unwilling.

Is this God's will? Are you doomed to die at the hands of Jed?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2681-2690

Chapter 2681

So unwilling.

In Mona's heart, Zeng was determined to create a new future for the Rakshasa clan. At this time, facing Jade's betrayal, he was very angry and somewhat powerless.

This…

Seeing this scene, everyone watching the battle in the hall couldn't help but gasped and froze there.

Jed actually hurt the queen? Fortunately, I didn't help the queen just now, otherwise, the death would be even worse.

Shocked, none of the crowd came out to help Mona. On the contrary, everyone was thinking about how to please Jed later.

After all, after Jed subdued Mona, he was the new generation of Rakshasa King.

"Mona!"

At this moment, Jed showed a smug smile and looked at Mona: "Did you see it? You have lost the popular support, and no one will help you. Please recognize the truth."

Mona bit her lip tightly, There was no response, but a pair of jade hands gripped the white bone long knife tightly.

Although she is a woman, Mona has a tough personality and would rather die than surrender. Not to let an insidious person like Jed bow his head.

Really stubborn.

Seeing Mona's resolute face, Jed lost his patience, waved his hand, and was about to greet his accomplices to continue shooting.

Whoosh!

However, at this moment, a graceful figure flew out of the main hall, moving gracefully, blocking Mona from behind.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

It is Zang Yunyue!

Swish!

Seeing this scene, Jed frowned.

At the same time, Zang Shuiyue and Zang Huoyue couldn't help shouting loudly.

"Little sister, what are you doing?"

"It's none of your business here, just get out of the way!"

Zang Yunyue didn't mean to get out of the way at all, her beautiful face, showing complexity and excitement, looked around at Jed and everyone. Circle: "Father, brother and brother, are you crazy? Mona is our queen, are you going to kill her?

" decided to stop it.

Speaking of which, Zang Yunyue has always respected Jade, but after what happened just now, Jade's image in her heart has begun to shake.

Jed's face was extremely ugly, and he couldn't help but said angrily: "Yunyue, we are not crazy, for the future of our Rakshasa, we cannot let this woman be king all the time."

Zang Yunyue shook her head: "I think the queen is not wrong . Can't we live peacefully with the Kyushu Continent now? Why do we have to start a war?"

Zang Shuiyue suddenly became anxious and shouted, "Little sister, don't interfere with this kind of big thing, just listen to the adoptive father.

" After falling, Zang Huoyue also nodded and agreed: "Yes, you are still young, you don't understand at all, we are doing this not only for the sake of the Rakshasa clan, but also for our future."

When saying this, the expressions of the brothers were both Extremely excited.

As long as Jed becomes the Rakshasa King, as adopted sons, their status and status will also rise with the tide. Everyone wants to be prosperous and rich, but seeing the little sister blocking her at this time, can you be in a hurry?

"Crazy!"

Zang Yunyue kept shaking her head, her beautiful face was full of determination: "You are all crazy."

Seeing that she has been staunchly defending herself, Mona was very moved, but she couldn't help saying: "Yunyue, you can't stop them, step back."

“The queen doesn’t have to worry, I can protect you!” Cang Yunyue He spoke softly, his delicate face full of determination.

“Okay!”

Jade lost his patience, gave Zang Yunyue a cold look, and gritted his teeth: “Very good, I didn’t expect that I have paid so much for you for so many years, but in the end I raised a white-eyed wolf and gave it to me. , take them!” The

voice fell, and more than a dozen figures, all urging their inner strength, rushed directly to Zang Yunyue!

The two brothers Zang Shuiyue looked at each other, very confused, and immediately followed. They thought about it, the little sister is ignorant, and when she subdues her and pleads for mercy, the adoptive father will definitely forgive her.

Chapter 2682

However, the brothers forgot that Zang Yunyue had just received the inheritance of her ancestor Kuafu, and she was no longer the weak little girl before.

“Jianpo Chasing Sun!”

Looking at the people who rushed up, Zang Yunyue didn’t panic at all, her red lips lightly opened, and she spit out four words coldly, then she drew out her long sword and waved it gently.

“Om!”

In an instant, I saw that the air around the hall was distorted by a powerful force, and then, a dazzling sword shadow erupted from the long sword in Zang Yunyue’s hand and swept away towards the rushing crowd. !

“Ah…”

“Ah…” In the

blink of an eye, everyone who rushed up was shrouded in sword shadows, and then a scream came out, and everyone saw a wound cut by the sword shadow. Blood dripping.

That’s right, what Zang Yunyue used was exactly Kuafu’s exercise, called the Sun Chasing Sword Art! However, Zang Yunyue was kind and kind, and the other party was a clan, so Zang Yunyue showed mercy, otherwise, these people would have died.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, the other people around couldn't help but gasped!

Is this .. still the same Zang Yunyue it used to be? In just a few days, it has become so powerful? Could it be… this is the reason for the inheritance of the ancestors?

At the same time, Mona also breathed a sigh of relief, and gave Zang Yunyue a very excited look.

It is worthy of being inherited from the ancestors, and it is so powerful.

At this time, Mona was very fortunate. Fortunately, Zang Yunyue got the inheritance. She was kind-hearted and knew right from wrong. If the Zang Shuiyue brothers got the inheritance, she would really have no chance at all.

This…

Jed stared at Zang Yunyue closely, his face changing and extremely ugly.

The power of the ancestor's inheritance is so terrifying?

This dead girl has such a strong strength, but she wants to help Mona. How good would it be to help herself?

Thinking to himself, Jed changed his mind and looked at Zang Yunyue with a fake face: "Yunyue, don't be stupid, Mona is not suitable to be a queen. At this time, it is obvious to all. If you help her alone, what can you change? "

In this way, you help me subdue Mona, and I will recommend you as the Rakshasa Queen."

"You have the inheritance of your ancestors, and you are the most qualified to be a queen."

When he said this, Jade looked expectantly, There was treacherousness in his eyes.

Yes, Jed didn't really want Zang Yunyue to be the queen, but just wanted to stabilize her temporarily.

To be a queen?

Hearing this, Zang Yunyue was stunned for a moment, and immediately responded. She never wanted to be a queen, and she couldn't do it. She only thought that people like Jade could let Mona go and make a change.

However, before he could speak, he was interrupted by Mona.

“Yunyue, don’t believe him.” Mona sneered and sneered as she looked at Jade: “This person is deliberately forcing me to give up, just wanting to be the king of the Rakshasa clan, how can I give it to you?

” !

Hearing this, Zang Yunyue suddenly woke up. His adoptive father has been pursuing power all his life, how could he make himself a queen?

Thinking to herself, Zang Yunyue looked at Jade and said, “Foster father, don’t lie to me. It’s your fault that you made the following mistakes today. You should kneel down to the queen and admit your mistake, and there may be a chance for recovery.

” Little sister!”

At this moment, Zang Shuiyue was anxious and angry: “You are not helping us, but harming us.” The adoptive father and Mona completely turned their faces, and there was no room for recovery. The little sister thought too simply.

Jed was too lazy to talk nonsense, looked at Zang Yunyue with a very angry smile and said: “Good girl, do you really think that you can keep Mona safe by yourself?”

Feeling the killing intent in Jed’s eyes, Zang said Yun Yue bit her lip tightly and didn’t respond.

Jed sneered and continued: “I know that the inheritance of the ancestors is very strong, but you only get one day, and you have not fully integrated, and, before you have fully integrated, forcibly fighting against others will make you suffer backlash. “

Chapter 2683

“I gave you a chance just now, but if you don’t want it, then don’t blame me!”

Om.

The voice fell, and a powerful breath burst out from Jade, and then, the figure flew up with lightning and went straight to Zang Yunyue.

In Jed’s heart, Zang Yunyue has just obtained the inheritance of the ancestors, and has not fully integrated yet. She burst out with all her strength and will soon be able to subdue her. After all, she has rich experience in fighting the enemy and is her adoptive father. She can compare.

“Death to me!”

At the moment of flying, Jed roared, and with the long sword in his hand, a shock burst out, stabbing directly at Zang Yunyue, and he saw that the air was torn wherever the sword passed. It broke, and the momentum was amazing.

Mona guessed well before. In the past three years, Jade has been hiding his strength. At this time, in order to successfully become the king of the Rakshasa clan, he did not hide it at all.

Jed thought about it, first killed Zang Yunyue, seized the inheritance, and then slowly dealt with Mona.

call.

Seeing this scene, many of Jed's accomplices were inexplicably excited.

The Zang Shuiyue brothers were in a hurry.

"Foster father, please spare little sister!"

"Foster father will be merciful."

Under the shout, the two brothers rushed forward to stop them. The three brothers and sisters have been dependent on each other since childhood. They have deep feelings and cannot bear to see the little sister die in Jie German hands.

However, Jade was very fast, and the brothers had no time to stop it. In the blink of an eye, Jade and Cang Yunyue were already in a fierce battle.

At this moment, the two brothers were in a state of impatience, and like the others around them, they all believed that Zang Yunyue was doomed.

call!

On the other side, Mona stood there, her beautiful face was also extremely solemn, her eyes were fixed on Zang Yunyue, and she was worried.

Jade is right. Although Zang Yunyue has inherited the inheritance of the ancestors, the time is too short, less than a day, and it is impossible to fully integrate. Under such circumstances, how could she be Jade's opponent?

You must know that Jed is scheming, not only hiding his strength before, but also very cunning. Zang Yunyue is so simple, how can it compare?

"Om!"

At this moment, Zang Yunyue let out a coquettish cry, the jade hand clenched the long sword, and a sword shadow burst out again. In an instant, the spiritual energy of heaven and earth within a radius of a hundred miles seemed to be attracted.

For a time, the situation changed, and the world shook.

clang!

In the next second, the sword shadow burst out and slammed on Jed's long sword. Immediately, he saw a tyrannical aura that swept across the Queen's Hall!

At this moment, Jed staggered back, spat out a mouthful of blood, and his face was extremely pale.

"You…"

Jed only felt stuffy in his chest, stabilized his figure, looked at Zang Yunyue in shock and anger, his face was full of incredible!

This.. how is this possible!

She has just obtained the inheritance of the ancestors, and it is impossible to integrate so quickly.

At the same time, everyone around was dumbfounded. Especially Zangshuiyue, Zanghuoyue, and Jed's accomplices, they only felt that their legs were weak and they could not stand firm.

It was over, Jed was defeated, and Mona regained control of the situation. I am afraid that all of them will be doomed.

Quiet, the entire Queen's Hall was silent.

Whoops!

It was at this time that many Rakshasa warriors rushed over to hear the movement here, and they were all stunned when they saw the scene in front of them.

Chapter 2684

These warriors saw that there was a mess at the lively and festive banquet.

Queen Mona was pale and very weak, and Jed was seriously injured….

What happened?

call!

At this moment, Mona reacted, took a deep breath, looked around and said coldly: “Jed is extremely sinful, openly rebelled, and even the next criminals shot at me, come on, take them all down for me.”

Saying this At the time, Mona’s beautiful face did not show the slightest emotion.

Whoops!

The voice fell, and nearly a hundred warriors rushed up, and soon tied Jade, Zang Shuiyue and others. These warriors are Mona’s personal guards, and they are specially responsible for the queen’s safety. De and the others had just exhausted their internal energy and had no chance to resist at all.

“Mona!”

Jed let out a sigh of relief, his eyes were full of unwillingness, looked at Mona, and shouted: “You are lucky today, but I don’t regret it, I just hate that we have inherited thousands of years of heritage. The Rakshasa tribe, it’s really sad and deplorable to be destroyed by the hands of a woman like you…” After

speaking, Jade turned his head to look at Zang Yunyue: “From today onwards, we have nothing to do with each other, please don’t call me righteous again. Father.”

Jed’s face was full of grief and anger as he said this.

Almost, he was almost able to drive Mona to step down and become king himself, but he never thought that it would be destroyed by Zang Yunyue in the end.

Feeling the resentment in Jed’s eyes, Zang Yunyue was very aggrieved and a little helpless, biting her lip, not knowing how to respond.

“presumptuous!”

At this moment, a warrior roared, walked over quickly, and slapped Jade in the face.

“Crack!”

This slap was very powerful, and Jed was beaten and turned around in a circle, and finally fell to the ground with his buttocks, and half of his face suddenly swelled up.

“Blatant rebellion and rudeness to Her Majesty the Queen. People like you deserve death!” The warrior said coldly, and slapped him again.

“Slap! Slap!”

Loud slaps kept coming out, and everyone around was indifferent, and no one sympathized with Jade. After all, what Jade did before was too bold.

After a dozen slaps, the warrior said to Mona: “Your Majesty, this kind of chaotic ministers and thieves need not be tolerated, and all his comrades will be beheaded to show the public.” The

voice fell, and the warrior pulled out a long hand. The knife slashed directly at Jade’s neck!

Jed was tied up with five flowers, and he couldn’t dodge at all. He felt the cold of the long knife, his face changed, and he was sweating all over his body. It was not terrible to die, but he had to be beheaded to show the public, which was not what Jed wanted.

At the same time, Zang Shuiyue and the others, who were tied to the side, were also pale and panicked.

“Little sister, quickly intercede to Her Majesty the Queen…” Zang Shuiyue couldn’t help shouting.

Zang Huoyue was also in a hurry and said to Zang Yunyue: “Quickly think of a way, little sister, do you have the heart to see the eldest brother and the second brother beheaded?

” But there was resentment in his heart.

It’s not that the little sister is meddling with her own affairs, and she won’t end up like this.

At this time, Zang Shuiyue was unwilling to intercede with Zang Yunyue, but she had no choice but to rely on her to save her life in the current situation.

I…

heard this, Zang Yunyue was very tangled, then bit her lip and said to Mona: “Your Majesty, keep the people under the knife!”

“Wait.”

Mona raised her face expressionlessly. He raised his hand, signaling the warrior to stop.

Chapter 2685 The

next second, Mona looked at Zang Yunyue quietly: “Yunyue, what do you want to say?”

“I…” Zang Yunyue hesitated, and said softly: “Jade With these people, although the crime deserves ten thousand death, but seeing that they have made so many contributions to the Rakshasa, I implore Your Majesty to spare their lives.”

Mona pondered and said lightly: “These people have committed the following crimes. , It’s not a pity to die, but for the sake of protecting me with all your might, I can stop killing them for the time being!”

Speaking of which, Mona’s eyes flickered, thinking of something, and continued: “Come on, take these Jed People, throw them into the endless abyss!”

Endless abyss?

Hearing the name, Jed shuddered, his face turned white, and he was terrified.

Zang Shuiyue and the others were even breaking out in a cold sweat.

If you are thrown into the endless abyss, you might as well just die.

At the same time, Zang Yunyue also trembled, and couldn’t help but say: “Your Majesty, what’s the difference between throwing them into the endless abyss and killing them?” The

endless abyss, in the west of the habitat, deep Unfathomable, when the Rakshasa tribe first migrated here, this abyss existed. No one knew how deep it was and where it led to. They only knew that none of the people who fell accidentally came back alive.

call!

Mona took a deep breath and looked at Zang Yunyue seriously: “Yunyue, I know, you can’t bear to see your adoptive father, and your two brothers end up like this, but they openly rebelled, and they are innocent. Forgiveness, for your sake, I didn’t behead them, it’s already the greatest mercy, you know?” The

tone was firm and unquestionable.

Zang Yunyue bit her lip, not knowing how to refute!

But when I thought that my adoptive father and two older brothers were thrown into the endless abyss, I still couldn’t accept it.

Seeing this scene, the brothers Zang Shuiyue and Zang Huoyue looked at each other in incomparable despair. When it’s over, the little sister can’t even ask for mercy, and it’s dead now.

At this time, Mona was too lazy to talk nonsense, waved her hand, frowned and said: “Come on, throw Jed and these people into the endless abyss, whether it is life or death, see their good fortune.”

“In addition, immediately investigate Jed . Once verified, they will be arrested immediately, and like Jed, they will all be thrown into the endless abyss!”

“Yes! Her Majesty the Queen!” As the

voice fell, dozens of warriors hurried over and escorted Jed down.

At this moment, Jade was so frightened that his face was pale, and he didn’t say a word.

Soon, the Jade people were taken to the edge of the abyss.

I saw that under this abyss, there was darkness, and there was still fog shrouded in the depths of the bottom, I don’t know how deep.

Jed, Zang Shuiyue and the others could clearly feel that a bone-piercing chill was constantly blowing from the bottom of the abyss.

It’s a shame to die like this!

Jed couldn’t help shivering, and his heart was full of unwillingness.

That is, at this moment, the warriors behind him did not hesitate to push Jade down one by one.

Huhuhu….

The wind whistled in the ears, Jade and Zangshuiyue everyone were almost lost.

I don’t know how long it took to fall. Jed thought he was dead, but he didn’t expect that there was a deep pool at the bottom.

wow…

At the moment of falling into the water, the icy chill came, Jed couldn’t help but shivered, then surfaced, looked around, and was stunned.

Whoa!

At the same time, Zang Shuiyue and others who had surfaced around them couldn’t help but take a deep breath when they saw the scene in front of them.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2686-2690

Chapter 2686

saw that the surroundings were dim and foggy, like a chaotic world.

And near the deep pool, there is an endless deep hole, which slowly extends to the depths along the cliff. I don't know where it leads.

It turned out that the bottom of the abyss was like this.

Seeing this scene, Jed and everyone looked at each other, each one was shocked.

What is this place under the abyss?

…..

the other side!

To the northwest of Qingyunzong, in a small town a hundred miles away.

Yue Feng stood in the middle of the street and kept looking around, his face seemed calm, but he was anxious.

Nima, that Fang Qifo said before that he wanted to meet here. It's been three hours now, why haven't you seen anyone?

You won't be fooled, will you?

However, if that Fang Qifo was playing tricks on him, he would not have helped him leave at that time!

Whoa!

Just when Yue Feng was secretly anxious, suddenly, there was a commotion not far away.

Yue Feng looked up subconsciously, and saw a lot of people surrounded by the street in front of him, and the water was blocked!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

In the crowd, stood a pretty figure, which was particularly eye-catching.

Sikong Yanran? !

And behind Sikong Yanran, it was her four senior brothers!

How are they here?

Seeing Situ Yanran, Yue Feng was stunned. Three years ago, after the war between Kyushu and Rakshasa ended, he never saw her again. Didn't expect to come across it here.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng walked over slowly.

As soon as I squeezed into the crowd, I saw a few people dressed as mercenary groups holding some animal skins for sale.

One of the leaders was showing a snow-white fur to the people around him, and the introduction was flying: "Did you see it, this is the skin of a snow tiger, has Xuehu heard of it? In the depths of the snow-capped mountains in the wild and strange land. , the lowest strength is the Martial Saint realm, it is difficult to kill…"

"Tell you, this Snow Tiger, we chased for a whole month before we succeeded in killing…"

Wow!

Hearing this, everyone around was in an uproar, and many people were amazed.

"Xuehu, it's the first time I've seen it!"

"This fur is really nice!"

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help but chuckle, then quietly watched Sikong Yanran.

There are three scars on Yue Feng's face, which has changed a lot from his image three years ago, so Sikong Yanran didn't recognize it at all.

Not only Sikong Yanran, but also the four senior brothers did not see Yue Feng.

"How much do you sell for this Xuehu skin?" At this moment, Sikong Yanran stepped forward and asked the man.

Sikong Yanran is ingenious. Recently, I wanted to make a soft armor for self-defense, but I couldn't find any good materials. I passed by here today and saw these mercenaries selling snow tiger skins on the street, and I was immediately attracted.

The person who introduced the snow tiger skin was called Xu Hong. Seeing Sikong Yanran asking, he smiled and stretched out his five fingers: “Beauty, this snow tiger skin is of the highest quality, with five hundred thousand Kyushu coins.”

Five hundred thousand?

Hearing this number, everyone around them exclaimed, it’s so expensive.

Sikong Yanran was indifferent, without the slightest fluctuation.

As the eldest lady of Ice and Fire Island, 500,000 is not expensive for her at all.

At this time, the four senior brothers behind him stepped forward and prepared to pay.

“Wrap it up for our little junior sister.”

“It’s not allowed to raise the price.”

Soon, the snow tiger skin was wrapped, and the four brothers had to pay, just then, a faint voice sounded: “Just get a white bear skin, Just say it’s a snow tiger skin? It’s ridiculous!”

It was Yue Feng!

Yes, Yue Feng had been in the wild and strange realm for three years, what kind of beasts had he not seen before? In particular, Xuehu, who had killed several of them, was the most familiar. Just now, he could tell at a glance that the mercenaries were not selling snow tiger skins at all, but counterfeit white bear skins.

Chapter 2687

Swish!

In an instant, the audience was silent, and all eyes were focused on Yue Feng!

Who is this kid? To say that this snow tiger skin is fake?

Xu Hong was displeased, looked at Yue Feng up and down, and said coldly: “Who are you special? Dare to make trouble here, don’t want to live? Hurry up!”

“My friend, how do you say this is fake?” Sikong Yanran tilted her head to look at Yue Feng and asked curiously.

While saying this, Sikong Yanran looked at Yue Feng carefully and felt a strange feeling.

Why does this person… look familiar?

Yue Feng didn't answer immediately, but stretched out his hand and said with a smile, "Show me!"

Hearing this, Sikong Yanran handed the wrapped animal skin to Yue Feng!

Yue Feng stretched out his hand to take it, took a look, and revealed a smile: "This skin is not bad, it is rare to see in the Kyushu mainland, but unfortunately, it is not Xuehu's." After

speaking, Yue Feng looked around, Continue: "I have already said that this is a white bear skin, not a snow tiger skin at all."

Mad!

At this moment, Xu Hong couldn't help it, his face was ashen, he looked at Yue Feng and said coldly: "Boy, you keep saying that this is not the skin of a snow tiger, you say it's baseless, what evidence do you have, if you can't show it, don't blame me for being rude !" The

voice fell, and many people around agreed.

"Yeah, you have to show evidence."

"This kid can't be mentally ill, right? Looking at his appearance, I'm afraid I've never seen Xuehu in my life!"

"Haha…"

Hearing the sarcasm, Sikong Yanran frowned and said to Yue Feng, "My friend, you said this is fake! How can you prove it?"

Like the people around, Sikong Yanran thought that the person in front of her was, It's nonsense!

Ugh!

Yue Feng sighed secretly in his heart, this Sikong Yanran is also the eldest lady of Ice and Fire Island. Don't you know that the rivers and lakes are dangerous? The other party's clumsy deception has not yet been seen!

At this time, the four Sikongjia brothers also gathered around.

"Boy, are you looking for this reason to strike up a conversation with our junior sister because she looks beautiful?"

“Tell you, our brother-in-law is called Yue Feng…”

“So you should be more acquainted, hurry up.”

Hearing this After saying that, Sikong Yanran’s beautiful face suddenly turned red, and she stamped her feet: “You all shut up!”

These four senior brothers are really open-mouthed, how can they talk about themselves and Yue Feng? .

Haha…

Yue Feng is also overjoyed, these four brothers are still so interesting.

To be honest, Yue Feng really wanted to reveal his identity at this time, but thinking of the upright personalities of these four brothers, he was afraid that if he admitted that he was Yue Feng, they would be forced to go to Icefire Island.

“Boy!”

At this time, Xu Hong lost his patience, pointed at Yue Feng and scolded: “If you can’t say why, just get out!”

Yue Feng ignored it, smiled coldly, silently urged his inner strength, raised his hand to A smear on the hide.

This animal skin was originally covered with faint stripes, but at this moment it disappeared without a trace!

This…

At this moment, Xu Hong’s expression changed, and he couldn’t help but take a deep breath!

Mad, how did this kid know this secret? Even the stripes on the animal skin were lost?

“Oops, the stripes disappeared? What’s the situation?”

“What’s the situation?!”

At the same time, many people around also noticed it and shouted.

Sikong Yanran stared blankly at Yue Feng, her beautiful face was also extremely surprised.

Yue Feng laughed, looked around, and said slowly: “Although Xuehu has snow-white fur, like other tigers, it also has stripes in the shape of a king. This type of stripes is difficult to fake, but in some cultivators, But I can use a special kind of elixir to make this kind of stripes.”

“This kind of fake stripes can’t be washed away by water or burned by fire, but it can still be dispelled by internal force.”

After saying the last sentence, Yue Feng Looking at Xu Hong with a half-smile, “How is it? What else do you have to say now?”

Chapter 2688

Speaking of which, Yue Feng was in a hurry to join Fang Qifo, and he didn’t want to meddle in these business affairs.

But since he met Sikong Yanran, Yue Feng didn’t want to stand by and watch. After all, in Yue Feng’s heart, Sikong Yanran was also his confidante.

Whoa!

At this moment, everyone gathered around to see the animal skin on Yue Feng’s hand.

Even Sikong Yanran and the four senior brothers couldn’t help but take a step forward. When they checked it carefully, they saw that the stripes on the animal skin had disappeared and nothing remained.

It seems that this snow tiger skin is really fake? !

Sikong Yanran couldn’t hide the consternation in her heart, looked at Yue Feng carefully, and a strange feeling rose in her heart.

This man is amazing, he knows so much…

but… why does he want to help himself?

Yue Feng looked at Xu Hong and said with a smile: “In the past two years, many mercenary groups have emerged in the Kyushu continent to explore the wild and strange realms, but there are also many liars among them. If my guess is correct, you are not real at all. A mercenary group, but a liar who specializes in selling fake animal skins, right?”

“Good boy!”

Hearing this, Xu Hong’s face turned blue and white, and he said angrily: “If you dare to smash your father’s job, I think you are alive. I’m getting impatient, just wait for me!”

After saying that, Xu Hong signaled his accomplice and hurriedly called someone.

Yue Feng guessed right, Xu Hong's group is not a mercenary group, but a group of charlatans.

"Let's go!"

Seeing this scene, Sikong Yanran couldn't help but said to Yue Feng, "Thank you for helping me, but this is someone else's chassis after all. Before their helper arrives, go away!"

Yue Feng smiled and said it was all right.

Just as he was talking, he heard footsteps coming from the street not far away, and then a slender figure walked over quickly, looking around while walking, his delicate face was full of eagerness, obviously looking for someone. .

It is Meihui!

A few hours ago, under the insistence of Fang Qifo, Mei Hui reluctantly escaped from the Qingyun Sect prison.

Along the way, Meihui realized that Fang Qifo was in bad luck, and was heartbroken, but she insisted on rushing to this small town, because she knew that her eldest brother Yue Feng was waiting for her here.

call!

Seeing Meihui, Yue Feng was very excited, and at the same time he couldn't tell the guilt in his heart. As Meihui's righteous brother, he has not taken good care of her in these years. On the contrary, because of himself, the Ouyang family has been implicated, and this little sister has suffered a lot because of it!

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of the people around them all focused on Meihui, and they were deeply attracted.

Especially many men, their eyes are straight.

beautiful! So beautiful.

Just now, when everyone saw Sikong Yanran, they were already amazed, but they didn't expect that another beautiful woman would come. These two women stood together, each with their own merits.

This…

At this moment, Sikong Yanran stared blankly at Meihui and was stunned.

Isn't this the second young lady of the Ouyang family? How would it appear here?

At this moment, Sikong Yanran didn't realize that the man beside her was Yue Feng, who she was thinking of.

"Big brother!"

At this moment, Meihui swept her gaze across the crowd, locked Yue Feng at once, then gave a coquettish cry, ran over, and threw herself into Yue Feng's arms, almost crying with joy: "Brother, I knew you would be there. Waiting for me here." As

she spoke, Mei Hui hugged Yue Feng tightly, for fear that in the blink of an eye, the person in front of her would disappear.

At that time, in the main hall of Qingyunzong, because of her identity, Meihui held back her emotions and did not dare to recognize Yue Feng. At this time, when she arrived in this small town, there were no enemies around, and Meihui could no longer restrain her emotions.

"Little sister… I'm sorry for worrying you…" Yue Feng smiled and said softly.

When he said this, Yue Feng was full of guilt.

Three years ago, Meihui was still so pure, but now she has become a lot more mature, and she has lost a lot of weight, which makes people feel distressed.

During her absence, the little sister did not know how much she suffered…

Thinking to herself, Yue Feng thought of something, and couldn't help but ask, "By the way, why are you alone? Where is your master?" Seven Buddhas, Yue Feng was full of doubts.

Chapter 2689

How did he and Meihui know each other? Why did Meihui ask him to be her teacher?

"Wow…"

Seeing Yue Feng mentioning her master, Meihui couldn't hold back any longer and burst into tears: "Brother, my master he…he…" As

she said, Meihui wiped away tears, Talk about the situation at the time!

What?

Knowing the situation, Yue Feng was shocked, and the whole person was stunned there.

The next second, Yue Feng clenched his fists tightly, his eyes flashing with endless anger. At the same time, he did not forget to comfort Meihui: “Little sister, don’t worry, if something happens to your master, I will definitely avenge him.”

Well!

Hearing this, Miu nodded. If someone else said this, she might laugh it off. After all, the other party is Zhang Jiao, who is powerful, but the big brother is different, he has this strength.

Whoops!

At this moment, Xu Hong walked over quickly with a group of people, and in a blink of an eye, they surrounded Yue Feng and Meihui.

In the next second, Xu Hong glared at Yue Feng and shouted: “Boy, you are very courageous. If you dare to break my business, you must break one of your legs today.” After

saying that, Xu Hong waved his hand, and the surrounding companions They pulled out their weapons.

The atmosphere suddenly became solemn, and the smell of gunpowder was full.

The crowd watching the lively around quickly stepped back, afraid of getting into trouble.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng’s expression was indifferent, not panic at all.

At this moment, Mei Hui’s body flashed and blocked in front of Yue Feng.

Immediately, Meihui looked around at Xu Hong and said coquettishly, “You guys are so bold, you bully people because of the number of people, right? Do you know who he is?”

Hmm?

Xu Hong’s eyes flashed, he looked up and down at Meihui, and said with a smile: “Where is the beauty from? She has a very hot temper. Let me tell you, this kid has cost me a lot of money. Today I have to mutilate him!”

Said After that, Xu Hong walked towards Meihui and continued with a smile: “However, since you are in his gang, beauty, as long as you promise to accompany me to drink, I can consider letting him go.”

“Blind your dog eyes, get out. “

You don’t eat or drink for a toast!”

Feeling the contempt of Meihui, Xu Hong suddenly became angry, and greeted his accomplices, he must do it!

“Yue Feng?”

At this critical moment, Sikong Yanran, who had been standing beside him, stared at Yue Feng, unable to hide his excitement: “You…you are Yue Feng? Where did you go, what’s the matter with the scar on your face?”

When he said this, Sikong Yanran’s beautiful face was full of excitement!

What?

In an instant, the eyes of the audience converged on Yue Feng.

He…he is Yue Feng?

Whether it was Xu Hong or everyone present, their hearts were shocked, and they were all dumbfounded.

Over the years, there have been many strong people in Kyushu, but Yue Feng is definitely the most famous one, the Sect Master of Tianmen, the Emperor of Xi Cang, who later fought against Yang Jian, became famous in Kyushu, and then united Kyushu against the Rakshasa clan.

It can be said that Yue Feng’s name is known to everyone in Kyushu.

It’s just that they never thought that such a famous big man would appear in this humble town!

Holy crap …

Yue Feng scratched his head and looked at Sikong Yanran very complicatedly. I wanted to hide my identity, but I didn’t expect it to be revealed in the end.

“You…”

At this time, Xu Hong reacted and looked closely at Yue Feng, full of disbelief: “You are Yue Feng, the sect master of Tianmen?”

When he asked this, Xu Hong’s voice trembled, and he almost stood there. unstable.

It’s over, this time I hit the iron plate. I thought it was just a nameless person, but I didn’t expect that the other party was so big.

Chapter 2690

Yue Feng looked at Xu Hong quietly, and said with a chuckle: “What? How many people pretend to be me in this world?”

This…it’s really Yue Feng!

Hearing this, Xu Hong was completely panicked, and kept bowing to Yue Feng: “Yue Daxia, Sect Master Yue, I have eyes but don’t know Mount Tai. I have offended you a lot just now. I hope you don’t remember the villain!”

Said Wake up, since Yue Feng disappeared in the Wild and Strange Realm three years ago, people in many places have come out to swindle in the name of Yue Feng. Xu Hong has encountered several.

However, Xu Hong has been walking in the arena for so many years, and he also understands how to observe the words and feelings. This one, whether it is temperament or aura, is not pretended by ordinary people, it is definitely the real Yue Feng!

At this moment, Xu Hong apologized, and hurriedly handed the white bear skin to Sikong Yanran’s hand.

In Xu Hong’s heart, Sikong Yanran is so beautiful, she is definitely Yue Feng’s woman, she almost lied to her just now, so she apologized with this white bear skin!

Sikong Yanran hesitated, but accepted.

I didn’t expect this kid to be able to do things!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng’s face softened a lot, and he said to Xu Hong: “As a Jianghu person, I will do good things for the people in the future. Stop cheating, you know?”

“I know.” Xu Hong’s chicken pecks Mi nodded: “Sect Master Yue taught me!”

The accomplices behind him no longer had the arrogance they had before, and they nodded and bowed at Yue Feng one by one.

At this moment, the four Sikongjia brothers next to him also reacted, and surrounded him with excitement.

“Haha… It turned out to be Yue Feng!”

“Good brother-in-law, you have been missing for three years. I don’t know how much our little sister misses you.”

“It’s been a long time to meet again, you must not be drunk or not, you have to treat yourself..”

Seeing the four senior brothers, he began to speak openly again, Sikong Yanran blushed, couldn’t say shy, and wanted to scold him at this time, but it was obvious Yue Feng, who was on the side, held back again.

“Haha.”

Listening to the four brothers, I shouted one sentence at a time, Yue Feng showed a smile and nodded: “I’m also very happy to see you. Since the four brothers said it, let’s have a good drink.”

To be honest, Yue Feng likes these four upright senior brothers very much. Although each of them is quite a tiger, at least they are much stronger than those hypocrites.

Moreover, Yue Feng also wanted to find a place to rest, and then make a good plan.

“Sect Master Yue!”

At this moment, Xu Hong came over and said to Yue Feng, “There is a good inn on the street, and the boss and I are friends. Since Sect Master Yue and his friend have been together for a long time, let the young man arrange it. Well, it can be regarded as an apology for what happened just now.”

When he said this, Xu Hong looked expectant.

Yue Feng nodded: “Okay! You can arrange it!”

Speaking of which, Yue Feng didn’t want to trouble others, but this Xu Hong has a little reputation in the local area. Trouble.

More importantly, Yue Feng continued to investigate the situation of Qingyunzong, and it was most suitable for this Xu Hong to do the work for him. After all, he is not one of his own, even if he is caught by Zhang Jiao’s people, nothing will be revealed.

Seeing Yue Feng agree, Xu Hong was very excited and hurried to make arrangements.

Half an hour later, Yue Feng and Sikong Yanran, as well as Mei Hui and others, were sitting on the second floor of the street inn, drinking fine wine and chatting.

After learning about Yue Feng's experience, Sikong Yanran was very angry.

"This Zhang Jiao is so despicable." Sikong Yanran frowned and said to Yue Feng, "How to use this despicable method to deal with you and the Ouyang family, and still want to be the supreme ruler of Kyushu? This kind of fear that the world will not be in chaos. You must get rid of them as soon as possible."

Saying that, Sikong Yanran bit her lip and continued, "Yue Feng, if you need my help, just say it."

Phew!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was very moved. Although she was caught by her father and made a ridiculous wedding, I have to say that this Sikong Yanran is really a good girl, kind-hearted, considerate, justice.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng was about to respond.

"Sect Master Yue!"

At this moment, Xu Hong walked in from outside and said to Yue Feng very complicatedly: "I just went to check the situation of Qingyun Sect with my brother."

Half an hour ago, Yue Feng let Xu Hong went to Qingyunzong to check the news, Xu Hong agreed decisively, and quickly brought back the news.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2691-2700

Chapter 2691

“What’s the situation?” Yue Feng asked quickly.

Mei Hui and Sikong Yanran next to her also looked at Xu Hong closely, waiting for his answer.

Especially Mei Hui, when she thought of Fang Qifo’s safety, her heart became extremely anxious.

Xu Hong breathed a sigh of relief, and said slowly: “I heard that Zhang Jiao ordered everyone to be repaired and is going to the Holy Sect tomorrow.”

Going to the Holy Sect?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then frowned, and Chang’e’s beautiful face appeared in his mind for the first time.

Zhang Jiao is going to Shengzong, and the purpose must be Chang’e.

No matter what his purpose is, he must not be allowed to succeed.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng pondered for a while, then nodded and said, “It looks like I’m going to the Holy Sect.” The

voice fell, and the four Sikongjia brothers were all excited.

“I heard that Shengzong is a hidden sect. This time I finally have a chance to see it.”

“Yes, let’s go together!”

Sikong Yanran didn’t say anything, but she kept her eyes fixed on Yue Feng, obviously planning to go together.

However, Yue Feng thought about it for a while, but shook his head at the four brothers: “Four senior brothers, my little sister and I can go to the Holy Sect. You and Miss Yanran, please help me with another thing.

” The four brothers were very reluctant.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Sikong Yanran was also a little disappointed, but she was gentle, not very excited, but asked softly, “Yue Feng, what do you want us to do?”

Huh!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and said word by word: “I want you to help me visit Nanyun Continent, Tianqi Continent, and Xi Cang Continent, explain my situation, and ask these three continents to send troops to support.

” At that time, Yue Feng’s face was full of helplessness. Originally, he respected and humbled himself to go to this matter.

But there was no way. Now Zhang Jiao sent people to search for his whereabouts. I am afraid that Zhang Jiao would know about it before he reached the Nanyun Continent.

“Okay!” Sikong Yanran’s eyes shifted and she nodded.

As long as you can help Yue Feng, you can do whatever you want.

Seeing her promise, Yue Feng nodded in relief, and then said to Meihui: “Little sister, go to the Holy Sect with me, and try to get ahead of Zhang Jiao! Don’t worry about your master’s business. After we meet Empress Chang’e, let’s make plans.”

Hmm!

Miu nodded.

It was agreed that Yue Feng did not stop, separated from Sikong Yanran and the others, and took Mei Hui on the road, rushing in the direction of Shengzong.

…..

this moment, the other side!

At the bottom of the endless abyss, Jed, Zang Shuiyue and others reacted, and then probed into the deep hole!

After entering the deep cave, everyone in Jade couldn’t help shivering, and they saw that it was unfathomable and didn’t know how deep.

At this moment, everyone in Jade was extremely nervous.

Is this hell?

In the tense, everyone was curious and continued to probe inside.

Yes, the road that Jed and the others took, was the same as the way Wen Chou Chou took before. It was the way to guide the soul of the ghost world. The way to guide the soul is all over the continent of Kyushu, but the entrance is extremely secret.

I don’t know how long it took, Jed and everyone came to see a black man from the city!

It is the underworld of the ghost world!

Whoops!

At this moment, before Jed and the others could react, a team of underworld soldiers rushed out and surrounded the crowd.

Chapter 2692

“Who’s here? Dare to trespass into the underworld?”

“Arrest them all!” A

cold shout came, these underworld soldiers took out chains and tied Jade and the others, who were caught by the ghosts of the ghost world. The suppression of qi can’t be resisted at all.

Hades? It’s over, this is really what the Kyushu people call hell.

At this moment, everyone in Jade looked desperate!

A few minutes later, the Jade people were taken into the hall of Hades.

In the center of the hall, Pluto was sitting there, dressed in black and gold robes, with a powerful aura and a suffocating aura.

“How did you break into the ghost world?” Hades looked at Jed and asked coldly.

Jed and others are all stupid! Too scared to speak.

call!

At this time, a figure standing beside Pluto was faintly shocked, very shocked.

It’s Wen Chou Chou!

At this time, Wen Chou Chou looked at Jade and the others, frowning!

What happened to these Rakshasa people? Accidentally discovered the entrance to the ghost world, and came in to investigate?

Thinking to himself, Wen Chou Chou did not speak, but quietly watched. Although he is now the messenger of Hades, the scene in front of him is not qualified to speak at all.

“Pluto asked, are you all dumb?”

At this time, a Pluto soldier came over and yelled at Jed and others, “How did you come here? Tell the truth?”

Pluto?

Hearing this, Jed couldn’t help taking a deep breath.

The next second, Jed tried his best to calm himself down, and respectfully said to Hades: “Your Majesty, Pluto, misunderstanding, we didn’t mean to break into the ghost world, and this misunderstanding…”

After speaking, Jed explained the situation in detail. , Zang Shuiyue and others next to him nodded in agreement.

What?

Upon learning of the situation, Wen Chou Chou was calm on the surface, but was extremely shocked in his heart.

Rakshasa clan infighting?

The Pluto next to him looked suddenly: “So it is!”

“His Majesty Pluto!” Jed quickly knelt on the ground and said to Pluto: “We broke in by mistake, I hope Pluto Mingjian, let us go back!”

Go back?

Hearing this, Hades couldn’t help laughing, with no emotion in his tone: “The ghost world is the final destination for all beings in the world, isn’t it that you can come and leave if you want?” The

voice fell, and a ghost beside him Bing followed with a sneer and said: “When you reach the ghost world, you are dead, understand?”

What?

Jed’s face changed, and cold sweat broke out all over his body.

I thought it was just an abyss hole, but I didn’t expect it to be the entrance to the ghost world. If I knew this, it would be better to be beheaded by Mona directly.

Thinking to himself, Jed's face was full of misery, and he shouted at Pluto: "His Royal Highness Pluto, we are not going to die, we just broke in by mistake and begged His Majesty Pluto to open up and give us a chance. "

This is the rules of the ghost world, how can you change it at will?" Hades responded coldly.

Having said that, Hades looked at Jed and others, changed his mind, and said lightly: "However, seeing that you are indeed wronged, I can give you a chance to go back, but you have to promise me a condition!"

Hearing this, Jed was overjoyed and quickly said, "Your Majesty, please tell me!" You

can only live, not to mention one condition, just one hundred conditions.

Seeing his simple answer, the corners of Pluto's mouth twitched, and he said word by word, "The conditions are very simple. From now on, you must obey my orders and be loyal to me for the rest of your life. You must not have two hearts!

" The minds of Jed et al!

What? !

Hearing this, Jade and Zang Shuiyue and the others behind him were stunned, and they all stood there on the spot!

Allegiance to Pluto for the rest of your life?

Chapter 2693

After a few seconds, Jed was the first to react, hesitated, and finally took a step forward, respectfully saying to Hades: "It is my honor to serve Hades!"

Jed is not stupid, knowing that he would not agree, Never want to go back.

Moreover, Pluto is the ruler of the ghost world, and his strength is unfathomable. With such a backer, what is he afraid of Mona?

"My subordinates see Pluto!"

Zang Shuiyue and the others did not hesitate and knelt down for a while.

The situation at hand is very obvious. If you don't agree, you will be trapped here forever and become a living dead. They are not fools. Who doesn't want to go back?

Seeing this scene, Hades was very satisfied and showed a smile!

This…

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou furrowed his brows and was very shocked.

What's the situation, Hades recruited this group of people? Are you going to send them back? He is the master of the ghost world, so this decision is too casual, right?

"Okay, very good!"

Just when Wen Chou Chou was secretly wondering, Pluto looked around and ordered Jed and others: "It seems that you are all smart people who know how to make the right choice.

" Pluto's expression became serious: "Before sending you back, I will give you the first task!"

"Please make it clear, Your Majesty!" In an instant, Jed and the others responded in unison, each with a very respectful expression.

Pluto stood up slowly, and the powerful aura filled the entire hall: "After you go back, first bring your own people, split from the Rakshasa clan, and set up a new clan, the name has been thought out for you, and it is called Shura. Clan!" The

tone was indifferent, but there was no doubt!

Yes, Pluto has ruled the ghost world for many years, and he was tired of it. A long time ago, he wanted to infiltrate his power into Kyushu, but he never had the chance. Now that he sees these people like Jed, Pluto knows that the opportunity is coming. You must know that Jade and these people are the strongest warriors of the Rakshasa tribe, and it is most suitable for them to be the vanguard!

Whoa!

Hearing this, Jed and the others were all shocked and inexplicably excited!

Immediately, Jed and everyone said in unison: "Follow your majesty's order!"

They knew that the Rakshasa clan would not tolerate the open rebellion against Mona before, but now, Hades asked them to form a new tribe and evacuate from Mona , of course it is desirable.

This…

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou, who was standing there, hummed in his head, completely stunned.

Hades wanted to split the Rakshasa clan, what was he going to do? Participate in the situation in the Kyushu mainland?

….

the other side!

Yue Feng and Meihui, after several hours of flight, finally arrived at the foot of Shengzong Mountain!

call!

At this moment, looking at the fairyland-like scene in front of him, Yue Feng was filled with emotion.

Back then, he was hunted down by King Guangping, and he and Ren Yingying wandered into the sea. By chance, he joined the Holy Sect and became a disciple of the Xingmu Temple. Unexpectedly, after a few years, he came back!

Mei Hui stood by the side, also stunned.

What a beautiful place, is this a wonderland?

A few seconds later, Yue Feng said to Mei Hui: “You wait for me here now, I’ll go up and check the situation first! Remember, don’t walk around!”

Meihui snorted, somewhat reluctantly, but when she saw the words ‘Do not enter outsiders’ written on the stone tablet in front of her, she held back.

Yue Feng said no more and walked towards the top of the mountain!

Soon, at the entrance of the mountain gate, Yue Feng stopped!

I saw that there were some stone pillars lined up around the entrance of the mountain gate. It looked ordinary, but it contained a mystery!

Yue Feng could see at a glance that this was a formation.

Three years ago, after Chang’e decided to practice in the Holy Sect, Lu Dongbin, the head of the Sacred Sect, deliberately deployed a stone formation here in order to prevent some people from breaking into the Sacred Sect and disturbing Chang’e.

“This formation is so mysterious, it should be Lu Dongbin’s handwriting!” After watching for a few seconds, Yue Feng smiled and couldn’t help but mutter to himself.

“Who is it?”

As soon as the voice fell, a coquettish shout came, and then, a slender figure came out, with a delicate face full of alertness.

Chapter 2694

It is Liu Qingqing, the senior sister of Xingmu Tan.

Seeing Liu Qingqing, Yue Feng was overjoyed.

Yue Feng remembered very clearly that when he joined Xingmu Tan, he pretended to be a fisherman, and everyone looked down on him. Only this Liu Qingqing took great care of himself.

I have to say that Liu Qingqing is also a first-class peerless beauty. After three years of absence, she has become even more charming.

At this time, Liu Qingqing was dressed in a long light yellow dress, which set off her exquisite figure, and her hair was draped over her shoulders like a waterfall, which made her look immortal.

Yue Feng was about to say hello, but was interrupted by Liu Qingqing.

“Who are you, and why did you break into my sect?” Liu Qingqing asked with a calm expression.

Yes, Yue Feng spent three years in the wild and strange realm, leaving three scars on his face. The appearance and temperament are very different from before, and Liu Qingqing can’t recognize it at all.

Uh…

Yue Feng is very embarrassed. I haven’t seen him for three years, and my senior sister doesn’t know me anymore.

But that’s fine too!

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng bowed his hands politely: “I’m under the dust, it’s sent by the Tianmen Sect Master Yue Feng, and I’m looking for Empress Chang’e to report something important!”

Since the senior sister didn’t recognize her, she’d be wrong, you know. , Liu Jintan and Yue Feng have some grudges. If they learn that Yue Feng is back, they will definitely play tricks in secret.

Yue Feng was eager to see Chang’e, and didn’t want to cause trouble outside the festival.

Moreover, Senior Sister has always been kind to herself. If she knew that she was the one sent by her, she would definitely not neglect her!

really!

Hearing this, Liu Qingqing's eyes lit up: "Are you sent by Junior Brother Feng? Come in!" After speaking, he led Yue Feng through the stone formation.

In Liu Qingqing's heart, although Yue Feng is a famous person in Kyushu, but in her, she will always be her junior brother. This is not to prove her status, but to feel kind.

Soon, under the leadership of Liu Qingqing, Yue Feng entered the forbidden area of the back mountain.

Along the way, there were many disciples of the Holy Sect, looking at Yue Feng curiously, especially some female disciples, all of them laughed secretly.

Who is this person? Dressed like a beggar, silly, so funny!

Feeling the eyes of those disciples, Yue Feng looked indifferent!

Seeing his expression, Liu Qingqing nodded secretly, admiring it.

It is worthy of being sent by Junior Brother Feng, but this temperament is not comparable to other sect disciples. You must know that the Holy Sect is a well-known hidden world sect in Kyushu. Ordinary people will come in with fear. But this dust-free, but surprisingly calm, is really rare.

Thinking about it, Liu Qingqing couldn't help but remind: "Wuchen, Shengzong's gate is strict, don't rush in, and don't talk nonsense when you get to the resting place of Empress Chang'e, you know?"

Yue Feng laughed He smiled, nodded and said, "Understood!"

Just as he was talking, he saw a sexy figure walking in front of him. He was about the same age as Liu Qingqing. He was wearing a long pink dress, and his facial features were so beautiful that it evoked reverie. arrogance.

It is the senior sister of Liujintan, Zhang Na!

Nima!

Seeing Zhang Na, Yue Feng frowned, how did he meet this woman?

Yue Feng can't forget that when he joined the Shengzong, Liu Jintan was looking for trouble for himself everywhere because of the grievances with Xingmu Tan, especially

this Zhang Na, who deceived herself to the back mountain at that time and almost killed herself.

Swish!

At this moment, Zhang Na also saw Yue Feng, her eyes first glanced at Yue Feng with contempt, and then locked on Liu Qingqing.

Liu Qingqing wanted to introduce the surrounding scenery to Yue Feng, but when she saw Zhang Na, her mood instantly became worse!

“Wuchen, let’s go.”

Liu Qingqing spoke softly and stepped up at the same time, apparently too lazy to talk to Zhang Na!

However, many things in the world are so unwilling!

Chapter 2695

Just a few steps away, Zhang Na’s mean voice came from behind: “Liu Qingqing, what are you doing walking so fast? Are you so scared when you see me?”

Liu Qingqing stopped and looked back at Zhang Na, said lightly, “Why should I be afraid of you?”

Zhang Na chuckled and looked at Yue Feng up and down: “Who is this person? He’s dirty all over, like a begger.” With

that, Zhang Na pointed at Liu Qingqing He asked, “Don’t you know this is a forbidden area? You even brought in an outsider. Have you forgotten the rules?”

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned secretly.

This Zhang Na really hasn’t changed at all. Three years later, she’s still like that.

Liu Qingqing looked at Zhang Na and said unceremoniously, “Zhang Na, I don’t seem to need to report to you about what I’m doing. As for this person, he’s here to see Empress Chang’e, don’t make trouble, let me “Go!”

“Want to see Empress Chang’e?”

Hearing this, Zhang Na smiled coldly, her face full of contempt: “Liu Qingqing, your brain is flooded? Empress Chang’e is a goddess in the world, a fairy-like existence, but Not everyone can see it!”

“Also, who knows where this man is dressed in this outfit?”

“Let me guess, this man is not your face at the foot of the mountain, okay? I want to bring him in. , if you join the sect, you will be able to be together every day? Hehe, don’t forget the rules of our sect, you will be found out by the sect master, but you will be expelled from the sect!”

When he said the last two sentences, Zhang Na’s face is mean!

Liu Qingqing was so angry that her delicate body trembled: “Zhang Na, keep your mouth clean. Let me tell you, this person was sent by Yue Feng, and she has something serious to report to Empress Chang’e!”

Yue Feng’s person?

Hearing this, Zhang Na was stunned for a moment, and then her expression became extremely wonderful.

“Tsk tsk.”

Zhang Na looked at Liu Qingqing with sarcasm in her eyes: “I said why you protected him like this, it turned out to be someone sent by Yue Feng, when Yue Feng was a disciple in Shengzong, you two It’s not normal. Later, I found out that Yue Feng is the sect master of Tianmen. I can see how excited you were at that time

.

To help Yue Feng, do you want to be the wife of the Tianmen Sect Master?” I

have to say, Zhang Na is bitter and mean, and these words bring out her character to the fullest.

“You…”

Zhang Na stomped her feet angrily, her face flushed, and she didn’t know how to refute for a while.

That’s right, she has a crush on Yue Feng, but it’s not as exaggerated as Zhang Na said.

Nima!

At this time, Yue Feng couldn’t stand it anymore. Mad, Zhang Na, is really disgusting. She is also beautiful. Liu Qingqing is so kind, why is Zhang Na so vicious?

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng couldn't help pulling Liu Qingqing, and said slowly, "Take me to see Empress Chang'e first, a dying person, there is no need to talk to her."

When he said this, Yue Feng said He glanced at Zhang Na lightly.

Yue Feng noticed just now that Zhang Na was holding a Xuan Huangcao in her hand. Xuan Huangcao was a positive elixir, which had the effect of nourishing blood and nourishing qi. Moreover, Yue Feng remembered that Zhang Na was practicing negative exercises.

Obviously, Zhang Na's cultivation has reached a bottleneck, and her body is too yin, so she wants to suppress it with Xuan Huangcao, but yin and yang overcome each other. In her situation, using too much Xuan Huangcao is very dangerous and will endanger her life.

Yue Feng could see from Zhang Na's face that she had used a lot of black yellow grass during this period of time. It can be said that the hidden dangers in her body have already been planted, so she said this.

Swish!

Hearing this, Zhang Na's face changed, like a cat whose tail had been stepped on, and scolded Yue Feng: "Blind your dog's eyes, do you know who I am? You dare to curse me?"

As Liu Jin The eldest sister of the altar, whoever sees it rudely gives three points, but this person actually says that he is a dying person, which is too hateful.

"Wuchen!"

Liu Qingqing was also too anxious, so he couldn't help pulling Yue Feng: "Don't talk nonsense."

This person is true, he just told him not to talk nonsense, but he didn't listen. Na is the most vengeful, how can he afford it?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2696-2700

Chapter 2696 The

movement has attracted a lot of onlookers!

"What's the matter?"

At this moment, more than a dozen people came slowly and served in a uniform Liujin altar. The one at the head, with a majestic face and a strong aura, was the master of the Liujin altar, Xie Liuyun.

Xie Liuyun just tested the progress of his disciples' cultivation. After passing here, seeing Zhang Na arguing with others, he came over curiously to take a look.

"Master?!"

Seeing Xie Liuyun and many junior brothers, Zhang Na hurried up to meet her, and at the same time looked at Liu Qingqing's eyes with a hint of pride.

broken!

Liu Qingqing's pretty face changed, and her heart suddenly became uneasy.

The altar master of Liujin altar is here, isn't Zhang Na even more arrogant? How to do?

"Teacher!"

At this time, Xie Liuyun came over and asked Zhang Na, "What are you arguing about here?" The voice was not loud, but full of majesty.

At the same time, Xie Liuyun's eyes couldn't help but look at Xia Yuefeng, full of contempt.

"Master!"

When Master was present, Zhang Na was full of confidence and pointed to Liu Qingqing and said, "Liu Qingqing of Xingmu Tan brought outsiders into the forbidden area in private, violating the rules of the house. When I said a few words to her, she not only didn't listen. , and said I was nosy."

When saying this, Zhang Na looked at Liu Qingqing provocatively.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

What?

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun frowned and asked Liu Qingqing, "Is that so?" The Liujin

altar and the Xingmu altar have always had grievances. The disciples, naturally did not have a good face.

"Thank you, altar master!"

Liu Qingqing bit her lip tightly, and argued with reason: “don’t listen to her nonsense, I didn’t lead anyone into the forbidden area, this is sent by the Tianmen sect master Yue Feng, I have something important to see Madam Chang’e.”

“It’s your disciple Zhang Na, who is so troublesome and insists on blocking my way.”

When he said this, Liu Qingqing looked calm, and he was not afraid of the shadow, let alone Xie Liuyun here, even if it was There is nothing to be afraid of when the headmaster is present.

What?

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun and the people around were stunned.

Especially Xie Liuyun, his brows furrowed, his face suddenly hard to look at, is this kid in front of him from Yue Feng? Since this is the case, he must not be allowed to see Chang’e.

When Yue Feng changed his name and surname, and joined the Holy Sect, he made Xie Liuyun ugly several times, and it could be said that he was embarrassed. Those humiliations will never be forgotten by Xie Liuyun for the rest of his life.

The disciples of the surrounding Liujin altar also locked their eyes on Yue Feng, unable to hide their hostility.

The image of Yue Feng has changed a lot from three years ago. At this time, these people, like Liu Qingqing, did not recognize them.

call!

Looking at Xie Liuyun’s face, Yue Feng frowned secretly.

It’s broken. He and Xie Liuyun have such deep grievances. Knowing that he was the one sent by him, he would definitely stumble in secret.

“Boy!”

Finally, Xie Liuyun calmed down and looked at Yue Feng up and down: “Are you sent by Yue Feng?”

Yue Feng smiled and nodded: “Yes!”

Xie Liuyun sneered, with a bit of mockery in his tone: “Yue Feng concealed his identity back then and infiltrated our holy sect, this matter has not yet been settled, and now he wants to see Empress Chang’e? He really regards himself as a character. “

I tell you, without the approval of the head of the family, you can't see Empress Chang'e." The

voice fell, and Zhang Na walked out with a sarcastic expression: "Did you hear that kid? You are not qualified to come here at all, hurry up." roll."

Chapter 2697

Immediately, Zhang Na thought of something, and said to Xie Liuyun: "Master, this kid is very rude, he just cursed me to death…" Then he told the situation just now.

boom!

At this moment, all the disciples around Liujintan couldn't help but laugh.

"Haha, who does this kid think he is?"

"Our senior sister's situation, the entire Liujintan knows about it. Speaking of which, the method of using the black yellow grass was taught by the master. If there is a hidden danger, the master will not know?"

" That is, this kid doesn't understand anything at first glance, but he was stopped by Senior Sister, and he was dissatisfied, so he used this method to scare Senior Sister."

The ridicule of the crowd kept coming, and a disdainful smile appeared on Xie Liuyun's face.

In the next second, Xie Liuyun glanced at Yue Feng and said lightly: "Boy, if you are a guest, I will not care about you, and, I want you to understand, what is 'there is a sky outside the sky, someone outside the human being'!"

Said Then, Xie Liuyun gestured to Zhang Na.

Zhang Na understood, she first glanced at Yue Feng proudly, and then stimulated her internal strength to absorb the spiritual power of Xuan Huangcao in her hand and integrate it into her dantian.

At that moment, Zhang Na's face became extremely red, obviously the positive power of Xuanhuangcao had attacked. However, according to her own strength, she could not successfully integrate.

hum!

It was at this moment that Xie Liuyun walked behind Zhang Na, raised his hands, pressed against her back, and began to help the fusion.

Time passed by minute by minute.

Two minutes later, Zhang Na's face gradually returned to normal.

"Thank you, Master!" Zhang Na took a deep breath and thanked Xie Liuyun.

Immediately afterwards, Zhang Na raised her eyebrows and said to Yue Feng, "Hey, boy, have you seen it? You said that I couldn't successfully integrate the power of the Xuanhuangcao, but you didn't know that every time it was the master who helped me, and the master's inner strength was strong. , so I will not leave any hidden dangers." The

voice fell, and the other Liujintan disciples next to him nodded in agreement.

"Yes, this is a country bumpkin, how can he understand such profound things?"

"It's ridiculous to think that he knows everything because he is from Yue Feng." "Boy, are

you stupid? Haha…"

In the compliments of many disciples, Xie Liuyun showed a smile.

Immediately afterwards, Xie Liuyun looked at Yue Feng and said with a smile: "How is it? Boy, what else do you want to say now?"

Yue Feng smiled and said nothing!

"Wuchen!"

At this moment, Liu Qingqing, who had been silent on the side, couldn't help but pulled Yue Feng and whispered: "This is the altar master of Liujin altar, don't mess with it, hurry up Say a few words of apology, don't you have something to report to Empress Chang'e? The real thing is important. "

When she said this, Liu Qingqing bit her lip, feeling very complicated.

To be honest, Liu Jintan and Xingmu Tan have deep grievances and grievances. Liu Qingqing is the most annoying to deal with people in Liujintan. If it is normal, he will never show weakness, but thinking of Yue Feng sending someone to see Chang'e, there must be something important. I decided to endure it for a while.

Seeing Liu Qingqing say this, Yue Feng nodded secretly, signaling her not to panic.

In the next second, Yue Feng looked at Zhang Na and Xie Liuyun again, and couldn't help but chuckle: "Master Xie, it is undeniable that you are indeed very deep inside, if you use this method yourself, it will It's alright, but you have overlooked one point."

"Liu Qingqing practiced the Yin exercises, and she didn't reach your realm. You helped her integrate the power of Xuan Huangcao, which seemed to be smooth, but in fact, Xuanhuangcao The remaining positive poison did not completely disperse, but penetrated deep into her dantian."

After speaking, Yue Feng glanced at Zhang Na lightly: "If you don't believe it, try to stimulate your inner strength and inject it into the 'Wind Pond'. You will know the consequences of the acupoints and Yinshen acupoints very quickly."

Yes, Yue Feng didn't want to do too much, but when he saw Zhang Na's complacent appearance, he was very angry. Being killed by her, I couldn't help it.

Whoa!

Hearing this, the audience was in an uproar!

All the disciples of Liujintan, as well as Xie Liuyun, frowned and looked at Yue Feng coldly!

What time is it, this kid is still arrogant?

Chapter 2698

Liu Qingqing stomped her feet even more anxiously!

Can't you endure this dust-free? Do you have to be quick with your tongue?

"Haha!"

Zhang Na sneered and looked at Yue Feng with contempt: "As expected of Yue Feng's subordinate, he has a really thick skin. You have seen my master's method just now, and you dare to say that?"

"You Do you think you are very powerful? Well, I will try it according to your method and see if you will die immediately!" As the

voice fell, Zhang Na used her internal strength to inject her into Fengchi and Yinshen respectively.

At this moment, everyone's eyes converged on Zhang Na.

Xie Liuyun stood there with a smile on his face and an unfathomable attitude.

In his heart, what the person in front of him said was all nonsense. He had already completely helped Zhang Na and fused the positive in his body, how could it be possible to produce positive poison?

Soon, ten seconds passed.

I saw that after Zhang Na injected the inside of the two acupuncture points, her expression was as usual, and nothing happened.

“Boy!”

At this moment, Zhang Na, a junior brother, couldn’t help it, and pointed at Yue Feng and shouted: “Boy, what else do you have to say this time? Do you want to pretend to be a character in our holy sect? I think you are wrong. Place!” The

voice fell, and many people around agreed.

“That’s right, hurry up and blast this person away!”

“Dare to question our master by dressing up like a beggar? It’s ridiculous!”

At this time, Xie Liuyun was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said to Liu Qingqing: “Liu Qingqing, no matter what the origin of this person is, you have violated the rules by taking him into the forbidden area. Next time I’ll give you a chance to drive people down the mountain immediately!”

“Remember, if there is another next time, I’ll deal with you according to the rules.”

This…

Hearing this, Liu Qingqing bit her tightly. Lips, very embarrassed.

This person was sent by Yue Feng, how could he drive him away? But… if you don’t agree, you will definitely cause a conflict with Liujintan. After all, you are only the senior sister of Xingmutan, and you are not qualified to challenge Xie Liuyun.

Seeing Liu Qingqing’s embarrassed face, Yue Feng smiled and whispered, “You don’t have to worry, they will come to me soon.”

When he said this, Yue Feng looked serious.

Yes, Yue Feng could see that Zhang Na was fine for the time being, but after a while, bad luck would surely occur, because in her situation, injecting internal force into Yinshen and Fengchi acupoints was a very dangerous act.

“Stop talking!” Liu Qingqing stopped in a low voice, not knowing whether to laugh or cry.

Although he is Yue Feng's subordinate, he is a little too confident.

However, although Yue Feng's voice was small, it was still heard by Xie Liuyun and others!

"Made, what did you say?"

"We beg you?"

"What are you daydreaming!?"

At this moment, both Zhang Na and other Liujintan disciples were extremely angry.

Is this kid mentally ill? You are about to be driven down the mountain, and you even said that we will beg you?

"Liu Qingqing!"

At this time, Xie Liuyun lost his patience, his face was ashen, and he said coldly: "What are you still doing, hurry up and take people away and drive down the mountain!"

Alas!

Liu Qingqing's delicate body trembled, then sighed softly, nodded and

said, "Okay, thank the altar master!" After that, she was about to pull Yue Feng away!

Liu Qingqing has thought about it, Xie Liuyun is here, he must not be able to take Yue Feng to see Chang'e, so he will go to the master first, and then let the master arrange Yue Feng and Chang'e to meet.

Yue Feng has an indifferent face, a calm look!

"Wuchen, let's go!" Liu Qingqing whispered to hide the helplessness in his heart.

Having said that, he will leave with Yue Feng!

Um!

However, at this moment, Zhang Na, who was standing there with a smug face, suddenly let out a low-pitched moan, then clutched her stomach and collapsed to the ground.

Chapter 2699 I

saw that Zhang Na's face was extremely pale, cold sweat broke out, and her delicate body kept shaking.

What?

Seeing this scene, both Xie Liuyun and everyone around were stunned!

what's the situation? Wasn't it still fine just now?

Immediately, several disciples reacted and quickly gathered around.

"Senior sister!"

"Senior sister!!"

"Senior sister, what's wrong with you?"

As everyone shouted, Xie Liuyun looked solemn, walked over quickly, grabbed Zhang Na's wrist, and began to count her pulse!

In an instant, sensing the situation in Zhang Na's body, Xie Liuyun's face changed, and he was secretly shocked.

At this time, Xie Liuyun clearly sensed that Zhang Na's dantian's internal force was extremely disordered, and at the same time, a positive force was roaming freely in her meridians.

Impossible, he clearly helped her to successfully integrate.

Xie Liuyun frowned, his face was extremely ugly, and at the same time, he was a little puzzled.

"Master, what's wrong with Big Sister?" a disciple couldn't help but ask!

Xie Liuyun's face was gloomy and he didn't respond!

Zhang Na lay there, her face full of sore spots, and said weakly, "Master, I'm so uncomfortable, my whole body is so hot… I'm really uncomfortable."

At this time, Zhang Na only felt that she was on fire It's as painful as roasting.

This…

Seeing this scene, Liu Qingqing's delicate body trembled, and she stared at Yue Feng blankly, shocked.

He was right, this Zhang Na really had a problem.

At the beginning, Liu Qingqing, like everyone else, thought that Yue Feng was talking nonsense, but he never thought that it would turn around so quickly!

“Master!”

At this moment, Zhang Na couldn’t help the pain, she almost fainted, and said to Xie Liuyun: “Am I… going to die?”

Xie Liuyun was also a little flustered, and comforted: “Don’t talk nonsense!”

Said After that, Xie Liuyun ordered several disciples around him: “Quick, get your senior sister to the pavilion next to you, I will immediately regulate her internal energy for her!” The

voice fell, and several disciples helped Zhang Na up and got her. A gazebo not far away. Later, Xie Liuyun began to help Zhang Na dispel the positive poison in her body.

However, a few minutes later, Xie Liuyun’s forehead was covered with beads of sweat, and he was anxious.

Xie Liuyun clearly felt that these positive poisons were the remains of Xuanhuangcao, which were hidden in the depths of Zhang Na’s dantian at first, but he never noticed it.

Mad, how could that kid know?

Not far away, Liu Qingqing was thoughtful.

The next second, Liu Qingqing asked Yue Feng, “How do you know Zhang Na’s situation so well?”

“This…”

Yue Feng scratched his head and smiled, and responded casually, “I have learned some medical skills. I can tell from Zhang Na’s face.”

“Then do you have a way to save Zhang Na?”

“Yes, it depends on whether they are willing or not!”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s face was calm. , eyes full of indifference.

To be honest, this Zhang Na is very hateful. When she was still in the Holy Sect, she deliberately tricked herself into the back mountain, causing herself to fall off a cliff.

Hearing Yue Feng's answer, Liu Qingqing's eyes flickered, and she couldn't help looking at Yue Feng.

This person…. looks confident, like Yue Feng.

Thinking about it, Liu Qingqing didn't think much, and turned to the gazebo to watch the situation.

The gazebo is here!

Xie Liuyun tried several times, but every time he failed in the end. You must know that in the past two years, Zhang Na used too much black yellow grass, which caused the poison of positivity to accumulate in her dantian. Because there is no correct way, there is no way to completely expel it.

Chapter 2700

Seeing this scene, the surrounding Liujintan disciples were secretly anxious.

It's over, even the master can't do anything, is the big sister in danger?

Could it be…

At this moment, someone suddenly thought of something and turned to look at Yue Feng who was standing not far away.

Since this kid has accurately said the question of the big sister, does he have a solution?

"Master." Soon, someone couldn't help but said to Xie Liuyun: "Or, let that kid come over…"

Before he finished speaking, he was interrupted by Xie Liuyun.

"What that kid? What does he know?" Xie Liuyun was sweating profusely, and scolded angrily: "Go and invite the altar master of the Miaohuo altar!" Yi Yunfeng, the altar master of the Miaohuo altar, is proficient in medicine. The highest attainments are second only to the head of Lu Dongbin.

At this time, Lu Dongbin was in retreat, so he could only ask Yi Yunfeng to do so.

"Yes, Master!" When the

voice fell, several disciples responded and hurried to the Wonderful Fire Altar.

After a while, a few people came back, followed by a middle-aged man in a white long gown, immortal style, but there was a bit of pride in his eyebrows.

It was Yi Yunfeng, the master of the Miaohuo altar.

Yi Yunfeng walked forward and checked Zhang Na's situation, and immediately frowned: "So serious?"

Xie Liuyun, who was next to him, was very uneasy and couldn't help saying: "Master Yi, please help!

" Among them, Xie Liuyun loves Zhang Na the most. It can be said that in his eyes, he is like a daughter, and he doesn't want anything to happen to Zhang Na no matter what.

call!

Yi Yunfeng pondered for a moment, then shook his head and said, "Master Xie, Zhang Na's condition is terminally ill, and there is nothing I can do about it!"

After saying that, Yi Yunfeng looked at Zhang Na's face and continued: "She is a cultivator. It's a negative cultivation technique. At the bottleneck, it seems like a perfect way to balance the negative internal power of the body with Xuan Huangcao, but unfortunately, her physique cannot completely eliminate the positive power of Xuan Huangcao!"

"Even if there is a help from the altar master, It is also a cure for the symptoms but not the root cause, the positive poison of Xuan Huangcao has penetrated into the depths of her dantian… Alas, in this case, let alone me, I am afraid that the head himself will be helpless!"

What?

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun was shocked and completely stupid.

This… I thought I was helping Zhang Na, but I didn't expect that it would end up hurting her!

The surrounding Liujintan disciples were also stunned.

Zhang Na was lying there, even more desperate, anxious and afraid, and almost fainted.

At this time, not far!

Seeing this scene, Liu Qingqing bit her lip and said to Yue Feng, "Wuchen, can you help save Zhang Na?"

In Liu Qingqing's heart, although Zhang Na was very mean and targeted herself at all times, after all She is a fellow student and sister, and now she can't bear to see her life hanging by a thread.

"You asked me to save her?" Yue Feng was very surprised.

Liu Qingqing breathed a sigh of relief and nodded: "Although this Zhang Na is hateful, but after all, she is a fellow teacher and sister."

Hearing this, Yue Feng pondered, nodded and said, "Okay, I can promise you , However, the people in Liujintan may not want me to help!"

Liu Qingqing walked directly into the pavilion without hesitation.

When he got to the front, Liu Qingqing said to Xie Liuyun: "Thank you, altar master, why don't you let this dust-free try?"

"Liu Qingqing, what did you say?" Xie Liuyun was extremely bad and said angrily.

Liu Qingqing hesitated and pointed to Yue Feng not far away: "This person sent by Yue Feng, he has a way to save Zhang Na, and Zhang Na's situation, isn't he the one who said it?

"

Xie Liuyun was furious: "Liu Qingqing! Do you believe in an outsider? I think you want Zhang Na to die…" "

Xie Tanzhu, maybe he really has a solution?" Liu Qingqing was anxious.

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun couldn't help sneering: "Even me and the master of the altar are helpless. He is an unknown generation, what can he do?"

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2701-2710

Chapter 2701 The

voice fell, and the surrounding Liujintan disciples also agreed.

“That’s right, can that kid be better than my master?”

“Even if he said the question about the big sister just now, it’s just a coincidence!”

“Liu Qingqing, don’t pretend, I think you’re here to see a joke, right? ?”

Everyone’s accusations came from you and me, Liu Qingqing was so angry, her delicate body trembled!

In the next second, Liu Qingqing gathered up his courage and said, “Thank you, Altar Master, if Wuchen doesn’t understand anything, can he be so accurate? If he is blind, why can he accurately name Fengchi and Yinshen points? What?” The

voice fell, Xie Liuyun was stunned there, speechless!

At the same time, the surrounding Liujintan disciples also stopped berating!

Yes!

Everything that kid said just now was fulfilled by Zhang Na.

If it is Mongolian, how can it be so accurate?

“Who is this person?”

At this moment, Yi Yunfeng looked at Yue Feng and was very surprised.

Xie Liuyun’s face was a little embarrassed, but he still explained the situation.

Someone sent by Yue Feng?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Yi Yunfeng frowned, then he couldn’t help laughing, and said to Xie Liuyun, “Since this little brother has said Zhang Na’s situation in one sentence, maybe he really has a way, why don’t he give it a try!”

Xie Liuyun’s face changed, and he resisted instinctively: “Master Yi, what are you kidding? How can the lives of our Saint Sect disciples be handed over to an outsider?”

When he said this, Xie Liuyun's face was extremely embarrassing.

In Xie Liuyun's eyes, that kid is a nameless person who is not in the mainstream. Moreover, a few minutes ago, Liu Qingqing was forced to drive him away. , where to put face?

Zhang Na, who was lying there, couldn't help but said, "I…I don't want him to save…"

Like Xie Liuyun, Zhang Na looked down on the people brought by Liu Qingqing from the bottom of her heart.

Seeing this situation, Yi Yunfeng smiled and said helplessly: "This is the only feasible way, if not, you can only ask the sect master to leave the gate ahead of time, but you know the sect master's temper, the retreat is usually interrupted. , the consequences are unimaginable."

Phew!

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun was very entangled in his heart, yes, who would dare to disturb during the retreat of the headmaster?

Moreover, Yi Yunfeng also said that even if the Sect Master came, it was hard to say whether there was any way.

After more than ten seconds, Xie Liuyun made up his mind and waved at Yue Feng: "Since you have a way, come and try it!" What's the

matter, Xie Liuyun didn't want to invite him, but he couldn't help it. , Zhang Na's situation at this time, if she doesn't rescue in time, she will really die!

However, Yue Feng was standing there motionless.

"Thank you, altar master!" Yue Feng smiled lightly, looked at Xie Liuyun and said: "If you let me save, I will be saved? Just now, you wanted to drive me away."

Uh…

Xie Liuyun's face suddenly became ugly, but still Squeeze out a smile: "Little brother, I have offended you a lot just now, I hope you don't take offense!"

When he said this, Xie Liuyun had a smile on his face, but his heart was gloomy!

Madd, this kid is still putting on a show, you wait for me!

"All right!"

Yue Feng pondered for a while, and made a reluctant appearance: “Since Altar Master Xie is so sincere, I will try it, but I still have one condition.”

“What condition?” Xie Liuyun asked with a frown.

The surrounding Liujintan disciples also frowned secretly and looked at Yue Feng unhappily.

Does this kid really think of himself as a character? Master has already made concessions, but he still has to make further progress?

Yue Feng smiled slightly, looked around and said, “It’s very simple, if I save Zhang Na, she will apologize to Liu Qingqing in public, and, in the future, when you people in Liujintan meet Liu Qingqing, you will Shout out respectfully, Senior Sister.”

Chapter 2702

Wow!

The voice fell, and the audience was in an uproar.

All the disciples of Liujintan changed their faces, and they were very angry.

“What did you say, kid?”

“Do you want us to honor Liu Qingqing as senior sister? And senior sister to make amends to her?”

“It’s so shameless, what qualifications do you have to say these words?”

Yi Yunfeng, who was standing beside him, was also wrinkled. Frowning, he looked at Yue Feng with interest, his eyes flashing a strange light.

This kid is very kind, dare to talk to Xie Liuyun like that?

Liu Qingqing was even more shocked, looked at Yue Feng blankly, and was stunned.

She knew that this Yue Feng’s subordinate had a great sense of justice. She saw that the people in Liu Jintan were targeting her everywhere. At this time, she took advantage of Zhang Na’s illness to seek justice for herself.

But….isn’t he too confident like this, what if he can’t save Zhang Na after waiting?

“Good boy!”

At this time, Xie Liuyun was unforgivable, his inner strength surged, and he glared at Yue Feng: “You are courting death!” The

voice fell, and Xie Liuyun wanted to do it.

A nameless soldier, he promised to let him save Zhang Na, which was already very face-saving, but he even made an inch.

Feeling Xie Liuyun’s anger, Yue Feng did not panic at all, and smiled lightly: “What? The dignity of your Liujintan is more important than Zhang Na’s life? It seems that you, a master, say that you care, but it’s actually not very important. That’s it .”

Xie Liuyun’s face was ashen, and he was speechless for a while.

“Ha ha!”

At this moment, Yi Yunfeng smiled and said: “Thank you, altar master, what this little brother said is not too much, our five major altars of the Holy Sect are all from the same sect, let your disciple call Liu Qingqing. Senior sister is not too much.”

“Also, Zhang Na’s situation can’t be delayed, saving people is the most important thing!”

After saying the last sentence, Yi Yunfeng glanced at Zhang Na.

At this time, Zhang Na was weak all over, but there was resistance on her face. At the same time, his eyes stared at Yue Feng fiercely.

This person is really desperate, dare to make such a request? You are the senior sister of Liu Jintan, how can you make amends for Liu Qingqing? If this news spreads out, how can you stay on the mountain gate in the future?

Thinking to herself, Zhang Na wanted to refuse Yue Feng’s help. But I don’t have the courage. After all, in my current situation, both the master and the master of the altar are helpless, and if they continue to waste, I’m afraid it’s really hopeless.

Moreover, seeing that Xie Liuyun did not directly refuse, Zhang Na had to choose the default.

call!

Seeing that they didn’t speak anymore, Yue Feng showed a smile: “Okay, since you don’t say anything, I’ll take it as you agreed!”

“Stop talking nonsense, and hurry up to save people!” Xie Liuyun said angrily.

Yue Feng smiled, but didn't move. Instead, he said to Xie Liuyun: "Thank you, altar master, I can only tell you how to save people. It's up to you to do the specifics." After speaking

, Yue Feng's face became serious. , said word by word: "Please thank the altar master to use the internal force to disperse the positive poison remaining in Zhang Na's body into the meridians…"

In the next few minutes, Yue Feng said a lot of details, and his tone was indifferent. , but beyond doubt.

After saying this, Yue Feng put his hands behind his back and looked leisurely: "Okay, thank you, you can start!"

What?

The words fell, and all the disciples of the surrounding Liujin altar stopped working.

"You dare to instruct our master?"

"I don't think he doesn't understand, so I deliberately let master play, and if I fail, I can make excuses…"

The shouts from the crowd kept coming, Yue Feng didn't take it to heart, and said lightly. : "To cure Zhang Na completely, you need someone with deep internal strength. Lord Xie Tan has a strong internal strength. I sigh."

When he said this, Yue Feng's face was serious, but his eyes flashed with a smile.

Yes, treating Zhang Na does require deep internal strength. Yue Feng doesn't want to reveal his identity, so naturally he can't show his internal strength.

Chapter 2703

Moreover, there are differences between men and women, Yue Feng didn't want to do it himself, so he could only leave it to Xie Liuyun.

Made!

Xie Liuyun's face was gloomy, and his heart was burning with fire.

He is the dignified altar master of the golden altar, and his status is detached, but now he is being pointed at by an outsider.

However, Xie Liuyun held his own identity and did not have any seizures. He gave Yue Feng a cold look: "If your solution doesn't work, don't think about leaving alive!" After the

voice fell, Xie Liuyun sat cross-legged in Zhang Na Shen and began to run internal strength, as Yue Feng said. way to expel her.

It has to be said that Xie Liuyun is indeed capable of being the altar master of the Sacred Sect. Under Yue Feng's instructions, he will soon completely expel the positive poison from Zhang Na's body.

Half an hour later, I saw Zhang Na's pale face turned ruddy, and her whole body recovered her spirit and energy, and her previous half-dead state was completely gone.

I went…

Seeing this scene, everyone present was amazed.

"Okay?"

"This….it's incredible!"

"Senior sister seems to have completely recovered!"

Xie Liuyun stood up slowly, and was also shocked.

He clearly felt that Zhang Na's positive poison hidden in the depths of her dantian had completely disappeared, and what surprised him was that the method Yue Feng said was the same as the method he used to help Zhang Na fuse the mysterious yellow grass. Only a few small details are different.

But it was these little details that almost killed Zhang Na.

call!

At this moment, Liu Qingqing, who was standing beside him, was also trembling, looking at Yue Feng closely with admiration in his eyes.

He really saved Zhang Na. And, in just a few understatements, it's incredible.

Although it was Xie Liuyun who started the rescue, everyone present knew that without Yue Feng's instructions, no matter how deep Xie Liuyun's internal strength was, it would not help.

"Wonderful! How wonderful!"

At this moment, Yi Yunfeng, who was beside him, reacted and looked at Yue Feng with a smile: "I didn't expect this brother, who seems to be mediocre, to have such high attainments in medicine. With

that said, Yi Yunfeng's eyes were full of anticipation: "I don't know where my brother's medical skills came from?"

"I…"

At this moment, Yue Feng wanted to say that he learned from Shennong. , However, after saying one word, he quickly changed his mouth and said: "I accidentally got a medical book, and I will study it if I have nothing to do."

Everyone knows that Shennong has a close relationship with himself. If Shennong's name is mentioned, his identity will definitely be exposed.

"So it is!" Yi Yunfeng nodded and didn't ask any further questions.

As the altar master of the Miaohuo altar, Yi Yunfeng is also a smart person. He can see at a glance that Yue Feng did not tell the truth and did not force it.

"Thank you, altar master!"

At this moment, Yue Feng smiled slightly and said to Xie Liuyun: "Everyone is from the rivers and lakes, what you say is counted, now your apprentice has been cured, should you fulfill the conditions?"

Saying these At the time, Yue Feng looked at Zhang Na intentionally or unintentionally.

Xie Liuyun's face was extremely ugly, and he was speechless to refute!

hum! At this moment, Zhang Na's beautiful face was instantly bloodless!

She bit her lip tightly and looked at Xie Liuyun with a gloomy face. She was full of resistance. Just now, the master had promised this dust-free. If she didn't apologize to Liu Qingqing, the master's face would be lost. The Liujin altar would be a joke of the Holy Sect.

But…but…you apologize, how will you meet people in the future?

"Liu Qingqing…"

Finally, after a few seconds, Zhang Na bit her lip, walked slowly to Liu Qingqing, and whispered, "I was wrong before, I apologize to you, I apologize to you."

The sound is so small that you can't hear it if you don't listen carefully.

Standing there, Liu Qingqing only felt his brain buzzing. I just feel that the scene in front of me is like a dream. You must know that Zhang Na, as the senior sister of Liu Jintan,

has always been very arrogant, and now she actually wants to make amends for herself?

Chapter 2704

However, what Liu Qingqing didn't expect is still behind.

"Haha!"

Seeing that Zhang Na's apology was very perfunctory, Yue Feng couldn't help but chuckle: "Zhang Na, you have no sincerity at all. Now that you have apologized, how can you call your name? It should be called Senior Sister Liu. "

You!"

Zhang Na was so angry that she was speechless to refute.

The next second, Zhang Na concealed her dissatisfaction and said to Liu Qingqing, "Senior Sister Liu, I was wrong…"

When she said these words, Zhang Na couldn't say anything.

She never dreamed that one day she would apologize to Liu Qingqing! He never thought that the one who forced himself to let go of his dignity was still an outsider!

At this time, Liu Qingqing reacted and said softly, "Zhang Na, as long as you don't target me, and our Xingmu Tan, the past will be forgotten!"

Liu Qingqing is kind-hearted, although the scene in front of you , I also feel relieved, but after all, they are from the same family, and I don't want to embarrass Zhang Na too much.

Ugh!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng sighed inwardly, this Senior Sister Liu is really kind. Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked around and looked at the other disciples in the Liujin altar

: "Your eldest sister has already apologized, how about you?" The disciples looked at each other in dismay, each with a more splendid expression. "I've seen Senior Sister Liu!" In the next second, one of the disciples greeted Liu Qingqing with a respectful attitude.

Immediately afterwards, the others also reacted and saluted Liu Qingqing in unison: "I've seen Senior Sister Liu!" To

be honest, at this time, the disciples of the Liu Jintan were very upset, but there was no way. Just now, the master agreed. If the conditions are met, if they go back on their word, the entire Liujin altar will become a joke.

Liu Qingqing stood there, looking at the scene in front of him, her face was extremely red, and she was even a little helpless!

You must know that in the past, these disciples of Liujintan had a high-level attitude when they saw themselves, but now, in front of them, they all let go of their dignity.

This scene, I never dared to think about it before.

Um!

Seeing that Liu Qingqing didn't speak, Yue Feng came over and looked around with a smile: "If you see her in the future, you will always call her that, you know?"

Zhang Na and the surrounding Liujintan disciples were very dissatisfied in their hearts, but their faces were sullen. Not daring to show it, they all nodded.

"Okay!"

Yue Feng was relaxed and smiled at Liu Qingqing: "Time is running out, take me to see the empress."

Meihui was still waiting for herself at the foot of the mountain, so she couldn't delay.

Um!

Liu Qingqing responded and was about to leave with Yue Feng.

"Wait a minute!"

But at this moment, Xie Liuyun shouted, and then his figure flashed and blocked in front of Yue Feng.

"You said that you were sent by Yue Feng, seeing that Empress Chang'e has something important to tell me?" Xie Liuyun's face was indifferent, but his eyes flashed cunningly: "What the hell is going on?"

This kid, who just made the entire Liujintan disgrace, must not Let him leave easily.

Yue Feng frowned, then said with a smile: "Xie Tanzhu, this is no trivial matter. I need to meet the empress before I can talk about it."

Yue Feng could see that Xie Liuyun was deliberately looking for trouble. Even if he told the situation, he would find a way. It is better not to say anything than to waste words.

“Your name is Wuchen, right?”

At this moment, Zhang Na came over and said to Yue Feng with a fake face: “Although you have just saved me, the lady’s status is special, and you can’t see it just by saying a word. “

It’s better for you to tell the story, and our master can speak for you.”

Like Xie Liuyun, Yue Feng made the entire Liujin altar lose face, and Zhang Na felt ashamed and angry, how could it be possible for him to meet Chang’e as he wished?

Nima!

Yue Feng frowned secretly, feeling very irritable in his heart, so he had to think of a reason to perfunctory, when suddenly, he heard a loud noise coming from the entrance of the mountain gate.

“It’s not good!”

Immediately afterwards, a disciple rushed over, sweating profusely, and said to Xie Liuyun and Yi Yun: “Altar Xie, Altar Lord Yi, many people came down the mountain, and the leader claimed to be Zhang Jiao. .”

Chapter 2705

What?

Hearing this, Yi Yunfeng and Xie Liuyun were both stunned.

Who does not know Zhang Jiao’s prestige. He formed the Yellow Turban Army thousands of years ago and ran rampant in the world. A few years ago, he helped Yang Jian conquer the Quartet. With his help, the continent of Kyushu almost fell.

It’s just that Zhang Jiao and Shengzong have never had an intersection. What did he suddenly bring people to do?

What the hell!

Yue Feng was even more shocked, secretly anxious.

Mad, originally wanted to be one step ahead of Zhang Jiao to see Chang’e, but now, Zhang Jiao has arrived before Chang’e has seen her.

“Quick!”

At this time, Yi Yunfeng reacted and ordered to the surrounding disciples: “Order all the disciples to be on guard!” As the

voice fell, Xie Liuyun also shouted: “Also, here in the forbidden area, send more disciples to guard it. , no one is allowed to approach, especially outsiders!”

When he said the last sentence, Xie Liuyun glanced at Yue Feng.

Obviously, Zhang Jiao made a sudden visit with unknown intentions. For Chang’e’s safety, it was even more impossible for this person from Yue Feng to go to see Lady Chang’e.

“Yes!”

After receiving the order, the disciples present went to prepare.

Yi Yunfeng and Xie Liuyun took the other disciples and walked quickly towards the main hall square.

Seeing this, Liu Qingqing frowned and had no idea.

“Let’s go!” In the

next second, Liu Qingqing said to Yue Feng, “I can’t see you for the time being. Let’s go and see the situation first!” The forbidden area strengthened its vigilance. As a disciple, it was impossible for her to break in.

Yue Feng nodded with a wry smile, and went to the main hall square with Liu Qingqing.

When I arrived at the square, I saw several other altar masters also arriving, and in front of the crowd, a slender figure was particularly eye-catching.

It was Mu Qingyue, the altar master of the Star Wood Altar.

Seeing Mu Qingyue, even though Yue Feng was mentally prepared, he still couldn’t look away.

It has to be said that Mu Qingyue, as the only female altar master of the Holy Sect, is definitely a goddess-level existence, no matter her temperament or image.

At this time, Mu Qingyue, wearing a dark purple dress, bright eyes and white teeth, hair like clouds, was filled with an aura that was not dare to blaspheme, people and men would be unable to extricate themselves when they met.

After watching it for more than ten seconds, Yue Feng retracted his gaze and looked towards the opposite side!

hiss!

At this moment, seeing the scene opposite, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a breath!

As soon as I saw the entrance of the mountain gate, it was densely covered with practitioners, all dressed in black, and the momentum was soaring.

These cultivators, whose strength is above the Martial Saint, are the elites of the Heavenless Organization.

In front of these unorganized elites, there was a man standing in a black robe, with a good aura and a confident smile on his sinister face.

It is Zhang Jiao!

At this time, Zhang Jiao's strength has already reached the tribulation mirror!

Feeling Zhang Jiao's powerful aura, Sheng Zong and others present felt an invisible pressure.

See the enemy, especially jealous!

At this moment, Yue Feng locked Zhang Jiao tightly, and a monstrous anger rose in his heart.

At this time, Yue Feng wanted to do it, but he held back.

Um?

The next second, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw a person beside Zhang Jiao!

Yue Feng could clearly see that there was a ruthless man standing beside Zhang Jiao, and this man was exactly the same as he looked three years ago.

This…

At this moment, Yue Feng's heart set off a shocking wave.

This horn, where did I find someone exactly like me?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2706-2710

Chapter 2706

At this time, Yue Feng only felt that his brain was buzzing and he was completely blinded.

Seriously, if Yue Feng didn't have three scars on his face, compared to the person next to Zhang Jiao, he would be like a pair of twins.

Swish!

Just when Yue Feng was secretly shocked, the eyes of everyone in the audience were also focused on the fake 'Yue Feng'.

Especially Mu Qingyue and Liu Qingqing were overjoyed.

"Everyone!"

Finally, Zhang Jiao looked around and said with a smile, "Please forgive me for visiting rashly. We are here to see Empress Chang'e on something important!" After

hearing this, Mu Qingyue and Xie Liuyun The altar master looked at each other.

In the next second, Xie Liuyun took a step forward and said to Zhang Jiao: "The niangniang has long since concentrated on escaping from the world to cultivate and no longer care about the worldly affairs. Moreover, if you want to see the niangniang, you must first obtain the permission of the head. It's just that our head is in retreat, So I'm sorry!"

Hehe!

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao's face showed a trace of displeasure, and he looked at Xie Liuyun closely, with an imposing manner: "Listen to your tone, could it be that you are the Xie altar master of Liujin altar!"

Phew!

I have to say that Zhang Jiao's aura was too strong, Xie Liuyun couldn't help taking a deep breath, and cupped his hands: "Yes. It's down…"

Before he could finish speaking, he was interrupted by Zhang Jiao.

"In the past three years, the Rakshasa clan seems to be calm, but in fact they are secretly moving, and they have never given up their invasion of Kyushu." Zhang Jiao said with a serious face, "Furthermore, over the years in Kyushu mainland, many mysterious forces have emerged, making the situation worse. very complicated."

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“In this case, if you want to keep the peace of Kyushu, you need a person with high morals and respect to preside over the right path!”

“Chang’e’s mother is the ideal candidate!”

Phew!

Hearing this, Sheng Zong and others present were silent. A few seconds later, Mu Qingyue remembered something, and said

slowly, “Yue Feng, the sect master of Tianmen, is also a rare talent. Everyone can see his strength. Wouldn’t it be better for him to host?”

Mu Qingyue glanced at the fake ‘Yue Feng’ with admiration in her eyes.

In Mu Qingyue’s heart, Yue Feng was his apprentice, so naturally he should praise him.

At this time, Mu Qingyue didn’t know that the real Yue Feng was behind him, and the person standing beside Zhang Jiao was an impostor.

“Haha!”

Zhang Jiao smiled and explained: “I have discussed this matter with Sect Master Yue, but Sect Master Yue thinks that his ability is limited and it is difficult to be a big responsibility.” After

speaking, Zhang Jiao hinted that he was fake. The ‘Yuefeng’.

Yes, this fake Yue Feng was dressed up by Zhang Jiao’s subordinates. His real name was Liang Hao, and he was Zhang Jiao’s right-hand man.

In the cell of Qingyunzong, he saw Fang Qifo’s camouflage technique. Zhang Jiao was deeply inspired, so he let Liang Hao dress up as Yue Feng and went to Shengzong to deceive Chang’e’s trust.

Although Zhang Jiao doesn’t have the ‘a thousand faces and no appearance’ of Fang Qifo, he is also knowledgeable. Through his own research, he specially made a fake mask for Liang Hao. After wearing it, it looks almost exactly the same as Yue Feng.

call!

Hearing the hint, Liang Hao came out, first looked around, and then said to Mu Qingyue, “Thank you, Master, for your love. Over the years, although I have been famous in Kyushu, my ability is limited. Now I can stabilize the situation in Kyushu. Only Empress Chang’e.”

Before coming, Liang Hao had done a lot of homework and knew that Yue Feng had worshipped Mu Qingyue as his teacher.

Seeing that ‘Yue Feng’ said so, Mu Qingyue pondered.

The Shengzong and others behind him also whispered.

“It seems that the situation in Kyushu is really troublesome.”

“Yeah, otherwise, Yue Feng and Zhang Jiao wouldn’t come together to see Empress Chang’e.”

Chapter 2707

Call!

Looking at the scene in front of him, Yue Feng frowned secretly, his eyes fixed on Liang Hao, very angry.

Nimad, no matter who you are, if you dare to pretend to be me, you must pay the price.

“Hey!”

Just as Yue Feng secretly underestimated the roar in his heart, Liu Qingqing turned his head to look over and whispered, “Yue Feng is planning to come in person, why did he send you here in advance?”

At this time, Liu Qingqing Qing, like the people around him, didn’t realize that Yue Feng beside Zhang Jiao was fake.

Hearing this, Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears.

Mad, if you knew that Zhang Jiao would bring a fake Yue Feng, he shouldn’t have hidden his identity just now.

In the next second, Yue Feng’s head turned quickly and he said in a low voice, “Senior Sister Liu. Can you take a step to speak?” After saying that, Yue Feng looked around, took Liu Qingqing’s hand, and walked towards the back of the hall.

At this moment, when Yue Feng held hands, Liu Qingqing resisted a little, but seeing his solemn expression, he did not break free.

At this time, Sheng Zong and others’ attention was all on Zhang Jiao and Liang Hao, but Yue Feng and Liu Qingqing quietly left behind.

Soon, in a secluded corner at the back of the main hall, Yue Feng released his hand and looked at Liu Qingqing seriously: “Senior Sister Liu, wait for me to tell a secret, don’t panic or shout, you know?”

Liu Qingqing frowned tightly: “you are so mysterious, what are you doing?”

This Wuchen is Yue Feng’s subordinate, but he didn’t show up to say hello when he saw Yue Feng just now, but quietly pulled himself away from the scene, it was really suspicious .

call!

Aware of Liu Qingqing’s doubts, Yue Feng took a deep breath and said word by word, “Senior sister, I am actually Yue Feng!”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s face was calm, but his eyes flashed with emotion.

What?

Liu Qingqing’s delicate body trembled, and the whole person was stunned, staring at Yue Feng blankly, unable to speak for a while.

Isn’t his name Wuchen? What is Yue Feng?

If he is Yue Feng, who is that in the main hall square at this time?

Besides, what happened to the three scars on his face?

At this moment, Liu Qingqing’s head is full of doubts, but he only feels that his head is big.

At the same time, Liu Qingqing also carefully looked at the person in front of him, and soon found that if the person in front of him had no scars on his face, it really looked like Yue Feng, but he didn’t pay much attention to it before.

“You… Are you really a junior brother? ” Finally, Liu Qingqing reacted and couldn’t help asking.

Yue Feng smiled wryly and nodded: “If it’s a fake, when I first came to the mountain gate, I saw that my senior sister didn’t recognize it, so I made a mistake and concealed my identity. I never thought that Zhang Jiao actually made a fake me to deceive you. With

that said, Yue Feng couldn’t hide his anxiety: “Zhang Jiao let people impersonate me, he must be trying to deceive Lady Chang’e! This person is insidious and cunning, he must not be allowed to succeed.”

Phew!

Hearing this, Liu Qingqing's mind suddenly became confused, but he still chose to believe in Yue Feng. After all, just now, only the real Yue Feng had such superb medical skills when he saved Zhang Na.

"What do I do next?" Liu Qingqing bit her lip and couldn't help asking.

Without any hesitation, Yue Feng said quickly: "The best way now is to take me to see Empress Chang'e, and you must be in front of Zhang Jiao."

Yue Feng thought about it and went directly to the main hall square to meet the fake Yue Feng. Fighting against the wind is the stupidest thing to do. Because the fake Yue Feng that Zhang Jiao was looking for was too similar to himself, if the people of the Holy Sect didn't believe in him, he would be in big trouble.

good!

Liu Qingqing bit her lip and nodded, then took Yue Feng and took a shortcut to the place where Chang'e retreated.

However, neither Liu Qingqing nor Yue Feng noticed that behind them, a figure was quietly following. Wearing a long pink dress, she has a graceful figure and delicate facial features, but there is a bit of treacherousness in her eyebrows.

It was Zhang Na who was rescued by Yue Feng before.

Chapter 2708

Not bad, when Yue Feng pulled Liu Qingqing away just now, Zhang Na discovered it.

Zhang Na has always been suspicious of Yue Feng's identity, and when she saw Zhang Jiao and the fake Yue Feng coming, and this person who claimed to be Wuchen didn't come forward to meet, she was a little suspicious.

At this time, seeing Liu Qingqing and Yue Feng quietly enter the forbidden area, the doubts deepened.

the other side!

Yue Feng and Liu Qingqing were in a hurry to see Chang'e, but they didn't realize that someone was following them.

I have to say that the Sacred Sect is really big, especially the forbidden area in the back mountain. It has strengthened its vigilance, and there are people patrolling everywhere.

Fortunately, Liu Qingqing is very familiar with this place, and took Yue Feng to avoid many disciples' inspections.

After a while, I saw that there was a quiet courtyard not far ahead. The small courtyard is full of exotic flowers and plants, and the environment is beautiful, just like an outdoor peach garden.

"Ms. Chang'e, it's in the front yard, this meeting should be cultivating!" Liu Qingqing said, "you go in and visit, I'll stay outside!"

Hmm!

Yue Feng nodded and was about to walk over!

However, at this moment, there was only a sound of anger!

"I knew you had a problem!" The

voice fell, and a woman behind her, holding a long sword, came straight to Yue Feng!

It's Zhang Na!

Nima, why did this woman follow me?

At that time, Yue Feng was startled and a little annoyed!

Liu Qingqing's body trembled as well, and there was a trace of nervousness on her beautiful face. She didn't seem to expect that Zhang Na would follow behind!

"Zhang Nana, isn't the person you are talking about a subordinate of Yue Feng? What? Yue Feng is in the main hall, why didn't this person come forward to meet?"

Zhang Na said while looking at Yue Feng coldly: " Or, he is not from Yue Feng at all, you helped him enter the forbidden area, and he has a secret?"

"I…"

Liu Qingqing bit her lip, not knowing how to answer for a while.

She knew that this person around her was the real Yue Feng, but how could she tell Zhang Na about this kind of thing? If she knew the truth, she would definitely use the topic to play it!

Seeing that Liu Qingqing didn't speak, Zhang Na looked proud: "No more words!"

Hu…

Yue Feng exhaled a long breath. Indifferently said: “Zhang Na, I have an urgent matter to see Empress Chang’e. I hope you don’t make trouble. Also, it wasn’t me before, you have already returned to the west with your life, don’t repay your kindness!

“

Hearing this, Zhang Na’s face changed suddenly. It’s good that Yue Feng didn’t mention this, but when he mentioned it, he was immediately angry. If it wasn’t for him before, would he be able to apologize to Liu Qingqing in public?

No matter who this person is, if he embarrassed himself, he must not let him go!

Thinking to herself, Zhang Na looked at Yue Feng, her eyebrows were tightly locked, and the long sword in her hand was whispering!

“Zhang Na, you brought someone into the forbidden area in private and violated the rules of the house. No matter what today, you will be arrested and punished. If you are sensible, you will be arrested!” A cold voice came out of Zhang Na’s mouth, and then Motivating the inner strength, a sword stabbed towards Yue Feng!

call!

This sword contains Zhang Na’s ten successes! It can be clearly seen that wherever the long sword passes, the surrounding air seems to be distorted!

Yue Feng frowned secretly, and was about to meet him!

“I’m coming!”

But at this moment, Liu Qingqing shouted tenderly and stood in front of Yue Feng!

“You go to see Empress Chang’e first, and I will block her. Go!” As she said, Liu Qingqing drew out her long sword and fought fiercely with Zhang Na.

“Dangdangdang!”

Zhang Na and Liu Qingqing’s long swords collided, making loud noises, only Yue Feng was dazzled! They are all disciples of the Holy Sect, one is Senior Sister Liujintan and the other is Senior Sister Xingmutan, with equal strength.

Chapter 2709

Hu..

At this moment, Yue Feng was a little stunned!

You know, Liu Qingqing and Zhang Na, both in figure and appearance, are the best in Shengzong! At this time, fighting fiercely in mid-air, that charming curve is looming, and it is difficult for Yue Feng to calm down for a while!

After watching it for more than ten seconds, Yue Feng reacted, seeing that the two were of equal strength, so he didn't think much about it, and quickly walked towards the front yard.

To be honest, Yue Feng wanted to take action, but he held back because he was anxious to see Chang'e. Moreover, Liu Qingqing's strength made it perfectly fine to block Zhang Na.

Soon, Yue Feng arrived in front of the small courtyard!

Bang bang…

Yue Feng didn't rush in, but knocked on the door first, but there was no response at all!

Nima.

Yue Feng was in a hurry, Chang'e won't be resting right now, right?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng lightly stepped, pushed open the door and walked in slowly.

It doesn't matter, even if you are resting, you have to go in. Zhang Jiao is in the front hall, so he must get ahead of him and tell Chang'e the situation!

hiss!

As soon as he walked in and saw the scene inside, Yue Feng was shocked and couldn't help taking a breath.

I saw a slender figure sitting cross-legged in the fragrant room, immersed in the realm of cultivation.

It's Chang'e!

At this time, Chang'e was only wearing a silk gauze, and her charming curves were simply indescribable beauty. Although it has been hidden for three years, there is still a strong aura around him.

After watching for a while, Yue Feng reacted. Just get ready to speak!

"Who?"

At this moment, Chang'e sensed the movement, opened her eyes, and locked on Yue Feng! The beautiful face was full of anger and consternation.

This man is so daring, he dares to break into his forbidden cultivation area.

At this time, Chang'e, like Liu Qingqing and others before, didn't recognize Yue Feng at all. After all, Yue Feng spent three years in the wild and strange realm and left scars on his face, which is very different from the previous appearance. Big.

"I…" Yue Feng opened his mouth and was about to explain, but he was interrupted by Chang'e as soon as he said one word.

"Shameless! Dare to trespass into the forbidden area of the Holy Sect!" Chang'e said coldly, "Bengong doesn't want to take action, so you can do it yourself!" The tone was cold and unquestionable!

In Chang'e's eyes, no matter how the person in front of her got in, she must be thinking of something wrong. She was dressed like this, and she was almost seen by the other party, so how could she not be angry? But her love song is arrogant, and she doesn't want to get her hands dirty!

What the hell!

Hearing this, Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears.

This Chang'e, considers herself a womanizer?

"Niangniang, this is a misunderstanding!" Yue Feng explained, and while speaking, he slowly walked forward.

At the same time, sensing Chang'e's strength, Yue Feng was also secretly shocked!

Unexpectedly, after not seeing each other for three years, Chang'e's strength has reached the late stage of Transcending Tribulation Realm! When the truth comes out later, with her help, Zhang Jiao will surely die.

Seeing Yue Feng approaching, Chang'e was very displeased, thinking that he was going to do something wrong!

"You are so bold, you are courting death!" Chang'e's pretty face was full of frost, and she gave a coquettish cry!

"Buzz!"

Immediately afterwards, Chang’e raised her jade hand, and a strong internal force fluctuation instantly filled the entire room. I saw that a powerful force condensed out in an instant! Then a sword shadow condensed out.

Although this sword shadow is only over one meter long, it is dazzling and powerful. It is obviously transformed by internal force!

“Whoosh!”

Chang’e looked indifferent, looking at Yue Feng closely, with a wave of her jade hand, the sword shadow ripped apart the air, and roared towards Yue Feng with lightning speed!

Chapter 2710

“Go to hell!” Chang’e’s red lips parted lightly, and a cold voice came out of her mouth.

At this time, Chang’e hadn’t recognized it yet, but the person in front of her was Yue Feng.

Hiss!

In an instant, the sword shadow cut through the air, and the speed was really too fast. In the blink of an eye, Yue Feng was about to be split in half!

I go!

Feeling the power of the sword shadow, Yue Feng was shocked!

As expected of Empress Chang’e, when I first met three years ago, her strength was not very terrifying. I didn’t expect that I haven’t seen each other for three years. In this holy sect, my realm has improved so much!

At this critical moment, Yue Feng had no choice but to raise his hand and wave it in the air to form a protective layer.

That’s right, Yue Feng didn’t want to fight Chang’e! He knew that Chang’e was angry now, so let her get angry first, and then explain it slowly by himself when the anger subsided.

“Clang!”

In an instant, the sword shadow slammed into the protective layer, causing a violent vibration, and saw that the protective film was instantly shattered by the sword shadow, and Yue Feng also snorted, and his body staggered back!

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, endured the churning of blood in his body, and said to Chang'e, "Niangniang, this is a misunderstanding, please listen to my explanation! I am Yue Feng!"

Yue Feng?

Hearing this, Chang'e's body was shocked, her eyebrows knitted tightly, and she looked at Yue Feng carefully: "You…how did you become like this? What's the matter with the scar on your face?"

When she said this , Chang'e's beautiful face was full of astonishment.

"This, it's a long story!" Yue Feng smiled bitterly, intending to make a long story short.

"Well…"

But at this moment, Chang'e's delicate body trembled, and she collapsed on the soft couch, with a soft moan in her mouth, which was very painful.

This soft moan seemed to carry a fatal temptation, Yue Feng only felt that all the bones in his body were going to be crisp.

hiss.

The next second, when he saw Chang'e's appearance, Yue Feng was shocked, and the whole person was insane.

Seeing Chang'e curled up there, dripping with perspiration, her delicate body trembled gently. It seems so painful!

This… what's the situation?

Yue Feng was stunned for a while, but he soon realized what was wrong. He rushed in just now, he should have disturbed Chang'e's practice, and then he moved again. Wouldn't it be to go into the devil?

Yue Feng guessed right. Just now, Chang'e was interrupted by him at a critical moment in her meditation practice.

When she just learned that it was Yue Feng, Chang'e was shocked, and her mood was completely chaotic.

"Niangniang!"

Yue Feng reacted and walked over quickly. He couldn’t help but ask, “How are you?

” His whole body seemed to be frozen by the ice, and that sexy body kept rolling.

What the hell!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was also a little flustered. This situation is very serious, and Chang’e is in the late stage of the Tribulation Transcendence Realm.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng hurriedly stepped forward: “Miss Chang’e, don’t panic, I’ll help you!”

With that said, Yue Feng was about to use her internal strength to help Chang’e suppress the disordered power in her body!

“Cold, I’m so cold!”

However, at this moment, Chang’e was almost out of her mind, she gave a soft cry and hugged Yue Feng!

“Your Majesty, it’s you, Your Majesty!” The moment she hugged Yue Feng, Chang’e couldn’t help but spoke softly, her eyes misty.

Yes, in the realm of Chang’e, once he goes into trouble, the consequences will be unimaginable. At this time, Chang’e’s thinking has collapsed, and he has hallucinations, and regards Yue Feng as Emperor Hou Yi.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2711-2715

Chapter 2711

Chang'e and the great emperor Hou Yi, enjoying a thousand years, are deeply affectionate and righteous, after Hou Yi's death, Chang'e often misses them.

"Chang'e, stay awake."

Yue Feng was taken aback, Nima, this is crazy, why do you still think of me as Hou Yi?

However, as soon as he said a few words, he saw Chang'e put his arms around Yue Feng's neck. At the same time, his other hand reached out and quickly tapped Yue Feng's body a few times, sealing his acupuncture point!

At this time, Chang'e was already in a state of obsession, but the method of acupuncture was still consummate. At this moment, Yue Feng didn't have the slightest defense, and he couldn't move at all!

"Your Majesty, do you know? I miss you so much!" Chang'e murmured.

Saying that, before Yue Feng could react, Chang'e's red lips slowly came up!

At this time, Chang'e, in a state of madness, mistakenly regarded Yue Feng as Hou Yi, and completely let go of her usual high and cold state, and she was indescribably sexy and charming!

hum!

Feeling Chang'e's gentleness, Yue Feng only felt that his mind was stunned!

Pfft!

In the next second, Yue Feng was about to struggle, but Chang'e didn't give him a chance and rolled onto the soft couch with Yue Feng in his arms!

"Niangniang, hey…you wake up!" Yue Feng was so anxious that he subconsciously used his inner strength to open the acupuncture points. Speaking of which, Yue Feng would wake up laughing when he was in such a situation. After all, Chang'e was like a fairy, and if she could enjoy her tenderness, it would be worth dying immediately.

But Zhang Jiao was in the front hall and could come over at any time.

However, what makes Yue Feng depressed is that Chang'e's acupoint-pointing technique is very mysterious, and it is not something that ordinary practitioners can do.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Chang’e didn’t listen to Yue Feng’s words at all!

At this time, Chang’e, after going crazy, couldn’t hear Yue Feng’s voice at all. She hugged Yue Feng tightly and started to pull Yue Feng’s clothes.

Chang’e’s mind went blank, she bit her lip and sat down.

“Oh!” the

charming whisper, kept echoing in the room!

…..

this moment, the other side!

Not far from Chang’e’s small courtyard, Zhang Na is still fighting fiercely with Liu Qingqing!

At this time, Zhang Na’s beautiful face was full of anger and anger, and she shouted at Liu Qingqing: “Liu Qingqing, get out of the way!”

When she said this, Zhang Na was full of anger, and she was also very angry in her heart. Somewhat shocked.

In Zhang Na’s heart, she thought that she would be able to defeat Liu Qingqing within ten moves, but she never thought that Liu Qingqing was so powerful that the two had been fighting for ten minutes, and the outcome was still undecided.

Liu Qingqing gritted her teeth and didn’t respond.

At this moment, Yue Feng must have seen Empress Chang’e, and he must buy time for him.

Soon, the sound of fighting attracted some patrolling disciples.

“Quick!”

Seeing those patrolling disciples, Zhang Na’s beautiful face showed a hint of gloom, and she shouted tenderly: “Go and inform a few altar masters, Liu Qingqing took outsiders and broke into the forbidden area, it would be detrimental to the goddess. !”

What?

Hearing this, the expressions of those patrolling disciples changed drastically.

Liu Qingqing couldn't do it angrily: "Zhang Na, don't spit your blood."

This Zhang Na is so abhorrent, it's okay to take revenge for kindness, and she's still talking nonsense at this time.

Thinking to myself, Liu Qingqing was like blocking those patrolling disciples, but it was too late. A dozen patrolling disciples quickly went to the front hall to report the situation.

broken!

Seeing this scene, Liu Qingqing stomped her feet in a hurry.

Chapter 2712

Wow….

After a while, I saw a group of people walking quickly, led by Xie Liuyun, Mu Qingyue, several altar masters, followed by Zhang Jiao, and that Liang Hao.

Seeing this scene, Liu Qingqing's delicate body trembled, panicking!

Zhang Na was full of pride.

At this time, Xie Liuyun walked over quickly and asked Zhang Na, "What's the matter?"

"Master, Liu Qingqing brought someone into the forbidden area without authorization." Zhang Na responded quickly: "It's the one called Wuchen, Now I have gone to the place where Empress Chang'e is resting!"

"I want to stop it, and Liu Qingqing has already touched me!"

What?

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun's expression changed, and he glared at Liu Qingqing: "You are so bold!"

Immediately, Xie Liuyun turned to look at Mu Qingyue: "Altar Mu, your Xingmu altar is getting more and more outrageous. Liu Qingqing ignored the rules, what do you do with it?"

Mu Qingyue frowned lightly and asked Liu Qingqing, "Qingqing, what's the matter?"

Mu Qingyue knew her apprentice, and Liu Qingqing had a gentle personality. Kindness will not easily do things that violate the rules of the door.

"I…" Liu Qingqing opened her mouth and was about to answer.

Just after saying one word, Zhang Na interrupted.

“Don’t think about explaining it!” Zhang Na mocked and sneered: “The one called Wuchen claims to be Yue Feng’s subordinate, but he saw Yue Feng just now, but he didn’t say anything at all, instead he was sneaking around. Here comes the forbidden area!”

Phew!

Hearing this, everyone around was stunned!

Zhang Jiao and Liang Hao looked at each other and both frowned!

“My subordinates?” Liang Hao cleared his throat and pretended to say: “I don’t have a person named Wuchen.”

Seeing Liang Hao say this, everyone present changed their faces!

Mu Qingyue was very frightened and stared at Liu Qingqing: “Qingqing, how can you let an outsider come to the forbidden area?”

“Master, I…” Liu Qingqing was so anxious, but didn’t know how to answer.

To be honest, Liu Qingqing really wanted to dismantle Liang Hao, but Zhang Jiao was there, the risk was too great, and Xie Liuyun and others next to him didn’t necessarily believe it!

Ha ha!

Seeing this situation, Xie Liuyun chuckled and said coldly: “Master Mu, your apprentice is daring to bring outsiders into the forbidden area. Don’t think about covering up today.” After

speaking, Xie Liuyun waved his hand: “Quick, take that one first. Boy, find it!”

Xie Liuyun thought about it, first find the person named Wuchen, and then slowly settle accounts with Mu Qingyue!

Whoops!

The voice fell, and everyone quickly walked towards the small courtyard where Chang’e was.

This moment, the other side!

I don’t know how long it took, and Chang’e finally passed the dangerous period of going crazy and lay there and fell asleep.

Yue Feng was sitting next to him, and the acupoints had already been unlocked at this time.

Although it had been cloudy and rainy just now, Yue Feng was not in the mood to recall it at all. He had not even said the purpose of his visit, so he had a relationship with Chang’e by accident. When Chang’e is gone, I really don’t know how to explain it!

While muttering in his heart, Yue Feng only felt a killing intent coming from the side!

“you!”

I saw that Chang’e didn’t know when she woke up. At this time, there was still a trace of blush on her beautiful face, and her eyes were fixed on Yue Feng, showing a trace of shame and anger!

call!

Feeling Chang’e’s killing intent, Yue Feng broke out in a cold sweat, but soon calmed down.

After staring at each other for a few seconds, Yue Feng was the first to react: “Niang Niang, you almost went into trouble just now, I…”

“Shut up!” Chang’e bit her lip and interrupted coldly.

At this time, Chang’e wanted to kill Yue Feng immediately, and she was innocent as jade, but because he went into trouble, it still had a relationship.

Chapter 2713 The

more Chang’e thought about it, the more angry she became, and her delicate body trembled.

Looking at her expression, Yue Feng quickly said: “Miss, I don’t want to rush in to disturb you, but there is no way, Zhang Jiao finds someone to impersonate me, ready to lie to you!”

Fake? Hearing this, Chang’e

‘s beautiful face was full of astonishment: “Why did Zhang Jiao find someone to impersonate you?”

Situation, very little is known!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and wanted to explain!

Wow wow wow…

But before I could speak, I heard footsteps in the yard outside, and I heard a lot of people!

Nima!

Yue Feng frowned secretly, and his heart suddenly panicked! No need to guess, it must be someone from Shengzong, maybe Zhang Jiao is there!

To be honest, Yue Feng is not afraid of these people, but if he and Chang'e are seen now, if they jump into the Yellow River, they won't be able to wash them away!

Swish!

At the same time, Chang'e also trembled, and she was a little uneasy!

You and Yue Feng must not be seen by others.

Thinking to herself, Chang'e looked around to see if there was a place for Yue Feng to hide. It's just that the furnishings in the room are simple, and there is no extra place to hide at all.

Whoa!

At this moment, Yue Feng had an idea and hugged Chang'e all of a sudden, lying on the soft couch, and then covered it with a cup, pretending that Chang'e was resting!

"you…."

Yue Feng's actions made Chang'e feel ashamed and angry, her face flushed red: "What are you doing?…"

Chang'e felt that Yue Feng's wrist was around her waist, and that feeling really made it difficult for her to calm down! Especially thinking of the scene just now, Chang'e was even more embarrassed and angry.

"Niangniang…"

Yue Feng smiled and said in a low voice: "They must have come to check my whereabouts, we can only do this, you don't want me to be found in your room…"

Chang'e clenched her teeth and let out a long sigh of relief. She was very embarrassed and angry, but she couldn't refute it!

Bang bang!

At this moment, there was a knock on the door of the room, and then, Mu Qingyue's voice sounded outside the door: "Niangniang, are you there?"

Behind Mu Qingyue, Xie Liuyun, Shengzong and others, as well as Zhang Corner, all standing there, listening to the movement in the room!

That's right, Chang'e's identity is unusual, let alone people like Shengzong, even Zhang Jiao, a wicked and evil person, would not dare to be presumptuous!

"Here!" When

she heard that it was Mu Qingyue, Chang'e breathed a sigh of relief, and replied, "Is there something wrong? I'm a little uncomfortable, I've rested!"

When she said this, Chang'e's tone was indifferent, but she felt uneasy in her heart.

Yue Feng was lying beside him, this scene must not be seen by them.

uncomfortable?

Hearing this, everyone outside the door, whether it was Mu Qingyue or others, was stunned.

In the next second, Xie Liuyun couldn't help but took a step forward and said across the door: "My lady is uncomfortable, we shouldn't have disturbed it, but someone rushed into the forbidden area just now, which will be detrimental to your lady."

"For your mother's safety, can you Shall we go in and search?"

When he said the last sentence, Xie Liuyun's tone was very polite, Empress Chang'e, even the head of the family gave three points of courtesy, who would dare to be rude.

search?

Chang'e's tender body trembled, and she couldn't help but look at Yue Feng next to her, then cleared her throat and said coldly, "Xie Liuyun, you are so bold, you dare to search my room?" After

speaking, Chang'e took a deep breath. Tone, he continued: "I have no one here to break in, you all go, don't disturb my rest!" The

tone was flat, but there was no doubt.

Chapter 2714

This….

Hearing this, everyone outside the door fell silent.

Especially Xie Liuyun, his face was so embarrassed that he couldn't say a word.

Empress Chang'e can't see her behind closed doors, who would dare to force her.

call!

Right at this moment, Zhang Jiao took a deep breath, took a step forward, and said through the door, "Niang Niang, next Zhang Jiao, and Yue Feng, we have important matters to discuss."

When he said this, Zhang Jiao's face showed A bit of confidence.

Speaking of which, she was also a military advisor in the Northern Ying Continent, Chang'e would definitely give herself a little face, and more importantly, she also brought a fake Yue Feng. After all, Chang'e and Yue Feng had a close relationship.

However, Chang'e didn't hesitate at all, and said lightly, "No!"

At the same time as she responded, Chang'e couldn't help but glance at Yue Feng next to her, her beautiful face full of complexity.

Just now Yue Feng said that Zhang Jiao had made someone to impersonate him, but he didn't expect it to be true.

At this moment, Yue Feng's face was also a little annoyed, and he lowered his voice and said to Chang'e: "See, this horn is daring and wants to make a fake Yue Feng to fool you!" After speaking, Yue Feng

thought for a while and continued. Said : "You think of a way to stabilize Zhang Jiao, I will find a way to go out later, and check their purpose!" As he

said, Yue Feng's eyes couldn't help cruising on Chang'e's perfect curve, such a close distance , for any man, can't help it.

You especially thought that the flame that Yue Feng had just extinguished with her just now was about to start burning again.

"Look at it!"

Yue Feng's eyes made Chang'e very embarrassed, but she didn't dare to speak loudly, after all, there were so many people outside.

The next second, Chang'e calmed down and said to Zhang Jiao who was outside the door: "I'm a little tired now, and I don't want to see guests, Zhang Jiao, if you have something important to do, stay in the Holy Sect to rest for a night, and we will meet tomorrow for details. Talk!" To

be honest, Yue Feng had just taken away his innocence, and Chang'e didn't want to help him, but this Zhang Jiao was really daring and dared to get a fake Yue Feng to deceive him.

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao's eyes changed, and he smiled bitterly: "Okay!"

Zhang Jiao was very annoyed at this time. With his current power, in the Kyushu mainland, there are only a handful of people who can compete with him. But Chang'e is not an ordinary woman, so Zhang Jiao can only bear it.

At this time, Xie Liuyun, Mu Qingyue and others greeted Zhang Jiao and Liang Hao and all exited the courtyard.

"Liu Qingqing!"

As soon as she walked out of the yard, Zhang Na looked indifferent and asked coldly, "Come on, where is the Wuchen you brought in?"

In Zhang Na's heart , this time, I finally had the opportunity to find trouble in the Xingmu altar, so naturally I can't miss it.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of everyone present focused on Liu Qingqing.

Liu Qingqing bit her lip and was so anxious.

How to do? Yue Feng is not here with Chang'e, where has he gone?

At this time, Liu Qingqing didn't know yet that Yue Feng was in Chang'e's room, because she had something to do with Chang'e, so she couldn't show up rashly.

What makes Liu Qingqing even more tangled is that he knows that Yue Feng next to Zhang Jiao is fake, but he is really not there.

In this case, facing Zhang Na's questioning, Liu Qingqing only felt that his mind was in a mess.

"No more to say?"

Looking at Liu Qingqing's expression, Zhang Na looked proud and said abusively, "I knew you had a ghost. If you don't make it clear today, just wait for you to be expelled from your teacher's door!"

"You …"

Liu Qingqing was very angry, but was speechless.

This Zhang Na is really a white-eyed wolf. It was really wrong for Yue Feng to hide his identity before, but what can I say, I saved your life before, but now, Zhang Na is targeting herself everywhere in order to get revenge…

At this moment, Xie Liuyun He also sneered, looked at Mu Qingyue and said, "Master Mu, your disciple, bring outsiders into the forbidden area and violate the rules of the door. If you condone and cover up, you can't say it!"

Phew!

Chapter 2715

Mu Qingyue frowned slightly, and turned her head to look at Liu Qingqing: "Qingqing, where is that person?"

Liu Qingqing bit her lip, and her beautiful face was full of embarrassment.

How to do? To tell the truth? But the real Yue Feng is not there, who would believe that this person next to Zhang Jiao is a fake Yue Feng?

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao and Liang Hao, who were silent on the side, looked at each other silently.

The next second, Zhang Jiao gave Liang Hao a secret wink.

Liang Hao understood it, as Zhang Jiao's confidant, he could easily understand what Zhang Jiao meant.

"Master!"

At this moment, Liu Qingqing couldn't stand it anymore, so he wanted to tell the situation. However, as soon as he said two words, he was interrupted by a voice.

"Master Xie is really majestic!" The

voice was not loud, but he mocked with meaning.

Then, a figure came out and stood in front of Liu Qingqing.

It was Liang Hao.

At this time, Liang Hao had a proud look on his face, as if he was in front of Liu Qingqing.

Yes, under Zhang Jiao's suggestion, Liang Hao, in the name of Yue Feng, was on the surface to stand for the Xingmu Altar, but in fact he wanted to make enemies for Yue Feng.

Before coming to Shengzong, Liang Hao learned that Yue Feng had been a disciple of Shengzong and was a disciple of Mu Qingyue of Xingmu Tan. At this time, seeing Xie Liuyun deliberately looking for trouble on the Xingmu altar, even if it was a fake Yue Feng, Liang Hao knew that he could not remain indifferent.

After being hinted by Zhang Jiao, Liang Hao no longer had any worries.

But when he was talking, Liang Hao's eyes looked at Liu Qingqing intentionally or unintentionally!

Mad, Yue Feng's peach blossom luck is so good, not only is the master of this Xingmu Tan charming, but this senior sister is also a top beauty!

call!

Seeing Liang Hao come out and speak for Liu Qingqing, everyone present was stunned!

At this time, Liang Hao looked at Xie Liuyun and said with a smile that was not a smile: "Altar Lord Xie, I finally came back, but you are in front of me, looking for trouble on the Xingmu Altar, what do you mean?" The

voice was not loud. , but full of provocative taste!

At this time, Liang Hao was very happy!

Haha, anyway, he is a fake Yue Feng, how arrogant he can be, and he can provoke the hatred of Yue Feng in Liujintan, why not do it?

"Wow!"

Liang Hao's voice just fell, and everyone present was in an uproar!

I haven't seen each other for a few years, and Yue Feng's words are getting more and more arrogant. However, in the entire Kyushu continent, the only person who can speak to Xie Liuyun in such a tone is probably only Yue Feng except the head!

Made!

Xie Liuyun was stunned for a while, his face was ashen, he snorted and ignored it, but his heart was secretly angry!

This Yue Feng, dare to talk to himself like this in front of so many people!

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, Zhang Na couldn’t bear it anymore, took two steps forward, and shouted at Liang Haojiao: “Yue Feng, you are so bold, you dare to speak like this to my master. Even if you are the sect master of Tianmen, don’t Forget, once you worshipped the holy sect, regardless of seniority, you should also call my master a master!” After all, the

master is also the altar master of the Liujin altar, Yue Feng’s words are so contemptuous, not only rude to the master, but also in the Trample the dignity of the entire Ryujin altar.

At this time, Zhang Na, like Xie Liuyun, thought that the person in front of her was really Yue Feng, but she didn’t realize it was a fake.

“Haha…” Liang Hao smiled lightly and

glanced at Zhang Na: “I’m talking to Master, what are you talking about? Do you understand a little bit of rules?”

, Liang Hao didn’t panic at all!

“You…”

Zhang Na stomped her feet angrily, but she didn’t know how to refute it!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2716-2720

Chapter 2716

“It’s alright, alright…”

When it was almost over, Zhang Jiao walked over with a smile, and pretended to smooth things out: “Yue Feng, we are guests, why can’t we get along with a disciple, everyone should say less. !”

When he said this, Zhang Jiao’s eyes flashed with treacherousness.

Liang Hao, one of his subordinates, had read it right, just a few words and a few words caused the hatred between Liu Jintan and Yue Feng.

However, I still have more important things to do, of course, just accept it as soon as I see it.

Hearing this, Liang Hao shrugged and stopped talking!

Xie Liuyun’s anger is not light, and it’s not easy to say anything!

“Thank you, altar master!”

At this time, Mu Qingyue breathed a sigh of relief and said slowly: “I will find out about this matter!”

After saying that, Mu Qingyue instructed the disciple beside him: “Go, give it to Mr. Zhang Prepare the room with Yue Feng, they have come from a long way and have a good rest.”

When she said this, Mu Qingyue couldn’t help but look at Liang Hao.

At this time, Mu Qingyue didn’t realize that there was anything wrong with the ‘Yue Feng’ in front of him. He hadn’t seen him for three years.

“Yes!” The

voice fell, and several disciples came over immediately and politely invited Zhang Jiao and Liang Hao to leave.

A few minutes later!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

In the guest room of Shengzong's other courtyard, the two disciples brought Zhang Jiao and Liang Hao over and left.

"Master!"

Watching the two disciples leave, Liang Hao quickly closed the door and respectfully said to Zhang Jiao, "It's getting late, you should rest early, and your subordinates will guard the door for you!"

Without outsiders, Liang Hao no longer calls himself Yue Feng.

Zhang Jiao took a deep breath, not in a hurry to rest, but frowned and thought about something: "Today's affairs, I always feel that something is wrong."

"It stands to reason that I visited Tianmen Sect Master together, so Chang'e can't be so indifferent. But he has to be summoned tomorrow!"

When he said this, Zhang Jiao frowned, and the more he thought about it, the more suspicious he became.

Zhang Jiao is thoughtful and good at strategy. Although he didn't see Chang'e with his own eyes just now, he instinctively told him that things were not that simple.

"Perhaps…" Liang Hao thought for a while, then said cautiously: "Perhaps Empress Chang'e is really tired and needs to rest!"

"No!"

Zhang Jiao shook his head, his eyes narrowed slightly: "The one from the Liujin altar just now. Zhang Na said that there was a person named Wuchen, who claimed to be Yue Feng, and wanted to see Chang'e. If that was the case, after meeting

Chang'e , that person would definitely tell her something." If I keep it out, I can explain it."

Hearing this, Liang Hao was stunned and frowned: "No, if that's the case, why didn't Liu Qingqing from the Xingmu altar say it? , looking at her appearance just now, she seems to be deliberately hiding something."

At this moment, Zhang Jiao was also a little confused.

"The key lies in the person named Wuchen!" Zhang Jiao's eyes flashed and he had an idea: "Go, ask someone to invite that Zhang Na over."

Zhang Na had seen the person named Wuchen and asked her , maybe there are eyebrows.

Liang Hao nodded, walked out the door, and asked the patrolling disciple to invite Zhang Na over.

Afterwards, Liang Hao hid behind the curtain of the room at Zhang Jiao's suggestion. After all, Liang Hao's identity at this time was Yue Feng, and Yue Feng and Liu Jintan had grievances and naturally could not meet Zhang Na.

Soon, Zhang Na was invited over.

"Mr. Zhang!"

As soon as she entered the room, Zhang Na humbly said to Zhang Jiao, "I don't know if you specifically called me here. What's the matter?"

In Zhang Na's mind, Zhang Jiao is a person who has been famous for thousands of years, and his identity is extraordinary. , naturally dare not neglect.

"Haha!"

Seeing Zhang Na's face, Zhang Jiao smiled slightly: "Don't panic, I'm just asking you something. You said just now that Liu Qingqing from the Xingmu altar once brought someone to see Empress Chang'e. "

Chapter 2717

"Yes!" Zhang Na nodded, unable to hide her anger: "The person who claimed to be Yue Feng, I see it as a fake!"

Thinking of Wuchen, after saving herself, she wants to let She apologized to Liu Qingqing, and Zhang Na was so angry.

call!

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao breathed a sigh of relief, sat beside the table, and drank a cup of tea slowly: "What does the person called Wuchen look like? Can you tell me?"

Zhang Na did not hesitate, while recalling, while Tell the situation at the time.

At the end, Zhang Na couldn't hide her anger: "That person has three scars on his face, and he is dressed like a beggar, and it makes people sick to look at it!"

What?

Zhang Jiao's heart was shocked, and he stood up suddenly, his eyes shining brightly.

Have three scars on your face? Isn't that Yue Feng?

Mad, I thought it was really Yue Feng's subordinate, but I didn't expect that it was Yue Feng himself. Depending on the situation, he had already met Chang'e, so he might be hiding in Chang'e's room.

No wonder Chang E did not see her behind closed doors, and she wanted to see herself tomorrow, obviously delaying the time.

Thinking about it, Zhang Jiao's face changed, and a hint of gloom rose in his heart.

"Mr. Zhang!"

Zhang Na was startled when she saw Zhang Jiao's face, and couldn't help but say, "What's wrong with you?"

This expression was so terrifying.

Zhang Jiao breathed a sigh of relief, and his face returned to a kind smile: "It's alright." After

speaking, Zhang Jiao's thoughts turned quickly, and he continued: "Nothing? I know the person called Wuchen, but he is actually from the Rakshasa clan. spy."

When he said this, Zhang Jiao looked calm, but his eyes flashed coldly.

Since he knew that Wuchen was Yue Feng, and that he might be hiding in Chang'e's room, he had to find a way to catch him.

Rakshasa spies?

Hearing this, Zhang Na's body trembled and was startled: "What should I do then?"

Zhang Jiao smiled slightly: "Don't panic, I have a way to deal with it, you wait for a word from Empress Chang'e, and say that someone at the foot of the mountain is asking to see you. , this is a token, leave the rest and leave it to me."

After speaking, Zhang Jiao took out a small silk bag from his body and handed it to Zhang Na.

Zhang Na reached out to take it and nodded.

At this time, Zhang Jiao took out another bottle of elixir and said with a smile: "Speaking of which, this spy called Wuchen has some connections with me, so I hope you don't tell anyone about this matter!"

"Mr. Zhang, don't worry, I won't tell anyone!" Zhang Na nodded with joy on her face.

She saw that this bottle was a rare panacea. With these elixir, her cultivation realm would be greatly improved.

Zhang Jiao said no more, waved his hand and let Zhang Na leave.

“My lord!”

Liang Hao, who was hiding behind the curtain, walked out as soon as his forefoot left, with a nervous expression on his face: “I didn’t expect that Yue Feng was so fast that he even took us a step to the Holy Sect and met Chang’e. .”

When he said this, Liang Hao was calm on the surface, but he was inexplicably anxious in his heart.

You must know that Yue Feng’s strength is unfathomable, but he is pretending to be him, especially thinking that when he and Zhang Jiao asked to see Chang’e just now, Yue Feng might actually be listening inside, can you not panic?

“What are you nervous about?”

Zhang Jiao frowned and scolded, and then took a deep breath and said coldly: “I have asked that Zhang Na to pass the word, and Yue Feng will be led out soon, wait for you to pay attention to my signal.”

“After seeing the signal, You go straight to where Chang’e is and kidnap her!”

What?

Hearing this, Liang Hao only felt his legs go weak and almost collapsed on the ground.

The lord asked himself to kidnap Chang’e? Go crazy!

Chapter 2718

Under the tension, Liang Hao stammered: “My lord, Empress Chang’e is powerful, how can I be her opponent!” To

be honest, when Zhang Jiao asked Liang Hao to impersonate Yue Feng, Liang Hao He wanted to refuse, but the task at this time turned out to be to kidnap Chang’e.

At this time, Liang Hao only felt his brain buzzing.

That’s Empress Chang’e.

Seeing the nervousness on Liang Hao's face, Zhang Jiao smiled with confidence on his face: "Don't panic, Empress Chang'e's strength is not as terrifying as you think. You can just do it with confidence!

" The pill was handed to Liang Hao: "This is a magic pill, which I made. It can double your strength within an hour."

Zhang Jiao was very thoughtful, although he didn't see it just now . Chang'e, but through Chang'e's voice, Zhang Jiao realized that Chang'e should have gone into a devil's way through practice and was very weak.

Liang Hao's strength is only the fifth stage Martial Emperor, but after taking the Tongshen Pill, dealing with the weak Chang'e is not a problem at all.

"This…"

Liang Hao took the Shentong Pill and took a deep breath: "Don't worry, lord, your subordinates will definitely live up to your trust!" To

be honest, Liang Hao really wanted to refuse, but when things came to an end, there was no choice at all. .

Zhang Jiao nodded: "Okay, now wait for my signal!" After the

voice fell, Zhang Jiao flashed and disappeared into the night outside.

…..

this moment, the other side!

In Chang'e's room, Yue Feng sat there, always watching the movement outside!

At this time, Chang'e also wore a long dress, which looked extremely charming, but looking at Yue Feng's eyes, there was still a hint of shame and anger.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Chang'e bit her lip, her tone unquestionable: "If you dare to say a word about what happened before, I will kill you!"

Three years ago, after the death of Emperor Hou Yi, Chang'e also Frustrated, he originally wanted to stay in the Holy Sect and devote himself to escaping from the world for cultivation, but he did not expect that his innocence would be tainted by Yue Feng.

"Niangniang!"

Yue Feng is a smart person, how could he not know what Chang'e meant? At the moment, he smiled bitterly: "I don't want it to happen suddenly. Besides, you went into trouble at the time. After all, I saved you!" As he

spoke, Yue Feng looked up and down at Chang'e. I have to say, this Chang'e deserves to be called a fairy in the world. Her figure and appearance are truly unparalleled in the world!

I'm afraid, only Diao Chan can compare with it!

"You…"

Chang'e was so angry that her lips were almost bleeding.

This bastard, who took advantage of him, still looked at peace of mind. When he thought of being close to Yue Feng, Chang'e was extremely painful, and she was reluctant to accept this fact.

For a time, the surrounding atmosphere was very depressed and a little subtle.

"Yue Feng, I want you to swear that what happened today will not be said for the rest of your life!" Chang'e blushed and said coldly.

"Okay, okay, I won't say it!"

Yue Feng nodded, wanting to cry without tears, and then he was about to make a few jokes!

"Niangniang?"

But at this moment, a voice suddenly sounded outside the door!

It's Zhang Na!

Yes, Zhang Na heard Zhang Jiao's words and came to spread the word. Although Zhang Na didn't know what Zhang Jiao was going to do, Zhang Jiao gave her a bottle of elixir, which made Zhang Na elated, so she didn't care about that much. .

Nima!

Hearing Zhang Na's voice, Yue Feng's face changed and he frowned secretly. Why is this woman here again?

Chang'e's body trembled, and she was inexplicably panicked.

It's broken. No one will know about Yue Feng hiding in his room, right?

Thinking to herself, Chang'e calmed herself down and said indifferently through the door, "I'll talk about it tomorrow, I'll rest!"

Phew!

Hearing this, Zhang Na breathed a sigh of relief, stood outside the door and said, "Niang Niang, someone outside the mountain gate asked to see you just now, so I have to give you a token, saying that you will know what's going on when you see something."

Said Zhang Na put the small silk bag Zhang Jiao gave him at the door, then turned and left.

The moment she turned to leave, Zhang Na was in a very happy mood. She had already done what Zhang Jiao explained. At this time, she couldn't wait to go back, take the medicine pill, and improve her strength.

Chapter 2719

Token?

Listening to Zhang Na leaving outside the door, Chang'e and Yue Feng looked at each other.

After a few seconds, it was determined that Zhang Na was far away, and Chang'e asked Yue Feng to hide first, then opened the door and picked up the silk packet.

call!

After closing the door, Chang'e opened the packet.

At this time, Yue Feng came over curiously, and when he saw what was inside, his heart was shocked, and the whole person was stunned.

I saw that inside the small bag was an exquisite waist card, a rare white jade, with dragon and phoenix auspicious clouds carved on it, and two small characters on the back, which said 'Yingyue'.

This…isn't this Ren Yingying's waist card?

At this moment, Yue Feng suddenly became excited. Ren Yingying was once the princess of the Tianqi royal family, and her identity was comparable to ordinary people. Every accessory was unique, and this waist card was one of them.

Yingying came to Shengzong?

Thinking about it, Yue Feng suddenly became excited and said to Chang'e, "I'll go take a look!"

After saying that, he rushed out quickly and rushed towards the entrance of the mountain gate. Zhang Na just said that the visitor is at the mountain gate. See you outside.

Soon, after leaving the mountain gate, I saw a person standing quietly on the stone steps at the foot of the mountain. Because the night was dark, I could not see clearly for a while.

Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, so he quickened his pace!

Um?

When they were more than ten meters away, Yue Feng suddenly realized that something was wrong.

This is not Ren Yingying's back.

"Ha ha!"

At this moment, the figure standing there heard the sound of footsteps and turned around slowly, with a gloomy expression on his face: "Yue Feng, I didn't expect it!"

It was Zhang Jiao.

Before Zhang Jiao used a trick to capture the Ouyang family, Ren Yingying and others, he searched their belongings, but just now, after confirming that Zhang Na said Wuchen was Yue Feng, Zhang Jiao took it out. Ren Yingying's token, led Yue Feng out.

"It's you?"

Yue Feng looked suspicious and said coldly: "How do you know I'm in Chang'e's room?"

"Haha!"

Zhang Jiao smiled coldly, his eyes showing absolute contempt: "Yue Feng, do you think You can deceive me by hiding your identity and using a dust-free pseudonym? You were allowed to run away in Qingyunzong before, but now you don't have such good luck, just keep your hands on it!"

Om!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura erupted from Zhang Jiao's body. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant!

The next second, Zhang Jiao slowly raised his right hand and hit Yue Feng with a palm!

Nima…

Feeling Zhang Jiao's powerful aura, Yue Feng was startled, he didn't have time to dodge, so he had to mobilize his inner strength to attack!

Bang!

The palms of the two collided fiercely, and Yue Feng and Zhang Jiao each took a dozen steps back in the air.

Yue Feng stabilized his figure, frowned, and thought about it secretly, only to think that this matter is a bit strange!

Since Zhang Jiao knew that he was hiding in Chang'e's room, he could just tell the people of the Shengzong directly, so why should he lead him out alone?

Whoosh!

Just when Yue Feng frowned secretly, he saw Zhang Jiao raise his hand and set off a firework.

Yes, this is Zhang Jiao's signal to Liang Hao. As long as he saw the signal, Liang Hao, pretending to be Yue Feng, broke into the small courtyard and kidnapped Chang'e.

The next second, Zhang Jiao looked at Yue Feng with a half-smile, "Yue Feng, are you curious, why should I lead you out alone? Let me tell you, my subordinates pretended to be you and went to kidnap Chang'e, hahaha. "…"

"At that time, the entire Holy Sect and even the world will know that you, Yue Feng, on the surface of benevolence and righteousness, are actually a treacherous womanizer.

" Respected by Kyushu!"

Nima!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was shocked, and his eyes were instantly blood red.

This horn is so despicable and shameless, he can do such insidious and sinister things.

Chapter 2720

Whoosh!

Thinking about it, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, the figure urged him to go back!

In any case, the person who pretended to be himself could not be allowed to catch Chang'e. That person was Zhang Jiao's subordinate.

More importantly, that person faked himself, and no matter what he did, he was the one who took the blame in the end!

"Want to go back? Do you think you can go back?"

At this moment, Zhang Jiao sneered, his inner strength urged, and his figure was as fast as lightning, directly intercepting Yue Feng in mid-air!

I let Liang Hao impersonate Yue Feng, just to stink Yue Feng's reputation, and the plan went very smoothly, and Yue Feng must not be destroyed!

Mad!

Looking at Zhang Jiao standing in front of him, Yue Feng's eyes were extremely blood red, and his anger rose: "Zhang Jiao, no matter what your ultimate purpose of coming to the Holy Sect today, I will never let you succeed!"

"Really? Zhang Jiao looked proud and his eyes were extremely cold: "

You are quite confident. What do you think you can change with your own strength? Let me tell you, even if I can't kill you today, I will make you one who is spurned by Kyushu." rubbish!"

Om!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura burst out from Zhang Jiao's body, and for a moment, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant.

"Crack!"

With a crisp sound, a dazzling weapon appeared in Zhang Jiao's hands.

Open the axe!

Zhang Jiao's strength has improved by leaps and bounds since he obtained the Sky-Opening Axe, and he has also gained some new insights into the power of the Sky-Opening Axe!

As soon as the opening axe came out, the surrounding temperature seemed to plummet!

Gudong!

Feeling the power of the Heaven-Opening Axe, Yue Feng couldn't help but secretly swallowed his saliva.

Mad, the strength of this horn is already terrifying, and with the opening axe, there is no way to fight it.

But soon, Yue Feng calmed down and said coldly: "It's not certain who will live and who will die today!" After the

voice fell, Yue Feng summoned Fang Tianhuaji, his body was filled with a powerful fighting spirit, and he flew up. Fight with Zhang Jiao.

…..

this moment, the other side!

In the forbidden area of the back mountain, the small courtyard where Chang'e lived was extremely peaceful under the dark night.

Around the small courtyard, there are disciples of the Holy Sect everywhere, in groups of three or five, patrolling back and forth, which can be said to be heavily guarded.

"Whoosh!"

At this moment, a black shadow came quickly from a distance and approached the entrance of the small courtyard!

In the dimness, I saw his eyes flashing cold and cunning, it was Liang Hao.

To be honest, Liang Hao had no confidence in breaking into the forbidden area of the Holy Sect late at night to kidnap Chang'e, but there was no way, Zhang Jiao's order was unquestionable.

"Huh? There's a shadow there!"

"Who? Dare to trespass the forbidden area of the Holy Sect?"

Just as Liang Hao was about to enter the courtyard, a group of patrolling disciples came and immediately found Liang Hao. shouted loudly.

This… The

next second, when they rushed to the front, all these disciples were stunned!

Isn’t this Yue Feng? What are you doing here in the middle of the night?

At this time, Liang Hao looked like Yue Feng, these disciples couldn’t see anything wrong at all!

“Senior brothers!”

Facing everyone’s questioning, Liang Hao tried his best to calm himself, and said lightly: “I have something to discuss with the empress, you all step back.”

Hearing this, the disciples looked at each other in dismay.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2721-2730

Chapter 2721

Soon, someone reacted and said displeasedly: “Yue Feng, before you and Zhang Jiao asked to meet, the mother said, let you come tomorrow morning.”

“That’s right!”

“Hurry up, don’t disturb the mother!”

” This is a forbidden area, leave quickly, otherwise don’t blame us for being rude!”

In the hearts of these disciples, the behavior of ‘Yue Feng’ in front of him, although a bit reckless, was after all a member of the Holy Sect, so he decided to give him a chance !

Ha ha!

However, upon hearing these words, Liang Hao’s face showed a hint of gloom, and he said word by word: “What I want to do, Yue Feng, has not been done yet, I will see the empress tonight, whoever dares to stop it will bear the consequences. With

that said, Liang Hao looked around and his tone became more and more arrogant: “Now I’m in a good mood, you all move away quickly, otherwise, I will destroy you one by one!” In the

last sentence, Liang Hao’s eyes were full of contempt and arrogance. Extremely.

Zhang Jiao had instructed before that when he kidnapped Chang’e, no matter who he met, he should not give face. Anyway, he wanted to put the blame on Yue Feng. Of course, he was so arrogant!

Whoa!

All of a sudden, all the disciples of the Holy Sect who were present felt that Fei was going to explode. Mad, this ‘Yue Feng’ was too arrogant. For the sake of him being a disciple of the Holy Sect, he would not agree with him. He cares about it, he’s good, and even put on an air.

What makes everyone more unbearable is that this ‘Yue Feng’ is arrogant and wants to fight with everyone present!

“Yue Feng… Have you ever thought about the consequences?!”

“Ma De, what are you talking about with him? When this kid joined our Holy Sect, he hid his identity, and at first glance, he was a scheming villain!”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“That’s right, this time to visit Empress, there will definitely be no good thing!”

As they said, these disciples walked over slowly and surrounded Liang Hao!

“Everything you don’t know how to lift, since you want to court death, I will fulfill you all!” Liang Hao was too lazy to talk nonsense, said coldly, suddenly raised his hand, his body shot out, and rushed to the two closest disciples. Two palms hit the past!

Bang Bang…. Before

the two disciples could understand what was going on, the blood spurted out, screamed and flew out. When they landed, they were out of breath!

hiss!

Seeing this scene, the other Saint Sect disciples present couldn’t help but gasped. Shocked!

This… This Yue Feng is crazy, he said he would do it, and he killed someone?

At this time, they still don’t know that the person in front of them is not the real Yue Feng at all, so naturally they will not show mercy.

“Quick, call for support!”

“Ma De, let’s go together!”

After being stunned for a few seconds, the disciples of the Holy Sect, howling angrily, rushed towards Liang Hao while shouting for support.

Wow…

In the blink of an eye, the surrounding patrol disciples heard the movement and rushed over, there were hundreds of them.

Seeing this scene, Liang Hao’s eyes flashed with complexity, and at the same time, the fighting spirit in his heart was also inspired. Zhang Jiao gave himself the magic pill, saying that it could double his strength, so he could use these disciples of the Holy Sect to practice his skills.

Anyway, if you kill someone, Shengzong will only remember his hatred on Yue Feng, and it has nothing to do with himself!

Thinking of this, Liang Hao showed a bit of excitement on his face, and said coldly: “A bunch of stinky fish and rotten shrimp, dare to fight with me? Go to hell!”

hum!

The moment the voice fell, I saw Liang Hao slowly raise his hands, and the power of Dantian in his body surged wildly. In an instant, the surrounding air was instantly distorted! A terrifying breath swept over!

Immediately, Liang Hao raised his hand and pointed, and saw eight dragon shadows, roaring out in an instant!

This trick is the ‘Dragon and Eight Palms’ skill that Liang Hao cultivated, and it is very similar to Yue Feng’s ‘Nine Dragons Ascension’, only one dragon is missing. It is because of this that Zhang Jiao let Liang Hao pretend to be Yue Feng.

Seeing this scene, all the Saint Sect disciples present trembled.

Such a powerful force, worthy of being the Sect Master of Tianmen.

boom!

In the next second, before the disciples of the Sacred Sect could react, eight dragon shadows raged, and the terrifying power spread through the crowd. In just a few breaths, the disciples of the Sacred Sect let out a shrill scream!

Chapter 2722

“Stop!”

At this moment, I heard a coquettish shout, and then the door of the small courtyard was opened, and a slim figure walked out slowly, with a beautiful face full of coldness Frost!

It’s Chang’e!

After Yue Feng left just now, Chang E only felt that something was wrong, and she had no intention of resting at all. As a result, the person who pretended to be Yue Feng came to him blatantly, and injured so many disciples of the Holy Sect. How could Chang E not angry?

“You are so bold!” Chang’e stared at Liang Hao and spoke angrily.

At the same time, seeing around the small courtyard, many disciples of the Holy Sect were crying in a pool of blood, and Chang’e was even more angry.

“Miss Chang’e!”

Seeing Chang’e coming out, Liang Hao was a little flustered instinctively, but thinking of Zhang Jiao’s instructions, he suddenly regained his confidence and said with a smile, “Visiting late at night is really inconvenient, but there is one important thing that needs to be done. Niangniang just walk with me.”

When he said this, Liang Hao stared at Chang’e, and he was almost drunk!

beautiful!

So beautiful, is this Empress Chang’e? It really is like a fairy.

Speaking of which, Liang Hao had heard of Chang’e’s name for a long time, but he had never seen it. When he visited Zhang Jiao before, he had never seen it. It can be said that this was the first time I saw Chang’e. people.

Liang Hao saw that Chang’e in front of her was not only beautiful in appearance, but also indescribably charming and sexy, especially the powerful aura that filled her body. Any man who saw it would be unable to extricate himself!

Take a trip?

Hearing this, Chang’e frowned.

Immediately, sensing Liang Hao’s gaze, Chang’e became even more angry, and said straight to the point: “Okay, you don’t have to pretend, you are not Yue Feng at all!”

When she said this, Chang’e looked at Liang Hao’s face and was shocked. .

Where did Zhang Jiao find someone who was exactly the same as Yue Feng three years ago? To be honest, if it wasn’t for Yue Feng’s notification, Chang’e would have been fooled by this Liang Hao.

What?

At this moment, the disciples of the holy sect who were guarding around were all shocked, and their eyes focused on Liang Hao, each one flashing with complexity.

Isn’t he Yue Feng?

Seeing the scene, Liang Hao felt a little flustered, and it was broken. Empress Chang’e saw through her identity and knew that she was fake. Now it’s a bit difficult.

In the next second, Liang Hao's mind changed, and he suddenly had an idea, and said to Chang'e with a half-smile, "Yes, the lady said it right, I am no longer the Yue Feng I used to be!"

"Three years ago, I did it for the Kyushu Continent. After so many things, what did I get in the end?"

"With my strength, it's no problem to be the Supreme Being of Jiuzhou, but some forces in the arena still don't take me seriously, even you, your mother, think I You are a clown, I tell you, today I will take you to the Beiying Palace, become emperor, and then make you my woman, as long as you, Chang'e, become my woman, who in the world would dare to disobey me?

" At that time, Liang Hao's expression was full of madness.

Yes, since Chang'e knew that she was a fake Yue Feng, she decided to do whatever she wanted.

This….

Hearing this, the disciples of the Holy Sect present were furious, this Yue Feng is really crazy.

Yes, after hearing Liang Hao's words, these disciples of the Holy Sect thought that the 'Yue Feng' in front of them had been stimulated to change his temperament. They didn't realize that he was not Yue Feng at all.

"Shameless!"

Chang'e was also trembling with anger, and she was speechless.

This person is too cunning to disguise his identity like this.

Thinking to herself, Chang'e didn't bother to talk nonsense, and she coquettishly said: "Desecrate this palace, courting death! If I don't kill you today, I'll be Empress Chang'e!" It's fine for this person to pretend to be Yue Feng, and taking the opportunity to take advantage of himself is a crime that deserves death. .

"Kacha!" The

voice fell, and with a crisp sound, a sword appeared in Chang'e's hand.

Chapter 2723

This sword is full of brilliance, and the blade is three feet and one inch long, shining like a star and moon.

It was Chang'e's personal weapon, the Xingyue Sword! This is a rare weapon, the quality is above the purple rank, comparable to the magic weapon!

hum!

As soon as this sword came out, I saw the aura of heaven and earth around me, suddenly converging!

In the next second, Chang'e didn't talk nonsense, her figure was like a flicker, and she stabbed Liang Hao with a sword!

call!

This sword contains Chang'e's ten successes, as well as the anger in his heart. He had just been taken away by Yue Feng, and he was already angry. At this time, he was provoked by Liang Hao, a fake Yue Feng. How can he bear it?

It can be clearly seen that wherever the long sword passes, the surrounding air seems to be distorted!

What the hell!

Feeling the power of the sword, Liang Hao's expression changed. He didn't have time to think about it. He quickly stepped back and dodged. He thought he would be embarrassed.

At the same time, Liang Hao clearly felt that after taking the Tongshen Pill, his internal strength and reaction speed were obviously improved a lot.

Haha…

The master's magic pill is really a good thing.

"Niangniang, it is your honor and your destiny to be my woman! Why do you have to be obsessed with it?"

With a smile, Liang Hao's confidence increased greatly, and the aura around his body rose, followed by a figure. In a flash, directly meet Chang'e!

In a blink of an eye, the two fought fiercely in mid-air!

call!

This scene made many disciples of the Holy Sect below feast their eyes!

You must know that Chang'e is the existence of a fairy in the world. Although she practiced in the holy sect before, these disciples of the holy sect could not meet each other. At this time, Chang'e and Liang Hao were fighting in mid-air, and the charming curve It was revealed, so that many of the male disciples present had their eyes straightened.

Chang'e's graceful figure was constantly fighting back and forth with Liang Hao.

At first, Chang'e was very confident, but gradually, she became anxious.

Chang'e clearly felt that, although she was rescued by Yue Feng, she was still a little weak and could not exert her true strength at all.

At the same time, the fake Yue Feng in front of her also shocked Chang'e secretly!

what happened? This Yue Feng is obviously fake, but how can he be so strong? It seems that it is not much different from the real Yue Feng!

At this time, Chang'e didn't know that Liang Hao, who was in front of him, had doubled his strength after taking Zhang Jiao's Tongshen Pill.

"Hahaha…"

At this moment, realizing that Chang'e was a little flustered, Liang Hao raised his hand and called at Chang'e!

The speed of this palm was too fast, and Chang'e could not dodge it. At that time, she could only use her internal strength to greet it with one palm!

boom!

The two palms touched each other and made a dull vibration. At this moment, Chang'e's tender body stepped back several steps, and her beautiful face was full of anger and unwillingness!

The next second, Liang Hao rushed over, quickly raised his hand, and tapped Chang'e's acupoint twice.

In an instant, Chang'e's body froze, unable to move.

"Niangniang, I've been offended!" Liang Hao didn't talk nonsense, he laughed loudly, picked Chang'e up, and flew directly into the distance!

Zhang Jiao said that the effect of the Tongshen Dan can only last for an hour, and now it has taken more than half an hour, so I can't stay any longer, I have to leave quickly!

What?

Seeing this scene, the surrounding Shengzong disciples were all stunned. When they came back to their senses, Liang Hao and Chang'e had disappeared into the night.

Chapter 2724

"Oops, Yue Feng kidnapped the goddess!"

"Hurry up, hurry up!" Amidst the

exclamations, the entire forbidden area in the back mountain was in chaos.

In the eyes of these disciples, until this moment, they still believed that the person they saw was the deity of Yue Feng!

…..

At this moment, the front mountain gate is in the air! The figures of Zhang Jiao and Yue Feng are constantly moving back and forth!

The two fought fiercely for half an hour, but there was still no winner.

The older Yue Feng was, the more impatient he became. Ma De and Zhang Jiao possessed the Heaven-opening Axe. It would be harder to kill him in a short period of time than to ascend to the sky. More importantly, that fake Yue Feng went to catch Chang'e, if he succeeded ,The consequences could be disastrous.

At the same time, Zhang Jiao's face was also gloomy and indescribably anxious.

This Yue Feng's strength is getting stronger and stronger, and he can't suppress it even if he owns the Heaven-Opening Axe.

Whoa!

At this moment, I saw a group of people rushing over quickly!

It was the five altar masters of the Holy Sect, Mu Qingyue, Xie Liuyun, Yi Yunfeng and others, as well as several hundred elite disciples. Just now, when I heard a fight coming from the entrance of the mountain gate, I rushed over to take a look!

Seeing Shengzong coming, Zhang Jiao and Yue Feng's faces became a little complicated.

call!

At the same time, the people of Shengzong were also stunned.

what's the situation? Why did Mr. Zhang get into a fight with someone?

The next second, seeing Yue Feng, Xie Liuyun's eyes flashed coldly, and he couldn't help shouting: "Okay, you kid, you sneaked into the forbidden area of my holy sect before, sneaking, and now you dare to do something with Mr. Zhang… "

In Xie Liuyun's heart, Zhang Jiaoyuan is a guest, a VIP, and this kid named Wuchen, whose origin is unknown, naturally won't have a good face!

Whoa!

The voice fell, and everyone around was talking about it!

This person called Wuchen, who broke into the forbidden area before and disappeared, now appears here again, and fights with Zhang Jiao?

For a time, everyone's eyes were locked on Yue Feng.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, and shouted: "Don't get me wrong, I'm Yue Feng, the one who came with Zhang Jiao before is fake!"

What?

Hearing this, everyone was shocked again!

Is he Yue Feng? Why doesn't this look different?

To be honest, Yue Feng had spent three years in the wild and strange realm, and there were three scars on his face, and his temperament and appearance had changed, so these people from the holy sect were surprised for a while.

"Boy!"

At this moment, Zhang Jiao sneered and scolded loudly: "Don't act, I know you are Yue Feng's confidant, you are ordered by Yue Feng, come to the Holy Sect first, don't have any purpose, For now, let's just get caught!"

Having said that, Zhang Jiao looked around and continued, "Everyone, I was resting just now, and this person suddenly invited me out to tell me about something important, so who knows that as soon as they meet, they will make a surprise attack. "

It's a waste of my trust in Yue Feng, so I accompany him to the holy sect and ask Empress Chang'e to come out of the mountain, but I didn't expect that Yue Feng would actually send someone to plot against me!" He

said righteously.

Yes, Zhang Jiao wanted to conquer Yue Feng quickly, but he did not expect that Yue Feng could not be defeated in the fierce battle for so long, which led to the attraction of people from the Holy Sect.

However, Zhang Jiao's palace was very deep, and he quickly thought of the reason for the slander.

Nima!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was furious.

This Zhang Jiao is insidious to the extreme, even if the black and white is reversed, and he also pulls himself together with that fake Yue Feng.

"Good boy!"

At this moment, Xie Liuyun was furious, took a step forward, pointed at Yue Feng and cursed: "I know you didn't have a good heart when you came to the Holy Sect, honestly, what is the purpose of Yue Feng sending you here in advance? "

That idiot!

Facing Xie Liuyun's questioning, Yue Feng was very speechless, he said it was Yue Feng, but this Xie Liuyun still chose to believe Zhang Jiao's nonsense.

Chapter 2725

It's no wonder Xie Liuyun, when Yue Feng first came, claimed to be Wuchen, Xie Liuyun was preconceived and naturally would not believe his words, on the contrary, Zhang Jiao's words were more convincing!

Not only Xie Liuyun, but everyone present also leaned towards Zhang Jiao's rhetoric.

Only Mu Qingyue stood there, looking at Yue Feng complicatedly!

"Are you really Yue Feng?" Mu Qingyu couldn't help but asked softly.

Speaking of which, Mu Qingyue was Yue Feng's master after all. When Yue Feng joined the Holy Sect, he spent half a month with Mu Qingyue. In Mu Qingyue's heart, no one in the Holy Sect knew Yue Feng better than her.

The person in front of him, although his appearance is somewhat different from Yue Feng three years ago, his behavior cannot be changed.

“Master!”

Yue Feng smiled and apologized to Mu Qingyue: “Sorry, I didn’t visit you right away when I came back!”

Seriously, the entire Holy Sect treats him well, except for senior sister Liu Qingqing, this is the one Master.

“Altar Mu!”

At this moment, Xie Liuyun couldn’t help but shouted, and sneered at Mu Qingyue: “You see clearly, he is Yue Feng’s subordinate, where is Yue Feng? You also believe his lies. ?”

Saying that, Xie Liuyun glared at Yue Feng: “Come on, what is the purpose of Yue Feng sending you here? By the way, what about Yue Feng people?”

Mad!

Seeing Xie Liuyun messing around here, Yue Feng was anxious and angry.

With such a simple mind, I really don’t know how he got on the altar of Liujin altar.

“Oh no!”

At this moment, several disciples rushed over in a panic and kept shouting: “Ms. Chang’e was taken away by Yue Feng, and many disciples were injured!

” Injury, it is the patrol disciple who was in the forbidden area before.

What?

Hearing this, the expressions of everyone present changed, and they were all shocked and angry.

Yue Feng is so daring, he actually took away Empress Chang’e?

Mad, it’s still too late.

Yue Feng was even more shocked, and at the same time, he was also extremely shocked.

Chang’e is not weak, how did that fake Yue Feng capture her?

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao's face was calm, but his heart was filled with joy!

Liang Hao did not let himself down, and as expected, Chang'e was successfully captured.

Thinking to himself, Zhang Jiao pointed at Yue Feng and shouted: "Boy, I know, you lied to me and deliberately caused chaos here, just to create an opportunity for Yue Feng to catch Chang'e, right, a good strategy! "

When he said this, Zhang Jiao's eyes were full of pride.

Yue Feng, Yue Feng, this time you jumped into the Yellow River and you can't wash it.

Yue Feng's face was ashen, and he didn't know how to refute it for a while. This Zhang Jiao was really cunning, and he was so eloquent and eloquent that black can be said to be white.

Whoa!

At this moment, Zhang Jiao's words immediately caused the anger of Xie Liuyun and others!

"Grab this kid first!" Xie Liuyun said coldly, his inner strength urged, and his figure jumped up, at the same time, a long sword appeared in his hand: "If you can't catch it, just kill it on the spot! "

The voice fell, and Xie Liuyun's long sword was almost reaching Yue Feng's chest!

Yue Feng clenched his fists tightly, and his anger was released, he couldn't help cursing: "Are you all idiots? I said it all, I'm Yue Feng, the one who took Chang'e was fake, why don't you believe it? ?" When the

voice fell, Fang Tianhuaji appeared instantly, laying across his chest, blocking Xie Liuyun's blow!

"Clang!"

Fang Tianhua halberd and the long sword violently collided, making a loud noise, Xie Liuyun was shaken back several steps, and a mouthful of blood spurted out!

So strong.

At this moment, Xie Liuyun stabilized his figure and stared blankly at the Fang Tianhuaji in Yue Feng's hand, the whole person was a little stupid!

Could it be that what this kid said is true, he is Yue Feng? You must know that there is only one Fang Tianhua halberd in the world. After the discovery of the ancient tomb of Lu Bu, Fang Tianhua halberd fell into the hands of Yue Feng and never changed hands.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2726-2730

Chapter 2726 The

more Xie Liuyun thought about it, the more frightened he became.

Mad, this kid is the real Yue Feng, but he deliberately used Wuchen's pseudonym before, obviously he was playing with Shengzong.

You especially thought that in the daytime, Yue Feng treated Zhang Na and forced the entire Liujintan to apologize to Liu Qingqing, and Xie Liuyun felt even more humiliated.

No wonder this kid would help Liu Qingqing so much. It turns out that he is Yue Feng's deity.

"Haha!"

At this moment, Zhang Jiao, who was watching from the side, couldn't help but sneered and looked at Yue Feng and said, "Boy, it seems that Yue Feng trusts you very much, even his own weapon, Fang Tianhuaji, I'll let you use them all!"

"Yue Feng gave you Fang Tian's halberds to block the people of the Holy Sect, so that he could delay time to catch Lady Chang'e, right?"

When he said this, Zhang Jiao had a face on his face treacherous.

Zhang Jiao observed closely and saw that Xie Liuyun had guessed Yue Feng's identity. He didn't have time to think about it at the time, and confused the audience again. The deeper the misunderstanding between Yue Feng and Shengzong, the better it would be for him.

Mad!

Yue Feng's face was ashen, and he could not wait to kill Zhang Jiao immediately.

This Zhang Jiao is really insidious to the extreme, and at this time, he is still sowing discord.

call!

However, when he heard this, Xie Liuyun flashed coldly and shouted angrily: “Boy, even if you have Yue Feng’s Fang Tianhuaji, Shengzong is not a place where you can go wild!”

Xie Liuyun is not a fool, he has realized that he is in front of him. It is the real Yue Feng, but after all, he is the altar master of the Liujin altar, and his identity is extraordinary.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

More importantly, Xie Liuyun and Yue Feng originally had a grudge, and at this time they wanted to make a mistake and kill Yue Feng!

“Xie Liuyun, I said it all, I’m Yue Feng, Zhang Jiao has ulterior motives, how can you believe what he says?!” Yue Feng clenched his fists, burning with anger!

“Stop talking nonsense, suffer to death, boy!” Xie Liuyun was too lazy to talk nonsense, a roar sounded, and with a flick of his wrist, the long sword stabbed towards Yue Feng again.

“Yes, take it first and then talk about it!”

“Boy, whether you are the real Yue Feng or not, hurry up and capture it!”

At the same time, Yi Yunfeng and the others next to him, as well as many elite disciples, shouted angrily, all of them rush over! For a while, Yue Feng was surrounded!

“Clang!”

Yue Feng’s Fang Tianhua halberd kept waving to resist, but there were too many people to stop him.

To be honest, with Yue Feng’s current strength, it is not difficult to deal with people like Xie Liuyun and Yi Yunfeng.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, the corners of Zhang Jiao’s mouth twitched, revealing a cold smile.

Yue Feng, Yue Feng, how can you be my opponent?

Thinking about it, Zhang Jiao wanted to rush over and help Xie Liuyun and others subdue Yue Feng, but thinking of his own identity, he held back.

Moreover, Zhang Jiao consumed some of his internal strength just now by urging Kaitian Axe and Yue Feng to fight fiercely. At this time, he took the opportunity to retreat to the side and recover secretly.

“You…”

At this moment, Mu Qingyue, who was standing by the side, frowned and was very anxious: “Don’t fight, don’t fight.”

Yue Feng has already admitted his identity, but Xie Liuyun’s group, but Also have a big fight.

Anxious, Mu Qingyue was about to rush up, but the situation in front of her was too chaotic, afraid of hurting her own people, Mu Qingyue finally gave up, standing there and stomping her feet in a hurry.

However, Xie Liuyun just pretended not to hear Mu Qingyue’s words, and continued to besiege Yue Feng with everyone around him.

In the blink of an eye, ten minutes passed, and everyone still did not subdue Yue Feng.

“Fellow of the Holy Sect!”

At this time, Zhang Jiao’s internal strength almost recovered, and he said solemnly: “This kid will be handed over to you, I will go after Yue Feng and rescue Empress Chang’e!”

Chapter 2727 The

voice fell, and Zhang Jiao’s figure rose into the sky and flew into the distance.

To be honest, Zhang Jiao really wanted to join Xie Liuyun and others to surround and kill Yue Feng on the spot, but now the most important thing is to join Liang Hao and completely control Chang’e.

In the blink of an eye, Zhang Jiao’s figure disappeared into the night.

“Mr. Zhang!”

Xie Liuyun, Yi Yunfeng and the others responded in unison, watching Zhang Jiao leave.

Immediately afterwards, everyone still cooperated with each other and continued to besiege Yue Feng.

Nima!

Yue Feng was so anxious and angry that his eyes almost burst into flames!

Are Shengzong’s gang all idiots? Zhang Jiao and the fake Yue Feng caught Chang’e, and now they have all run away, and these people haven’t reacted yet.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng didn't want to continue fighting, and was ready to find an opportunity to rush out.

If Chang'e falls into Zhang Jiao's hands, it's definitely not a good thing.

"Who is making trouble in the Holy Sect?"

At this moment, a thick voice came, and then, a figure flew quickly, immortal, with a strong aura.

It is the head of the Holy Sect, Lu Dongbin!

Lu Dongbin was originally in retreat, but just now, there was a fight in the forbidden area of the back mountain, and then there was chaos in the direction of the entrance to the mountain gate.

Swish!

In the blink of an eye, Lu Dongbin was in the middle of the square, his eyes locked on Yue Feng.

Because it was a dark night, and in the past three years, Yue Feng had changed a lot, so Lu Dongbin didn't recognize it for a while.

Sect leader?

Seeing Lu Dongbin, Xie Liuyun and others were both surprised and happy.

Immediately afterwards, Xie Liuyun couldn't help but shouted: "Sect Master, this person is Yue Feng's subordinate, and just cooperated with Yue Feng to capture the Empress Chang'e, we are about to capture her for questioning, how do you know that this kid is very powerful. "

When he said this, Xie Liuyun's expression was very angry, but there was cunning in his eyes.

He knew that Lu Dongbin didn't know that the person in front of him was Yue Feng, so it was just right that he could get rid of Yue Feng with the hands of the sect master. You must know that although Yue Feng was very strong, he was by no means an opponent of the sect master.

What?

Hearing this, Lu Dongbin's expression changed.

Empress Chang'e was taken away by Yue Feng? Is this kid in front of Yue Feng's party?

Thinking about it, Lu Dongbin flashed before reaching Yue Feng, holding back his anger: "Good boy, dare to break into the Holy Sect, and be rude to Empress Chang'e!"

Om!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura erupted from Lu Dongbin's body. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant!

Unfathomable and powerful coercion, suppressing people panic!

The next second, Lu Dongbin slowly raised his right hand and hit Yue Feng with a palm!

This strength…

Feeling the pressure of the powerful breath, Yue Feng was startled. He wanted to explain, but under this powerful pressure, he couldn't open his mouth at all. In a hurry, he had no choice but to hold Fang Tianhua tightly. Halberd, attack! Yue Feng did not dare to be careless, and urged all his internal forces to resist!

Bang!

The palm force slapped the Fang Tianhua halberd fiercely. Yue Feng only felt an overwhelming force coming from the mountains.

Nima!

This Lu Dongbin is worthy of being a master of the Taoist sect. His strength is simply too terrifying. He used all his inner strength to barely block this palm!

Chapter 2728

"Master!"

Seeing this scene, Mu Qingyue below was nervous, her heart was in her throat, and she couldn't help shouting: "This is a misunderstanding, he is not…"

Mu Qingyue Qingyue thought this was Yue Feng, but she was interrupted by Xie Liuyun after she said a few words.

"Lord Mu, you don't have to say good things to Yue Feng." Xie Liuyun sneered with a sinister look on his face: "Who doesn't know that Yue Feng is your apprentice, but he captured Chang'e and did such a rebellious thing, sin There is no forgiveness!"

“This kid is his comrade, he must not be tolerated!”

When he said this, Xie Liuyun kept his eyes on Yue Feng.

Haha, the sect master has taken action, this time Yue Feng will be disabled. However, it is not easy for this kid to block the palm of the head.

“You…”

Mu Qingyue frowned, looking at Xie Liuyun anxiously and angrily, unable to speak.

What happened to Xie Liuyun? The situation in front of him is obvious, this is the real Yue Feng, why can’t he see it?

At this time, Mu Qingyue didn’t know it yet, but Xie Liuyun had already seen it, that it was deliberately wrong, so as to take the opportunity to get rid of Yue Feng.

call!

Lu Dongbin, on the other hand, was quietly floating there, without the slightest emotional fluctuations in his expression.

“I didn’t expect that all of Yue Feng’s subordinates were so powerful that they could block my palm.” At this time, Lu Dongbin looked up and down at Yue Feng with a dignified look in his eyes!

Click!

The voice fell, and a handful of Buddha dust appeared in Lu Dongbin’s hand.

This Buddha dust is exactly Lu Dongbin’s weapon. It is made of ten thousand years of cold iron and thousand years of ice silk. Like Chang’e’s Xingyue Sword, its quality surpasses the purple rank. It is a rare weapon that is close to a divine weapon.

call!

Seeing Lu Dongbin summoning Fochen, Mu Qingyue’s delicate body trembled, her jade hands clasped tightly, and she broke into a cold sweat for Yue Feng.

Oops, the head is serious, Yue Feng is in trouble now!

Xie Liuyun couldn’t be more excited. The sect master used weapons, and now Yue Feng is dead!

Gudong!

Feeling the solemn expression on Lu Dongbin's face and the invisible pressure that permeated his body, Yue Feng's forehead was sweating, and he couldn't help swallowing!

Nima!

This Lu Dongbin seems to be coming for real, I'm afraid I can't stop it.

hum!

Lu Dongbin didn't talk nonsense, he raised his hand and waved, and saw a rhythm of spiritual power between heaven and earth, and then, a yin and yang gossip pattern condensed out and burst towards Yue Feng.

Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, so he quickly summoned Bailian Lenghuo and formed a protective barrier in front of him!

Bailian cold fire?

Seeing the white flame flashing and forming the shape of a lotus flower, Lu Dongbin's expression changed, and he suddenly realized something.

He… he is Yue Feng!

No, didn't Xie Liuyun say that this kid is Yue Feng's accomplice?

However, in the world, only Yue Feng successfully merged the cold fire of white lotus, and the person in front of him used the cold fire of white lotus to condense the protective film, who else but Yue Feng?

Thinking to himself, Lu Dongbin wanted to remove the internal power of the gossip graphics, but it was too late!

Bang!

The next second, I heard an earth-shattering roar, and I saw the protective film condensed by Bailian's cold fire shattered in an instant, and then Yue Feng let out a groan, and the whole person was shocked and flew out, flying more than a hundred times. Mi Yuan fell heavily to the ground.

When he resisted Lu Dongbin's palm just now, Yue Feng had already consumed a lot of internal energy. At this time, he could not resist Lu Dongbin's Daoist exercises.

After all, this is a famous Taoist master!

"Yue Feng!"

Seeing this scene, Mu Qingyue couldn't help but exclaimed, hurried over to check Yue Feng's injury, and saw that Yue Feng was so severely injured that he had fainted!

Chapter 2729

At the same time, Lu Dongbin landed slowly, frowned at Yue Feng, and muttered to himself: "Ashamed, fortunately

, I didn't do my best just now!" At this time, Lu Dongbin was very complicated.

As the head of the Holy Sect, the first-generation master of the Taoist sect, it is too embarrassing to admit the wrong person.

call!

Hearing this, everyone present looked at each other in dismay, and they all didn't understand. The sect leader wanted to kill this Yue Feng's comrade just now. Why did he regret it in a blink of an eye?

"Haha…"

At this moment, Xie Liuyun came over, looked at Yue Feng's eyes closed, his face was pale, and couldn't help but say proudly, "Your kid isn't dead yet?" As

he was talking, he saw Lu Dongbin's serious expression. Looking at it, Xie Liuyun's heart trembled, knowing that he was a little complacent, and quickly shut his mouth.

"Qingyue!"

At this time, Lu Dongbin breathed a sigh of relief, and instructed Mu Qingyue and the others: "Take the person down for treatment. Others, immediately go down the mountain and track down the whereabouts of Empress Chang'e. There must be no mistake."

"Yes . After receiving the

order, everyone responded in unison, and then Mu Qingyue asked two disciples to take Yue Feng down for healing.

Watching everyone leave, Lu Dongbin's eyes fell on Xie Liuyun: "Liuyun, come with me!"

Xie Liuyun nodded quickly, feeling a little uneasy in his heart.

It's broken, did the boss see something?

A few minutes later, he arrived at the secret room where Lu Dongbin retreated.

Lu Dongbin sat there slowly, and after instructing Xie Liuyun to close the door, he asked lightly, “Liuyun, what’s going on tonight?”

Not loud, but full of majesty!

“Sect Master!” Xie Liuyun swallowed his saliva secretly, and explained the situation one by one.

call!

Knowing the situation, Lu Dongbin pondered for a while, and his expression suddenly became serious: “Actually, when I arrived just now, you already knew that that ‘Wuchen’ is the real Yue Feng, why do you keep saying that he is Yue Feng’s subordinate ?”

After speaking, Lu Dongbin’s eyes became sharp: “You want to use my hand to get rid of Yue Feng, just because when Yue Feng worshipped the Holy Sect, you lost face, right?”

“I… .”

Xie Liuyun’s body trembled, and his heart was extremely shocked.

It turned out that the headmaster already knew everything.

Thinking to himself, Xie Liuyun hesitated for a while, then bent his knees, and knelt down directly in front of Lu Dongbin: “Master, I was wrong, please punish me!”

When he said this, Xie Liuyun was full of shame, but There was a glimmer of luck in his eyes.

No matter what he said, he was also the altar master of the Liujin altar. Even if the behavior just now was a little selfish, the head would still turn to him. After all, Yue Feng was an outsider no matter what.

Seeing his resolute confession, Lu Dongbin was expressionless, without the slightest emotion!

For a while, there was a strange silence in the secret room. The atmosphere was a little depressing.

Feeling this depression, Xie Liuyun felt a little uneasy in his heart.

“Liu Yun!”

Finally, Lu Dongbin breathed a sigh of relief and said slowly, “Remember when you first joined the Holy Sect, you were only ten years old, and you have such a strong personality. I warned you at the time that you should not be impetuous in your future cultivation. , and don’t pay attention to the gains and losses of grievances!”

“But for so many years, you have been doing your own way. Although you have contributed so much to the Holy Sect for so many years, it is in vain to improve your cultivation strength without a breakthrough in your state of mind.”

“Master…”

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun was stiff There, cold sweat broke out all over his body: “I was wrong!”

Lu Dongbin smiled slightly and waved his hand: “Some things, it’s not just a matter of knowing something is wrong, this time you made a big disaster, and what happened tonight is clearly Zhang Jiao You lied to the sky and crossed the sea, captured Chang’e with a traitorous scheme, and Yue Feng took the blame, but you, for your own personal grievances and revenge against Yue Feng, let Zhang Jiao go, and almost let me kill Yue Feng by mistake.”

“From now on, You are no longer the altar master of the Liujin altar, go to the back mountain and think about it yourself!”

What?

At this moment, Xie Liuyun felt like he was struck by lightning, his legs were weak, and he almost collapsed on the ground!

Chapter 2730

Xie Liuyun at this time is almost crying without tears.

Why?

Even if you want to take revenge on Yue Feng, but Yue Feng is not dead, he is about to be removed from the position of the altar master, and he has to think about it? Thinking to himself

, Xie Liuyun hugged Lu Dongbin’s legs and feet, crying and begging for mercy: “Master, I was wrong, I was really wrong… Please open the door to the head.”

How many years have you worked hard to get on the seat, and now there is nothing left, how can you be reconciled?

However!

In the face of Xie Liuyun's begging for mercy, Lu Dongbin's attitude was very firm, he shook his head and said: "Liuyun, I have already said it very clearly, your character is too heavy on grievances and grievances, and it is not suitable for you to be the altar master." After speaking

, Lu Dongbin looked Seriously, he continued: "Also, the biggest mistake you made was to ignore the safety of Empress Chang'e, and only wanted to take revenge on Yue Feng, Empress Chang'e is a strange woman in the world, and Zeng's mother is beautiful in the world, she really wants to have something wrong, You can't afford it." The

last sentence fell, and Lu Dongbin raised his hand: "Go!"

Huh!

At this moment, Xie Liuyun was completely desperate and nodded.

However, when he got up, Xie Liuyun's eyes flashed with a hint of coldness.

I have been loyal to the Holy Sect for decades, but in the end, I can't match a Yue Feng, and Chang'e. Since you are unkind, don't blame me for being unrighteous.

"Sect Master, I'm sorry!"

At this moment, when Xie Liuyun turned around, suddenly, a powerful aura burst out from Xie Liuyun's body, raised his hand and slapped it directly at Lu Dongbin's heart.

Lu Dongbin's expression changed, he raised his hand and waved, and a protective film formed in front of him.

However, Xie Liuyun's purpose was not this. Seeing him turn around, he raised his hand again and directly knocked out a lamp beside Lu Dongbin.

In the secret room of Lu Dongbin's retreat, there are a total of nine lamps, which are placed according to the yin and yang gossip, called the gossip nine palace lanterns. In the past few years, Lu Dongbin has gained a new understanding of Taoist exercises and created a gossip-based exercise, and this gossip and nine palace lanterns are the key.

Xie Liuyun, as the altar master of the Liujin altar, knew very well that as long as the gossip nine palace lanterns were extinguished, he would be able to inflict heavy damage on Lu Dongbin.

"Liu Dongbin!"

Lu Dongbin was extremely frightened and shouted angrily, "What are you doing?"

While speaking, Lu Dongbin's face was weak.

Before leaving the customs early, Lu Dongbin's dantian internal power was a little disordered, and later he started with Yue Feng, but at this time, Xie Liuyun suddenly extinguished the gossip Jiugong lantern, and the dantian internal power suddenly turned into chaos.

At this time, Lu Dongbin was very frightened and angry. He never thought that Xie Liuyun, who had always been respectful to him, would suddenly attack him.

call!

Xie Liuyun didn't respond, his face flashed crazy, taking advantage of Lu Dongbin's weakness, he turned off all the remaining eight lights.

After doing this, Xie Liuyun sneered and said slowly: "Sect Master, although you are a master of Taoism, your thinking is too pedantic. Since you are dedicated to seeking Taoism, then go to the illusory realm and slowly cultivate."

When saying this , Xie Liuyun's eyes fell on a gourd in the corner of the secret room!

This gourd, called the Qiankun gourd, is the treasure of the holy sect. It is said that when the world was opened up, a spiritual thing was born between the heaven and the earth.

It is said that the Great Illusory Realm is very large, filled with aura, and there are endless dangers. For thousands of years, many strong people have tried to break in, but they have not come out safely.

Lu Dongbin also tried to enter the illusory realm, but because he was not fully sure, he finally gave up!

At this time, Xie Liuyun's purpose was very obvious. He didn't want to kill Lu Dongbin, but as long as he was trapped in the illusory realm, he would be fearless in the Holy Sect in the future.

hum!

After making up his mind, Xie Liuyun slapped Lu Dongbin with a palm without any hesitation!

Without the gossip and the nine palace lanterns, Lu Dongbin's internal strength was affected, and he was very weak, and he had no strength to resist.

boom!

As soon as he saw that this palm hit Lu Dongbin hard, he stumbled back, his face was pale, and he was extremely weak!

It was at this moment that Xie Liuyun rushed over and opened the seal of the Qiankun gourd, and saw a powerful force surging out from the mouth of the gourd, enveloping Lu Dongbin at once.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2731-2740

Chapter 2731

Whoosh!

In the next second, under the terrifying force, Lu Dongbin disappeared and was trapped in the illusory realm in the cosmic gourd.

call!

At this moment, Xie Liuyun took a deep breath, with a crazy smile on the corner of his mouth, without the slightest pity or heartache in his eyes, and said coldly: “Master, don’t blame me, who told you to turn to outsiders? Just be honest. Stay in the illusory realm, and the sect will be handed over to me!” The

voice fell, Xie Liuyun walked over, picked up the token of the sect master that had fallen on the ground, turned around and strode out of the secret room!

When he got outside, Xie Liuyun called his disciples and ordered everyone to gather in the main hall!

After a while, Yi Yunfeng, Mu Qingyue and others rushed to the main hall together!

Um? !

As soon as they entered the hall, Mu Qingyue, Yi Yunfeng and the others were all stunned when they saw the scene in front of them.

I saw that Xie Liuyun was wearing the robe of the head, sitting on the throne, with a hint of arrogance on his face.

“Xie Liuyun!”

Soon, Mu Qingyue reacted first, shouting at Xie Liuyunjiao: “What are you doing? You dare to sit in the position of the head?”

Before Xie Liuyun instigated everyone to besiege Yue Feng, Mu Qingyue was very dissatisfied. At this time, seeing him arrogantly sitting on the throne of the sect leader, he was even more angry.

The voice fell, and everyone else agreed.

“Xie Liuyun, come down quickly!”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Crazy…”

Hearing everyone’s scolding, Xie Liuyun smiled, looked around, and said lightly: “Everyone, don’t be impatient, the head just called me to go to the secret room and follow me. I said a lot.”

“The head of the sect has recently retreated, and I have a new understanding. Just now, I have already gone to the illusory realm, so I handed over the sect to me.”

“In other words, I am now the new head of the sect!”

said At these times, Xie Liuyun looked serious.

Whoa!

Hearing this, everyone in the hall was stunned, thinking that they had heard it wrong.

The Sect Master handed over the Holy Sect to Xie Liuyun?

This… is too sudden.

“This…”

At this moment, Yi Yunfeng came out, his eyes flashing complicatedly, and he said to Xie Liuyun, “You said that the Sect Master entrusted you with the Holy Sect? What evidence is there?”

Speaking of which, Lu Dongbin was going to investigate The entire Holy Sect knows about the Illusory Realm, but for thousands of years, Lu Dongbin has been hesitating, and now he suddenly went to the Illusory Realm, which is too sudden.

Moreover, the Holy Sect was full of talents, and Xie Liuyun was not a suitable successor.

Swish!

The voice fell, and everyone else was staring at Xie Liuyun, and their eyes were asking.

Xie Liuyun didn’t panic at all, smiled slightly, and took out the head token from his body: “The token is here, it was given to me by the head, do you have any questions?”

Seeing the head token, Yi Yunfeng no longer Suspected, he immediately knelt down towards Xie Liuyun: “Meet the Sect Master!”

In Yi Yunfeng’s heart, Lu Dongbin’s strength was unfathomable, and it was impossible for Xie Liuyun to grab the Sect Master token from him.

However, Yi Yunfeng didn’t know that Xie Liuyun used despicable means to destroy Lu Dongbin’s gossip nine palace lanterns and trapped Lu Dongbin in the illusory realm. of.

“Meet the Sect Master!!”

In an instant, the rest of the people, including Mu Qingyue, all knelt down.

“Well, let’s all get up!”

Xie Liuyun raised his hand in satisfaction, and then his eyes fell on Mu Qingyue with a hint of gloom.

Chapter 2732

“Mu Qingyue!”

Finally, Xie Liuyun couldn’t help but said coldly, “Do you know what

‘s wrong?” When he said this, Xie Liuyun kept looking at Mu Qingyue up and down, his eyes shone with a strange light.

It has to be said that Mu Qingyue is a famous goddess of the Holy Sect. Any man will be moved when he sees it, Xie Liuyun is no exception, but he was only the altar master of Liujin altar before, and he was on an equal footing with Mu Qingyue. More importantly, there has always been grievance between the two altars, so Xie Liuyun held his own identity and dared not make any difference. idea.

But now it is different. As the head of the sect, Xie Liuyun no longer has any scruples.

Xie Liuyun knew that Mu Qingyue had an arrogant temperament, and if she wanted to conquer her, she must first establish her prestige.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of the entire hall focused on Mu Qingyue!

Mu Qingyue also trembled, Xie Liuyun’s eyes made her very uncomfortable, but she calmed down and said slowly: “The head said this, it makes me a little puzzled, please clarify!”

When saying this, Mu Qing Yue Qiang endured the displeasure in his heart.

To be honest, Mu Qingyue completely regarded Xie Liuyun as a thorn in her eyes after years of fighting with Liu Jintan.

But there is no way, now that Xie Liuyun is the head, even if there is dissatisfaction, he can only bear it.

boom!

Hearing the answer, Xie Liuyun slapped the table and said angrily: “I don’t know? Mu Qingyue, you are so embarrassed to answer this way? Yue Feng captured the mother Chang’e, and you are Yue Feng’s master, you dare to say that about yourself. Can’t get out of the relationship?”

Saying that, Xie Liuyun looked around and continued: “Just now, when the head of the sect took action against Yue Feng’s comrades, you still have to stop it, what is your motive? Did you also participate in the plan?”

At this time, Xie Liuyun had a gesture of asking for guilt, but his eyes were glittering with pride and cunning.

Until now, everyone present, except Mu Qingyue and herself, didn’t know that the one who was injured by Lu Dongbin just now was the real Yue Feng.

Whoa!

The voice fell, and everyone in the hall couldn’t help but talk about it!

“I won’t take the matter of Yue Feng’s arrest of Empress Chang’e, and Tan Master Mu was involved?”

“It’s possible, after all, Tan Master Mu is Yue Feng’s master.”

“Yeah…”

Under the discussion, all the Everyone looked at Mu Qingyue with suspicion in their eyes.

Mu Qingyue bit her lips tightly, her petite body trembling with anger.

This Xie Liuyun is really a despicable villain, this is clearly a public revenge, such an insidious person, I really don’t know how the head of the sect handed over the holy sect to him.

Thinking to herself, Mu Qingyue resisted her anger and defended: “This matter has nothing to do with me, and it was Yue Feng who was injured by the head just now, and it was obvious that Chang’e was taken away. Fake…”

“Shut up!”

Before she could finish speaking, Xie Liuyun's face darkened, he patted the table heavily, stood up, pointed at Mu Qingyue and scolded: "Now you still give Yue Feng Cleared? Do you want to say that the arrest of Chang'e has nothing to do with Yue Feng?"

"Now that the story of Empress Chang'e's arrest by Yue Feng has spread throughout the Holy Sect, is it possible that everyone Are they all blind?"

Hearing this, many people subconsciously nodded in agreement.

Mu Qingyue was completely anxious, why didn't these people believe in themselves?

"Mu Qingyue!"

At this moment, Xie Liuyun took a deep breath and said coldly: "Don't be obsessed, it's too late to admit your mistake, I'll give you a chance to immediately kill Yue Feng's comrade, the one called Wuchen. Man, I don't need to hold you accountable for your faults!"

Xie Liuyun knew better than anyone that Wuchen was the real Yue Feng.

At this time, it was not really that Mu Qingyue killed Yue Feng, Xie Liuyun was just pretending, so that the people present could see.

What?

Hearing this, Mu Qingyue's heart trembled, her beautiful face was full of resistance, and then she said to Xie Liuyun: "Xie Liuyun, how did Empress Chang'e get arrested? It's about the wind!"

Chapter 2733

"I know that when Yue Feng worshipped the Holy Sect, he embarrassed you several times, so you held grudges and wanted to get rid of him."

"If it is really related to Yue Feng, I will not let it go. He, but the truth is not clear, let me do it, I can't do it."

"Also!" At the

end, Mu Qingyue's face was cold, and she said to Xie Liuyun word by word: "Just like you do it. Sect Master, it's a shame for the Holy Sect!"

She added to the last two words.

To be honest, Mu Qingyue was reluctant to turn against Xie Liuyun, but she never thought that Xie Liuyun would force her to kill Yue Feng, which made Mu Qingyue unacceptable.

hiss!

In an instant, the entire hall was completely silent! All eyes are on Mu Qingyue!

She.. what did she say? ! Xie Liuyun just sat in the head, she actually said it was a disgrace of the Holy Sect?

In the Holy Sect, the words of the head of the sect are the rules and regulations of the sect. Mu Qingyue said this, it is simply a violation of the following.

At this moment, Xie Liuyun's expression suddenly changed. You must know, in front of so many people, being so scolded by Mu Qingyue, where would he put his face?

For a while, the atmosphere in the hall was extremely solemn.

call!

But soon, a smile appeared on Xie Liuyun's face, he nodded and said: "Okay, very good, since you are obsessed and insist on covering up Yue Feng, then don't blame me, come and take it for me!"

Said When he said these words, Xie Liuyun was very angry on the surface, but he was happy in his heart.

He had been forcing Mu Qingyue to kill Yue Feng just now, and the purpose was to anger her, so that there was a reason to lock her up.

The words fell, and Yi Yunfeng and the others in the hall all looked at each other in dismay.

Whoops!

In the next second, everyone's inner strength urged and directly surrounded Mu Qingyue. Speaking of which, none of these people wanted to do anything to Mu Qingyue, but she was so contemptuous of the new Sect Leader that she could never let it go.

"You…"

Seeing this scene, Mu Qingyue's delicate body trembled, anxious and angry.

However, although Mu Qingyue's strength was high, he couldn't stop so many people.

“Take it down first, lock it up!” Xie Liuyun waved his hand and ordered.

A few disciples responded, holding Mu Qingyue and leaving the hall!

“Master!”

As soon as he left, a slender figure came out, it was Zhang Na.

When the master became the head, Zhang Na couldn’t tell how excited she was, and said to Xie Liuyun: “Master, that Yue Feng’s comrade, called Wuchen, is still in the back room to heal, what should I do?

Xie Liuyun looked at Zhang Na and smiled slightly: “To be tortured, it’s best to ask Yue Feng’s whereabouts. I’ll leave this matter to you!” “

Yes, Master!” Zhang Na nodded quickly!

Xie Liuyun snorted and raised his hand: “Okay, everyone, let’s go down, Zhang Na stays!”

When saying this, Xie Liuyun’s eyes flashed with a deep meaning.

When the words fell, Yi Yunfeng and the others saluted one after another, and then exited the hall.

“Zhang Na!”

As soon as everyone left, Xie Liuyun waved at Zhang Na!

Zhang Na hurried forward and asked respectfully, “Master, oh no… Sect Master, what else is there to order?” Huh

!

Xie Liuyun took a deep breath, his face full of smiles, showing a bit of gloom: “That person called Wuchen, don’t need to interrogate, just kill him!”

Chapter 2734

What?

Hearing this, Zhang Na was taken aback, and her heart was full of doubts: “Master, this Yue Feng’s comrade obviously knows a lot of things, why don’t you need interrogation?”

“Silly apprentice!”

Xie Liuyun chuckled lightly . , said seriously: “This Wuchen is the real Yue Feng, and the one who captured Chang’e is a fake!”

There were other people in the hall just now, and Xie Liuyun was inconvenient to say it. Now that everyone has left, there is no concern.

Xie Liuyun was not at all worried that Zhang Na would betray her. You must know that Zhang Na worshipped Xie Liuyun as her teacher when she was ten years old.

What?

At this moment, Zhang Na’s body trembled, her eyes widened, and she stared blankly at Xie Liuyun, speechless.

That… that Wuchen is Yue Feng?

A few seconds later, Zhang Na reacted, took a deep breath, and nodded at Xie Liuyun: “I understand, Master! I will definitely get rid of Yue Feng, and make sure that the ghost will not know it, and will not let anyone know.”

Saying this At that time, Zhang Na’s delicate face could not hide the resentment.

Yue Feng has humiliated himself several times, but his strength is too strong, and it is difficult to retaliate with his own realm, and now there is such a good opportunity, he will definitely not miss it.

…

the other side!

In the woods a hundred miles northwest of Shengzong, Liang Hao and Chang’e flew for several hours. When he was tired, he landed and rested for a while.

“Despicable villain!”

As soon as she landed in the woods, Chang’e couldn’t help drinking: “Let me go, or you will die without a burial!”

At this time, Chang’e was so angry that she could not express her anger. She was the goddess of the mother-in-law, Chang’e. In the Kyushu continent, whoever saw her was not respectful, but the person in front of her, who pretended to be Yue Feng and attacked her, was a great shame. !

“Tsk tsk!”

Facing Chang'e's anger, Liang Hao didn't panic in the slightest, but looked up and down with a smile, and said jokingly: "The lady's temper is really hot, don't worry, I'm only responsible for catching you, and I won't do anything to you. Yes, so, please don't be impatient!" As

he said, Liang Hao watched from a close distance, his eyes straightened.

Beautiful, so beautiful!

At this time, Liang Hao was almost unable to hold back, but in the end he forcibly held back, because Zhang Jiao repeatedly instructed him to capture Chang'e, and he must keep his duty and must not have the slightest blasphemy.

However, Chang'e screamed more and more fiercely. In the end, Liang Hao couldn't do anything, so he raised his hand and knocked Chang'e unconscious.

Whoosh!

It was at this time that a figure came quickly in the night sky not far away, and arrived in front of Liang Hao in the blink of an eye.

Wearing a black robe, with a grim expression.

It was Zhang Jiao.

"My lord!"

Liang Hao didn't dare to be negligent, and quickly knelt down and saluted: "My subordinates lived up to their expectations, they have already caught Empress Chang'e!"

"Yes, yes!" Zhang Jiao nodded approvingly. Looking at the unconscious Chang'e, she was indescribably happy.

Haha….

Chang'e is already in her own hands, and it won't be long before the whole world is hers.

"Lord!"

At this time, Liang Hao stood up and said cautiously, "What should I do next?"

Zhang Jiao pondered, looked around, and said slowly, "Find a hidden place, and I will use the 'Soul Deception Technique' for Empress Chang'e. , Liang Hao, wait for you to lie down for me nearby, remember, don't let anyone approach, you know?" The

voice fell, Zhang Jiao hugged Chang'e and walked towards the depths of the woods!

"Understood!" Liang Hao quickly followed behind.

A few minutes later, Zhang Jiao chose a place, sat cross-legged, exercised his inner strength, hung his hands above Chang'e's head, and began to urge the soul-snatching technique.

The Soul Recapture Dafa is a kind of exercise created by Zhang Jiao. After success, the target will unconditionally obey all orders. This exercise was created after nearly a thousand years of painstaking research when Zhang Jiao was trapped in the ancient tomb of Lv Bu. Never performed.

You must know that the target cannot resist the slightest bit when using the Soul Repelling Technique, and at this time, Chang'e was unconscious, but it was a good opportunity from heaven.

Chapter 2735

Liang Hao followed Zhang Jiao's orders, and he was full of energy and surrounded the realm!

Time passed by!

call!

Finally, Zhang Jiao withdrew his internal force, and moved his palm away from Chang'e's head, completing the Soul Seizure Dafa.

At the same time, Chang'e also woke up faintly, but her eyes were not as bright as before, with a faint feeling of emptiness.

"Master!" In the

next second, Chang'e's eyes fell on Zhang Jiao, she bowed slightly, and shouted respectfully, "Chang'e is at the mercy of Master!"

When she said this, Chang'e lost her usual arrogance, but was extremely docile.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao was extremely proud and excited. He succeeded. He thought it would be the first time to use the Soul Seizure Technique, there would be some drawbacks, but he didn't expect it to be so smooth.

Liang Hao next to him was also extremely shocked.

It’s just incredible that the lord could make Chang’e recognize the lord.

….

this moment, the other side!

Shengzong Mountain Gate, Mu Qingyue’s boudoir!

I don’t know how long it took, Yue Feng woke up from the coma.

hiss!

The moment he opened his eyes, Yue Feng couldn’t help taking a breath of cold air, only to feel sore all over his body.

The strength of that Lu Dongbin is really terrifying. Fortunately, he has deep internal strength, otherwise, he would be dead by now!

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng looked around and was stunned!

I saw that I was lying in a boudoir, and the air was filled with a faint fragrance. The whole room was a little simple, but there was an elegant atmosphere everywhere.

This…

Yue Feng was stunned, but he quickly thought of something.

After she fell into a coma, she seemed to hear Mu Qingyue’s cry, and it seemed that she was in her room.

Thinking of Mu Qingyue, Yue Feng couldn’t help but feel a warm current in his heart. In the entire holy sect, except for that senior sister Liu Qingqing, only Mu Qingyue cared about him.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng didn’t have time to think about it, he sat there cross-legged, and began to heal and recover.

In Mu Qingyue’s room, she should be safe. After all, Mu Qingyue is the altar master of the Xingmu altar, who dares to break into her room?

Soon, Yue Feng entered a state of cultivation.

Yue Feng thought about it. After healing, he hurried to chase the fake Yue Feng. That person was Zhang Jiao’s subordinate. If Chang’e fell into their hands, it would be more fortunate than for luck!

Squeak –

just as Yue Feng was stepping up his cultivation, suddenly, a gap was quietly opened in the room, followed by a slender figure that rushed in quickly!

It's Zhang Na!

Just now, Zhang Na got Xie Liuyun's order to get rid of Yue Feng, and she broke in directly after learning that Yue Feng was resting in Mu Qingyue's room!

Um? Yue Feng actually woke up?

At this moment, seeing Yue Feng sitting cross-legged in the room and healing her wounds, Zhang Na was stunned for a moment, and then a cold light flashed in her eyes.

Thinking of being humiliated by Yue Feng before, and being forced to make amends to Liu Qingqing, the endless humiliation and anger, the anger of hatred, instantly burned in Zhang Na's body!

Zhang Na clearly felt that Yue Feng was seriously injured and was in the critical period of healing! Yue Feng is very vulnerable now!

"Om!"

At this moment, Zhang Na didn't hesitate at all, tapped the ground with her toes, and leaped forward. At the same time, her internal force burst out, condensed on her right palm, and slapped Yue Feng's back fiercely!

At that time, Yue Feng heard the movement and thought it was Mu Qingyue coming back, but he didn't realize the danger at all!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2736-2740

Chapter 2736

"Bang!"

This palm hits Yue Feng firmly, making a muffled sound! At that time, Yue Feng's body was directly sent flying! He slammed heavily on the wall, and a mouthful of blood spurted out!

To be honest, with Zhang Na's strength, it would be difficult to hurt Yue Feng, but he had obtained the elixir from Zhang Jiao before, and his strength had soared, and Yue Feng had neglected to take precautions.

Nima!

At the moment of landing, Yue Feng only felt the qi and blood in his body tossing, and a burst of pain came, and he almost fainted. He had just healed for half an hour, and it was all in vain.

Yue Feng wanted to struggle to stand up, but the force of the palm just now was too great. At this time, Yue Feng was so soft that he couldn't even try.

"It's you?!"

At this moment, Yue Feng's eyes locked on Zhang Na, shocked and angry!

Nima, why is she?

He was almost able to heal the wounds in his body, but was attacked by this woman!

Thinking of this, Yue Feng's eyes were blood red, and he almost vomited blood! Feeling Yue Feng's anger, Zhang Na felt inexplicably nervous, but she quickly calmed down and said

with a sneer, "How?

Yue Feng, you are really cunning enough. You came to Shengzong with a fake name and successfully deceived everyone, but what happened in the end? Didn't you fall into my hands in the end?"

Yue Feng looked coldly At her, there is no response!

Zhang Na was too lazy to talk nonsense, and there was a hint of smugness and viciousness on her beautiful face: "Tell me, how do you want to die?" The

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

voice fell, and Zhang Na walked over slowly, killing intent filled her body!

Zhang Na thought about it, she couldn't kill Yue Feng so easily! To torture him to survive! Can't beg for death! This will solve the hatred in my heart!

call!

There was a slight smile on the corner of Yue Feng's mouth, and he said weakly: "Zhang Na, you are not small, this is the room where the altar master of the Xingmu altar rests. If you trespass in and you want to kill others, you are not afraid of being discovered. Afterwards, you will be expelled from the division?"

"Haha!"

Zhang Na couldn’t help laughing when she heard this: “Don’t use Mu Qingyue to scare me, don’t you know, Mu Qingyue has been imprisoned, and I Master, you have already become the head of the Holy Sect.”

“No one can save you here, understand?”

Zhang Na’s face was full of pride in the last sentence.

What?

At this moment, Yue Feng was shocked, thinking that he had heard it wrong.

Mu Qingyue was locked up, and Xie Liuyun became the head? What the hell is going on here? He was only in a coma for less than three hours, so much happened to the Holy Sect?

For a time, the more Yue Feng thought about it, the bigger his head became, and he had a bad premonition in his heart.

“Crack!”

At this moment, Zhang Na walked over quickly, suddenly raised her jade hand, and slapped Yue Feng’s face without warning!

Yue Feng was so weak that he couldn’t dodge at all. The slap was so firm that his face suddenly swelled up!

“If you want to die quickly, just beg me.” Zhang Na said coldly.

Yue Feng gritted his teeth and was very annoyed. Mad, who had been severely injured by Lu Dongbin before, had not yet recovered from his injuries, and was attacked by this Zhang Na again. At this time, he could not exert his internal strength.

Moreover, Mu Qingyue was detained, and Liu Qingqing was not around, so she was alone and helpless!

How to do? !

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at Zhang Na secretly.

I have to say that this Zhang Na not only has a beautiful face, but also has an indescribably charming figure, but such a beautiful woman feels like a poisonous snake.

Seeing Yue Feng staring at her tightly, Zhang Na’s eyes flashed a bit of coldness.

“Snapped!”

Chapter 2737 In the

next second, Zhang Na shot without warning and slapped Yue Feng again!

“Dare to look at me like this, I think you are really not afraid of death!” Zhang Na said coldly. As she spoke, Zhang Na searched Yue Feng.

Soon, Fang Tianhuaji was found.

Fang Tianhua halberd can be big or small, and when not in use, it will be taken by Yue Feng.

Zhang Na was very excited when she got Fang Tianhua Ji. With this magic weapon, her strength would definitely increase.

But in the next second, Zhang Na thought of something, and her eyes fell on Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, as long as you answer me a question, I will make your death a little more happy.”

When she said this, Zhang Na’s eyes flashed with complexity.

According to rumors, Lu Bu has a very domineering exercise, and when combined with Fang Tianhuaji, he can burst into earth-shattering power.

And Yue Feng got Fang Tian Hua Ji, he must have also learned this technique.

call!

Hearing this, Yue Feng took a deep breath: “What’s the problem?”

At this time, Yue Feng also calmed down. Seeing Zhang Na’s changing eyes, he knew what she wanted from herself, no matter what it was. As long as she doesn’t do it for a while, she has a chance.

Zhang Na sneered and sat on the chair next to her, stroking Fang Tianhua halberd with her jade hand: “Lu Bu has a book called Bloody Battle Bafang. When Lu Bu’s ancient tomb was discovered, there were rumors in the rivers and lakes that this book was taken by you. Go, now, tell me the formula!”

Nima!

Yue Feng couldn’t help but scolded secretly, this Zhang Na is really greedy, she is not satisfied with the Fang Tian Hua Ji, and she still wants to fight in all directions?

Thinking of this, Yue Feng showed a smile, and then looked directly into Zhang Na's eyes: "You want bloody battles in all directions? Well, I can give it to you, but there is a condition!"

When he said this, Yue Feng looked seriously!

"Okay, what are the conditions!" Zhang Na took a step closer and said quickly.

Yue Feng smiled weakly: "It's very simple, kneel and kowtow to the teacher!" This Zhang Na is cruel and greedy, so she must be taught a lesson.

Swish!

As soon as the words fell, Zhang Na's body trembled, and she was so embarrassed that she slapped Yue Feng again: "You are courting death!"

This Yue Feng is really a dead pig who is not afraid of boiling water, and he dares to take advantage of himself when his death is imminent!

"Crack!"

The slap fell, and a crisp sound came, Yue Feng staggered, and blood flowed from the corner of his mouth!

Yue Feng endured the pain and showed a smile: "Zhang Na, it is only right and proper to learn from a teacher. Besides, I will die immediately. If you call me Master, you will be able to fight in all directions, and it is not a loss!"

"Otherwise, change it . Condition, you bring Mu Qingyue to see me, and I will pass on your formula!"

Yue Feng wanted to understand, since Zhang Na wanted the formula for bloody battles, she would not kill herself for the time being, so she took the opportunity to delay the time. If she could bring herself to see Mu Qingyue, that would be the best.

call!

Hearing this, Zhang Na was so angry that she bit her lip and said fiercely: "Yue Feng, I think you really can't cry without seeing the coffin!" The voice fell, her jade hand raised, and a palm hit Yue Feng's heart.

Yes, Zhang Na was frightening Yue Feng, she was eager to get the bloody battle, how could she kill Yue Feng now.

Nima, do you really do it?

Yue Feng was shocked, but he still pretended to be unyielding and closed his eyes.

Swish!

Seeing that this palm was about to hit her heart, at this moment, Zhang Na suddenly stopped and gritted her teeth: “Okay, I’ll take you to see Mu Qingyue. But remember to me, you won’t hand it over then. The formula, I will definitely slash you with a thousand swords!”

Xiang Yuefeng kneeling down to worship his teacher is absolutely impossible, so he can only take the risk of taking him to see Mu Qingyue.

To be honest, Zhang Na didn’t want to compromise, but she had no choice. Master gave an order that Yue Feng must die before dawn, and she really didn’t have time to spend with him.

Hearing this, Yue Feng showed a smile.

Chapter 2738

Zhang Na stopped talking nonsense, and took Yue Feng to the dungeon while taking advantage of the night!

It was already late at night, and Zhang Na was very familiar with the environment near the dungeon, so she easily avoided the patrolling disciples!

…..

at this moment! In the dungeon!

Mu Qingyue sat there, her beautiful face full of anxiety.

Xie Liuyun became the head and the first thing he did was arrested. Now, Yue Feng is still resting in the room, and he doesn’t know what’s going on.

Squeak!

At this moment, the prison door was pushed open, and then, a slender figure walked in first, with delicate facial features, but with a strong sarcasm in his eyes, it was Zhang Na!

hiss!

Seeing Zhang Na, Mu Qingyue’s delicate body trembled, and she suddenly became alert!

Zhang Na is Xie Liuyun's favorite disciple. It's definitely not a good thing to come to the dungeon at this time!

In the next second, Mu Qingyue was stunned when she saw Yue Feng behind Zhang Na. What's the situation?

"Yue Feng!"

When she got to the front, Zhang Na looked impatient: "You have seen it too. If you have any last words, hurry up and say it!"

Seriously, if it wasn't for the skills of the bloody battle, Zhang Na would not bring Yue Feng to the dungeon. Not to let him see Mu Qingyue.

What?

Hearing this, Mu Qingyue's pretty face changed, and her eyes suddenly fell on Yue Feng.

Last words? What last word?

Immediately afterwards, Mu Qingyue understood something, Zhang Na wanted to kill Yue Feng, and she must have been ordered by Xie Liuyun.

Thinking about it, Mu Qingyue's delicate body trembled, this Xie Liuyun is really cruel!

"Yeah!"

At this time, Yue Feng nodded, without the slightest nervousness about dying, he said lightly: "You go out first!"

Go out?

Zhang Na's eyes flashed and she sneered: "Yue Feng, don't talk nonsense with me, what do you have to say to Mu Qingyue, hurry up, don't play tricks, I tell you, I can take you to see her, it's already very good Come on, don't push yourself too far!"

This Yue Feng, cunning and cunning, still wants to put himself away? "Zhang Na." Yue Feng

said with a faint smile, "I have a few whispers with my master, you also want to listen? Besides, my life is in your hands, why are you being aggressive?"

Mu Qingyue winked.

Mu Qingyue is a smart person. She could see at a glance that Yue Feng wanted to push Zhang Na away, so she nodded and said, “Zhang Na, Yue Feng is my apprentice. Since it falls into your hands, it is his destiny.

” In the current situation, there must be no escape, and now you have to entrust me with some funeral affairs, please avoid it.”

This…

Hearing this, Zhang Na bit her lip, very tangled!

Forget it, or just wait outside, anyway, Yue Feng is seriously injured and can’t run!

Thinking to herself, Zhang Na was about to nod her head in agreement, but at this moment, there was a sudden movement outside.

“Sect Master!”

First came the voice of a disciple, followed by footsteps outside the palace.

What? Xie Liuyun is here?

At this moment, whether it was Yue Feng, or Zhang Na and Mu Qingyue, at the same time, they were all taken aback, and their eyes flashed with panic!

Nima Yuefeng wanted to cry

but had no tears. She thought that she would meet Mu Qingyue and discuss countermeasures, but before Zhang Na left, Xie Liuyun came!

At this time, Yue Feng clearly felt that the footsteps from outside were getting closer and closer, and he was about to enter the cell!

Chapter 2739

Zhang Na is also in a hurry!

It was broken, the master asked himself to kill Yue Feng, but in order to get the bloody battle, he took Yue Feng to the dungeon and met Mu Qingyue. If the master saw this scene, he would definitely punish himself.

“Yue Feng!”

Under the anxiety, Zhang Na was so anxious that she hurriedly said, “Quick, hurry up and hide under the straw mat.” There is no bed in the dungeon, only a few straw mats, but the sight here is dim, as long as Yue Feng hides well , Master should not find out.

“Yeah!”

Hearing this, Mu Qingyue nodded in agreement and said, “Yes, hide first!”

Xie Liuyun hated Yue Feng deeply. If he saw him here, he would definitely do it himself. Yue Feng was seriously injured. How is Xie Liuyun’s opponent?

call!

However, Yue Feng didn’t move at all, instead he breathed a sigh of relief, and looked at Zhang Na with a half-smiling smile: “Zhang Na, your master is here, why are you panicking?”

After speaking, Yue Feng made a look as if he was dying. : “I’m going to die anyway, it doesn’t matter if I hide or not!”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s eyes flashed with slyness!

Haha… This Zhang Na is so panicked, she must be afraid that Xie Liuyun will see her and know that she is asking for bloody battles. With such a good opportunity, she must play tricks on her!

This!

Seeing this scene, Mu Qingyue was stunned, not knowing whether to laugh or cry.

This Yue Feng, when is it, still thinking about this?

Zhang Na’s pretty face also changed, and she was anxious and angry: “Yue Feng, you really want to die, don’t you? I tell you, if Master sees you, you will definitely die!”

While saying that, Zhang Na was paying attention to the movement outside and was so anxious that she was about to cry.

When the master saw Yue Feng, it would be fine for him to be punished, but the formula for the bloody battle would not be available.

Hehe…

Yue Feng smiled slightly and stopped talking nonsense: “Zhang Na, I know what you are thinking, when your master sees me, he will kill me directly, and then you will not get bloody battles, right? , so I was in a hurry to let me hide.”

“It’s okay to let me hide, you have to beg me!” The

voice was not loud, but there was no doubt.

Swish!

Hearing this, Zhang Na's face changed, her eyes almost spitting fire, but she still suppressed her anger: "How do you want me to beg you?"

When she said this, Zhang Na gritted her teeth with hatred!

Good you Yue Feng, play tricks on me as soon as you get the chance, wait until Master is gone, and see how I torture you!

Seeing her promise, Yue Feng stopped talking nonsense and said with a smile: "It's very simple, please, call me Dad again."

Mad, this Zhang Na, who hurt herself so badly, just asked her to call Dad, It's so cheap for her!

What?

Hearing this title, Zhang Na's body trembled with anger, pointed at Yue Feng and said, "Yue Feng, you are courting death!" The

voice fell, Zhang Na's inner strength surged, and she couldn't bear the killing intent anymore, she endured it again and again , Yue Feng has to make an inch, it's abominable!

Yue Feng looked like a broken jar, "It's okay if you don't call, I don't care, anyway, if it falls into the hands of you and your master, it's all dead!"

"Don't think about it." Zhang Na said through gritted teeth.

In front of this person, I can't wait to get rid of him, how can I call him father?

"Zhang Na!"

Yue Feng glanced outside with an indifferent expression: "It's up to you to call me, time is running out, your master will come in soon! Sigh, if he sees me here, I'm afraid You won't have a chance to get the bloody battle!"

This bastard!

Hearing this, Zhang Na bit her lip tightly, her delicate body kept trembling, and finally took a deep breath, suppressed her anger, and looked at Yue Feng: "Dad, I beg you!"

Seriously, call Yue Feng Dad, Zhang Na has ten thousand reluctance in her heart!

But there is no way, I want to get the bloody battle, and I have come this far. If I give up, I will not be reconciled for the rest of my life. After all, Fang Tianhua halberd has been obtained!

Chapter 2740

“Hey! Good daughter!”

Seeing her finally calling out, Yue Feng nodded with satisfaction: “I’m really obedient, Dad listens to you, hide first!” The

voice fell, Yue Feng bent down and hid in under the grass mat!

At this moment, Zhang Na’s pretty face was frosty, and she also hid beside Yue Feng! Yes, Zhang Na didn’t want to be seen by Xie Liuyun. After all, Xie Liuyun asked her to kill Yue Feng. At this time, it was impossible to be in the dungeon.

“Yue Feng!”

The moment she got under the straw mat, Zhang Na lowered her voice and said coldly, “Be honest, I’m being tricked!”

Yue Feng ignored it, but looked through the gaps in the straw mat. Depends on what’s going on outside!

Whoops!

It was at this moment that Xie Liuyun, accompanied by two disciples, walked in slowly.

Swish!

The moment he came in, Xie Liuyun’s eyes were locked on Mu Qingyue, and a smug smile appeared on the corner of his mouth.

“Lord Mu, this dungeon is not pleasant, right?” Xie Liuyun asked with a smile.

Mu Qingyue was expressionless and snorted coldly.

“You all step back.” Xie Liuyun waved at the disciples behind him, his tone unquestionable: “Wait, no matter what you hear, no one is allowed to come in without my order.”

“Yes, Sect Master!” The two The disciples agreed in unison, and then backed out.

call!

Seeing the disciple leave, Xie Liuyun walked in slowly, looked at Mu Qingyue up and down, and said with a smile: “Mu Qingyue, you and I are always in the same sect, although Yue Feng captured the Empress Chang’e, you cannot escape the blame, but I can give you a chance, but there is a premise!”

“You say it!” Mu Qingyue said coldly, while secretly guarding.

Xie Liuyun said this to himself at night, he must have ulterior motives.

“Hey!” Xie Liuyun looked up and down at Mu Qingyue, his eyes became more and more arrogant: “It’s very simple, you will be my woman in the future.”

Shuh!

Hearing this, Mu Qingyue’s delicate body trembled, and she was embarrassed and angry: “Don’t even think about it!”

He knew that Xie Liuyun was not at ease, but he didn’t expect that he was even more despicable than he thought!

Made!

At the same time, Yue Feng, who was hiding in the dark, was also furious and clenched his fists secretly.

This Xie Liuyun is really a despicable villain.

And Zhang Na, who was hiding beside her, also blushed and was very embarrassed.

Master….Master actually has an idea for Mu Qingyue.

“Mu Qingyue!”

Seeing Mu Qingyue’s reaction, Xie Liuyun did not arouse in the slightest, but aroused his inner interest: “I gave you a chance, you don’t know how to praise!”

“You, you give me Get out!”

Seeing Xie Liuyun staring at him with a wicked smile, Mu Qingyue was shocked and angry. I couldn’t help drinking it, but when I was arrested in the main hall before, I consumed a lot of internal energy. At this time, facing Xie Liuyun, I shouted angrily, but there was no deterrence at all.

“Get out?”

Xie Liuyun slowly approached and looked at her with a smile: “I said Mu Qingyue, you haven’t seen the form yet? I’m the head of the house now, what about you? The future is all in my hands, you want me to get out?”

Saying that, Xie Liuyun’s smile gradually deepened: “You should think about it carefully, you should be honored to be my woman, haha!”

Hearing this, Mu Mu Qingyue’s delicate body trembled: “Xie Liuyun, you are a shameless scum, a villain who is not as good as a beast, you will not end well.” The

owner of the dignified Xingmu altar would be so humiliated by Xie Liuyun.

Moreover, the two of them, Yue Feng, who hadn’t hid, looked at it, and it was a shame.

“Don’t pretend to be reserved, such a beautiful time cannot be wasted!” At this time, Xie Liuyun couldn’t help it, smiled evilly, looked at Mu Qingyue up and down, and jumped up instantly.

“You…”

Mu Qingyue was furious and instinctively retreated, but Xie Liuyun still grabbed her hands.

Whoa!

While dodging, Mu Qingyue also dropped some things, some medicinal pills and talismans.

“Hide?” Xie Liuyun clenched Mu Qingyue’s hands tightly, showing a wicked smile: “Do you think you can hide tonight?”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2741-2750

Chapter 2741

Saying that, Xie Liuyun is about to come up and kiss Fang Ze.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng and Zhang Na, who were hiding under the straw mat, couldn't stand it anymore. Then, Zhang Na accidentally made a noise!

"Who?!"

Hearing the movement, Xie Liuyun was startled, then his eyes fell on the straw mat, and he scolded: "Who is hiding there, come out!"

Zhang Na's body trembled, knowing that she could not hide, and walked out slowly She timidly said, "Master, it's me!"

When she said this, Zhang Na only felt that her heart was about to jump out. It was broken. Master found herself, and it was hard to explain.

At the same time, Zhang Na was a little fortunate in her heart, as long as Yue Feng didn't come out, she still had a chance, but she had to come up with a good reason.

Zhang Na?

Seeing her, Xie Liuyun's face changed, and he said angrily: "Didn't I ask you to deal with Yue Feng? Why are you here?"

When he said this, Xie Liuyun was very angry. Good things are interrupted, who can not be angry?

Pfft!

Zhang Na trembled, knelt on the ground quickly, and stammered: "Master, listen to my explanation, it was Yue Feng who told me that Mu Qingyue knew a secret, and I came to interrogate her…" Zhang Na

at this time Na, my head is in a mess, I want to make up a lie, but I can't justify it.

"Secret?"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Xie Liuyun frowned, first glanced at Mu Qingyue, and then said coldly at Zhang Na: “Since this is the case, why are you hiding under the straw mat?”

Although Xie Liuyun is insidious and lustful, he is thoughtful. I can see that Zhang Na is lying!

“I…” Zhang Na bit her lip and was speechless for a while.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng, who was hiding in the straw mat, was indescribably happy.

This Zhang Na had to be greedy for her bloody battles, but in the end, she really deserved it.

Thinking in his heart, Yue Feng looked closely at the situation in front of him and quickly thought about countermeasures.

The next second, Yue Feng’s eyes flashed when he saw what Mu Qingyue had dropped on the ground, and he suddenly had an idea.

“Come on!”

At this moment, Xie Liuyun lost his patience and scolded Zhang Na: “What are you hiding from me?”

Zhang Na trembled, her face was embarrassed, and she didn’t know how to answer for a while.

“Okay, let me speak for you!”

At this moment, a faint voice sounded, and then Yue Feng lifted the straw mat and walked out slowly.

Yue Feng?

Seeing Yue Feng, Xie Liuyun’s face changed, and then his eyes flashed with a strong hostility, and at the same time, he was a little surprised.

Didn’t you let Zhang Na kill him? Why is he not dead and still in the dungeon?

Thinking to himself, Xie Liuyun looked at Zhang Na with a bright gaze: “What’s going on?”

Zhang Na opened her mouth, but before she could speak, she was interrupted by Yue Feng.

“Zhang Na, you have already decided to be with us, what are you afraid of him doing?” Yue Feng said with a half-smiling smile, “Anyway, I have already passed the formula of bloody battles to you, as long as you practice it, your strength will be stronger. Definitely more than Xie Liuyun!”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s eyes flashed with slyness!

That’s right, Yue Feng wanted to sow discord so that he could have a chance to save Mu Qingyue.

What?

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun got angry and glared at Zhang Na: “You took refuge in Yue Feng?”

Zhang Na shook her head repeatedly: “Master, don’t listen to his nonsense!”

Then, Zhang Na glared at Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, do you dare to slander me?” Zhang Na was about to take action against Yue Feng when the words fell. It could be seen that the master stared at her coldly, and suddenly lost his courage.

Yue Feng ignored Zhang Na, but smiled at Xie Liuyun: “Xie Liuyun, let me tell you, your apprentice has abandoned the dark and turned to the light, she promised to let me and Mu Qingyue go, on the condition that I pass her the skills of bloody battles, That’s why the two of us hid in the straw mat!”

After speaking, Yue Feng said to Zhang Na again, “Zhang Na, since you have broken with him, don’t explain it to him.”

Anyway, the purpose is to provoke them . In the master-disciple relationship, Yue Feng said whatever he thought of, without any scruples.

Chapter 2742

“You…”

Zhang Na was so angry that she could barely stand still, but she didn’t know how to refute.

At this time, Zhang Na never thought that Yue Feng was so cunning, and before the formula for the bloody battle was obtained, she would fall into endless trouble.

“Okay!”

At this moment, Xie Liuyun's face was also ashen, and he nodded at Zhang Na again and again: "Very good, Zhang Na, I dote on you so much, but you actually betrayed me."

Seriously, at that moment, Xie Liuyun also thought about it. However, Yue Feng was deliberately trying to sow discord, but after thinking about it, if Zhang Na didn't have any ghosts in her heart, why would she hide in the straw mat? With Yue Feng?

"Master, Yue Feng is just talking nonsense, I have never betrayed you…" Zhang Na was so anxious that she explained incoherently.

However, Xie Liuyun couldn't listen to it at all, and the more he thought about it, the more angry he became: "I'll deal with you rebel first!"

Om!

When the voice fell, Xie Liuyun's internal force was running, and he slapped Zhang Na with a palm.

Zhang Na was terrified, and hurriedly dodged back, while dodging, she shouted: "Master, be merciful…"

Haha, the opportunity has come!

At this moment, taking advantage of Xie Liuyun's shot at Zhang Na, Yue Feng rushed over!

When they got there, Yue Feng picked up a talisman on the ground, and then grabbed Mu Qingyue's hand.

"Xie Liuyun!"

Yue Feng raised the corner of his mouth and shouted at Xie Liuyun: "You continue to clear the door, I won't bother, we will have an appointment in the future!"

When the voice fell, Yue Feng urged his inner strength and poured it into the talisman in his hand.

That's right, the talisman that Yue Feng picked up is the divine talisman, and the divine talisman is a good thing! Several times before, Yue Feng relied on the divine talisman to escape at the juncture of life and death!

Seriously, in the Kyushu Continent, there are not many divine runes! However, Shengzong is a holy place of Taoism, and Mu Qingyue, as the altar master of Xingmu altar, has an extraordinary status, and it is not uncommon to have a divine amulet!

This talisman was accidentally dropped from Mu Qingyue's body. When Yue Feng saw it at the time, he had a plan in his heart. First, to provoke the relationship between Xie Liuyun and Zhang Na's master and apprentice, and then find an opportunity to bring Mu Qingyue and use it. Divine Rune away!

Speaking of which, Yue Feng was seriously injured and couldn't fight with others, but it was still no problem to activate the Divine Rune Talisman!

What?

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun realized that something was wrong and wanted to rush over, but it was too late!

hum!

That is, at this moment, the light of the divine talisman suddenly surrounded Yue Feng and Mu Qingyue, and then, a surge of spiritual power surged, and the two were instantly teleported away.

In the blink of an eye, the figures of Yue Feng and Mu Qingyue disappeared into the dungeon!

"Made…"

"Yue Feng, don't run…"

At this moment, Xie Liuyun and Zhang Na were both shocked and angry!

Zhang Na, in particular, stomped her feet in a hurry. It was a good time. The bloody battle did not get the hand, and there was no master's suspicion. In the end, Yue Feng also ran away.

Xie Liuyun also had a gloomy expression on his face. He knew that Yue Feng was using a divine talisman, and he took Mu Qingyue and was teleported away together.

You must know that the divine rune was sent randomly, and no one knew where the two were sent.

…..

the other side!

Northern Ying Continent, Imperial City!

In the majestic and magnificent palace hall, Gonggong and civil and military officials are discussing the state affairs.

Three years ago, after the war between the Kyushu Continent and the Rakshasa Clan ended, because of the death of Yang Jian, the Northern Ying Continent had always been in a situation where there was no ruler in the court. In the past three years, hundreds of civil and military officials sent people to the Holy Sect many times. Chang'e was asked to preside over the affairs of the court, but Chang'e was disheartened because of the death of Emperor Hou Yi and kept rejecting it.

"Report!"

At this moment, while the Gonggong and the civil and military officials were discussing matters, suddenly, a palace guard ran in quickly and shouted excitedly: "Report to your lords, madam, madam is back!"

Whoa!

Hearing this, everyone in the entire hall was inexplicably excited.

Empress Chang'e is finally willing to come back.

For a time, everyone hurried out of the hall to greet them.

Chapter 2743

Huh?

As soon as they walked out of the hall, everyone was stunned when they saw the scene in front of them.

I saw that Empress Chang'e was supported by someone and came slowly. At this time, Empress Chang'e was weak and her face was pale, obviously after a long journey.

And the person who helped her had a cold expression, and her eyes showed the arrogance of contempt for the world.

"Yue Feng?"

"Why is he with Niangniang?"

After a few seconds, whether it was Gonggong or the people around him, there was a lot of discussion after they reacted.

Yes, the 'Yue Feng' in their eyes is still Liang Hao's disguise.

Half a day ago, Liang Hao was ordered by Zhang Jiao to bring Chang'e to the Beiying Palace, and decided to play a play that would completely ruin Yue Feng's reputation.

Facing the crowd's discussion, Chang'e was expressionless, without the slightest fluctuation.

"Everyone!"

At this moment, Liang Hao supported Chang'e with one hand, looked around, and said with a smile: "It is said that there has never been an emperor on the Northern Ying Continent, and you still have to wait for Chang'e to come back to preside over the government."

"Now, I I helped you to bring Chang'e back. To be honest, I have long been in love with Empress Chang'e. From now on, I will be the emperor of the Northern Ying Continent, and Chang'e will be my queen! You, come and pay homage!"

When saying this , Liang Hao's face was full of arrogance.

Yes, these are all explained by Zhang Jiao, and the purpose is to slander Yue Feng and completely smear Yue Feng!

Whoa!

Hearing this, whether it was Gonggong or civil and military officials, one by one instantly burst into anger!

This Yue Feng is too arrogant, dare to call the attention of Empress Chang'e, and want to be the Emperor of Beiying?

call!

At this time, Gonggong frowned and stared at Yue Feng, his heart was extremely complicated.

Three years, I didn't expect Yue Feng to disappear for three years, completely changed a person.

To be honest, three years ago, Gonggong was ordered by Yang Jian to assassinate Yue Feng. At that time, Yue Feng became a cripple. Gonggong always felt guilty in his heart, but at this moment, seeing Yue Feng so arrogant, his guilt in his heart instantly disappeared. All turned to anger!

Empress Chang'e is like a fairy in the world, how could she be allowed to be so blasphemous?

Thinking to himself, Gong Gong took a deep breath and asked Liang Hao, "Yue Feng, let me ask you, how did you bring the empress back?"

“Haha!”

Liang Hao smiled and said proudly, “Do you still need to ask? I want to take Chang’e away, who dares to stop the Holy Sect?”

What?

Hearing this, everyone present was even more angry. It was obvious that Yue Feng had forcibly captured Empress Chang’e back!

At this moment, Gonggong couldn’t bear it any longer, and shouted at Liang Haojiao: “Yue Feng, I thought you were a hero, but I didn’t expect you to be so despicable and use such means to deal with the empress, and you still want to be Beiying. Emperor, are you worthy?” The

voice fell, and the surrounding civil and military officials also shouted angrily!

“Yue Feng, let go of the goddess!”

“To blaspheme the goddess is to blaspheme the entire Northern Ying Continent.”

“Don’t talk nonsense with him, take him down!”

Under the angry shouts, many people urged their inner strength and rushed over to take Liang Hao. Surrounded!

“All special codes for me to stop!”

Facing the siege of everyone, Liang Hao’s eyes flickered, he shouted loudly, and then pulled out a dagger and placed it on Chang’e’s neck!

“Whoever dares to take a step forward, I will kill her!” Liang Hao’s eyes flashed with madness, and said coldly: “If you don’t want Chang’e to die, then immediately kneel down and recognize me as the emperor!”

Huh!

Seeing this scene, everyone was furious, but they didn’t dare to act rashly!

“You…”

Gonggong’s pretty face changed, and she was furious in her heart. She never thought that Yue Feng, who was in front of her, would use such uncompromising means for power. It was the Empress Chang’e, who dared to threaten her life. .

Just crazy!

At this time, Gonggong, and everyone present, did not know that the person in front of him was not Yue Feng at all, but a fake.

Chapter 2744

“Don’t challenge my patience, all of you, quickly kneel and salute!”

Liang Hao looked around and shouted proudly! Extremely arrogant!

Whoa!

Hearing this, everyone present changed their expressions, and their inner breaths trembled faintly! Faintly angry!

You know, this is the Beiying Palace, and anyone who is present is a top powerhouse! These people, when would someone dare to speak to them like that?

But the ‘Yue Feng’ in front of them regarded them as ants.

How can this be tolerated? !

However, no one dared to stand up and refute, who dared to act rashly when the Empress Chang’e was in his hands.

At this moment, Gonggong finally reacted, with a beautiful face ashen, pointing at Liang Hao: “Yue Feng, quickly let go of the empress and leave here, we can ignore your rashness just now!”

“Hahaha!”

Liang Hao looked up to the sky Laughing loudly, he could see that Gonggong was calm on the surface, but he was actually very flustered.

The lord specially explained that today is to ruin Yue Feng’s reputation, and the good show has just begun, how could Chang’e be released?

“Gonggong, I’m not talking nonsense with you!” Liang Hao exclaimed proudly, “I don’t respect me as an emperor today, I will not only kill Chang’e, but also bloody the Northern Ying Palace!”

This… At

this moment, whether it was Gonggong or everyone else present, their eyes were blood red. I can’t wait to kill the ‘Yue Feng’ in front of me immediately, but considering Chang’e’s safety, I don’t dare to make a rash move!

hum!

And at this moment, suddenly, a strong breath came from the sky not far away, and then, a figure came quickly.

Wearing a black robe and looking serious, it was Zhang Jiao!

Seeing Zhang Jiao, Gonggong and the others all had complicated expressions.

Three years ago, after the war between the Kyushu Continent and the Rakshasa Clan ended, Zhang Jiao did not return to the Northern Ying Continent, and his whereabouts were erratic. Why did he suddenly appear here today?

“Yue Feng!”

Just when everyone was secretly surprised, Zhang Jiao’s eyes locked on Liang Hao, and he shouted angrily, “You are so bold, dare to catch Lady Chang’e!” After

speaking, Zhang Jiao looked around and said loudly: “Everyone, Yue Feng Langzi’s ambition, he lied to me and went to the holy sect to ask Lady Chang’e to come out of the mountain, but when she arrived, she took away Lady Chang’e when I wasn’t paying attention. Such thieves are not worth dying for!

” At that time, Zhang Jiao’s face was stern, but his eyes were treacherous.

Whoa!

Hearing this, everyone present was filled with righteous indignation. Just now, when they were threatened by Liang Hao, these people were on fire in their hearts. When they heard Zhang Jiao say this again, they were even more angry.

“This Yue Feng is really despicable…”

“I didn’t expect that such a meticulous person, Master Zhang, would also be deceived by him!” The

corners of Zhang Jiao’s mouth twitched when everyone was talking.

Haha…

the drama is almost done, it’s time to end.

Thinking of this, Zhang Jiao shouted at Liang Hao, “Yue Feng, if you still think you are a man in the sky, let go of Empress Chang’e and have a fair fight with me.”

“I’m afraid you won’t succeed?” Liang Hao’s eyes flickered. , responded loudly.

Liang Hao didn’t panic at all. This scene was discussed with Zhang Jiao and was deliberately performed for the Gong Gong people.

hum!

Zhang Jiao didn’t talk nonsense, he flew up and went straight to Yue Feng.

“Zhang Jiao, do you really think you can beat me?”

Liang Hao let go of Chang’e, shouted, flew up, and met Zhang Jiao directly.

At this moment, Zhang Jiao and Liang Hao released their internal forces, as if the sky was about to shatter!

Chapter 2745

Call!

Seeing this scene, everyone below raised their hearts one by one!

Zhang Jiao shot, I don’t know if he can beat Yue Feng!

At this time, everyone did not know that the two people in the air were completely acting, not really wanting to do it!

Bang!

In the blink of an eye, Zhang Jiao and Liang Hao fought fiercely for several rounds in mid-air. When Zhang Jiao slapped Liang Hao with a palm, Liang Hao screamed in pain and flew out very far.

“Zhang Jiao, I have written down today’s grievances. If I don’t take revenge, I will not be Yue Feng!” At this time, Liang Hao, pretending to be very angry, howled and forced Zhang Jiao back with a palm. When Zhang Jiao was dodging, he turned around and ran.

In a blink of an eye, he had disappeared from everyone’s sight.

“Bang!”

Seeing Liang Hao’s figure walking away, Zhang Jiao couldn’t tell how happy he was in his heart, but he looked very annoyed on the surface, and slapped his palm on the column of the main hall.

“Damn, let such wicked people escape, there will be endless troubles in the future!” Zhang Jiao said hypocritically.

This…

Seeing this scene, everyone in the Gonggong industry was shocked. Unexpectedly, Zhang Jiao's strength was so terrifying that they had not seen each other for three years. In such a short period of time, Yue Feng was beaten away.

In the next second, Gonggong took the lead in reacting, and quickly ordered the surrounding guards: "Go on, and go all out to arrest Yue Feng, make no mistake!"

After saying that, Gonggong walked over and supported Chang'e: "Miss, you are shocked. It 's over!"

"I'm waiting to see the Empress!"

In an instant, the surrounding civil and military officials also knelt down and shouted in unison.

"Get up!"

Chang'e's red lips parted lightly, and she slowly raised her jade hand, but her eyes were always on Zhang Jiao.

That's right, after Zhang Jiao performed the Soul Deprivation Technique, Chang'e's thoughts and actions were out of her control, and she only obeyed Zhang Jiao's orders.

Hearing this, Gong Gong and the others stood up one after another.

"Zhang Jiao!"

At this moment, Chang'e looked at Zhang Jiao and said, "You have done a good job in saving the car just now. This palace named you the king of Beiying, commanding the three armies and presiding over the government."

"Thank you, Niangniang!" Zhang Jiao pretended to be very said excitedly.

Yes, what Chang'e said was explained by Zhang Jiao in advance. Speaking of which, Zhang Jiao had thought about letting Chang'e respect him as the emperor in public, but thinking about it carefully, he just saved Chang'e, and he would be respected as the emperor. Some are too fast.

Chang'e nodded, looked around, and continued: "Send someone immediately to send an invitation to the various sects, and this palace will hold a 'Supreme Conference' to elect the most powerful person in Kyushu to become the Emperor of Beiying! "

"Yes!" Everyone agreed in unison, and hurried to prepare.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao smiled all over his face.

Holding the Supreme Conference was also Zhang Jiao's idea. With the opening axe, Zhang Jiao was confident enough to overwhelm the crowd at the Supreme Conference.

In just one day, the sects of the Kyushu Continent, as well as the cultivation family, the royal family, etc., all received the invitation of the 'Supreme Conference' from the Beiying Royal Family.

At the same time, Yue Feng captured Chang'e from the Holy Sect and was later chased away by Zhang Jiao.

For a time, the image of justice that Tianmen had established over the years collapsed in an instant.

…..

On the other side, Yue Feng activated the magic talisman and pulled Mu Qingyue, only to feel the darkness in front of him, and he left the Holy Sect lightly.

I don't know how long it took, but there seemed to be a light in front of him, and Yue Feng realized that he was about to land.

hum!

However, at this time, Yue Feng only felt a pain in his body, and the world was spinning! He was first injured by Lu Dongbin, then severely injured by Zhang Na, and then forcibly moved the magic talisman.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2746-2750

Chapter 2746 Terrible

!

A strong sense of dizziness came, and Yue Feng secretly complained in his heart! Then it got dark and I didn't know anything.

"Yue Feng!"

Feeling Yue Feng's situation, Mu Qingyue couldn't help exclaiming, but at this time it was still being teleported, it was pitch black all around, and she didn't know what to do.

At this moment, Mu Qingyue wanted to hold on to Yue Feng, but the powerful force brought by the teleportation still separated the two.

I don’t know how long it took, Yue Feng woke up in a daze!

Where is this being sent to?

Yue Feng opened his eyes and was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him.

There is a bustling city in front of me. At first glance, it seems that I have returned to Donghai City, but upon closer inspection, I find that the prosperity of this place is inferior to that of the Earth Circle, and my location is on the outskirts of this city. !

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng took a deep breath and pondered in his heart.

Among the continents of Kyushu, only the Continent of Earth Circle, the Continent of Dongao, and the Continent of Xuanye are the most advanced in technology development. The place in front of them is either the Continent of Xuanye or the Continent of Dongao.

Yue Feng guessed right, he was sent to Xuanye Continent, and the city in front of him was called Shangshui City!

At this time, Yue Feng only felt that the pain in his body disappeared, but he was still a little weak.

Mad, if he hadn’t fainted during the teleportation, he wouldn’t have been separated from Mu Qingyue. Forget it, let’s go to the city and see what this place is.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Muttering in my heart, Yue Feng walked towards Shangshui City!

As soon as I walked into a remote street, I saw an old man surrounded by several big men wearing black vests, arguing about something. These big men, all of them were full of anger, and they were not good people at first sight.

The old man looked in his 60s or 70s, very thin, and behind him, there was a thirteen or fourteen-year-old girl.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng walked over!

“Old man, your son owes us money, and now he’s gone, what are you talking about?” One of the men in black said coldly.

The man’s name is Ding Feng, he is a local ruffian in Shangshui City, and he does all kinds of evil!

The old man closely guarded the girl behind him, his face flushed and said: “I don’t know what you are talking about, my son owes you money, you can find him to go.” The

old man’s name is Uncle Wang, and the girl behind him is his granddaughter , called Xiaolin, grandparents and grandchildren depended on each other, and lived a very hard life!

And Uncle Wang’s son, two years ago, followed an expedition team to the wild and strange realm to make a fortune, and then lost the news. Uncle Wang never thought that his son would owe money.

Ding Feng sneered: “Old man, don’t do this with me, the debt is repaid by the father.”

After speaking, Ding Feng glanced at Xiao Lin, with a wicked look in his eyes: “Why don’t you mortgage your granddaughter to Let’s forget this account!” The

voice fell, and the few companions behind him were about to rush over to grab someone!

“You stop, my granddaughter is innocent!” Uncle Sun’s expression changed, and he shouted with open arms, about to stop him.

“Go away!” One of the big men raised his hand and waved, and Uncle Sun fell directly to the ground!

The other big men were even more swearing, punching and kicking at Uncle Sun!

“Old thing!”

Ding Feng grinned: “Your son owes me so much money, let your granddaughter pay off the debt, and it’s cheaper for you, don’t know what’s wrong!”

After that, he was going to pull Xiaolin!

Xiao Lin was terrified and kept crying: “You bad people, don’t hit my grandpa, don’t hit my grandpa…”

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng became angry and shouted angrily: “Stop

it all.” To be honest, Yue Feng didn’t want to meddle in his own business, but the scene in front of him really made people angry. Bullying the elderly and children, is it still human?

Swish!

Hearing this, Ding Feng and those subordinates stopped one by one and focused on Yue Feng!

“Made!” Ding Feng looked at Yue Feng tightly, his eyes gloomy: “Where did the boy come out, this is none of your business, get out?”

Chapter 2747

“Don’t you feel ashamed of bullying an old man and a child?” Yue Feng blocked in front of Uncle Wang and said coldly.

Ding Feng was stunned for a moment, then sneered.

At the same time, several companions behind him all shouted angrily.

“Boy, do you know who you’re talking to?” “You dare

to intervene in our brother Feng’s affairs? You’re tired of living.

“

!

Yue Feng looked indifferent and said to Ding Feng: “How much does this old man’s son owe you? I’ll help them pay it back.”

What?

Hearing this, Ding Feng and his accomplice looked at each other and couldn’t help sneering.

“This kid said he still pays?”

“Look at his dress? Can you pay back?”

“I’m afraid he’s not a fool!”

At this time, Ding Feng was also mocking, but he still said: “Not much, five One hundred thousand, boy, if you have the money to pay it back, take it out quickly, and if you dare to play with me, don’t blame me for being rude!”

Five hundred thousand?

Yue Feng frowned, took out an inner alchemy directly from his body, and handed it to Ding Feng: “This inner alchemy is enough to pay off the debt, and there is only a lot more, don’t bother them again in the future!”

He didn’t wait for him to say After that, Yue Feng waved his hand and said with a smile: “Uncle Sun, don’t get excited. 500,000 yuan is not a lot to me. I can afford it.”

When Yue Feng was searched by Zhang Na before, he still stayed behind. Down some inner alchemy.

“A broken bead…”

Ding Feng took the inner alchemy and muttered, and then he couldn’t help but gasp for air!

This… This is the inner core of the spirit beast.

Although Ding Feng was a rogue and a cultivator at the same time, he clearly felt that this one in his hand was a Martial Saint-level Inner Alchemy, and it could be bought for a lot of money on the black market.

Who is he?

At this moment, Ding Feng stared blankly at Yue Feng, and the whole person was a little stupid.

“How is it? Is the debt repaid?” Seeing the change in Ding Feng’s expression, Yue Feng said lightly.

call!

Ding Feng took a deep breath and looked at Yue Feng again: “Boy, what’s your name? Where did you come from?”

Looking at a poor and sour look, he was definitely not an ordinary person.

Yue Feng smiled lightly: “You’ve already got the money, don’t care who I am!”

“Okay!”

Seeing that the other party was not far away from revealing his identity, Ding Feng didn’t insist, he gave Yue Feng a deep look, and then greeted his subordinates. left. But when he turned around, there was a hint of gloom in his eyes.

“Benevolent!”

As soon as he left, Uncle Wang said to Yue Feng with gratitude: “You are such a good person, I really don’t know how to repay!”

Yue Feng smiled: “It’s hard work, old man doesn’t have to do this!”

When he said this, Yue Feng I couldn’t help but glanced at Xiao Lin, and was immediately stunned!

I saw that Uncle Wang’s granddaughter looked very delicate. At first glance, Yue Feng seemed to have seen Xiao Xi for the first time, but those eyes were empty!

She… can’t see anything?

Yue Feng’s heart moved, and there was some inexplicable sadness.

“Thank you…”

At this moment, Xiao Lin also said very gratefully. Although her eyes looked at Yue Feng, she did not fluctuate in the slightest.

Chapter 2748

“Little brother!”

Feeling Yue Feng’s gaze, Uncle Wang smiled wryly, and said with a gloomy expression: “I’ll make you laugh, my granddaughter is born with a hidden disease and can’t see anything! Sigh…”

Said, Uncle Wang wiped away his tears very sadly!

Xiaolin is very sensible, and patted Uncle Wang’s arm: “Grandpa, don’t cry, Xiaolin can’t see it, and I can take care of you when you grow up…”

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng felt incomparably touched.

What a kind girl!

The next second, Yue Feng took a deep breath and said to Uncle Wang, “Uncle, I know a little medical skills. If you want, can you show me to her!”

When he consulted with Shennong for medical advice, Shennong once mentioned the relevant Blindness Treatment!

“Ah?”

Uncle Wang was stunned for a moment, and then looked overjoyed: “Really?”

Yue Feng nodded and said softly to Xiao Lin, “What’s your name? Can I help you treat your eyes?” Speaking of which, Yue Feng should not have stayed here longer than Mu Qingyue was separated during the teleportation, but seeing Xiao Lin’s pitiful appearance, he couldn’t bear to ignore it.

“My name is Xiaolin!”

Xiaolin said crisply: “But, there was a fairy elder sister who said she wanted to help me cure it!”

Fairy elder sister?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned!

Uncle Wang next to him gave a wry smile and said, “A half month ago, Xiaolin was playing in the suburbs and met a heroine in the arena. I was rescued, and now I’m gone, I’ll never see you again!”

Is there such a thing?

Yue Feng frowned secretly!

Looking at Yue Feng’s expression, Uncle Wang laughed at himself: “Maybe that Jianghu heroine was joking at that time! By the way, our residence is not far in front of us, little brother doesn’t mind, just go and take a break. !”

Hmm!

Yue Feng nodded and asked Uncle Wang to lead the way!

After a while, he arrived at a dilapidated courtyard in the suburbs. Yue Feng said to Uncle Wang, “Uncle Wang, I’ll take Xiaolin to the room for treatment, you stay outside the door, don’t let anyone disturb me!”

To help Xiaolin treat her eyes, you need to motivate her inner strength. Although Uncle Wang is a good person, But Yue Feng didn’t want him to know that he was a cultivator!

After all, as the Sect Master of Tianmen, it is too embarrassing to be so embarrassed!

Um!

Uncle Wang nodded, but at this moment, a crisp voice suddenly came from outside the yard: “Is Uncle Wang there?” The

voice was soft, and there was an aura that couldn't be blasphemed!

Yue Feng turned his head to look, and the whole person was suddenly stunned.

I saw that several women came slowly, and the one headed was dressed in a long white dress, with delicate and beautiful facial features, and a good aura.

It was the head of the Yuyao Pavilion, Ye Zhixin, who had met once!

Back then, in order to get the Panlong Jing, Yue Feng went to the Xuanye Continent on purpose, and worked as a bodyguard in the Fang family. Later, he worked hard to get the Panlong Jing, but was chased by the Fang family and many experts in the arena, including Ye Zhixin.

Yue Feng has a good memory. Although he only met once, he still recognizes it.

I go!

At this moment, Yue Feng was very surprised. It turned out that the fairy sister Xiaolin said was the head of Yuyao Pavilion.

"Woman? You…you're here!" Uncle Wang was stunned for a moment, very surprised.

I thought Ye Zhixin was just talking casually at the time, but she didn't expect that half a month later, she really came!

At the same time, Xiao Lin was also very happy and couldn't help shouting, "Sister Fairy!" Although she couldn't see it, she could hear Ye Zhixin's voice.

Um!

Ye Zhixin nodded at the uncle Wang and grandson and grandson, and then her eyes fell on Yue Feng: "Who is this person?"

Half a month ago, Ye Zhixin passed through Shangshui City, and accidentally saw Xiaolin, seeing that she was smart and clever, and she was born She was pitiful, so she decided to accept her as an apprentice and treat her eyes at the same time.

It's just Ye Zhixin's medical skills. To cure Xiao Lin, a lot of rare herbs are needed. So in the past two weeks, Ye Zhixin was looking for herbs everywhere, and after finding them all today, she rushed over immediately.

Chapter 2749

"This little brother is our benefactor!" Uncle Wang responded, and then repeated what happened before!

call!

After learning about the situation, Ye Zhixin looked up and down at Yue Feng: “I was outside just now, and it seems that I heard you say that I want to give Xiaolin her eyes?”

When she said this, Ye Zhixin’s tone was calm, but her eyes were full of suspicion.

The rivers and lakes are sinister, although this person in front of him helped Uncle Wang deal with those rogues, who knows what his real purpose is, and, looking at his outfit, he doesn’t look like he has medical skills.

Sensing that the atmosphere was wrong, Uncle Wang opened his mouth, not knowing how to answer.

“Yes!” Yue Feng responded indifferently to Ye Zhixin.

puff!

As soon as the words fell, the female disciples behind Ye Zhixin couldn’t help laughing.

“This person is really interesting!”

“My master spent half a month looking for herbs to treat Xiaolin’s eyes, but you said it so easily!”

“It looks like a liar!”

Several female disciples said When the mockery came, Yue Feng could not laugh or cry.

His appearance is indeed a little embarrassed, but it cannot be concluded that he is a liar.

“Please leave immediately!” At this moment, Ye Zhixin said to Yue Feng, her tone was cold and unquestionable.

In Ye Zhixin’s heart, since she decided to accept Xiaolin as her apprentice, she would definitely treat the apprentice’s eyes in person. As for this person, no matter what the purpose is, just drive him away.

This. . .

Seeing this scene, Uncle Wang felt very sorry, but seeing Ye Zhixin’s cold expression, it was difficult to speak!

Yue Feng didn’t talk nonsense, smiled, turned and walked out of the room!

Since this Ye Zhixin wants to treat Xiaolin, let her go, she just saves her troubles.

As soon as I got outside, I heard a few female disciples whispering.

“There are more and more liars in the arena now!”

“Yeah, take Tianmen as an example, for so many years, they thought that Tianmen was a chivalrous person, hoeing the strong and helping the weak, but… that Tianmen’s master Yue Feng, To actually blaspheme the Empress Chang’e, and to be the Emperor of Beiying… Really bold…”

“Master is kind-hearted, and let this person go directly. If it were me, I would have to interrogate him carefully.” The

voices of several female disciples were very small . , can be heard clearly by Yue Feng.

Nima!

At this moment, Yue Feng was very angry, Mad, Zhang Jiao let people pretend to be themselves, captured Chang’e, and deliberately spread rumors, and now they have spread to Xuanye Continent?

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that Tianmen’s reputation in Kyushu had plummeted under Zhang Jiao’s frame!

In the room, Ye Zhixin took out a dozen herbs and began to heal Xiao Lin’s eyes.

call!

A few seconds later, Yue Feng reacted and was about to leave, but when he saw the situation in the room, he frowned: “Ye Zhangmen, if you treat like this, Xiaolin’s eyes can’t see anything, on the contrary, it will only get more and more It ‘s getting worse!”

What?

Hearing this, Ye Zhixin frowned and was very unhappy.

He is the head of the dignified Yuyao Pavilion, and who can resist being made irresponsible by an unknown person in the arena?

At the same time, several female disciples also drank coquettishly.

“Why don’t you get out of here?”

“Dare to question the medical skills of our head?”

“There is definitely something wrong with this person, so it’s better to arrest him directly.”

Under the tender drink, several female disciples urged their inner strength to move towards Yue The wind came around.

Nima!

Looking at the few female disciples rushing over, Yue Feng frowned secretly. The people in Yuyao Pavilion are too overbearing.

Chapter 2750

“Stop it all!”

At this critical moment, Ye Zhixin snorted softly, not loud but full of majesty.

As the head of the Yuyao Pavilion, Ye Zhi was arrogant and arrogant. The person in front of him was just a nameless person in the world. If people knew that the disciples of the Yuyao Pavilion were bullying the few, it would only make people laugh.

When the words fell, several female disciples stopped, but still stared at Yue Feng fiercely.

“This Jianghu friend!” Ye Zhixin frowned, looking at Yue Feng and said, “These herbs are all carefully selected by me, why do you say

they are useless?” angry.

When the words fell, a female disciple couldn’t help but take a step forward and stared at Yue Feng: “Don’t talk nonsense if you don’t understand, do you know?”

This female disciple is called Hongxiu, she is the elder sister of Yuyao Pavilion, Ye Zhixin’s favorite disciple. Spicy, jealous!

Yue Feng smiled and sighed secretly. He just checked Xiao Lin’s eyes. According to her situation, she needed internal strength to unclog the meridians inside her eyes, and she didn’t need to borrow herbs at all.

“I just want to remind that Xiaolin’s eyes are congenital, and the herbal treatment in the later stage has no effect at all. On the contrary, she is still young, so many drugs will only aggravate her condition.” Yue Feng looked calm and indifferent. said.

Hearing this, Hongxiu was very angry, pointed at Yue Feng and shouted: “Listen to what you mean, your medical skills are very good? Even better than my master?”

Ye Zhixin looked at Yue Feng with no expression on her face: “May I ask who you are?”

This person said so firmly, there must be a lot of background.

call!

Yue Feng pondered for a while, then responded: “I’m just a nameless person who walks the rivers and lakes. I know some medical skills!” To be honest, Yue Feng wanted to show his identity and said that he was the sect master of Tianmen, but he thought of the female disciples like Hongxiu just now. The discussion was held back.

Zhang Jiao let people pretend to be himself and made Tianmen’s reputation plummet. It can be said that Yue Feng and Tianmen are currently in the midst of huge public opinion. In this case, Yue Feng decided to keep a low profile.

puff!

When the voice fell, Hong Xiu was the first to laugh, with sarcasm in his eyes: “After talking for a long time, it turns out that he is an unknown person!” The

voice fell, and the other female disciples also laughed!

“You still dare to question our master?”

“It’s just a clown…”

“I think he’s a grandstanding. This kind of person is the most annoying…”

Among the ridicule, Uncle Wang, who was on the side, also looked at him. When he couldn’t go on, he came over and said to Yue Feng, “Little brother, just say a few words less!”

Although Yue Feng helped him solve the trouble before, in contrast, Ye Zhixin was the head of Yuyao Pavilion. Ah, when it comes to medical skills, Uncle Wang naturally prefers Ye Zhixin.

Yue Feng smiled and said to Uncle Wang, “I’m just a suggestion. It’s your right to ask her to give Xiaolin her eyes, but if something goes wrong, don’t blame me for not reminding you!

” , Uncle Wang was stunned.

“Crack!”

At this moment, Hong Xiu was so angry, he walked over quickly and slapped Yue Feng’s face with a slap!

“I’m still talking nonsense? My master is the head of the dignified Yuyao Pavilion. He has excellent medical skills. How can someone like you be comparable? I warn you, if you continue to cause trouble, I will abolish you!” This slap , Hong Xiu used a lot of strength to bleed the corner of Yue Feng’s mouth instantly!

As the elder sister of Yuyao Pavilion, Hongxiu has a straightforward personality, and she respects Master Ye Zhixin the most in her heart. At this time, seeing Yue Feng questioning her master’s medical skills again and again, Hongxiu couldn’t help it.

To be honest, with Hong Xiu’s temper, he wanted to kill Yue Feng. It’s just that the master was present, and considering the reputation of Yuyao Pavilion, Hongxiu resisted it, so she just slapped Yue Feng.

“From now on, if you dare to talk nonsense again, I will abolish you.” Hong Xiu pointed at Yue Feng and said coldly.

Feeling the aura of Hong Xiu, Uncle Wang was inexplicably flustered. He wanted to dissuade him, but he didn’t have the courage!

Nima!

Yue Feng frowned secretly, only to feel his face burning hot.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2751-2760

Chapter 2751

This red sleeve has a really hot personality, looks so beautiful, and has such a big temper, it's like a rose with thorns. I just remind myself that I will be abolished? Too domineering.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng shook his head!

Seeing that Yue Feng was no longer speaking, Ye Zhixin ignored it, turned around and approached the room, and began to prepare herbs.

It has to be said that Ye Zhixin, as the head of Yuyao Pavilion, still has some attainments in medical skills, dispensing and brewing in an orderly manner, and after a while, the room is filled with the fragrance of medicine.

Ye Zhixin's treatment method is a bit troublesome. First, boil the herbal medicine and apply it on Xiaolin's eyes. After the medicinal effect has penetrated into the eye meridian, the eye nerve is stimulated by manipulation to achieve the effect of restoring the eyesight.

Soon, after the medicine was applied for a few minutes, Xiaolin's empty eyes gradually became clearer and had some radiance.

"I…" Xiao Lin was very excited: "I seem to see the light…"

At this time, Xiao Lin, although she couldn't see anything for the time being, could feel some light and was very excited.

At this moment, the surrounding female disciples all smiled, looking at Ye Zhixin's eyes with deep respect.

"It's amazing!"

"Master is amazing, Xiaolin is about to see something!"

Under the discussion, these female disciples were all extremely proud.

"What a genius doctor!" At this moment, Uncle Wang was also extremely excited, and thanked Ye Zhixin constantly: "Woman, thank you, thank you for curing my granddaughter!"

Ye Zhixin smiled lightly: "Uncle Wang doesn't have to. You're welcome, Xiaolin has been a teacher, and we will be our own from now on!"

At this time, Hong Xiu walked over and looked at Xiao Lin with a smile: “Xiao Lin, how are you feeling now? Don’t worry, close your eyes and relax for a while!”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Xiao Lin nodded, closed her eyes to feel it, and was about to do it again Open your eyes.

However, at this moment, Xiao Lin suddenly trembled, covering her eyes, her delicate face was full of pain: “It hurts, my eyes hurt!”

Then she saw that Xiao Lin’s eyes were flushed with redness. scary.

“Xiao Lin, Xiao Lin!” Uncle Wang panicked and quickly hugged Xiao Lin, but Xiao Lin didn’t seem to hear, she kept shaking, and finally fainted!

This…

Seeing this scene, Ye Zhixin, Hong Xiu and the others were all stunned!

“This…what’s going on?!”

“Isn’t it fine just now? And I can feel the light, why…” The

female disciples of Hongxiu couldn’t help but whispered, and at the same time they looked at Ye Zhixin subconsciously. .

Ye Zhixin bit her lip tightly, her face expressionless, but in fact she panicked all of a sudden. Impossible, I completely followed the steps in the medical book without the slightest mistake. It stands to reason that Xiaolin should be able to see things now, but why is it serious?

“Woman!”

At this moment, Uncle Wang was so anxious that he asked Ye Zhixin, “What’s going on here! Will Xiaolin be in danger?”

“Uncle Wang, don’t worry, let me think about it. Think!” Ye Zhixin comforted her softly, and then said to herself, “Could it be that the proportion of herbal medicines is not right?” Seriously

, Ye Zhixin ordered to Hongxiu, “Bring another pack of herbal medicines and give them to Xiaolin again. Put it on your eyes.”

“Yes, Master!” Hong Xiu nodded quickly!

However, at this moment, Yue Feng came over and couldn't help saying: "Stop applying the medicine, Xiaolin's situation is that her eyes are irritated by the medicine…"

When he said this, Yue Feng was very helpless.

This Ye Zhixin was also the head of a faction anyway, how could she be so pedantic? You know, everything written in medical books is dead, but people are alive, so don't you know how to change it?

Whoa!

Hearing this, Ye Zhixin's face flushed and she was very embarrassed.

Chapter 2752

Hongxiu couldn't help but snorted: "Why are you still here? Hurry up." I

was upset, but this person is still making irresponsible remarks, which is really annoying.

With a helpless expression on his face, Yue Feng said slowly, "Xiao Lin's eyes are congenital, and she needs to use internal force to dredge her eye meridians. Drugs are useless…" The

voice fell, whether it was Hong Xiu or the surrounding people. Several female disciples couldn't help but scold.

"Is this person sick? My master still uses you to teach him?"

"That is, an unknown person in the world, who is pretending to be a genius doctor here."

"If it wasn't for Master's permission, I really wanted to kill him!"

Jiao While drinking, Hongxiu was even more angry, pointed at Yue Feng and said coldly, "You are making trouble, don't blame me for being rude!"

Ye Zhixin, who was next to him, did not speak, but quietly looked into Xiaolin's eyes, falling into brooding.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, and shrugged: "Forget it, since you don't believe it, then forget it." The

voice fell, Yue Feng clenched his fists at Uncle Wang, and turned to leave the courtyard!

Zhang Jiao had hurt himself with such a big black pot, so he had to go to investigate the situation quickly, and Mu Qingyue didn't know where he was teleported.

Outside, Yue Feng walked directly towards the downtown area.

In the past few years, more and more people have gone to the wild and strange realm to explore, making the black market transactions extremely popular. In addition to the largest Huangtian transaction, there are also many other trading houses in cities across Kyushu!

Just by finding these transaction lines, you can probe for some desired news.

Soon, Yue Feng found a hidden trading house, and after entering, he heard some news.

And these news made Yue Feng very angry.

Yue Feng found out that the person who pretended to be himself arrested Chang'e and went to the Beiying Palace to make a scene. Then Zhang Jiao staged a heroic rescue of beauty, and finally Chang'e was named the king of Beiying.

Not only that, Chang'e also held the 'Supreme Conference' and sent an invitation to the sects of the Kyushu mainland.

Made!

When he walked out of the trading house, Yue Feng's face was extremely gloomy, and his anger was rising.

This Zhang Jiao, not only wants to ruin his reputation, but also wants to use the 'Supreme Conference' to dominate Kyushu, which is really sinister and despicable.

…..

this moment, the other side!

After Yue Feng left, under Ye Zhixin's order, a new medicine was successfully prepared!

"Woman, is there any help for my granddaughter's eyes?" Uncle Wang stood aside, anxious.

"It shouldn't be a problem!" Ye Zhixin said softly, and then ordered to Hongxiu: "Quick, apply medicine to Xiaolin!"

"Yes.." Hongxiu nodded, took the medicine, and carefully applied it to Xiaolin's eyes on, and then watch quietly!

I saw that just after applying the medicine, Xiao Lin, who was in a coma, trembled again, and the situation was even more serious than before. Not only that, her eyes started to swell and she was sweating!

“Master, this… how could this be?” Hong Xiu panicked.

call!

Seeing this scene, Ye Zhixin also trembled. When the person left just now, he said that Xiaolin’s condition should not be treated with drugs, otherwise it would become more and more serious.

But…. that person’s origin is unknown, who knows if he was talking nonsense at the time?

“Master!” At this moment, a female disciple came over and couldn’t help but said, “That person just now can’t really help Xiao Lin…” The

voice just fell, and the red sleeves frowned, The son interrupted: “What are you talking about? That person looks like a liar, and the master can’t do anything for the time being. What can he do?”

Hearing this, the disciple quickly shut his mouth and stepped aside.

“Red sleeves!”

At this moment, Ye Zhixin bit her lip lightly, her beautiful face flashed with complexity, and said, “You… go and invite that person back!”

Chapter 2753

When she said this, Ye Zhixin’s mood was very complicated. To be honest, she didn’t want to do this, but she had no choice. With Xiaolin’s situation in front of her, she couldn’t delay any longer.

Ah?

The red-sleeved body trembled and stood there, thinking that she had heard it wrong.

“Master, you asked me to invite that person?” Hong Xiu couldn’t help but said.

“Come on!” Ye Zhixin said with an expressionless face, her voice was not loud, but there was no doubt about it.

“Yes, Master!” Hong Xiu was very reluctant, but she still complied, and hurried out of the courtyard to look for Yue Feng!

At this time, Hong Xiu didn't quite understand why Master wanted to invite that person back! At first glance, that person is a liar, what can he do?

Right now! Outside the trading row.

Yue Feng looked at the bustling and bustling street in front of him and felt very irritable.

She was framed by Zhang Jiao, and Mu Qingyue didn't know where she was. What should she do next?

"Hey."

Just when Yue Feng was secretly irritable, a cold voice suddenly came from behind him: "You… go back with me!"

Yue Feng frowned and looked back subconsciously.

I saw not far away, a slender figure came, tired and dripping with sweat, it was the red sleeve!

"You called me?" Yue Feng said with a smile.

Hongxiu came over and looked at Yue Feng angrily: "Of course I'm talking to you, my master told you to go back! Hurry up and follow me!"

When saying this, Hongxiu wiped the sweat from his forehead, very excited. hold back the fire. After looking for him for a long time, he pretended to be stupid.

Ha ha…

Feeling the tone of Hong Xiu's aloofness, Yue Feng was very unhappy, he smiled and said: "It's strange, you chased me away before, but now you let me go back!"

After saying that, Yue Feng looked at Hong Xiu, and said with a smile but not a smile: " Having said that, it doesn't matter to us, why should I go back with you?"

"You…"

Hong Xiu bit her lip, angrily.

After all, he is also the senior sister of Yuyao Pavilion, and it is his honor to come to him in person.

Especially Yue Feng's eyes made Hong Xiu feel uncomfortable, and only felt that her face was red.

Thinking to herself, Hong Xiu stomped her feet: “Are you going to follow me?” To

be honest, Hong Xiu Zhen took action to teach Yue Feng a lesson, but thinking of the master’s instructions, she held back.

Yue Feng laughed and looked at Hong Xiu playfully: “Let me go with you, you can call me a good brother.” Speaking of which, Yue Feng didn’t want to joke, but thinking of Hong Xiu’s previous attitude, he couldn’t help it. tease her.

Swish!

Hearing this, Hong Xiu’s complexion changed, and her petite body trembled with anger: “You are courting death!”

This man really wasn’t a good thing. Seeing that he invited him back, he took advantage of it.

“Don’t call it.” Yue Feng waved his hand and looked indifferent: “It doesn’t matter if you don’t call me good brother, I have no obligation to go with you, I still have something to do, we will have a future!” The

voice fell, Yue Feng turned around and said to leave.

This….

Hong Xiu stood there stunned, stomping her feet in a hurry. If he leaves, how will he explain to the master when he goes back?

Thinking to herself, Hongxiu walked a few steps and stopped in front of Yue Feng: “I’m sorry, I was not good at it before, I apologize to you. If you don’t go back with me, Master will scold me! Count me… please. Now…”

When he said this, Hong Xiu was about to cry.

“The attitude is not bad this time, but what do you call me?” Yue Feng said with a smile.

Hongxiu’s delicate body trembled, biting her lips very shyly, and finally shouted softly: “Good brother!”

When she shouted these words, Hongxiu gritted her teeth secretly, this bastard, after seeing the master later, If you find an opportunity, you must teach him a good lesson.

Chapter 2754

Seeing that she finally called out, Yue Feng nodded with satisfaction and said with a smile: “Okay, since you are so sincere, I will go back with you.”

Yue Feng knew that this red sleeved man came out to find himself, obviously Xiaolin situation aggravated. Although it is flat, but it is also a life.

“Master, we’re back.” When they

arrived at the small courtyard, Hongxiu shouted, and the female disciples who were guarding the door quickly made way.

Ye Zhixin came over and looked at Yue Feng closely: “Do you really have a way to completely cure Xiaolin’s eyes?”

Hmm!

Yue Feng nodded, then walked over and looked at Xiao Lin’s condition. At this time, Xiao Lin was still in a coma, and her eyes were red and swollen.

Alas, keep on admonishing yourself to use drugs!

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng said to Ye Zhixin: “Wait for you to fight me, do whatever I tell you to do, remember, there can be no mistakes at all, otherwise, Xiaolin may never see her for the rest of her life. !”

What?

Hearing this, whether it was Hong Xiu or the other female disciples around, their expressions changed!

What does this man say? Want to let the master fight him? Master is the head of Yuyao Pavilion. He has an outstanding position in the entire Xuanye Continent. He is an unknown generation, how can he be? Who gave him the courage!

“Hey!” Finally, Hongxiu couldn’t help it anymore, pointed at Yue

Feng and shouted: “Don’t be too aggressive, Master asked if you can cure Xiaolin’s eyes, who is going to attack you?”

It’s getting more and more abhorrent. First, he made himself call him good brother, and now he wants to command the master. This is not self-confidence, but arrogance.

Yue Feng smiled without saying a word, his face indifferent.

Ye Zhixin was also a little angry, but after all, she was the head of Yuyao Pavilion, she quickly calmed down, looked at Yue Feng and said, “It’s not impossible for me to fight for you, but I need to know first, what method do you use? Heal Xiaolin’s eyes.”

Phew!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, pointed at Xiaolin's eyes and said, "It's very simple, wait for you to use your inner strength to drive out the drugs that have penetrated your eyes, and then seal the 'Baihui', 'Shen Ting', 'Yang Bai', 'Quchi' Go around acupuncture points, and leave the rest to me!"

What?

Hearing this, everyone present was shocked.

In the hearts of these people, Yue Feng's words just now are simply fantastic. If nothing else, there is only one Baihui point, but one of the life points on a person's head. Once sealed, the person's life is in danger.

"Can you do it?"

Hong Xiu couldn't help but sighed: "The Baihui point is sealed, can Xiao Lin still survive? I think you are just talking nonsense and don't understand anything!"

At this moment, Ye Zhixin was also a beautiful woman Frowning her eyebrows, she looked at Yue Feng and said, "This is the first time I've heard of this treatment method. It seems that it was a mistake to find you just now!"

When she said this, Ye Zhixin's expression was indifferent, but her eyes flashed with disappointment . Like Hong Xiu, she also believed that Yue Feng was talking nonsense.

You must know that Baihui Point is the point of life. Once it is sealed, Xiaolin will die.

Yue Feng couldn't help laughing: "This method is a little risky, but it's the only way."

After speaking, Yue Feng turned to look at Uncle Wang: "Uncle Wang, if you believe me, let me try it. How about a try?"

This…

Uncle Wang was very hesitant and said nervously, "Is it really possible? If the little brother is confident, let's start quickly."

Although Uncle Wang didn't understand what they were talking about, he knew Yue Feng when he saw the expressions of Ye Zhixin and others. There is a lot of risk, but Uncle Wang has no other way. As long as there is a glimmer of hope that Xiaolin's eyes can be cured, he can't give up.

At this time, Ye Zhixin was still hesitating.

“Have you considered it?” Yue Feng looked at Ye Zhixin and said with a smile: “If you don’t believe me, we can make a bet! If my method is successful, you promise me a condition! If it fails, I’ll let you handle it. How’s it going?”

Whoops!

The voice fell, and the red sleeves next to him suddenly burst into an uproar.

This person is really outrageous, dare to bet with the master.

Chapter 2755

“What qualifications do you have to bet with our master?”

“Master, ignore him, this kind of person is a liar.”

Yue Feng ignored the red sleeves and the others, smiling at Ye Zhixin: “How? Are you gambling?”

“Okay!” Ye Zhixin breathed a sigh of relief, looked at Yue Feng seriously, nodded and said, “I’ll bet with you.”

Ye Zhixin was not afraid of Yue Feng playing with herself. As a kill.

At this time, Ye Zhixin still didn’t know that the person in front of her was Yue Feng, the sect master of Tianmen who was in the vortex of public opinion recently.

Yue Feng stopped talking nonsense, walked over, picked up Xiao Lin, and laid it flat on the ground.

Immediately, under Yue Feng’s gesture, Ye Zhi’s heart moved, she raised her jade hand, and sealed several of Xiaolin’s acupuncture points.

Chi Chi…

At the moment when the acupoints were sealed, Yue Feng took out a few silver needles calmly and poked them around Xiao Lin’s red and swollen eyes. The corners of his eyes flowed down.

Yue Feng is a technique, seemingly random, but every step is accurate.

call!

Seeing this scene, Hong Xiu and the others were all stunned, and they didn’t dare to let out the air.

Especially Ye Zhixin, looking at Yue Feng quietly, her eyes flashing with strange light.

What a magical acupuncture technique!

In the next few minutes, Yue Feng put his hands on Xiao Lin's eyes and started to use his inner strength to dredge the meridians.

call!

I saw the red and swollen eyes gradually disappearing, and then Xiao Lin woke up leisurely, her eyes were clear and full of energy.

"Grandpa, I saw it, I saw it…" Xiao Lin was overjoyed, she couldn't help shouting, and jumped into Uncle Wang's arms excitedly: "So the world is like this, so beautiful…"

Hiss!

At this moment, Ye Zhixin, Hongxiu and the others were all shocked.

It was incredible that Xiao Lin's eyes were cured without any medicine. Who would believe it if she hadn't seen it with her own eyes?

"Little brother, it's really the rebirth of a genius doctor." Uncle Wang hugged Xiao Lin, unable to hold back his inner excitement, and praised Yue Feng.

Yue Feng smiled slightly, with a leisurely demeanor.

call!

At this time, Ye Zhixin calmed down, looked at Yue Feng and said, "Who are you? Where did you learn your medical skills?"

"Didn't I say it before? He smiled and explained slowly: "But I'm lucky, I accidentally met Senior Shennong a year ago, and I was fortunate to have his guidance and learn some medical skills."

Yue Feng is right, this kind of treatment method is exactly Shennong passed it on to him.

Shennong?

Hearing this, Ye Zhi's heart trembled, and her heart was full of shock.

Shen Nong is known as the ancestor of medicine by the world. It turns out that this person learned his medical skills from him, so it is no wonder that he has never seen it before.

“Sect Master Ye!”

At this moment, Yue Feng smiled slightly, looked at Ye Zhixin and said, “Xiao Lin’s eyes have been healed. I wonder if our bet just now counts?”

Hearing this, Ye Zhixin bit her lip lightly, very embarrassed, but she nodded: “Forget it! What conditions do you have, please tell me.”

Although she was a woman, Ye Zhixin kept her word and did what she said.

Seeing Ye Zhixin’s answer so straightforward, Yue Feng showed a smile, and instead of saying it directly, he asked, “Sect Master Ye, has your Yuyao Pavilion also been invited by the ‘Supreme Conference’?”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2756-2760

Chapter 2756

Hmm!

Ye Zhixin nodded.

Yue Feng smiled and continued: “That’s good, my conditions are very simple, let me join your Yuyao Pavilion, I want to participate in the Supreme Conference!”

When he was inquiring about the news in the trading house before, Yue Feng came to the fire again. , again tangled.

The fact that he was framed by Zhang Jiao and blasphemed Chang’e had spread all over the Kyushu mainland. Under such circumstances, he could not walk around the rivers and lakes with his true identity for the time being.

Moreover, Zhang Jiao must have ulterior motives for holding the Supreme Conference in the name of Chang’e.

Yue Feng decided to participate in the Supreme Conference as Yuyao Pavilion, so that he could not only hide his whereabouts, but also investigate Zhang Jiao’s purpose.

This….

At this moment, Ye Zhixin frowned and pondered, she never thought that the person in front of her would make such a condition.

The red sleeves next to them looked at each other in dismay.

“Haha…” The

next second, Hongxiu couldn't help but chuckle and looked at Yue Feng: "Although you are skilled in medicine, you must know that our Yuyao Pavilion is the first sect of Xuanye Continent, and no one wants to enter. , you can come in."

When saying this, Hong Xiu's face was full of arrogance. The person in front of her, although Xiao Lin's eyes were cured, but thinking that he had forced herself to call her good brother before, Hong Xiu became angry.

At the same time, the other female disciples also nodded.

Although this person is highly skilled in medicine, he is too arrogant, and Master will definitely not agree.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

"In this case…."

Ye Zhixin pondered for a few seconds, then looked at Yue Feng and said: "Okay, I promise you, you will be a member of the Holy Sect in the future! Depending on your age, it is not suitable for me to be my apprentice, so you can call me senior sister in the future. !" To

be honest, Ye Zhixin didn't want to give Yue Feng such a high status, but thinking that Yue Feng had studied medicine with Shennong was no small matter, although Ye Zhixin was arrogant and arrogant, he wanted to accept Yue Feng as his apprentice, wouldn't it be with Shennong? Are you on an equal footing?

What?

Master agreed? And let him call him sister?

Hearing this, both Hong Xiu and the other female disciples trembled.

The next second, Hong Xiu couldn't hide the resistance in his heart, and couldn't help but say: "Master, how can this be… We Yuyao Pavilion have no such precedent."

This person became Master's junior brother, not his own uncle. ? How does this work?

"Shut up!"

Hearing this, Ye Zhixin's pretty face was frosty, and she glanced at the red sleeves coldly: "I have already decided, don't talk about it, what does it look like? Uncle Shi?"

His tone was calm, but unquestionable.

The red-sleeved body trembled, and although she was very reluctant, she still saluted Yue Feng: “I have seen Uncle Shi!”

“I have seen Uncle Shi!”

At the same time, other female disciples also saluted Yue Feng. Each one is very respectful.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng felt very at ease, raised his hand with a slight smile and said, “Okay, don’t be polite!”

When he said this, Yue Feng couldn’t help but give Ye Zhixin a deep look.

To be honest, although this Ye Zhixin had an arrogant temperament, she had to say that she acted in a very decent manner.

But thinking about it carefully, I still got the light of Shennong.

“Okay!”

At this time, Ye Zhixin smiled lightly and said to Uncle Wang, “Xiao Lin’s eyes are just right, she needs more rest, we still have things to do, next time you come again, we will bring her back to the mountain gate for the apprenticeship ceremony.

” The conference will be held in two days, and there cannot be a moment’s delay.

After the explanation, Ye Zhixin took Yue Feng and Hong Xiu and rushed towards the Northern Ying Continent.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng’s eyes flashed with determination.

Zhang Jiao, even if you ruined my reputation, you would never have thought that I would appear at the Supreme Conference as Yuyao Pavilion.

Chapter 2757

…. the

other side! Rakshasa clan residence!

It was late at night, and it was supposed to be a quiet place, but at this time, bonfires were lit everywhere, and many men, women and children were singing and dancing in a lively celebration.

Not only that, many Rakshasa soldiers also joined this hilarious atmosphere!

Yes, today is a very important festival of the Rakshasa, the All-Animal Festival. This festival is very important to the Rakshasa clan. Thousands of years ago, the Rakshasa clan was exiled to the wild and strange realm. At that time, facing the harsh environment and the intrusion of beasts, the Rakshasa clan was miserable.

Later, the Rakshasa tribe was attacked by the herd of beasts. At that time, the Rakshasa tribe united as one and finally repelled the herd of beasts. From then on, they also gained a firm foothold in the wild and strange realm. To commemorate, the Rakshasa tribe set the Ten Thousand Beasts Festival.

The Ten Thousand Beasts Festival, held every five years, is a carnival for the whole family.

At this time, the Rakshasa clan, although they had left the wild and strange realm, did not forget the efforts of their ancestors. Moreover, this was also the first Ten Thousand Beast Festival held in the Kyushu mainland after leaving the wild and strange realm, so whether it was clansmen or soldiers , are very excited.

In the main hall, Mona sat on the throne with a smile on her face, and toasted with her subordinates.

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, one of the twelve gods stood up slowly, hesitatingly said, “Do you want to take more care of Jed’s comrades?”

Phew!

Mona sighed lightly, shook her head and said, “Today is the Day of the Beasts, no need, even if they want to escape, there is nowhere to go.”

A few days ago, after Jed and a dozen of his subordinates were thrown into the abyss, The following partisans were all checked out by Mona and locked in the cell.

Mona thought about it, wait until the end of the Ten Thousand Beasts Festival, and then make a good decision on how to deal with them.

Hearing this, the godly man was still a little worried, but he didn’t know how to speak, so he had to sit down again.

At this moment.

In the cell in the northwest corner of the station.

Jed's henchmen sat there with their heads down, very deserted, in stark contrast to the hilarious atmosphere outside.

Boom!

At this moment, the door of the old house was suddenly kicked open, and then, a figure walked in slowly.

It's Jed!

"Jed? .."

"City Lord Jed!"

Seeing Jed, everyone in the cell was both surprised and delighted, because Jed was the city lord of Xuanshi City before, and everyone was used to it and couldn't change it for a while.

Jed looked around and said with a smile: "I'm hurting everyone! Today, I'll take you out, leave here completely, and establish a new tribe."

Yes, after Jade, Cang Shuiyue and others swore their allegiance to Hades, they were arrested. Pluto sent it back, and the purpose this time was to take his subordinates and separate them from the Rakshasa clan.

Whoa!

Hearing this, everyone was shocked.

Create a new clan? is it possible?

Aware of everyone's doubts, Jed did not hesitate, walked over to open the prison door, and said slowly: "You have to believe me, we will build a new Shura clan, which will definitely be stronger than the Raksha clan."

"Wait until it grows stronger. , we will occupy the entire Kyushu!"

"And now what you have to do is to rush out of the cell with me, and kill these Rakshasa people by surprise!"

Hearing these words, everyone present was excited!

“Kill!” The

next second, when they rushed out of the cell, the crowd, led by Jed, let out a roar, and rushed towards the Rakshasa clansmen who were revelling.

This…

all of this happened so suddenly, the Rakshasa people who were still in the carnival didn’t have time to react, and they were overturned by Jed’s people.

In an instant, what was supposed to be a carnival of the Ten Thousand Beasts Festival instantly became a bloody battlefield.

“Ah!” The

screams came one after another, and people kept falling down. The entire Rakshasa tribe station was soon stained red with blood!

Chapter 2758 The

other side!

Yue Feng, along with Ye Zhixin, Hong Xiu and the others, finally arrived at the border of Northern Ying mainland after a long journey.

At this time, when they reached a quiet valley, Ye Zhixin motioned for everyone to take a break.

“Wow!”

However, at this moment, Hongxiu discovered something, and shouted excitedly: “Master, look…”

Hearing the voice, Yue Feng and Ye Zhixin turned their heads to look at the same time, and they were all stunned. Down.

I saw that the depths of the valley not far away were covered with pink flowers and plants. Every flower was shining with crystal light. At first glance, it looked like it was made of crystal.

Crystal fairy grass?

At this moment, Yue Feng’s heart was shocked, and he was inexplicably excited.

In the Wuji Danshu, there are many records of the refining methods of spiritual pills, and there are many records of exotic flowers and plants, and the crystal fairy grass is the

rarest one. It can be said that for thousands of years, people in the rivers and lakes have I have only heard of it, but I have never seen it, because the growth conditions of crystal fairy grass are extremely harsh.

The same is true for Yue Feng. It has been more than ten years since he obtained Wuji Danshu, and he has never seen Crystal Immortal Grass, but he never thought that he would encounter so many on the border of the Northern Ying Continent. .

What the hell!

So many crystal fairy grass, if all collected, can refine a lot of top-quality elixir.

The next second, Yue Feng reacted and sighed inwardly.

Ye Zhixin next to her also trembled, unable to hide her excitement: “Everyone, be careful, collect slowly, and don’t destroy the spirit grass.” As the head of Yuyao Pavilion, although he is not very good at alchemy, he is also He is well-informed and knows that this is a top-quality spirit grass that can be encountered and cannot be found.

“Yes, Master!” The

voice fell, and the red sleeves nodded one after another, and then they went to collect the crystal fairy grass.

Whoops!

However, at this time, footsteps were heard not far away, and then, dozens of sect disciples suddenly surrounded the crystal fairy grass with excited expressions.

These sect disciples, dressed in uniform and imposing, the one headed, wearing a purple gown, looked proud.

It was Xie Zhen, the head of the Longevity Gate.

The Longevity Gate is a Jianghu sect in the Northern Ying Continent, with powerful strength.

Swish!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Yue Feng, Ye Zhixin and others, they all frowned secretly.

These people, want to grab the crystal fairy grass?

“Hey, what do you mean?”

Finally, Hong Xiu reacted and couldn't help shouting at Xie Zhen, "We discovered these spirit herbs first."

"Haha!"

Xie Zhen chuckled, his face full of arrogance : "Don't come with me like this, you belong to Yuyao Pavilion, you know, this is the realm of Northern Ying Continent, and these crystal fairy

grasses do not belong to you!" to get.

Hearing this, Hong Xiuqi's face flushed red, and she was about to speak, but was interrupted by Ye Zhixin.

Ye Zhixin looked at Xie Zhen, and her red lips lightly opened: "Your Excellency is the head of Xie Sect of Changshou Sect, everything has a first come and last arrival, and although this is the Northern Ying Continent, it is not the gate of your Changshou Sect. Rules!"

"Rules?"

Xie Zhen couldn't help laughing, and looked Ye Zhixin up and down: "The rules are all spoken by people, if the head of Ye thinks that I am a bit bullying, then let's have a test, whoever wins, whoever wins, these crystal fairy grasses belong to , how?"

When he said this, Xie Zhen's eyes flashed with insidiousness.

"Okay!"

Ye Zhixin didn't hesitate, and she won the battle with ease: "You and I are both leaders, let's have a match, it's the most fair!" The

voice fell, and Hongxiu couldn't help but said: "Master, we don't need to fight him. In the competition, these crystal fairy grasses were discovered by us first."

Longevity Gate is really deceiving.

Chapter 2759

At this moment, Xie Zhen couldn't help but smile, and said to Ye Zhixin: "Ye Zhangmen is really quick to talk, but you are so beautiful, I can't bear to shoot, so let's compare others!"

Xie Zhen's eyes , which made Ye Zhixin very unhappy, but still said: "What are you talking about?"

Xie Zhen’s mouth evoked a hint of insidiousness: “Since it is related to the crystal fairy grass, let’s compare alchemy.” The

last sentence fell, Xie Zhen’s face was full of expression. confidence.

In addition to cultivation, alchemy is also a must in Longevity Sect. It can be said that the heads of all dynasties have been masters of alchemy, and Xie Zhen is no exception.

Although he had no contact with Yuyao Pavilion, Xie Zhen also learned that Yuyao Pavilion was not good at alchemy, so he deliberately compared Ye Zhixin to try alchemy to make her retreat.

This…

Sure enough, hearing this, Ye Zhixin frowned and hesitated.

If it is a competition, he is not false at all, but in the case of alchemy, he can only refine some ordinary healing medicines, how can he compare with Xie Zhen? If you agree, you will definitely lose.

At the same time, the female disciples of Hongxiu were also secretly anxious and angry.

This Xie Zhen of the Longevity Sect is really despicable. Who doesn’t know that in the Nine Provinces Continent, when it comes to alchemy, except for the Dan Zong of the Dongao Continent, it belongs to their Longevity Sect.

“Master Ye!”

Seeing the change in Ye Zhixin’s expression, Xie Zhen’s smile grew stronger, and he couldn’t help but tease: “You don’t dare to compare!”

Boom!

The voice fell, and the surrounding Longevity Sect disciples burst into laughter.

Ye Zhixin blushed and was about to speak, but at this time, a figure stood in front of her with an indifferent smile.

It was Yue Feng.

“Comparing alchemy, right? I’ll compare with you!” Yue Feng looked at Xie Zhen and spoke lightly, very calmly.

Swish!

At this moment, everyone’s eyes were focused on Yue Feng.

“Who are you?” Xie Zhen frowned, very upset.

If it were three years ago, Xie Zhen could have seen at a glance that it was Yue Feng, the Sect Master of Tianmen, but Yue Feng had three scars on his face, and his temperament had changed, so he couldn’t recognize it at all.

At the same time, the female disciples of Hongxiu were also secretly anxious.

What is he going to do? The other party is the head of the Longevity Sect, and his alchemy skills are superb, can he compare? Even if his medical skills leave, it is different from alchemy.

“You…”

At this time, Ye Zhixin also bit her lip, couldn’t help but pulled Yue Feng, and whispered, “Junior brother, don’t be impulsive!”

Like Hong Xiu and the others, Ye Zhixin felt that Yue Feng was a little impulsive. , after all, the other party is the head of Longevity Sect. It is not comparable to ordinary Jianghu Xiaoxiao.

Yue Feng smiled slightly and signaled Ye Zhixin not to be nervous: “Senior sister, trust me!”

Phew!

At this moment, seeing Yue Feng’s confident face, Ye Zhixin didn’t know why, but her heart suddenly settled down.

The next second, Ye Zhixin looked at Xie Zhen and said, “Xie Changmen, this is my junior brother, let him compete with you.”

What?

Hearing this, Xie Zhen was stunned for a moment. He first looked at Ye Zhixin, and then frowned at Yue Feng, very surprised.

Isn’t Yuyao Pavilion only accepting female disciples? When did you get a man?

Moreover, this kid’s identity is not low, it turned out to be Ye Zhixin’s junior brother?

“Hey!”

At this moment, a boy behind Xie Zhen came out, and said contemptuously: “Master Ye, my master wants to compare with you, what’s the matter if you let this person take your place?

” Big, but aggressive.

This person is Xie Zhen’s eldest disciple, Ren Peng!

Chapter 2760

Hearing this, Ye Zhixin frowned secretly.

The red sleeves next to them were also very displeased and had to refute.

“Boy!”

At this moment, Yue Feng took a step forward and glanced at Ren Peng: “I am the junior brother of Ye Zhangmen, and in terms of seniority, I am at the same level as your master, so why can’t I replace it.”

“It’s you, As a junior, yelling, didn’t your master teach you the rules?” A

few words, neither humble nor arrogant.

“You…”

Xie Zhen’s face flushed, embarrassed, but he was speechless to refute.

Pfft…

Seeing this scene, the female disciples of Hongxiu couldn’t help but pursed their lips and laughed.

Especially Hong Xiu, looking at Yue Feng’s eyes at this time, there is a strange light, and at this moment, he finally has a good impression of this uncle.

Made!

At this moment, Xie Zhen’s face sank, and he couldn’t help looking up and down at Yue Feng.

This kid has a great mouth.

Feeling Xie Zhen’s gaze, Yue Feng didn’t panic at all, didn’t bother to talk nonsense, and urged: “How is it? Can Xie Changmen compare?”

Haha!

Xie Zhen sneered, his eyes flickering coldly: “Beat, why not?”

After speaking, Xie Zhen said to Ye Zhixin: “Master Ye, before the game, I want to add another bet, do you guys dare to take it?”

Ye Zhixin After thinking about it: “What bet?”

Xie Zhen nodded and took a deep breath, pointing at Yue Feng: “If he loses, not only will these crystal grasses belong to us, but he will kneel down and apologize to me!

” His own apprentice made him very unhappy.

Hearing this, Ye Zhixin’s pretty face changed. If the younger brother knelt down to the other side, where would Yuyao Pavilion’s face be?

However, Yue Feng suddenly laughed and looked at Xie Zhen: “Of course, if I win? You have to kneel down and apologize to me!”

Wow!

Hearing this, everyone in the Longevity Sect was inexplicably angry.

This guy is really blindly confident…

Xie Zhen’s face sank, and a bit of shame and anger rose in his heart, but he held his identity and did not show it on the spot, but sneered: “Okay!”

Ren Peng couldn’t help it. Now, looking at Yue Feng, he said coldly, “Just wait and kneel to my master!”

Madd, this man is so arrogant that he is disrespectful to his master.

Having said that, Ren Peng strode out and looked around: “Let’s talk about the rules first, the game is a stick of incense time, just use this crystal fairy grass to refine the medicine pill, whoever makes the medicine pill is rarer, who It will be born, if a stick of incense is burned and it has not been refined, it is considered a loser!”

When the last sentence fell, Ren Peng did not forget to glance at Yue Feng with contempt.

In his heart, the master’s accomplishments in alchemy are unmatched, and the opponent will lose!

At this time, Xie Zhen walked out slowly, took out the small alchemy cauldron, then collected two crystal fairy grasses, and at the same time took out other materials from his body and put them into the small cauldron.

As the head of Longevity Sect, alchemy is commonplace, so Xie Zhen always carried a small cauldron for alchemy.

Soon, Xie Zhen put away the materials and started refining. Everything went smoothly.

call!

Seeing this scene, all the disciples of the Longevity Sect present were inexplicably excited and full of smiles!

But Ye Zhixin and Hong Xiu were secretly worried.

This Xie Zhen is worthy of being the head of the Longevity Sect, and his attainment in the art of alchemy is really outstanding. Everything is so natural and random.

At this moment, Yue Feng thought about it, walked over, and broke a crystal fairy grass at will.

Immediately afterwards, Yue Feng asked Ye Zhixin for a pottery jar to use as an alchemy vessel. Yuyao Pavilion is not good at alchemy, and there is no professional alchemy utensils on it, but porcelain jars can also be used.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Ren Peng and the surrounding Longevity Sect disciples couldn’t help laughing.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2761-2765

Chapter 2761 Ren Peng's face was full of sarcasm

, and he couldn't help saying: "I don't even have a decent alchemy vessel, how dare you compete with my master? I really don't know where the courage came from!"

The wind pointed.

The red sleeves standing opposite are also in a hurry.

"Uncle, can you do this?" The red sleeves were clasped tightly, and the palms were sweating. She couldn't help but said, "It looks a little too playful!"

"Red sleeves!"

Ye Zhixin was very calm, and said softly, "Don't mess around. Speak!"

When she said this, Ye Zhixin kept her eyes fixed on Yue Feng, to be honest, she was also a little flustered, but seeing Yue Feng's calm and confident face, she still chose to believe him.

The people's discussions kept coming, but Yue Feng was not affected at all.

You must know that in the art of alchemy, the first thing to pay attention to is the material, followed by the heat, and finally the alchemy utensils. Of course, if the heat is well controlled, the utensils don't matter.

Time passed by minute by minute.

I saw that Xie Zhen's Pill Stove was burning more and more vigorously, and the Pill Stove was burning red.

Soon, a faint scent of elixir came out from the elixir furnace and floated in the air of the valley.

At this moment, Ren Peng and the surrounding Longevity Sect disciples suddenly became excited.

Master's medicinal pill is about to be refined. And looking at this sign, it is definitely a rare elixir!

On Yue Feng's side, there was no movement at all.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

hum!

Suddenly, a shock was heard, and then, a colorful cloud floated from afar, slowly merging into a Dan cloud, suspended over the valley! The position is not biased, it is exactly the top of Xie Zhen's head!

Whoa!

In an instant, Ren Peng and others were all excited!

"Master is so amazing, it attracted colorful pill clouds!"

"Congratulations, master, the technique of alchemy has improved a lot, and it has attracted colorful pill clouds. This is definitely a rare and exquisite elixir in the world!"

Everyone in the longevity door cheered. When it came, Ye Zhixin, Hongxiu and the others all changed their expressions.

Especially Ye Zhixin, who regretted betting with Xie Zhen at this time.

The opponent's alchemy accomplishments are so superb that they have attracted colorful dan clouds. In this competition, the junior and junior brothers must have lost.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng smiled and said nothing.

At the same time, I also sighed in my heart, this Xie Zhen, who can actually trigger the colorful Dan Cloud, is worthy of being the head of the Longevity Sect.

No wonder he dared to challenge Ye Zhixin so confidently before.

Whoops!

At this moment, Ren Peng and the others quickly surrounded them, each and everyone was very excited.

"Master, open it up and have a look."

"Yeah, what is the peerless elixir!"

After listening to everyone's words, Xie Zhen smiled slightly, opened the small cauldron, and saw an elixir carrying a dazzling light that flew out instantly , fell on Xie Zhen's palm.

At this moment, everyone's eyes converged at once, and they were all stunned.

I saw that an elixir with colorful rays of light was quietly in Xie Zhen's hands. Under the sunlight, it was dazzling!

"Suijue Dan!"

At this time, Xie Zhen was holding the medicinal pill and was very excited: "Xiejue Dan, which can make people reborn, I didn't expect that I would finally refine it in my lifetime, haha…"

What?

Hearing this, Ye Zhi's heart trembled, and her whole body was stunned, her heart was extremely shocked.

Washing Marrow Pill, said to be a peerless elixir that has been lost, not only can make people reborn, but some people who cannot cultivate due to congenital factors can successfully cultivate after taking it. Moreover, this Washing Marrow Pill also has the effect of longevity. It can be said that, This Washing Marrow Pill is an absolute rare elixir.

Under the shock, Ye Zhixin couldn't help but glance at Yue Feng, her eyes flashing with disappointment.

It's over, Yuyao Pavilion lost this alchemy competition.

Chapter 2762

At this time, the eyes of many people also turned to Yue Feng's side, each with complicated expressions.

I saw that Yue Feng's porcelain altar was quiet, with no aura fluctuations, not to mention causing Dan Yun.

call!

Seeing this scene, many disciples of Longevity Sect couldn't help but sneer.

With this little strength, you dare to compare alchemy with our master?

"Alas!"

At this moment, Ren Peng couldn't hide the contempt in his heart, walked over slowly, looked down at Yue Feng: "Did you see, my master has already caused a colorful cloud, I don't think you need to compare it. , just admit defeat!"

"Also, what can you make out of a single crystal fairy grass?"

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn't help laughing and glanced at Ren Peng: "Who told you You, the more materials you use, the better medicine you can make? Even if I use one crystal fairy grass and your master uses two, he won't win!"

"The most important state of mind in alchemy, do you understand? ?"

Madeleine!

Feeling Yue Feng's contempt, Ren Peng suddenly became anxious, pointed at Yue Feng and roared loudly: "You…are you courting death for your special code?"

This guy is so crazy that he dares to look down on Master!

You must know that Master Xie Zhen has more than 30 years of accomplishments in the art of alchemy. In his eyes, it is not worth a slap, he is simply outrageous.

"Peng'er, step back."

At this moment, Xie Zhen waved his hand, and then looked at Yue Feng with a leisurely face: "You are right, alchemy does pay attention to the state of mind, but it also needs to have real materials, not as simple as what you say! My alchemy The medicine has already been refined, and it has also caused a colorful cloud of pills, are you sure you want to continue the comparison?"

Hehe!

Yue Feng smiled slightly: "Ah, why not? The incense stick hasn't been burned yet, what are you anxious about?" As he

spoke, Yue Feng looked relaxed and continued to control the heat!

Xie Zhen sneered: "Okay, then I'll wait and see, if you can't make it out, when you kneel, you have to kneel three times and nine times!"

If you don't cherish your face, then don't blame me!

Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense. After checking the temperature, he lifted the lid! In an instant, a scorching hot breath escaped.

What?

At this moment, Ye Zhixin and Hong Xiu were all stunned, their expressions showing disappointment.

I opened the lid before the medicinal pills were made, did you also give up?

At the same time, the disciples of Longevity Sect couldn't help sneering.

Haha….

This kid is going to admit defeat, he still has some self-knowledge.

"Hey!"

At this time, he stepped out and looked at Yue Feng mockingly: "Are you admitting defeat?"

I thought this kid had some skills, but it turned out to be ineffective. With this kind of strength, he still dares to Comparing alchemy with the master, it simply lowered the identity of the master.

this… this is…

However, no one noticed that Xie Zhen, who was still extremely confident, was shocked and looked at Yue Feng tightly, almost dumbfounded and shocked.

Xie Zhen is also a master of alchemy. At this moment, it can be seen at a glance that the person in front of him is not giving up the game, but is quenching the alchemy furnace? !

The quenching pill furnace is the most secretive and the longest lost method in the ancient alchemy technique! This method has long been lost! Now only some records can be found in some ancient books, but the records are not comprehensive.

It is said that the quenching of the pill furnace is to use the spiritual energy of the spiritual grass material to completely remove the impurities in the pill furnace, so that the refined pills can guarantee 100% purity.

Of course, the medicinal pills refined in this way are extremely rare medicinal pills!

As the head of the Longevity Sect, Xie Zhen had been refining pills for decades. Of course, he knew about the 'quenching pill furnace', but this method had long since been lost, but he never thought that Ye Zhixin's junior brother could use it so skillfully.

Chapter 2763

Under the shock, Xie Zhen stared at Yue Feng closely, he could hardly move his eyes, his eyes were extremely hot.

How did he know about this long-lost alchemy secret technique? !

Yes, Yue Feng was quenching the elixir furnace before, because he used Ye Zhixin's porcelain jar, which was not as good as Xie Zhen's Xiaoding, so he had to quench it.

In the face of the surrounding discussions, Yue Feng was not affected at all. After adjusting the heat, he put the crystal fairy grass into the pill furnace, and at the same time strengthened the intensity of the fire!

At this time, a stick of incense next to it, there is still a quarter of the length.

Obviously, time is running out, but Yue Feng has always been calm.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, the disciples of Longevity Sect are still sneering constantly. In their eyes, Yue Feng opened the pill furnace just now, which is a kind of layman's performance.

"Master…"

At this moment, Hong Xiu couldn't bear it anymore, and said to Ye Zhixin, "Or…let's admit defeat, Uncle Shi…"

Before she could finish speaking, Ye Zhixin shook her head.

Even if this junior brother is really inferior to Xie Zhen, he cannot admit defeat. After all, Yuyao Pavilion is the first sect of Xuanye Continent, and he cannot lose face.

At this time, Ye Zhixin, like Hongxiu, also thought that Yue Feng could not win, but for the dignity of Yuyao Pavilion, she had to hold on to the end no matter what.

boom!

That is, at this moment, a heaven and earth vibration came from the sky!

Everyone quickly looked up and saw that the sky was suddenly covered with dark clouds, and the originally sunny sky suddenly became extremely dark. Then, lightning flashed and thundered in the clouds, and dazzling thunder light gathered, just before Yue Feng. above the head!

Obviously, this is the vision of heaven and earth caused by Yue Feng's alchemy!

This…

in an instant, whether it was Ye Zhixin, Changshoumen and others, they were all stupid!

Xie Zhen's alchemy just now, and the ability to trigger colorful dan clouds is already shocking enough, but he didn't expect that this person could trigger a vision of heaven and earth. If he hadn't seen it with his own eyes, who would have believed it?

hiss!

Ren Peng's ability was full of pride. At this moment, his smile froze, and he stared blankly at the flashing thunder light above his head, only to feel his brain buzzing!

This… how is this possible?

This person looked unremarkable, even if he was the elder of Yuyao Pavilion and Ye Zhixin's junior brother, how could he possibly compare to his master in alchemy?

Xie Zhen next to him was also completely stupid.

Heaven and Earth anomalies? In the entire history of alchemy, there are very few people who can trigger the vision of heaven and earth. How did this person do it?

Moreover, I have been in the alchemy world for decades. How come people with such skills have never heard of it?

hum!

Just when everyone was shocked, suddenly, the porcelain jar in front of Yue Feng suddenly burst, and then under the vibration of a strong breath, a dazzling medicinal pill flew out.

Yue Feng looked relaxed, showed a smile, raised his hand and grabbed the medicine pill in his hand.

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of everyone present immediately gathered on Yue Feng's hand!

I saw that Yue Feng's hand was a black medicinal pill, which seemed nothing special, but on the surface, there was a slight current flowing.

quiet!

In an instant, the entire valley was silent, and almost a needle could be heard clearly.

This… what kind of elixir is this? It has such spiritual power!

"Junior Brother!"

After a few seconds, Ye Zhixin took the lead in reacting, walked over, and looked at Yue Feng with a smile: “What kind of medicinal pill is this? What a unique look!”

Chapter 2764

Yue Feng smiled slightly, and did not answer directly, but looked at Xie Zhen: “Xie head is a master of alchemy, you should be able to see what kind of medicine this is!”

“What?” Xie Zhen was stunned for a moment. Haven’t responded yet.

Yue Feng smiled and said, “Sect Master Xie, have you ever heard of the ‘Millennium Pill’?”

What?

Hearing this, Xie Zhen was shocked, shocked, and his voice trembled: “You…. You said you are a thousand-year-old pill? Impossible, absolutely impossible!”

Most ancient emperors pursued immortality , Among them, Qin Shihuang is the most persistent. According to legend, Qin Shihuang raised a lot of alchemy masters. Later, the elixir of immortality was not refined, but he also developed a top-quality elixir of a thousand years!

According to historical records, the Millennium Pill is a kind of elixir for longevity. After taking it by ordinary people, it can extend the lifespan of a year ago, and when practitioners take it, it can improve a lot of benefits.

It’s just that this kind of medicinal pill was lost when the Qin Dynasty fell, but I didn’t expect that there are still people in the world who know how to refine it.

At this time, Xie Zhen didn’t know that Yue Feng’s Wuji alchemy technique was passed down from the Qin Dynasty.

call!

Seeing Xie Zhen’s expression, everyone else around was stunned!

To make Xie Zhen so shocked, this medicinal pill must have an extraordinary origin.

“Senior sister!”

At this moment, Yue Feng smiled and handed the medicinal pill to Ye Zhixin: “Put this medicinal pill away, maybe it will be useful to you in the future!”

Hmm!

Ye Zhixin took the medicine pill and smiled lightly, not excited.

Although Xie Zhen hadn't conceded defeat, it was obvious that the younger brother had already won.

"How is it?"

At this time, Yue Feng looked at Xie Zhen with a half-smiling smile: "Sect Master Xie, the competition is over, what do you say?"

This…

Xie Zhen blushed, very embarrassed, and said for a while Not speaking.

At the same time, everyone in the Longevity Sect was silent!

A few seconds later, Xie Zhen gritted his teeth, bowed his head at Yue Feng and said, "Your Excellency in alchemy is truly amazing and admirable. I… I lost!"

Although he had already conceded defeat, Xie Zhen was very impressed. Not convinced.

To be honest, Xie Zhen didn't want to admit defeat, but the other party refined the long-lost Millennium Pill, and it also triggered a vision of heaven and earth. Anyone with a discerning eye can see who is stronger and who is weaker.

Seeing him voluntarily admit defeat, Yue Feng nodded, and then smiled: "What about the bet?" Phew

!

At this moment, Xie Zhen's face was extremely pale, his fists clenched tightly, and he didn't answer.

I just made a bet with Yue Feng, whoever loses will kneel down and admit his mistake, but he is the head of the dignified longevity sect, how can he lose this person?

"Alas!"

At this time, Ren Peng couldn't bear it anymore, looked at Yue Feng with complicated eyes, and shouted, "My master has already conceded defeat, what do you want? Don't be too aggressive!"

Mad, this person is only Ye Zhixin's Junior brother, he is not the head of Yuyao Pavilion, so there is no need for master to kneel to him and admit his mistake.

As soon as the words fell, Hongxiu couldn’t help but retort: ”You were the one who wanted to increase the bet just now. Now that you lose, you won’t admit it. Are you all so unbelievable in the longevity door?”

“You…” Ren Peng’s face flushed, but he was speechless.

call!

At this moment, Xie Zhen clenched his teeth tightly, and almost squeezed out two words from between his teeth: “I kneel.” The

voice fell, Xie Zhen knelt in front of Yue Feng with his knees bent, and said, “I offended a lot just now, Please forgive me!”

When he said this, Xie Zhen’s face showed deep resentment, Yuyao Pavilion waited for me, and when the Supreme Conference, the humiliation at this time must be doubled back!

Thinking to himself, Xie Zhen didn’t wait for Yue Feng to respond, he got up quickly, raised his hand and waved: “Go!”

Hula!

In an instant, Ren Peng and the disciples of Longevity Sect followed Xie Zhen away cleanly.

Swish!

Chapter 2765

It wasn’t until Xie Zhen and the others walked away that the female disciples like Hongxiu reacted, cheering and excited.

“Uncle Master is amazing!”

“Great, these crystal grasses are all ours!”

“It was originally ours…”

Ye Zhixin, who was on the side, also smiled and looked at Yue Feng in a complicated way.

He couldn’t help but be highly skilled in medicine, and he also had such profound accomplishments in the art of alchemy.

Soon, the female disciples of Hongxiu, after collecting all the crystal fairy grass, set off on the road again.

A few hours later, Yue Feng and Ye Zhixin finally arrived at Beiying Imperial City.

call!

The moment he entered the city gate, looking at the bustling street in front of him, Yue Feng took a deep breath, feeling somewhat inexplicable.

I saw that because the Supreme Conference was going to be held, the streets of the entire Beiying Imperial City were almost crowded with people, and in the Kyushu continent, almost all the large and small sects came.

It was the Beiying Palace that held the Supreme Conference, so the sects who received the invitation were arranged to rest in the courtyard of the palace.

Yue Feng, Ye Zhixin and the others crossed the street and walked towards the palace.

“Please show the invitation letter!”

As soon as they arrived at the gate of the palace, Yue Feng and others were stopped by two palace maids.

These two palace maids, both in their twenties, have the same bun on their heads and wear long court dresses. They are slim and charming!

Yue Feng clearly felt that the strength of these two palace maids was not low, and they were actually a Martial Emperor!

As expected of the Beiying Palace, the maids received at the entrance of the palace are all so powerful!

Just when Yue Feng was sighing, Ye Zhixin took out the invitation letter.

“It turned out to be the head of Yuyao Pavilion, you are welcome to participate in this supreme meeting!” The maid said with a smile.

In the next second, the two maids invited Yue Feng and the others in: “Sect Master Ye, the Empress has already arranged a place for you to rest, the Supreme Conference will be officially held tomorrow, you all come with me first!”

Phew!

Ye Zhixin breathed a sigh of relief, nodded, and then took Yue Feng and the others, followed by the two palace maids, into the garden!

A few minutes later, in front of a unique pavilion, the two palace maids left.

call!

At this moment, looking at the beautiful surroundings, the magnificent pavilion, and the female disciples with red sleeves, they were all inexplicably excited.

“Tomorrow’s Supreme Conference will start!” At this time, Ye Zhixin looked around and ordered: “Everyone, take a good rest, remember, this is the Imperial Palace, don’t wander if you have nothing to do.”

After speaking, Ye Zhixin returned to her own place. Room to rest!

The red sleeves were a little disappointed, but they still went back to their rooms obediently!

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng also pretended to go back to the room, but seeing that it was getting dark outside, he slipped out quietly.

Earlier, Yue Feng told Ye Zhixin that joining Yuyao Pavilion to participate in the Supreme Conference was just an expedient measure. The real purpose was to infiltrate the Beiying Imperial City and investigate Zhang Jiao’s situation. rest?

What the hell!

After going out, Yue Feng was very emotional, Mad, this Beiying Palace is really too big. Speaking of which, he has been here many times before, and at this time in this other garden, he is still a little dizzy.

Yue Feng could clearly see that there were hundreds of palaces in this palace.

In front of each palace, there is a sign with the names of the participating sects, such as Shaolin Sect in Diyuan Continent, Danzong in Dongao Continent, Famous Sword Villa in Yellow Sea Continent, etc.

At the same time, Yue Feng also discovered that A place for a restless organization!

Nima!

I heard that Zhang Jiao was named King of Beiying by Chang’e. Chang’e knew in advance that the fake Yue Feng was Zhang Jiao’s man, so why should he be named king?

In addition, the Wutian Organization is secretive, and at this time, it has participated in the Supreme Conference in a grand manner.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng suddenly raised countless questions in his heart!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2766-2770

Chapter 2766 It's

better to go to the place where the Wutian Organization rests first, it would be better if you can find Zhang Jiao.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng took advantage of the night to quietly walk towards the pavilion where the Wutian Organization rested.

Um?

When approaching the gate of the palace, Yue Feng saw two figures and sneaked out, very suspicious.

Seeing the faces of the two, Yue Feng suddenly burst into anger.

These two people are Zhang Jiao's apprentice Shen Fei, and Liang Hao who pretended to be Yue Feng before.

Of course, at this time Liang Hao was no longer dressed in Yue Feng's clothes, but returned to his original appearance, which Yue Feng had not yet recognized.

At this time, Yue Feng wanted to rush over and subdue the two of them, but considering that this was the Beiying Garden of Beiying Palace, he held back and quietly hid behind a tree!

Yue Feng responded quickly, and the two of them didn't notice it at all.

"Brother Liang!"

At this moment, the corner of Shen Fei's mouth twitched, revealing a wicked smile: "Only we can handle this errand given by the master, hehe, I heard that Ye Zhixin of Yuyao Pavilion is also a goddess of rivers and lakes. Wait a minute. We have subdued her, maybe there is a chance to kiss Xiangze, hehe!"

"Not bad!"

Hearing this, Liang Hao revealed a smile: "Recently, the power of our Wutian organization has grown stronger and stronger, and the sect who secretly supported There are countless doors, but there are also many who don't know how to lift them up!"

"This Ye Zhixin of Yuyao Pavilion, the lord specially sent someone to invite him a month ago, how can you know that Ye Zhixin is quite arrogant, and she doesn't want to ally with the lord at all!"

“Fortunately, the lord has foresight and used the Supreme Conference to lure Ye Zhixin out. We will deceive Ye Zhixin later. After the matter is completed, you can do whatever you want!”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

After saying the last sentence, Liang Hao’s eyes were full of cunning!

Made!

Yue Feng could hear the conversation between the two clearly.

Sure enough, this supreme meeting was also set up by Zhang Jiao, and at the same time, there was some emotion. Ye Zhixin seemed to be weak, but she was also very strong, and she actually refused Zhang Jiao’s invitation.

And Zhang Jiao held a grudge, and the night before the Supreme Conference, he sent his apprentices to plot against Ye Zhixin.

Now that I have encountered it, I absolutely cannot let you succeed.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng took a deep breath and followed secretly.

To be honest, at this moment, Yue Feng wanted to rush up and questioned Shen Fei and the two, what method they would use to plot against Ye Zhixin, but he was afraid that he would scare the snake, so he held back.

Shen Fei and Liang Hao didn’t notice at all, there was someone following behind them, talking and laughing in a low voice as they walked towards the resting palace of Yuyao Pavilion.

Soon, the two Shen Fei arrived at the resting palace of Yuyao Pavilion. Obviously, the two of them had already made arrangements for tonight’s plan, and they were very familiar with the environment here.

call!

At this moment, I saw Liang Hao take out something from his body and put it on his face, and he immediately changed his appearance!

Nima!

Yue Feng, who was at the back, couldn’t help but take a deep breath, brimming with anger.

I saw that what Liang Hao took out was a vivid mask, exactly what he looked like three years ago.

At this moment, Yue Feng immediately understood that it turned out that this person pretended to be himself in the Shengzong before.

Ha ha…

At this time, seeing Liang Hao's changing appearance, Shen Fei couldn't help but admire: "Master is really amazing, he can make such a fake mask. To be honest, if I hadn't known in advance, I would have regarded you as Yue Feng!"

Liang Hao smiled slightly: "I pretended to be Yue Feng and deceived Ye Zhixin. Even if something went wrong, it was Yue Feng who was to blame. It has nothing to do with us!"

"Haha, not bad!"

Go past the gate of the palace!

Chapter 2767

At that moment, Shen Fei hurriedly hid in the flowerbed not far away!

"Stop, who is it?"

As soon as he reached the door, he heard a coquettish shout, and then Hongxiu came out and blocked in front of Liang Hao!

Although it is in the other courtyard of the imperial palace, Yuyao Pavilion did not relax its vigilance. As the senior sister, Hongxiu is in charge of patrolling the surrounding area. At this time, when someone approached, he immediately came to ask!

"Excuse me, please tell Ye Sect Leader, just ask Yue Feng to see you!" Liang Hao said with a slight smile!

Yue Feng?

The red-sleeved body trembled, and she couldn't help but look at Liang Hao. Recently, it was rumored in Kyushu that Yue Feng had blasphemed against the Empress Chang'e, which was a heinous crime.

Thinking to herself, Hongxiu couldn't help but ask: "What are you looking for our master?"

Liang Hao rolled his eyes and smiled: “It’s a very important matter, it concerns the safety of your Yuyao Pavilion, this beauty, please trouble you. Let me know!”

This…

Hongxiu hesitated for a while, and finally nodded: “Okay, please wait a moment!” After speaking, she turned around and approached the palace, walking towards Ye Zhixin’s resting room!

Haha…

Seeing that his identity was not revealed, Liang Hao was very proud, and exchanged glances with Shen Fei who was hiding, both of them were extremely excited and excited!

At the same time, Yue Feng, who was hiding behind, frowned secretly.

Mad, this kid is addicted to pretending to be himself.

At this moment, Yue Feng wanted to rush over, but in the end he held back, but he wanted to see what these two guys were going to do tonight.

Soon, the red sleeves came out. Followed by Ye Zhixin!

“Sect Master Yue!”

Ye Zhixin said softly when she reached the front, and at the same time looked up and down Liang Hao!

At this time, Ye Zhixin was wearing a dark purple dress, her expression was indifferent, gentle and peaceful, like a fairy. Although she was a little tired from the journey before, it was difficult to hide her beautiful temperament, but it added a bit of unique charm. !

hiss!

Seeing Ye Zhixin in front of her, whether it was Liang Hao or Shen Fei hiding in the flowerbed, she couldn’t help but gasp in air, and couldn’t take her eyes away for a moment!

Beautiful, so beautiful!

It is said that the head of the Yuyao Pavilion in the Xuanye Continent has a beautiful temperament and is elegant and refined.

“Sect Master Ye!”

Finally, Liang Hao reacted and looked at Ye Zhixin with a smile: “There is a very important matter, which concerns the safety of your Yuyao Pavilion. I don’t know if it is convenient for Sect Master Ye to come alone with me. ?”

When he said this, Liang Hao’s tone was serious, but his eyes were always on Ye Zhixin.

Liang Hao’s gaze made Ye Zhixin very unhappy: “If there is anything wrong with Sect Master Yue, just talk about it here!”

At this time, Ye Zhixin had a very bad impression of the ‘Yue Feng’ in front of her.

I thought that the Sect Master of Tianmen was a man who stood up to the sky. There were rumors in the rivers and lakes that Yue Feng had blasphemed the Empress Chang’e.

Being rejected all of a sudden, Liang Hao was stunned for a moment, but he still smiled and said: “It seems that the head of Ye has some prejudice against me, well, since you don’t believe me, then I will leave!”

After speaking, Liang Hao turned around go!

Yes, Liang Hao was pretending to leave, to confuse Ye Zhixin on purpose!

Sure enough, seeing Yue Feng so straightforward, Ye Zhixin suddenly became a little confused, and hurriedly shouted: “Wait, since Sect Master Yue came to me specifically, I will come with you!”

At this time, Ye Zhixin didn’t realize that, before her eyes The person is not Yue Feng at all.

Chapter 2768

Haha, hooked!

At this moment, Liang Hao was so excited, he hurriedly led the way in front, and walked towards the small garden not far away with Ye Zhixin. Red Sleeves are close behind!

At this time, Ye Zhixin and Hongxiu didn’t notice anything wrong.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng quietly followed.

As soon as they arrived in the small garden, Ye Zhixin couldn’t help but say, “Sect Master Yue, what’s the matter, tell me quickly!”

The red sleeve next to her was quietly observing the surroundings, because it was late at night and there was no one around.

“Sect Master Ye, what are you anxious about!” Liang Hao said with a smile.

Whoosh!

As soon as he finished speaking, Shen Fei, who was hiding in the dark, suddenly rushed out, raised his hand and hit the junior with red sleeves directly.

boom!

All this happened so fast that Hongxiu had no time to react, and at the same time, he did not expect that the ‘Yue Feng’ in front of him would set up an ambush in the dark!

This palm, in the middle of the red-sleeved junior, heard her groan, her delicate body softened, and she fainted directly to the ground!

What?

Seeing this scene, Ye Zhixin’s pretty face changed, she was furious, and scolded Liang Hao: “Yue Feng, you are so bold, how dare you lie to me, and take action against my apprentice in this palace garden, ?”

Ye Zhixin was very angry at this time, but she hadn’t seen the truth of Yue Feng in front of her.

“Hey!”

Liang Hao smiled coldly, with evil eyes flashing in his eyes: “What about the palace garden? Let me tell you, the entire imperial city is under our control, and I’m not Yue Feng!”

When the words fell, Liang Hao’s inner strength turned, and together with Shen Fei, they launched an attack on Ye Zhixin!

“Aren’t you Yue Feng?”

Hearing this, Ye Zhi’s delicate body trembled, and the whole person was stunned.

How could it be that the person in front of him was clearly Yue Feng, how could it be fake?

While thinking about it, Ye Zhixin stimulated her inner strength and fought fiercely with the two of them.

“Ye Zhixin, don’t struggle anymore, we are Mr. Zhang’s subordinates, and we will deal with you tonight. As long as you promise to be loyal to Mr. Zhang, there is still room for recovery. If you insist on doing your own thing, don’t blame us for being rude! “Liang Hao said while using his skills!

Shen Fei also had a gloomy smile on his face.

“It turns out that you are from Zhang Jiao!” Ye Zhixin was stunned, and at the same time gritted her teeth secretly, responding to the attack of the two!

At the beginning, Ye Zhixin was very confident, but gradually she felt that something was wrong. A sense of fatigue washed over her body. Not only that, her inner strength seemed to be suppressed.

This is clearly a sign of poisoning.

“Sect Master Ye, do you feel powerless?” Shen Fei said with a smile, “I’m not afraid to tell you that you have been poisoned with the ‘spiritual fragrance’. No one can solve it except him!”

Yes, when Ye Zhixin entered the small garden just now, Shen Fei released a scent of ecstasy in the dark.

mean!

At this moment, Ye Zhixin was extremely ashamed and angry. She never thought that the head of the dignified Yuyao Pavilion would be so careless and fall for the tricks of two despicable villains.

Soon, Ye Zhixin couldn’t hold it anymore, and when Liang Hao tapped on the acupoint, her delicate body trembled and fell to the ground.

Ha ha!

At this moment, Shen Fei walked over slowly, first looked at the fainted red sleeve, and then looked at Ye Zhixin: “Brother Liang, you’re done, both the master and the apprentice are superb, you choose one! After finishing the work, Let’s go back and return to life!”

Liang Hao was also very excited, and smiled slightly: “You are Mr. Zhang’s apprentice, you choose first!”

Although he is Zhang Jiao’s right-hand man, but Shen Fei is Zhang Jiao’s first disciple, how can he rob him? .

“Okay!”

Shen Fei rudely walked towards Ye Zhixin: “Sect Master Ye, if you offend me, don’t blame me, as long as you become my woman, you will cooperate with us obediently!

” Go away, go away!” Ye Zhi was so angry, but her acupoints were taped and she couldn’t move at all.

“Hey, call me, there are no palace guards around here, no one will save you!”

Shen Fei said with a smile, grabbing Ye Zhixin’s wrist.

Chapter 2769

At this moment, Ye Zhixin bit her lip, her beautiful face was full of despair, as the head of Yuyao Pavilion, when had she ever suffered such humiliation.

Could it be that his innocence for so many years will be destroyed tonight?

Thinking to herself, Ye Zhixin closed her eyes.

Whoosh!

Just at this critical moment, a figure flashed over and stood beside Ye Zhixin, his knife-like face was full of coldness!

It is Yue Feng!

“You’re not timid!” Yue Feng said coldly, his body filled with a powerful aura!

hiss!

Suddenly a person appeared, Shen Fei and Liang Hao were both startled.

The next second, before they could react, Yue Feng turned with his inner strength, raised his hand and hit it with both palms.

puff puff!

Just like the red sleeves just now, Shen Fei and Liang Hao didn’t have time to react, so they each took a slap and screamed at the same time.

“Junior brother?”

Ye Zhixin was surprised and happy when she saw Yue Feng, and at the same time she couldn’t help but say, “These two are very cunning, be careful!” In her heart, although this junior brother has excellent medical skills, his cultivation strength is not necessarily the same. Hit the two people in front of you.

Yue Feng smiled slightly and said that there is no need to worry.

hiss!

At this time, Liang Hao and Shen Fei struggled to stand up, they were stunned when they saw Yue Feng, and couldn't help gasping for air.

Madd, is that him?

In the next second, Shen Fei couldn't help pointing at Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, you blasphemed the Empress Chang'e, made a scene in the Beiying Imperial City, and disgraced all the cultivators in the world. How dare you show up now?"

When he said this, Shen Fei His expression was grim, but his heart was very nervous.

What?

Ye Zhi's delicate body trembled, her eyes fell on Yue Feng, and her whole body was dumbfounded.

Is he Yue Feng? It is no wonder that medical skills are so brilliant, and his attainments in alchemy are also superb.

Swish!

At this moment, Yue Feng's eyes were instantly blood red, and he walked towards Shen Fei step by step!

It's good that Shen Fei didn't mention this, Yue Feng's anger was rising, and his reputation and that of Tianmen had plummeted in the Kyushu Continent, all thanks to Zhang Jiao and Wutian Organization, and at this time, Shen Fei dared to use this Laughing at yourself is simply courting death!

"You, what are you doing…"

Shen Fei's heart trembled, cold sweat broke out instantly, such a terrible look!

"Crack!"

Yue Feng didn't talk nonsense, he slapped him fiercely, and he used all his strength for this slap! Hearing a muffled groan, Shen Fei's body was slammed into the air! It flew out more than ten meters and finally landed on the ground!

"Pfft!" A

mouthful of blood spit out from Shen Fei's mouth. But before he could stand up, Yue Feng stepped forward again, slap after slap!

"Crack! Slap! Slap!"

The crisp sound resounded in the small garden.

At this moment, Shen Fei really wanted to fight back, but Yue Feng's aura was too terrifying, let alone fighting back, Shen Fei only felt that his pores were full of fear.

"Yue Feng, stop!"

At this moment, Liang Hao couldn't help roaring, raised his hand and called towards Yue Feng. At this time, the Beiying Imperial City was completely controlled by the Wutian Organization. If Yue Feng was allowed to be unscrupulous here, how would he meet people in the future?

Bang!

At this moment, Yue Feng didn't turn his head back, raised his hand and slapped Liang Hao's face fiercely!

This slap fell, and Liang Hao flew out, slammed into a column not far away, and slid down like a pool of mud!

Seeing this scene, Ye Zhixin was inexplicably excited.

This is the real Tianmen Sect Master, why didn't you notice the fake one before?

Chapter 2770

"If you want to die, I will fulfill you." At this time, Yue Feng looked at Liang Hao coldly, his body filled with suffocation.

When he said this, Yue Feng's eyes flashed with killing intent, and he wanted to kill Liang Hao immediately.

If this person hadn't pretended to be himself, Chang'e wouldn't have been taken away from the Holy Sect, but Yue Feng still held back when he thought that the real messenger behind the scenes was Zhang Jiao.

Moreover, there are two people in front of them, one is Zhang Jiao's direct disciple, the other is Zhang Jiao's confidant, and it is unwise to kill them directly.

"Let me ask you, what's wrong with Empress Chang'e?" Yue Feng stared at Liang Hao and asked.

call!

Feeling Yue Feng's killing intent, Liang Hao was dripping with cold sweat and stammered: "The Empress has already been controlled by the lord! This supreme meeting was held by the lord in the name of the Empress Chang'e."

Hearing this, Yue The wind was suddenly stunned, and at the same time, he was also extremely shocked.

Chang'e's strength has changed from what it used to be. How did Zhang Jiao subdue her?

"Liang Hao, don't tell him…" Shen Fei, who was beside him, was so anxious that he couldn't help scolding.

Liang Hao was embarrassed and wanted to cry without tears.

He also didn't want to betray Zhang Jiao, but he had no choice. The person in front of him was Yue Feng. If he didn't tell the truth, he would die. Who wouldn't want to live.

Ha ha!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help sneering, raised his hand and stunned Shen Fei directly.

Immediately, Yue Feng continued to ask Liang Hao, "Where is Zhang Jiao?"

When he thought that Chang'e was in Zhang Jiao's hands, Yue Feng was so anxious that he had to find Zhang Jiao first.

This…

Liang Hao hesitated and said bitterly: "I don't know either, after the lord was named King of Beiying, in order to overwhelm the crowd at the Supreme Conference, he has been practicing in seclusion for the past few days, as for where to practice. , no one knows!"

Hearing this, Yue Feng frowned secretly, and said coldly: "Want to lie to me? I don't know where Zhang Jiao is, then you caught Ye Zhixin, and who will you go back to?"

"I really don't know where. I lied to you!" Liang Hao was in a hurry, and quickly said: "The matter tonight was allowed by the lord, but the person in charge is the leader Lu!" The

leader Lu?

Yue Feng was stunned!

Liang Hao took a deep breath and said cautiously, “It’s the leader of the Sacred Fire Sect. The leader Lu formed an alliance with the Lord a month ago, and he acted decisively and was very appreciated by the Lord. To raid the head of Ye tonight is what the leader Lu meant.”

What? Lu Lingshan?

At this moment, Yue Feng finally understood, and at the same time he was a little surprised and angry.

Madd, it’s no wonder that there has been no news of Lu Lingshan for a while. It turns out that she has an alliance with Zhang Jiao.

“Sect Master Yue!”

Seeing Yue Feng’s expression, Liang Hao hesitated and continued: “Please forgive me, I would be offended by pretending to be you, but I am also acting under orders and I can’t help myself.”

“I know Where is the leader Lu, if you find her, maybe you can find the lord, please let me go…” At the

end, Liang Hao revealed the place where Lu Lingshan rested.

Bang!

Hearing this, Yue Feng did not hesitate, and walked over to knock Liang Hao unconscious.

These two are the most important people around Zhang Jiao, so of course they can’t let go easily.

Afterwards, Yue Feng searched Liang Hao and Shen Fei’s bodies, and saw that there was nothing but a bottle of ecstasy.

Yue Feng put away the fascination powder directly, and then said to Ye Zhixin: “Wait for you to bring the two of you, go back and take care of it first, I’ll come when I go!” After the

voice fell, Yue Feng untied Ye Zhixin’s acupuncture point and turned to face him. Go deep into the garden. Liang Hao just said that the place where Lu Lingshan rests is in this direction.

Yue Feng thought about it, find Lu Lingshan first, as long as Lu Lingshan is subdued, Zhang Jiao’s whereabouts can be found out.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2771-2780

Chapter 2771

Speaking of it, with Yue Feng's current strength, it is no problem to break in directly and blatantly, but this is the Beiying Palace after all, and there are sects from various continents in the other gardens. Too much movement is not good for you at all.

call!

A few minutes later, Yue Feng came to a quiet bedroom and saw that there were several palace guards guarding the surrounding of the bedroom. Obviously, the people inside were of extraordinary status.

However, Yue Feng still cleverly avoided the guards.

When he got to the door, Yue Feng thought of something, and took out a bottle of medicine powder from his body, which was the ecstasy powder he just found from Liang Hao.

The next second, Yue Feng scattered the fascination through the crack of the door.

Yue Feng thought about it, since Lu Lingshan used such despicable means to deal with Ye Zhixin, then he would use his own way to return to him.

"What…"

Yue Feng just finished using the fascination powder when he heard a coquettish shout from the room, but he stopped abruptly after only shouting two words.

Haha…

Yue Feng showed a smile, pushed the door and walked in!

The moment he entered, seeing the scene in front of him, Yue Feng's smile gradually deepened, and at the same time he couldn't take his eyes away!

I saw a woman lying quietly on top of the soft collapse, with delicate facial features and a charming figure.

It was Lu Lingshan!

"Lu Lingshan, stay safe!" Yue Feng walked over slowly and said with a smile that was not a smile!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

While speaking, Yue Feng looked at Lu Lingshan recklessly!

I have to say that Lu Lingshan is also a well-known goddess of rivers and lakes in the Kyushu continent. At this time, she is wearing a fiery red dress, her long hair is scattered on both sides, her skin is like jade, her facial features are exquisite and perfect, but her face shows somewhat weak.

Haha…

While admiring it, Yue Feng was full of pride.

This fascination powder is really useful. Lu Lingshan probably never imagined that the method used to deal with Ye Zhixin was actually used on her own body.

“Yue Feng?”

Seeing that it was Yue Feng, Lu Lingshan’s delicate body was shocked, and a trace of anger appeared in her eyes: “Why is it you?” Did

n’t Zhang Jiao say that Yue Feng was trapped in the Shengzong Mountain Gate? How did you appear in the palace garden?

Also, his whole body is weak, and he can’t exert any internal strength, as if he was hit by Zhang Jiao’s ecstasy? Where did Yue Feng come from?

At this moment, seeing Lu Lingshan’s incomparably frightened look, Yue Feng’s heart was indescribably happy.

Immediately afterwards, Yue Feng said with a smile: “What? You are only allowed to participate in the Supreme Conference, but I can’t?”

Hearing this, Lu Lingshan frowned, her eyes flashing with anger.

call!

At this time, Yue Feng looked outside, too lazy to talk nonsense, and said straight to the point: “Lu Lingshan, we are all smart people, Zhang Jiao let someone pretend to be me, deliberately smear me and Tianmen, if this vengeance is not repaid, I, Yue Feng, swear not to be human! “

Although we also have grievances, I won’t do anything to you today, as long as you tell me where Zhang Jiao is!”

Hearing this, Lu Lingshan frowned.

A few seconds later, Lu Lingshan chuckled and looked at Yue Feng fearlessly: “Yue Feng, where is Zhang Jiao, why should I tell you? Let me tell you, although this is the Beiying Palace, it is surrounded by our people. “

You think that if you catch me, you can save the situation? You are wrong.”

At the end, Lu Lingshan’s beautiful face was full of hatred.

“Don’t tell me?! You really have the backbone and personality!” Hearing Lu Lingshan’s answer, Yue Feng didn’t get angry at all, but nodded in admiration.

Seriously, Yue Feng knew that she would not agree easily. After all, she had a deep grievance with herself, and she was still the leader of the Sacred Fire Sect, with a noble status and could not be threatened by her two words?

However, before coming, Yue Feng thought of a way to deal with Lu Lingshan.

Chapter 2772

At this moment, Yue Feng’s voice just fell, and his figure jumped onto the soft slump, raised his hand and touched Lu Lingshan’s acupuncture point, and then pressed her tightly.

In an instant, the two were almost face to face, almost sticking together!

“You…what are you doing?”

Feeling Yue Feng’s breathing, Lu Lingshan was ashamed and angry, and couldn’t help but scold her. At the same time, she wanted to struggle, but was suppressed by Yue Feng and couldn’t move at all.

“What are you doing?”

Yue Feng sneered: “Lu Lingshan, you asked Zhang Jiao’s apprentice to use the ecstasy to deal with the head of Yuyao Pavilion, and the family who almost harmed him lost his innocence. I didn’t expect you to end up like this, right?

” Here, Yue Feng looked Lu Lingshan up close, and continued: “Tsk tsk, noble and cold, still the leader of the Sacred Fire Sect, the famous goddess of the rivers and lakes in the Apocalypse Continent, I think many men will be fascinated when they see you these years, more There are a lot of men who want to spend a spring night with you! If your famous festival is gone tonight, how many heroes of the arena will feel sorry for you?”

Shuh!

At this moment, Lu Lingshan's face flushed red, and she was extremely ashamed and angry, and her clear and bright eyes could almost spew fire.

"You dare!" Lu Lingshan said angrily.

Yue Feng was full of pride, clenched her two wrists tightly, and said with a half-smiling smile: "See if I dare, let me tell you, you secretly helped Zhang Jiao, ruined my reputation in Tianmen, and ruined my reputation, I am now There's nothing to lose, so don't force me, otherwise, I can do anything!"

"You… you dare to touch me, I won't let you go if I die." Lu Lingshan said Gritting her teeth, she said coldly, these words were almost squeezed out of her teeth.

When she said this, Lu Lingshan looked at Yue Feng with a pair of eyes without any fear, and she refused to give in at all!

call!

This time, Yue Feng was a little embarrassed, Nima, this Lu Lingshan is too strong, she wanted to scare her, but she couldn't.

How to do?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng lost his patience and said coldly, "Hurry up and tell me where Zhang Jiao is? Otherwise, I will sleep here tonight." After speaking, Yue Feng took off his shoes and socks, which was very comfortable. Lying beside Lu Lingshan.

"Lu Lingshan, I'll tell you again, I don't want to embarrass you today. You'd better get to know each other!"

"Go away." The cold words came out of Lu Lingshan's mouth.

Nima!

At this moment, Yue Feng lost his patience instantly, grabbing Lu Lingshan's clothes, he heard a stab, and Lu Lingshan's fragrant shoulders suddenly appeared in front of Yue Feng!

"Tell me?" Yue Feng let out a low growl.

"Go away." Lu Lingshan snorted again.

What the hell!

At that time, Yue Feng couldn't bear it anymore and continued to tear Lu Lingshan's long skirt!

However, at this time, Yue Feng saw that Lu Lingshan's expression was a little unusual. There was a hint of determination in her shy and angry eyes, and then she stuck out her tongue.

What the hell!

Yue Feng was suddenly shocked, this Lu Lingshan wanted to kill herself by biting her tongue!

Mad, would rather die than give in, this Lu Lingshan's temperament is too strong.

Yue Feng didn't have time to think, knowing that it was too late to block, so he quickly put his hand into Lu Lingshan's mouth.

Lu Lingshan wanted to commit suicide by biting her tongue, but when she saw Yue Feng put her hand in her mouth, she almost fainted from anger, so she bit down hard. Although she was taped, Lu Lingshan could speak, and naturally she could also bite.

"Ah!"

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt a piercing pain, and couldn't help taking a breath of cold air. The body instinctively stepped back, impartially, pressed against a bulge by the wall, and directly pressed the bulge down.

Click!

At this moment, a shock came, and the soft collapse under the two suddenly collapsed, revealing a dark secret passage!

"Ah!"

Yue Feng and Lu Lingshan didn't have time to react, and their bodies fell straight down!

Chapter 2773

Nima! There is actually a mechanism on this soft couch! It was a coincidence that I stumbled across it by myself!

"Ah…"

Muttering in her heart, Yue Feng instinctively hugged Lu Lingshan, and the feeling of weightlessness made Lu Lingshan unable to help but exclaim.

Pfft!

This secret passage is not deep, it looks like more than ten meters, Yue Feng is the first to fall to the ground because he is hugging Lu Lingshan.

“Let me go…” Lu Lingshan’s acupuncture point was taped, and Yue Feng was hugged in his arms, unable to move, very embarrassed, and looked around at the same time!

call!

Yue Feng let go of his hand, looked around, and was stunned!

I saw that this secret passage was very long, pitch-black, and I didn’t know where it led. On the walls on both sides, I could vaguely see exquisite carvings, and at first glance it was a forbidden area for the royal family.

Nima, what is this place? It doesn’t look like the place of the Holy Emperor!

At this moment, Yue Feng was a little stunned.

A few years ago, Yue Feng accidentally broke into the secret room of Emperor Hou Yi’s practice, which led to Emperor Hou Yi’s death. Later, in order to get the magic face pearl, Yue Feng learned through Chang’e that Emperor Hou Yi had a treasure hunter. The place of the Holy Emperor.

Those two places are the unknown secrets of the Beiying Palace.

But this place in front of me seems to be even more mysterious than the place of the Holy Emperor.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng ignored Lu Lingshan for the time being, and went to investigate the past inside!

Swish…

As a result, before taking a few steps, I heard a strange voice coming from the darkness ahead. This voice was very strange, I couldn’t describe it at all, I just thought it was very intimidating.

Yue Feng frowned secretly, and quickly looked up, he was shocked, and saw something flashing with fire all over his body, which was quickly crawling over.

hiss!

When he was about to approach, Yue Feng also saw the face of the other party clearly, and he couldn’t help but take a breath!

This is a fire spirit beast!

Fire spirit beasts are rare spirit beasts. They usually live near the underground magma. Because they absorb the hot power of the magma, they are all covered with fire. But I didn't expect that in the underground secret passage of the Beiying Palace, it can also be used. bump into.

Moreover, the fire spirit beast in front of him is more than three meters long, and its strength is in the realm of the fifth stage of martial arts!

"Fire spirit beast?"

At this moment, Lu Lingshan also saw the fire spirit beast.

Whoosh!

As soon as the voice fell, the fire spirit beast let out a roar and rushed towards Yue Feng. At the same time, it opened its bloody mouth and spewed out a mass of flames!

In an instant, the surrounding temperature suddenly increased by more than ten degrees, as if the air was about to burn!

Seeing this scene, Lu Lingshan's eyes flickered with excitement, that's great, this fire spirit beast attacked Yue Feng first, and it was best to kill him. Thinking of what Yue Feng had done to her before, Lu Lingshan gritted her teeth with hatred.

However, Lu Lingshan also knew that this fire spirit beast was too weak to hurt Yue Feng!

Nima!

Seeing the fire spirit beast rushing towards, Yue Feng scolded secretly, his body flashed, and he avoided it easily!

call!

At this moment, I saw that the flames whizzed past Yue Feng's side, and suddenly enveloped Lu Lingshan who was lying there!

Lu Lingshan's acupuncture point was tapped, she couldn't move, she couldn't avoid it at all!

Chi Chi Chi!

The next second, I saw Lu Lingshan's long dress, and it melted at once, but Lu Lingshan was not hurt. She was the leader of the Ming Sect, and now she is the leader of the Sacred Fire Sect. Related, naturally not afraid of the flames sprayed by this fire spirit beast.

Chapter 2774

Whoosh!

At this moment, the fire spirit beast turned around and locked Yue Feng directly, and the huge figure rushed towards it.

What a bastard!

Yue Feng scolded secretly, dodged to avoid it, and at the same time, his internal force was running, and he slapped the head of the fire spirit beast fiercely, and he heard a roar from the fire spirit beast.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, his expression was very relaxed, how dare a fire spirit beast be mad? I really thought I was being bullied.

Muttering in his heart, seeing Lu Lingshan not far away, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a breath of cold air, and his eyes suddenly couldn't move.

I have to say, this Lu Lingshan's figure is really charming. At this time, the long skirt is burned, and any man will be unable to extricate himself when he sees that perfect curve.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, feeling Yue Feng's gaze, Lu Lingshan was shy and angry, and said coldly, "Close your dog's eyes!"

Close the dog's eyes?

Lu Lingshan didn't say this, but after saying this, Yue Feng immediately walked forward and admired it up close!

"You!"

Lu Lingshan almost exploded with anger, swearing in her heart that if she can get out of Yue Feng's control this time, she will definitely pay it back in the future!

"Yue Feng, you! Hurry up and relieve me!" Lu Lingshan was in a hurry: "You are looking for Zhang Jiao, it has nothing to do with me, and I don't know where he is!"

When she said this, Lu Lingshan's tone was not like before. So strong.

To be honest, with Lu Lingshan's personality, she would never surrender to Yue Feng, and she would not frown even if she died, but at this moment, she had nothing to hide, and being looked at by Yue Feng like this, it would be better to die.

Ha ha!

Yue Feng showed a smile: "Lu Lingshan, even if you don't know where Zhang Jiao is, I won't let you go, this place is so mysterious, how boring it would be for me to investigate by myself! With you, this beautiful woman, can have more fun. !" The

voice fell, Yue Feng walked over and hugged Lu Lingshan by the waist!

smell good!

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt a body fragrance blowing towards his face, especially the hand feeling, which made people immersed.

"You…you let me go!"

"Let you go, okay, but I don't know if there are other fire spirit beasts in this place. I know you are not afraid of fire, but fire spirit beasts not only breathe fire, maybe They can eat people too."

"You…"

In the long secret passage, Yue Feng quarreled with Lu Lingshan, while thinking about going deeper.

To be honest, Yue Feng knew that the most important thing at the moment was to find Zhang Jiao, but the place in front of him was so mysterious that he couldn't help but investigate.

I don't know how long it took, but finally I saw that there was some light ahead!

Haha…

Yue Feng looked at the light in front of him, he couldn't help but smile, his whole body was excited, there was light, it proved that there was something in front of him.

Thinking about it, the pace at Yue Feng's feet sped up a bit again.

At the same time, Lu Lingshan was also inexplicably excited. This place is so hidden, I don't know what's inside!

call!

Finally, after walking a few hundred meters, the two of them clearly saw that there was an open stone door in front of them! The stone gate is carved with simple and simple patterns, which are exquisite and give people a mysterious atmosphere at the same time!

I go!

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a deep breath. How could the place in front of him make him feel like he was in the underground palace where Kuafu was located?

Chapter 2775

Half a month ago, Yue Feng was in the back mountain of Qingyunzong, followed the three brothers and sisters of Zangshuiyue, entered the former station of the Rakshasa clan, and later entered the underground palace of Kuafu. The environment at that time was the same as the one in front of him. almost.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng hugged Lu Lingshan and slowly passed through the stone gate.

hiss!

After entering, seeing the scene in front of them, whether it was Yue Feng or Lu Lingshan, they were all shocked and stunned!

I saw that there was a huge secret room in front of me. This secret room was half the size of the Beiying Palace.

The entire secret room is made of translucent bricks, giving people the feeling that it is shiny, like a crystal palace.

On the surrounding walls of the secret room, there were engraved patterns of fairies and flowing clouds, as well as some divine beasts, divine dragons and phoenixes, and divine beasts unicorns. Almost all the divine beasts recorded in ancient books had them, making Yue Feng dizzy.

Lu Lingshan was also dumbfounded, staring blankly at the depiction on the wall, as if she was in the world of ancient myths.

call!

After being stunned for a few minutes, Yue Feng's eyes fell on the center of the secret room.

Right in the center of the secret room, there was a beautiful crystal throne. On the throne, sat quietly a beautiful woman, dressed in a long white dress, with delicate facial features and a peaceful face.

She just sat there so quietly, but it gave Yue Feng the feeling that she had a powerful aura that rushed towards her face. This aura did not make people feel the slightest blasphemy. Feel sorry.

This… who is this woman? The atmosphere is so strong.

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt that his brain was buzzing and he was completely stunned.

Seriously, since the establishment of Tianmen, Yue Feng has also seen many women with strong auras, such as Xing Yao, Long Qianyu, Queen Nanyun, and Lu Lingshan in her arms, these women, just mention one, All can set off a shock in the Kyushu Continent.

The woman in front of her has a stronger aura, and even Chang'e will be eclipsed when she stands in front of her.

Lu Lingshan's heart was trembling, and she was inexplicably nervous.

Gudong!

Finally, Yue Feng reacted, restrained the shock in his heart, and clasped his fists at the woman on the throne: "Dare to ask, what is your honorable name?"

When he said this, Yue Feng was cautious and did not dare to take a breath.

call!

At that moment, the woman on the throne's eyes fell on Yue Feng, and her voice was like the sound of heaven: "Two juniors can actually find this place, not bad, not bad!"

After saying that, a smile appeared on the woman's face: "Bengong, female Wa!"

What?

At this moment, Yue Feng and Lu Lingshan were shocked, completely stupid!

Female.. Nuwa?

I heard it right, is this woman Nuwa Empress?

Yue Feng stared blankly at Nuwa who was sitting there, only to feel his brain buzzing and his whole body trembling. You must know that the Goddess Nuwa is a more powerful existence than Kuafu. It is said that after Pangu opened up the world, the Goddess Nuwa refined the colorful stones to mend the sky and benefited the people. The reputation has been passed down to this day, and who does not know about it in the Kyushu continent.

“What’s the name of this junior?” At this time, Nuwa looked at Yue Feng and asked softly.

“Junior Yue Feng, I’ve seen the Empress!” Yue Feng took a deep breath, resisting his inner excitement, and answered honestly.

Um!

Nuwa nodded, turned her eyes, and looked at Lu Lingshan: “Looks like, this is your wife!”

Lu Lingshan’s long skirt, which was just burned by the fire spirit beast, was unobstructed. At this time, she was held by Yue Feng again. , In Nu Wa’s heart, only husband and wife can be so close.

Swish!

At this moment, Lu Lingshan’s beautiful face suddenly turned red with shame. She wanted to refute, but she could feel the powerful aura of Nu Wa, but she didn’t know how to speak for a while.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2776-2780

Chapter 2776

Haha…

Seeing Lu Lingshan’s expression, Yue Feng was overjoyed.

In the next second, Yue Feng said politely to Nuwa: “The niangniang guessed right, this is my wife Lu Lingshan. Just now we encountered the fire spirit beast, and the clothes were burnt, which made the

niangniang laugh!” This Lu Lingshan asked several times. Killing himself, and finally allying with Zhang Jiao, now such a good opportunity, of course, take advantage of it.

“You…”

Lu Lingshan bit her lip tightly, angrily: “Who is your wife? Don’t put gold on your face.”

This Yue Feng, if he doesn't speak, he has to make an inch, it's really hateful!

"You're not my wife, why are you holding me like that?"

"Isn't it all your fault?"

"Lu Lingshan, this is your fault, the secret passage is in the palace where you live, so I don't believe you don't. You know? From my point of view, you must have admired me, so you fell in with me on purpose, right?"

"Bah!"

For a while, the two bickered again.

"Alright, alright!"

Seeing this scene, Nuwa frowned and said softly, "You guys calm down, this place is my secret cultivation place, if you can find it, it means that I have a fate! I'll give you the same gift later!"

Gift?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Hearing this, both Yue Feng and Lu Lingshan were shocked and inexplicably excited!

Haha, that's good luck too. I thought this place was so mysterious. I had encountered fire spirit beasts before, and there would be many dangers. I didn't expect that not only did I see the goddess Nuwa, but I also got gifts!

At this time, Nuwa said again: "After I gave you the gift, I will also disappear. The me who is talking to you now is just a trace of my thoughts left in the Kyushu Continent. You two can see me, it's really good. Lucky!"

Thoughts?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and then he understood.

The situation of Nuwa in front of her, just like the Kuafu she encountered before, has already ascended and left, and left a trace of consciousness in the Kyushu Continent, and this trace of consciousness only stays in the place where she once practiced, and once there are outsiders Break in, consciousness will wake up, and then it will quickly disappear!

"These two beads, if you take them, are my gifts!"

At this time, Nu Wa smiled slightly, raised her jade hand slowly, and saw two balls of light flying towards Yue Feng and Lu Lingshan respectively. shining beads.

However, the one that flew towards Yue Feng was black, while Lu Lingshan's was white.

hum!

Seeing the flying beads, Yue Feng and Lu Lingshan were inexplicably excited. At the same time, they sensed a strange force that made them open their mouths involuntarily.

Goo, goo, goo!

The next second, Yue Feng and Lu Lingshan swallowed the beads before they could recover.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt an incomparably full force, which instantly dispersed into his limbs and bones, and at the same time, the inner strength of his dantian suddenly increased a lot.

What kind of bead is this, so strange?

Yue Feng was secretly shocked.

At the same time, Lu Lingshan also trembled, and the acupuncture point originally sealed by Yue Feng was able to travel unimpeded.

This…

At this moment, Lu Linshan was inexplicably excited. Not only did her acupuncture points open, but her internal strength also increased a lot. As expected of Empress Nuwa, the beads were amazing.

While shocked, Lu Linshan did not forget to glared at Yue Feng next to her.

Chapter 2777

This bastard, humiliated me so much just now, and when I find an opportunity, I will tell you that you can't survive or die!

Whoosh!

Just when Lu Linshan was thinking about this, Nuwa showed a smile on her face and beckoned: "Come on, you two come forward!"

“Yes, Niangniang.” Yue Feng didn’t have time to think about it, and hurriedly responded and left. Go ahead.

At the same time, Lu Lingshan also slowly followed!

“Well, not bad!”

At this moment, Nuwa looked at Yue Feng up and down, and nodded approvingly: “It is rare to have such a high level at such a grade. It seems that I am relieved to pass on the unique skills to you! “

After saying this, Nu Wa’s eyes fell on Lu Lingshan!

hum!

The next second, Yue Feng could clearly see that a tyrannical aura burst out from Nuwa’s body, directly shrouding Lu Lingshan in an instant! Before Lu Lingshan could react, her delicate body trembled, and she couldn’t move at all!

“Niangniang…”

Lu Lingshan was inexplicably flustered and stared blankly at Nuwa. Oops, I just had murderous intentions towards Yue Feng, could it not be noticed by Empress Nuwa?

But after thinking about it, it was the first time that I and Yue Feng saw Nuwa, and Nuwa could not deal with her for Yue Feng.

A few seconds later, Nu Wa withdrew her strength, looked Lu Lingshan up and down, and said softly, “Although you are very talented, it is very rare to achieve such a high level of cultivation, but you are a woman after all. Women are yin, fire is yang, and it will be harmful to you for a long time.”

After speaking, Nu Wa thought about it and continued: “Since your husband and wife have met me, it means that we are destined, and I will help you to take care of it later. one time…”

Yes, until now, Nuwa still thinks that Lu Lingshan and Yue Feng are husband and wife.

“Niangniang…”

Hearing this, Lu Lingshan’s face flushed red, and she couldn’t be more anxious: “Actually, he and I…” She

wanted to kill Yue Feng immediately, the hatred was so overwhelming, how could it be his wife?

However, after only speaking a few words, Nu Wa interrupted.

“I’m running out of time!” Nuwa smiled lightly and said, “I have two kinds of unique skills here, one is pure yang practice and the other is pure yin practice. It happens that you and your wife learn the same way!”

Saying that, Nu Wa raised her jade hand, and two books appeared in her palm, which were handed over to Yue Feng and Lu Lingshan!

“Both of you are kind people. I hope you have learned the exercises and will benefit Kyushu!”

After saying this, Nuwa sat there with a peaceful smile on her face. At the same time, she was a beautiful figure. , and gradually become illusory.

Haha…

At this moment, Yue Feng was so excited that he respectfully said to Nu Wa, “Thank you, Niangniang!” After speaking, he couldn’t wait to open the secret book. There is not a word on the cover of this secret book, but the exercises recorded in it are extremely mysterious.

Soon, Yue Feng was immersed in it.

call!

Lu Lingshan, who was next to her, was standing there, her face changing and her heart full of discomfort.

Especially when his eyes fell on Yue Feng, there was even more resentment. This Yue Feng, who humiliated himself before and was mistaken by Empress Nuwa as a husband and wife, is still the same as himself, and has obtained Nuwa’s exercises.

No, Empress Nuwa’s cultivation method is extraordinary, and Yue Feng must not be able to successfully cultivate.

Thinking to herself, seeing the figure of the Empress Nuwa becoming more and more illusory, as if she could disappear at any time, Lu Lingshan gritted her teeth secretly, no scruples in her heart!

“Yue Feng, go to hell!” In the

next second, Lu Lingshan gave a coquettish shout, raised her hand and hit Yue Feng’s back.

At this time, Yue Feng was completely immersed in the secret book, and he never expected that Lu Lingshan would suddenly take action, and even in front of the mother Nuwa.

Chapter 2778

“What are you doing?”

Seeing this scene, Nuwa was also taken aback, her delicate body was shocked, and she looked at Lu Lingshan in disbelief.

Aren’t the two husband and wife? Why did you suddenly start?

At this time, Nuwa didn’t know yet, and she completely misunderstood. The two people in front of her were not husband and wife at all, but enemies.

Nima!

Feeling the danger, Yue Feng was also taken aback. He instinctively wanted to dodge, but he was too close to Lu Lingshan, and it was too late.

boom!

This palm slammed firmly on Yue Feng’s back, Yue Feng groaned, and the whole person flew straight up, flying dozens of meters, landing heavily on the ground, and a mouthful of blood spurted out.

Yue Feng’s eyes instantly turned blood red, and he stared at Lu Lingshan fiercely.

Nima, this Lu Lingshan is too cruel. Even if he humiliated you before, he didn’t do anything to you in the end. At most, he looked at you a few times, hugged you for a while, and then killed me?

Um?

Under the anger, Yue Feng struggled to get up and was about to speak, but when he saw the scene in front of him, he was stunned!

He saw that Lu Lingshan had a proud face, but suddenly her delicate body trembled, her face was extremely pale, and then a mouthful of blood spurted out, seemingly hurting more than Yue Feng.

what’s going on?

Why did she raid me and get hurt herself? I didn't use the internal power to resist just now, even if I ran the internal power of the dantian, it would not be possible for her to be injured so badly.

For a time, Yue Feng frowned secretly, his face full of suspicion.

Lu Lingshan's brows were knitted together, her delicate body was trembling constantly, and her heart was also inexplicably shocked.

what happened? How did you get hurt so well?

At this time, Lu Lingshan clearly felt that her heart was severely injured, but no one did anything to her. The injury was too incredible.

"You…"

At this moment, Nuwa, who was sitting on the throne, looked at Lu Lingshan with complicated eyes: "Why did you sneak up on your husband?" The

tone was soft, but there was a bit of reproach.

Lu Lingshan bit her lip tightly and replied, "Niangniang, you misunderstood, we are not husband and wife, on the contrary, this person is my enemy." As she spoke, Lu Lingshan still glared at Yue Feng.

This scum, Yue Feng, is too strong, and he is still not dead when he is attacked by himself. If he knew this, he should have exploded with all his strength with the palm of his hand.

Not a couple?

Hearing this, Nu Wa was stunned, her beautiful eyes suddenly became complicated.

A few seconds later, Nu Wa sighed softly: "It turns out that I made a mistake, but you two have already taken my Chaos Yin-Yang Pearl, and your future destiny will be linked together, you live together, and you die together. is immutable."

What?

Lu Lingshan's delicate body trembled, and she stared blankly at Nuwa: "Niangniang, what did you say?"

At this time, Yue Feng was also puzzled and looked at Nuwa closely, waiting for her answer.

Nu Wa breathed a sigh of relief, smiled and said, “The beads I gave you two just now are called Chaos Yin-Yang beads, black beads are yang, white beads are yin, these beads are innate spiritual treasures, when heaven and earth are not divided, by Chaos came from the sky, and I got it by chance, and it has been preserved to this day!”

“This pair of beads looks like two, but they are actually a whole. If the black beads are destroyed, the white beads will disappear, and vice versa! “

“After you two take it, you also have this characteristic. In other words, your life and death are tied together. So, if you attacked him just now, you will also be injured. If you killed him just now, you will also be injured. will die with you, understand?”

Chapter 2779

After the last sentence, Nu Wa looked at Lu Lingshan quietly.

This…

At this moment, Lu Lingshan’s delicate body trembled, completely stupid.

How could this be? I thought that what Nuwa had just given me was a peerless medicine pill, but I didn’t expect it to be so special. In this way, wouldn’t I be unable to seek revenge from Yue Feng for the rest of my life?

If you kill him, you won’t be able to live by yourself…

Fuck!

At the same time, Yue Feng stood not far away, also stunned.

This…you and Lu Lingshan’s fate are tied together? What are you kidding?

But after thinking about it, Yue Feng showed a smile again, and looked at Lu Lingshan’s eyes, and also thought about it.

Haha…

In this way, Lu Lingshan can no longer plot against herself in the future, and her previous alliance with Zhang Jiao is also a waste. This is only good for herself, not bad.

“Niangniang!”

Finally, Lu Lingshan reacted and pleaded with Nuwa: “I don’t want those chaotic yin and yang beads, please help me to take them out, okay?”

When she said this, Lu Lingshan almost wanted to cry. tears. She wanted to slash Yue Feng with thousands of knives, but because of taking Chaos Yin-Yang Pearl, she couldn't take action against Yue Feng in the future, and even if Yue Feng was in trouble, she couldn't stand by and watch, because he was injured, and she would also have an accident.

It was originally an enemy, but suddenly the relationship became a life-and-death relationship, and no one could stand it.

Facing Lu Lingshan's request, Nuwa shook her head and said softly, "You think too simply, as I said just now, this Chaos Yin-Yang Pearl is an innate spiritual treasure. Once taken, it will follow the two of you for a lifetime. , even I can't change it."

After speaking, Nuwa pondered and looked at Lu Lingshan and continued: "I don't know what enmity the two of you have, but it is better to resolve the enemy than to end it, although you are because of my misunderstanding. , I just took the Chaos Yin Yang Pearl together, but maybe in the dark, this is also your destiny! Well, my time is up, what happens in the future is up to you." The

last sentence fell, Nuwa's figure slowly rose, In the end, it turned into a puff of blue smoke and disappeared into the air.

In an instant, only Lu Lingshan and Yue Feng were left in the huge crystal secret room.

This…

Seeing this scene, Lu Lingshan bit her lip and stomped her feet, almost crying without tears.

How to do? Could it be that his destiny is really tied to Yue Feng?

"Thank you madam!"

At this moment, Yue Feng bowed deeply towards the place where Nuwa disappeared, and then looked at Lu Lingshan with a playful look on his face.

I have to say that Lu Lingshan's generation of goddesses of rivers and lakes was already perfect. After taking the Chaos Yin Yang Pearl just now, her strength has increased and her temperament has also improved a lot, which is simply perfect.

"Yue Feng."

Sensing Yue Feng's gaze, Lu Lingshan's face flushed red, and she was not angry, she said softly, "Let's dig out your eyeballs." After speaking, Lu Lingshan's inner strength was running, and she still had to do it.

However, Yue Feng did not panic at all, smiling and teasing: “Lu Lingshan, do you still want to kill me? I forgot what Mother Nuwa said, our fates are already tied together, if you kill me, you kill yourself. .”

When the words fell, Yue Feng sat there cross-legged, and continued to comprehend the secret manual given by Nuwa, very leisurely.

Yue Feng was not afraid of Lu Lingshan’s surprise attack on him again. Anyway, if she died, she wouldn’t be able to live.

call!

Hearing this, Lu Lingshan was furious, but she was speechless to refute.

Chapter 2780

Seeing Lu Lingshan’s expression, Yue Feng couldn’t help but tease again: “Lu Lingshan, even if you don’t want to, there’s nothing you can do, this is the truth?!

” So, let’s turn enemies into friends, and you help me deal with Zhang Jiao!”

“Shut up.”

Lu Lingshan bit her lip and said angrily, “Yue Feng, let me tell you, from now on, we don’t have any The relationship, the previous grievances are also written off, in the future you will walk on your Yangguan Road, and I will cross my single-plank bridge!”

When she said this, Lu Lingshan’s face was determined.

To be honest, Lu Lingshan felt 10,000 reluctance in her heart when her grievances and grievances with Yue Feng were over, but there was no way, their fates were already tied together. But helping Yue Feng to deal with Zhang Jiao is absolutely impossible.

After saying this, Lu Lingshan turned around and was about to leave!

He was unobstructed and was seen by Yue Feng. He couldn’t stay here and let him take advantage of it. He had to go back quickly.

“Hey!”

However, before taking two steps, Yue Feng stopped her with a smile: “Lu Lingshan, it doesn’t matter if you don’t help me, but don’t forget, Zhang Jiao is determined to kill me, something happened to me, You are not much better.”

“Even if you don’t help me deal with Zhang Jiao, at least tell me where he is hiding now!”

Phew!

Hearing this, Lu Lingshan frowned and pondered.

Yes, his destiny is tied to Yue Feng, if Zhang Jiao kills him, he will not be able to live.

Forget it, just help him.

Thinking to herself, Lu Lingshan bit her lip, turned her head to Yue Feng and said, “Zhang Jiao is in the Lotte Palace!” After speaking, she left without looking back.

Lotte Palace?

Yue Feng stood there, stunned for a moment, and at the same time, a burst of anger rose in his heart.

Ma De, the Letian Palace is the palace where the Empress Chang’e rests. Zhang Jiao is not too timid to rest in Chang’e’s bedroom. Do you really think of yourself as the emperor of Beiying?

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng didn’t have time to think about it, put away the secret book, and left the crystal secret room.

…

On the other side, the Rakshasa tribe resides!

What was originally a hilarious Ten Thousand Beasts Festival turned into hell at this time, and the ground was dyed red with blood. During the fierce battle, Jed’s men and the warriors of the Rakshasa tribe fell one by one in a pool of blood!

The two sides have been fighting here for a day and a night!

In this day and night, Mona dispatched troops, almost all the elite warriors of the Rakshasa clan, to annihilate all Jed and his gang, but he did not expect that Jed and Zang Shuiyue were thrown away. The strength of the people who entered the abyss has more than doubled compared to before.

Mona doesn’t know yet that Jade and Zang Shuiyue have obtained the power of Pluto.

However, the disparity between the numbers of the two sides is too great, and on Jed’s side, he can’t hold on anymore!

call!

At this moment, seeing his subordinates falling down on the battlefield, Jed's face was extremely gloomy, and he roared loudly: "Meng Na, today's battle, you will lose!"

Om!

The voice fell, and the air beside Jed suddenly condensed! A terrifying force spread out from his body crazily!

"Asura Slayer Palm!"

The next second, a few cold words came out of Jed's mouth, and he saw that the sky full of morning glow suddenly dimmed, and then, the whole station was covered with dark clouds, as if the end of the world!

"This… what kind of exercise is this?"

"What a strong Yin Sha Qi, this is not the exercise of our Rakshasa!"

Seeing this scene, many Rakshasa warriors were inexplicably frightened. I can clearly feel that the exercises that Jed uses are completely different from the usual ones. They are much more evil and stronger than the exercises of the Rakshasa clan.

call!

At the same time, Meng Na, who was floating in the air, was also frowning at this time, and she had a bad premonition in her heart.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2781-2790

Chapter 2781

This… After Jed was thrown into the abyss, what happened to him? Not only did his strength become stronger, but his aura became so evil.

“Boom!”

Just when Meng Na was thinking about it, she saw a terrifying force condensed around Jed, which burst out.

I saw that wherever this power passed, the black wind whistled, and the world changed color.

In the next second, the warriors of the Rakshasa tribe who were enveloped by this power did not have time to scream, their skin atrophied and their bodies withered.

hiss!

In an instant, all the other Rakshasa people around had chills on their backs and buzzing in their heads!

What power is so terrifying!

Seeing this scene, Mona’s body trembled faintly, but her face was extremely cold, revealing deep anger!

How many Rakshasa warriors died for this trick?

Haha….

Jed at this time, suspended in the air, laughing wildly, his expression extremely insolent.

The power that Pluto gave him was really powerful. It was just a move that killed so many people.

Thinking to himself, Jade’s eyes flashed with madness, it is better to kill Meng Na tonight and completely control the Rakshasa clan.

hum!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

However, as soon as this thought flashed, I saw behind Jade, a mass of black mist condensed, and then from the black mist, a black shadow appeared, with complex eyes flashing.

It is the ugly ugly.

“Jed, don’t forget, the mission given to you by His Royal Highness Pluto is to lead the people under him and get away from the Rakshasa clan, not to let you kill them all.” Wen Chou Chou said lightly.

Yes, after Pluto released Jed and others from the ghost world, in order to prevent Jed from coming, he specially let Wen Chou Chou secretly follow.

To be honest, when Jed and the Rakshasa tribe started to fight before, Wen Chou Chou really wanted to stop him, but thinking that his life was in the hands of Hades, even if he wanted to stop it, he couldn’t change anything, so he held back.

“Huh…”

Hearing this, Jade’s eyes flashed with unwillingness, but he still nodded: “The messenger, rest assured, I, Jade, am not a reckless person, and I have not forgotten what His Majesty Pluto said!”

Said, Jade Looking at Meng Na, she said loudly: “Meng Na, different ways are different from each other. From today, you and I have nothing to do with each other! However, if you want to bring the Rakshasa army to encircle and suppress me, I will welcome you at any time, but you Also think about the consequences first!”

“Let’s go!” The

last sentence fell, Jed waved his hand, and thousands of subordinates left in a mighty manner.

Seeing this scene, none of the Rakshasa people present dared to pursue him. Jade’s strength was so terrifying, and catching up would be death. Who doesn’t want to live?

Mona stood there, her face changing.

Jed took so many people and separated, and there would be endless troubles. It seems that we must quickly find a way to talk to Kyushu.

“Everyone, clear the battlefield!” The

next second, Mona’s red lips lightly opened, and she instructed the people around her: “Also, send an envoy to the Kyushu continent immediately!”

“Yes, Queen!”

…

On the other hand, after Wen Chou Chou left the Rakshasa with Jed and the others, he returned to the ghost realm through the soul-guiding road.

In the main hall, Wen Chou Chou told Pluto about the situation, and Pluto was very satisfied.

“Not bad.” Pluto praised: “Wen Chou Chou, you have been working hard recently. You should not follow Zhang Jiao’s affairs for now, and have a good rest.” After speaking

, Pluto raised his hand: “Go on.”

This… .

Wen Chou Chou is a little anxious, he and Zhang Jiao have a bitter hatred, how can he be in the mood to rest? But in the face of Hades’ powerful aura, he didn’t dare to refute. As long as he responded, he turned and left the hall.

Chapter 2782 Going

outside, looking at the gloomy Mingdu, Wen Chou Chou was a little dazed.

Although he is the messenger of Hades, he is not familiar with the ghost world at all.

Thinking about it, Wen Chou Chou subconsciously walked towards the forbidden area of the ghost world.

The forbidden area of the Ghost Festival is a place to deal with wicked people. It is said that there are thirty-six layers of purgatory, and each layer is more terrifying than the other.

Because he was the messenger of Hades, the ghost soldiers in charge of guarding purgatory did not stop him. On the contrary, he was very polite to Wen Chou Chou.

hiss.

At that moment, seeing the scene of purgatory, even though Wen Chou Chou was prepared, he couldn’t help gasping for air.

I saw that in every purgatory, there were many wicked people in Kyushu. Some of these wicked people were burned at the stake, the whole person was roasted on the fire, and some had their noses and eyes gouged out. Frightened.

However, Wen Chou Chou, who was once the master of the Hall of Longevity, quickly calmed down.

I don't know how many floors I walked, and I saw the purgatory in front of me. It was a huge fire pool. In the center of the fire pool, there was a person hanging, blood dripping, very miserable, but a pair of eyes flashed crazy.

I go.

Wen Chou Chou was secretly frightened, who is this person, who has suffered such torture, how can he be so stubborn?

Thinking to himself, Wen Chou Chou walked over curiously.

At the same time, the person who was hanged there quickly raised his head and looked at Wen Chou Chou.

Um?

At this moment, seeing the other party's face, Wen Chou Chou was stunned, and at the same time, a trace of complexity rose in his heart.

It turned out to be Duan Yu.

Soon, Wen Chou Chou reacted, and the corners of his mouth twitched, revealing a smile.

Duan Yu has done a lot of evil, and after his death, he was locked in the thirty-sixth floor of purgatory in the ghost world, and he was tortured day and night.

Made.

Duan Yu at this time was also extremely shocked, Wen Chou Chou? How did he get here? Is he also dead?

No, he didn't have an iron chain on his body, and there was no ghost soldier holding him…

"Duan Yu!"

Just when Duan Yu was wondering, Wen Chou Chou couldn't help but smile and said, "I didn't expect it to be in this place. I can see you, but you deserve such an end."

Hearing this, Duan Yu sneered: "Wen Chou Chou! Don't gloat here, as the Lord of the Palace of Longevity, you kill people. Not less than me, or why did you come here?"

“I am the messenger of Hades, of course I can come here.” Wen Chou Chou said lightly.

What?

Hearing this, Duan Yu was shocked, and the whole person was stunned, staring blankly at Wen Chou Chou and couldn’t say anything.

He…he became the messenger of Hades? How is this possible?

After being cold for a few seconds, Duan Yu reacted and sneered: “I thought you had any skills, but it turned out to be a dog under Hades.”

Wen Chou Chou smiled and did not respond.

If Duan Yu had said this a year ago, Wen Chou Chou would have been furious, but now it is different, Duan Yu is already dead, and he is still imprisoned in the purgatory of the ghost world, there is no need to be serious with him.

“Whatever you say.” Wen Chou Chou looked at Duan Yu and said, “I’m very satisfied to see you, a wicked man, end up like this today.” After speaking, he turned to leave.

Yes, Wen Chou Chou was in a bad mood at first, but when he saw Duan Yu, he suddenly became more relaxed.

“Wait!”

However, just after a few steps, he heard Duan Yu’s shout.

“What?” Wen Chou Chou stopped and said with a half-smile.

Chapter 2783

Duan Yu’s eyes flickered, and he slowly said: “Since you are the messenger of Hades, you must have many privileges, right.”

Wen Chou Chou frowned and looked at him: “Why are you asking this?”

Duan Yu took a deep breath: “You Let me out and I’ll tell you a secret.”

What? Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou was stunned

, then shook his head and smiled: “Duan Yu, are you being locked up? Do you think it is possible to let you out?” This person is extremely sinful, and he and his three brothers also have unresolved grievances. How could he let him go? “Haha!” Seeing his refusal, Duan Yu smiled and mocked: “Wen Chou Chou, you call yourself a righteous

gentleman, but now you are the underdog of Hades, and you are so at ease, I do n't know how the world will feel about it." At this point, Wen Chou Chou suddenly became angry: "What do you mean?" Hu! Duan Yu took a deep breath and said slowly: "Pluto is very ambitious and wants to control the continent of Kyushu. He urgently needs some of the most powerful people in Kyushu to act as minions. When I first entered the ghost world, Pluto threw an olive branch to me and was taken by I refused." After speaking, Duan Yu looked at Wen Chou Chou complicatedly: "But I didn't expect that the Palace Master Wen, who always prides himself on justice, would take the initiative to take refuge in Hades, hehe…" When he said this, Duan Yu looked proudly. Yes, three years ago, Duan Yu entered the ghost world after being attacked by a giant python in the Valley of Death in the wild and strange realm. At that time, Hades counted him a dozen evil deeds and sent him into purgatory.

But soon, Pluto summoned Duan Yu alone and asked him to be loyal to him. After all, although Duan Yu had a lot of evil deeds, he was also a rare cultivator in Kyushu, and once had the existence of Kaitian Axe.

However, although Duan Yu was evil, he was extremely conceited, and even in the face of Hades, he did not bow his head and surrender.

"I…"

At this moment, facing Duan Yu's mockery, Wen Chou Chou opened his mouth, but was speechless.

Yes, I had taken refuge with Pluto, but I had no choice but to reincarnate and be reborn long ago in order to deal with Zhang Jiao, if I hadn't been reluctant to bear the brothers of the madman and the great sage.

Just these things, how could it be possible to tell Duan Yu?

At the same time, Wen Chou Chou was also a little shocked in his heart.

It turned out that Hades really interrupted the control of the Kyushu Continent.

Before Hades made Jed and others allegiance, and separated them from the Rakshasa clan, Wen Chou Chou realized that something was wrong. At this time, when Duan Yu said this, he couldn't calm down.

If this is the case, can he continue to work for Hades?

"Wen Chou Chou!"

Seeing Wen Chou Chou being silent, Duan Yu's eyes flickered, and he slowly said, "Although I have been imprisoned here for three years, I also know many secrets of

Hades. If you let me go, I will keep these secrets. Tell you, haven't you always made it your duty to benefit Kyushu?"

Phew!

Wen Chou Chou didn't answer directly, but took a deep breath and pondered.

This section of Yu is deceitful, even if what he said is true, but once he is released, he will return to the mountain.

Thinking to himself, Wen Chou Chou glanced at Duan Yu: "Duan Yu, you don't have to push me, I know Hades is wild, but letting you go will be a disaster for Kyushu, so you can honestly enjoy torture here. ."

After saying this, Wen Chou Chou turned around and left.

"Wen Chou Chou!"

At this moment, looking at Wen Chou Chou's back, Duan Yu shouted with blood red eyes: "You will regret it, you will definitely regret it."

However, Wen Chou Chou didn't seem to hear it, and soon left purgatory.

…

the other side. Northern Ying Palace.

At night, the Lotte Palace was brightly lit, and there were constant patrols by the palace guards around, which can be said to be heavily guarded.

Chapter 2784

Whoosh.

At this moment, a dark shadow came quietly, with a handsome figure and firm eyes.

It was Yue Feng.

Knowing that Zhang Jiao was in the Letian Palace, Yue Feng was very angry. This person was so daring that he was resting in the palace of Empress Chang'e, and he must not be tolerated.

Yue Feng thought about it, find Zhang Jiao tonight, and get rid of him no matter what, and then tell everyone the facts at the Supreme Conference, and return his innocence.

Soon, Yue Feng avoided the palace guards and arrived at the door of the palace.

“Well…”

However, at this moment, Yue Feng heard a suppressed soft voice coming from the palace. The wind suddenly trembled.

What the hell!

Yue Feng frowned secretly, this horn was messing around in Chang’e’s palace!

Thinking about it, Yue Feng didn’t have time to think about it, and hurriedly entered, and soon, after passing through a few bead curtains and gauze curtains, his eyes fell on the dragon and phoenix couch, Yue Feng’s body was shocked, and he was completely stunned.

I saw that the dragon and the phoenix collapsed, and there was no Zhangjiao at all, but a beautiful figure.

This woman was lying there with a flawless figure, like a beautiful work of art, and everyone couldn’t take their eyes off her.

The delicate facial features seem to be exactly the same as Chang’e’s, but Yue Feng clearly felt that this woman lacked the temperament of a mother in the world, and she was obviously pretending.

Nima!

A few seconds later, Yue Feng reacted, and his inner anger rose. This horn was really audacious. First, he found someone to impersonate himself, and now he got another Jia Chang’e.

“Who?”

At this moment, when she heard the movement, the fake Chang’e opened her eyes and saw Yue Feng, she was shocked, and then she was about to grab the long sword next to her.

However, Yue Feng’s speed was even faster. At this critical moment, his figure flashed, he rushed over, raised his hand and touched the acupuncture point of the fake Chang’e.

In an instant, the fake Chang’e’s delicate body trembled and remained motionless.

“Who are you? How dare you trespass into Tianle Palace?” The fake Chang’e said coldly and tenderly, as if she wanted to eat me alive.

Yes, this woman’s name is Qin Li. She was ordered by Zhang Jiao to pretend to be Chang’e. Although Chang’e was used by Zhang Jiao to search her soul, her will is too

strong, and things go wrong from time to time, causing Zhang Jiao a headache. Approaching, there is no other way, but to find someone to replace.

Qin Li didn't know Yue Feng because she had never seen it before.

hum.

Yue Feng did not answer directly, but urged his inner strength to deploy a protective film at the door, so that the palace guards outside could not hear the movement in the palace.

"Who the hell are you? You're very brave, do you know who I am? Get out of this palace." Seeing this scene, Qin Li was inexplicably flustered, but she still shouted at Yue Fengjiao.

She was cultivating just now, and it was a critical period. She didn't expect someone to break in and act so daringly.

"Haha!"

Yue Feng sneered and walked slowly towards Qin Li: "I'm bold? You are the bold one, pretending to be Chang'e, and still living in the Lotte Palace. If anyone knew, you wouldn't have enough heads to chop off ten heads. "

You are arrogant, I am Chang'e." Qin Li shouted again.

Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said coldly: "Okay, you don't have to pretend, I can tell at a glance whether it is Empress Chang'e, and I will tell you that I am Yue Feng."

What?

Hearing this, Qin Li's heart trembled.

Is he the Tianmen Sect Master Yue Feng? No, didn't Zhang Jiao say that he was trapped in the Holy Sect?

Thinking about it, I saw Yue Feng slowly come over.

Chapter 2785

"Don't come here, don't come here!" Qin Li suddenly panicked, especially when she felt Yue Feng's powerful breath, her delicate body trembled.

Yue Feng did not answer, but sat leisurely on the chair next to him.

Yue Feng clearly sensed that the fake Chang'e in front of him had just reached the realm of Martial Emperor, and there was no threat to him at all.

"Tell me, who are you? Also, where is Zhang Jiao." At this moment, Yue Feng turned his head to look at Qin Li, and asked without any discussion.

Qin Li bit her lip: "I… I don't know what you're talking about."

Hehe…

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn't help laughing: "I already know your fake identity, what do you think you are? Saying this now, does it have any effect on me?"

"I tell you, the palace is surrounded by guards, you can't run away." Qin Li's expression changed, and she said coldly.

When saying this, Qin Li pretended to be calm, but from time to time her eyes turned to the side hall behind.

Yue Feng secretly looked at it in his heart and remained calm.

The next second, Yue Feng stood up and looked at Qin Li up and down: "I'll ask again, who are you? Where are Zhang Jiao and Chang'e?"

"I told you, I don't know." Qin Li responded with gritted teeth.

At this time, Qin Li was so panicked, but she didn't dare to betray Zhang Jiao, so she could only support her through gritted teeth.

Yue Feng smiled slightly, no longer asked, but turned his head and glanced at the side hall behind: "You have been paying attention to the back, is there a mystery in it?"

After saying that, Yue Feng walked over, checked it in the side hall, but found Not anywhere suspicious.

However, this woman has been paying attention here, there must be something wrong.

Swish.

At this moment, seeing Yue Feng's actions, Qin Li's face changed, and she was very flustered.

"Say, what's behind?" Yue Feng returned and asked coldly.

Qin Li bit her lip tightly, as if she would rather die than give in.

“Okay, since you don’t cooperate, don’t blame me.” Yue Feng stopped talking nonsense. Yue Feng walked up to Qin Li coldly, opened her lips, took out a medicinal pill from her body, and quickly stuffed it into it. .

Gudong!

Before Qin Li could react, the pill was swallowed directly into her stomach.

“You… what did you give me to eat?” Qin Li looked at Yue Feng, her tone full of fear.

“What? Now you know you’re afraid?”

Seeing her reaction, Yue Feng showed a smile and said jokingly: “I would rather die just now, but now I can’t hold it anymore? Are you also afraid of death?”

Yue Feng said in a tone of voice. Getting colder, he stared at Qin Li: “Have you heard of Tongtian Pill?”

Yes. What Yue Feng just gave her was Tongtian Pill.

“Tong… Tongtian Pill?”

At this moment, Qin Li’s body was shocked, and cold sweat burst out. It was the first time I heard about Tongtian Pill. It is precisely because he does not know what Tongtian Pill is that he is inexplicably frightened.

“Within a year, if there is no antidote, your whole body will fester and die. If you don’t believe it, try to stimulate your inner strength and inject it into the Tianyang acupoint. Do you feel paralyzed and sore?” Yue Feng said coldly. .

Hearing this, Qin Li hurriedly tried to stimulate her inner strength, and her face changed greatly: “You…you feed me this poison, you…what are you going to do, what do you want?”

Yue Feng sneered: “It’s very simple, answer my question just now, and then tell me the secret of this side hall. Otherwise, you can just wait for the poison to explode.” To

be honest, Yue Feng didn’t want to use Tongtian Pill, after all, this This method is too despicable, but there is no way, in order to find Zhang Jiao and Chang’e quickly, I can’t control so much.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2786-2790

Chapter 2786

“I said, I said…”

At this moment, Qin Li's body trembled, and she quickly responded without hesitation: "Miss Chang'e, she was placed under house arrest by Zhang Jiao, I don't know where she is, Zhang Jiao is there Now, Zhang Jiao acts cautiously, in order to avoid being disturbed in his practice, he has been in the Empress's Tianle Palace, because it is Empress's residence, ordinary people can't come in at all."

After speaking, Qin Li pointed to a porcelain vase in the apse: "There's the switch."

Boom!

When the words fell, Yue Feng did not hesitate, walked over directly, knocked Qin Li unconscious with a palm, and then quickly walked to the porcelain bottle.

Click!

In the next second, Yue Feng twisted the porcelain bottle and heard a crisp sound, and then a secret door appeared on the wall. The secret door was accompanied by a secret passage, and the secret passage extended downward.

Mad!

Seeing the secret passage, Yue Feng was very excited, Zhang Jiao, Zhang Jiao, you hid so secretly, didn't I find you in the end?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng flashed his body and walked directly into the secret passage!

Soon, Yue Feng walked through the secret passage and arrived at a splendid underground secret room. He saw that this secret room was very luxuriously decorated, with golden light shining everywhere, and three huge bronze mirrors stood on the three walls facing the door.

Yue Feng saw that these three bronze mirrors were more than two meters high, simple and elegant, with exquisite patterns on them, and they were very old at first glance.

Not only that, but inside the bronze mirror, there seem to be strange spiritual power fluctuations.

Swish!

Seeing these three bronze mirrors, Yue Feng didn't take it to heart, his eyes locked on the person sitting in the center of the secret room.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

It was Zhang Jiao.

At this time, Zhang Jiao was sitting there cross-legged, looking at his nose and his heart, as if he was comprehending something. A layer of white mist shrouded his head, apparently reaching a critical period.

Seeing Zhang Jiao, Yue Feng's eyes were instantly blood red.

hum!

In the next second, Yue Feng didn't hesitate at all, his inner strength urged, and he slapped Zhang Jiao's back with a palm. Wherever the figure passed, the air was torn apart.

Yue Feng is determined to kill Zhang Jiao on the spot, so this palm contains eight layers of internal power, and its power is amazing.

Zhang Jiao was comprehending, and it was a critical period. He didn't notice someone breaking in at all. When he sensed danger, it was too late.

boom!

This palm hit Zhang Jiao's back hard, he heard a grunt, and his figure flew straight up, slammed into the wall, and fell to the ground.

"Yue Feng?"

Zhang Jiao struggled to stand up, and when he saw it was Yue Feng, he was furious: "Good boy, I didn't expect you to come out of the Holy Sect so soon." Although he was raided, when he said this, Zhang The proud face is full of horns, and a gesture of controlling the audience.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned secretly, this horn is too powerful, but that palm contains eight layers of his own skill, and he didn't even kill him.

However, the other party has been injured, so you don't need to panic!

"Zhang Jiao, today is your day of death!" Yue Feng said coldly, the moment the words fell, he flew up and went straight to Zhang Jiao.

Haha….

Seeing Yue Feng bursting out with all his strength, Zhang Jiao didn't panic at all, and laughed loudly: "Kill me? You are too confident, but it's you who brought me to the door by yourself, but gave me a lot of trouble. "

The voice fell, and Zhang Jiao said something in his mouth.

Whoosh!

At this moment, Yue Feng saw that the bronze mirror directly opposite him suddenly shot out a ray of light. Yue Feng didn't have time to react and was hit by that ray of light. In an instant, Yue Feng only felt dizzy, not only that, but the inner strength of his dantian also seemed to be affected.

Mad!

Yue Feng was furious, what exactly is this bronze mirror? The light emitted can actually affect a person's strength, which is terrifying.

Chapter 2787

But it's okay, that ray of light only lasted a few seconds. After disappearing, Yue Feng only felt that his whole body was much more relaxed, and taking advantage of this opportunity, Zhang Jiao burst out and slapped Yue Feng with a palm.

Pfft…

Yue Feng spurted out a mouthful of blood and staggered back, his eyes full of hatred and vigilance.

Mad, it's no wonder that Zhang Jiao was so calm when he was raided by himself. It turned out that there was something wrong with the bronze mirror in the secret room.

"Haha…"

Seeing Yue Feng's expression, Zhang Jiao was smug: "Yue Feng, do you think it's strange, tell you, these three bronze mirrors, called Sealing Magic Mirror, were left by Xuanyuan Huangdi and have been sealed forever. The only people who are hidden under the Beiying Palace and know this secret are Hou Yi and Chang'e."

"The magic mirror contains powerful power. As long as it is illuminated, no one will lose control for a short time. With such a magical object, How do you say you fight me?"

When he said this, Zhang Jiao was full of smiles, very arrogant.

Yes, these three bronze mirrors were exactly Xuanyuan Huangdi's magic-sealing mirror back then. Because its power was too great, it was banned by Xuanyuan Huangdi. Later, Xuanyuan Huangdi soared and the magic-sealing mirror fell into the hands of Emperor Houyi.

At that time, Emperor Hou Yi wanted to completely control the magic mirror, but the power in the mirror was too powerful, and it would be devoured if it was careless. In the underground secret room of Beiying Palace.

Two days ago, Zhang Jiao learned about the existence of the magic mirror through Chang'e. After a day's search, he finally found it. After that, he was in this secret room to understand the mystery of the magic mirror. As a result, just after he had a look, Yue Feng broke in. .

Although he had just discovered the secret of the sealed magic mirror, it was enough for Zhang Jiao to deal with Yue Feng in front of him.

What? Seal the magic mirror?

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned, only to feel that his heart was beating wildly, and he had a bad premonition.

Nima, there is such a thing in the world? If you are photographed, you will temporarily lose your mobility. It is terrible. There are three magic mirrors. If they are illuminated in turn, who can avoid them?

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know yet. At this time, Zhang Jiao didn't have a deep understanding of the magic mirror. He could only use it once in half a year. The three-sided magic mirror was used just now, and he could use two more at this time.

"Yue Feng, it's over!"

At this moment, Zhang Jiao stopped talking nonsense, recited the incantation again, and activated the sealing mirror, and saw two dazzling rays of light shining toward Yue Feng!

hum!

At the same time, Zhang Jiao's internal force was motivated, and a terrifying force erupted towards Yue Feng.

At this moment, although Yue Feng was mentally prepared, the rays of light from the two magic mirrors came over at the same time, and he couldn't avoid it, and his body was instantly fixed.

"Boom!…"

Immediately afterwards, Zhang Jiao's explosion smashed on Yue Feng, Yue Feng spit out a mouthful of blood, and his body flew far away.

Although Yue Feng has a strong internal force to protect his body, he can't stop Zhang Jiao's blow.

Mad!

At this time, Yue Feng was shocked and angry, and when he looked at the three-sided magic mirror, deep fear also rose in his heart.

Zhang Jiao's strength is already very strong, and he also has the opening axe, and now he has obtained a magical item like the magic mirror, isn't it invincible?

It seemed that it was impossible to kill him tonight, so he had to leave quickly.

"Buzz!"

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, he summoned Fang Tianhua halberd and waved it fiercely a few times. These few strokes almost drained Yue Feng's internal strength, but the power was also terrifying, and the air in the entire secret room was torn apart. !

Zhang Jiao's brows furrowed, he didn't dare to take it hard, and dodged behind him.

Taking this opportunity, Yue Feng turned around and rushed out of the secret room, reaching the Letian Palace above, and in a blink of an eye, he disappeared into the darkness!

Mad!

It was too late when Zhang Jiao caught up to the top, and his face suddenly became extremely ugly. You Qi saw that Qin Li, who had arranged by herself, was embarrassed when the acupoints were sealed, and she was even more furious: "Trash, trash!! It's all trash!", And just now, I was helped by the magic mirror, and Yue Feng ran away. It is difficult for anyone to calm down.

Chapter 2788

Feeling Zhang Jiao's anger, Qin Li's body trembled, and she didn't dare to take a breath.

Whoops!

At this moment, when they heard the movement here, a dozen people rushed in quickly. The one at the head, with a slender figure and delicate facial features, was Zhang Jiao's disciple Su Li!

"Master, what's the matter?" Su Li quickly asked.

call!

Zhang Jiao took a deep breath and looked solemn: “Yue Feng just broke in and fought against him for the teacher!”

What?

Hearing this, Su Li’s delicate body trembled and she was shocked.

Yue Feng broke in? The Letian Palace was heavily guarded, and he was able to break in quietly, and even found the secret room where Master retreated and practiced. It was terrifying.

Especially thinking that Yue Feng humiliated herself a few days ago, Su Li felt a trace of resentment in her heart.

“Su Li!”

Just when Su Li was thinking about it, Zhang Jiao said lightly, “I will send the order immediately, all the elite disciples of the Wutian Organization will search the entire imperial city, and if there is any whereabouts of Yue Feng, they will report back immediately, remember, Don’t disturb the major sects.”

“Yes, Master!” Su Li hurriedly responded, then thinking of something, she asked again: “Master, tomorrow is the Supreme Conference, what should I do if I can’t catch Yue Feng tonight? ?”

Yue Feng is very powerful, if he can’t catch it tonight, there will be a big riot at the venue tomorrow, and all plans will be disrupted by then.

Hearing this, Zhang Jiao pondered, his eyes flashing with a hint of coldness, and said coldly: “If there is no news of Yue Feng before dawn, when the Supreme Conference starts, the competition will be cancelled and the major sects will be forced to surrender. .”

When he said this, Zhang Jiao’s face was gloomy.

That’s right, Zhang Jiao held the Supreme Conference in the name of Chang’e, just to make a name for himself. As long as he won the first place and then controlled Kyushu, it would be logical. After all, this is a world where the strong are respected.

However, the sudden appearance of Yue Feng made Zhang Jiao feel threatened and decided to cancel the game.

“Okay!”

Hearing this, Su Li's eyes flickered, and she nodded knowingly: "I'll go to prepare now." When the words

fell, Su Li quickly walked out of the Lotte Palace.

call!

At this moment, Zhang Jiao looked at the night outside, and there was a hint of gloom in his eyes.

Yue Feng, even if the Holy Sect didn't trap you, it wouldn't change the current situation.

…..

On the other side, Yue Feng rushed out of the Lotte Palace and returned directly to the resting palace of Yuyao Pavilion.

call!

As soon as they entered the palace, they saw Ye Zhixin sitting in the hall, with two people lying beside them, bound by five flowers, very embarrassed, it was Liang Hao and Shen Fei.

Hong Xiu and a dozen elite female disciples quietly stood by one side, all of them looking solemn.

"Yue Feng!"

Ye Zhixin was surprised and delighted when she saw Yue Feng coming back, and she stood up at once: "How is it? Are you all right?"

Although many things were not very clear, Ye Zhixin was instantly stunned when she saw Yue Feng returning safely. Take it easy.

call!

At this moment, Hong Xiu and the others all looked at each other in dismay, looking at Yue Feng's eyes, all showing complexity.

Just now, Ye Zhixin had told them that this uncle who joined the sect halfway was the sect master of Tianmen, but seeing Yue Feng again at this time, she still couldn't hide the shock in her heart.

Yue Feng smiled at Ye Zhixin: "I'm fine!"

"What the hell is going on?" Ye Zhixin couldn't help but ask.

Yue Feng took a deep breath and slowly explained the situation.

Chapter 2789

Wow!

In an instant, whether it was Ye Zhixin, Hongxiu and the others, they were all furious, and they all complained about Yue Feng.

“It turns out that the Supreme Conference is all a conspiracy by Zhang Jiao.”

“This piece of horn is so abhorrent. It makes people impersonate Yue Feng, destroys the reputation of Tianmen, and even coerces Empress Chang’e.”

“Yes, now, in the name of Empress Chang’e, the The sects of the Kyushu mainland have all summoned the Beiying Palace, and they must have no good intentions.” When the

crowd’s comments came, Ye Zhixin also frowned.

The next second, Ye Zhixin said softly to Yue Feng: “According to you, all of us sects have been caught in Zhang Jiao’s trap. Next, what should we do?”

This…

Yue Feng thought for a while. , said with a wry smile: “Everyone has come, and Zhang Jiao has controlled Chang’e. The entire Beiying Imperial City is full of Zhang Jiao’s people. You can’t leave if you want to. You can only wait until the conference starts tomorrow and watch it change. “

When he said this, Yue Feng was calm on the surface, but also a little panicked in his heart.

Nima, just broke into Zhang Jiao’s training room by himself, and almost succeeded in the raid. With Zhang Jiao’s personality, he will not sit still. It is estimated that at this moment, he is sending people around to search him.

However, for a while, no one came to search here. It seemed that Zhang Jiao didn’t know that he was in the Yuyao Pavilion with a fake identity.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng felt a little more at ease.

“Okay!” Ye Zhixin nodded, and that was all she could do now.

After saying that, Ye Zhixin glanced at the two Shen Fei who were tied there: “How to deal with these two?!”

“Lock it up first, and then talk about it after the Supreme Conference.” Yue Feng said without hesitation: “I must not let anyone know.”

Seriously, Yue Feng wanted to kill these two people immediately, especially that Liang Hao. He dared to impersonate himself and smear the reputation of Tianmen, and it was not a pity to die, but he thought that it might be useful to keep this person, so he held back.

Hearing this, Ye Zhixin quickly waved her hand and ordered Liang Hao to be taken away.

Yue Feng said no more, returned to his room, and resumed his practice. Mad, Zhang Jiao used the magic mirror and almost killed himself.

……

this moment, the other side.

In the hall of the Underworld of the Ghost Realm.

Pluto was sitting on the throne, his face was expressionless, and his body was filled with a powerful aura. Below, Jade, Zang Shuiyue and the others kneeled there respectfully.

Next to him, Wen Chou Chou stood there quietly, he was the messenger of Hades, and he had a special status, so he didn’t need to kneel.

“Your Majesty.”

At this moment, Jade squeezed out a smile and told Pluto: “According to your instructions, I have led my subordinates to separate from the Rakshasa clan. What to do next, please instruct Your Majesty.”

“Okay. , not bad!”

Pluto showed a smile and said slowly: “I got the news just now that the Kyushu Continent is holding the Supreme Conference, which will be held in Beiying Imperial City. You bring your people and rush over immediately!”

Said, Pluto Slowly raising his hand, he saw a kit slowly fly out and land at Jed’s feet.

“How to do it is written in it, remember, there can be no mistakes.” Pluto’s tone was indifferent, but he couldn’t doubt it. When the voice fell, he waved his hand.

“Your Majesty, rest assured, your subordinates will live up to their expectations!” Jed picked up the kit and left quickly with Zang Shuiyue and others.

call!

At this moment, watching Jade and the others leave, Wen Chou Chou felt inexplicably uneasy in his heart, so he went up to ask Hades.

“Wen Chou Chou!”

However, at this moment, Pluto’s eyes fell on Wen Chou Chou, and he said coldly: “Do you know the guilt?” The

voice was not loud, but it was full of majesty.

Wen Chou Chou’s heart trembled, and he walked out quickly, clasped his fists and said, “Your Majesty, what crime did I commit?” Wen Chou Chou was at a loss when he said this.

Chapter 2790

“What’s the crime?”

Pluto said coldly: “Although you are my messenger and have many privileges, you can’t run wild.”

“You entered the thirty-sixth floor without my order. In purgatory, you have been talking with people who have committed crimes for a long time, and you have violated the laws of the underworld, you say, are you guilty?”

What?

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou was stunned.

Did Pluto know what happened to Zhang Jiao in purgatory?

But… the messenger of Hades enters purgatory, and there is no need to ask Hades for instructions.

After thinking about it, Wen Chou Chou understood something. Hades is deliberately trying to trouble him. You must know that even though he is the messenger of Hades, he still cares about Kyushu.

Just now, Hades sent Jade and others to the Beiying Imperial City, it must have been to destroy the Supreme Assembly. In order to fear that he would cause trouble, he deliberately made a crime to hold him.

Thinking of this, Wen Chou Chou became somewhat inexplicable.

“Come on!”

Seeing Wen Chou Chou being silent, Pluto didn’t bother to talk nonsense: “Lock Wen Chou Chou for two days and let him reflect on himself.”

Whoa!

As soon as the voice fell, a few underworld soldiers came over, tied Wen Chou Chou Wu Hua, and dragged them out of the hall.

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou wanted to resist, but thinking of his own situation, he held back.

It was only locked for two days. After two days, when I found an opportunity, I went to the mainland of Kyushu to inquire about the news.

…

the next day. Beiying Palace!

Today’s Beiying Palace is extraordinarily lively. You must know that for thousands of years, an unprecedented Supreme Conference will be held in the Beiying Palace. Almost all the sects in the Kyushu continent have come to participate. It can be said to be an unprecedented prosperous era.

At this time, the streets and alleys of the imperial city were almost overcrowded, and they were all discussing the Supreme Assembly.

Because the scale of this conference is grand, and the venue is located in the palace, ordinary people can’t get in at all. Despite this, the palace is still crowded with people.

At this time, in the palace, on the square in front of the Promise Hall, there were tens of thousands of seats set up around them. At this time, there were already a sea of people on these seats. Almost all the sects who came to participate in the competition had arrived. From a distance, it was dark. , very spectacular!

Of course, these seats are for the heads of the various sects, as well as the elders.

You must know that there are so many sects in the Kyushu Continent, if all of them have seats, no matter how big the Beiying Palace is, it will not be able to accommodate them.

At this time, hundreds of thousands of people have gathered in the square of the Promise Hall, all waiting for the conference to start!

At this moment, Yue Feng and Ye Zhixin, with the disciples of Yuyao Pavilion, arrived slowly.

At this time, Yue Feng deliberately disguised his beard and looked a few years older. He failed to raid Zhang Jiao last night. Yue Feng could only use this method to hide his identity.

To be honest, Yue Feng didn't want to be so troublesome, but there was no way, Chang'e was still in Zhang Jiao's hands, so he couldn't mess around anymore.

shit.

At this moment, when entering the square, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him.

Chang'e's influence is really extraordinary. There are so many sects coming to this Supreme Conference, not only the sects of Jianghu, but also the royal forces from various continents.

Yue Feng saw that among the several sects in Nanyun Continent, the royal family represented by Long Qianyu was sitting in the middle position. At this time, Long Qianyu was dressed in a pale yellow dress, and looked like a fairy. Without losing the royal style.

I have to say that Long Qianyu is a top-notch goddess, both in temperament and appearance, and she has become even more charming after not seeing each other for more than three years.

In addition to Long Qianyu, Yue Feng also saw many familiar figures, such as Wudang in Diyuan Continent and Dan Zong in Dongao Continent. Famous Sword Villa in the Yellow Sea Continent, etc.

Swish!

At this moment, Ye Zhixin immediately attracted the attention of many people.

"It's so beautiful, is this the head of Yuyao Pavilion in Xuanye Continent?"

"It is said that this head of Ye is also a goddess, and his reputation is well-deserved."

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2791-2800

Chapter 2791

Listening to the discussions around, Ye Zhixin looked indifferent, and Yue Feng waited and walked to the position of Yuyao Pavilion.

“The game is about to start!”

After sitting in the seat, Ye Zhixin asked Yue Feng gently, “What should we do?”

Yue Feng looked around and whispered, “Zhang Jiao has ulterior motives, this Supreme Conference is just a Under the guise, when the game starts, we just give up, there is no need to waste our internal energy.”

Hmm!

Hearing this, Ye Zhixin nodded in agreement.

Yes, knowing that there is another mystery in this Supreme Conference, how could it still be on the stage?

After a while, all the invited sects and forces arrived. At this moment, a graceful figure slowly walked out and arrived in the center of the square, with a beautiful appearance and a good aura.

It is Gonggong.

Yes, Gonggong is the host of this supreme conference.

“Everyone!”

Gonggong looked around the audience with a shallow smile: “The Supreme Conference is held for the first time in thousands of years. It can be said that this is a prosperous move in our Kyushu continent. Let me explain the rules below. From each sect and faction, only one person is allowed to participate in the competition, and the first place winner will be awarded the Kyushu Medal.”

Wow!

Hearing this, there was an uproar in the audience.

No, doesn’t it mean that the one who gets the first place will get the honor of Jiuzhou Supreme? How did it become a medal?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Gonggong didn’t seem to see the doubts of the audience, and began to read out the rules of the game.

A few minutes later, Gonggong finished his last sentence and looked around: “Okay, now the game starts.” After speaking, he turned and left the square.

Ha ha…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng showed a smile.

This Zhang Jiao is really cunning. He held the Supreme Conference in the name of Chang’e, and used the name of ‘Jiuzhou Supreme’ to attract people, but the people present did not realize that he was tricked by Zhang Jiao.

And this Gong Gong, don’t you know that Zhang Jiao is cunning and cunning? Also help him preside over the Supreme Assembly.

Boom!

Just when Yue Feng was thinking about this, he saw in the center of the square that the first round of the contestants had already fought.

Soon, it was Yuyao Pavilion’s turn to send someone to appear, but Ye Zhixin obeyed Yue Feng’s suggestion and abstained.

To be honest, at that moment, Yue Feng really wanted the disciples of Yuyao Pavilion to send a letter to Long Qianyu and the others, so that they would also give up the game, but considering that Zhang Jiao’s eyes and ears were all around, there was no risk.

The game went on for more than five hours.

Whoa!

Just as the finals were about to start, there was a sudden commotion in the audience, and everyone’s eyes would gather at the door of the Promise Palace.

I saw a graceful and graceful figure walking out slowly, wearing a long white dress, tight curves, flawless face, extraordinary temperament, and indescribable beauty!

It’s Chang’e!

Behind Chang’e, Zhang Jiao followed quietly.

Swish!

Seeing Chang'e, everyone present was boiling, and all the men's eyes were almost straight.

Empress Chang'e is an existence that can be called a fairy in the world.

Beautiful, really beautiful.

Yue Feng's eyes were also fixed on Chang'e, and he murmured in his heart.

Yue Feng could see that the Chang'e in front of her was not pretending to be a person, but she was a little weird. Not only was there a trace of tiredness between her brows, but her eyes were also a little empty.

It's like…. being controlled by someone's mind.

Chapter 2792

"Everyone!"

At this moment, Chang'e took a step forward slowly, looked around the audience, and a soft voice sounded: "For thousands of years, the continent of Kyushu has been divided, resulting in constant disputes. More than ten years ago, First, the Tianqi Continent invaded the Diyuan Continent, and later, Yang Jian usurped the throne and provoked wars everywhere, causing the people of all continents to suffer."

"In the past few years, although I have been practicing in the Holy Sect, I have never forgotten the common people in the world. Gong feels that Kyushu should elect a co-owner, which can also reduce unnecessary disputes, so today, through the Supreme Conference, I want to announce something."

Chang'e's voice was not loud, but it spread throughout the audience.

call!

At this moment, everyone present held their breath and looked at Chang'e quietly, waiting for her next words.

"This palace announces!" Chang'e's red lips parted lightly, and she said softly: "Zhang Jiao is the new emperor of Northern Ying Continent, and he has been elected as the co-owner of Kyushu. Assist."

After saying this, Chang'e stood aside, her expression indifferent, without the slightest fluctuation.

Yes, these words were secretly directed by Zhang Jiao. Ever since Zhang Jiao performed the Soul Deprivation Technique, Chang'e has been completely controlled, and she can't help herself.

What?

Hearing this, the entire Promise Hall Square was in an uproar, and all eyes were suddenly focused on Zhang Jiao.

Empress Chang'e even made Zhang Jiao emperor of Beiying, and even elected him to be the co-lord of Kyushu.

Although Zhang Jiao used his soldiers like a god, but when he helped Yang Jian conquer various continents, the methods he used were too cruel. How could such a person be the co-owner of Kyushu?

At this time, everyone did not realize that Chang'e in front of her had been controlled by Zhang Jiao, and what she said was not her original intention at all.

Mad!

At this moment, Yue Feng was also shocked, his eyes looked at Chang'e, full of doubts.

Ma De, it turns out that Zhang Jiao's purpose is here. What kind of supreme meeting is held is just a passing scene. The final purpose is to be the co-owner of Kyushu.

It has to be said that Zhang Jiao was too cunning and used Chang'e to tell his purpose.

It's just… how on earth did he control Chang'e?

call!

Just when Yue Feng was frowning secretly, at this moment, he saw Zhang Jiao walking out slowly, first looking around, and then smiling humbly: "It is an honor for me, Zhang Jiao, to be so appreciated by Empress Chang'e. To."

Said, Zhang Jiao's eyes flashed treacherous, and continued: "However, since the Empress has already announced, I will do my part. Everyone, the situation in Kyushu is not optimistic now, remember three years ago? Rakshasa clan We crossed the Chaos Mountains, and the army invaded. Although we fought together in the Kyushu Continent, the situation at that time was not optimistic!"

"In the end, we were still independent, not very united!"

Hehe…

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn't help it. sneer.

Ma De, this Zhang Jiao is quite good at acting, and the scenes are said in a set way. When they fought against the Rakshasa, all the forces were firm, but Zhang Jiao was very deceitful and led the Beiying army at that time. Yue Feng still remembers clearly the siege of the alliance army camp.

But now, Zhang Jiao actually used unity as an excuse to make the people present submit to him, which is ridiculous.

At this time, the red sleeve behind him finally couldn't bear it any longer, and said coldly, "This Zhang Jiao is really hypocritical."

Ye Zhixin also frowned, and said to Yue Feng: "You are right, this horn, it is fake to hold the Supreme Conference, and it is true that you want to dominate Kyushu."

After speaking, Ye Zhixin was a little anxious: " Yue Feng, what are your plans?"

Huo!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, glanced at Zhang Jiao, and said in a low voice, "Don't worry, let's see the situation."

With so many sect forces present, they would never surrender to Zhang Jiao willingly.

"Everyone!"

Chapter 2793

At this moment, Zhang Jiao looked around the audience and said loudly: "I won't say more nonsense, those who can come to participate in the Supreme Conference today are all famous families that have been passed down for a long time, as long as you support me wholeheartedly, I Zhang Jiao guarantees that I will never treat everyone present badly." The

voice fell, and many sects agreed.

"That's right, Mr. Zhang's martial arts, who can compare to Kyushu? Oh no, it should be Your Majesty now." "

Your Majesty is the co-owner of Kyushu . The heads of these sects all stood behind Zhang Jiao, all of them being extremely respectful. Yes, these are the sects who were in the alliance with Wutian before. They knew Zhang Jiao's plan in advance, and they are so active at this time, they are all for others to see. This… Seeing this scene, the remaining sect forces all looked at each other in dismay. "What? Do you have any objections?" Zhang Jiao raised the corners of his mouth and said lightly. hum! The voice

fell, and a powerful breath burst out from Zhang Jiao. In the past three years, Zhang Jiao has worked hard to cultivate. First, he obtained the opening axe, and then he obtained the magical mirror. At this time, his strength has broken through the tribulation realm and reached the spiritual realm! hiss! Feeling Zhang Jiao's powerful aura, many people present gasped for air. This… the strength has surpassed the Tribulation Realm, too strong! Moreover, it is said that Zhang Jiao also got the opening axe. Under the shock of the heart, soon, the sect forces who were still a little hesitant also expressed their allegiance to Zhang Jiao.

However, there are still some sects that still have no indication.

Among them, there are the Nanyun Royal Family represented by Long Qianyu, the Famous Sword Villa in the Yellow Sea Continent, the Danzong in the Dongao Continent, and the Yuyao Pavilion with Yue Feng…

It can be said that those who do not express their attitude are all related to Yue The wind is inextricably linked.

Hahaha…

Seeing more than half of the audience expressing allegiance to him, Zhang Jiao showed a smile, very proud.

The next second, Zhang Jiao was on Long Qianyu's body: "His Royal Highness Princess, the situation in front of you is already the general trend. I don't know how your Nanyun royal family will vote?"

When he said this, Zhang Jiao was polite, but his eyes were full of contempt.

Speaking of which, in the Kyushu Continent, the royal family of Nanyun is not weak, but Zhang Jiao has not paid attention to it, but there are so many people around, so he still has to act.

Long Qianyu's face was expressionless, but his heart was extremely complicated.

I thought that I would be a blockbuster at the Supreme Conference and could enhance the prestige of the Southern Cloud Continent in Kyushu, but I never imagined that the change in the situation was unpredictable. Chang'e not only made Zhang Jiao emperor of Beiying, but also elected him Be the co-owner of Kyushu.

More importantly, so many sects expressed their support for Zhang Jiao.

What should I do myself?

Seeing Long Qianyu's reaction, Zhang Jiao smiled faintly: "No hurry, the eldest princess will consider it!"

After saying that, Zhang Jiao's eyes fell on Dan Zong and the people in Mingjian Villa, and smiled: "Several, what are you thinking about? As long as you are willing to surrender, I will protect your prosperity!"

"Zhang Jiao!"

When the words fell, the sect master of Danzong, Zheng Chunqiu, couldn't hold it any longer. He strode out and pointed at Zhang Jiao and shouted: "When you were fighting against the Rakshasa clan, you secretly raided the alliance army, but you still have the face to say unity. How can someone like you be worthy of being the co-owner of Kyushu?"

At this time, Ye Ziyi from Famous Sword Villa also stepped forward and shouted: "Yes, the co-owner of Kyushu is at least a kind and merciful person. , and you are not worthy!"

Chapter 2794

Wow!

Hearing this, the expressions of everyone behind Zhang Jiao changed greatly.

This Ye Ziyi is really daring, Zhang Jiao is the co-owner of the Kyushu, it was proposed by Empress Chang'e, she actually said that she is not worthy?

"Presumptuous!"

At this moment, a slender figure came out, it was Su Li, pointing at Ye Ziyi Jiao and shouting, "What kind of thing are you, dare to despise my master?"

In an instant, the disciples of the surrounding Wutian organization began to shout!

"It's really daring, the Kyushu co-owner was proposed by Empress Chang'e. By saying this, are you questioning Empress Chang'e's vision?"

"It's just the eldest lady of Famous Sword Villa, too ignorant of current affairs!" "It 's

really lawless!"

In an instant, Zhang Jiao's face turned gloomy.

He is about to become the co-owner of Kyushu, but he is so insulted by a girl in front of a hero in the world, how can he bear it?

However, Zhang Jiao held his own identity and did not have a seizure. Instead, he looked at Ye Ziyi with a half-smiling smile: "Miss Ye, you said that I am not worthy to be the co-owner of Kyushu, so who can do it?"

When he said this, Zhang Jiao was full of pride.

Ye Ziyi smiled slightly, and said without hesitation: “Sect Master of Tianmen, Yue Feng!”

After saying that, Ye Ziyi looked around: “Three years ago, the Rakshasa tribe came and it was Yue Feng who led our Kyushu to block the Rakshasa. The army, and Tianmen, founded by Yue Feng, has made a lot of contributions in helping the weak in the rivers and lakes over the years.”

“Yue Feng himself is both civil and military, and the weather royal family held a marriage conference that year. Double first, such a person is the most qualified to sit in the Kyushu co-ownership.”

Hearing this, Zheng Chunqiu and others all nodded.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng was also moved and couldn’t help but glance at Ye Ziyi.

Unexpectedly, her evaluation in her heart was so high.

Swish!

Just at this moment, Zhang Jiao’s face was extremely ugly, and his heart was filled with anger.

Mad, these people are still facing Yue Feng.

Hahaha…

Thinking about it, Zhang Jiao laughed loudly: “Miss Ye, you have Yue Feng on your left, and Yue Feng on your left, don’t you know that five days ago, Yue Feng broke into the Holy Sect and was disrespectful to Empress Chang’e. Come to the Beiying Palace again, such a misbehaving disciple, if he becomes the co-owner of Kyushu, it will be the biggest joke.” The

voice fell, and Su Li and the disciples of the Wutian Organization behind him all burst into laughter.

“Impossible!” Ye Ziyi bit her lip and couldn’t help but refute.

During this period of time, there were rumors in the rivers and lakes of Kyushu that Yue Feng blasphemed Chang’e and made a riot at the Beiying Palace, but Ye Ziyi knew Yue Feng well and knew that he would not do it.

“Zhang Jiao!”

At this moment, Long Qianyu, who had been silent all the time, took a step forward and looked directly at Zhang Jiao: “You keep saying that Yue Feng blasphemed Mother Chang’e, is there any evidence?”

When he said this, Long Qianyu The delicate face seems calm, but the heart is full of complexity.

Like Ye Ziyi, Long Qianyu didn’t believe it either. Speaking of which, she and Yue Feng had a marriage contract, and now that she heard Zhang Jiao slander Zhang Jiao, she couldn’t help it.

“evidence?”

Zhang Jiao sneered and turned his head to look at Chang’e: “The Empress is here, this is the most powerful proof. At that time, I followed Yue Feng to the Beiying Palace, and I saw that he threatened the civil and military officials with the life of the Empress. !”

Said, Zhang Jiao secretly winked at Chang’e.

Chang’e was completely under Zhang Jiao’s control. Without hesitation, she walked out and said softly, “Yes, I was practicing in seclusion in the forbidden area of the Holy Sect, and Yue Feng broke in and took me away forcibly.”

“On the way, speak to me . It’s frivolous, it’s daring to make Ben Gong his wife, not only that, but also to be the Emperor of Beiying.”

Wow!

Hearing this, everyone who had expressed their surrender to Zhang Jiao was filled with righteous indignation.

“Yue Feng is so abominable, he’s so daring.”

“I respected him a lot before, but I didn’t expect this kind of person.”

Chapter 2795

“Yeah, Empress said it herself, absolutely can’t be wrong…”

Everyone’s comments kept coming, whether it was Long Qianyu or Ye Ziyi, they were all embarrassed.

How could this be, Yue Feng couldn’t do such a rebellious thing.

“Yue Feng!”

Ye Zhi was so anxious at this moment, she whispered to Yue Feng, “Go up and explain.”

This Yue Feng, Zhang Jiao discredited him so much, yet he was still so calm.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and whispered, “I can’t show up now.”

“Why?” Ye Zhixin’s beautiful face was full of puzzlement.

Yue Feng thought for a while, and said slowly: “Last night’s raid on Zhang Jiao failed, and his whereabouts were revealed. Although he didn’t find me last night, Zhang Jiao was very cunning. Now he is deliberately smearing me in front of everyone, just to force me. Show up.”

“If I don’t show up, he still has some fears in his heart, and once I show up, he will have no worries.”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s face was calm, and he was also holding back his anger.

To be honest, Yue Feng wanted to rush over and expose Zhang Jiao’s lies, but seeing that Chang’e also framed himself, Yue Feng gave up the plan.

Yue Feng knew that he had to figure out how Chang’e was controlled by Zhang Jiao, otherwise, it would be useless to justify himself.

Um!

Hearing this, Ye Zhixin nodded silently.

“Princess!”

At this moment, Zhang Jiao looked at Long Qianyu with a half-smile but not a smile: “What do you have to say now? Yue Feng’s doing such a treacherous thing is already the target of the public, how you maintain this kind of person is futile, I I advise you to recognize the situation in time.”

“Okay!”

Long Qianyu replied coldly, expressionless: “Then I will tell you my decision, you want to be the co-owner of Kyushu, whatever, in short, we Nagumo The mainland doesn’t admit it.”

After speaking, Long Qianyu glanced at Chang’e: “To recommend someone like you to be the co-owner of the Nine Provinces, I think Empress is really confused.”

“And our Famous Sword Villa!” Ye Ziyi followed.

“And my Danzong!”

At the same time, Ye Zhixin took the people from Yuyao Pavilion and stood firmly behind Long Qianyu.

“Okay, very good!”

Looking at this scene, Zhang Jiao’s eyes were gloomy and he nodded, “Long Qianyu, it doesn’t matter if you don’t admit that I am the co-owner of the Nine Provinces, but you questioned Lady Chang’e, so disrespectful, if I forgive you, I will in the future. How to get a foothold?”

“Everyone obeys orders, take them down for me!”

Zhang Jiao almost roared at the last sentence.

Whoa!

The voice fell, and the people behind them urged their inner strength to surround Long Qianyu and others.

“Zhang Jiao.”

Long Qianyu’s pretty face was flushed, and she was extremely angry: “You finally showed your fox’s tail. If you want to catch us, just say it. You don’t need to use Empress Chang’e as an excuse!

” Holding the long sword: “Everyone, Zhangjiao Langzi’s ambition, everyone rush out with me!”

Om!

When the last word fell, Long Qianyu’s inner strength was urged, and his figure was astonishing, and he rushed into the opponent’s crowd first!

“Kill!”

At this moment, Ye Ziyi, Zheng Chunqiu and others followed closely behind. In an instant, a tragic battle drowned the square of the Promise Palace in an instant.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was furious, this horn was so cruel, he even said he would do it.

I thought that Zhang Jiao would have some scruples when he didn't show up, but he never thought that Zhang Jiao didn't hesitate at all and started the battle directly.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2796-2800

Chapter 2796

Thought, Yue Feng couldn't think too much, his figure moved and rushed towards Zhang Jiao quickly.

Because of the special makeup, no one noticed Yue Feng at all, thinking that he was just an ordinary male disciple in the Yuyao Pavilion.

"Take them all!"

At this time, Zhang Jiao's attention was completely on the Long Qianyu and the others, and he kept shouting: "I will capture the Long Qianyu and the others, and leave the rest… "

Om!

At this moment, a figure shot out, carrying the momentum of thunder.

Is it Yue Feng?

Um?

Feeling the danger, Zhang Jiao was startled, but he reacted quickly and raised his hand to meet him.

boom!

There was a loud bang, and everyone present trembled! Zhang Jiao took a dozen steps back, his eyes firmly locked on Yue Feng!

"Yue Feng?"

Zhang Jiao's eyes flickered, full of madness, and he looked up to the sky and laughed loudly: "You finally showed up. Let me tell you, today you and Long Qianyu can't leave!"

Yue Feng?

At this moment, many people around were taken aback.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

This Yue Feng, who blasphemed the Empress Chang'e and made a riot at the Beiying Palace, dared to appear?

He is Yue Feng! ?

At this moment, Long Qianyu and Ye Ziyi both trembled, extremely happy, and at the same time secretly surprised.

When did he sneak into Yuyao Pavilion? Also, what's with the scar on his face?

Yue Feng did not respond, but looked at Zhang Jiao coldly!

He knew that it was impossible to restore his innocence just by explaining himself. The only one who could prove himself was Chang'e, and Chang'e was controlled by Zhang Jiao, so Zhang Jiao must be subdued today.

Feeling Yue Feng's gloomy coldness, Zhang Jiao did not panic at all, instead he was very happy: "Yue Feng, your era is over, you can catch up with your hands, maybe I can give you a good time!"

"It's not certain who will die today! "Yue Feng roared wildly, raising his hands suddenly!

"Roar!" The

surrounding air quickly twisted, and then, nine golden dragons surrounded Yue Feng!

"Kill!" A

loud roar of dragons came, and nine golden dragons, slack and unparalleled power, swept towards Zhang Jiao!

Zhang Jiao snorted coldly as he watched the nine golden dragons pounce. A mere skill of Nine Dragons Ascension to Heaven, dare to show ugliness in front of him?

hum!

In the next second, Zhang Jiao suddenly raised his hand and waved, and a golden beam burst out from the opening axe, tearing apart the world and attacking!

boom! boom! Boom…

This golden light emitted by Zhang Jiao collided with the golden dragon, and a violent vibration of aura erupted. Immediately, the nine golden dragons were directly defeated, turning into a golden light and shadow, dissipating between heaven and earth!

Open the axe!

Seeing this scene, everyone below was stunned and shocked!

It was rumored that Zhang Jiao had obtained the Sky-Opening Axe, and it turned out to be true. Moreover, the Sky-Opening Axe in Zhang Jiao's hands could explode with such mighty power. It was indeed a peerless weapon.

Mad!

Yue Feng, who was suspended in mid-air, also frowned.

Zhang Jiao owns the Sky-Opening Axe, and his strength is already so strong. If he uses another magic mirror later, he will not be an opponent at all.

How to do?

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that Zhang Jiao had not completely penetrated the magic mirror, and he had used it once last night, and the next time he would use it, it would take at least three months.

"Haha…"

At this moment, the corners of Zhang Jiao's mouth twitched, revealing a hint of contempt, and mocked at Yue Feng: "Why? You are so confident in your mouth, with this little strength?"

"Yue Feng, let me help you! "

Chapter 2797

At this moment, Long Qianyu let out a coquettish cry, and her figure flew up, cooperating with Yue Feng and fighting Zhang Jiao!

At the same time, Zheng Chunqiu, Ye Ziyi, and Ye Zhixin also rushed towards Zhang Jiao from another direction!

Seeing this scene, the corner of Zhang Jiao's mouth evoked a trace of disdain: "A gang of rabble!" The voice fell, and Zhang Jiao waved the opening axe and attacked directly!

Buzz buzz… I

have to say, the power of the opening axe is too strong, in a blink of an eye, a few Long Qianyu can't stand it anymore, and each one's face is pale.

"You guys find a way to break through, don't worry about me!" Yue Feng was in a hurry and couldn't help shouting.

To be honest, fighting alone, although you can't kill Zhang Jiao, but Yue Feng wants to leave, Zhang Jiao can't stop him, but Long Qianyu and a few join the battle, that's another matter.

Hearing this, Long Qianyu bit his lip, turned around, rushed into the crowd below, and tried to lead his subordinates to break through.

As the eldest princess of the Southern Cloud Continent, Long Qianyu acted decisively. She knew that after fighting Zhang Jiao just now, she felt that joining the battle with her own strength would not help Yue Feng at all, but would cause him trouble.

Whizzing!

At the same time, Zheng Chunqiu, Ye Ziyi and others also withdrew.

hum!

At this moment, Yue Feng didn't hesitate at all. He raised his hands and saw a white flame that jumped out and floated directly towards Zhang Jiao.

The flame grew bigger and bigger, and finally formed the shape of a lotus flower. In an instant, the surrounding temperature suddenly increased.

It is Bailian Lenghuo!

"Wan! Read! All! Ash!" In the next second, four cold words came out of Yue Feng's mouth, and then his hands slowly raised!

It is a unique skill that Yue Feng realized when he was trapped at the bottom of a volcano ten years ago, and is rarely used. Over the years, with the improvement of Yue Feng's strength, his understanding of this trick has also reached a very high level.

hum!

When the last word fell, the surrounding sky suddenly distorted, as if the spiritual energy between heaven and earth was suddenly evacuated, and everyone present was shocked.

"Zhang Jiao, you give me death!" Yue Feng roared wildly, raised his hand and pointed, a huge white fireball condensed in an instant and smashed directly at Zhang Jiao!

Yes, this huge white fireball combines the essence of Bailian Lenghuo. After all, Yue Feng created this trick on the basis of Bailian Lenghuo.

Yue Feng didn't know why Zhang Jiao didn't need to seal the magic mirror for a long time, but he couldn't care less.

What?

Zhang Jiao was startled, and hurriedly activated his internal force, merged into the Heaven-Opening Axe, and tried to resist!

“Boom!” The

white fireball slammed on the opening axe, and the terrifying energy erupted, and a sea of white fire instantly formed over the entire Promise Hall.

“Wow!”

Zhang Jiao spat out a mouthful of blood, and his body flew out!

Although I have understood the power of the Heaven-Opening Axe, every time it is used, it will consume a lot of internal strength.

This…

Seeing this scene, many people below were stunned, unable to catch their breath for a long time.

This… is this a win?

Zhang Jiao owns the Heaven-Opening Axe, but he hasn’t been seriously injured by Yue Feng. Who would have believed it if he hadn’t seen it with his own eyes?

At the same time, Long Qianyu, Ye Zhixin and others were very excited, but the next second, they all became worried when they saw Yue Feng’s situation.

I saw that Yue Feng’s face was pale and very weak.

That’s right, I had a fierce battle with Zhang Jiao just now, and I used all my thoughts to lose my mind, and my internal strength was almost exhausted.

Om….

At this moment, as the white flames in the sky gradually extinguished, the sky and the earth suddenly became dark, and then, a black mist spread out from all around the palace.

Swish…

Then, from those black mists, thousands of figures appeared. These figures, wearing uniform black clothes and wearing bone masks, seemed to come from hell!

What’s happening here?

Seeing this scene, whether it was Yue Feng, Zhang Jiao, or others, they were all stunned.

Chapter 2798

Yue Feng saw that the leader of these people was Jade, the city lord of Xuanshi City, who had some festivals with him before.

A month ago, Yue Feng and Yu Qianqian, Miss Yu’s family, went to Xuanshi City to do trade, but they were treated unfairly. At that time, Jade Dojo was very arrogant. In the end, Mona felt that she reprimanded Jade on the spot… Yue Feng remembered this very clearly.

However, this person is the city owner of Xuanshi City and is not stationed in Xuanshi City. How did he come to Northern Ying Continent?

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that Jade had betrayed the Rakshasa clan.

When frowning secretly, Yue Feng also noticed that Jade and the people he brought were filled with an evil suffocating aura.

call!

Not only that, but everyone present was stunned.

This….how did these Rakshasa people come? This time, the Supreme Conference did not invite the Rakshasa clan.

Speaking of which, although the Kyushu Continent negotiated with the Rakshasa three years ago and the two sides began to live together peacefully, in the heart of the Kyushu Continent, the Rakshasa was still very repelled.

boom!

Finally, Zhang Jiao reacted, took a deep breath, and asked Jade coldly, “You Rakshasa people are so bold, you just broke into the Beiying Imperial City without receiving an invitation, are you trying to provoke a war? “

Rakshasa?

Hearing this, Jade chuckled lightly and said lightly: “This is Your Excellency Zhang Jiao. I heard that the Supreme Conference is being held here, so let’s join in the fun. How can we break in?”

When he said this, Jade I really want to refute that I have left the Rakshasa clan, but then I think about it, if today's events can be blamed on the Rakshasa clan, it seems not bad.

The next second, Jed's eyes fell on Yue Feng, his eyes flashing with a hint of coldness: "Sect Master Yue, don't come here!"

Mad, this Yue Feng, was in Xuanshi City at the time, and he was scolded by Mona. Completely lost face, I met him today, and I must not let him go.

Jade's gaze made Yue Feng very unhappy: "Jade, what do you mean by bringing someone here?"

Mona acted cautiously and would never let the Rakshasa do this, there must be something strange.

"What do you think?" Jed's eyes flickered with a teasing expression on his face.

This Yue Feng, I'm afraid he still doesn't know that he has left the Rakshasa clan. And this time, he led his subordinates into the Beiying Palace because he was instructed by Hades.

Hearing the answer, Yue Feng frowned secretly.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Zhang Jiao first looked at the Jade people, and finally his eyes fell on Yue Feng, and shouted angrily: "What are you trying to do with the Rakshasa clan?"

"What did you say? "Yue Feng was stunned.

"Stop pretending!" Zhang Jiao shouted with a face of righteousness, "Who in the world doesn't know that you have a close relationship with the Queen of the Rakshasa clan, if you hadn't tipped off the news, how would these people of the Rakshasa clan be? Maybe you came by such a coincidence?"

"Yue Feng, you are full of justice, but you are very ambitious, colluding with the Rakshasa to dominate the Kyushu, right? When you negotiated with the Rakshasa, it was agreed in the agreement that the Rakshasa would not be allowed to do it. Participate in anything in Kyushu, you are leading them to the palace now to deal with all of us, right?" At the

last sentence, Zhang Jiao had a just face, but his eyes flashed with cruelty.

In fact, Zhang Jiao could see that Jade's group had nothing to do with Yue Feng, but in order to completely ruin Yue Feng's reputation, he deliberately said this.

“Zhang Jiao, stop slandering me!” Yue Feng’s eyes were instantly red, and he couldn’t help shouting loudly.

Ma De, Zhang Jiao is too insidious, what time has he been thinking about slandering himself.

Zhang Jiao sneered silently!

Haha…

Just at this moment, Jed looked up to the sky and laughed, looking at Yue Feng with a half-smile but not a smile: “Sect Master Yue, since Zhang Jiao has seen it, let’s stop acting, don’t worry, we’ll catch it later. These people, I will speak well for you in front of the queen, and then, your benefits will be indispensable!”

Jed is not a fool, and it can be seen at a glance that Zhang Jiao is deliberately slandering Yue Feng.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng is also his own enemy, and it is natural to see Zhang Jiao deliberately slandering him.

Chapter 2799

“You…”

Seeing that Jade actually helped Zhang Jiao, Yue Feng was so frightened that he almost exploded with anger, but he didn’t know how to refute it.

“Wow!”

At this moment, the entire Promise Palace Square was in an uproar, and everyone was talking about it!

This Yue Feng actually colluded with the Rakshasa clan? Before that, she also blasphemed the Empress Chang’e, what a scum of the rivers and lakes!

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, Su Li walked out quickly, pointed at Yue Feng and scolded: “You have really been thrown into the face of our Kyushu mainland, you have blasphemed Chang’e before, and you were beaten away by my master. He secretly colluded with the Rakshasa clan and came to destroy the Supreme Assembly. It is not a pity for a person like you to die a hundred times.”

“Kyushu Continent, there is such a scum!”

“Ma De, I was really blind before. It’s a shame that I respected him so much before!”

“Collaborating with the Rakshasa is simply too abhorrent, this kind of person, no need to talk nonsense, must get rid of it as soon as possible!”

At this moment, many people present pointed at Yue Feng, and they were full of righteous indignation!

Yue Feng ignored the scolding of these people, but stared at Jade, Mad, this Jade, and blatantly slandered himself, which was extremely hateful.

However, even if he is the city owner of Xuanshi City, there is still Mona on it. Without Mona’s advice, he has no courage at all.

Could it be….Mona is going to attack the Kyushu mainland?

No, although Mona has a cold and arrogant personality, she knows right from wrong and is not that kind of person.

For a time, Yue Feng frowned, unable to figure out what to do.

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, Zhang Jiao took a deep breath and said coldly to Yue Feng: “Even if you call the Rakshasa clan, it won’t change the fact. Today, neither you nor your comrades will be able to leave!”

Said At this point , Zhang Jiao raised his hand and waved: “Take Yue Feng to me!”

Zhang Jiao had consumed a lot of internal energy after fighting with Yue Feng for so long just now. At this time, he just wanted to relax and regain some strength. Moreover, in Zhang Jiao’s eyes, he didn’t pay attention to people like Jed at all.

“Take down Yue Feng!”

At the same time, Su Li gave a coquettish cry, her delicate body flashed, and came directly towards Yue Feng, at the same time, a long sword appeared in her hand: “Such a wicked man People, there is no need to hesitate.”

Hu La!

At this moment, many people around responded and swarmed towards Yue Feng.

Seeing this scene, Long Qianyu and Ye Zhixin were so anxious that they wanted to rush over to help, but there were many enemies in front of them, so they couldn’t rush forward at all.

Bunch of fools.

Seeing Su Li and the others rushing up, Yue Feng was furious.

These Rakshasa people came uninvited, and there must be something strange, but these people believed that they colluded with the Rakshasa and led them here.

Um?

However, before rushing to Yue Feng, Su Li suddenly trembled, her brows furrowed, and she stood there all of a sudden, her delicate face extremely ugly.

Strange, I was fine just now, why is my body so soft now that I can't exert any strength?

Moreover, the internal force could not be released. It seemed that there was a strange force that suppressed Dantian. Obviously, he was poisoned!

Surprised, Su Li only felt that she couldn't even stand.

Not only that, but the expressions of many people around Su Li also changed. Like Su Li, they also felt that their internal strength was suppressed, which was very strange!

How could this be? I don't even know when I was poisoned.

Chapter 2800

Swish!

In the next second, the eyes of Su Li and many others focused on Jade. When they appeared, there was a strange black mist around them, which must be related to their poison.

"Why are you looking at me like this?" Jade said with a smile on his face.

"Despicable and shameless!" Su Li bit her lip and said ruthlessly: "If you know that you can't beat us, you secretly poison us. You Rakshasa people also say that we people from Kyushu are cunning, and you yourself are not much better."

"Haha… .."

Jed looked up to the sky and laughed, not at all angry: "Whatever you say, yes, the poison was given by me, so what can you do with me?"

When he said this, Jed was very proud. , The poison was specially given by Hades before departure, called 'Ghosts and Gods May Cry', no one in the Kyushu continent can solve it, and that's why Jed is so calm and calm.

Mad!

At this moment, Yue Feng also frowned secretly, and only felt a sense of numbness that kept coming. This feeling was very strange, and it was completely different from the poison he had suffered before.

What a powerful poison, where did Jed get it?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng kept himself calm, and kept mobilizing his inner strength to resist the attack of the poison. At this time, Yue Feng was about to break through and reach the state of psychic power. Resisting this poison would not be a problem for the time being.

At the same time, Zhang Jiao not far away, like Yue Feng, was urging his inner strength to expel poison quietly.

“Jade!”

At this moment, Yue Feng took a deep breath and said coldly to Jade: “Hurry up and hand over the antidote. No matter what the purpose of bringing people here, before the situation deteriorates, I will I advise you to turn around quickly.”

“Tsk tsk…”

With a sly face, Jed shook his head with a smile: “Sect Master Yue, Sect Master Yue, you gave me this poison, why did you ask me to hand over the antidote?”

“Also, our relationship has been exposed. , I advise you not to keep pretending.”

When he said this, Jed’s face was sly, since he had slandered Yue Feng, he locked it in the black to the end, anyway, since he broke away from the Rakshasa clan, he was not afraid of Mengna’s blaming.

Hearing this, Yue Feng was extremely shocked.

Ma De, this Jed is insidious and cunning, he is not defeated by Zhang Jiao at all, and all the poisoning can be blamed on himself.

Swish!

At this moment, everyone’s eyes were focused on Yue Feng.

“Yue Feng, are you really colluding with the Rakshasa clan?!” Ye Ziyi bit her lip, looked at Yue Feng complicatedly, and couldn’t help but said.

At the same time, Long Qianyu, Zheng Chunqiu and others also frowned at Yue Feng. They have also been mobilizing their internal strength and secretly expelling poison, but their strength is not enough, and they can't bear it at this moment.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng was about to cry, but shook his head and said: "This person is obviously slandering me, don't believe me, I am upright and upright, how can I collude with the Rakshasa."

Hearing this, Ye Ziyi, Zheng Chunqiu, etc. People looked at each other and felt relieved. It's not like Yue Feng.

"No matter what the situation is, the most important thing now is to leave here first." Long Qianyu looked around, very determined, but after saying the last word, Long Qianyu's expression suddenly changed.

At this time, Long Qianyu clearly felt that he tried his best to stimulate his inner strength, but he still failed in the end. His dantian was invaded by the poison, and he couldn't exert any inner strength. At the same time, his whole body was soft.

At the same time, the expressions of Ye Ziyi and the others around them also changed, and their delicate bodies trembled.

"It's such a strong poison, I can't stop it!"

"Me too…"

Saying that, everyone slumped on the ground, completely losing their defenses.

For a while, in the audience, apart from Jed and others, the only ones who could stand there were Yue Feng and Zhang Jiao.

Like Yue Feng, Zhang Jiao has deep internal strength and can temporarily block the invasion of the poison, but even so, the situation is not optimistic.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2801-2810

Chapter 2801

Hahaha…

Seeing this scene, Jed was full of pride and couldn't help shouting: "Come on, take Zhang Jiao down for me!"

After speaking, he didn't forget to point at Yue Feng He shouted: "Sect Master Yue, if you can catch this group of people today, I will give you a credit."

Jed saw that Yue Feng seemed to be fine, but in fact it wasn't much better, so just ignore him for the time being and wait for the whole thing. After catching Zhang Jiao and these people, deal with him properly.

Whoops!

At this moment, the people behind Jade burst out one after another, rushing towards Zhang Jiao and everyone.

Among them, the brothers Zang Shuiyue and Zang Huoyue walked towards Zhang Jiao at the same time without any hesitation.

In their hearts, Zhang Jiao, like Yue Feng, is not only powerful, but also cunning. As long as they catch him, they can control the situation.

Mad!

Seeing the Zang Shuiyue brothers flying over, Zhang Jiao sneered, with anger and arrogance flashing in his eyes: "Just the two of you want to deal with me?"

Om!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura burst out from Zhang Jiao's body, and for a moment, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant.

The breath of the gods, the suppressed people panic!

"Crack!"

With a crisp sound, the opening axe was tightly held in Zhang Jiao's hand. In an instant, the temperature of the surrounding air suddenly increased a lot!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Seeing this scene, many people below are inexplicably excited!

Zhang Jiao used the Heaven-Opening Axe, which will definitely turn the situation around!

Not only that, but the expressions of the Zang Shuiyue brothers also changed, and then Zang Shuiyue calmed down and shouted: “Second brother, use the Shuangjue Formation quickly!

” , in mid-air, the front and back attacking force formed by Zhang Jiao.

Um? This… what kind of formation is this?

At this moment, Yue Feng, who was thinking about countermeasures below, was shocked when he saw the two figures of Zang Shuiyue.

He clearly saw that the Zang Shuiyue brothers, even though there were only two of them, were incomparably mysterious, and the Yin evil aura that permeated their bodies was stronger than before.

What shocked Yue Feng even more was that there was no record of such a formation in the white formation.

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that what the brothers Zang Shuiyue displayed was the ‘Earth Demon Shuangjue Formation’ taught by Hades, which was founded by Hades himself. For thousands of years, it has never appeared on the continent of Kyushu, let alone It was Yue Feng, even if Emperor Hou Yi was reborn and Yang Jian was present, there was no clue.

What?

Zhang Jiao was also terrified. The formation in front of him seemed to be performed by only two people, but it was extremely mysterious.

But under the shock, Zhang Jiao didn’t panic at all. He kept waving the opening axe and tried to rush out, but was entangled by the brothers.

For a time, Zhang Jiao was temporarily restrained. However, with the opening axe, Zhang Jiao was still very brave, and the Zang Shuiyue brothers tried their best to suppress him.

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Jed’s indifferent face suddenly became solemn.

“Zhang Jiao, you don’t have to struggle!” The next second, Jade roared, grabbed a ghost-headed knife, and rose into the sky, fighting Zhang Jiao with Brother Zang Shuiyue.

For a time, I saw four figures, constantly shuttled in mid-air, and a terrifying aura burst out continuously, causing the world to change color.

Huh..

Seeing this scene, everyone below was trembling.

Chapter 2802

Mad!

At this moment, Yue Feng was also staring at the battle in mid-air, with countless thoughts running through his mind.

It’s too strange for Jade’s group to come, and it’s unbelievable that their strength has grown so fast after not seeing each other for a while. No matter what the other party’s purpose is, if everyone present falls into their hands, it must be a near death, and they must stop it.

But…. Zhang Jiao is not a good person, he has been killing himself before, how can he help him?

But if you don’t help, it will be too late when Jed has the situation.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng’s heart was in a mess, because he clearly felt that under the attack of the strong poison, the inner strength of his dantian showed signs of disorder and would soon be unable to withstand it.

Nima, why is this poison so powerful? You must know that you have a physique that is invulnerable to all poisons.

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that the ‘Ghosts May Cry’ that Jade used was not from the Kyushu continent at all, but from the ghost world.

Um?

However, at this moment, Yue Feng’s eyes suddenly fell on Chang’e at the entrance of Wuji Hall.

I saw that Chang’e stood there quietly, serene and charming, with no expression on her beautiful face, as if everything in front of her had nothing to do with her.

Moreover, Yue Feng clearly felt that everyone present was affected by the poison, but Chang'e had nothing to do with it.

what happened?

Chang'e wasn't poisoned?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng couldn't help being curious and quickly approached Chang'e.

Yue Feng knew that Chang'e was controlled by Zhang Jiao, but as long as he could find a way to deal with the poison from Chang'e, he might be able to turn the situation around.

Yue Feng did not know that Chang'e was called a fairy in the world by the world. In addition to her impeccable appearance, her physique was also a 'cloud body and wind body', which was rare for thousands of years. Hard to affect her.

"Niangniang!"

Soon, Yue Feng turned to Chang'e and said, "Do you remember me?"

However, Chang'e didn't hear anything, didn't react at all, didn't even look at Yue Feng. After Zhang Jiao took control, Chang'e only obeyed Zhang Jiao's orders.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was extremely anxious.

Swish!

At this moment, Zhang Jiao, who was fighting fiercely in mid-air, saw this scene, his expression changed, and he shouted without hesitation, "Kill him!" The

voice fell, and Chang'e's eyes suddenly locked on Yue Feng.

"Kacha!" The

next second, accompanied by a crisp sound, a sword appeared in Chang'e's hand. This sword is full of brilliance, and the blade is three feet and one inch long, shining like a star and moon.

It was Chang'e's personal weapon, the Xingyue Sword!

As soon as this sword came out, the spiritual energy of heaven and earth in the entire secret room suddenly gathered!

What the hell! Star Moon Sword!

Feeling Chang'e's explosive breath and the power of the Xingyue Sword, Yue Feng was startled and extremely shocked.

laugh!

In the next second, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, and quickly summoned Fang Tianhua Ji, which was placed across his chest to block Chang'e's blow!

"clang!"

The Xingyue Sword and Fang Tianhuaji collided violently, making a loud noise, Yue Feng was shaken back several steps, and a mouthful of blood spurted out!

To be honest, although Yue Feng's strength has reached the late stage of the Tribulation Realm at this time, but Chang'e has been practicing in the Holy Sect for three years, and her strength is not what it used to be. In addition, Yue Feng has been affected by the highly poisonous, so naturally it is not Chang'e. opponent!

"Om!"

At this moment, Chang'e slowly raised her hand, and a strong fluctuation of internal force reverberated in the surrounding air.

"Xingyue reversal."

Chang'e's red lips opened slightly, and four cold words slowly came out of her mouth. His eyes flashed with murderous intent, without the slightest emotional fluctuation.

After being controlled, Chang'e has no ability to think for herself at all. At this time, she only knows that if the master wants to kill the person in front of him, he will do his best to complete the mission.

The reversal of the moon and stars is one of Chang'e's unique skills, and it is extremely powerful.

Chapter 2803

In an instant, the air suddenly split in front of her! One after another sharp blades like stars and moons appeared around her! Those sharp blades are all transformed from internal force, and they are extremely sharp.

"Death!" Chang'e shouted coldly.

Whoosh whoosh!

Countless sharp blades pierced through the air, as fast as lightning, and arrived in front of Yue Feng in the blink of an eye!

What the hell! How could Chang'e's unique skills be so powerful?

At this moment, Yue Feng panicked completely, and quickly activated his inner strength to form a protective film in front of him!

"Dangdangdang!" In the

next second, the sharp blade hit the protective film, making a metal crash sound. Immediately afterwards, Yue Feng, snorted, flew out backwards, and finally fell into the Promise Hall, smashed on a pillar, and landed heavily.

Although the sharp blade did not shatter the protective film, its power was too strong, and Yue Feng was already injured by the shock.

Whoosh!

Chang'e was expressionless, clenched the Xingyue Sword tightly, and chased after him directly.

Yue Feng struggled to stand up, wiped the blood from the corners of his mouth, tilted his head to see the throne of the Promise Hall, there was a secret door, and he rushed over without thinking.

To be honest, Yue Feng didn't want to run away in such an embarrassment, but he had no choice. He was affected by the poison and couldn't defeat Chang'e at all.

In the blink of an eye, Yue Feng rushed into the secret door.

Chang'e didn't hesitate, her delicate body flashed, and she followed closely behind.

I go!

Soon, after entering the secret door, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw the scene inside.

As you can see, this is a long secret passage that leads directly to the mountain behind the imperial city. Obviously, when the palace was built back then, it was a specially constructed escape route to prevent accidents.

call!

The next second, Yue Feng reacted, and seeing Chang'e chasing after him, he rushed towards the depths of the dark passage without thinking too much.

Pfft!

Before he ran a few steps, he saw a black shadow in front of him. Yue Feng didn't have time to react, he slammed into it all at once, and fell on his back to the sky.

"Oh, what the fuck."

The black figure was also hit hard, and sat on the ground, scolding: "Which one doesn't have eyes?" After saying that, he looked towards Yue Feng.

Yue Feng also raised his eyes and looked at him?

Um? Zhu Bajie?

At this moment, seeing the other's face, Yue Feng was both surprised and happy.

The person in front of him was none other than Zhu Bajie, but instead of his usual suave and suave appearance, he was dressed in rags and dirty, which was horrible to watch.

"Fuck!"

At this moment, Zhu Bajie was stunned for a while, then laughed loudly: "It turned out to be Brother Yue Feng!"

"Brother Zhu, why are you here?" Yue Feng asked curiously.

This…

Zhu Bajie scratched his head with an embarrassed look on his face: "Don't mention it, it's not that bastard Zhang Jiao…" After being caught by Zhang Jiao before, Zhu Bajie was imprisoned until the Supreme Assembly was held. At that time, Zhu Bajie was transferred to the prison of Beiying Palace.

Half an hour ago, Zhu Bajie escaped quietly without anyone noticing. He had been imprisoned in the Beiying Palace for thousands of years before, and he was familiar with the environment of the palace. He quickly found this secret passage. I met Yue Feng.

Shasha…

As he was talking, he heard footsteps behind him, and then a slender figure appeared in sight, it was Chang'e who was chasing after him.

"Huh? Chang'e…"

Seeing Chang'e, Zhu Bajie's body froze, and his eyes immediately straightened.

At this moment, Chang’e also saw Zhu Bajie, but without the slightest fluctuation on her face, she quickly locked on Yue Feng again!

It’s over, Chang’e is chasing after him so quickly!

Chapter 2804

At this moment, Yue Feng was so anxious. Afterwards, he was ready to let Zhu Bajie be careful.

“Empress Chang’e!”

However, before Yue Feng could speak, Zhu Bajie stood up, walked two steps, and said to Chang’e with a smile, “Oh, I didn’t expect that the empress is still so charming after so long.”

When he said this, Zhu Bajie looked at Chang’e up and down with a fascinated look on his face!

To be honest, Zhu Bajie also noticed that something was wrong with Chang’e, but he was naturally lustful, and when he saw Chang’e’s beautiful face, he couldn’t help but tease!

What the hell!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was sweating profusely, and at the same time couldn’t help laughing.

This Pig Bajie is really daring, what time is it, and he hasn’t forgotten to flirt with Chang’e.

Swish!

However, at this moment, Chang’e’s pretty face was cold, without any hesitation, she held the middle sword tightly and stabbed directly at Yue Feng.

Chang’e was very fast, and saw a flash of cold light, and the long sword was in front of Yue Feng’s eyes in the blink of an eye.

What the hell!

Seeing this scene, Zhu Bajie was taken aback.

what’s going on? Don’t Yue Feng and Chang’e have a good relationship? Back then, Yue Feng helped Chang’e avoid Yang Jian’s pursuit, and later escorted her to the Holy Sect. How could she be like an enemy at this time? What to do without saying anything?

Yue Feng’s expression also changed.

Chi!

Even though Yue Feng responded quickly, the Xingyue Sword still cut a hole in his shoulder, and blood dripped in an instant.

“Brother Yue Feng, what’s the matter?”

At this time , Zhu Bajie reacted and couldn’t help shouting: “I heard before that you went to the Holy Sect to forcibly take Chang’e away, and you still had bad intentions for her. Is it true?” Bajie has been imprisoned by Zhang Jiao, but with his wisdom and wisdom, he still heard a lot of information from the guards in the cell.

At this time, Zhu Bajie thought that Yue Feng had blasphemed Chang’e, so Chang’e would attack him.

I….

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s face turned red and embarrassed.

In the next second, Yue Feng said, dumbfounded, “Brother Zhu, do you also believe the gossip? That was Zhang Jiao deliberately slandering me…” While explaining, Yue Feng avoided Chang’e’s attack.

However, this passage was too narrow to be moved at all. At the same time, Yue Feng felt that the poison that he had inhaled before was spreading faster and faster in his body, and he could no longer hold it.

In this case, Yue Feng’s speed is getting slower and slower, especially in the face of Chang’e’s attack, he is in a hurry.

Uh…

Zhu Bajie scratched his head and smiled embarrassedly: “I’ve thought about it too much, I know that my brother is not that kind of person. But why did Chang’e kill you?”

“She was controlled by Zhang Jiao! “Yue Feng responded quickly? !

What?

Hearing this, Zhu Bajie’s heart was shocked, and he carefully observed Chang’e, and as expected, there was something wrong with Chang’e in front of him.

In shock, Zhu Bajie was about to step forward to stop him, but after being locked up for too long, his internal strength had not fully recovered, and Chang’e burst out with all his

strength, and the Xingyue Sword was extremely sharp, so Zhu Bajie couldn't get close at all.

How to do?

Seeing that Yue Feng was getting more and more embarrassed, and he was about to die under Chang'e's sword, Zhu Bajie couldn't be more anxious.

In the next second, Zhu Bajie suddenly had an idea, and shouted at Chang'e: "What is the situation in the four seas, who knows in Kyushu, throw away all the good and evil, and Sauvignon Blanc…"

Saying this At that time, Zhu Bajie raised his heart to his throat and kept an eye on Chang'e's expression changes.

Chapter 2805

At the same time, Zhu Bajie is also praying secretly in his heart, it must be useful…

shuh!

Hearing these words, Chang'e's delicate body trembled, and she stood there all of a sudden, with a bit of confusion on her beautiful face, and then she frowned, as if recalling something.

What the hell!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was stunned. what's going on? Why did Zhu Bajie recite a few lines of poetry and Chang'e didn't move?

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that the poems Zhu Bajie read were written by Emperor Houyi for Chang'e. He wrote a love poem for Chang'e. At that time, Zhu Bajie was also present.

Although Zhu Bajie is lustful, she has always been greedy for Chang'e's beauty, but she also knows that Chang'e has a deep love for Hou Yi, even if she is controlled by others, but as long as she recites the poems written by Hou Yi, it will definitely affect her inner emotions.

However, Chang'e was used by Zhang Jiao to capture the soul. Although her memories were aroused at this time, she was not completely awake.

A few seconds later, Chang'e's delicate body suddenly trembled, looking very painful.

"Quick!"

Seeing this scene, Zhu Bajie couldn't help shouting: "This is the time, Brother Yue Feng, stop him!"

Hearing this, Yue Feng was embarrassed: "How can I… Ah?" Chang'e was controlled by Zhang Jiao, and I don't know what method to use for the time being, what if the acupuncture point is closed and Chang'e's situation deteriorates?

Seeing that Chang'e was trembling more and more, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, and as soon as he gritted his teeth, he rushed over and hugged Chang'e in his arms.

hiss!

At that moment, Yue Feng only felt an aroma coming to his face, it was so fragrant!

"Who asked you to hug her?" Zhu Bajie stomped her feet in a hurry. This is the goddess in her dreams, but she was actually hugged by Yue Feng?

Yue Feng was very helpless: "I haven't figured out her situation yet. If I don't hold her, there is no other way."

"Let me see…"

Zhu Bajie murmured and walked over.

Um? !

When he got to the front, looking at Chang'e's face, Zhu Bajie frowned secretly: "I'm going, this seems to be controlled by someone, like a vicious method!"

Zhang Jiao's soul-snatching method has never been performed in front of the world before, so Zhu Bajie didn't understand the means at this time, but he could see that Chang'e was being controlled by someone.

"Is there a solution?" Yue Feng asked, holding Chang'e in his arms, sweating profusely.

Um?

As soon as he finished speaking, Yue Feng sensed a murderous aura coming from his arms and turned his head to meet Chang E's shameful and angry gaze.

"Niangniang, are you awake?" Yue Feng was very happy, and at the same time he spoke, he let go of his hand.

Snapped!

As soon as she finished speaking, Chang'e raised her jade hand and slapped Yue Feng in the face.

"Yue Feng, you…you are so bold!" Chang'e's beautiful face was extremely red, and she couldn't help but let out a coquettish cry. At the same time, he did not forget to glance at Zhu Bajie, very puzzled.

The dignified fairy in the world was actually held in his arms by Yue Feng.

And… why is Zhu Bajie here?

Yes, at this time, Chang'e woke up, but she didn't know anything about what happened before. Chang'e only knew that after she was taken away by the fake Yue Feng, she met Zhang Jiao, and she didn't know anything after that.

Yue Feng covered his face and wanted to cry without tears.

Nima, what kind of thing is this? I was forced to hug Chang'e, but I was slapped.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng smiled bitterly and said, "Niang Niang, you are being controlled by Zhang Jiao. You were going to hunt me down just now. If I didn't hold you, I would have been stabbed to death by you."

After speaking, Yue Feng couldn't help but said: " What did Zhang Jiao do to you?"

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2806-2810

Chapter 2806

When he said this, Yue Feng looked urgent.

As long as you know what means Zhang Jiao has used by Chang'e, there is a way to solve it.

At the same time, Zhu Bajie also looked closely at Chang'e, waiting for her answer.

Zhang angle?

Hearing this name, Chang'e frowned, her mind suddenly chaotic.

Chang'e and Zhang Jiao were in a master-servant relationship after being cast on the Soul Deprivation Technique. In this case, when she suddenly heard Zhang Jiao's name, Chang'e had a hard time calming down.

Um!

Soon, Chang'e let out a soft moan of pain, her delicate body trembled again, and her eyes became cold and hollow again.

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was startled, and at the same time was furious.

What method did Zhang Jiao use? Is it too evil to even mention his name in front of Chang'e? ! As soon as I mention Zhang Jiao's name, I will lose my mind again….

Pop!

At this moment, Zhu Bajie also frowned secretly, then rushed over and raised his hand to seal Chang'e's acupuncture points. Seeing Chang'e's delicate body trembling, her eyes were tightly closed, and she fainted directly.

"Brother Zhu!" Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and couldn't help but say, "You need to tap her acupuncture point, you are not afraid…"

Before he could finish speaking, Zhu Bajie interrupted.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

"Brother Yue Feng, her mind has been controlled, and acupuncture can't affect her life." Zhu Bajie gave Chang'e a deep look and said solemnly: "If you want Chang'e to be completely fine, you can only go to Shennong."

Shennong?

Hearing this, Yue Feng smiled bitterly.

Three years ago, after the war between Kyushu and the Rakshasa ended, Shennong and Zhu Rong left the Ouyang family and found a place to hide from the world. No one knew where they were.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng couldn't help but say: "Who knows where Senior Shennong is now?"

"Buzhou Mountain!" Zhu Bajie said without thinking: "Although the place where Shennong lived in seclusion was destroyed by Yang Jian, I believe that if he wants to escape from the world and return to seclusion, he will still return to Buzhou Mountain."

Hearing this, Yue Feng nodded secretly, then thought of something, and said bitterly: "It's just that Buzhou Mountain is too big, I'm afraid that it will be very difficult for a while. It 's hard to find senior Shennong.

” After speaking, Yue Feng said to Zhu Bajie: “Brother Zhu, why don’t you take Chang’e to find Shennong, I can’t leave for the time being!” After saying the last sentence, Yue Feng couldn’t help but watch A glance at the direction.

I don’t know what’s going on in the Promise Hall.

Although Zhang Jiao was not worthy of sympathy, Long Qianyu, Ye Ziyi and the others were also trapped, and couldn’t just watch them fall into Jed’s hands.

“Okay!”

Seeing Yue Feng’s serious face, Zhu Bajie nodded.

At this time, Zhu Bajie still didn’t know what happened, but he knew Yue Feng, and Yue Feng wanted to stay, naturally he had his reasons.

The next second, Zhu Bajie didn’t talk nonsense, picked up Chang’e and walked towards the end of the passage.

call!

Watching Zhu Bajie walk away, Yue Feng took a deep breath, sat cross-legged on the ground, and began to expel the poison from his body.

……

At this moment, the Promise Hall is here!

The fierce battle continued. In mid-air, Jed and Zang Shuiyue brothers, as well as several hundred subordinates, tightly surrounded Zhang Jiao, and the burst of breath distorted the sky.

At this time, Zhang Jiao’s face showed a hint of weakness, but his expression was still proud.

“Roar!”

Under the constant urging of Zhang Jiao, the sound of dragon roars erupted from the opening axe, and the golden light ripped apart the world, with astonishing power!

However, to Zhang Jiao’s astonishment, many of Jed’s subordinates were wounded by the opening axe, but not a drop of blood came out, which was very strange.

Zhang Jiao didn’t know yet that Jade and the others, after allegiance to Hades, were no longer human.

hum!

Chapter 2807

At this moment, Jed raised his hand, cooperated with Zang Shuiyue and others, condensed a terrifying force, formed a black wind tornado, and rolled towards Zhang Jiao!

At this time, Zhang Jiao is already at the end of his force.

“Boom!…”

A huge earthquake came, Zhang Jiao groaned, and his figure was shaken back more than 100 meters in mid-air, his face extremely pale.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Jed looked up to the sky and laughed, very proud, and then took out a green talisman paper from his body and threw it directly at Zhang Jiao!

Chi Chi!

The moment the talisman paper flew out, it turned into a green flame, burning a mark on Zhang Jiao’s back!

Zhang Jiao couldn’t help taking a breath of cold air. His anger was completely aroused.

“Buzz!”

These axes almost completely drained Zhang Jiao’s internal strength, and the power is also very amazing. The expressions of Jed and everyone changed, and they all avoided!

Taking advantage of this opportunity, Zhang Jiao didn’t hesitate at all, and with a flash, he rushed out of the palace and fled into the distance. In a blink of an eye, he had disappeared from everyone’s sight.

Zhang Jue is not stupid, he knows that if he continues to fight, there is only one dead end. The most important thing is to save your life.

Made!

Seeing Zhang Jiao fleeing, Jade’s face was extremely gloomy.

“Let’s chase together!”

At this moment, Zang Shuiyue roared and was about to catch up, but was stopped by Jed.

“No need to chase, I stamped the blood spirit seal on him just now, no matter how far he escapes, it’s useless!” Jade said coldly, with a sinister smile, full of confidence.

The next second, Jed looked around at everyone: “Quick, tie all these people to me!”

Hula!

The voice fell, and the surrounding subordinates rushed up, tying everyone present.

At this time, Jed looked around, and suddenly realized that there is not much, Mad, why can’t you see Yue Feng and Chang’e?

“Search! Search carefully for me!” Jade yelled in anger. Compared with Zhang Jiao, Yue Feng was a bigger threat, and Chang’e was missing with him, which was no small matter at this time.

“Yes!” The

voice fell, and the surrounding subordinates responded one after another, and then carefully searched the entire palace.

However, after searching around, he didn’t see the shadows of Yue Feng and Chang’e, which made Jade very annoyed.

Seeing that time was running out, and he had to go back to the Hades, Jed waved his hand: “Take these people away first!” After speaking, he led his subordinates and drove out Long Qianyu and all the people from the major sects. The palace!

…

the other side! Rakshasa clan residence!

In the main hall, Mona sat on the throne with clear eyebrows!

Below, the twelve gods, as well as many warriors, were silent.

A day ago, because Jed and his subordinates betrayed the Rakshasa clan, Mona sent someone to report to the Kyushu mainland. There is no news yet, which makes Mona very restless.

“Queen…”

At this moment, a warrior walked in quickly from the door, with a complicated expression, and said to Mona: “There is a Kyushu woman who asks for an interview, claiming to be Yue Feng’s little sister!”

“Come in!” Mona’s eyes flashed and she said quickly.

The voice fell, the warrior hurried out, and soon came in with a slender figure, it was Meihui!

A few days ago, Meihui and Yue Feng went to Shengzong together. At that time, Yue Feng asked her to wait at the foot of the mountain. As a result, Meihui waited for a long time, but Yue Feng did not come down to find her. Instead, there was a fight from the Shengzong Mountain Gate. Then the entire Shengzong Mountain Gate was put under martial law.

Meihui’s strength was limited, so she couldn’t force her way in, so she had to inquire about the news secretly, only to hear that Yue Feng stole Chang’e and went to make trouble at the Beiying Palace.

Although Meihui is Yue Feng’s righteous sister, she knows Yue Feng very well and knows that he is not such a person.

However, Yue Feng disappeared, and Mei Hui could not find him for the time being, and the entire Kyushu continent was condemning Yue Feng and Tianmen. In desperation, Mei Hui had to come to the Rakshasa for help.

Chapter 2808

“It turned out to be Miss Ouyang.”

Seeing Meihui, Mona smiled lightly: “Why did you suddenly come to my Rakshasa?”

“Your Majesty!” Meihui bit her lip, very anxious: “I… .. My eldest brother was framed, and I asked the Queen to help!” After speaking, he explained in detail what happened in the past few days.

What?

Knowing the situation, Mona’s body was shocked, she couldn’t help standing up, her beautiful face was very shocked: “Zhang Jiao wants to dominate Kyushu, but also frame Yue Feng?”

Mei Hui nodded, thinking of what Zhang Jiao did So much resentment.

call!

Mona pondered for a moment, then looked around: “Warriors, our Rakshasa clan has made a lot of contributions, and now he is in trouble, we can’t just ignore it, pass my order, send troops immediately, help Kyushu Continent annihilates the Heavenless Organization!” Hearing

this

, everyone in the hall looked at each other in dismay.

The next second, a magician came out and couldn’t help saying: “Queen, Yue Feng was framed by Zhang Jiao, and it is also a matter of the Kyushu Continent. Let’s intervene, I’m afraid it can’t make sense. Besides, we just fought against Jade before. Have n’t recovered yet!”

Huh?

Mona’s eyes froze, and she stared at him: “What? You dare to resist the decree?” After

saying that, Mona took a deep breath and said coldly: “I don’t understand what you said? But don’t forget, Yue Feng is our Rakshasa friend, helping him is helping us, and Zhang Jiao is very ambitious, once he controls the situation in Kyushu, the next step will be to deal with us.”

As the queen of Rakshasa, Mona It has become more and more mature in recent years.

However, she didn’t know that Zhang Jiao at this time had become a lost dog and was driven away by Jade from the Beiying Palace.

“Yes…”

Hearing this, the goddess was dripping with cold sweat, and hurriedly said: “I will call all the warriors right away!” The voice fell, and he walked out quickly.

…..

the other side!

In the Beiying Palace, in the underground passage, Yue Feng sat cross-legged, quietly cultivating and recovering.

This passage is very hidden, and it is difficult for ordinary people to find it. Even Jed’s subordinates have thoroughly searched the palace and found nothing. No one bothered, Yue Feng recovered quickly!

call!

I don’t know how long it took, Yue Feng slowly opened his eyes.

At this time, Yue Feng felt that the poison in his body had been completely expelled. Not only that, but his internal strength was also fully recovered.

Made!

However, Yue Feng was not excited at all, but rather held back his fire!

That Jade, what kind of poison is he using? It’s too domineering. His physique, which is invulnerable to all poisons, has been attacked. No, you have to go up and check the situation!

Thinking to myself, Yue Feng followed the passage and returned the same way!

Made!

Soon, returning to the Promise Hall, seeing the scene in front of him, Yue Feng frowned, very annoyed!

I saw that on the square outside the Promise Hall, there was blood everywhere on the ground, and it was almost a mess, but there was no one left!

Obviously, the battle is over, Jade and the others have left, and they have taken Long Qianyu and the major sects with them!

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng took a deep breath and frowned.

That Jade, who caught the people from the sects of the continent of Kyushu, what is he going to do? Could it be that the Rakshasa clan still wants to conquer the Kyushu continent?

Whoosh!

Just when Yue Feng was frowning and thinking, suddenly, a murderous aura erupted from behind the pillar, and then, a figure came towards Yue Feng quickly.

Anyone else?

Yue Feng reacted quickly and looked back, suddenly stunned.

Chapter 2809

It turned out to be Zhang Jiao’s apprentice Su Li.

Seeing Su Li, Yue Feng frowned immediately. This woman, because she was Zhang Jiao's apprentice, was arrogant and domineering, and did all kinds of evil, and she didn't have any good feelings for her at all.

However, Yue Feng could clearly feel that at this time, Su Li's breath was very weak, and she was obviously injured in the previous battle.

With Su Li's palm in front of her, she was about to hit Yue Feng, but Yue Feng dodged with a light flash.

Swish!

When the raid failed, Su Li's face flushed, and she glared at Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, you colluded with the Rakshasa tribe, how dare you come back?"

After being poisoned before, Su Li saw that the situation was not good, so she quietly hid until her body After the poisonousness of the man was relieved, he came out to check the situation, but he didn't expect to meet Yue Feng.

In Su Li's eyes, it was believed that Yue Feng had colluded with the Rakshasa tribe.

Nima.

Yue Feng suddenly became angry, and said angrily: "I repeat, I didn't collude with the Rakshasa clan, and I'm not in the mood to talk nonsense with you now. You'd better not mess with me!"

Seriously, Yue Feng really wanted to kill Su Li, but the most important thing right now is to find out the truth.

The last word fell, Yue Feng didn't even look at Su Li, and walked straight out of the square!

"You…"

Su Li's heart trembled as she felt Yue Feng's momentum, then she reacted and quickly chased after him.

"What are you doing with me?" Yue Feng stopped and said coldly!

Su Li took a deep breath: "I want to see where those Rakshasa people have taken them. You said you have nothing to do with them, why? Are you afraid I'll check?"

Hearing this, Yue Feng pondered and said coldly: "Okay, you can check it with me, but let's talk about the ugly first. When you encounter a situation, just look at me and act!"

When he said this, Yue Feng was very heartbroken. is complicated.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng was very conflicted with a woman like Su Li, but it was too strange for Jade and his group to appear. For the sake of the overall situation, Yue Feng could only temporarily give up his personal grievances.

“Why should I listen to you?” Su Li suddenly called out.

This person is Master’s number one enemy. If you follow his instructions, how will you meet Master in the future?

“If you don’t want to, you can check yours, and I’ll check mine.” Yue Feng said lightly.

“Okay!”

Su Li was annoyed when she heard this, but she nodded and agreed. At this time, the poison in her body had not been completely eliminated, and her strength was greatly reduced. It was too dangerous to investigate alone.

Seeing her promise, Yue Feng frowned and sneered: “Don’t think I don’t know what you think, if you want to take advantage of me, get rid of your thoughts as soon as possible!” With

that, Yue Feng walked out of the palace!

This Yue Feng is too arrogant!

Su Li was so angry, but she still hurry up to keep up!

After leaving the palace, I saw that the street outside the imperial city was still empty. Obviously, the fierce battle in the palace caused the people to panic and hide.

However, Yue Feng noticed that there were some bloodstains left on the street, and the bloodstains extended all the way, out of the north gate, towards the mountain north of the imperial city.

Upon discovering this, Yue Feng did not hesitate, and went all the way to the north.

After nearly two hours of chasing, Su Li and Yue Feng came to a barren mountain. The two stopped and looked down the mountain.

Along the way, Su Li followed closely, and she was also inexplicably shocked.

When did these Rakshasa people become so powerful that they not only forced the master to flee, but also arrested the sect of the Kyushu continent.

call!

After chasing for a few hours, Yue Feng suddenly slowed down, his expression extremely solemn.

I saw that in the woods ahead, people from the major sects in Kyushu were tied up by five flowers, and they were led by Jade's subordinates. Jade was walking in the front, holding a strange thing in his hand. Research while observing the surrounding terrain.

What is he looking for?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned and couldn't help muttering in his heart!

Chapter 2810

Wrong!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned secretly.

Jed captured the sect of the Kyushu continent, he should return to the Rakshasa clan, and the Rakshasa clan is stationed in the southwest, how did he come to this place?

Seeing the surrounding environment, Yue Feng was even more surprised.

I saw that at the end of the woods, there was a primitive valley. The three sides of the valley were ten thousand zhang high cliffs. Moreover, the valley city was very low, and the deepest part was shrouded in fog.

At this moment, seeing the fog, Yue Feng suddenly felt a sense of deja vu.

A month ago, Yue Feng was ambushed by Zhang Jiao. At a critical moment, he was brought back to Shenlong Island by the strong of the Shenlong clan. At that time, Xiandi wanted to kill him and ordered Yue Feng to be taken to a deep cave that was blessed with an enchantment. .

Yue Feng clearly remembered that the deep cave gave him a shuddering feeling at that time, and the deep aura in the valley in front of him seemed to be the same as the deep cave on Shenlong Island.

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that Jade was no longer a Rakshasa clan. At this time, he brought everyone from the Kyushu sect to this valley to enter the soul-guiding road.

On the continent of Kyushu, there is more than one path to guide the soul. There is an entrance in the valley in front of you.

“Yue Feng…”

Just when Yue Feng was thinking about it, suddenly Su Li couldn’t help but said, “These Rakshasa people are really abominable, why don’t you hurry up and save people?”

Su Li said this. His face was anxious, and at the same time, he was a little bit charming. In her eyes, it was a matter of course for Yue Feng to show up to save people. After all, he was the Sect Master of Tianmen.

save people?

Yue Feng chuckled and couldn’t help but retort: ”The other party has a lot of people, how can I save it by myself?”

Hearing this, Su Li blushed and retorted: “I think you don’t want to save, Yue Feng, you said that you have nothing to do with these Rakshasa clan, but now that we have caught up with them, you are timid, It’s really suspicious!”

“I think you’re with them, right?” At this moment,

Nima

, Yue Feng suddenly became angry, and said coldly: “Don’t come with me like this, if you want to save people, you go Help, don’t think that I don’t know what you are thinking, your master Zhang Jiao finally set up such a big game and made a supreme assembly, which seemed to be a success, but was destroyed by these Rakshasa people, and now, you guys The Wutian Organization has also arrested a lot of people, but you are not angry, so you put the blame on me?”

Said, Yue Feng’s mouth twitched, and he couldn’t hide his mockery: “You Wutian Organization are deliberately trying to blackmail me, and the result is In the end, the bamboo basket was empty, which is called the sky has eyes!”

“You…”

Hearing this, Su Li blushed and stomped her feet angrily, but she was speechless, and then she accidentally A branch was broken.

Swish!

The movement suddenly attracted everyone from Jade, and they all looked over and howled angrily.

“Who?”

“Who’s there?”

shouting, Jed waved his hand, and suddenly hundreds of his men swarmed.

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was shocked and angry, and at the same time glared at Su Li speechlessly. He didn't reveal his whereabouts at first, but she was unreasonably vexed and exposed.

I knew I wouldn't take her with me.

Su Li also trembled, very panicked.

Swish!

At this time, Jed strode over, his eyes locked on Yue Feng for a moment, he was stunned for a moment, and then laughed.

"Haha…"

At this time, Jade, inexplicably excited, shouted at Yue Feng: "Yue Feng, I was thinking about how to catch you, but I didn't expect that you came to the door on your own initiative, this time Where do I see you running?"

Om!

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2811-2815

Chapter 2811 When the

voice fell, Jed's inner strength erupted, and a sinister aura filled his body, rushing directly towards Yue Feng.

"Want to catch me? It depends on whether you have the ability!" Looking at Jade rushing in, Yue Feng frowned and responded coldly.

The voice fell, Fang Tianhuaji summoned out, and held it tightly in his hand, and then Yue Feng flashed and directly attacked!

But at this moment, Yue Feng was also secretly surprised.

Madd, what kind of exercise is this Jade practicing, and why does he feel so evil? Moreover, it doesn't look like the exercises of the Rakshasa clan at all.

Three years ago, a war broke out between the Kyushu mainland and the Rakshasa tribe. Yue Feng, as the commander, knew the exercises of the Rakshasa tribe very well.

But Yue Feng clearly felt that the inner strength of Jade in front of him was very different from the exercises of the Rakshasa clan. It was not only evil, but also very powerful.

"Bang!" In the

next second, Jed pulled out the ghost-headed knife and slashed it on Fang Tianhua halberd. In an instant, a huge earthquake sounded, and at the same time, a strong breath was also directed towards the surroundings. diffuse.

Yue Feng's face was dignified, and his body was shaken back ten steps.

On the other side, Jade also staggered back, retreating dozens of meters before he stopped.

shit.

Yue Feng was secretly surprised, this guy is so strong!

"Haha…"

Jed said proudly with a smug face on his face: "The famous Tianmen Sect Master in Kyushu is nothing more than that, Yue Feng, you dare to follow him alone, you really don't know whether to live or die."

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Zhang Jiao With the opening axe, I was beaten away by me, how much do you think you are stronger than him?”

“Obviously, let’s capture it!”

When he said this, Jed’s face was full of madness, and the power that Hades bestowed on him was really powerful.

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was secretly shocked. No wonder he didn’t see Zhang Jiao’s figure. He escaped. I have to say that this Jed’s strength is really too strong.

Just… where did his power come from?

“Yue Feng, it’s over!”

Just when Yue Feng was thinking about it, he saw Jade sneer and raise his hands slowly. In an instant, the dark sky turned completely dark, and the whole valley seemed to be surrounded by endless Chaos shrouded.

All this happened so fast, Yue Feng only felt that he couldn’t see his fingers, and he couldn’t see anything in an instant.

Whoosh!

At this moment, Jade’s figure suddenly appeared behind Yue Feng, with a white rope in his hand.

Yue Feng clearly felt that the white rope contained endless yin energy, which made hair stand upright.

In the next second, when he saw the material of the bones, Yue Feng was even more shocked, and he fell down in cold sweat!

What the hell!

I saw that these white ropes were all made of human vertebrae, and were engraved with cumbersome runes, which were extremely sinister.

Whoops!

At this moment, before Yue Feng could react, Jed threw the long lock and tied Yue Feng directly. In an instant, Yue Feng only felt that a thorough yin qi was coming, and his internal strength was suppressed, and he couldn’t move at all.

This…this…what is this?

Yue Feng was extremely frightened and wanted to struggle, but he didn't expect that the long white bone lock was very tough. The more he struggled, the tighter the lock became.

"Haha…"

Jed looked smug, looking at Yue Feng with a half-smile, "No need to struggle, this is called a sleepy cord, it's not something from the Kyushu continent at all, even if you have the ability to penetrate the sky, you can break free. No!"

Chapter 2812

Sleepy Lingsuo? What an evil name!

Hearing this, Yue Feng's expression changed.

And it's not something from the Kyushu mainland? Could it be that…Jede's exercises, like this sleepy Lingsuo, don't belong to the Kyushu Continent?

At this moment, Jed pulled out a dagger, walked over slowly, and sneered as he walked: "You are the sect master of Tianmen, you are powerful, and you are more cunning than others. In order to avoid you playing tricks, I have to first Your hamstring is broken, I'm sorry!" After the

last sentence fell, Jade came to Yue Feng, waved his dagger, and stabbed at Yue Feng's feet.

Nima!

At this moment, Yue Feng was so anxious that he wanted to dodge, but his body was tightly bound by the spirit cord, and he couldn't move at all.

Not only that, but Yue Feng clearly felt that the suffocating energy from the sleepy Lingsuo seemed to have affected his mind, and he was dizzy and could faint at any time.

After all, I am also a hero of Kyushu, so I am planted in the hands of people like Jed?

Yue Feng was very unwilling, and at the same time a little desperate.

Roar!

Seeing that the dagger was about to sever Yue Feng's hamstrings, suddenly, a dragon roar was heard, coming from Yue Feng's waist, followed by a breath of divine beast.

Yes, it is Xiao Xi who has been resting in the spirit beast sac. Of course, Xiao Xi took the dragon ball and is now in dragon form.

Clap la la…

The dragon roar came out, and the beasts in the entire valley panicked one by one, and finally fell to the ground, not daring to move.

Not only that, Jade's subordinates, as well as the people from the major sects, were also startled, inexplicably shocked.

This… this cry, what kind of divine beast?

hum!

It was at this moment that the air in front of Yue Feng suddenly distorted, and then accompanied by a shock, a figure two meters long appeared in front of everyone.

It is a dragon, although it is only a young dragon, but the momentum of the world-defying world still makes everyone present feel a strong pressure.

"Roar!"

At this moment, without any hesitation, Xiao Xi let out a wild roar, waved his dragon claws, and burst out two powerful thunder and lightning powers, heading straight for Jed!

Because of the relationship between Yue Feng and Xiaolong, there is a special induction between Yue Feng and Xiaolong. In addition, Xiaolong's soul is Xiaoxi, so when she realizes that Yuefeng is in trouble, Xiaoxi does not need to summon, and rushes directly from the spirit beast bag. came out.

In Xiao Xi's eyes, Yue Feng is his only relative in this world, and he will never allow anyone to hurt him.

I go!

Seeing the thunder and lightning erupted from Xiaoxi, Yue Feng couldn't help opening his mouth, excited and shocked.

As expected of a dragon, or a young dragon can display the power of lightning, if it is an adult, wouldn't the strength be even more terrifying?

This…

At the same time, Jade's face changed drastically. He never thought that there was still a dragon hidden in Yue Feng.

Seeing that the two lightning bolts were about to hit him, Jed didn't have time to think, he quickly activated his inner strength, and saw a black mist permeating out, instantly forming a black protective film in front of Jed.

Chill!

In an instant, lightning struck the protective film, and a crackling sound was heard, the protective film shattered instantly, and Jade groaned, and was knocked back a dozen steps!

Soon, Jed steadied his footsteps, and saw black marks cut out on his body, which did not cause much damage.

What?

Seeing this scene, both Yue Feng and Xiao Xi were stunned and shocked.

This Jade, the defense is so strong?

"Hahaha!"

Looking at Yue Feng's expression, Jed looked up to the sky and laughed, with an extremely arrogant expression: "Do you think you can reverse the situation if you have a dragon? Let me tell you, in this world, people who can hurt me are still Before I was born, from today, I will be the ruler of the entire Kyushu, and you will be the first stepping stone on my road to success!"

Chapter 2813

Laughing, Jed's whole body filled with black air again, and then rushed towards Yue Feng quickly.

"Roar!"

At this moment, Xiao Xi let out a loud roar, her eyes were extremely blood red, and she was also angry, lightning flashed all over her body, she went up to meet her, and she waved her dragon claws and patted Jed directly.

"Haha!"

Seeing Xiao Xi rushing up, Jed's face was full of disdain: "A dragon who is not yet underage dares to be presumptuous in front of me?" Take you down first, and then deal with Yue Feng!

“Bang Bang!”

For a time, Xiao Xi and Jade fought continuously in mid-air, the surrounding world changed color, and thunderclouds rolled.

It has to be said that Jed has obtained the power of Hades, and his strength is very powerful. Ten minutes later, Xiao Xi could not suppress it at all. On the contrary, under the invasion of the evil spirit around Jed, the speed is getting slower and slower. .

“Xiaolong, be careful!”

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was so anxious that he couldn’t help shouting.

Until now, Yue Feng did not know that the soul of the young dragon in front of him was Xiao Xi. In his heart, Xiao Xi was already dead!

Even if he didn’t know it, Yue Feng was very moved when he saw that this young dragon was desperately protecting him at a critical moment.

It’s just that the evil spirit on Jed’s body is so powerful, how could Xiaolong be an opponent?

Anxious, Yue Feng looked around and saw that Su Li, who had come with him, was hiding behind a large rock in the distance, her eyes flashing, and she had no intention of coming up to help.

Nima!

At this moment, Yue Feng’s temperament is not good. This woman is indeed Zhang Jiao’s apprentice. She is cunning and treacherous, and she can’t count on it at the critical moment.

At this time, after seeing the young dragon in front of him for a long time, Jed was also a little anxious.

“Come on, pick out Yue Feng’s hamstrings for me, and bring them into the soul-inducing road!” Jed yelled angrily.

Whoops!

The voice fell, and the surrounding subordinates rushed towards Yue Feng.

At this moment, both Yue Feng and Xiao Xi were in a hurry!

“Om!”

However, at this moment, a ray of light came from a distance, and when it came to the front, it turned into a charming figure and stood in front of Yue Feng.

puff puff!

In the next second, those who rushed up felt a strange force coming towards their faces, and before they could react, they were shaken out one by one.

The visitor was a woman in her mid-twenties, wearing a long lavender dress, with a graceful and charming figure, beautiful facial features, flying skirts, and a fairy spirit permeated her body.

hiss!

At this moment, everyone present was stunned.

This… who is this woman?

Yue Feng was also stunned, staring blankly at the woman in front of him, unable to speak for a long time.

Yue Feng can clearly see that this woman has a beautiful face, even if she is standing with Chang'e, she is not inferior. More importantly, she has a special temperament that does not eat human fireworks. This fairy temperament is more than Chang'e. Be pure.

"You!" Finally, Jed

reacted and locked the purple-clothed beauty coldly: "Who are you? Dare to interfere in my affairs, are you not afraid of death?"

.

Jed clearly felt that there was a strange power in this woman, and this power seemed to restrain his own evil power.

At this moment, when Jed stopped, Xiao Xi rushed over and tried to bite off the sleepy cord on Yue Feng's body, but the sleepy cord was very tough and kept biting at all.

"A little scoundrel under Hades, doesn't deserve to know my name!" The purple-clothed woman spoke lightly, her voice soft and cold, but unquestionable.

Chapter 2814

Swish!

Hearing this, Jed's face flushed and he was very annoyed, but he was shocked by the momentum on Zi Yan's body, and he didn't know how to deal with it for a while.

Hades?

Hearing the conversation, Yue Feng was startled and looked at Jade closely.

This… This kid is from Hades?

Wait, what kind of existence is Hades?

While murmuring in his heart, Yue Feng still smiled at Zi Yan and said, "Thank you for begging, and dare to ask the girl's name."

"Just call me Zi Yan!" Zi Yan responded lightly, not looking at Yue Feng at all, but staring closely. with Jed.

Zi Yan? Good name!

Yue Feng sighed in admiration secretly, and wanted to speak, but seeing Zi Yan's indifference, he held back.

At this time, Jed took a deep breath, looked at Zi Yan's eyes, showing a bit of dread: "Since you know that I am a subordinate of Hades, don't meddle in your business!!"

"Go away!" Zi Yan responded coldly !

At this moment, Jed was completely furious. Mad, he was not even afraid of Zhang Jiao and Yue Feng. If he was timid in front of a woman, how could he stand in Kyushu in the future?

More importantly, I have been ordered by Hades to bring all the powerhouses of these sects in Kyushu into the underworld. I have succeeded more than half of the time, and I must not give up. Otherwise, how to deal with Hades?

Thinking to himself, Jed gritted his teeth and roared: "I don't know how to praise, since you are looking for death, then I will fulfill you, but I want to see, what skills do you have!"

Om!

When the voice fell, Jed's inner force exploded, rushing directly towards Zi Yan.

At this moment, feeling the evil spirit of Jade Zhou Sheng, Zi Yan did not panic at all.

call!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Yue Feng or the other men present, all eyes were straight.

This Zi Yan, both in appearance and temperament, is not inferior to Chang'e. At this time, she is fighting fiercely with Jade in mid-air, and her sexy and charming figure is completely exposed, which makes people intoxicated.

While admiring, Yue Feng also muttered secretly.

Who is this Ziyan? Not only is the figure agile and elegant, but the power he exerts is also very strange. It is the first time that he has seen him for so many years after his debut.

In the blink of an eye, a few minutes passed, and I saw that Jade was suppressed by Zi Yan, and he only had the power to parry, and there was no chance to fight back.

Yue Feng looked inexplicably excited.

As long as Jade is subdued, the captured sects will be saved one by one.

"Ah…"

But at this moment, Jie De Yangtian roared, his eyes became scarlet, and he stared at Zi Yan: "The strength is very strong, but it seems that it is not enough to win me! " When the

voice fell, Jed took out a pill from his body and swallowed it directly!

Gudong!

The moment he swallowed the elixir, he saw Jade's body doubled in size all of a sudden, more than three meters tall, like a giant, with blue veins all over his body, and the whole body was surging with black air, like a giant. Like a demon from hell.

What the hell!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was startled, what was this method?

That black medicine pill, there is no record in Wuji Danshu, could it be… also given to him by Hades?

What kind of existence is this Pluto?

"Nine ghosts evil pill?"

At the same time, Zi Yan was also shocked, her beautiful face became solemn, and she couldn't help exclaiming.

That's right, what Jed takes is the Nine Ghost Pill, which is exclusive to Hades. After taking it, he can temporarily increase his skill tenfold, which is very overbearing.

"Go to hell!"

At this moment, Jade roared, his body like a hill, rushing directly towards Zi Yan.

hum!

At this moment, Zi Yan did not hesitate, raised her jade hand, and deployed a protective film in front of her.

Um?

At this moment, Yue Feng clearly saw that on the protective film deployed by Zi Yan, there were inscriptions shimmering with light one after another. Under the blessing of these inscriptions, the protective film's defense was very powerful.

Chapter 2815

Obviously, these inscriptions are a kind of spell seal, which can strengthen the defense of the protective film.

"Boom"

Jed's figure has changed a lot, and his speed has also improved a lot. In the blink of an eye, he is in front of Zi Yan, with the ghost-headed knife in his hand, slashing hard on the protective film, and there is a violent explosion of breath, thousands of people around Within meters, dust and smoke filled the air.

In the dust and smoke, Zi Yan's figure was knocked back dozens of meters.

Whoosh!

And while the dust and smoke hadn't completely dissipated, Zi Yan endured the pain, turned around, rushed over, grabbed Yue Feng, flew up, and headed out of the valley.

"Roar…"

At this moment, Xiao Xi let out a cry, and hurried to catch up. The figure turned into a streamer and entered the spirit beast sack on Yue Feng's body.

Xiao Xi could feel that Zi Yan had no ill will towards Yue Feng, but just after fighting with Jade for a long time, Xiao Xi was very weak, so she just got into the spirit beast sac and immediately rested.

In the blink of an eye, the figures of Yue Feng and Zi Yan disappeared from everyone's sight.

Made!

Seeing this scene, Jed's eyes flashed with endless anger, and his face was extremely ugly.

He was able to catch Yue Feng at first sight, but unexpectedly, a mysterious woman suddenly appeared and rescued him.

the other side!

Huhu….

The wind whistled in his ears, Yue Feng saw the scenery of the mountains and forests below quickly retreating, and at the same time, because of the sleepy rope tied to his body, he only felt that his mind was getting heavier and heavier.

"Where are you taking me?" Yue Feng couldn't help shouting.

Zi Yan glanced at him and said lightly, "Don't talk yet! You'll find out later!" The tone was soft and cold, beyond doubt.

What the hell!

Facing Zi Yan's coldness, Yue Feng was speechless.

Soon, Yue Feng only felt that the feeling of drowsiness became more and more serious. At last, when it got dark, he didn't know anything.

call!

I don't know how long it took, Yue Feng slowly woke up, only to feel that his head was swollen and his body was weak.

Yue Feng couldn't help but patted his forehead, Nima, that Jade's practice is too evil.

Um?

In the next second, Yue Feng found that the sleepy cable on his body was untied at some point, and then he looked around. Immediately stunned.

I’m going, where is this?

I saw myself on the top of a mountain, and I didn’t know how high it was. I saw a sea of clouds around me. In the distance, the afterglow of the setting sun dyed a golden glow on the sea of clouds.

Looking down, there are clouds and mists, and I can’t see the end.

What mountain is this? It broke through the clouds?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng’s heart skipped a beat, extremely shocked!

“Awake?” At this moment, a soft and pleasant voice came from the side, with a bit of arrogance at the same time, it was Zi Yan.

Yue Feng turned his head to look, and saw Zi Yan was holding the sleepy rope in her hand, her beautiful face was very solemn.

“This…”

Yue Feng took a deep breath and couldn’t help asking, “What is this place?”

“The top of Kyushu, Kunlun is the top!” Zi Yan’s red lips lightly opened, she said eight words softly, and then tilted her head to look at Yue Feng: “I heard that you are the hero of Kyushu, why? You won’t even be the top of Kunlun. Don’t you know?”

Kunlun is supreme?

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn’t help being shocked.

As the sect master of Tianmen, Yue Feng of course knew that Kunlun was supreme.

The Kunlun Mountains, located on the border of the Apocalypse Continent, are the highest mountains in Kyushu, especially the Kunlun Mountains, which are tens of thousands of meters high and very steep. They are surrounded by cliffs. It is very difficult for ordinary people, even cultivators, to fly up.

It is said that there is a powerful barrier on the top of the Kunlun Mountains. This barrier can only be passed through unless you reach the spiritual realm. Therefore, for thousands of years, very few people have actually reached the top of the Kunlun Mountains.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng also wanted to come over to Kunlun Jue Ding to have a look, but he has been troubled by trivial matters and had no chance, but he did not expect that he was brought up by this Zi Yan.

call!

A few seconds later, Yue Feng reacted, looked at Zi Yan and asked curiously, “What did you bring me here for?”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2816-2820

Chapter 2816

Facing Yue Feng's question, Zi Yan did not answer immediately, but looked at him up and down.

A few seconds later, Zi Yan's eyes flickered, and she said with emotion: "I didn't see it just now. You seem to be ordinary, but you have received the inheritance of Empress Nuwa."

Huh!

Hearing this, Yue Feng's face changed, and he was secretly shocked.

He and Lu Lingshan, in the secret passage below the Beiying Palace, came across the crystal secret room where Nuwa was practicing, and they had never told anyone about this.

Moreover, the exercises given by Empress Nuwa had just been practiced and had not yet reached a certain level. Unexpectedly, the words in front of her could be seen at a glance.

Who is she?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng couldn't help but ask: "Who the hell are you?"

Zi Yan smiled lightly and said slowly: "I don't belong to the Kyushu Continent, I was sent by the Divine Realm, you can call me Zi Yan, or you can call me Zi Yan. I am the Nine Heavens Saintess."

Nine Heavens Saintess? What is this name?

Hearing this, Yue Feng's brain was buzzing, completely confused.

"God's Domain is another world, completely superior to Kyushu." Zi Yan's beautiful face was full of seriousness: "From ancient times to the present, the supreme powerhouses in Kyushu will soar after their strength breaks through the realm of the gods. Go to God's Domain. I said so, you should understand."

It turned out to be the case.

Yue Feng's eyes flashed, and he nodded suddenly, and at the same time, he was also somewhat excited.

It turns out that this Ziyan is from the God Realm. If you say that, Senior Guiguzi and Mother Nuwa are all in the God Realm?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Since you’re from Empress Nuwa, then I’ll take you to the Heavenly Spirit Realm to have a look.” Just when Yue Feng was secretly excited, Zi Yan said softly.

hum!

As soon as the words fell, Zi Yanyu raised her hand, and a sacred aura burst out. Then, she saw that a dozen stone pillars suddenly appeared on the top of the Kunlun Peak, which was empty.

This….

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was stunned.

There are still stone pillars hidden around here, is it a formation?

Yue Feng saw that these stone pillars are ancient, and each one has experienced at least ten million years.

“Don’t be surprised!”

Seeing Yue Feng’s stunned look, Zi Yan said lightly: “This is just a teleportation array.” As the voice fell, Zi Yan’s figure flew up, and her jade hand was placed on the pillar in the middle.

At the same time, Zi Yan raised her hand and waved, and a ribbon suddenly flew over, wrapping Yue Feng.

“Hey…”

Zi Yan shot quickly, Yue Feng didn’t react at all, just after he said a word, he saw a dazzling light erupt from the teleportation array, completely shrouding the two of them.

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt that his whole body was light and fluttering, the surrounding light was dazzling, and he couldn’t see clearly at all. The only thing he could feel was the bursts of fragrance from Zi Yan’s body.

Pfft!

A few minutes later, Yue Feng felt that his feet were on the ground, and the surrounding light disappeared, so he opened his eyes subconsciously.

At this time, in front of Yue Feng, there was a place like a fairyland, with high mountains and flowing water, and the scenery was pleasant. Not far away, there was a mountain peak, and a pavilion could be vaguely seen on the mountain peak.

And the grass in front of him is full of exotic flowers and plants.

There was a gust of wind blowing, which was intoxicating.

beautiful!

what place is this? So beautiful! It's simply a wonderland!

Chapter 2817

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned, and he couldn't come to his senses for a long time. Could it be… Is this the realm of the gods that Zi Yan said?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng said: "This is the realm of the gods?"

"This is not the realm of the gods, but the spirit realm!" Zi Yan replied softly: "It's where I stay!"

Huh!

Hearing this, Yue Feng took a deep breath, looked up, and saw that on the mountain peak in front of him, dragons and phoenixes danced a few big characters 'Mitian Spiritual Realm'!

Heavenly Spirit Realm?

What is this place?

Yue Feng couldn't help but be shocked and puzzled.

Seeing his expression, Zi Yan said softly: "Mitian Spiritual Realm is an independent space, a place that connects God's Domain and Kyushu."

After saying that, Zi Yan looked at the pavilion on the mountain with a hint of expression on her face. Feeling: "The supreme ruler in the God's Domain is the Emperor of Heaven. The Emperor of Heaven is in charge of the laws of heaven and earth, and our Nine Heavens Saintess were sent by the Emperor of Heaven to guard Kyushu."

Us?

Hearing this, Yue Feng scratched his head, and then asked subconsciously, "Do you still have companions?"

Zi Yan nodded: “Yes, there are nine saintesses in the Nine Heavens, and I am just one of them, nine of us, stationed here. In this Heavenly Spirit Realm, it has been thousands of years, and the duty is to maintain the balance of heaven and earth in Kyushu!”

Phew!

Yue Feng couldn’t help taking a deep breath and looked around: “But, it looks beautiful here, but it’s deserted, and I don’t see anyone else!”

When he said this, Yue Feng was very puzzled, Zi Yan It was said that there were nine of them, but they were brought in by Zi Yan, but none of them showed up.

Could it be…. something happened to the Mitian Spirit Realm?

“You guessed it right!”

Seeing Yue Feng’s expression, Zi Yan said softly: “Ten years ago, there was a situation in the Mitian Spirit Realm.”

“And the initiator is the Hades of the Ghost Realm. The Ghost Realm is the same as the God Realm. It is another world, which is what you call hell. It is in charge of the cycle of life and death in the continent of Kyushu, but King Hades is very ambitious and has always wanted to rule Kyushu!”

“The Emperor of Heaven knew about King Hades’ ambitions, so he deployed a profound formation of heaven and earth on the mainland of Kyushu, come here. Prevent Pluto’s power from infiltrating into Kyushu! This Heaven and Earth Profound Formation is the barrier between the Kyushu Continent!”

“However, ten years ago, Hades destroyed the Heaven and Earth Profound Formation, causing the formation of the Kyushu Continent to disappear, and the disappearance of the Heaven and Earth Profound Formation, not only Destroyed the situation in Kyushu, and also caused our Nine Heavens Saintess to lose contact with the Divine Realm.”

Hiss!

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s heart trembled, and he couldn’t help but take a deep breath, but he couldn’t calm down for a long time.

It turned out that the enchantment between the continents of Kyushu disappeared back then, and there were so many things hidden behind it, and it was actually related to God’s Domain.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng asked, “Why did you lose contact with the God Realm?”

Zi Yan sighed lightly and glanced at Yue Feng: “You must know that the Mitian Spirit Realm we are currently in is the only one that connects Kyushu and God Realm. Moreover, the Heaven and Earth Profound Formation deployed by the Heavenly Emperor back then had its eyes in the Heavenly Spirit Realm.”

So it was!

Yue Feng nodded suddenly.

At this moment, Zi Yan continued: “After the Heaven and Earth Profound Formation was destroyed, our Nine Heavens Saintess not only lost contact with the Divine Realm, but was also trapped in the Heavenly Spirit Realm.”

“In the past ten years, we have tried many methods, but all failed. We know that recently, we successfully left the Heavenly Spirit Realm, but I and the other eight saintess were spread to different places in Kyushu and temporarily lost contact!”

“Before I I was looking for the other eight saintesses, but I came across you and the puppets of Hades!”

“I shouldn’t have told you about these things, but you are the inheritor of Empress Nuwa, with a special status, so it’s okay to tell you, Besides, I still need your help in the future!”

After saying this, Zi Yan slowly walked towards the mountain in front of her: “Let’s go!”

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned, only feeling that his mind was in a mess, you must know Zi Yan What Yan said, the amount of information was too large, even Yue Feng could not digest it for a while.

Chapter 2818

“Follow up!”

Seeing Yue Feng standing still, Zi Yan couldn’t help urging.

“That…”

Yue Feng scratched his head and couldn’t help asking: “Since you have lost contact with the other eight saintess, the most important thing now is to find them. How can you bring me to the Heavenly Spirit Realm?”

“You I was poisoned by Hades before, and was entangled by the trapped spiritual cord. The loss of essence was serious, and only in the Heavenly Spirit Realm can I recover quickly.” Zi Yan responded slowly.

Saying that, Zi Yan glanced at Yue Feng: “After you recover, let’s get out of here as soon as possible.”

Phew!

Hearing this, Yue Feng suddenly nodded, and then quickly followed.

…..

the other side!

In the nameless valley, Jed ordered his subordinates to be optimistic about the people from the major sects, then sat cross-legged on a stone and recovered quietly.

call!

Soon, Jade breathed a sigh of relief, and his huge body gradually returned to normal. However, there was still anger in his eyes.

Mad, thought that after taking the medicine pill given by Hades, he could catch the mysterious woman, but he didn’t expect her to run away in the end. Not only that, but Yue Feng was also taken away.

However, if he caught people from the major sects in Kyushu, he could explain to Hades when he went back.

Thinking to himself, Jed stood up slowly, raised his hand and waved: “Go on!”

Whoa!

The voice fell, and many of the surrounding men immediately held the people of the major sects and slowly marched towards the depths of the valley.

call!

At this moment, Long Qianyu, Ye Ziyi and the others were inexplicably nervous.

They saw that in the depths of the deep valley in front of them, where the dense fog filled the air, there was an unfathomable black hole, and a cold air was constantly permeating from the black hole, making people shudder.

Where are these people going to be taken?

“Hey!”

Finally, Ye Ziyi couldn't bear it anymore, and shouted at Jie Dejiao, "Where are you taking us, I'll tell you, let us go quickly, otherwise, you will die without a burial. Earth."

Ye Ziyi's face was full of anger when she said this.

When the words fell, Long Qianyu also said coldly: "Yes, don't forget our identities. Did you think of the consequences of doing this?"

Haha…

Hearing this, Jade couldn't help laughing. When I got up, I didn't panic at all: "Consequences? I'm not afraid of any consequences. When you enter the Soul Path, you will no longer be human."

"Faced with a group of dead people, what should I be afraid of?"

What?

At this moment, whether it was Long Qianyu or the other sects around, his expressions changed.

The way to lead the soul? Could it be that the black hole in front of me is connected to the legendary ghost world?

Thinking of this, while everyone was shocked, they were also a little desperate.

According to rumors, the road leading to the soul is the road that people take after death, connecting to the ghost world, and after entering the ghost world, don't even think about getting out, because the ghost world is where the dead stay.

Seeing the expressions of everyone, Jed's face flashed a hint of abuse, and he urged his subordinates to speed up.

"Jed!"

However, at this moment, a cold voice came, and then I saw a black shadow standing next to the entrance of the black hole.

The black shadow was all over his body, wrapped in black robes. Because of the dense fog, everyone couldn't see his face clearly, but they could feel the gloomy aura that filled his body.

It is the ugly ugly.

"Your Excellency the messenger?"

Seeing Wen Chou Chou, Jade was stunned for a moment, then smiled and said hello: “Your Excellency suddenly came, I don’t know what advice you have!”

Chapter 2819

Wen’s ugly dress is not recognized by others, but Jed, as a subordinate of Hades, is naturally no stranger. Moreover, the status of the messenger of Hades is special, and Jed does not dare to neglect.

Um!

Wen Chou Chou responded and said lightly at Jade: “Jie De, His Majesty Pluto did not see the wrong person, and he arrested the major sects in Kyushu so quickly.”

Hearing the praise, Jade was overjoyed, and quickly said: “For Pluto. It is my duty to share your worries with Your Majesty.”

However, at this moment, Wen Chou Chou’s words changed: “However, His Majesty Pluto has just issued a new order, and I have come to tell you specially.”

Hearing this, Jed With a solemn face: “What order!?”

Wen Chouchou looked around and pointed at Long Qianyu: “Let these people go.”

What?

Jed’s heart was shocked, and he was stunned.

Let go of these sect people? You know, in order to catch these people, I have spent a lot of effort, and now I just let it go?

Thinking to himself, Jade thought he had heard it wrong, and tentatively said: “Your Excellency the messenger, don’t joke with me. When I left before, His Majesty Pluto repeatedly explained that he must wipe out all these sects in Kyushu, how… Before

he could finish speaking, Wen Chou Chou coldly interrupted.

“Jed, the thoughts of His Majesty Pluto are not something you and I can speculate.” Wen Chouhou said coldly with an expressionless face: “Perhaps, this matter is just deliberately testing your loyalty by His Majesty Pluto, not to arrest these people.”

While saying this, Wen Chou Chou calmly glanced at Long Qianyu and the others.

That’s right, Hades didn’t order these people to be released at all, it was Wen Chou Chou’s fake orders.

When Hades asked Jed to act before, Wen Chou Chou was still imprisoned in purgatory and punished, but he still learned the situation from the ghost pawns.

To be honest, Wen Chou Chou knew that he was taking a risk. After all, Hades was powerful, but there was no way. If all the major sects were captured and sent to the ghost world, the entire Kyushu rivers and lakes would be over.

“This…”

At this moment, Jade stood there with a complicated and hesitant expression.

Wen Chou Chou’s face sank: “What? You dare to disobey His Majesty’s orders?

“

The next second, Jade waved at the surrounding subordinates: “What are you still doing? Let go.”

Seriously, after finally arresting the major sects, Jade didn’t want to let go, but there was no way, Hades’s The order has to be followed.

At this time, Jade didn’t know that he was completely deceived by Wen Chou Chou.

Whoa!

The voice fell, and everyone in Long Qianyu was untied from the ropes, but they did not leave immediately, but stood there one by one, their hearts shaking.

Aren’t these people in front of them from the Rakshasa clan? How did you become a Pluto man?

And… why did Hades arrest these people?

“Jed!”

Just when Long Qianyu and everyone were thinking about it, Wen Chouchou said to Jed: “Go back quickly, His Majesty Pluto has a new task for you!”

Jed nodded and led his subordinates into the black hole , disappeared in the blink of an eye.

call!

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou breathed a sigh of relief, Mad, finally deceived Jade.

The next second, Wen Chou Chou looked at Long Qianyu and the others: “Hurry up and get out of here, when Hades learned that you were let go, he would definitely send his subordinates to chase after you.

What?

Hearing this, Long Qianyu and others are all My heart was shocked. It turned out that the messenger of Hades just gave a false order.

But soon, everyone also reacted, and the other party was deliberately helping themselves.

“More Your Excellency! “

At this time, Long Qianyu and everyone gathered around and thanked them.

But at the same time, everyone was very puzzled. Isn’t he the messenger of Hades? Why do you want to pass down orders from Hades to help yourself?”

Chapter 2820

Just when everyone in Long Qianyu was secretly suspicious, they saw Wen Chou Chou slowly taking off the black hat on his head.

Whoa!

At this moment, seeing his face, the audience was in an uproar.

It turned out to be the hall master of the Hall of Longevity, Wen Chou Chou! ?

“You…”

Especially Long Qianyu and Ye Ziyi were all shocked and their faces were incredulous.

“Palace Master Wen, it was rumored in Jianghu that you were killed by Zhang Jiao, why…”

“Yeah, didn’t you fall into the abyss?”

Everyone’s doubts came, and Wen Chou Chou smiled bitterly!

In the next second, Wen Chou Chou said: “It’s hard to say anything, I won’t say more, you should leave now while Pluto still doesn’t know the situation!”

Long Qianyu nodded, and then said, “Aren’t you with us?”

Although he was with Wen Chou Ugly is not very familiar with him, but he is Yue Feng's sworn eldest brother, and since he and Yue Feng have a marriage contract, he is his own, so he naturally does not want him to stay alone.

Wen Chou Chou smiled bitterly, shook his head and said, "I have other things to do!" To

be honest, Wen Chou Chou really wanted to leave with Long Qianyu and everyone else, but his life was in the hands of Hades, and his whereabouts would soon be taken by Hades I know, so I can't implicate everyone.

"Okay!"

Seeing Wen Chou Chou's refusal, Long Qianyu didn't force it, nodded, and left quickly with everyone.

call!

At this moment, watching everyone's backs go away, Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath, his figure flashed and disappeared into the night.

…..

the other side.

Apocalypse Continent, the Tianji Mountains north of the Imperial City.

More than ten years ago, Duan Yu found the Heaven-Opening Axe in the depths of the Tianji Mountains, causing the heaven and earth to shake, the mountains collapsed, and the entire Tianji Mountains became a ruin.

Now more than ten years have passed, the Tianji Mountains have regained their vitality, with green trees and beautiful scenery everywhere.

In the woods in the northwest of the Tianji Mountains, there is a quiet courtyard, surrounded by a variety of flowers and herbs, and the environment is quiet.

Here, it is the seclusion place of Qin Sheng Mu Xixi.

At this time, in the main hall of the courtyard, Ren Yingying, Xiao Yuruo, and Su Qingyan were all sitting there with sad faces.

Outside, Sun Dasheng and others, sitting in the courtyard, were also downcast.

A month ago, Ren Yingying and Sun Dasheng were captured by Zhang Jiao. Later, Wen Chou Chou desperately rescued them. They finally escaped from the Wutian

Organization headquarters, and then they encountered pursuers. Fortunately, they met Mu Xixi at that time. Totally safe.

After being rescued, everyone was brought here by Mu Xixi.

Because of taking Zhang Jiao's San Gong Pills, all of them lost their internal strength and almost became a waste. Now that a month has passed, everyone has tried many methods, but the effect has not diminished in the slightest.

This matter made Ren Yingying and Sun Dasheng anxious and angry.

Zhang Jiao, an insidious villain, has harmed his own people so badly.

rustle!

At this moment, footsteps sounded outside the courtyard, and soon, two slim figures entered the courtyard, it was Mu Xixi and his apprentice Song Qian.

At this moment, Sun Dasheng and Ren Yingying hurried up to meet them.

Reaching the front, Ren Yingying said anxiously, "What's the situation outside?" Recently, Mu Xixi has been taking care of everyone, and at the same time, she is constantly inquiring about the situation outside.

Ugh!

Mu Xixi's eyes flickered, and she sighed softly.

Afterwards, Song Qian explained the inquiries in detail.

At the end of the story, Song Qian clenched her pink fist and was very angry: "That Zhang Jiao is really sinister and despicable, slandering my brother, saying that he blasphemed Chang'e, and then held a supreme conference…"

What?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2821-2830

Chapter 2821

Hearing this, everyone in Ren Yingying was taken aback. Unexpectedly, so many things happened in just one month.

Bang!

Sun Dasheng was so angry that he couldn't help but slapped the table and roared, "Zhang Jiao!!!"

Mad, this Zhang Jiao first harmed everyone, and now he framed Fengzi.

At this time, Sun Dasheng's heart was completely enveloped by anger.

The surrounding Ren Yingying was also very angry, but Ren Yingying was wise and wise, she quickly calmed down, and said softly: "The most important thing now is that we quickly restore our strength!" The

voice fell, and everyone nodded.

"Not bad!"

"Without strength, it's no use rushing us!"

"Yes, we have to restore strength!"

At the same time as the discussion, everyone's expressions turned down.

Zhang Jiao's San Gong Pills are very evil. In the past month, I don't know how many methods I have used, but none of them work. How can it be so easy to restore their strength?

Seeing this scene, Mu Xixi and Song Qian looked at each other with smiles on each other's faces.

The next second, Song Qian came over and said with a smile, "Don't panic, everyone, Master and I will go out this time to find an antidote for you in addition to inquiring about the news."

After speaking, Song Qian took out a bottle of pills from her body. The medicine came out: "These Huiling

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Pills , we got them from the black market on purpose, they may be useful!”

Hearing this, everyone in Ren Yingying was surprised. You must know that Huiling Pill is a rare elixir to restore internal strength. It is generally difficult to obtain.

Sun Dasheng, in particular, was the first to take the medicine pill under his joy.

“Thank you for the beauty of Qin Sheng..”

Sun Dasheng smiled at Mu Xixi: “I thought I was useless. When I recover my skills, if you have any orders, just say it!” The

voice fell, and Sun Dasheng directly took out a A magic pill, he opened his mouth and swallowed it!

At this moment, the people around Ren Yingying also came over and took the Hui Lingdan to take it!

call!

With a smile, Mu Xixi quietly watched the crowd, waiting for the effect.

However, ten minutes passed, and there was no response from everyone.

How could this be?

Mu Xixi frowned, couldn’t help but ask Ren Yingying, “How do you feel?”

Ren Yingying frowned and shook her head gently: “It doesn’t seem to work!”

Ren Yingying’s eyes flashed with resentment : “It seems that we are still too optimistic. Zhang Jiao has been famous for thousands of years, and the San Gong pills he refined are not comparable to ordinary poisons.”

Mad!

The voice fell, and Sun Dasheng stood up angrily: “I’m busy again.”

How could this be?

At this moment, Mu Xixi frowned, very anxious!

In order to restore the strength of Ren Yingying and everyone, this month, I tried all kinds of methods, but in the end, all of them didn’t work. Could it be that these people are completely helpless?

Song Qian next to her was also in a hurry.

Wow wow wow…

But at this moment, I heard footsteps coming from the woods outside, and there were many people listening.

Everyone hurried out of the yard, and when they saw the scene in front of them, they were all stunned!

I saw thousands of soldiers coming quickly, wearing uniform bright armor, holding long spears, and arrogant, it was the elite of the Apocalypse Continent, the Royal Forest Army!

In front of the Imperial Forest Army, a man, riding a white horse and wearing golden armor, was handsome and looked extremely excited.

It was Yue Wuya!

Chapter 2822

“Ya’er?”

“Is it the young master?!”

At this moment, everyone reacted one after another, excited one by one.

“Ya’er!”

At this time, Ren Yingying couldn’t hide her joy, she walked over quickly, and said to Yue Wuya, “It turned out to be you, I thought it was someone from the Wutian Organization!”

This month, although Hiding in Mu Xixi’s secluded place, but Ren Yingying and others are all worried, after all, Zhang Jiao’s undead organization is too powerful.

Yue Wuya was also full of smiles: “Auntie, I finally found you!”

Just as he was talking, Yue Wuya was shocked when he noticed Ren Yingying’s state.

I saw that Ren Yingying’s face was weak, not only that, but there was no inner strength in his dantian! Not only that, but also the surrounding Sun Dasheng and others.

How could this be?

“Auntie, what’s wrong with you?” Yue Wuya asked quickly.

After leading the Yulin Army and fighting the Wutian Organization, Yue Wuya was very excited to learn that Ren Yingying and the Ouyang family had successfully escaped. In the following month, he was always looking for everyone, but it was hard to find them. But found that everyone has no inner strength. No one can accept this.

call!

At this moment, everyone's faces were gloomy, and then, Ren Yingying breathed a sigh of relief, and briefly explained the situation.

At the end of the story, Ren Yingying bit her lip and couldn't help saying sadly: "It's nothing for us to lose our inner strength, it's just a pity Brother Wen, he ended up being trapped in the general forum of the Wutian Organization in order to go out for us, and then… .. I heard that he fell into the abyss, no bones left…"

The words fell, and Sun Dasheng said with grief and indignation: "Made, this revenge will not be avenged, and I will not be human!"

Thinking of Wen Chouchou's death, Sun Dasheng could not calm down. The three brothers agreed to live and die together, but did not expect, He died so tragically, and now Fengzi's whereabouts are unknown.

At this moment, everyone around is also very angry.

At this time, they did not know that Wen Chou Chou did not really die, but became the messenger of Hades.

Bang!

Hearing this, Yue Wuya's eyes were extremely blood red, he raised his hand suddenly, and slapped a tree next to him forcibly: "Zhang Jiao, I will call you a thousand cuts!"

At this time, Yue Wuya, a The heart was completely enveloped in anger.

Although he doesn't have much contact with Wen Chou Chou, he is his father's sworn elder brother and his own uncle. Over the years, Wen Chou Chou has made so many contributions to the Jiuzhou arena, which has always been admired by Yue Wuya, but now he has ended up like this. Miserable, this made Yue Wuya extremely angry.

"Auntie, since that's the case, you all go to the palace with me." At this time, Yue Wuya reacted, looked at Ren Yingying and said seriously: "There are countless treasures in the palace, as long as I beg the royal father, the royal father I will definitely find a way to restore your inner strength!"

Yue Wuya's eyes were full of anticipation when he said this.

This…

Ren Yingying did not agree, but bit her lip and pondered.

Speaking of which, Mu Xixi, a secluded place, is not far from the Tianqi Imperial City. In the past month or so, Ren Yingying never thought of going to the Imperial City. In her heart, after the death of Emperor Tianqi, the Imperial City had nothing to do with her. .

And that King Guangping was the Emperor of Apocalypse after robbing his father's seat, and Ren Yingying didn't want to see him at all.

"Auntie!"

Seeing that Ren Yingying didn't answer, Yue Wuya was a little anxious: "Aren't you in a hurry to restore your skills?"

Hearing this, Ren Yingying subconsciously looked around and looked at Sun Dasheng and the others.

Because of old grudges, I don't want to see King Guangping, but these people, do they want to follow me and become a waste? If so, are you being too selfish?

Thinking to herself, Ren Yingying breathed a sigh of relief, nodded and said, "Okay!"

Phew!

Seeing that she finally agreed, Yue Wuya showed a smile, and quickly ordered the Imperial Forest Army to escort Ren Yingying and others back to the imperial city.

Mu Xixi and Song Qian did not follow, but left the seclusion and continued to inquire about the situation on the rivers and lakes.

Chapter 2823

….. the

other side.

The ghost world, in the hall of the Underworld!

Pluto was sitting on the throne, and his gloomy face seemed very relaxed at this time.

On the two sides below, several ambassadors and elite subordinates were neatly arranged, each with a calm expression, and the atmosphere of the entire hall seemed very relaxed.

Yes, Hades is waiting for good news from Jed.

Half an hour ago, Jade ordered someone to send back the news that he had successfully captured the various sects in Kyushu, which made Hades very happy.

As long as the major sects in Kyushu are seized, the entire Kyushu will fall into chaos, and once the Kyushu is in chaos, it will be an opportunity for Hades!

Thinking of this, Hades evoked a smile, very proud.

However, at this time, a ghost soldier walked in quickly from outside the main hall, looking flustered, and said to Hades, “Your Majesty, it’s not good!”

When he said this, the ghost soldier was out of breath and covered in cold sweat.

“Above the hall, what’s the way to be in a panic?” Pluto’s face sank, and he scolded coldly!

The next second, Hades said impatiently: “What the hell is going on?”

The ghost soldier was about to cry, obviously panicking: “This subordinate is negligent, I beseech Your Majesty to open the door!”

“What is the matter, say! “Pluto said coldly.

The ghost soldier wiped his cold sweat: “Your Majesty, that ugly man has escaped from purgatory! This subordinate is not optimistic!”

What? !

Pluto’s face changed, and he frowned: “Wen Chou Chou ran away?”

This article is ugly, his life is in his own hands, and he has the courage to escape from purgatory. Moreover, he just let him repent in purgatory, and didn’t punish him, why did he run?

“Your Majesty!”

Just when Pluto was thinking in secret, he saw Jade slowly entering the hall with Zang Shuiyue and others.

Um?

Seeing the empty space behind them, Pluto’s face became even more ugly: “Jed, didn’t you arrest the major sects? What about the people?”

Jed looked confused, stepped forward and bowed respectfully: “Your Majesty, it’s not you who let me Did you let him go?”

As soon as he finished speaking, when he saw Hades’ face, Jed suddenly had a bad idea.

It’s over… Could it be that the messenger lied to him?

“When did I let you go?” Pluto was so angry that he was furious and shouted, “Tell me, what’s going on?”

Puff!

Feeling Pluto’s anger, Jed was dripping with cold sweat instantly, knelt down, and stammered to tell the situation: “Your Majesty, this subordinate originally caught the person, but on the way back to the road of attracting souls, he encountered I thought Your Excellency the messenger…”

Bang!

Knowing the situation, Pluto’s eyes were extremely blood red, and his anger rose: “Well, you Wen Chou Chou, you dare to give false orders, come on, immediately issue a soul chasing order to arrest Wen Chou Chou, there must be no mistake.”

“Yes, Your Majesty . .”

Feeling the wrath of Hades, the envoys below responded quickly and walked out of the hall quickly.

….

On the other side, Apocalypse Continent.

Ren Yingying and everyone, under the escort of Yue Wuya, finally arrived at the imperial city!

When entering the palace, looking at the magnificent and splendid building, Ren Yingying’s heart was filled with indescribable emotion, she was a noble princess back then, but now she is so desolate!

Chapter 2824

At the same time, Dasheng Sun all looked complicated.

At that time, Emperor Tianqi held a marriage recruitment meeting for Ren Yingying. At that time, Yue Feng concealed his identity and won the double first. Later, his identity

was revealed and he was ordered to be arrested by Emperor Tianqi. When he learned of the situation, the Ouyang family immediately came to support.

Later, King Guangping suddenly appeared, killed Emperor Tianqi to control the situation, and then captured the Ouyang family and various sects.

It can be said that the Ouyang family and King Guangping had some grudges before, but at this time, under the leadership of Yue Wuya, they came to the palace to seek treasures from heaven and earth.

Soon, under the leadership of Yue Wuya, everyone entered the palace and came to Qianyuan Hall.

As soon as I stepped into the Qianyuan Hall, I saw the civil and military officials standing neatly on both sides of the hall, each with a sacred expression and a solemn atmosphere.

On the dragon chair in the main hall, sitting a tall and straight figure, dressed in a golden dragon robe, with a strong aura, and the whole body is filled with royal majesty.

It was King Guangping.

Swish!

At this moment, whether it was the King of Guangping or the civil and military officials, all of their eyes converged on Ren Yingying and the others.

How did these people come?

“Royal father.” At this time, Yue Wuya slowly moved forward and saluted King Guangping.

Speaking of which, a few years ago, after Yue Wuya let go of her hatred for Yue Feng, she originally wanted to stay in the Ouyang family, but her mother Qin Rongyin had been in the Weather Palace and had no choice but to stay with her mother.

King Guangping nodded, looked at Yue Wuya and said with a smile: “Emperor, what’s going on?”

With that, King Guangping’s eyes slowly swept over Ren Yingying and everyone.

call!

Yue Wuya took a deep breath and said slowly, “Imperial Father, Zhang Jiao set up the Wutian Organization to harm Kyushu and even persecute the Ouyang family. They were all poisoned by Zhang Jiao and lost all their internal strength!

” They came to the palace because they wanted to beg their father, the emperor, to give them the treasures of heaven and earth to help them regain their strength!”

Hearing this, King Guangping’s eyes flickered and he did not respond immediately.

At the same time, the surrounding civil and military officials were also in an uproar!

This prince is so ridiculous, the treasures of heaven and earth in the palace are owned by the royal family, how can they be given away casually? Moreover, the people of the Ouyang family in front of them had once offended His Majesty.

In particular, Ren Yingying, the daughter of the previous generation of Emperor Tianqi, was considered a sin of the previous dynasty.

“Is that so…”

Finally, King Guangping reacted and looked at Yue Wuya with a smile: “Since they are here to seek treasures from heaven and earth, but when these people met me, they didn’t show any sign of it, so they are not sincere. , why do you want to give it to them?”

When he said this, King Guangping had a smile on his face, but his eyes flashed cold.

Hearing this, Yue Wuya lowered his head, his face was very embarrassed, and then he glanced at Ren Yingying and everyone.

Made!

At this moment, whether it is Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and others, there is some fire.

This King of Guangping, who has been an emperor for several years, has become bigger and bigger.

However, seeing Yue Wuya’s embarrassed appearance, Ren Yingying, Sun Dasheng and the others looked at each other and chose to compromise.

“I have seen Your Majesty!”

“See Your Majesty!” In the

next second, Ren Yingying and everyone spoke in unison, and at the same time gave a deep salute to King Guangping.

In their hearts, it is already the greatest respect for them to salute King Guangping.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, the surrounding civil and military officials suddenly couldn't help it, and they all began to criticize.

"You guys are so bold, do you just salute when you see His Majesty?"

"You don't even know how to kneel, you have no sincerity at all…"

"I don't think they are here to ask for treasures, but to despise His Majesty on purpose. ."

When everyone's anger came, Yue Wuya was a little anxious, and wanted to help Ren Yingying and others to speak, but he couldn't get in.

Chapter 2825

"Hehe…"

At this time, King Guangping slowly stood up and waved his hand: "All quiet for me!" When the

voice fell, the civil and military officials quickly shut their mouths.

The next second, King Guangping slowly walked down the steps and came straight to Ren Yingying.

Ren Yingying didn't panic at all, but looked at him calmly.

"Yingyue!"

King Guangping said slowly: "I can give you the treasures of heaven and earth, but I only have one condition, kneel down and call me Your Majesty, the treasures in the treasure house of the palace are for you to choose."

Yes, Guang Although King Ping became the emperor, he had one regret, that is, he did not get Ren Yingying's recognition. In his heart, if he did not get Ren Yingying's recognition, he was not the real ruler of Tianqi Continent.

After all, although Ren Yingying was once a princess, she also had a lot of influence in the Apocalypse Continent.

Swish!

Hearing this, Ren Yingying's delicate body was shocked, and her brows instantly frowned.

This King Guangping actually used this method to make himself recognize his identity as the emperor! If he admits it, isn't his father dead in vain?

"King Guangping." In the

next second, Ren Yingying did not hesitate at all, and said coldly: "I want me to admit that you are the emperor of the Apocalypse Continent, dreaming!" The tone was cold, without the slightest hesitation!

hiss!

The huge Qianyuan Hall was suddenly silent! All eyes are on Ren Yingying!

She.. what did she say? !

Your Majesty, the honor of the ninety-five, she is so rude!

At this moment, King Guangping's expression changed suddenly. In front of civil and military officials, who was so ignored by Ren Yingying, where would he put his face?

For a time, the atmosphere of Qianyuan Hall was extremely solemn. Civil and military officials did not even dare to breathe.

"That's right!"

At this moment, Sun Dasheng also came out and shouted at King Guangping: "Your throne is already disgraceful, you killed her father and now you let her admit that you are the emperor. , it's ridiculous."

Said, Sun Dasheng looked around and said to Ren Yingying: "What kind of treasure, don't need it, let's go!"

The other people around also nodded.

If Ren Yingying had to let go of his dignity in order to get everyone to regain their inner strength, then they would rather not have inner strength in this life.

Done!

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya couldn't be more anxious, and whispered to Ren Yingying: "Auntie, don't be impulsive!"

Ren Yingying smiled at him: "Ya'er, I know you are kind, thank you auntie. ." After speaking, he was about to leave with Sun Dasheng and others.

At this time, Ren Yingying regretted very much. If she had known this, she should not have come to the palace with Yue Wuya.

Whoops!

However, before he walked out of the door, he saw an army of imperial guards pouring out from outside the temple, surrounding everyone at once.

“Let’s go?”

At this moment, King Guangping smiled and said: “Ren Yingying, you are a repeat offender in the imperial court, I ignored the previous suspicion and gave you a chance, but you are so rude to me, you think you can still go. Is it?”

When he said this, King Guangping had a smile on his face, but his heart was full of anger.

Since he ascended the throne, whoever saw that he was not respectful, but this Ren Yingying, who despised herself so much, could never be easily forgiven.

“Royal Father!”

Yue Wuya’s face changed greatly, and he hurried over to intercede: “Please give the sons a face and let them go.”

At this time, Yue Wuya was so anxious that he thought that after so many years, the royal father The grievances between him and his aunt have long since faded, but he never thought that such a situation would be the first to meet.

“Retreat!” King Guangping scolded coldly: “No one is allowed to plead for today’s matter, otherwise, they will be thrown into prison together!”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2826-2830

Chapter 2826

This…

Hearing this, Yue Wuya trembled, and then silently stepped aside.

When it was over, the father was really angry.

However, at the same time as he stepped back, Yue Wuya couldn’t help but glance at Ren Yingying, don’t worry, Auntie, I will definitely find a way to let you go.

Yue Wuya knew that in this Qianyuan Palace, it was really not good to compare with King Guangping, so he didn't argue with him for the time being. Anyway, he was the prince, and it was easy to let Ren Yingying go.

Whoa!

Soon, at the signal of King Guangping, the Imperial Forest Army poured in, tied Ren Yingying and the others, and sent them to prison.

call!

Seeing this scene, the civil and military officials in the hall all had lingering fears. The atmosphere in the hall was also extremely depressing.

King Guangping sat back on the dragon's seat, his face also gloomy.

I thought that Ren Yingying would admit it personally, so that her status as an emperor would be justified, but she did not expect that Ren Yingying had such a tenacious character that she had no inner strength at all, and dared to contradict herself.

For a time, the entire Qianyuan Hall was silent.

"Report—"

At this moment, a eunuch hurried in, with a respectful tone and a bit of panic at the same time: "Report to Your Majesty, there is news just now that the Rakshasa clan has raided Beiying Continent. The Ying Palace has captured all the sects participating in the Supreme Conference!"

What?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

In an instant, the entire hall exclaimed.

King Guangping also changed his face, and his heart was inexplicably shaken.

A few days ago, the Tianqi royal family also received an invitation to the Supreme Conference, but King Guangping was very thoughtful and felt that this matter was not so simple, so he did not send anyone to participate. Now it seems that he guessed correctly.

What King Guangping did not expect was that the Rakshasa would suddenly intervene.

"Your Majesty!"

However, at this moment, a person slowly walked out of the hall with a solemn expression. It was Nie Yunxiao, the commander of the imperial guards!

“Your Majesty.” Nie Yunxiao took a deep breath, walked slowly to the front, sweating profusely: “I just got the news that Empress Rakshasa led the army and has entered our Apocalypse Continent, and it is less than ten miles away from the imperial city at this time! After saying this, Nie Yunxiao’s eyes flickered: “

Your Majesty, your subordinates guess that the attack of the Rakshasa clan must be related to the Supreme Conference. They have captured the major sects, and now they have sent a large army. Obviously, they want to destroy them first.” The forces of the rivers and lakes will be conquered, and then the Kyushu will be captured!”

Words!

Hearing this, the civil and military officials below immediately exploded!

“This Rakshasa clan really has the ambition of a wolf!” “

I knew this earlier. Three years ago, I

shouldn’t have had peace talks with them!”

The discussions kept coming, King Guangping’s eyes flickered, and his heart was full of anger.

“Quick!” The

next second, King Guangping suddenly stood up and shouted, “Quick, call the Royal Forest Army immediately.”

“Yes! Your Majesty!” Nie Yunxiao hurriedly responded.

A few minutes later, more than a hundred thousand Royal Forest troops quickly assembled, and under the leadership of King Guangping, they lined up outside the imperial city.

wow wow wow…

After a while, I heard the sound of horses’ hooves in the distance, and then I saw a black army coming from far to near. This army was wearing a uniform black leather armor and holding a bone knife.

It is the Rakshasa army!

The head is a woman, with delicate features and a charming figure, wearing blood-red armor, indescribably heroic, and her body is filled with a powerful queen atmosphere.

Exactly.. Mona!

Whoa!

Chapter 2827

When she was approaching, she saw the Royal Forest Army, and Mona immediately raised her jade hand. Suddenly, the army of tens of thousands of Rakshasa suddenly stopped.

In the next second, Mona's eyes fell on King Guangping, her beautiful face was very calm, and she said softly: "It turns out to be His Majesty the Emperor of Apocalypse Continent."

King Guangping was expressionless: "You Rakshasa, What is the purpose of suddenly entering my Apocalypse Continent?"

When he said this, the Imperial Forest Army behind him pulled out their long knives one by one and waited in full force.

call!

Seeing this scene, Mona did not panic at all, and smiled slightly: "You don't have to be nervous, we are just passing through the noble realm, Beiying Palace, holding the Supreme Conference, which was originally a prosperous world for thousands of years, but was betrayed by our Rakshasa clan. We are going to clear up the Rakshasa traitors."

When she said this, Mona looked sincere.

Yes, the resident of the Rakshasa clan is on the border of Kyushu. If you want to go to the Northern Ying Continent, you must pass through the Apocalypse Continent.

traitor?

Hearing this, King Guangping frowned secretly: "You mean, the people who captured the major sects have already betrayed your Rakshasa?"

"Yes!" Mona nodded: "The leader of the rebels is called Jade. , This is the city lord of Xuanshi City. He was originally highly regarded by me, but I didn't expect that this man was so ambitious that he led his subordinates to betray the Rakshasa clan."

“I heard that His Majesty is also a man of great talent and strategy, since he has gathered an army, Why don’t you go to the Northern Ying Continent with us, help me eliminate the traitors, and rescue the major sects at the same time.”

This…

At this moment, King Guangping pondered and hesitated.

“His Majesty!”

At this moment, Nie Yunxiao next to him couldn’t help but whisper: “These Rakshasa people are very cunning, their words are not credible, be careful with deceit!”

King Guangping did not respond, but his eyes flickered faintly.

At this time, Mona couldn’t wait, and said again: “If Your Majesty is unwilling to help, please withdraw the army and let us pass!”

“Let you pass?”

At this moment, King Guangping’s face was cold: “The peace talks back then At that time, it was agreed that without permission, your Rakshasa clan would not be allowed to step into Kyushu for half a step, but now, you are leading a large army and marching at the foot of my imperial city, why did you say you want to exterminate traitors?”

“You really think I am . Idiot, is it so easy to deceive?” The

last sentence fell, King Guangping suddenly drew out his sword, stared at the Rakshasa army, and said coldly: “Listen to the order of the whole army, kill these intruders. Stay, to strengthen my apocalypse!”

When he shouted these words, King Guangping’s face was awe-inspiring, but cunning flashed in his eyes.

When the Apocalypse Continent was breached by Yang Jian, King Guangping was forced to become a minister. This was an eternal shame in King Guangping’s heart, and it also deeply stimulated King Guangping.

King Guangping realized that he had to become stronger if he didn’t want to be oppressed by others. Therefore, King Guangping has been looking for opportunities to dominate Kyushu over the years, but unfortunately there has been no suitable opportunity.

At this time, King Guangping knew that the opportunity was coming. Regardless of whether what Mona said in front of him was true or false, he took this opportunity to

destroy the Rakshasa army in front of him first, and then marched into other continents….

King Guangping knew that the Rakshasa tribe Able to conquer and fight well, but the Rakshasa army in front of him is only a few tens of thousands, while his own garrison army of hundreds of thousands is several times more than the opponent, so he is not panic at all.

“kill!”

At this moment, upon hearing the order of King Guangping, the hundreds of thousands of imperial forest troops behind him let out a howl that shocked the world and rushed towards Mona.

“You…”

Seeing this scene, Mona’s body was shocked and she was furious. Then she quickly turned around and shouted: “Quick, prepare to meet the enemy!”

At this time, Mona was very angry. The sincerity can be exchanged for the understanding and support of King Guangping, but he never expected that the other party would be so ruthless.

Seriously, Mona didn’t want to fight against the Apocalypse Continent, but she couldn’t just watch the warriors die tragically.

“Kill!” The

voice fell, and the army of tens of thousands of Rakshasa responded in unison, the momentum was overwhelming, and it rushed up like a tide!

In the blink of an eye, the two armies collided head-on, and a tragic fight broke out!

“Ah!”

For a while, the screams and roars continued to sound, and the blood continued to splash, dyeing the earth red.

Chapter 2828

“Mona!”

At this moment, King Guangping’s eyes flashed with pride, and he howled: “It’s too late to surrender now, otherwise, all of you will die here!”

“We Rakshasa are not wrong, why ? Want to surrender?” Mona bit her lip and refused to give in an inch: “It’s you who ordered the attack indiscriminately, I think, you are deliberately provoking a war.”

Courting death!

Hearing this, King Guangping didn’t bother to talk nonsense, and his internal force was running, and he rushed directly towards Mona.

“Clang!”

Seeing King Guangping rushing up, Mona didn’t panic at all, her delicate body rose up, and she collided with King Guangping’s palms! Hearing a loud bang, the moment when the palms of the two sides collided, a tyrannical fluctuation of internal force swept towards the surroundings!

In the dust and smoke, I saw King Guangping and Mona, both dark and solemn, and their figures were shaken back.

Obviously, this time, no one took advantage of it!

However, in the heart of King Guangping, he was secretly shocked! You must know that the Mona in front of me has only been in charge of the Rakshasa clan for three years, and she is still a woman. I think when the Kyushu army was in the Chaos Mountains and fought against the Rakshasa clan, her strength was not outstanding, and she was still at that time. He was easily captured by Yue Feng.

And now three years later, the strength of this woman has increased so much.

At the same time, Mona was also staring at King Guangping, seemingly calm, but her heart was shaking.

As expected of the emperor of the Apocalypse Continent, his strength should not be underestimated.

Seeing the battle situation below, Mona was even more anxious. She saw that the tens of thousands of troops she brought were besieged by the Royal Forest Legion, and the situation was very passive. If it continued like this, all of them would really die here.

hum!

In a hurry, Mona gave a coquettish shout and came to King Guangping again!

“Beyond our own power!” King Guangping snorted coldly, but he was not afraid. In the blink of an eye, the two sides fought fiercely in mid-air again.

A few minutes passed, and King Guangping and Mona were at a standstill, and neither could suppress the other.

At this moment, King Guangping was a little anxious. In this battle, Tianqi Continent had a great advantage, but it was delayed by the opponent for so long. If it was spread, it would not be laughed at by the world.

More importantly, how can they dominate the Kyushu even if they can't deal with tens of thousands of Rakshasa clan?

"Give me death!"

Thinking to himself, King Guangping's eyes were extremely blood red, and he roared, directly urging the tenth layer of skill to hit Mona with a palm!

hum!

With this palm, King Guangping almost burst out with all his strength, only to see that the surrounding air was distorted under the surging palm, and the power was astonishing. Not only that, but there was a faint glimmer of golden light between the palms.

That's right, what King Guangping performed was the stunt of the Tianqi royal family's 'Sky-shattering Palm'.

The palm of the sky is a unique skill of the Tianqi royal family. Only the emperor can practice it. After King Guangping usurped the throne, he immediately practiced it. A few years later, his understanding of this unique skill has reached a very high level.

"Om!"

At the moment when the Heaven-shattering Palm was deployed, the entire battlefield seemed to be enveloped in golden light, feeling the powerful aura of King Guangping, and the two armies fighting fiercely below were extremely shocked.

"What a powerful force!"

"Your Majesty, be careful!"

At this moment, many Rakshasa warriors exclaimed!

At the same time, Mona also trembled, and a trace of panic flashed on her delicate face.

Although she is the queen of the Rakshasa clan, Mona has only been on the throne for three years. In the past three years, because she has been dealing with the relationship between the Rakshasa clan and Kyushu, it is difficult to cultivate wholeheartedly. The

fierce battle with King Guangping just now has consumed a lot of internal strength. , At this time, facing King Guangping's stunt, he suddenly panicked!

Chapter 2829

Call!

Seeing that this palm was about to hit Mona, at this moment, I saw a beautiful figure in the sky not far away, flying quickly and directly blocking Mona.

The woman who came, was eighteen or nineteen years old, charming and charming, wearing a long lavender dress, gentle and quiet, but there was an unfathomable feeling all over her body.

It was Zang Yunyue who had just been named a saint by Mona.

Ha ha!

Seeing the sudden appearance of Zang Yunyue, King Guangping was stunned for a moment, and then there was a trace of cruelty on the corner of his mouth. A young girl who dares to come forward is simply courting death.

At the same time, Mona was also taken aback: "Yunyue, don't…"

Speaking of which, although Zang Yunyue received the inheritance of her ancestor Kuafu, after all, she was too young to fully comprehend the power of her ancestors. How could it be possible? Is it the opponent of King Guangping?

However, Zang Yunyue did not panic at all, showing a smile, signaling Mona not to panic. Immediately afterwards, Zangyunyueyu raised her hand to meet King Guangping's sky-turning palm.

boom!

A violent vibration came out, and in an instant, within a hundred miles, dust and smoke were everywhere.

In the dust and smoke, Zang Yunyue was quietly suspended in the same place, while King Guangping snorted, his body was directly shaken out, and he flew more than a hundred meters before landing in a panic.

What? How is this possible?

Seeing this scene, the incomparably exhilarating Yulin Army stared wide-eyed and shocked.

At the same time, King Guangping also had a gloomy expression, staring at Zang Yunyue fiercely, terrified and furious, he could clearly feel that the sky-shaking palm of his actual battle just now did no harm to this girl at all.

Instead, he was shocked.

How could this be?

At this time, King Guangping still didn't know that Zang Yunyue in front of him looked young, but he had the inheritance of Kuafu in his body, and his strength was simply beyond his imagination.

"Your Majesty!"

At this time, Nie Yunxiao rushed over quickly, and asked with concern, "How are you?"

King Guangping shook his head, his eyes fixed on Zang Yunyue: "Take her to me!" Thinking that there are such powerful women in the Rakshasa clan, but this is the Apocalypse Continent after all, as long as you take down this woman, you will be able to control the overall situation.

"Yes, Your Majesty!" Nie Yunxiao responded, and immediately flew up, clutching a long knife, and heading straight for Zang Yunyue!

Whoosh whoosh!

At the same time, several generals in the Imperial Forest Army followed closely behind and surrounded Zang Yunyue.

"You people from Kyushu…"

Seeing Nie Yunxiao flying over, Zang Yunyue's eyes flickered, and a bit of anger showed on her delicate face: "Our Rakshasa tribe didn't have the slightest offense, but you But malicious slander, I am here today, don't you want to hurt my Rakshasa!"

Yes, because of the inheritance of the ancestors, Zang Yunyue did not follow the army, but was left by Mona to sit in the station, but Zang Yunyue Yun Yue has a quick mind and realizes that the matter of the Supreme Conference is not simple, so she follows without authorization.

As a result, as soon as they reached the imperial city of Tianqi Continent, they saw that the two armies were fighting fiercely. At that time, Zang Yunyue didn't think much, and rushed over directly.

hum!

After speaking coldly, a powerful aura burst out from Zang Yunyue's body, and in an instant, the surrounding air seemed to stagnate.

Feeling this breath, whether it was Nie Yunxiao or other generals of the Imperial Forest Army, they all gasped secretly.

This woman is young, yet possesses such terrifying power? !

Chapter 2830

But His Majesty is watching from below, no matter how strong the opponent is, he can't back down.

Thinking about it, Nie Yunxiao and the others all gritted their teeth secretly and went up to them directly, and got up with Zang Yunyue in mid-air.

It has to be said that Zang Yunyue has the inheritance of Kuafu, and her strength is too strong. Even if Nie Yunxiao and everyone join forces, they cannot suppress it. On the contrary, under the suppression of Zang Yunyue's powerful breath, everyone is in a hurry.

However, the battlefield below is not optimistic at all for the Rakshasa tribe.

There are tens of thousands of Rakshasa troops fighting against hundreds of thousands of Royal Forest Army. The disparity in numbers is too large. In addition, this is the Tianqi Imperial City, and the Royal Forest Army has a geographical advantage. Therefore, even though Zang Yunyue arrived in time, the situation was not reversed.

Ah…

Along with the shouts of killing, I saw that there were constantly warriors of the Rakshasa clan falling in a pool of blood.

Seeing this scene, Mona, who retreated to the side, trembled and was so anxious.

"Yunyue!" The

next second, Mona shouted at Zang Yunyue in mid-air: "Stop fighting, our main task is to get to Beiying Imperial City as soon as possible. We can't waste time here."

Seriously Yes, King Guangping is so insidious, Mona couldn't take this breath, but she also knew that she couldn't waste time here. Jed, in the name of the Rakshasa clan, captured the major sects, framed the Rakshasa clan, and more Importantly, Yue Feng's situation is also very critical, and he must rush over to help him as soon as possible.

At this time, Mona didn't know that the major sects were all right, and Yue Feng was temporarily out of danger.

Um!

Hearing this, Zang Yunyue nodded, raised her jade hand, and urged Nie Yunxiao and everyone to retreat.

The next second, seeing a lot of Rakshasa people lying in a pool of blood below, Zang Yunyue's pretty face was cold: "Kill my people, you will pay a heavy price!"

Om!

The voice fell, and Zang Yunyue folded her hands together to make a special hand trick. In an instant, the surrounding air suddenly condensed! A terrifying force spread from her delicate body crazily!

"Day by day!" The

cold words came out of Zang Yunyue's mouth. In the next instant, the sky and the earth changed color, and the scorching sun in the sky suddenly dimmed, and in front of Zang Yunyue, it was quickly Condensed into a huge ball of light.

Yes, what Zang Yunyue used was one of Kuafu's stunts. This stunt was able to absorb the power of the scorching sun and was extremely powerful.

"What kind of skill is this?"

"Why is the sun darkening?" In an

instant, many of the imperial guards looked up, feeling inexplicable panic in their hearts.

Standing there, King Guangping's expression changed even more, and he had a bad premonition.

It is incredible to be able to absorb the power of the sun.

And the civil and military officials in the back also whispered.

"What a strong power!"

"I remembered, there is an ancient book that records that thousands of years ago, there was a peerless strong man who could borrow the power of the sun's flames for his own use, with infinite power!"

"That one A peerless powerhouse?"

“Kaofu!”

Just as everyone was talking, they saw Zang Yunyue in mid-air, with a wave of her jade hand, a huge ball of light in front of her descended directly from the sky and smashed into the Imperial Forest Army.

“boom!”

There was an earth-shattering roar, and the ball of light blasted out a huge pit directly on the ground, and the affected Royal Forest Army did not have time to scream.

Hiss…

Seeing this scene, everyone present was dripping with cold sweat and trembling.

At this moment, King Guangping’s face was extremely gloomy, with heartache and anger.

This girl is so terrifying, she killed so many soldiers of the Royal Forest Army with just one move.

With this palm, how many soldiers of the apocalypse were shot to death!

“Do you still want to fight?” At this moment, Mona looked at King Guangping closely and said lightly.

call!

King Guangping took a deep breath, his face extremely ugly.

A few seconds later, King Guangping waved his hand unwillingly: “The whole army obeys the order and withdraws into the imperial city!” To be honest, King Guangping didn’t want to just admit defeat, but there was no way, the girl named Zang Yunyue was strong. so horrible.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2831-2840

Chapter 2831 The

voice fell, and the civil and military officials behind him and the rest of the Royal Forest Army all looked like dirt and evacuated in embarrassment.

“Nie Yunxiao!”

Just after retreating into the imperial city, King Guangping beckoned Nie Yunxiao to approach, and coldly ordered: “Immediately spread the news to other continents, saying that the Rakshasa tribe violated the agreement and invaded Kyushu!”

Although this battle Even if they were defeated, they must not allow the Rakshasa army to arrive at the Beiying Imperial City safely.

“Yes, Your Majesty!” Nie Yunxiao understood in his heart, responded quickly, and hurried to do it.

At this moment, outside the imperial city.

Seeing the evacuation of the Imperial Forest Army, Mona secretly breathed a sigh of relief, and then ordered: “You can bury the fallen warriors, then continue to set off, and be sure to rush to Beiying Imperial City as soon as possible.” The

voice fell, and the surrounding Rakshasa warriors responded in unison .

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, Zang Yunyue came over, her beautiful face was full of complexity, and she said softly: “In order to help a Yue Feng, is this worth it?”

Just arrived at Tianqi Continent, and had a fight with the Yulin Army. Battle, and later to other continents, one can imagine.

Mona let out a sigh of relief and said firmly: “In the Kyushu Continent, only Yue Feng is the only friend of our Rakshasa clan, we must help him, and, once something happens to Yue Feng, the Kyushu Continent will be chaotic, It will be even more detrimental to our Rakshasa clan.”

Hearing this, Zang Yunyue nodded and said nothing more.

….

on the other side!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Kunlun is at the top of the mountain, in the secret realm of Spirit Void.

In the majestic pavilion, Yue Feng sat in a room, quietly meditating and recovering.

I don't know how long it took, Yue Feng opened his eyes and let out a breath of turbid air, only to feel relieved.

Nima, finally recovered completely.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked around and was very emotional. For thousands of years, only nine saintesses from God's Domain have lived in such a beautiful pavilion. After such a long time, I don't know how they pass the time. of.

And now, the nine saintess are separated again, leaving only one Ziyan.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng walked out of the room and went directly to Zi Yan's resting room.

"Well…"

As soon as he walked to the door of the room, he heard an intermittent low-pitched moan, revealing a trace of pain.

This voice was from Zi Yan.

What the hell!

At this moment, Yue Feng's heart was shocked, and he was stunned!

What is this Ziyan doing in the room?

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng didn't have time to think, and gently opened the door.

hiss.

Seeing the scene in the room, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a breath, and the whole person was completely stunned.

I saw that in the fragrant and elegant room, Zi Yan curled up on the soft slump, her delicate body kept shaking, her beautiful face was extremely pale, and her expression was painful!

Apparently, at this time the rhythm of poisoning.

“You…”

Seeing Yue Feng entering uninvited, Zi Yan was shy and angry, and gently reprimanded: “”Who let you in? hurry out? “The voice is weak, but there is no doubt.

As a nine-day saint, Zi Yan has a very arrogant temperament. Even though Yue Feng is very famous in Kyushu, in her eyes, she is just an ordinary master.

Feeling Zi Yan’s anger, Yue Feng felt helpless.

However, Yue Feng didn’t leave immediately, but couldn’t help but ask: “What’s wrong with you? You’re not also poisoned by that Jade, right?”

Zi Yan bit her lip and didn’t respond.

Yue Feng guessed right, Zi Yan was indeed poisoned by Jed.

Speaking of which, as the Nine Heavens Saintess, it was easy for Zi Yan to deal with Jade according to her strength. However, before and the other Saintess, in order to get out of the predicament, it resulted in the consumption of skill. Later, when he fought against Jade, he did not expect that Jade actually took the special pill made by Hades.

It can be said that Zi Yan was completely underestimated by the enemy, so she was poisoned by Jed.

Chapter 2832

However, as a nine-day saint, Zi Yan considers herself lofty and does not plan to tell Yue Feng this. She originally thought that she could get rid of the poison by practicing and recovering, but because of her special physique, something went wrong.

“Aren’t you going out yet?”

Seeing Yue Feng standing still, Zi Yan was a little anxious: “Even if I am poisoned, you can’t help me!”

After saying that, Zi Yan glanced outside and muttered to herself Said : “It would be nice if everyone didn’t get separated. Yu Ling is incomparable, and she will definitely help me refine the golden elixir and expel

the poison…” When she said this, Zi Yan looked sad.

The jade ling in her mouth is also one of the Nine Heavens Saintess, proficient in medicine and alchemy.

Jindan?

Hearing this, Yue Feng's eyes flashed and he said, "I also know a little about alchemy. I don't know what you said about the golden pill, but is there a detailed pill recipe?"

When he said this, Yue Feng looked serious. Although Yue Feng didn't know how to refine the elixir, as long as there was an elixir recipe, it would not be a problem at all, because there were exotic flowers and plants everywhere in this secret realm, and there were all kinds of elixir ingredients.

What? You alchemy pill?

Zi Yan was stunned for a moment, looked at Yue Feng up and down, and couldn't help chuckling: "You are really outrageous, do you know what Jindan is? It is something that only God's Domain can have, and Kyushu doesn't exist at all, even if you If you know how to make alchemy, it is impossible to make it!"

In his words, he slowly scorned.

Feeling Zi Yan's contempt, Yue Feng didn't care at all, smiled and said, "How do you know if you don't try? Do you want to suffer like this forever?"

"Okay!"

Zi Yan hesitated, nodded and said, "The next door is Yu Ling's room, there is a recipe for golden elixir, if you want to try it, just go!"

Saying that, Zi Yan gritted her teeth, sat up slowly, and continued: "I will continue to try to expel the poison, don't disturb me!"

In Zi Yan's heart, even if she has the pills and materials, she does not believe that Yue Feng can successfully refine it. Jindan.

Yue Feng didn't speak, he pushed open the door and walked out.

When he arrived in the next room, he saw that the shelf against the wall was filled with prescriptions of various medicinal herbs. Yue Feng flipped through it and quickly found the medicinal formula of Jindan.

What the hell!

After reading the pill recipe, Yue Feng was secretly shocked. The things of this God's Domain are indeed much more esoteric than that of Kyushu. It's just a golden pill, and it needs a different fire to temper it.

However, he happened to have Bailian cold fire, and he was the number one strange fire in the world.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng showed a smile, found the pill furnace in the room, and then went out to collect the materials. After everything was done, he began to refine it.

Um?

At this moment, Zi Yan in the next room heard the movement, her body trembled, and she was secretly shocked.

This Yue Feng has actually started refining?

How is this possible? You must know that Jin Dan is not comparable to those medicine pills in the Kyushu mainland.

Thinking to herself, Zi Yan closed her eyes again and continued to try to expel the poison from her body. Until now, Zi Yan still did not believe that Yue Feng would succeed.

Bang!

Ten minutes later, accompanied by a breath of vibration, the golden pill was successfully refined.

Yue Feng showed a smile and took out the golden pill from the pill furnace. Then quickly entered Zi Yan's room.

This…

At this moment, when she smelled the fragrance of the golden pill, Zi Yan quickly opened her eyes, looking at the golden pill in Yue Feng's hand, her body trembled and she was extremely shocked.

Chapter 2833 Actually

… Really refined?

Yue Feng walked over with a smile: "How is it? I said, as long as there is a pill recipe, maybe I can refine it, no bragging!" After speaking, he handed the golden pill to Zi Yan.

Zi Yan took the pill without hesitation, and took it quickly. After a while, the poison in her body was completely eliminated, and her pale face slowly returned to rosy, which was very charming.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Zi Yan was stunned and couldn't help asking: "How did you make it?"

Yue Feng smiled slightly: “To make a golden pill, you need a different fire, which is for others. It is a big difficulty, but for me, it is very easy, because I have the cold fire of Bailian!” The

principle is this!

Hearing this, Zi Yan nodded secretly, and at the same time her sense of Yue Feng was much better than before.

“By the way!”

At this time, Yue Feng was very curious, looked at Zi Yan and said: “That Jed’s poison is not very powerful, I have exorcised it myself, and you are a saint, how can it be so serious , do you still need Jin Dan to expel it?”

Yue Feng was very puzzled when he said this.

It stands to reason that Zi Yan, as the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, should be able to expel the poison more easily than herself, how could she be better than herself? Too strange.

Hearing this, Zi Yan’s beautiful face showed a trace of embarrassment.

The next second, he gently explained: “The other party is just a scumbag of Hades, how could it be my opponent, but I was weak at the time, and I was also a rival in love.”

Saying that, Zi Yan’s eyes flashed complicatedly: “More importantly, I’m different from you, your body is Dantian, while mine is Nascent Soul, Nascent Soul is infested by severe poison, and it must be exorcised by Jin Dan. .”

Some words made Yue Feng half-understood, but he did not continue to ask.

“Okay!”

At this moment, Zi Yan smiled lightly and said, “Anyway, you have helped me a lot. Now that we have recovered our strength, we can leave the Heavenly Spirit Realm!

” Yue Feng walked out of the room.

A few minutes later, when I reached the highest peak of the mountain, I saw two huge stone formations, a pure black stone formation, and a pure white stone formation.

Yue Feng clearly saw that the black stone formation was completely destroyed. Only the white stone formation seems to work.

When it came to Qian, Zi Yan's beautiful face showed complexity, and she slowly said: "This is the teleportation formation connecting the Divine Realm. At that time, the Heaven and Earth Profound Formation in Kyushu was destroyed, the teleportation formation was destroyed, and we lost the connection with the Divine Realm. "

Not only that, but the teleportation formation connecting Kyushu was also destroyed. In ten years, we, the Nine Heavens, worked together to repair the teleportation formation connecting Kyushu. As a result, when the teleportation formation was opened, there was a problem, and the nine of us , was teleported to different places!"

Hearing this, Yue Feng nodded: "It seems that this white stone formation is the teleportation formation connecting China Unicom to Kyushu, and we will use this teleportation formation to return to Kyushu, right!"

At the thought of returning to Kyushu, Yue Feng was very anxious, walked over quickly, put his hand on the talisman in the middle of the stone formation, and stimulated his inner strength.

"Hey, don't move…"

Seeing this scene, Zi Yan's body trembled, and her beautiful face was full of anxiety: "This formation has not been completely repaired, and the steps to open the formation are very cumbersome. It's not as simple as you think."

Saying that, Zi Yan stomped her feet and wanted to step forward to stop it, but it was too late.

What? Still not fully repaired?

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn't help laughing and crying: "Why didn't you say it earlier?!"

Om!

As soon as the voice fell, a dazzling light burst out in the teleportation formation, instantly shrouding the two of them, and then, a powerful formation force raged in the air.

Chapter 2834

Rumbling ..

At the same time, there were violent roars and vibrations on the ground under their feet. Under this vibration, Yue Feng and Zi Yan were a little unstable.

Immediately afterwards, the two of them were completely surrounded by rays of light, and they only felt that they were completely transported away!

What the hell!

Yue Feng only felt that his body was light and fluttering, and at the same time he was too anxious.

I don't know how long it took, Yue Feng finally stepped on the ground.

Huh..

At this moment, seeing Zi Yan still beside him, Yue Feng couldn't help but heave a sigh of relief, but luckily the two of them didn't disperse during the teleportation.

Muttering, Yue Feng quickly looked around, and the whole person was stunned.

I saw that I and Zi Yan were on the top of a cliff, with a bottomless canyon below, and on the other side, an endless virgin forest, shrouded in poisonous fog.

This… seems to be a wild and strange realm, the edge of Death Valley.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Zi Yan frowned and shouted at Yue Fengjiao, "What's the matter with you? Who told you to touch the teleportation formation? Do you know how dangerous it was just now?"

When he said this, Zi Yan was very angry. This Yue Feng was too self-righteous. Although he made a golden pill to impress him, he couldn't tamper with the teleportation formation.

Yue Feng scratched his head and said very embarrassedly: "I don't want to return to Kyushu quickly…

"

Zi Yan glared at him and turned to leave, but at this moment, she accidentally stepped into the air, only to hear her exclamation, her body did not stand firm, and she fell directly under the cliff!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng's face changed, and he subconsciously wanted to pull her, but he didn't catch her, and fell together with Zi Yan.

Huhu…

The wind whistled in his ears, Yue Feng's body kept falling, and he was secretly surprised when he looked at the canyon below.

Yue Feng could clearly see that the canyon below was full of grass and no grass.

Not a single grass grows, it seems that there is something strange here.

At the same time, Zi Yan was also trembling, and her face was pale. Although she had just taken Jindan to expel the poison, her strength had not fully recovered.

Blame this Yue Feng!

At this moment, while Zi Yan panicked, there was also a surge of anger in her heart.

If it wasn't for Yue Feng's turbulent teleportation formation, he would not have been sent to this place, nor would he have fallen off the cliff.

"What are you staring at me for?"

Seeing Zi Yan's gaze, Yue Feng was very helpless and couldn't help but speak.

The next second, Yue Feng noticed that Zi Yan was in a very weak state at this time, and immediately knew that she was blaming herself in her heart because she was afraid.

Forget it, it's all caused by her own mistakes, and she can't be hurt no matter what.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng took a deep breath, stretched out his hands, grabbed Zi Yan, and held her tightly in his arms.

Yue Feng thought about it, and when she fell, she would help her bear some of the shock of the fall.

"you…"

Suddenly being held in Yue Feng's arms, Zi Yan's beautiful face instantly turned red, and her heart was even more embarrassed.

As an aloof Nine Heavens Saintess, incomparably holy, at this time, she is held in the arms of a man, what does it look like?

In shame and anger, Zi Yan was about to break free, but she was falling rapidly at this time, and her weak state made her unable to break free at all.

Ding Ding Deng!

Finally, when the two of them reached the canyon, the moment their feet touched the ground, Yue Feng quickly activated his internal force to slow down the falling force, but even so, the strong inertia still caused Yue Feng to stumble back a dozen steps.

Pfft!

Chapter 2835 At the

end, Yue Feng's back slammed into the mountain wall, and it stopped, and Yue Feng also fell to the ground with Zi Yan because of his unsteady standing.

But unfortunately, Yue Feng fell on Zi Yan's body.

Hiss.. so delicious.

At this moment, Yue Feng smelled a fragrant aroma, and when he felt Zi Yan's tenderness, he was stunned and his mind was buzzing.

"You…get up!" Zi Yan was even more embarrassed, bit her lip and couldn't help scolding.

"That…" Hearing the scolding, Yue Feng reacted, and hurriedly stood up, scratching his head and explaining: "Saint Ziyan, don't misunderstand, I didn't take you to lie to you, I was looking at your strength. Fully recovered, slap you and fall…"

When he said this, Yue Feng looked sincere, but his eyes were always on Zi Yan.

I have to say that this Zi Yan deserves to be the Nine Heavens Saintess. No matter her figure or appearance, she is the best of the best, especially her detached temperament. I'm afraid that any man will find it difficult to control her.

Snapped!

Zi Yan already had fire in her heart, but when she saw Yue Feng's gaze, she couldn't help it, her eyes almost burst out with fire, and then she slapped her without warning.

This slap directly blinded Yue Feng.

Nima!

Yue Feng rubbed his face, feeling very depressed.

The temper of the Nine Heavens Saintess is too big, and she didn't do it on purpose. Moreover, she made an alchemy pill to help you before. If you don't thank you, it's too unreasonable to beat people.

“Yue Feng, I’m the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, do I need your help? If you don’t… just hold me, I’ll be fine.” Zi Yan said coldly, her eyes flashing with anger.

When the words fell, Zi Yan looked around and continued: “Now that you are back in the Kyushu continent, let’s part ways.”

Speaking of which, Yue Feng’s strength is not bad, and he can refine golden pills. With his help, he should be very good. We can find other saintess soon, but after what happened just now, how can we continue to stay together?

Uh….

Feeling Zi Yan’s indifference, Yue Feng scratched his head, very helpless.

“Alright then!”

After a few seconds, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, looked at Zi Yan with a smile, and said, “You helped me get out of danger before, and I refined the golden pill for you, so we can be considered a cleanup. Since you decided to separate here, I have no problem.” The

voice fell, and Yue Feng walked straight forward.

This canyon is gloomy, not a single grass grows, it is extremely strange, it is not a place to stay for a long time, it is better to leave quickly.

Zi Yan did not speak, bit her lip lightly, followed far behind, and kept observing the surrounding environment.

Swish…

Not long after walking, I heard a strange sound coming from the fog in front of me.

Hearing this voice, Yue Feng suddenly became alert, and at the same time, there was a familiar feeling. This place is located on the edge of Death Valley. Could it be…

“Sigh…”

When Yue Feng frowned secretly, he saw a huge The figure appeared in the line of sight. It was a huge black sand python.

The black sand python is exactly the beast in the valley of death. It was in the valley of death for three years in that month, and he was very familiar with the black sand python.

However, the black sand python in front of him was much bigger than the one he had ever seen before, and even the one he had seen before was about to turn into a

dragon. Yue Feng could clearly see that the black sand python was filled with an aura. Yin evil spirit.

Not only that, but the eyes are also dark red, very evil.

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was secretly shocked, why is this black sand python so evil? Has it changed?

“Yin evil poisonous?”

At this moment, Zi Yan also frowned, her delicate body trembled, and she couldn’t help exclaiming.

As the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, Zi Yan could see at a glance that the black sand python in front of her had been poisoned by the Yin Fiend, which made it become like this. And the poisonous evil, it is the poison that Jed used to deal with everyone before, only the ghost world has it, and it is extremely poisonous.

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and then he discovered that the yin and evil aura on this black sand python was similar to that on Jed.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2836-2840

Chapter 2836

Whoosh!

At this moment, he saw the black sand python suddenly raised his head, his eyes locked on Zi Yan, and then he jumped directly.

Yes, this black sand python is the yin evil and poisonous. Not only has its strength greatly increased, but it is also very sinister and vicious. Because of its intelligence, it senses that Zi Yan has a special physique and that there is a Nascent Soul in her body, so she wants to devour Zi Yan. , absorb the power of her Nascent Soul.

“You are very brave!”

Seeing the black sand python rushing towards him, Zi Yan didn’t panic at all, and rushed forward with a coquettish shout!

As a nine-day saint, Zi Yan naturally doesn’t take a giant python in her eyes.

However, at the beginning, Zi Yan was still very confident, but gradually she couldn't stand it anymore. Not long after she took Jindan, her strength had not recovered, and she just fell off the cliff again. Although Yue Feng helped her offset a lot of inertial force, this Still a little weak.

In this case, Zi Yan is getting more and more difficult, otherwise, this black sand python can easily be killed.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng did not rush forward, but stepped aside and watched quietly.

This Zi Yan is so arrogant and confident that she rashly went up to help, fearing that she would not be thanked and would be called meddling.

A few minutes later, Zi Yan's face was pale and she couldn't take it anymore.

"Hey!"

Seeing Yue Feng standing by and watching, Zi Yan was anxious and angry: "Are you still watching? Why don't you come to help?"

This Yue Feng was so disgusting that he didn't care.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Zi Yan's tone of command was full of flavor, which made Yue Feng very unhappy.

"Saint Ziyan…"

The next second, Yue Feng said with a smile: "You are the Nine Heavens Saintess who guards Kyushu. It's not easy to deal with a giant python. It's my turn to take action, isn't it?" As

he said, Yue Feng urged Bai Lian Leng Huo deployed a protective film in front of him to prevent himself from being infected by the poison.

Yue Feng knew very well how powerful Yin Sha was. At the Beiying Palace, Jade secretly poisoned him. All the people from the sects were caught, and he was no exception. It took a few hours to get rid of it completely. come out.

Under such circumstances, Yue Feng naturally would not act rashly.

"You…"

Hearing this, Zi Yan stomped her feet angrily, but was speechless.

Haha…

Seeing her reaction, Yue Feng showed a smile, which made you so arrogant in front of me before, and, just now, you said you wanted to leave, and now you want me to help, how can it be so easy.

Zi Yan stopped talking and concentrated on continuing to deal with the black sand python.

Hiss….

But what Zi Yan didn't expect was that this black sand python was completely fused with Yin Sha's poison, so it couldn't help but be powerful. Yan's long skirt suddenly rotted into strips, and at the same time, her face was pale, her delicate body was soft, and she was about to be unable to stand.

hiss!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help gasping for air, and stared at Zi Yan's curve, his eyes were straight.

This body is so sexy.

"Yue Feng, if you don't help, are you still looking around?!" Seeing Yue Feng's gaze, Zi Yan was so angry that she started drinking again.

Saying that, Zi Yan bit her lip and continued to shout: "Come here and help, you have Bailian cold fire, you can drive it away…"

Haha….

Hearing this, Yue Feng didn't immediately go up to help, but also made fun of him: "Just now let me go, now I'm in trouble, and let me help again, Holy Maiden Ziyan, your face change is better than flipping a book. It's fast, and, as I said just now, we have already cleared our grievances, why should I help you?"

When he said this, Yue Feng secretly urged Bai Lian Leng Huo, he had already decided to help, so to speak, just To tease her on purpose.

Swish!

Chapter 2837

Hearing this, Zi Yan's beautiful face turned red all of a sudden, and she whispered: "Yue Feng, I was in a hurry before, and my attitude was not good. Don't worry about it, okay?"

When saying this , Zi Yan bit her lip, her eyes full of complexity.

Seriously, as the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, but bowing her head to a man from Kyushu, Zi Yan felt ten thousand reluctance in her heart, but she had no choice. The poison of this black sand python was too strong, and she couldn't stop it at all.

"Is that so…"

Yue Feng held his arms, thought for a moment, nodded and said, "Since the Holy Lady said so, then I will help you, but you have to promise me a condition!"

"What condition? "Zi Yan frowned and couldn't help asking.

Yue Feng showed a wicked smile and said slowly: "It's very simple, just call me a good brother, and I'll help you!"

What?

Hearing this, Zi Yan's delicate body trembled, and she almost fainted: "Yue Feng, don't go too far!" She is the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, extremely holy, how could she call a Kyushu man brother?

Yue Feng shrugged: "I'm just calling good brother, I'm not asking you to do other things. If you don't want to, then forget it.

" Sand python, ready to take action at any time.

"You…" Zi Yan stomped her feet angrily, wanting to scold Yue Feng, but she held back, her appearance was indescribably charming.

This Yue Feng is really abominable, knowing that he is about to be unable to hold on, but he deliberately made such a request.

If I knew this earlier, I shouldn't have saved him before.

sizzle….

At this moment, the huge body of the black sand python quickly coiled up, the blood basin opened its mouth wide, and once again spewed out a poisonous mist.

Seeing the poisonous fog looming over, Zi Yan's beautiful face was instantly bloodless!

“Yue Feng…” In the

next second, Zi Yan no longer hesitated, bit her lip, and shouted at Yue Feng: “Okay… good brother, come and help!” The voice was very small, not careful Can’t hear at all.

She never thought that her dignified Nine Heavens Saintess would really be soft in front of a Kyushu man.

Um?

Seeing that she finally called out, Yue Feng nodded with a smile: “Brother, come to help you!” With a smile on his face, Yue Feng’s heart was very happy.

Haha…

This Zi Yan, as a nine-day saint, is extremely arrogant. In the end, didn’t she bow down in front of herself and let go of her dignity?

hum!

The voice fell, Yue Feng’s figure flashed, and he directly blocked in front of Zi Yan. He raised his hand and waved, and Bai Lian jumped out of cold fire, forming a huge white fireball in the air, directly hitting the black sand python.

To be honest, Yue Feng was secretly sweating when he shot.

The Yin evil poison can’t be carried by himself, but this black sand python is completely integrated with the Yin evil poison. Once Bailian’s cold fire can’t force it back, the consequences will be disastrous.

Bang!

A burst of sound came out, and the black sand python was burned by the white fireball, and a wound came out. The blood was dripping, revealing the bones of Bai Sensen.

The black sand python let out a neigh and glanced at Yue Feng with a fearful look, then quickly fled into the distance.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng secretly breathed a sigh of relief. At the same time, there are some doubts in my heart.

How could the black sand python in Death Valley be infected with the Yin evil poison? Could it be that the strength of the Pluto has penetrated into the wild and strange realm?

Gudong!

The next second, when he looked back at Zi Yan, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and then he couldn't help swallowing his saliva.

Just saw that in the fierce battle just now, Zi Yan's long skirt was corroded by the poison of the black sand python, and it was almost unobstructed.

Chapter 2838

"Close your eyes!"

Feeling Yue Feng's smiling eyes, Zi Yan was so ashamed and angry that she couldn't help shouting coquettishly.

Yue Feng smiled, turned his head and didn't look at her.

To be honest, Yue Feng still wanted to tease her, but Zi Yan was the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens after all.

"If you don't see it, don't watch it!" In the

next second, Yue Feng turned his back to Zi Yan and said slowly, "You don't have to be so excited. Besides, if your clothes are gone, how can you find other saintess? So, you wear my clothes."

With that, Yue Feng took off his jacket.

"Don't wear it!" Zi Yan said coldly, without any hesitation.

This Yue Feng, who just took advantage of himself, how could he wear his clothes? Also, the clothes are dirty.

Ugh!

Yue Feng sighed softly and said with a smile: "If you don't wear it, don't wear it, but you must think clearly, if other people see you like this and know that you are the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens who is untouched by the world, how should you feel? Hearing this ,

Zi Yan bit her lip lightly, and finally took the clothes and put them on.

Zi Yan didn't want to wear Yue Feng's clothes in her heart, but she couldn't help it. She really couldn't see people like her.

"Yue Feng!" After putting on

her clothes, Zi Yan couldn't help but said, "I warn you, don't tell anyone what happened just now, and don't have any unreasonable thoughts about me, otherwise, I will never forgive me. You!"

"Look at you, you called me good brother just now, how could I have any thoughts about my sister?"

"You…"

For two days, while bickering, they walked towards the exit of the canyon.

After what happened just now, Zi Yan became cautious and no longer proposed to separate from Yue Feng.

Zi Yan thought about it. When she got to the town, she quickly changed her clothes. After all, wearing Yue Feng's coat was really awkward.

Finally, the two left Death Valley and arrived at Blackwater Town.

Um?

At the entrance of the street, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him. He saw that there was a checkpoint at the entrance, and a dozen practitioners wearing uniforms were standing there, checking passers-by, all with arrogant expressions.

what's the situation?

Yue Feng frowned secretly, and then took a step forward. Zi Yan hesitated and followed behind.

"Stop!"

Before they could get to the front, Yue Feng and the two were stopped. One of the leaders said coldly, "Where did you guys come from?

" The people of the Soldier Alliance, a month ago, in order to resist the deprivation of the interests of the black market and the Huangtian transaction, the Mercenary Alliance was established, and then gradually controlled Heishui Town.

When he said this, Li Chongguang couldn't help but look at Zi Yan, his eyes straightened immediately.

I didn't expect that there are such beautiful women in such a remote area of Heishui Town.

At the same time, the surrounding companions were all staring at Zi Yan, and they were all stunned.

beautiful! How beautiful!

At this time, Zi Yan, although wearing Yue Feng's coat, couldn't hide her beautiful face and her graceful curves.

call!

Seeing Li Chongguang's eyes, Zi Yan was very unhappy, but she held back.

At this time, Yue Feng responded with a smile: "We just returned from our adventure in the wild and strange realm, please let us pass!" Yue Feng saw that these people belonged to the mercenary alliance. Although the other party was not good at words, they were still polite. respond.

After all, Ye Meng, the leader of the Mercenary Alliance, is his apprentice.

Um!

Hearing the answer, Li Chongguang looked at Yue Feng up and down, and was too lazy to talk nonsense: "If you want to enter Heishui Town, you have to pay!" His tone was arrogant and unquestionable.

Chapter 2839

"Why?" Yue Feng frowned and asked, "Heishui Town, isn't anyone free to come and go?"

Li Chongguang interrupted him coldly as soon as he finished speaking.

"That was before!" Li Chongguang said angrily: "In the past, there were no rules in Heishui Town, so fish and dragons were mixed, but now, Heishui Town is under the control of our mercenary alliance, understand? If you pay, you can pay, this is It's the rules set by our mercenary alliance, why are you talking so much nonsense?"

Phew!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, resisted his anger, and said lightly, "What if I don't pay?"

"What did you say?" Li Chongguang was stunned, his eyes suddenly turned gloomy.

At the same time, more than a dozen companions behind him also locked Yue Feng's eyes tightly, all of them looking bad.

Whoa!

Hearing the movement here, many passers-by also looked over and talked a lot at the same time.

“Who is this? Dare to challenge the mercenary alliance?”

“It’s over after paying the money, you have to be serious, there is something wrong with your brain.”

“Yeah, I don’t know whether to live or die..

” , In the eyes of everyone, Yue Feng dressed up as an ordinary passerby, but dared to challenge the mercenary alliance. Isn’t this courting death?

“Get out if you don’t pay!” At this moment, Li Chongguang reacted and shouted at Yue Feng.

Yue Feng smiled and said lightly: “Black Water City is for people who travel between Kyushu and the wild and strange realm, providing convenience, not for you to seek benefits, to set up checkpoints, do you all know?”

Ever since they separated from Ye Meng in Qingyunzong, I don’t know what happened to her, if anything happened. As for the people of the Mercenary Alliance, when their leader was not there, they started to mess up, which is really hateful.

Swish!

Li Chongguang instantly became angry, locked on Yue Feng tightly, and

shouted angrily: “You are courting death! What are you qualified to mention our alliance leader?” Tied up.”

Whoops!

The voice fell, and more than a dozen companions behind him pulled out their weapons and surrounded Yue Feng.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng did not panic at all, because he clearly felt that the strength of these mercenary alliances in front of him was not particularly high, and they did not threaten him at all.

On the side of Zi Yan, her delicate face was also indifferent.

These people in front of them are too hateful, and it is not bad to let Yue Feng teach them a lesson!

“Stop

it all!” However, at this moment, a coquettish shout came from not far away. He was dressed in tight clothes, extremely sexy, and had a beautiful appearance. His whole body was filled with a cold and arrogant aura.

It was Ye Meng!

Whoa!

As soon as Ye Meng appeared, there was a moment of agitation around him.

Especially feeling Ye Meng’s momentum, many onlookers quickly stepped back to make way, and many men stared at Ye Meng, their eyes straight.

Is this… the leader of the mercenary alliance? So charming.

“Leader!?”

Seeing Ye Meng, Li Chongguang was stunned for a moment, then quickly walked up to meet him with a smile: “Where have you been during this time? Everyone in the alliance is looking for you, but we are worried to death.”

Said Then, Li Chongguang pointed at Yue Feng: “There is a kid who makes trouble, I will deal with it quickly, and then convene someone to pick up the wind and clean the dust for you.”

Slap!

As soon as the words fell, Ye Meng slapped Li Chongguang’s face without warning.

This slap directly knocked Li Chongguang unconscious.

The people around were even more silent.

“Leader!” Li Chongguang covered his face, very aggrieved: “Why did you hit me? What did your subordinates do wrong?”

Chapter 2840

“Crack!” Before he finished

speaking, Ye Meng slapped him again and shouted at Li Chongguangjiao: “Why beat you? I ask you, who asked you to set up a checkpoint in Heishui Town and charge passersby What?”

Ye Mengqi’s delicate body trembled when he said this.

“Leader!”

Li Chongguang called out unwillingly, wanting to cry without tears: “You are not here during this time, setting up the checkpoint is the head of each mercenary regiment to discuss together, and this kid won’t hire us at all. In the eyes of the Army Alliance, did I teach him wrong?”

Ye Meng trembled with anger: “Shut up for me, do you know that this person is me…”

Cough!

Before he finished speaking, Yue Feng quickly coughed and winked at Ye Meng secretly.

Yes, at this time, Yue Feng didn’t want to reveal his identity. Zhang Jiao framed himself and blasphemed Chang’e, and there was a lot of uproar in Jianghu. Before the truth came out, Yue Feng didn’t want to be too public.

Ye Meng is a smart woman, and she immediately understood that Master didn’t want to reveal her identity.

The next second, Ye Meng said coldly at Li Chongguang: “I tell you, this person is my honored guest. If you dare to be rude to him, you are disrespectful to me!

” Master, come see me together.”

What? !

When the voice fell, whether it was Li Chongguang or everyone around, they were all dumbfounded.

This… This kid is the VIP of the Alliance Leader? Looking at his ordinary dress, he still has such an identity! !

Li Chongguang is also completely stupid! He stared at Yue Feng blankly, speechless. He could see that the leader of the alliance he feared was standing in front of Yue Feng with a respectful face!

How is this possible? This kid has no background at first glance, how could he be a blindfolded guest?

Obviously just a door-to-door son-in-law!

“I’m sorry…” Li Chongguang was about to cry, and kept bowing to Yue Feng to apologize.

Yue Feng’s expression was indifferent and indifferent.

To be honest, if it were three years ago, Yue Feng might have taught Li Chongguang a few words, but now, facing such a snob, Yue Feng is too lazy to talk nonsense.

“Hurry up and do something.” Ye Mengxiu frowned and scolded coldly.

Li Chongguang hurriedly nodded his head and asked people to remove the checkpoint, and then went to notify the major mercenary groups.

At this time, Ye Meng showed a smile and led Yue Feng to the most luxurious hotel in town.

“Master!”

As soon as he entered the hotel room, Ye Meng changed his coldness and ran over and hugged Yue Feng’s arm: “It’s great to see that you’re all right!”

Ye Meng’s beautiful face showed a hint of embarrassment. : “I’m really sorry about what happened just now, don’t worry, I will discipline them well in the future.”

Hearing this, Yue Feng showed a smile and couldn’t help but reach out and touch Ye Meng’s head.

This…

Seeing this scene, Zi Yan, who was standing aside, was stunned.

This… the leader of this mercenary alliance is actually Yue Feng’s apprentice? I can’t see that he still has this ability.

Aware of Zi Yan’s gaze, Ye Meng let go of her hand, her delicate face showing a hint of embarrassment.

“Well…” The

next second, Ye Meng came over and smiled generously at Zi Yanluo: “This is the mistress, hello mistress, my name is Ye Meng, and I have just started apprenticeship.” The

voice fell, Ye Meng directed at Zi Yan bowed, very respectful.

In Ye Meng’s heart, Master Yue Feng is a famous hero in Kyushu, and there are many confidantes around him, such as Su Qingyan, the sect master of Wenzong, and Yingying, the public director before Apocalypse Continent, each of them is a peerless youth, and this one, Whether it is temperament or appearance, she is a goddess among the best, and she must be one of Master’s confidantes.

More importantly, this woman is still wearing Master’s jacket. If it wasn’t for his woman, how could she be so intimate?

Swish!

At this moment, Zi Yan’s beautiful face turned red all of a sudden, and she quickly defended: “You… don’t talk nonsense, I’m not your teacher!” After speaking,

Zi Yan couldn’t help but glared at Yue Feng.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2841-2850

Chapter 2841 It's

all him, let yourself wear his coat, and now people are misunderstood.

no?

Ye Meng was stunned for a moment, and looked at Yue Feng suspiciously, and was a little confused for a while.

Haha…

Seeing Zi Yan's reaction, Yue Feng was overjoyed.

The next second, Yue Feng said to Ye Meng, "You girl, how can you shout? There are so many goddesses in the world, they can't all be my women."

After saying that, Yue Feng gave Zi Yan a smile. , continued: "This is Miss Zi Yan, she is a friend of mine, wait for you to help her get a set of clothes."

Hearing this, Ye Meng snorted and hurriedly ordered the people in the hotel.

After a while, the clothes were delivered, and Zi Yan went to the next room.

"Little Dream!"

At this time, Yue Feng couldn't help but ask: "At that time, the Qingyun Sect was in chaos. I thought something was wrong with you. Where have you been during this time?"

Seeing Yue Feng mention this, Ye Meng's eyes Immediately, resentment flashed: "At that time, I fled from Qingyunzong, and I was chased by the people of the Wutian Organization. It was not until two days ago that I completely got rid of them, and then I came to Blackwater Town, ready to call the people of the mercenary alliance. , to deal with the Wutian Organization." After speaking, Ye Meng clenched her pink fist tightly and said fiercely: " Zhang

Jiao destroyed Qingyunzong and killed my adoptive father. If this revenge is not repaid, I, Ye Meng, will not be a human being."

!

Hearing this, Yue Feng took a deep breath and felt very heavy.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Zhang Jiao is very ambitious, he has harmed so many people, he must be eliminated as soon as possible. However, at that time, Jed led people to disrupt the Supreme Assembly, Zhang Jiao was injured and fled, and now he does not know where he is.

“Master!”

At this moment, Ye Meng stared at Yue Feng, and said sincerely: “Tianqi, I heard rumors in the rivers and lakes that you blasphemed the Queen Mother Chang’e and made a riot at the Beiying Palace, I heard it. I know that Zhang Jiao is deliberately slandering you.” “Master, I have an entire mercenary alliance under my command, as long as you say

a word, I will take someone to the main altar of the Wutian Organization, how?”

Dream’s delicate face is full of urgency.

Yes, she wanted revenge too much. Although the suzerain of Qingyunzong was not her biological father, he had cared for her since childhood and had deep feelings for her. Now he was killed by Zhang Jiao, and he couldn’t bear it.

Yue Feng pondered for a while and said slowly: “It’s useless for you to go to the Wutian Organization’s main altar now, because Zhang Jiao is missing.”

After that, Yue Feng told Ye Meng in detail about the situation at the Supreme Conference.

What?

Knowing this, Ye Mengjiao’s body trembled, and she was stunned.

Some people from the Rakshasa clan took refuge in Hades? After that, he destroyed the Supreme Assembly, not only arresting the people of the Wutian Organization, but also arresting the major sects in Kyushu?

“Then…”

After a few seconds, Ye Meng reacted and couldn’t help but ask: “Then what should we do now?

” The situation in Kyushu is getting more and more chaotic, Hades is more powerful than Zhang Jiao, so you must not act rashly.”

Saying that, Yue Feng thought: “You should send someone to inquire about the news, and at the same time, help me find the Ouyang family and Zhang Jiao. Jiao’s whereabouts, remember, don’t startle the snake.”

“Okay!” Ye Meng nodded.

To be honest, Ye Meng had a strong personality and didn’t want to be so passive, but there was no way, so he had to listen to Master’s words.

Soon, Ye Meng sent his subordinates to inquire about the news.

…

this moment, the other side!

Mona led tens of thousands of Rakshasa troops and finally reached the border of the Northern Ying mainland.

call!

At this moment, Mona looked at the direction of the imperial city, her delicate face was very calm, but her eyes showed a trace of complexity.

Just now, the spies of the advance army sent back news that the Supreme Conference had been destroyed by Jed, and Yue Feng was also missing. When he got the situation, Mona was even more worried.

Chapter 2842

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, Zang Yunyue came over and said softly: “It seems that we are a step late, the Supreme Conference has ended, and Jed’s gang is also uncertain, and we need to find them. It’s difficult, why don’t we find a place first, set up camp, and explore the situation.”

Well!

Mona nodded: “It can only be like this for the time being.” As

she was talking, when she saw the wilderness ahead, Mona’s heart was shocked, and her expression suddenly became solemn.

Whoa!

At the same time, the Rakshasa warriors who were resting all stood up one after another and looked at each other in shock.

I saw that in the wilderness a few miles away, there was a dusty field, and there were hundreds of thousands of troops, quickly marching here. You can see that this army, the

person on the right is wearing dark red armor, and silver armor in the middle. , and the one on the right is pure black armor.

Obviously, these were soldiers from the Xicang Continent, the Beiying Continent, and the Zhongyuan Continent.

I have to say that the formation of the three continents' armies is really shocking.

what's the situation?

Why did the armies of the three continents suddenly appear here?

At this moment, Zang Yunyue next to her was also trembling faintly.

Oops, the army in front of me must have come for me.

"Alert!"

Meng Na reacted, raised her jade hand, and shouted softly.

In an instant, tens of thousands of Rakshasa warriors hurriedly lined up and waited.

Whoa!

That is, at this time, hundreds of thousands of coalition troops from the three continents have also arrived.

The leader was a burly man, wearing white armor and riding a blood-red warhorse.

Tu Shengjie, who used to be a general under Yang Jian, made great contributions with Yang Jian's expeditions.

"Encircle!"

At this moment, Tu Shengjie did not hesitate at all, waved the long knife in his hand, and shouted loudly.

In an instant, hundreds of thousands of coalition troops surrounded Meng Na.

Half a day ago, the mainland of Kyushu received a message from King Guangping that the Rakshasa tribe had invaded Kyushu, and the goal was to occupy the Beiying Imperial City.

Soon, Northern Ying Continent, Xi Cang Continent, and Zhongyuan Continent acted first to form a coalition to stop Meng Na.

“You…”

Meng Na was furious when she saw this scene, but she said politely, “I, the Rakshasa clan, have no intention of offending, but I just learned that Zhang Jiao coerced Lady Chang’e, held a supreme meeting, and slandered Yue Feng. ….”

Before he could finish speaking, he was interrupted by Tu Shengjie.

“Shut up!”

Tu Shengjie looked at Meng Na coldly, and shouted: “You led the Rakshasa army into the territory of Kyushu, and violated the original agreement, so don’t delusional quibble!”

“We all know about the Supreme Conference. Now, it was Jed of your Rakshasa clan who led people to destroy and finally captured the major sects, but you pushed everything on Zhang Jiao, this is what Yue Feng taught you, right?

” At that time, Tu Shengjie had just words on his face.

Speaking of which, Tu Shengjie didn’t know much about the situation of the Supreme Conference at that time, because he was a general guarding the border and was at the border at the time. This time he came to stop Mona, and he also heard the news from King Guangping.

In Tu Shengjie’s mind, King Guangping was the Emperor Tianqi and would not lie.

The voice fell, and the other generals around also spoke up.

“Yes, Yue Feng blasphemed the Empress Chang’e, wanted to be the emperor of Beiying, and colluded with the Jade of your Rakshasa clan to destroy the Supreme Assembly. And your Rakshasa clan has a close relationship with Yue Feng. At this time, he led the army and invaded Kyushu with the purpose of One can imagine.”

“Did Yue Feng and your Rakshasa make an agreement to divide the Kyushu together?”

“Don’t talk nonsense with these alien races, and destroy them all.”

Chapter 2843

Everyone’s questions kept coming, Meng Na bit her lip, anxious, but she didn’t know how to answer.

“Your Majesty!”

At this time, Zang Yunyue also realized something, and said, “It seems that this is King Guangping’s treachery. He lost the battle at our hands, so he deliberately reversed right and wrong and sent a message to let other continents come. Deal with us.”

Hearing this, Meng Na’s eyes flashed, and she was angry.

Yes, it must be the ghost of King Guangping.

Thinking to herself, Mona’s mind turned quickly, thinking about how to avoid war.

“Kill!”

But at this moment, Tu Shengjie howled and rushed forward, holding a long knife and swinging it hard!

“Ah…”

With a scream, several Rakshasa warriors suddenly fell into a pool of blood.

At this time, Tu Shengjie, expressionless, shouted at Mona: “Yue Feng Langzi’s ambition, colluding with your Rakshasa clan, trying to control the entire Kyushu, is completely wishful thinking, today, you Rakshasa people, don’t even think about it. Leave!”

“You…”

Mona was so angry that she retorted loudly: “It’s you who have been deceived by the truth, Yue Feng can’t blaspheme Chang’e, and he has no ambition to control Kyushu. Heart of a gentleman…”

Tu Shengjie sneered and did not respond.

Now the whole Kyushu is spreading Yue Feng’s blasphemy against Empress Chang’e. Could it be that everyone in the world is a fool, and they all blame Yue Feng?

“Kill, destroy them all!”

At this moment, hundreds of thousands of coalition troops rushed in like a tide.

Seeing this scene, Mona knew that it was useless to explain herself, and she shouted loudly: “Warriors, fight!”

Whoa!

The voice fell, and tens of thousands of Rakshasa warriors rushed forward with howling!

Although the Rakshasa tribe is brave and good at fighting, there are only tens of thousands of people, and the opponent is hundreds of thousands. There is a huge disparity of ten times the number of people. .

However, none of them flinched, gritted their teeth and desperately resisted! Because they all know in their hearts that if this battle fails, the Rakshasa clan will be completely over.

“Dangdangdang!”

For a time, the soldiers from both sides were constantly confronting each other in the wilderness. The sound of weapons colliding and roaring echoed throughout the world!

…..

the other side!

Blackwater Town, in a hotel room.

Yue Feng rested for a few hours and was meditating on the bed at this time.

“Master!”

At this moment, the door was pushed open, and Ye Meng walked in quickly, with a solemn expression on his delicate face: “Not good!”

“What’s wrong?”

Yue Feng hurriedly sat up and asked: “What’s the situation?”

“The Ouyang family is locked in the prison of Tianqi Imperial City.” Ye Meng bit her lip and told the news one by one: “Also, the queen of the Rakshasa clan. , led the Rakshasa army to the Beiying Imperial City, and said that he would help you and eradicate the traitors at the same time, but when he passed through the Tianqi Continent, he fought with the Tianqi Royal Forest Army.”

“And…”

After talking for two minutes, Ye Mengcai finished the news, and finally couldn’t help saying: “Master, what should we do?”

What?

At this moment, Yue Feng’s heart was shocked, and he only felt that his brain was buzzing.

Yingying and the others were arrested by King Guangping?

Also, Mona actually led the army and went to the Beiying Palace to help herself.

Chapter 2844

Under the shock, Yue Feng was moved beyond words. In his heart, Mona had a straightforward personality, and he was considered a friend, but he was not at the point of life and death, but he didn't expect that, knowing that he had Difficult, actually violated the agreement three years ago, led into Kyushu.

It's just… what Mona does will cause public outrage in the Kyushu mainland.

"Master!"

Seeing Yue Feng's gloomy expression, Ye Meng was a little anxious and couldn't help shouting.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, calmed down, and said seriously: "In this way, you can immediately bring someone you can trust to the Apocalypse Continent and find my son Yue Wuya. He will help you how to rescue the Ouyang family."

"The Rakshasa family . Over there, I'll go!"

Hearing this, Ye Meng nodded and hurriedly organized people to set off.

After Ye Meng left, Yue Feng also quickly left the room and left Heishui Town with Zi Yan.

"Saint Ziyan!"

On the road outside Heishui Town, Yue Feng said with a smile: "I wanted to help you find other saintess, but I have more important things, so I'm sorry!"

"Who wants you Help!"

Zi Yan said angrily: "When we reach the fork in the front, let's go separately!"

As a nine-day saint, she has repeatedly suffered losses here in Yue Feng, how could she continue to be with him?

Haha…

Hearing this, Yue Feng showed a smile, this Zi Yan is really interesting, didn't it just make you call me a good brother? Even to now have revenge.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng was about to speak.

Um?

However, at this moment, Yue Feng frowned, and he clearly felt that there was a dangerous aura not far ahead.

At the same time, Zi Yan also frowned, and said solemnly: "What a strong yin and evil spirit, is it a subordinate of Hades?" After

saying that, Zi Yan's figure was elegant, and she walked over quickly.

Yue Feng did not hesitate to follow closely!

This…

Arrived in a forest, and when he saw the scene in front of him, Yue Feng was stunned.

I saw that more than a dozen guys in black robes were surrounding a person. This person was also dressed in black robes, but there were some special signs on the clothes.

Because of the dim light, Yue Feng couldn't see the man's face for a while, but he didn't know why, but there was a very familiar feeling.

good! These are the underworld soldiers under Hades, as well as Wen Chou Chou.

After Wen Chou Chou falsely passed the order, Pluto was furious and immediately sent Pluto soldiers to arrest him, and finally found Wen Chou Chou's whereabouts in the area of Heishui Town.

"Underworld soldier?"

At this moment, Zi Yan's eyes flickered, and she couldn't help but say: "Strange, the one surrounded, looks like the messenger of Hades, how could he be hunted by underworld soldiers?

" He knew the situation in the ghost world very well, and he could see at a glance that the clothes that Wen Chou Chou was wearing were the messengers of Hades.

The messenger of Hades?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then smiled and said, “Since it is their own people who are fighting, let’s not act rashly and watch the tiger fight.”

At this time, Yue Feng did not realize that the besieged Man, it is his sworn brother.

Seeing the frivolity on his face, Zi Yan snorted lightly and ignored it, but she also acquiesced to Yue Feng’s suggestion and stood there quietly watching.

At this time, Wen Chou Chou is here.

Whoa!

After more than a dozen underworld soldiers surrounded him, the leading one shouted: “Wen Chou Chou, His Majesty Pluto is not mean to you, but you actually betrayed him, falsely gave orders to let the major sects go, and now you still want to fear the crime “Absconding.”

“Your life belongs to His Majesty Pluto, do you think you can escape? Those who are sensible will be captured, and follow His Majesty Pluto in front of us.”

Hehe…

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou sneered and said fearlessly: ” Treat me well? Hades is just taking advantage of me, and wants me to go back with you, dreaming!”

“Looking for death!” The

dozen or so soldiers were instantly furious and rushed towards Wen Chou Chou.

Chapter 2845

Om!

The power of yin and evil erupted by more than a dozen underworld soldiers caused the surrounding yin wind to burst, and the air seemed to be frozen.

Brother Wen?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng, who wanted to stay out of the way, was suddenly shocked and his body trembled.

This… this besieged person, is Wen Chou Chou?

Excited, Yue Feng thought he was wrong, and rubbed his eyes quickly.

That’s right, it’s really Brother Wen. Haha… Brother Wen is not dead…

For a while, Yue Feng was excited, but also secretly shocked.

Yue Feng clearly noticed that Wen Chou Chou in front of him was not only pale, but also filled with an evil Yin Qi, just like the mutated black sand python before.

what's the situation? How did Brother Wen become like this?

Also, Zi Yan said that he is the messenger of Hades. Could it be that he is now working for Hades?

"Brother Wen, I'll help you!"

Soon, Yue Feng reacted, shouted, and rushed over. No matter what, Brother Wen is in danger now, and he can't just sit back and ignore it.

"Hey…"

Seeing this scene, Zi Yan wanted to stop her, but she stomped her feet in a hurry when she saw that Yue Feng had already rushed over.

Although Yue Feng's strength is very strong, but these are the men of Hades, in other words, they are not human at all, how can he fight?

hum!

In the blink of an eye, Yue Feng rushed into the battlefield, and the surrounding air was distorted by the internal force.

However, what shocked Yue Feng was that the soldiers in front of him were too strange. He clearly hit the target, but the other party had nothing to do with it.

Soon, Yue Feng realized that none of the underworld soldiers in front of him belonged to the Kyushu Continent. If he used the practice of the Kyushu Continent, it was naturally useless to them.

"Fengzi?"

At this moment, seeing that the person who suddenly rushed in was Yue Feng, Wen Chou Chou was also pleasantly surprised: "Haha.. Brother, I thought something was wrong with you."

Hearing Wen Chou Chou's voice, Yue Chou Chou was also surprised. Feng couldn't help it all of a sudden, and said with a smile, "Brother Wen, I thought you were dead too!" With a smile on his face, there were tears in his eyes.

Although he was sworn to Wen Chou Chou, he was better than his biological brother. Now that he was still alive, Yue Feng almost cried with joy.

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that Wen Chou Chou looked fine, but he was actually not a living person.

Wen Chou Chou smiled bitterly, and then shouted: "Fengzi! You are strong, but you can't hurt them, so step back."

Yue Feng shook his head with a resolute expression, "No way!"

No matter what the identity of the other party, We must save Brother Wen.

Swish!

At this moment, more than a dozen underworld soldiers were agitated by Yue Feng.

"Where did you come from?"

"I don't know if I live or die!"

After shouting in anger, a dozen or so underworld soldiers joined forces to break out a yin wind, which swept directly towards Yue Feng.

Pfft!

Yue Feng didn't have time to dodge, but felt a force that was cold to the bone, shrouded him, and then, his body was shocked and flew out and fell to the ground.

hiss!

At this moment, Yue Feng struggled to get up, shocked.

Nima, how do you deal with these underworld soldiers?

In anxiety, seeing Zi Yan, Yue Feng hurriedly said: "Saint Zi Yan, please help me! Help my big brother?"

Yue Feng's eyes were full of anticipation when he said this.

Zi Yan is a nine-day saint from God's Domain, and she definitely has a way to deal with these underworld soldiers. After all, she was the one who saved herself from Jed before.

However, Zi Yan looked indifferent: "Why should I help you? Also, your eldest brother is the messenger of Hades, I can't help you even more."

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2846-2850

Chapter 2846

When saying this, Zi Yan was full of smiles.

This abominable Yue Feng, who took advantage of me in the past, also caused himself to be misunderstood by his apprentice. The most annoying thing is that he has been teasing me all the time. Now let me help? That's so easy.

What the hell!

Seeing the sneer at the corner of Zi Yan's mouth, Yue Feng was very depressed.

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou couldn't help it. While struggling to resist the siege of the underworld soldiers, he shouted at Yue Feng: "Fengzi, what are you asking a woman for? These are the underworld soldiers of the ghost world. , you can't deal with it."

"Hurry up and leave me alone."

Wen Chouchou looked anxious when he said this. When he was in such a situation, he couldn't help himself, and he could no longer drag Yue Feng into the water.

At this time, Wen Chou Chou still didn't know that the woman in front of her had an unusual identity.

Yue Feng shook his head with a determined look on his face.

Zi Yan had a playful look on her face and smiled at Yue Feng: "Did you hear me, your elder brother doesn't need my help.

"

Seeing Yue Feng's sincere expression, Zi Yan couldn't bear to refuse, and her tone softened a bit: "I can promise to save him, but… you have to promise me three things."

Although Yue Feng is a bit frivolous, but in Kyushu there are three things. Some fame, if they want to find other saints, they will definitely need his help.

"Okay!" Yue Feng nodded without thinking.

As long as Brother Wen can be saved, let alone three conditions, even 300 Yue Feng will not frown. Moreover, although Yue Feng has little contact with Zi Yan, she also knows that Zi Yan, as the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, will not frown. Make yourself do evil things.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Seeing that his promise was very straightforward, Zi Yan nodded with satisfaction: “Seeing that you are so sincere, then I will tell you how to deal with these underworld soldiers!”

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned, feeling like he was being tricked.

Tell yourself the way, that is, Zi Yan doesn’t need to take action?

“If I’m not wrong!” Zi Yan didn’t care about Yue Feng’s expression, and said slowly: “In addition to having a dragon spirit beast, you also have a lot of inner pills on your body.”

“Dragon is the strongest spirit beast. , possessing the spiritual energy of the Supreme Heavenly Immortal, and combining with the inner core to form the Qiankun Demon Breaking Array, it can suppress the yin and evil energy of these underworld soldiers.”

Phew!

Hearing this, Yue Feng suddenly became enlightened.

But in the next second, Yue Feng felt a little troubled and couldn’t help but said, “I can understand what you said, but I have never heard of this Heaven and Earth Breaking Demon Formation.” In the Bai Qi Shen Formation, there are many high-level records recorded. The formation method, only this universe-breaking magic formation, has never been recorded, and even Yue Feng has never heard of it.

In fact, the Qiankun Breaking Demon Formation mentioned by Zi Yan is the formation of God’s Domain and does not belong to the Kyushu Continent. It is normal for Yue Feng not to know.

“It doesn’t matter!” Zi Yan showed a smile, very confident: “Just wait for you to listen to my instructions, take out the inner alchemy on your body first, and put it around according to the five elements and gossip.”

Hearing this, Yue Feng did not Without any hesitation, he took out more than a dozen inner pills from his body and placed them around the woods.

After spending three years in the Valley of Death in the Wild and Strange Realm, Yue Feng killed a lot of spirit beasts, and there were too many Neidan. Even if he bought some before, he still had a lot left.

Put away the inner core, and under Zi Yan’s gesture, Yue Feng released the young dragon.

“Little dragon.”

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn’t help muttering to himself: “Whether you can rescue Brother Wen this time, it’s up to you.

“

The dragon burst out of the sky. Although he is not yet an adult, the powerful aura of divine beasts envelopes the entire forest.

This…

At this moment, those underworld soldiers who were still focusing on dealing with Wen Chou Chou were all inexplicable heart palpitations, and they were all stunned when they saw the sudden appearance of the dragon.

Wen Chou Chou was also shocked. Looking at the young dragon floating in the air, he was suddenly dumbfounded.

Chapter 2847

What’s the situation?

When did Fengzi have a dragon?

“Hoo Ang!”

At this moment, the young dragon was instructed by Yue Feng, and his eyes locked on the underworld soldiers. Then, a roar broke out again. Suddenly, the expressions of the underworld soldiers changed greatly.

However, it was soon discovered that this was just a young dragon, and many underworld soldiers recovered their confidence.

“Ma De, an underage dragon!”

“Yes, don’t panic, a young dragon can’t hurt us at all.”

Under howling, these underworld soldiers divided into two teams, one team continued to besiege Wen Chou Chou, and the other team It was aimed at the young dragon.

Um?

However, halfway through the rush, these underworld soldiers realized that something was wrong, and they saw that around the woods, some inner pills were placed at some point, which seemed to be chaotic, but contained mystery.

Not only that, the position of the young dragon in front of him is in the center of these inner cores.

At this time, these underworld soldiers still don't know that the formation in front of them is called the Qiankun Breaking Demon Formation, which is just to restrain the yin and evil spirits in them.

"Whoosh!"

At this moment, when the formation was completely formed, with the eruption of the divine beast's breath, the yin and evil aura originally shrouded in the woods dissipated a lot at once.

Not only that, Wen Chou Chou also instantly lost the pressure and felt much more relaxed.

"Let's go together and kill this young dragon!"

At this time, many underworld soldiers reacted one by one, and they were all aroused by their fierceness. .

"Chichi!"

Numerous underworld soldiers erupted together, and the evil aura formed, like a dark cloud, shrouded the young dragon.

Seeing this scene, Yue Fengxin raised it all at once, and couldn't help sweating for the young dragon.

Zi Yan next to her was unusually calm.

Although these underworld soldiers are numerous, they are after all underworld kings, and it is difficult to hurt the dragon. After all, the dragon is the strongest divine beast.

"Roar!"

Seeing the numerous underworld soldiers rushing up, the young dragon didn't panic at all. After roaring, he followed and opened his bloody mouth.

The next second, I saw the two underworld soldiers rushing to the front, locked by a powerful breath, and then directly swallowed by the young dragon.

What the hell!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was shocked and excited.

Unexpectedly, the dragon can devour the underworld soldiers?

Yue Feng clearly noticed that the Yin Sha power contained in the two underworld soldiers swallowed by the young dragon was also slowly merged by the young dragon and turned into his own power.

“Swallow?”

Not only that, but Zi Yan’s body trembled, her face full of shock.

“What’s wrong?” Yue Feng asked subconsciously.

Zi Yan stared at the young dragon, unable to hide her inner shock, and her tone trembled: “Dragon is the strongest divine beast, yes, but their blood-borne skills are nothing more than water, fire, thunder and lightning, but some dragons also possess Some special abilities, but in this case, they only appear once in thousands of years.” After speaking

, Zi Yan couldn’t help but take a deep breath and continued: “I didn’t expect that you, a dragon, possess the power to devour when you are still young. , It’s incredible.”

After saying the last sentence, Zi Yan was very excited.

Yes, there are three powers of inheritance of the dragon family, namely, water, fire and thunder and lightning. Therefore, in the legend of Kyushu, the dragons have fire dragons, water dragons and thunder dragons, but there are also individual dragons, because of their unique talents, they have other abilities. . But as Zi Yan said, this is too rare.

Chapter 2848

However, Zi Yan didn’t know that the young dragon in front of him, under the protection of the mermen, was silent in the Guixu sea area for more than 3,000 years. Later, because of a coincidence, it was merged into Xiaoxi’s soul. It can be said that, It is the integration of Xiao Xi’s soul that makes this young dragon extremely special.

call!

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn’t tell how excited he was, haha… It turns out that the dragon spirit beast he owns is the most special one.

Although Yue Feng still didn’t know that the young dragon’s soul was Xiao Xi, he was inexplicably happy when he saw that it possessed a special devouring ability.

This….

seeing his two companions, directly swallowed by the young dragon in front of him, the rest of the underworld soldiers, one by one, were terrified, almost scared to death.

“Run…”

“Run…” I

don’t know who shouted. In an instant, these underworld soldiers scattered like frightened birds and beasts, and disappeared without a trace in the blink of an eye.

Being swallowed by a young dragon is the end of the soul, who would dare to stay.

call!

Wen Chou Chou breathed a sigh of relief, and sat down weakly against a tree, secretly rejoicing that it was fortunate that Feng Zi had a dragon spirit beast, otherwise, tonight would really be doomed.

The next second, Wen Chou Chou smiled at Yue Feng and said, “Okay, Fengzi, when did you get a dragon spirit beast?”

After saying that, Wen Chou Chou couldn’t help but glance at Zi Yan and joked: “I still Yes, this younger brother and sister has never met before, Fengzi, why don’t you introduce me?”

To be honest, Yue Feng asked Zi Yan before, and Wen Chou Chou couldn’t stand it anymore, but after thinking about it carefully, Yue Feng and his confidantes like to flirt. More importantly, this woman is willing to help Yue Feng. Feng, it proves that the relationship is not ordinary, so subconsciously regards Zi Yan as Yue Feng’s woman.

Siblings?

Hearing this, Zi Yan’s indifferent face was instantly ashamed and angry, her eyes flashed with murderous intent, and she directly locked on Wen Chou Chou.

This person is the messenger of Hades, how dare he talk nonsense in front of him? !

Uh…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was very embarrassed, and gratefully explained to Wen Chou Chou: “Brother Wen, don’t talk nonsense, this is Your Lady of Nine Heavens, how can I be qualified to be her man? ”

Nine Heavens Saintess?

Wen Chou Chou was stunned for a moment, what is the origin of this?

At this time, Yue Feng noticed Wen Chou Chou's breath and was surprised: "Brother Wen, how did you become like this?"

Yue Feng clearly saw that Wen Chou Chou's face was bloodless, and his body was cold. Incomparably, I can't feel a trace of vitality, just like a dead person.

Wen Chou Chou looked sad.

"As the messenger of Hades, he is no longer alive." At this time, Zi Yan couldn't help but said.

What?

Yue Feng's heart was shocked, and he only felt that his brain was buzzing?

Brother Wen is not alive?

"Alas!"

At this time, Wen Chou Chou sighed, and slowly explained the situation in detail.

At the end of the story, Wen Chou Chou smiled bitterly: "I thought that being the messenger of Hades, I could easily do something for Kyushu, but I didn't expect that Hades is more ambitious than Zhang Jiao."

After speaking, Wen Chou Ugly looked at Yue Feng and continued: "Fengzi, I gave a false order to let Jade let go of the Kyushu sect. King Hades will not let me go. Your young dragon can deal with the soldiers of the Underworld, but he can't deal with King Hades, so , you better leave me alone."

Yue Feng suddenly became excited and shouted: "Brother Wen, what nonsense are you talking about? We three brothers live and die together, I can't leave you alone."

"Fengzi!" Wen Chou Chou was very moved, but still said seriously: "You still don't understand, I have a soul contract with Hades, and he can find me at any time. How can you help?"

This…

Yue Feng fell silent for a while, Very unwilling.

Chapter 2849

Mad, how to solve the soul contract? I know yin and yang feng shui, but I don't know anything about it.

At this moment, Zi Yan slowly said: “The soul contract of Hades is not unsolvable. Among our Nine Heavens Saintess, Huanxiang is the best at this, but she must be found first.” That’s

great.

Yue Feng’s face was overjoyed, and he quickly said: “In that case, let Brother Wen accompany you to find other Nine Heavens Saintess. If you find that Huanxiang daughter, you must ask her to help save Brother Wen.”

“Okay!”

Zi Yan hesitated, nodded and agreed: “I can take him, but don’t forget those three things, as long as I bring it up, you must do it as soon as possible!”

“Of course!” Yue Feng smiled. Said: “Promise a good thing, how can my brother forget?”

“You…”

Zi Yan stomped her feet angrily, shy and angry, this Yue Feng is too serious, it’s all this time, still Thinking of taking advantage.

call!

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou also shook his head and smiled bitterly. After three years in the wild and strange realm, this style has not changed at all. When he sees a beautiful woman, he is not serious.

At this time, Yue Feng said to Wen Chou Chou: “Brother Wen, I originally wanted to be with you, but Mona brought the Rakshasa Army into Kyushu, I have to rush over, otherwise, I’m afraid something big will happen. “

Okay, hurry up, don’t worry about me for now.” Wen Chou Chou looked solemn and nodded.

Wen Chou Chou has a deep sense of righteousness. Although he is a little reluctant, he also knows that the affairs of Kyushu are more important.

Soon, Yue Feng, Wen Chou Chou, and Zi Yan separated and hurried towards the Northern Ying Continent.

…..

At this moment, the northern border of the mainland.

In the wilderness, the battle continued. Under the siege of the coalition forces, the warriors of the Rakshasa tribe fell one by one in a pool of blood, and the ground was dyed red.

The two sides have been fighting here for two days and two nights!

In these two days, the tens of thousands of Rakshasa warriors led by Mona dropped sharply from tens of thousands at the beginning to less than 10,000.

Although the Rakshasa clan were able to fight well and their average strength was much stronger than that of the Kyushu Continent, it was still somewhat unbearable in the face of such a disparate battle.

On the coalition side, there were nearly 600,000 people, and they lost more than 100,000, leaving only over 400,000.

Less than 10,000 people, against more than 400,000 people, is simply hitting the stone with an egg.

However, under the leadership of Mona, these less than 10,000 Rakshasa warriors are still insisting. These warriors knew in their hearts that if this battle was lost, the Rakshasa would be completely over.

In midair, Mona fought Tu Shengjie alone against more than a dozen generals. Each of these generals had reached the fifth stage of Martial Sovereign, and the power of the joint outbreak was terrifying.

On the other side, Zang Yunyue was also surrounded by everyone.

“Bang!”

Finally, Tu Shengjie found an opportunity, his figure flickered, and he slapped Mona’s back with a palm. He heard Mona’s face turn pale, and instantly fell from the sky, clutching his chest, and spurting a mouthful of blood!

“Haha!”

Tu Shengjie laughed loudly, and teased at Mona: “This is the strength of the Rakshasa Queen, and that’s all. Now, in this situation, you don’t have to struggle anymore. Surrender now.”

Surrender?

Mona bit her lip tightly, her beautiful face showing fearlessness: “We Rakshasa, we would rather die than surrender!”

“I’d rather die than surrender!”

In an instant, the surrounding Rakshasa warriors responded in unison. Although they were seriously injured, they were so powerful.

“Haha, I really don’t know how to lift up! Shame on your face!” Tu Shengjie’s face turned gloomy, his inner strength urged, and he waved his long knife and rushed towards Mona.

“Don’t want to hurt my majesty the Queen!” At this moment, I saw a beautiful figure, looking like a frightening figure, suddenly blocking in front of Mona, it was Zang Yunyue.

Chapter 2850

“Yunyue, avoid me! Leave me alone!” Mona’s tender body trembled and shouted quickly.

This time, the Rakshasa clan was besieged by the coalition forces, which was entirely her own fault, and the cost was borne by herself, but Zang Yunyue was different. She had the inheritance of her ancestors and Kuafu, and she was the future of the entire Rakshasa clan, so nothing could go wrong. .

However, Zang Yunyue’s face was determined and she didn’t mean to escape at all.

Her two older brothers followed Jade to betray the Rakshasa tribe. The sin was unforgivable. As a younger sister, she couldn’t stop her. Zang Yunyue had always been ashamed of the Rakshasa tribe. Blocking the sword for the Queen now is considered to be atonement for the brothers.

“Another one who came up to die, then I will fulfill you!”

Seeing this scene, Tu Shengjie’s eyes were full of madness, and at the same time, he accelerated his speed and stabbed the long knife towards Zang Yunyue’s heart.

At this time, Tu Shengjie was very excited. As long as he killed the Rakshasa Queen, he would be a hero of the Kyushu continent, and he would become famous all over the world.

call!

Seeing the long knife getting closer and closer, Zang Yunyue did not evade, and at the same time there was a smile on her face.

To be honest, with Zang Yunyue’s strength, it would be very difficult for Tu Shengjie to kill her, but after fighting for so long, Zang Yunyue’s internal strength was almost exhausted, and she had no power to fight back. .

At this moment, Mona wanted to push Zang Yunyue away, but it was too late. Under the anxiety, the circles of her eyes suddenly turned red, and tears fell down, she was very desperate.

“Stop it, stop it!”

At this moment, a roar came from a distance, and it resounded through the world!

In an instant, the two sides in the fierce battle were all roared by this roar, which made Zhen’s heart tremble, and they all looked for the sound!

Whoa!

Just one glance, whether it is the Rakshasa warriors or the allied soldiers, all of them are stunned!

Just see, in the distance, a dragon is coming from the sky!

Although this dragon is only three or four meters long, it is filled with the breath of a powerful divine beast.

And on the back of this dragon, a man stood proudly with a cold expression!

It is Yue Feng!

That’s right, the power of Yin Sha that devoured the two ghost soldiers before, the young dragon has grown a lot at once, and its strength has also improved a bit.

This….

seeing this scene, whether it was Mona or everyone present, they were all silent, their eyes fixed on Yue Feng, which was extremely shocking.

“Roar!”

At this moment, the Yuefeng driver dragon came to the front, the young dragon opened his mouth and let out a roar again!

This roar came out, and over the entire wilderness, the war horses of the two armies, all the war horses, were trembling one by one.

The strongest divine beast, absolute blood pressure!

As soon as the dragon comes out, all the beasts in the world need to surrender!

At this moment, the audience was silent, and almost a needle could be heard clearly.

“Dragon?”

“It turned out to be a divine dragon, isn’t Yue Feng’s spirit beast a poor one? How did it become a dragon?” “As expected of the most powerful divine beast ,

this breath is too strong.”

Whoever shouted, all of a sudden there was a lot of discussion.

You must know that the dragon has disappeared in the Kyushu continent for thousands of years. Most of the practitioners only know the existence of the dragon from legends, but they never thought that they would be able to see it with their own eyes in their lifetime.

What made them even more unexpected was that the one who possessed the dragon spirit beast was actually Yue Feng.

call!

At this time, Yue Feng took a deep breath and looked around the audience: “Everyone, stop, this time the Rakshasa army entered the Kyushu Continent, it was a complete misunderstanding. Before the situation deteriorates, please stop quickly.”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s eyes fell on Mona, seeing her pale and incomparably weak, she was both moved and happy.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2851-2860

Chapter 2851 It's

okay, I came in time, otherwise, the Rakshasa clan is really over.

At this time, Mona and Zang Yunyue looked at each other, and they were very happy with each other.

Great, Yue Feng appeared, and the Rakshasa tribe was saved.

Whoa!

Feeling the momentum of Yue Feng, the hundreds of thousands of coalition troops all had complex expressions on their faces.

Finally, Tu Shengjie was the first to react, took a step forward, pointed at Yue Feng and shouted: "Yue Feng, how dare you appear as a shameless person? And colluded with the Rakshasa clan again, trying to start a war against Kyushu!"

"And now, your allies are immediately wiped out by us, you can't sit still, what is a misunderstanding, do you think we will believe you?" The

voice fell. , the surrounding coalition generals and many soldiers responded loudly.

"That's right, you hypocrite, don't pretend to be in front of us."

"You want to dominate Kyushu, think we don't know?"

"Today you just broke your mouth, these Rakshasa people don't want to leave alive!"

Everyone's anger It kept coming, Yue Feng was shocked and angry, Nima, are these people's brains made of water? The matter of Chang'e, smart people know there is a problem at first glance, but these people believe Zhang Jiao's nonsense.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said coldly to Tu Shengjie: "Whatever you say, today, I have to take them away." The

voice was not loud, but it spread throughout the audience, no doubt.

"Okay, very good!"

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Tu Shengjie sneered, staring at Yue Feng: “So it seems that you have colluded with the Rakshasa clan, you have admitted it, right. Since that is the case, there is nothing to say.”

“Everyone, Yue Feng Langzi’s ambition, we must not let him leave alive today.” The

voice fell, and Tu Shengjie rose into the air!

hum!

A powerful aura erupted from Tu Shengjie’s body, and the long knife in his hand burst into a shock, coming straight to Yue Feng’s heart. Wherever the figure passed, the air was distorted, and the momentum was astonishing.

Seeing Tu Shengjie attacking, Yue Feng was instantly aroused by anger.

“Kacha!”

Only a loud noise was heard, Fang Tianhua halberd burst out, and was firmly held in Yue Feng’s hand!

“Go away!”

Yue Feng shouted coldly and angrily, raised his hand and waved! Just saw a dazzling light burst out from Fang Tianhuaji, directly locking Tu Shengjie!

“Ah…” In the

next second, Tu Shengjie didn’t have time to get up, he was swept right away, let out a scream, flew more than 100 meters, and finally fell heavily to the ground, his eyes darkened, and he passed out. !

hiss…

a trick? With just one move, he stunned Tu Shengjie, the number one general in Northern Ying Continent! This Yue Feng is worthy of being the sect master of Tianmen, a famous existence in Kyushu, and his strength is too terrifying.

At this moment, everyone present couldn’t help gasping for air.

Yue Feng’s eyes were like torches, floating in the air, and his eyes looked around the audience.

“I, Yue Feng, founded Tianmen back then, with the purpose of punishing evil and promoting good, and doing justice for the heavens. For more than ten years, I have never violated my original intention!”

“Three years ago, I called on Kyushu to fight against the Rakshasa, Tianmen disciples, and fight together. The death of hundreds of thousands is far greater than the damage to the major sects in Kyushu, and you, it is ridiculous to say that I deceived the world and stealing my name!”

“I act in Tianmen, I am worthy of the way of heaven, I am worthy of justice, and I, Yue Feng, are worthy of my conscience.”

“Now let me tell you, the matter of Empress Chang’e was completely coerced by Zhang Jiao, I was framed, and the Rakshasa tribe entered Kyushu. , is here to help me, whether you believe it or not. I, Yue Feng, deserve this world!” The

last sentence fell, Yue Feng’s eyes were blood red.

For a time, more than 400,000 coalition sergeants all focused on Yue Feng, unable to say a word!

Chapter 2852

Silent!

The huge battlefield is silent at this time! A needle fell to the ground, and everyone could hear it clearly!

“I, Yue Feng, have never been sorry for Kyushu!” At this moment, Yue Feng clenched Fang Tianhua’s halberd, his inner strength urged, and his strong voice spread throughout the wilderness.

In the next second, Yue Feng glanced at Mona, with a very determined expression: “The Rakshasa family has suffered unreasonable disasters for me. If I can’t protect their safety, I will be in vain. I must take them away today. I am the enemy!”

Yue Feng greeted Mona and everyone to leave!

At this moment, hundreds of thousands of coalition troops looked at each other in dismay, but no one dared to stop them. Everyone knew in their hearts that if they wanted to stop them, they would end up the same as Tu Shengjie, or even worse.

More importantly, Yue Feng also has a dragon, which is the strongest divine beast in Kyushu.

On the other side, Yue Feng and Mona quickly left the northern border of the mainland.

After walking for a few more hours, after confirming that there were no chasing troops behind, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief.

At this time, Mona ordered to let everyone rest in place.

Tens of thousands of troops have gone through a fierce battle, and now there are only a few thousand people left, and the surviving ones are all wounded.

Especially Mona and Zang Yunyue, their pretty faces were pale, and their internal strength was almost exhausted.

After resting for more than half an hour, everyone's situation finally eased a lot.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Mona smiled lightly and pointed at Yue Feng: "It's fortunate that you arrived in time this time, otherwise, our Rakshasa clan would really be finished."

Yue Feng waved his hand and said seriously: "I really want to thank you for leading an army to come to the rescue. If something happens to your Rakshasa clan, I will never feel at ease for the rest of my life." What did Feng think of, he continued: "By the way, Jed's gang really betrayed your Rakshasa?"

Huh!

Hearing this, Mona breathed a sigh of relief, with a bit of anger on her delicate face: "Yes, Jed and his comrades openly rebelled against the Rakshasa tribe, this time I led the army into Kyushu, in addition to helping you , is to eradicate these traitors."

When saying this, Mona's face was determined.

The Rakshasa people are upright and upright, and the most intolerable are traitors.

At this moment, Zang Yunyue, who was next to him, didn't speak, but his expression was a little embarrassed. After all, among these traitors, there were two of his own brothers.

Seeing her reaction, Yue Feng smiled bitterly: "Mona, I'm afraid you won't be able to kill these traitors so easily."

"Why?" Mona was stunned and couldn't help asking.

"As far as I know, they took refuge in the underworld king of the ghost world." Yue Feng squinted and said slowly: "Everyone has a powerful evil force, otherwise, at the Supreme Conference before, it would not be so easy to put all the people together. The big sect grabs it."

What?

Hearing this, Mona's body was shocked.

Jed and his gang took refuge in the ghost world Hades? No wonder… when he fought against him before, the opponent's strength suddenly became so strong and so evil.

"The most important thing for your Rakshasa clan now is to rest and recuperate." Yue Feng pondered and continued: "The situation in Kyushu is very chaotic now, you must not be impulsive any more."

Hmm!

Mona nodded and agreed with Yue Feng's words.

In the next second, Mona thought of something: "Then be careful, if there is any situation, let me know immediately, our Rakshasa clan will definitely help, and also, the righteous sister of your Ouyang clan, has already gone to Tianqi Continent, before. It was the information she gave me."

"As soon as we entered the Kyushu Continent, we received news that the Ouyang family had been captured by King Guangping, and she immediately rushed to rescue them!"

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng became anxious. Although Meihui was the second young lady of the Ouyang family, she rarely set foot in the arena. Even if she had worshipped Fang Qifo as her teacher before, it would be difficult for her to get the The prison of Tianqi Palace, rescued the Ouyang family.

Chapter 2853 The

more Yue Feng thought about it, the more impatient he said, "If that's the case, let's separate here. You can go back to the station after walking for a few hours. I don't think Kyushu mainland will send troops to chase."

"Okay, be careful!"

After agreeing, Yue Feng separated from Mona and hurried towards Tianqi Continent.

Meihui, don't be impulsive.

Along the way, Yue Feng kept praying secretly in his heart.

…..

the other side!

The ghost world, the Great Hall of the Underworld.

Pluto was sitting on the throne, and his face was gloomy. At this time, he looked even more gloomy, and the atmosphere of the entire hall was extremely depressed.

The following messengers, as well as the underworld soldiers in the hall, also did not dare to let out the air.

Just now, the underworld soldiers who were sent out to arrest Wen Chouchou, and the news was sent back that the arrest failed, which made Hades very annoyed.

“You just said…”

At this time, Hades stared at a soldier kneeling there, and said coldly: “When you arrested Wen Chou Chou, you met Yue Feng, the sect master of Tianmen, that kid has a dragon spirit. Beast?”

“Yes!” Ming Bing wiped his cold sweat and nodded quickly.

Said, Ming Bing took a deep breath and said cautiously: “Moreover, Yue Feng was also accompanied by a Nine Heavens Saintess. It was the Nine Heavens Saintess who instructed Yue Feng to set up a formation, which led to the failure of the arrest of the younger ones.”

Swish!

Hearing this, Pluto’s eyes flashed coldly, and he said to himself: “According to this, the Nine Heavens Saintess has left the secret realm of the void? After the Heaven and Earth Profound Array was destroyed, the secret realm of the void lost and the realm of the gods. As well as the connection with Kyushu, I didn’t expect them to come out in the end.”

“Go ahead and do all you can to track down the whereabouts of the Nine Heavens Saintess.”

“Yes, Your Majesty!” After receiving the order, the underworld soldier quickly got up and walked out of the hall.

Watching the underworld soldier walk away, Pluto looked around and looked at the envoys: “What news have you heard in the Kyushu continent during this time?” The

voice fell, and one of the envoys quickly came out: “Your Majesty , Since His Majesty subdued the Jade people, the situation in the Kyushu continent has been chaotic, and just a few days ago, a war broke out between the Tianqi continent and the Rakshasa.”

This messenger is called Gong Hao, who has worked for Hades for many years and is loyal to Hades.

“Not only that, King Guangping, the emperor of the Apocalypse Continent, also deliberately spread the news that the Rakshasa clan had made a comeback and wanted to conquer Kyushu.” Gong Hao said cautiously, while observing the reaction of Hades: “My subordinates think that this King Guangping can Use it!”

Hmm!

Hearing this, Hades nodded approvingly: “Yes, I’ll leave this matter to you.”

“Yes.” Gong Hao hurriedly saluted: “I will definitely not disappoint His Majesty!”

… the

other side!

Apocalypse Continent, Imperial Palace!

At this time, it was late at night. Around the entire palace, many guards patrolled back and forth, which can be said to be heavily guarded.

“Whoosh!”

At this moment, a slender figure quietly came from a distance while taking advantage of the night. The figure was agile, avoiding the patrolling guards and sneaking into the palace.

This is a beautiful woman.

A black night clothes set off a tight figure, incomparably graceful, with delicate facial features, and it is difficult for any man to restrain himself when he meets him.

It is Meihui!

Chapter 2854

Mei Hui at this time is expressionless, but her heart is secretly anxious.

Two days ago, Meihui originally went to Beiying Palace to rescue Yue Feng with the Rakshasa tribe.

However, on the way, he learned the news that the Ouyang family was thrown into prison by King Guangping. At that time, Meihui was anxious and angry. After that, he separated from Mona and came to inquire about the situation alone.

During the day, Mihui tried to break into the prison, but she gave up when she saw that it was heavily guarded there.

After that, Meihui thought of Qin Rongyin. He decided to come to the palace at night and ask Qin Rongyin for help.

In Meihui's heart, Qin Rongyin was her eldest brother's confidante, and the two had given birth to Yue Wuya, and they were deeply in love. If they knew that the Ouyang family was captured by King Guangping, they would definitely help.

After the decision, Mei Hui sneaked into the palace at night.

found it!

Soon, Mei Hui walked around the palace and found the bedroom where Qin Rongyin was resting.

At this moment, Mei Hui did not hesitate at all, quietly opened the door, and walked in.

"Who?!"

As soon as she entered, she heard a nice voice, and Mei Hui followed the voice and was overjoyed.

I saw a slender figure sitting quietly on the exquisite and luxurious soft cave inside, with a graceful appearance and a serene temperament all over his body.

It was Qin Rongyin.

"Sister Qin!" Meihui showed a smile, walked over and said, "Don't take offense when visiting late at night!"

"Meihui?"

Seeing that it was Meihui, Qin Rongyin trembled and was surprised: "Why are you here?" I thought it was the servant who didn't have a long memory, but he forgot to knock on the door when he came in, but he didn't expect it to be Meihui. You know, Qin Rongyin and Meihui Haven't seen each other for years.

Ugh!

Meihui sighed softly, unable to hide her anxiety: "The Ouyang family was arrested by King Guangping, Sister Yingying, Brother Dasheng, and many others are all locked in the cell, I want you to help me save them out. ."

When she said this, Mei Hui's eyes flashed with urgency.

This….

Hearing this, Qin Rongyin's expression darkened, and she said sadly: "I have heard about this, and I persuaded King Guangping before, but he didn't listen to me at all, and asked me not to interfere. This matter. Son, I'm afraid there's nothing I can do."

Trapped in the palace these years, unable to help himself, how can he be able to save people.

Mei Hui's face was stunned, and she felt that her inner hope was suddenly dashed.

"Sister Qin, don't you have the heart to watch and ignore it?" Mei Hui became anxious and took Qin Rongyin's hand.

Qin Rongyin smiled bitterly, not knowing how to respond for a while.

"His Majesty is here!"

Just as he was speaking, he heard a loud shout from outside, followed by the sound of footsteps in the distance.

Oops!

At this moment, Mei Hui and Qin Rongyin both changed their pretty faces and panicked.

"Oops, King Guangping is here. If I see you here, I won't let it go easily!" Qin Rongyin trembled, panicked.

Hearing the sound of footsteps getting closer, Mihui bit her lip tightly, and her heart was also confused.

How to do?

Originally, I came to Qin Rongyin to save people tonight. If he was caught, he would lose more than the gain.

In the next second, Mei Hui's mind changed, she had an idea, and said to Qin Rongyin, "Sister Qin, I'm sorry." The voice fell, and her jade hand raised, hitting Qin Rongyin on the back of the neck all at once.

puff.

Chapter 2855 With

this palm, Qin Rongyin didn't respond at all, and suddenly fainted.

Without the slightest hesitation, Meihui hid Qin Rongyin behind the screen inside, then changed into a long court dress, and sat in front of the mirror, casting ‘Immortal Faces’.

At this time, if there were other people in the palace, they would definitely be shocked, because in the blink of an eye, Mei Hui had transformed into Qin Rongyin’s appearance.

That’s right, Meihui has thought about it. She will pretend to be Qin Rongyin and attack King Guangping later. Since there is no other way, the people who save the Ouyang family will directly assassinate King Guangping. When the palace is in chaos, he will be able to take the opportunity to infiltrate the prison.

Speaking of which, if it was three years ago, Meihui would definitely not have the courage, but after worshipping Fang Qifo as a teacher, she has learned a thousand faces, and after wandering in the rivers and lakes for a while, she has matured a lot, and it is easy to encounter things. Calm down quickly.

Squeak!

At this moment, the palace door was pushed open, and then King Guangping walked in slowly with a smile on his face.

Swish!

At this moment, King Guangping’s eyes fell on Meihui. I saw that she was wearing a long dress, and her figure was slender and graceful, and she was unbelievably beautiful.

At this time, King Guangping did not realize that the concubine in front of him was disguised by another person.

“Madam, I’m here to see you!” At this time, King Guangping walked over slowly and came to Meihui.

Meihui smiled lightly: “Thank you for your love, Your Majesty!” After speaking, she stood up and gave her a salute.

At this moment, Meihui had a charming smile on her face, but she was also a little uneasy in her heart. You must know that the emperor in front of her was the emperor of the Apocalypse Continent. Once something went wrong, it would be irreversible.

However, when she thought of Ren Yingying and others who were locked in the prison, Meihui’s eyes suddenly became firm.

“Why are you being so polite to me?” King Guangping smiled slightly, walked straight over, sat on the soft slump, and said with emotion: “I have been busy with business

recently, and I am too tired. I can't accompany my wife often, my wife will not Do you blame me?"

Meihui smiled and said, "Since you're tired, you should rest a lot, why would I blame you?"

Haha…

Hearing this, King Guangping was very relieved, couldn't help laughing, and then waved his hand. : "Madam, come and sit, let me take a good look!"

How could Mei Hui go over and sit? After thinking about it, he quickly walked to the side and said softly, "Your Majesty, wait a moment, I'll make you a cup of tea."

"Okay, okay!"

King Guangping nodded repeatedly, looking at Meihui with a smile, very excited.

Ever since King Guangping took the emperor's seat and trapped Qin Rongyin in the palace, Qin Rongyin was lukewarm to him, which made King Guangping very helpless.

But today, the lady not only showed her gentleness and kindness, but also took the initiative to make tea for herself. How could King Guangping not get excited?

Soon, Meihui brewed tea and brought it to King Guangping: "Your Majesty, be careful!"

"Okay!" King Guangping took it with a smile and was about to taste it.

"Go to hell, you wicked man!"

However, at this moment, King Guangping held the teacup and just brought it to his lips, when he saw Meihui, who was smiling, suddenly became frosty and gave a coquettish drink.

hum!

Immediately afterwards, a powerful aura erupted from Meihui's body, and she slapped it fiercely, hitting King Guangping's heart directly.

Yes, the gentleness and kindness that Meihui has always shown before is to let King Guangping relax his vigilance and wait for the opportunity to shoot!

"Madam? You…"

King Guangping was extremely frightened, and he never thought that the lady, who had always been gentle, would suddenly attack him. At this moment, he wanted to dodge, but Meihui was too fast to dodge.

Speaking of which, King Guangping's cultivation strength is also very strong, but because he is unprepared, Meihui has the opportunity to take advantage.

Bang!

This palm, which contained ten layers of beauty and skill, hit King Guangping's heart ruthlessly, and when he heard a scream, he flew straight up, knocked over the screen behind him, and fell heavily to the ground.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2856-2860

Chapter 2856

Pfft!

At this moment, King Guangping's face was pale, and he opened his mouth and spat out a mouthful of blood.

"Madam, why is this?" King Guangping stared at Meihui, his eyes full of surprise.

"See clearly, who is your wife?"

Mei Hui sneered, raised her hand to wipe her face, and changed back to her original appearance.

What?

Seeing this scene, Guangping Wang's heart was shocked, and he was immediately stunned.

How could this be? She… is she not a lady?

Thinking to himself, King Guangping tilted his head to see Qin Rongyin, who had passed out behind the screen, and immediately understood something.

"I recognize you, you are the second young lady of the Ouyang family." King Guangping glared at Meihui with a grim face: "You are very courageous, you dare to rush into the palace at night to assassinate me, I want your entire Ouyang family to be completely Disappear."

Saying that, King Guangping was about to stand up, but his heart was damaged, and he couldn't exert any strength at all.

“You villain!”

Mei Hui took a deep breath and looked at King Guangping coldly, without the slightest pity in her eyes: “Three years ago, you killed Sister Yingying’s father, seized the throne, and then arrested all the people in Diyuan Continent. The big sect is extremely abhorrent, and now, you want to deal with our Ouyang family.”

“Even if you are Wuya’s adoptive father, I can’t keep you!” After the

voice fell, Meihui pulled out her dagger and stabbed it directly at King Guangping’s heart. .

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Mother!”

Seeing the dagger, he was about to stab the center when he suddenly heard a shout from outside.

It was Yue Wuya’s voice.

Ya’er?

At this moment, Mei Hui’s delicate body was shocked, without any hesitation, her figure was astonishing, and flew out directly from the rear window.

Meihui didn’t want to kill King Guangping in front of Yue Wuya. After all, Yue Wuya was the son of the eldest brother. And the King of Guangping had the grace of nurturing him.

As soon as Mei Hui left, the door of the bedroom was pushed open, and then Yue Wuya walked in quickly.

This….

Seeing the scene in front of him, Yue Wuya’s body was shocked, and he was stunned and froze there, completely stunned.

I saw that King Guangping was lying there covered in blood, and had passed out, and his mother’s eyes were closed.

“Someone!” In the

next second, Yue Wuya rushed over, first checked Qin Rongyin, and after confirming that everything was fine, he shouted outside, “Someone, there are assassins!”

Whoa!

The voice fell, and the patrol guards outside rushed in immediately.

“Someone broke into the palace and assassinated His Majesty.” Yue Wuya took a deep breath and said calmly: “Immediately block the palace, search every corner, and be sure to find the murderer, hurry!” “Yes ,

His Royal Highness!”

The news of King Ping’s assassination spread all at once, and the entire palace was in chaos.

In the bedroom, Yue Wuya stayed on the soft couch, quietly watching the unconscious King Guangping, and fell into deep thought.

In Yue Wuya’s heart, he has always respected King Guangping. If it wasn’t for him, he might not have grown up smoothly, but in these years, King Guangping has been determined to get rid of his biological father Yue Feng and the Ouyang family. It was very sad to have Yue Wuya caught in the middle.

And now, King Guangping was assassinated, is it God’s will?

At this moment, Yue Wuya thought to himself, and a terrible thought flashed in his mind.

If King Guangping dies, wouldn’t there be so much trouble?

While murmuring in his heart, Yue Wuya was about to do it, but when he thought of how he cared for him from childhood to adulthood, King Guangping held back his love for him.

….

On the other side, while the palace was in chaos, Mei Hui quickly slipped out.

Afterwards, Mei Hui did not hesitate, and once again used ‘Immortal Faces’, changing into Qin Rongyin’s appearance, and went directly to the palace prison.

Right now, in prison.

Chapter 2857

Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and others, sitting in the cell one by one, looked sad.

It’s been two days, and I don’t know if Ya’er has come up with a solution.

Boom!

At this moment, the cell door was pushed open, and then, more than a dozen cell guards, guarding a slender figure, walked in slowly, it was Mei Hui.

Of course, at this time, Mei Hui was dressed as Qin Rongyin.

“Princess Concubine, all the prisoners are here, none of them ran away!” At this time, the leading guard respectfully spoke to Meihui.

Just now, Meihui used His Majesty’s assassination as an excuse to check the prison for repeat offenders, and none of these guards had the slightest suspicion.

is her!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Ren Yingying, Sun Dasheng and others, they were all stunned.

This Qin Rongyin was Yue Feng’s woman. She was imprisoned in the palace by King Guangping for several years and lost her freedom. Why did she suddenly come to the cell today? Could it be that you are here to rescue these people?

“Very good!”

At this moment, Meihui looked around and saw that everyone was safe and sound, she was very excited, but she showed an indifferent look: “Just now, His Majesty was assassinated, it must have something to do with these people, Ben Gong wants to interrogate them properly.”

“Bring them all out!” The

voice was not loud, but there was no doubt.

Speaking of which, Meihui really wanted to meet Ren Yingying, but considering so many guards around, she held back.

Moreover, with the strength of Meihui at this time, it would not be a problem to forcibly take Ren Yingying and everyone away, but Ren Yingying and everyone have no internal strength. Once they are pursued by the Imperial Forest Army, the consequences will be disastrous.

What?

Hearing this, Sun Dasheng and Ren Yingying’s expressions changed, and their hearts were full of surprises.

Fortunately, the sky has eyes, and King Guangping was assassinated.

What was astonishing was that this woman actually interrogated her people for the sake of King Guangping.

Thinking about it, everyone was terrified.

“This…!”

At this time, the leading guard looked embarrassed and hesitated: “Miss, I’m afraid this is inappropriate. Before, His Majesty specially ordered, without his verbal order, no one can take these repeat offenders away.

” !

Hearing this, Meihui’s face froze, and she said coquettishly: “What? Is this palace’s words useless to you? Now that His Majesty is unconscious, the most urgent task is to catch the murderer. If it is delayed, can you afford it?

” Don’t dare, don’t dare!”

Seeing the ‘Niangniang’ getting angry, the guard trembled and quickly shook his head.

The next second, the guard waved his hand: “Come on, take these repeat offenders out so that the empress can interrogate them.”

Whoa!

The voice fell, and the surrounding guards came over and escorted Ren Yingying and everyone out of the cell one by one.

“Qin Rongyin!”

At this moment, Ren Yingying looked at Meihui, unable to hide the complexity in her heart, and said softly, “Why? Isn’t it a good thing for you that King Guangping was assassinated? As soon as he dies, you can be with Yue Feng. Reunion, why do you still need to investigate the murderer?” The

voice fell, and Sun Dasheng said excitedly: “Brother and sister, don’t talk about it, I think this woman has become accustomed to prosperity and wealth, and has long forgotten her style!” When

he said this, Sun Dasheng was very is angry.

In Sun Dasheng’s heart, he has always sympathized with Qin Rongyin. The two people who clearly loved each other could never be together, but at this moment, the sympathy in his heart disappeared all of a sudden.

“Yes, I’ve long forgotten about Yue Feng.”

Facing Ren Yingying’s questioning, Mei Hui took a deep breath and replied coldly on purpose, but she blinked at Ren Yingying in secret.

Um?

Ren Yingying is a smart woman, and when she noticed Meihui’s wink, she was shocked.

She is not trying to interrogate these people, but to save everyone?

Soon, under Meihui’s order, the guards took Ren Yingying and everyone out of the prison.

Chapter 2858

Because the prison was relatively close to Ximen, she got out of the prison, and Mei Hui took everyone to Ximen directly.

“Niangniang!”

At this time, the leading guard realized that something was wrong and couldn’t help but say, “It’s not about interrogating these prisoners…”

Before she finished speaking, she saw Meihui showing a deep smile, then raised her jade hand, The palm called towards the lead guard. The reason why she didn’t do anything before was because there were too many guards in the imperial city, but now that she has left the imperial city, Meihui has no more scruples.

boom!

Mei Hui’s shot was very quick, and the lead guard couldn’t react at all, groaned, and fell directly to the ground.

What?

Seeing this scene, the surrounding guards were all shocked, and then, all of them suddenly showed pain. At this time, these guards clearly felt that their inner strength could not be exerted, and at the same time, their bodies were also limp.

Yes, when Meihui entered the prison before, she poisoned these guards, and the leading guard was relatively strong. Just in case, Meihui chose to stun directly.

“I…seem to be poisoned, and I can’t exert my internal power at all…”

“Oops, I’ve been poisoned too!”

“Mother, why…” A

dozen guards, panicked, looked at Meihui at the same time , Just before saying a few words, these guards collapsed to the ground, unconscious.

This….

seeing this scene, whether it is Ren Yingying or Sun Dasheng, they are all pleasantly surprised.

Especially Ren Yingying, who stared at Meihui closely, was very relieved, knowing that Mrs. Qin would not forget Yue Feng.

At this time, Ren Yingying thought that the person in front of her was Qin Rongyin.

“Big sage brother.”

At this moment, Mei Hui removed the disguise on her face and looked at everyone with a smile: “You sisters, you are suffering.”

Mei Hui?

Seeing her, everyone was surprised and happy, what’s going on? Qin Rongyin in front of her was actually pretending to be Meihui?

Also, where did she learn the art of camouflage? It’s so amazing, it’s almost impossible to tell whether it’s true or false.

“Little sister!”

Finally, Ren Yingying was the first to react and looked at Meihui curiously: “What the hell is going on? How did you pretend to be Mrs. Qin?”

At the same time, everyone around was watching closely. Looking at Meihui, waiting for her answer.

Meihui smiled lightly: “If I don’t pretend to be her, how can I save you? As for my disguise, I will explain it to you when I have time in the future.” After speaking

, Meihui glanced at the direction of the imperial city and continued. : “I assassinated King Guangping just now, and now the palace is in chaos. It is estimated that the Royal Forest Army will search over soon, so let’s go quickly.”

What?

She… assassinated King Guangping.

At this moment, everyone was startled again, but seeing that Meihui was not joking, they hurried to the distance, and disappeared into the night in a blink of an eye.

Everyone knows that the assassination of King Guangping is no trivial matter, and we must leave here quickly.

…

On the other side, the Apocalypse Palace.

King Guangping was assassinated, and the entire court and opposition were shaken. In the palace, patrols with torches could be seen everywhere, searching everywhere. People in the palace were panicked and the atmosphere was extremely depressing.

At this time, in Guangfu Palace, King Guangping was lying on the dragon couch. Because of the trauma to his heart, he had passed out of a coma.

Next to him, Yue Wuya was quietly guarding, and the civil and military officials on both sides stood there quietly, each with a complicated expression and anxiety in his heart.

Just now, after Yue Wuya discovered that King Guangping had been assassinated, he hurriedly took him to Guangfu Palace, and then sent someone to summon civil and military officials. As for Qin Rongyin, because there was no injury, Yue Wuya was not worried for the time being.

Chapter 2859

Call!

At this time, seeing that King Guangping’s situation was not optimistic, Yue Wuya took a deep breath, feeling very upset.

Just now, Yue Wuya ordered the eunuch to get a lot of elixir from the palace, but King Guangping did not improve. Not only that, but the civil and military officials also proposed some methods, but none of them worked.

“The Imperial Physician Luo is here!”

At this moment, I heard a burst of agitation, and then, an old minister with silver hair walked quickly into the bedroom. He looked old, but he was in good spirits. It was the famous Tianqi Palace. The imperial physician, Luo Ping.

In an instant, the civil and military officials rushed up to meet him, and Yue Wuya also quickly got up.

Luo Ping was the elder of the dynasty, and King Guangping had to give three points when he saw him.

“Doctor Luo, take a look..”

“Yes, Your Majesty’s situation seems to be very bad.”

“Don’t be afraid, Imperial Doctor Luo definitely has a solution.”

Everyone was talking in a row, Yue Wuya was inexplicably irritable.

In the next second, Yue Wuya looked around and said coldly: “The Imperial Physician Luo has already arrived, everyone please be safe and don’t be impatient, and go out first, so as not to hinder the Imperial Physician Luo from giving a diagnosis to His Majesty.”

Hula!

When the voice fell, the civil and military officials quickly shut up one by one, and then walked out of the palace one after another. Although Yue Wuya is not His Majesty’s biological prince, he is fond of him. Moreover, Yue Wuya is powerful and has a high prestige in the court. Who would dare to contradict him when he speaks at this time.

“Doctor Luo, hurry up and see how your father is doing.” Yue Wuya said politely to Luo Ping when everyone went out.

Luo Ping nodded, first looked at King Guangping’s face, and then began to take his pulse.

Ugh!

After dozens of seconds, Luo Ping sighed, his expression was very solemn, and said to Yue Wuya: “His Royal Highness, Your Majesty’s injury is very serious, the assassin’s palm will break the heart, unless there is a phoenix gall, or a pan The dragon spirit is fine.”

What?

Hearing this, Yue Wuya’s body was shocked, and his heart sank to the bottom.

Of course, Yue Wuya knew about Phoenix Gall and Panlong Jing. When he was in the Ouyang family, he heard that Phoenix Gall was rescued by his father Xiao Yuruo, while Panlong Jing was snatched from Fang Family in Xuanye Continent. Save the little fairy of Fuyao Palace.

These two things capture the essence of heaven and earth, contain silent vitality, and are treasures among rare treasures. There is only one copy in the world. After being used, there will be no more.

Thinking about it, Yue Wuya became a little anxious, and couldn't help but say, "Tianyi Luo, is there any other way?"

When he said this, Yue Wuya couldn't be more anxious. Although King Guangping was not his biological father, he could stay. He is better than his biological father and son, how can he watch him die?

This…

Luo Ping frowned, and suddenly pondered: "Yes, but there are some risks…"

Before he finished speaking, he saw King Guangping, who was in a coma, suddenly jolted and sat up suddenly. He got up and shouted: "Bold assassin, dare to pretend to be a lady to assassinate me, I will smash your corpse into ten thousand pieces."

At this time, King Guangping's expression was crazy and very scary.

Phew…

At this moment, Yue Wuya and Luo Ping were both startled.

Immediately afterwards, Luo Ping reacted and said with joy: "Great, Your Majesty woke up by himself. It seems that in recent years, His Majesty has often taken natural treasures, so his physique is stronger than ordinary people."

Yue Wuya was also overjoyed. , and also had some doubts.

What did the emperor just say? That assassin pretending to be his mother?

"Y'er!"

At this moment, King Guangping stared at Yue Wuya and shouted, "I immediately pass on my order to behead all the Ouyang family and others who are imprisoned in the prison."

When he said this , King Guangping's eyes flashed with endless anger.

Luo Ping is right. After becoming emperor, King Guangping has taken a lot of natural and earthly treasures over the years, and his physical defense is much stronger than ordinary people, so he woke up, and the first thing he woke up was to kill. Those from the Ouyang family.

Chapter 2860

What?

Yue Wuya's heart was shocked, but his head was buzzing.

"Father, why did you kill the Ouyang family?" Yue Wuya couldn't help but asked while shocked.

King Guangping covered his heart, coughed, and said ruthlessly: "Why? That second lady of the Ouyang family, pretending to be your mother to assassinate me, cannot be punished, and no one related to her can escape." With

that, King Guangping urged Said: "Go and give an order."

This…

Hearing this, Yue Wuya was completely dumbfounded, almost unable to stand, and took two steps back.

In the next second, Yue Wuya hurriedly knelt down and pleaded with King Guangping: "Father, please calm down first, there must be something strange about this matter, I am young… The second young lady of the Ouyang family is of average strength. , how could I assassinate you?"

Yue Wuya originally wanted to call her sister-in-law, after all, Meihui was Yue Feng's little sister, but when she saw King Guangping's angry look, she quickly changed her words.

Moreover, it was impossible for Yue Wuya to order the execution of the Ouyang family. After all, they were all his father's family.

At this time, Yue Wuya did not know that the members of the Ouyang family had been rescued by Meihui.

"You…"

Looking at Yue Wuya kneeling on the ground, King Guangping became angry and shouted angrily: "Y'er, you dare to disobey the imperial decree? Well, very good, it really is flesh and blood, and the Ouyang family is your own. Father's house, you can't bear it, right?"

"If you resist the decree, I will lock you up too."

Yue Wuya knelt there, gritted his teeth secretly, and didn't say a word.

Even if you are punished, you can't go out and give orders.

For a while, the huge Guangfu Palace was silent and the atmosphere was extremely solemn.

"Your Majesty, rest your anger!"

At this moment, Luo Ping couldn't help but comfort him: "To deal with the affairs of the Ouyang family, don't worry for now. The most important thing now is your Majesty's injury."

After speaking, Luo Ping glanced at Yue Wuya, Continuing: "Your Majesty can wake up by himself, it can be seen that His Majesty's good fortune is very good. The old minister has a way to restore His Majesty's heart to the way it was before, but he still needs His Royal Highness's help."

Phew!

Hearing this, King Guangping took a deep breath and suppressed his anger: "What can I do, say it!" To

be honest, King Guangping was very angry when he saw Yue Wuya's disobedience, but when Luo Ping spoke, he could only Give up temporarily, after all, Luo Ping is a senior in the court, so he has to give some face.

Luo Ping pondered for a while, and said slowly: "It is necessary to take out gold, wood, water, fire, soil, and five types of spiritual beast inner pills from the treasure house in the palace. These inner pills contain the essence of heaven and earth, which can temporarily make up for your majesty's wounded heart. "

The old minister wants to integrate the power of these five kinds of inner pills into His Majesty's heart, but the old minister's internal strength is limited, so he still needs the help of the prince."

"Okay!"

A smile appeared on the weak face of King Guangping, He nodded and said, "If that's the case, then hurry up and prepare."

With that, King Guangping tilted his head and glanced at Yue Wuya: "Ya'er, after you help, go to the harem to accompany your mother, all matters related to the imperial court. , don't interfere, you know?"

What?

At this moment, Yue Wuya was shocked and instinctively resisted.

Obviously, the father emperor insisted on executing the people of the Ouyang family, and planned to put himself under house arrest in the harem.

Thinking to himself, Yue Wuya really wanted to refute, but seeing King Guangping's resolute expression, he didn't dare to disobey for a while, so he nodded and said, "My son leads the order!"

At the same time as he agreed, Yue Wuya was very anxious.

How to do? Could it be that the Ouyang family is really helpless?

Soon, at Luo Ping's order, the little eunuch brought the inner elixir. These inner elixir are all treasured by the palace, and each one is the inner elixir of the emperor's realm.

Next, Luo Ping began to talk about the power of these inner alchemy, which was integrated into the heart of King Guangping, with Yue Wuya assisting him.

It has to be said that Luo Ping, as the first imperial physician of the palace, has excellent medical skills. In the blink of an eye, he successfully integrated the power of the four inner alchemy into the heart of King Guangping.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2861-2865

Chapter 2861

And Yue Wuya, although he has been assisting by the side, seems calm, but he has been thinking about the Ouyang family.

“His Royal Highness!”

When he was about to fuse the fifth one, Luo Ping looked serious and said to Yue Wuya, “This fifth one is the most important thing. If it fails, it will fail. Although it will not cost His Majesty’s life, But it is also very likely that His Majesty will call it ‘Stupid’.”

Stupidity is an ancient name, in other words, a vegetative person.

Stupid?

Hearing this, Yue Wuya was stunned for a moment, and couldn’t help but muttered in his heart.

That is to say, if it fails, the father will not die, but will lose all abilities.

Thinking of this, Yue Wuya nodded: “I see, Imperial Physician Luo, let’s continue!”

Hmm!

Luo Ping nodded, picked up the fifth inner alchemy, and prepared to merge, but at this moment, Yue Wuya’s eyes flashed, he raised his hand, and punched Luo Ping’s heart directly.

To be honest, Yue Wuya originally wanted to take action against Luo Ping, but King Guangping wanted to kill the Ouyang family. Yue Wuya could not stop him, so he had to take a risk.

Luo Ping also said just now that if the fusion of the inner alchemy fails, King Guangping will not die.

“Y’er? You…”

“His Royal Highness!”

At this moment, whether it was King Guangping or Luo Ping, they were all shocked. They never thought that Yue Wuya would suddenly attack.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

In shock, Luo Ping wanted to dodge, but he was too old, and Yue Wuya's shot was so quick that he couldn't dodge at all.

Bang!

This palm, containing the tenth layer of Yue Wuya's skill, hit Luo Ping's heart ruthlessly, and when he heard a miserable cry, the whole person flew straight up, and finally hit the pillar at the door before falling heavily.

The moment he landed, Luo Ping spurted blood and swallowed his last breath.

"I'm sorry!"

Looking at Luo Ping's tragic death, Yue Wuya only felt that both hands were shaking, and his eyes flashed with struggle and guilt: "I'm sorry, Imperial Physician Luo, I don't want to kill you, but I really have no choice.

" , Yue Wuya intends to turn King Guangping into a vegetative state, the stakes are very important, and the second person must not know about it.

Therefore, Luo Ping must die.

When the words fell, Yue Wuya turned around and looked at King Guangping quietly.

"Y'er, you…"

Interrupted at a critical moment, King Guangping's face was extremely pale, and he looked at Yue Wuya in shock and anger: "Why did you do this?"

"Father."

Yue Wuya took a deep breath With tears in his eyes, he choked and said, "I have always respected you in my heart, and sometimes I even regard you as my biological father, but… But I can't just watch the Ouyang family go wrong, don't worry, you will change. After you become 'stupid', my mother and I will take good care of you!"

"As for the Apocalypse Continent, you can leave it to me!"

King Guangping was so angry that he wanted to rush over, but he had no energy at all, not only In this way, King Guangping found himself speechless.

This is the sign of becoming 'stupor'.

"Someone…"

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya wiped away the tears from the corners of his eyes and shouted at the outside of the hall.

Soon, the guards outside the hall, as well as the civil and military officials, rushed in quickly after hearing the shout.

This.. what's the situation? !

Entering the hall, everyone was stunned when they saw the scene in front of them, froze there, completely stunned.

I saw that Luo Ping was covered in blood and had no breath. On the other hand, King Guangping was lying on the dragon couch. Although he opened his eyes, he did not respond at all.

Chapter 2862

"My lords!"

Yue Wuya looked around and said with a look of grief and indignation: "In the process of Taiyi Luo's treatment of the father, in addition to mistakes, the father became 'stupid', as a senior official in the court, but Make such a mistake, you deserve to die!"

When he said this, Yue Wuya looked at Luo Ping's body and felt very guilty.

Imperial Physician Luo, I'm sorry, for the sake of the overall situation, I can only put the blame on you.

Whoa!

At this moment, when they heard Yue Wuya's words, everyone reacted in shock.

"This… Imperial Physician Luo is very skilled, how could such a mistake happen…"

"It may be that His Majesty, who was too old and neglected for a while, became like this, sigh…"

"How can this be done? "

There was a lot of discussion, and no one doubted Yue Wuya's words, and they all felt sorry for Luo Ping.

Nizi… actually reversed black and white.

At this moment, King Guangping was extremely angry, and kept shouting in his heart, yes, although he couldn't move or speak, he was sober, and he could hear the words of everyone in the hall clearly.

"His Royal Highness!"

At this moment, under the discussion of everyone, one of them knelt down to Yue Wuya in public: "Now that Your Majesty has become like this, it is really unfortunate for us in Tianqi Continent, but there can be no king in the court for a day. Please also enthrone your Highness as soon as possible!"

"Yes, the assassin has not been found yet, please enthrone your Highness today and preside over government affairs!"

"Be sure to catch the assassin and avenge your majesty!"

"Please, Your Highness, enthrone as soon as possible.."

In an instant, in the entire Guangfu Palace, all the civil and military officials knelt down and shouted in unison.

Um!

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya hesitated, then nodded: "Then pick a day and prepare for the enthronement ceremony. By the way, the most important thing now is to find a way to wake up the father."

"Pass my order . , immediately send people to various continents to look for famous doctors."

"Yes, Your Majesty!" The civil and military officials responded in unison.

call!

Yue Wuya took a deep breath and tilted his head to look at King Guangping lying there. He secretly said in his heart, "Father, Emperor, although I am not filial, it is also God's will, so you can rest in peace.

"Report!"

At this moment, a prison guard rushed in in a panic, sweating profusely, and shouted at Yue Wuya: "Your Highness, it's not good, the people of the Ouyang family have all been kidnapped. ."

What?

Hearing this, the expressions of the surrounding civil and military officials changed greatly, and they were all shocked and angry.

Great, the Ouyang family was saved.

Yue Wuya was also stunned for a moment, and his heart was full of surprises, but he still had a very angry look on his face: “The felon ran away? What’s going on?”

“Last night there was a woman who pretended to be a concubine. Take the people of the Ouyang family out of the prison, saying that they are going to interrogate…” The prison guard Mantou was sweating coldly and stammered out the situation.

When he said this, the guard was so nervous that he couldn’t even kneel. Repeat offense and escape, this is a serious crime of dereliction of duty.

Whoa!

At this moment, the entire hall was in an uproar, and the civil and military officials were all angry.

“It’s so maddening , you’re actually pretending to be the goddess. You’re so bold! You’re so bold!”

“These repeat offenders must not be easily forgiven!

“

Send the garrison to pursue. At this moment, Yue Wuya

looked expressionless and looked around coldly: “Now the situation in Kyushu is chaotic, the Imperial Forest Army cannot be easily mobilized, and the most important thing now is to find a famous doctor and treat the father and emperor.”

He waved his hand: “Okay, let’s all back down.”

Chapter 2863 The

Ouyang family finally escaped from the prison, how could it be possible to send the Royal Forest Army to pursue it?

“Yes, Your Majesty!”

Seeing Yue Wuya saying this, the civil and military officials looked at each other in dismay, and they all stopped insisting and left the hall one after another!

Watching everyone leave, Yue Wuya ordered the eunuch to take good care of King Guangping and walked out.

My mother has been in a coma for so long, I don't know if she has woken up.

For a time, the huge Guangfu Palace suddenly became deserted.

At this time, King Guangping lying there, in addition to being angry, he was also very anxious. He wanted to get up and summon civil and military officials, but because of the failure to integrate the inner alchemy, he has become a vegetative person, and he can't do anything except clear his mind.

Ya'er, I treat you like my own, but you treat me like this? !

I'm so unhappy.

In his heart, King Guangping kept shouting madly. At the same time, the father and son's love for Yue Wuya slowly turned into hatred in the endless anger.

Before you know it, it gets dark outside.

After the night, the little eunuch who was guarding in front of Wang Long's couch in Guangping also went to rest.

Whoosh!

At this moment, a black shadow, like a ghost, entered the hall silently.

"Tsk tsk…"

When he arrived in front of Longta, he saw King Guangping lying there. Although he opened his eyes, he couldn't move. Hei Ying was stunned for a while, and finally shook his head and sighed, "It's a shame I ran so far. You have become like this."

This man's face was pale and his tone was gloomy, and it was the messenger of Hades, Gong Hao.

Who is this person?

At this moment, although King Guangping couldn't speak, he could feel the Yin Qi in Gong Hao's body. While surprised, he was also somewhat flustered.

"Don't panic!"

Feeling the panic of King Guangping, Gong Hao smiled slightly and said lightly: "I won't hurt you, it's just a pity, you King Guangping is also a generation of heroes, His Majesty

Pluto appreciates it very much, and sent me here specially Looking for you to cooperate, but I didn't expect it, it's still a step late."

Hades?

Hearing this, King Guangping was shocked, what is this existence?

"Pluto is the ruler of the ghost world." Gong Hao's expression showed a hint of respect: "If you die, you will also enter the ghost world, understand?"

"You?"

At this moment, King Guangping was very shocked, looking at Gong Hao: "Can you hear what I'm saying?"

"Of course, I'm the messenger of Hades." Gong Hao looked at him with a half-smile: "Of course I can hear what you're saying."

Yes, at this time Although King Guangping couldn't move or speak, Gong Hao, as the messenger of Hades, could hear what King Guangping said in his heart through his thoughts.

"Pluto sent you here, why are you asking me to cooperate?" King Guangping forced himself to calm down and asked.

Gong Hao chuckled lightly and said slowly: "Naturally it is a major event for the hegemony of Kyushu."

After speaking, Gong Hao looked up and down at King Guangping, his eyes couldn't hide the loss: "It's just that you have become like this now, it seems that It's useless to Hades." As the

voice fell, Gong Hao was about to leave.

"etc!"

At this moment, King Guangping couldn't help shouting in his heart, very urgent: "Since you are the messenger of Hades, there must be a way to make me return to normal, I beg your Excellency to save me."

Gong Hao stopped, thought about it, and turned back. Said : "There is a way, it depends on whether you want it or not." After speaking

, Gong Hao took out a medicinal pill from his body, and continued: "This is His Majesty Pluto's Jiuyou Xuanming Pill. It 's back to normal."

Great!

King Guangping was overjoyed and couldn't be more excited, but at this moment, he heard Gong Hao's words turn his head: "But you must also be clear that after taking the Nine Nether Profound Ming Pill, your soul belongs to Hades. In other words, in the future, You are the puppet of His Majesty Hades."

What?

Hearing this, King Guangping's heart was shocked, and he was immediately stunned.

Chapter 2864

King Guangping at this time, caught in the battle between heaven and man, is very tangled.

The emperor of his own dignified Apocalypse Continent is extremely noble, how can he be the puppet of Hades?

But if you don't agree, will you be lying half-dead for the rest of your life?

"If you don't want to, I won't force it!"

Seeing that King Guangping's eyes flashed and he refused to respond for a long time, Gong Hao couldn't wait: "I will leave before dawn, you should think about it."

"Okay! The

voice fell, and King Guangping gritted his teeth secretly, and made a decision: "I will."

To be honest, King Guangping didn't want to agree at all, but there was no way, in order to regain his power, there was only one way to choose.

Um!

Seeing his agreement, Gong Hao was stunned for a moment, then nodded approvingly, then walked over, stuffed the medicinal pill into King Guangping's mouth, and said at the same time, "As expected of a generation of heroes, he is still decisive."

Om!

At this moment, after taking the medicine pill, King Guangping was surprised to find that his body slowly regained his intuition. Not only that, but the inner strength of his dantian gradually recovered. What made him even more happy was that his damaged heart vessels were also heal slowly.

Is this the effect of Jiuyou Xuanming Pill? Amazing.

However, King Guangping also noticed that while he was recovering his inner strength, there was also an evil force that penetrated into his dantian. It was the evil force only found in the ghost world.

“King Guangping!”

Gong Hao watched quietly, and when King Guangping sat up slowly, he smiled and said, “Congratulations on your recovery, from now on, you and I are our own people, and we will work hard for Hades in the future. .”

Saying that, Gong Hao took out a piece of talisman paper that shone with a faint blue light: “At this time, the shielding talisman, when worn on the body, can hide the evil spirit of your body, and it is not easy to be discovered.”

“Understood… .”

King Guangping responded and put away the shielding talisman.

Immediately afterwards, King Guangping took a deep breath and said to Gong Hao, “Thank you, Your Excellency the messenger.”

“Don’t be too busy to thank you!” Gong Hao smiled slightly, with slyness in his eyes: “Next, there are still things that need you to be the King of Pluto. Go do it .”

“Your Excellency, please tell me!”

Gong Hao walked back and forth a few times, saying word by word: “The Nine Heavens Saintess are scattered in Kyushu, and their whereabouts are unknown. The King of Pluto needs you to find out the whereabouts of these saintess. These saintess are in control.”

Gong Hao’s eyes flashed a treacherous smile when he said this.

Yes, Pluto sent Gong Hao here to cooperate with King Guangping and use the power of the Tianqi royal family to investigate the whereabouts of Jiutian Xuannv.

Gong Hao thought it was a chore, because King Guangping was very cold and arrogant, and it didn’t necessarily make sense. As a result, he saw that King Guangping had turned into a vegetative state. This was a godsend for Gong Hao, so he took out nine Youxuan Mingdan, bewitched King Guangping and turned him into his own.

Saintess of the Nine Heavens?

Hearing this, King Guangping was stunned and frowned.

With such a special name, who is this person?

“King Guangping!”

Seeing the expression on King Guangping’s face, Gong Hao said lightly, “I don’t want to reveal the specifics. In short, if you meet someone who claims to be the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, you must find a way to control it, and then use the Spirit Gathering Orb. Let me know.”

After speaking, Gong Hao handed King Guangping a green bead, which was crystal clear and full of yin, and it was the unique gathering spirit bead unique to the messenger of Hades.

The Juling Pearl is something that only exists in the ghost world. Through the Juling Pearl, King Guangping can pass the news to Gong Hao.

“Okay, I see!” King Guangping nodded and agreed.

Even if you don’t agree, it won’t work. At this time, he is already the puppet of Hades and can’t help himself.

“Okay, I won’t disturb your rest.” Gong Hao smiled evilly, turned and walked out of the hall, disappearing into the night in the blink of an eye.

call!

At this moment, King Guangping took a deep breath and looked at the night outside with endless gloom in his eyes.

Ya’er, you want me to lie on the dragon’s collapse for the rest of my life, and you never think that I can stand up again.

Chapter 2865

Thinking of this, King Guangping sat there cross-legged and began to practice.

Jiuyou Xuanming Pill can’t help but have the effect of curing ‘stupor’, and also contains powerful Yin evil power. Guangping Wang just took it soon, and he needs to turn all these Yin evil powers into his own.

…

the next morning early in the morning!

Yue Wuya brought Qin Rongyin to Guangfu Palace.

At this time, Qin Rongyin's beautiful face showed complexity and worry. After being knocked out by Meihui last night, he didn't wake up until dawn. After waking up, the first thing he knew was that King Guangping had become a 'stupor' '.

This made Qin Rongyin both shocked and worried.

Although she couldn't tolerate King Guangping in her heart, she had been cared for and cared for by King Guangping over the years, and had some family affection. Now that King Guangping has become like this, Qin Rongyin felt very uncomfortable, so she called Yue Wuya early in the morning, let's go together Come and see.

"Your Majesty!"

Entering Guangfu Palace, Qin Rongyin's body trembled when she saw the scene in front of her, and she couldn't help shouting.

I saw that King Guangping was lying there, motionless.

"Mother!"

Yue Wuya took a deep breath and said complicatedly: "Last night, I did my best, but I didn't expect that Luo Ping would make a mistake at a critical moment."

When he said this, Yue Wuya felt very guilty. He glanced at King Guangping.

At this time, Yue Wuya and Qin Rongyin didn't know that King Guangping had recovered and was lying there, just taking a break.

Qin Rongyin sighed and was about to speak, but was interrupted by a faint voice.

"Madam, I am very pleased that you can come to see me." The

voice fell, and I saw King Guangping sitting up slowly, with a pair of eyes, looking at the mother and son with a half-smile.

What?

Yue Wuya was shocked and horrified, staring blankly at King Guangping completely stupid.

He…. didn't he become stupefied? Last night, I checked it myself, except that he had a pulse, his whole body was paralyzed, how could he still sit up and talk?

Qin Rongyin next to her also trembled, surprised and happy.

Great, Your Majesty is all right.

Whoops!

At this time, the palace guards outside heard the movement and quickly came in to check, and they were all stunned.

This…. Hasn't His Majesty become stupefied? How is it?

For a time, those guards were stunned, they just felt that their brains were not enough.

"Royal Father!"

Finally, Yue Wuya reacted and said to King Guangping, "Why…"

Before he finished speaking, he was interrupted by King Guangping.

"Why am I all right?" King Guangping's eyes flashed with endless anger, and he sneered: "Y'er, you are really filial. You killed Imperial Doctor Luo, and you made me stupefied, and you put all the blame on Luo. As an imperial physician, I treat you like my own, but you treat me like this? You said, what should you be blamed for?"

What? !

Qin Rongyin was extremely shocked.

At this moment, Yue Wuya also trembled, and quickly knelt on the ground with a sincere expression on his face: "Father, the emperor, calm down, my son is forced to do this, I just don't want to see the innocent and tragic deaths of those in the Ouyang family."

"Since the father is all right, the son doesn't have to blame himself all the time."

Haha!

King Guangping sneered, his anger undiminished: "You are very frank, for the sake of the Ouyang family, you will lie down and be immobile for the rest of your life!"

After speaking, King Guangping's eyes froze and he shouted: "Come here, Put Yue Wuya in jail, and at noon tomorrow, I will be executed at the gate of the palace!"

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2866-2870

Chapter 2866

What?

At this moment, Yue Wuya's heart was shocked, and he was paralyzed there.

Father is going to kill me?

However, it was his own fault for committing a big crime, and since his aunt and the Ouyang family were all safe, he had no regrets.

Thinking about it, Yue Wuya smiled miserably, without resisting at all, letting the surrounding guards tie him up.

"Your Majesty!"

Seeing this scene, Qin Rongyin trembled and said anxiously at King Guangping: "No, Your Majesty, Ya'er is still young and ignorant, and I have the responsibility to commit such a big crime, I beg you to give him a chance "

Shut up!"

King Guangping's expressionless face interrupted coldly: "For so many years, I have treated him as my own, and named him a prince, and I will pass the throne to him in the future, but this renegade son, Not only did he commit the crime of bullying the king, but he also killed the elders of the dynasty."

"If I spare him, what kind of royal power will there be?"

Speaking of the last sentence, King Guangping waved his hand and said coldly: "Take Yue Wuya with you. Go down!"

Upon hearing the order, several guards pushed Yue Wuya out of Guangfu Palace!

"No…"

Qin Rongyin was distressed and frightened at the same time, she was about to stop her when she rushed up, and at the same time, she did not forget to shout to King Guangping: "Your Majesty, Ya'er grew up with you, can you bear it? If I die, I will not live alone."

Phew!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Hearing this, a trace of pity flickered in King Guangping's eyes, but it was quickly replaced by coldness.

"Stay the empress, and enter the cold palace. Without my order, no one is allowed to see her!"

"Yes, Your Majesty!"

At this moment, two guards came over and forcibly took Qin Rongyin out.

"Your Majesty, you spared Ya'er, spare him…" Qin Rongyin cried desperately, trying to break free, but the two guards held him tightly, unable to move at all, and tears rolled down her cheeks.

Seeing the mother and son being kept in one after another, King Guangping was expressionless, without the slightest emotional fluctuation.

Yes, after taking Jiuyou Xuanming Pill, King Guangping's mood has changed, and his emotions have been gradually replaced by cold evil.

…..

the other side!

Apocalypse Continent, in a mountain forest on the southeast coast, a figure kept moving forward with a gloomy expression. Although he was too tired, he didn't mean to stop.

It was Zhang Jiao.

Ever since Zhang Jiao was lucky enough to break out of the siege by Jed's raid at the Supreme Conference, he has been on the run for the past few days.

Originally, after escaping from the Beiying Palace, Zhang Jiao planned to find a safe place to rest and regain his inner strength, but what annoyed him was that no matter where he went, the underworld soldiers in the ghost world could find him.

Two hours ago, after Zhang Jiao used the Heaven-opening Axe to repel a wave of underworld soldiers, he finally found a special mark on his body, which was the blood spirit mark that Jade struck on him at that time.

However, after getting rid of the blood spirit seal, Zhang Jiao did not feel relieved at all.

Those underworld soldiers come and go without a trace, so he must find a safe place and restore his strength.

But where is the safe place?

Got it!

At this moment, Zhang Jiao arrived at the seaside and looked at the looming Longevity Island in the distant sea, and suddenly had an idea.

….

at this moment, on Longevity Island.

Longevity Island is the main altar of the Hall of Longevity. It is located in the deep sea and is thousands of miles away from the nearest continent.

Because of its remote location, the situation in the Kyushu Continent was turbulent during this period, but the main altar of the Hall of Longevity was not affected in the slightest.

Two months ago, the white horse deceived everyone, and after sitting on the palace master, he built a palace for himself on the island, and far away, a Qionglou palace was like a palace.

At this moment, inside the palace hall.

Chapter 2867 The

white horse sits leisurely on the throne, sipping tea leisurely.

Beside him, there is a slender woman, wearing a fiery red dress, which sets off a charming curve. Her facial features are exquisite, but there is a cold pride in her eyebrows.

It was White Horse’s wife, Red Snake.

Like White Horse, Red Snake was originally one of the four Dharma Kings of the Hall of Longevity, but after White Horse became the Hall Master, his status rose and he became the Lady of the Hall Master.

“I heard that a lot of things have happened in the Kyushu Continent recently. Should we do something in the Hall of Longevity?” The red snake said softly, with undisguised ambition flashing in his eyes.

Although they have been staying on Changsheng Island during this time, White Horse and Red Snake have been paying attention to the situation in the Kyushu mainland.

Hey-hey!

The white horse smiled and looked at the red snake, nodded and said: “What’s the hurry, let’s wait and see, it’s better for the Kyushu continent to fight each other, and when they are almost fighting, let’s clean up the mess. At that time, if I become the Kyushu continent. Wulin leader, you are the wife of the leader.”

Pu Chi. Hearing this, Red Snake couldn’t help sneering

and said, “You are smart, but that’s fine. The more chaotic the Kyushu Continent, the better it will be for us!”

“Palace Master!”

He opened his mouth and said, “Someone landed on the island and said they wanted to meet the palace master.”

“Who?” Bai Ma asked with a frown.

The red snake also had a pretty face with anger, and said displeasedly: “How did you patrol? You can actually let a person board the Longevity Island?

” The disciple spoke with sincerity and fear, and when the words fell, he took out a letter, stepped forward and handed it to the white horse.

What?

Bai Ma took the letter lazily, opened it, and was shocked, and his whole body was dripping with cold sweat.

I saw that only a few words were written on the letter, ‘Breaking the heart and rotting the bones’, but these four words looked like a fatal reminder to the white horse, and the whole person was extremely frightened.

A few months ago, Bai Ma, Wen Chou Chou, and everyone in the Ouyang family were captured by Zhang Jiao. At that time, in order to save everyone, Wen Chou Chou pretended to join Zhang Jiao, and at the same time let Bai Ma pretend to be loyal to Zhang Jiao, so that Bai Ma could help him secretly.

As a result, the white horse was seen through by Zhang Jiao, and then was beaten with a ‘heart-shattering palm’.

After White Horse became the head of the Hall of Longevity, he took a lot of elixir from the main altar. At the same time, with the help of the Red Snake, he completely solved the hidden danger of ‘heart-breaking and rotten-bone palm’.

Bai Ma originally thought that if there was no hidden danger in his body, he would have nothing to do with Zhang Jiao, but he never thought that Zhang Jiao would actually find the door.

“Is it Zhang Jiao?”

At this time, seeing the words on the letter, the red snake also trembled, and suddenly became nervous.

Zhang Jiao is very powerful. He helped Yang Jian conquer the Kyushu Continent before, and now he has an axe to open the sky. Such an existence can’t be provoked at all.

Whoa!

Hearing the words of the red snake, many of the hall masters in the hall also changed their expressions and became very angry.

“It turned out to be him? This horn killed our Palace Master Wen, and dared to send it to the door?”

“I must kill him later to avenge the Palace Master Wen.”

“Yes, revenge!”

The roars of the people kept coming, The white horse was in a hurry.

The one who really killed Wen Chou Chou was himself. At that time, in order to be the hall master, he put the blame on Zhang Jiao. If the following people knew the truth, his own hall master would not be able to do it.

Thinking to himself, the white horse raised his hand: “Everyone, don’t be impatient. This horn is powerful. If we face it head-on, we are afraid that we won’t be able to avenge the Palace Master, and we will give our lives in vain.”

“In this way, everyone go down and prepare first. , I’ll deal with him first.”

This…

Hearing this, the hall masters present looked at each other in dismay, a little unwilling, but still withdrew.

“Please come up!” At this moment, the white horse said to the disciple.

The disciple nodded, walked out quickly, and came in with a person after a while.

It was Zhang Jiao.

Chapter 2868

“Tsk tsk!”

At the moment of entering the hall, Zhang Jiao looked at the magnificent surroundings, first chuckled lightly, and said to the white horse: “I really missed it before, I didn’t expect the white horse to be very ambitious, and in a blink of an eye I became the master of the Long Temple.”

“Mr. Zhang is serious.” Bai Ma squeezed out a smile and said cautiously: “I don’t know if Mr. Zhang came suddenly, what is the order?”

Bai Ma didn’t want to be so polite to Zhang Jiao, but he didn’t The way, the opponent’s strength is too strong.

Um!

Seeing Bai Ma’s attitude, Zhang Jiao nodded with satisfaction: “Okay, not much nonsense, your place is very good, find me a secret room, I want to retreat and practice!”

“By the way, this is the president of Changsheng Palace. There must be a lot of heaven and earth treasures in the altar, and they are all sent to me.” The

tone was full of orders, and there was no doubt.

In Zhang Jiao’s heart, the white horse was just a clown jumping on the beam, and it was a coincidence that he was able to sit on the throne of the Hall of Longevity, and he didn’t take it seriously at all.

More importantly, Bai Ma was also hit by his ‘heart-shattering palm’, and he didn’t dare to disobey his own request.

At this time, Zhang Jiao didn’t know that the white horse had already solved the crisis.

Made!

Hearing this, Bai Ma was very angry, Zhang Jiao regarded himself as a dog under his command? Not only do you want to retreat to the secret room for cultivation, but you also want the treasures of heaven and earth in the main altar?

I thought to myself, Bai Ma wanted to refuse, but because he was afraid of opening the axe, he held back.

“Tiancaidibao, I will prepare immediately, sir, go to the secret room with me first.”

The next second, Bai Ma held back his anger and opened his mouth with a smile. Then, with Zhang Jiao, he walked out of the hall and walked towards the forbidden area behind.

A few minutes later, the white horse took Zhang Jiao to a secret room in the forbidden area.

This secret room is located on the cliff behind the main altar. It is very secret. It is the place where the masters of the halls of longevity have retreated and practiced. It is difficult for ordinary disciples to come here.

“Yeah!”

At this time, Zhang Jiao looked around at the surrounding environment, and nodded approvingly: “This place is not bad!”

This is the forbidden area of Changsheng Island, and it is difficult for those underworld soldiers to find this place. Soon you will be able to fully recover your inner strength.

“Mr. Zhang likes it! You can meditate in it first, and soon, I will bring the treasures of heaven and earth.” Bai Ma said respectfully with a smile, but his eyes flashed coldly.

“Okay, very good!”

Zhang Jiao showed a smile, without any doubt, and entered the secret room directly.

Click!

It was at this moment that the white horse sneered and pressed a switch at the door of the secret room, and then a sound was heard. Then, a giant cage descended from the ceiling of the secret room and directly covered Zhang Jiao.

what!

All this happened so fast that Zhang Jiao couldn’t react at all, and was instantly furious.

Zhang Jiao saw that the giant cage in front of him was made of a kind of black metal.

Afterwards, Zhang Jiao quickly took out the sky-opening axe and slashed the cage, but what he didn’t expect was that after a loud noise, the cage didn’t move at all.

“White horse…”

Zhang Jiao's anger rose, and across the cage, his eyes locked on Bai Ma: "You dare to cheat on me, but have you thought about the consequences?"

At this time, Zhang Jiao understood that Bai Ma's smile just now was all fake . But what he didn't expect was that this kid was daring and dared to make fun of himself.

Chapter 2869

"Zhang Jiao."

Feeling Zhang Jiao's anger, Bai Ma didn't panic at all, and sneered and sneered: "I didn't expect that I have today? Speaking of which, we didn't have any grudges, but you used 'destroy me' against me before. Heart rotten bone palm', forced me to surrender to you, and now come to me again, show off my power to me, if I endure it, how can I be the Lord of the Palace of Longevity?"

When he said this, White Horse was full of resentment.

Madd, who was in the main altar of the Wutian Organization before, was inferior to a dog in front of him, and was humiliated by him in every possible way. Now that he is trapped, he must speak his anger well.

"Little man!"

Zhang Jiao smirked in arrogance, and was too lazy to talk nonsense. He held the Sky-Opening Axe tightly and slashed towards the cage again. However, as before, although the Sky-Opening Axe was extremely sharp, it could be cut through, but the cage was a bit small. There are no traces.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, Baima laughed and said mockingly: "Zhang Jiao, don't waste your energy, this cage is made by our ancestors of the Hall of Longevity, made of meteorites from outside the sky, it is extremely tough, if you are the peak Strength, may be able to motivate the opening axe to break, but now, don't think about it."

When he said this, Bai Ma was a little proud.

Yes, Zhang Jiao has been pursued by the underworld soldiers for the past few days, and his internal strength has been severely depleted, and he cannot stimulate the power of the Kaitian Axe at all. Otherwise, a cage can't trap him at all.

"You're courting death!"

Zhang Jiao's eyes were blood red, and he said angrily, "When I go out, you will be smashed to pieces!"

“I’m afraid you won’t have this chance!” The inner alchemy came out: “These are the inner alchemy of the Bilin Centipede. The energy contained in it is extremely poisonous.”

“Aren’t you poisoning? “

“Also, this hall of longevity knows that you killed Wen Chouchou. If you kill you, I can give an account to the hall of longevity, haha,…” The

voice fell, and the white horse urged his inner strength, and suddenly burst. Those inner cores were thrown into the cage.

hum.

In an instant, I saw a thick green fog that spread out in an instant, filling every corner of the secret room. The mist is highly poisonous, and the rustling sound of corrosion can be heard in the air.

Zhang Jiao was unavoidable, and was suddenly shrouded in poisonous fog.

“Despicable and sinister boy, you wait for me, ah…” In the poisonous fog, Zhang Jiao’s roar kept coming, accompanied by screams.

Bai Ma smiled coldly, and turned to leave as if he didn’t hear it.

Bai Ma thought about it. After Zhang Jiao died, he would open the secret room and take out the Kaitian Axe. The Kaitian Axe was a peerless weapon, and no matter how powerful the poison was, it would not be corroded.

After getting the Heaven-opening Axe, he can lead the Hall of Longevity and return to the Kyushu Continent to compete for the martial arts.

…..

the other side.

Tianqi Imperial City, Qianyuan Hall.

The weather was not good today, the clouds were dense, and the civil and military officials in the hall all had complex expressions and dignified thoughts.

Yes, today is the day to execute Yue Wuya. King Guangping summoned hundreds of officials early in the morning, and went with him to the gate of the palace to supervise the execution. In order to prove his emperor Tianwei,

the street outside the palace gate was surrounded by layers of people. His Majesty is going to execute the prince, this has already spread in the imperial city, and many people want to see the excitement.

At the gate of the palace, Yue Wuya was wearing a prison uniform, his hands and feet were tied with iron chains, and he was tightly tied to the execution platform.

At this time, Yue Wuya's expression was indifferent, without the slightest panic and nervousness, but there was a trace of nostalgia for the world in his eyes. At this time, Yue Wuya had matured a lot.

Things have been done, and the corresponding price must be paid, and there is nothing to regret.

Chapter 2870

At this moment, Yue Wuya looked at the dim sky above his head, tears glistening faintly in his eyes.

Mother, I will not be able to do my filial piety to you in the future.

At this moment, in Qianyuan Palace.

Seeing that the time was almost up, King Guangping raised his hand.

The eunuch next to him hurriedly shouted: "Get up!" The

voice fell, and King Guangping was about to lead a hundred officials to go to the gate of the palace to supervise Yue Wuya.

"Report!"

At this moment, a guard walked in quickly and respectfully said to King Guangping: "There is a woman outside asking to see you!"

Woman?

King Guangping frowned and said lightly, "Bring it in." When he said this, King Guangping's face was gloomy.

Asking for an interview at this time, could it be that it was sent by the Ouyang family to rescue Yue Wuya? Since it was delivered to the door, he grabbed it and beheaded it with Yue Wuya.

The guard nodded, hurriedly turned around and went out, and soon returned with a charming figure.

Whoa!

At this moment, seeing this woman, whether it is King Guangping or the civil and military officials present, can't help but take a deep breath, completely stunned!

I saw that this woman was in her twenties, with a beautiful face and an even more exquisite body curve. She was wearing a long pale pink dress, she looked immortal and very charming!

beautiful!

Simply beautiful!

Especially that otherworldly temperament, even when Chang'e was present, was no less.

"I have seen Your Majesty!" The woman gave a gentle salute, neither humble nor arrogant: "My name is Lan Xin, originally the Nine Heavens Saintess, she has been in the Heavenly Spirit Realm, but ten years ago, the Heaven and Earth Profound Formation collapsed, causing our Nine Heavens Saints The woman has lost her connection with the Divine Realm…"

Yes, this woman is one of the Nine Heavens Saintess, Lan Xin.

Like Zi Yan, Lan Xin was also looking for her companions after the separation of the Nine Heavens Saintess half a month ago. However, after searching for half a month, there was still no clue. After passing through Tianqi Imperial City today, Lan Xin wanted to seek the help of King Guangping. .

Saintess of the Nine Heavens?

For a time, the civil and military officials were all stupid, and their brains were buzzing.

King Guangping was also shocked, and at the same time he was secretly delighted, that's great, the messenger of Hades, who just explained himself to inquire about the whereabouts of the Nine Heavens Saintess, took the initiative to send one to the door today.

"It turned out to be the saintess!"

At this time, King Guangping said with a fake smile: "The saintess are so noble, it is my honor to come to me for help, don't worry, I will definitely send someone to help you find other saints."

"However, the noon time is coming soon. I want to arrest the repeat offender first, and ask the saint to wait for a while!"

King Guangping thought about it, and after beheading Yue Wuya, he would try to deal with the saint Lan Xin.

“Thank you, Your Majesty!” Seeing King Guangping’s straightforward answer, Lan Xin was very happy and smiled lightly: “Since it’s a serious criminal, I’ll take a look at it.”

“Okay!”

King Guangping nodded, and immediately took Everyone walked out of the main hall and came to the outside of the palace gate.

“See Your Majesty!”

Seeing the Emperor coming out, the people outside the palace who were watching the excitement stopped talking and knelt down in unison.

The King of Guangping raised his hand to sign off the ceremony, and then sat on the dragon chair. Lan Xin was a saint and had a special status, so she resigned her seat on purpose.

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, Nie Yunxiao, commander of the Imperial Forest Army, came over and said cautiously, “The hour has come!”

Yes, Nie Yunxiao was the executioner who executed Yue Wuya today.

King Guangping didn’t speak, just nodded.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2871-2880

Chapter 2871

Nie Yunxiao immediately turned around and walked to the execution platform, before Yue Wuya, and read out the crime coldly: “Yue Wuya, who was originally a prince, was deeply loved by His Majesty, but was arrogant and favored, secretly colluded with felons, and assassinated His Majesty, The crime cannot be punished, I will execute it today as an example.” After the

reading, Nie Yunxiao looked at Yue Wuya: “What else do you want to say?”

Huh!

Yue Wuya took a deep breath and looked up at King Guangping, who was sitting on the dragon. At this time, Yue Wuya really wanted to have a few words with King Guangping, but what disappointed him was that King Guangping was expressionless and didn’t look at him at all.

And seeing Lan Xin sitting beside King Guangping, Yue Wuya was completely heartbroken.

Just because he made a big mistake, the father and the emperor don’t even like the mother, and changed a queen so quickly?

At this time, Yue Wuya didn’t know that the one sitting beside King Guangping was not the new empress, but the Nine Heavens Saintess.

A few seconds later, Yue Wuya said to Nie Yunxiao: “I have nothing to say.”

“You really have nothing to say!”

Nie Yunxiao sneered, his face full of mockery: “Although you are not biological, but Your Majesty will You treat it as if you were your own, but what about you, you are actually taking revenge for your kindness, and killing you today is already cheap for you.”

When he said this, Nie Yunxiao’s eyes flashed with playfulness.

Nie Yunxiao is very conceited, thinking that his strength and ability to lead troops to fight are no worse than Yue Wuya, but Yue Wuya enjoys the treatment of the prince by virtue of his majesty’s adopted son status, and he has to obey his orders. Thinking of this, Nie Yunxiao became jealous.

But today, Yue Wuya has lost everything, and he is still the executioner, it’s really cool to think about it.

“Prepare for execution!”

With pride, Nie Yunxiao shouted, and suddenly several guards came over and pulled Yue Wuya down on the execution platform.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Seeing this scene, the people watching around couldn’t help but talk about it.

“As a prince, to assassinate His Majesty is simply outrageous.”

“Yeah, although it is not biological, His Majesty has never treated him badly. Such a person is a crime that deserves death!”

“Killing him…”

Discussion Under the circumstances, many people couldn’t control their emotions, and shouted at Yue Wuya, urging the execution to be executed quickly.

At this time, none of the onlookers sympathized with Yue Wuya. After all, the Apocalypse Continent was a country of etiquette and paid attention to morality, and Yue Wuya’s behavior was outrageous.

Everyone’s curses kept coming, Yue Wuya didn’t seem to hear it, his face was blank, as if he had lost his soul.

“Hey…”

At this time, Lan Xin, who was sitting there, couldn’t help but sigh softly, and looked at Yue Wuya without the slightest emotional fluctuation: “I didn’t expect that the one who was beheaded today was a prince. , to help a repeat offender and assassinate his own father, it is indeed worth dying.”

Hearing this, King Guangping smiled.

The next second, King Guangping said to Nie Yunxiao, “Execute!” When he said this, a trace of pity flashed in King Guangping’s eyes.

Ya’er, the royal father doesn’t want to do this either, but what you have done before has really disappointed me. If I don’t kill you today, what majesty does the royal father have? How will you take over the world in the future?

After receiving the instructions of King Guangping, Nie Yunxiao shouted, then pulled out the long knife on his body and slashed directly at Yue Wuya’s neck.

call!

Seeing the long knife slashing, Yue Wuya slowly closed his eyes.

Mother, father, see you in the next life!

“Stop!”

However, at this moment, only a roar was heard, which came from mid-air!

Immediately afterwards, in the distance, a figure flew over at high speed, his face was full of anxiety, and his eyes were blood red!

It is Yue Feng!

The next second, Yue Feng’s figure flashed, as fast as lightning, directly blocking Yue Wuya, howling: “I’m here, who would dare to hurt a hair on my son?”

What?

In an instant, all the people present focused their eyes on Yue Feng. They were extremely shocked. The entire imperial city was filled with deadly silence.

Chapter 2872

After a few minutes, a heated discussion broke out in the crowd!

“Sect Master of Tianmen?”

“Is it Yue Feng?”

At this moment, King Guangping was also very frightened, he stood up, pointed at Yue Feng and shouted: “Yue Feng, you are very courageous, dare to make a scene of execution?”

“King Guangping!”

Yue Feng roared, and looked at Wang Yaoyao of Guangping: “You are full of morality, but you are actually the most hypocritical person in the world. You say you love Ya’er, and let Ya’er help you fight in battle. Now the emperor is sitting When it’s stable, it’s time to cross the river and demolish the bridge.”

“I tell you, if you want to kill my son, I’m afraid you don’t have the ability.” The

last words were thunderous, and the audience buzzed.

“You…”

King Guangping's face flushed and his anger was not light, but he didn't know how to refute for a while.

At this moment, Lan Xin frowned and looked at Yue Feng curiously: "This person is the Sect Master of Tianmen?" During this time, Lan Xin also heard a lot of rumors while looking for other saints. Among them, Yue Feng's name was heard the most.

"That's right!"

King Guangping took a deep breath and said coldly, "This person is Yue Feng, who is daring and does all kinds of evil. Before, he not only blasphemed Chang'e, but also wanted to be the emperor of Beiying."

Hearing this, Lan Xin's beautiful face , suddenly showing a trace of disgust.

As the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, what Lan Xin hated the most was this kind of wicked person, but she didn't know that King Guangping and Yue Feng were enemies, so she deliberately slandered them.

At this time, on the execution ground, Yue Feng strode like the wind, walked to Yue Wuya, grabbed the iron chain on his body, and pulled it hard.

Whoa!

In an instant, the chain made of cold iron broke!

"Ya'er, I'm sorry!" Yue Feng's eyes flashed with tears, stroking Yue Wuya's head: "Dad is late, I've made you suffer!"

Half an hour ago, Yue Feng arrived at the imperial city, thinking about what to do After rescuing the Ouyang family, we learned from the people that the Ouyang family had successfully escaped, and today, the emperor will personally behead Yue Wuya.

Hearing the news, Yue Feng didn't have time to think, and rushed over directly.

"Father…"

At this moment, Yue Wuya was both surprised and delighted. Because he was too excited, he only shouted and couldn't go on.

"Don't be afraid, Dad is here, no one can hurt you today…" Seeing Yue Wuya's strong appearance, Yue Feng felt even more heartbroken.

Swish!

Seeing this scene, King Guangping's heart was furious, and he rose up, roaring: "Yue Feng, if you come to your door today, don't even think about leaving alive."

Yue Feng sneered, ignoring it at all, but helped Yue Wu up. career.

Feeling Yue Feng's contempt, King Guangping almost exploded with anger.

At this moment, Nie Yunxiao shouted: "Yue Feng, you dare to be disrespectful to Your Majesty, accept your life!" After the

voice fell, Nie Yunxiao clenched the long sword and rose into the air!

hum!

A powerful aura burst out from Nie Yunxiao's body, and the long knife drew a shock, stabbing straight at Yue Feng's heart.

Seeing Nie Yunxiao attacking, Yue Feng did not panic at all, his eyes flashed coldly.

"court death!"

Hearing a vibration, Fang Tianhua halberd burst out, and was firmly held by Yue Feng!

Hiss… Fang Tian draws a halberd!

Feeling the power contained in Fang Tianhuaji, Nie Yunxiao's expression changed and he was flustered.

"Roar!"

At this moment, Yue Feng didn't talk nonsense, he waved hard! Just a dazzling light from the sword burst out from Fang Tianhua Halberd. At that moment, Nie Yunxiao wanted to dodge, but it was too late.

"Ah…" The

light hit Nie Yunxiao directly, only to hear him scream, the whole person spilled a rain of blood in the air, flew more than 100 meters away, and finally smashed on the palace gate, like a Slipped down like a puddle of mud!

When he landed, Nie Yunxiao spat out a few mouthfuls of blood, his face was extremely pale, and he lost his fighting power.

Chapter 2873

What?

Seeing this scene, whether it is the civil and military officials, or the people around, can't help but gasp!

This Yue Feng's strength is too terrifying. With just one move, he defeated the commander of the Imperial Forest Army….

"Whoever is not afraid of death, come up!" Yue Feng guarded Yue Wuya behind him, held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly, and looked around. The audience spoke coldly.

The sound was not loud, but it spread throughout the imperial city.

At this moment, the entire imperial city was silent.

Made!

King Guangping stared at Yue Feng closely, his heart surging with anger. After three years of absence, Yue Feng's strength has increased so much.

At this time, King Guangping wanted to take action personally, but after taking the Nine Nether Profound Ming Pill, he had not fully integrated the power of the evil spirits. Moreover, he was the emperor, and it was really unreasonable to take action against Yue Feng himself.

"What a mad tone!"

At this moment, Lan Xin frowned, then slowly stood up: "Your Majesty, I will help you hold this madman."

King Guangping promised to help find other saintesses, which are his own My friend, at this time, Yue Feng was making a scene at the execution ground, so he couldn't ignore it. After all, according to the rumors in Jianghu, this Yue Feng is not a good person at all.

Catching him is also a way of doing things for the sky.

Now, on the execution ground!

Seeing that none of the surrounding Royal Forest Army dared to come up, Yue Feng sneered and was about to leave with Yue Wuya.

"You want to leave when you hurt someone? You are really lawless!"

However, at this moment, a coquettish shout came, Yue Feng stopped, looked back at Lan Xin, and was stunned for a moment.

What a beautiful woman, and the breath on her body is so strong!

Who is this woman, I haven't seen it before.

"Who are you? Why did you stop me?" In shock, Yue Feng took a deep breath and said politely to Lan Xin.

"You don't deserve to know my name!"

A few cold words came out of Lan Xin's mouth. The words fell, and her delicate body was as beautiful as a fright, and she slapped Yue Feng directly.

hum!

In an instant, seeing Lan Xin's figure passing by, the air seemed to be stagnant.

What the hell!

Yue Feng's face changed, and he didn't have time to think about it, he quickly raised his hands and greeted him with a palm, and at the same time, his heart was full of anger.

Mad, this woman is too direct, she doesn't even say hello.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng could have dodged, but he was afraid that Lan Xin would hurt Yue Wuya, so he had to bite the bullet and meet him.

Bang!

The two palms collided fiercely, and everyone present heard a thunderous roar, the clear sky darkened, and the execution platform was filled with dust and smoke.

In the dust and smoke, Yue Feng groaned and took a dozen steps back.

At this time, Yue Feng's face was pale, and he only felt that the blood in his body was churning.

Nima!

Who is this woman? The strength is simply too terrifying.

"Father!"

Seeing this scene, Yue Wuya couldn't help shouting, very anxious, and at the same time he wanted to rush over to help, but his inner strength was sealed, so he couldn't exert any strength.

Yue Feng smiled, indicating that he was okay, and at the same time guarding against Lan Xin in front of him.

Um?

Lan Xin was quietly suspended in the air, her beautiful face showed a bit of arrogance, but she was secretly shocked, looking at Yue Feng's eyes, she was very surprised.

"It's really powerful to be able to block my palm. No wonder there are rumors about you everywhere." At this time, Lan Xin looked up and down at Yue Feng, and spoke coldly, with a chill in her eyes.

This madman is so powerful, he must not be allowed to run away.

Chapter 2874

Call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and calmed down the turbulent aura in his dantian, and his heart was also extremely anxious.

Mad, thought that with his own ability, he could easily take away Ya'er. After all, Yue Feng knew the strength of King Guangping very well, and people like Nie Yunxiao didn't even pay attention to it.

But I never thought that at a critical moment, a beautiful woman would appear, and her strength was terrifying.

Wait…

The next second, feeling the refined breath of Lan Xin's body, Yue Feng suddenly thought of something, such a temperament, and Zi Yan he met before, and, when they fought just now, the other party The exercises are not only powerful, but also very mysterious.

Could it be that she is the companion that Zi Yan was looking for, one of the Nine Heavens Saintess?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at Lan Xin and couldn't help but said, "Dare to ask that you are the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens?"

"How do you know?"

Haha…

Yue Feng showed a smile, and instantly relaxed a lot: "I met Saintess Ziyan before, I helped her, and I promised her to find your other saints."

"Speaking of which, we are ourselves . people."

Zi Yan?

Hearing him mention Zi Yan, Lan Xin didn't have the slightest doubt, and quickly said, "Where is she?"

"Because I have something to do, I separated from her a day ago." Yue Feng said without hesitation.

Lan Xin frowned lightly, standing there pondering.

If it's Zi Yan's friend, then it's really not good to take another shot.

call!

Seeing this scene, King Guangping realized that it was not good, how did he become his own in the middle of the fight?

"Your Majesty!"

At this moment, Nie Yunxiao, who was hiding by the side, couldn't help shouting: "Don't believe what Yue Feng said, this person is very cunning and good at rhetoric, if he is really the Holy Maiden Ziyan My friend, how could he not know her whereabouts?"

"Or, he really saw the Holy Maiden Zi Yan, but he just arrested her."

When he shouted these words, Nie Yunxiao's face was cunning.

Seeing that he can catch Yue Feng and his son, he can't fail.

Hearing this, Lan Xin's eyes flickered, and her heart suddenly became confused.

This commander of the Imperial Forest Army is not without reason.

Nima!

Yue Feng was burning with anger, and glanced coldly at Nie Yunxiao.

This person reverses black and white, it's too hateful.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng hurriedly said to Lan Xin, "Everything I said is true…"

However, Lan Xin interrupted her before she finished speaking.

"You're playing with me…"

Lan Xin’s red lips parted lightly, and she snorted, and then, her delicate body rose up, raised her jade hand, and hit Yue Feng with a palm.

In Lan Xin’s heart, Yue Feng is a great villain, how could she tell the truth to herself?

call!

Seeing Lan Xin attacking again, Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears, and at the same time did not hesitate to push his inner strength to the extreme, and attacked again.

However, this time, Yue Feng found that the internal force driven by Lan Xin was much stronger than before, especially the speed, which was more than doubled.

“Pfft…”

In the next second, Lan Xin’s palm hit Yue Feng first. Yue Feng felt a piercing pain coming from all over his body. With a sound, the figure flew out.

It flew several dozen meters away, and finally fell under the execution platform.

Chapter 2875

Yue Feng struggled to stand up, looking at Lan Xin closely, his heart was horrified.

As expected of a saint, too strong.

At this time, Yue Feng clearly felt that his dantian was injured by the shock, and he had to meditate as soon as possible to heal the injury, but with the current situation, how could there be a chance to meditate?

Lan Xin looked at Yue Feng quietly: “This time I came to Kyushu, although I didn’t find Zi Yan and the others, but being able to catch you, a big wicked man, can be regarded as a killing for the people!” The

voice fell, Lan Xin moved the lotus step, Slowly walk towards Yue Feng!

“Haha…”

Seeing this scene, King Guangping laughed proudly: “Thank you Saintess for helping!”

Seeing Lan Xin approaching, Yue Feng couldn’t help but let out a wry smile. From Yue Feng’s point of view, I can see her breathtaking sexy curves at close range, and at the same time, I also sense that death is approaching.

Could it be… Is this God’s will?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked back at Yue Wuya, his eyes full of guilt: “Ya’er, it’s useless for my father…”

“Father!”

Yue Wuya yelled, trying to rush over, but was caught by several guards. Stopped, howling desperately in his mouth, tears couldn’t help flowing down.

The fact that he ended up like this today was entirely caused by his own mistakes. If he affected his father, he would not be reconciled to death.

“Yue Feng! Your life is over!”

At this moment, Lan Xin finally walked up to Yue Feng, spoke coldly, without the slightest emotion, raised her jade hand and patted it on Yue Feng’s head.

Yue Feng sighed in his heart and closed his eyes.

If this is life, accept it.

hum!

However, just at the critical moment, among the crowd under the execution platform, a powerful internal force fluctuation suddenly came. Immediately afterwards, I saw a fiery red figure, like a dazzling meteor, directly blocking Yue Feng.

Whoa!

At this moment, everyone present was stunned, and their eyes were also focused on the person who came.

What the hell!

At the same time, looking at the graceful figure in front of him, Yue Feng was also shocked and stunned!

Lu Lingshan?

At this time, Lu Lingshan was wearing a fiery red dress with charming curves. From a distance, it looked like a fire, but on her delicate and beautiful face, there was a cold arrogance that was repulsive. The icy temperament instantly became the focus of the audience.

“Master Lu?”

Finally, King Guangping took the lead in reacting and looked at Lu Lingshan in a complicated way: “I haven’t seen you for a few years, and Master Lu is still beautiful. It just so happens that this Yue Feng is your big enemy. Today, I will let you kill it yourself. He?”

When he said this, King Guangping’s face was full of smiles.

Ten years ago, Yue Feng and Lu Lingshan’s younger brother Lu Jiechen forged a grudge. Yue Feng destroyed the Ming Sect, causing their sister and brother to die. Later, I heard that Lu Jiechen died at the hands of Yue Feng. It can be said that, The blood feud between the two sides is different.

At this time, King Guangping thought that Lu Lingshan was also here to seek revenge for Yue Feng.

Whoa!

At this moment, all the eyes of the audience focused on Lu Lingshan, waiting for her answer.

“Ha ha…”

Nie Yunxiao, who was on the side, couldn’t help laughing proudly, and mocked at Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, what if you are strong? Not only does Your Majesty have the help of the Holy Maiden, but now your enemy is also looking for you. Come on, today you can’t escape.”

One idiot!

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn’t help but chuckle and retorted coldly: “Who told you that Lu Lingshan was here to kill me?”

After saying that, Yue Feng looked at Lu Lingshan with a smile: “Wife, you really came here. Timely, otherwise I’m really bad luck!”

When he said this, Yue Feng looked relaxed.

A month ago, Yue Feng and Lu Lingshan took Chaos Yin-Yang Pearl at the same time in the crystal underground palace of Mother Nuwa, and their fates were tied together. How could Lu Lingshan kill him?

Speaking of which, Yue Feng also knew the situation in front of him, so it wasn’t suitable for jokes, but seeing Lu Lingshan’s cold look, he couldn’t help but want to tease her.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2876-2880

Chapter 2876

What?

At this moment, everyone present was taken aback and stared blankly at Lu Lingshan, only to feel that their brains were not enough.

Yue Feng called her wife? Aren't the two sides enemies?

At the same time, Yue Wuya was also stunned.

But soon, Yue Wuya calmed down, his father is famous all over the world, he has a unique charm, and there are countless confidantes around him. It is very possible that he and Lu Lingshan can turn enemies into friends and love each other.

Swish!

And Lu Lingshan's face turned red all of a sudden, her body trembling with anger.

The next second, Lu Lingshan glared at Yue Feng, her beautiful face flushed red: "Shut your stinky mouth, stop talking nonsense, who… who is your wife?

" Cheap yourself, it's abominable!

Yue Feng didn't panic at all, and looked at Lu Lingshan with a smile: "No, no, why make such a big fire? You really want to kill me in public? Are you willing to let it go!"

Shameless!

Hearing this, Lu Lingshan was furious, but she was speechless.

Soon, Lu Lingshan calmed down and said indifferently to King Guangping: "I appreciate Your Majesty's kindness, but Yue Feng can't die now. Please ask Your Majesty to let the people around him retreat, and I will take him away."

Although Yue Feng is hateful, But fate is tied to him, so he must be safe today no matter what.

Um?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Hearing Lu Lingshan's words, Lan Xin, who was standing there, frowned.

At the same time, King Guangping's expression also changed, and his heart became angry: "Lu Lingshan, do you want to take Yue Feng away? Have you forgotten where this place is !

"

After the last sentence, King Guangping's eyes flickered with ruthlessness, Madd, I thought this Lu Lingshan was here to seek revenge for Yue Feng, but it turned out to be here to save people.

Speaking of which, Lu Lingshan has a high reputation in the world of Apocalypse Continent, but King Guangping did not take it seriously.

Seeing that King Guangping was angry, Lu Lingshan didn't panic at all.

The next second, Lu Lingshan glanced at Yue Feng lightly: "Can you go?"

"Of course you can!" Yue Feng responded with a smile, and then said to Yue Wuya, "Wait and follow me!"

Yue Wu Ya nodded.

Lu Lingshan stopped talking nonsense, a strong aura pervaded her body, and said coldly to Lan Xin, who was standing in front of her, "Get out of the way!"

Lan Xin looked blankly at Lu Lingshan and said, "You are this villain's accomplice? Lang Lang Qiankun, in the imperial city, how can you honor your presumptuousness?" After the voice fell, Lan Xin's delicate body flashed, and she came straight to Lu Lingshan

. As a saint, Lan Xin is very conceited, and originally disdain to deal with Lu Lingshan, but since she promised King Guangping, she must help to the end. So strong! Seeing Lan Xin coming quickly, Lu Lingshan's delicate body trembled, and her beautiful face suddenly became solemn. At the same time, Yue Feng couldn't help shouting: "Wife, the other party is the Nine Heavens Saintess, she is very powerful, be careful!" As he said, Yue Feng took a deep breath and secretly adjusted his inner strength. "Shut up!" Lu Lingshan blushed and screamed.

What time is it, this Yue Feng has not forgotten to take advantage.

As soon as the words fell, Lu Lingshan tapped the ground with her toes, flew up, and fought with Lan Xin in mid-air.

call!

Seeing this scene, everyone present was excited, especially many men, their eyes were straight, Lan Xin and Lu Lingshan, one was the Nine Heavens Saintess and the other

was the Goddess of Jianghu. At this time, they were fighting in mid-air. The curve of the show is simply a visual feast!

Chapter 2877

Even Yue Feng couldn't help but take a few more glances.

At the same time, while the two women were fighting in mid-air, Yue Feng secretly urged his dantian to heal his wounds.

In the blink of an eye, Lu Lingshan and Lan Xin fought fiercely for more than a dozen rounds. At first, Lu Lingshan was still full of confidence, but gradually she couldn't hold it any longer. Although she was not weak, the opponent was the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens. Than.

Lu Lingshan became more and more frightened, and her delicate face was full of anxiety.

I thought that Yue Feng could be rescued easily, but I didn't expect that this woman was outrageously strong.

Haha….

Seeing this scene, King Guangping was extremely excited, and couldn't help shouting: "The Holy Maiden is invincible and admirable. I will catch Lu Lingshan later, I will definitely thank you!"

Lan Xin did not respond . , but speed up. Lu Lingshan

couldn't stop her completely. She was so anxious that she shouted at Yue Feng, "Yue Feng, come and help!" "Okay wife!" Yue Feng responded, holding Fang Tianhua halberd tightly and flying up. At this moment, Yue Feng's inner strength also recovered a little. The next second, Yue Feng and Lu Lingshan erupted together, and in an instant, the sky seemed to be shattered! The two took Chaos Yin-Yang Pearl before, one yin and one yang complement each other, and after joining forces, the power is infinite. hum! As they saw, the two raised their hands, and a terrifying force instantly condensed in mid-air, forming a dazzling ball of light that blasted directly at Lan Xin. This… Seeing this scene, whether it was King Guangping or the people around, they were all shocked.

What kind of exercises are these two practicing? It was so strong.

Lan Xin's body trembled as she didn't have time to think about it, she quickly raised her jade hand and deployed a protective film in front of her.

This… This seems to be the power of the Chaos Yin-Yang Pearl, but isn't the Chaos Yin-Yang Pearl always in the place of Empress Nuwa? How did they…

As the Nine Heavens Saintess, Lan Xin immediately felt that the aura that Yue Feng and the two erupted were the power contained in the Primal Chaos Yin-Yang Pearl.

“Boom!…”

Before Lan Xin could understand, the ball of light hit the protective film in an instant, and she heard Lan Xin groan in pain, her beautiful face was extremely pale, and her delicate body flew far away.

Although she is the Nine Heavens Saintess, she can’t stop this blow!

Taking advantage of Lan Xin’s serious injury, Yue Feng did not hesitate, grabbed Yue Wuya and flew towards the distance of the imperial city. Lu Lingshan followed closely.

In a blink of an eye, the three disappeared from everyone’s sight.

“Bang!”

Seeing this situation, King Guangping slapped his palm on the dragon seat and stood up suddenly. Lu Lingshan rescued Yue Feng and his son in public, which made the Tianqi royal family disgraced. How could they not be angry?

“Assemble the Royal Forest Army and pursue it with all your strength!” A cold voice came from the mouth of King Guangping.

This Yue Feng and Lu Lingshan teamed up to be able to burst out such a powerful force, defeating the Nine Heavens Saintess. However, Yue Feng was injured before, so he definitely won’t be able to run far!

“Subordinates obey!”

All of a sudden, the civil and military officials shouted in unison, and the momentum was overwhelming. Then, tens of thousands of imperial forest troops quickly assembled and rushed out of the imperial city in a mighty manner, chasing in the direction of Yue Feng’s escape.

“Your Majesty, the saint seems to be seriously injured…” At this time, among the civil and military officials, I don’t know who shouted.

Swish.

In an instant, the eyes of everyone present focused on Lan Xin, and they saw that Lan Xin’s beautiful face was very pale and weak at this time.

King Guangping’s eyes flickered, and he said hypocritically, “Bring the saint back to the palace to rest immediately. You must take good care of it and not neglect.”

When he said this, King Guangping's face was sincere, but his heart was extremely cold.

Chapter 2878

Originally, King Guangping was still worried about how to deal with Lan Xin. You must know that as a saint of the Nine Heavens, Lan Xin is too powerful, but now, Lan Xin is injured, and the opportunity has come.

As soon as the voice fell, two palace maids walked over and helped Lan Xin to leave.

the other side!

Lu Lingshan took Yue Feng and Yue Wuya, and flew for half an hour, making sure to get rid of the guards behind them, and then landed in a valley.

"Father!"

As soon as his feet landed, Yue Wuya couldn't help but say, "Are you and my aunt really together?" When Yue Wuya worshipped Lu Jiechen as his teacher, he naturally wanted to call Lu Lingshan his aunt. .

Yue Feng smiled and was about to speak when Lu Lingshan interrupted her.

"Ya'er, don't listen to his nonsense!" Lu Lingshan said coldly, and at the same time couldn't help but glared at Yue Feng: "Your father, a dog can't spit out ivory."

Uh…

Feeling Lu Lingshan He was so angry that Yue Feng couldn't help laughing.

At this time, Lu Lingshan bit her lip and said to Yue Wuya, "I still have something to do, so I'll go first."

It was against her will to save Yue Feng just now. How could she continue to stay with their father and son? ?

Having said that, Lu Lingshan went to Yue Feng and whispered, "Yue Feng, you and I have nothing to do with you other than the Chaos Yin-Yang Pearl. If you talk nonsense in the future, I won't be able to forgive you."

Lu Lingshan finished the last word. Quick walk away.

call!

Looking at Lu Lingshan's back, Yue Feng exhaled a long breath. Then he looked at Yue Wuya and asked with a smile, "Y'er, how do you feel?"

"Father, I'm fine!" Yue Wuya shook his head and said with a relaxed expression.

Saying so, Yue Wuya's face is weak.

Ever since he was thrown into prison, Yue Wuya couldn't help being locked out of his internal power, and he hadn't eaten for a day, but as a man, this bit of hardship was nothing.

Hearing this, Yue Feng was both relieved and distressed.

This kid has really grown up.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng helped Yue Wuya to relieve his acupoints, and asked him to meditate quickly to restore his strength, while protecting him by the side.

"Father!"

Yue Wuya sat down cross-legged and was about to recover from his practice when he suddenly thought of something and said anxiously, "I made a big mistake, and my mother was also implicated. You have to find a way to save her."

What?

Yue Feng's face changed, frowning secretly, and then comforted: "Don't worry, your mother will be fine."

Thinking of Qin Rongyin, Yue Feng felt endless guilt in his heart. For his own sake, his wife has been suffering from lovesickness all these years. Suffering, but he did nothing for her.

…..

On the other side, the Weather Palace!

In the secret room behind Guangfu Palace, King Guangping was sitting there, his icy face was faintly complicated.

This secret room was the place where the emperor practiced, and it was also a forbidden place in the palace, where ordinary people could not enter at all.

Just now, King Guangping sent a message to Gong Hao, the messenger of Hades. In the message, King Guangping told about the situation of Saintess Lanxin, and after sending the message, King Guangping waited here quietly.

Because Gong Hao once said that as long as he receives news, he will come immediately.

hum!

After waiting for a few minutes, King Guangping sensed a sinister aura that came from outside the secret room. Then, the door was opened, and Gong Hao, dressed in a black robe, walked in slowly.

“Your Excellency the messenger!”

Chapter 2879

Seeing Gong Hao, King Guangping quickly stood up with a polite face: “You are finally here, now that saint who claims to be Lan Xin was placed in the back bedroom by me, because she was injured, At this time, I am cultivating. What to do next, please ask Your Excellency for instructions!”

“Okay.”

Hearing this, Gong Hao showed a smile and praised: “As expected of the person that His Majesty Had, he did not disappoint me. “

Speaking, Gong Hao raised a hint of pride at the corner of his mouth, and sneered: “Nine Heavenly Maiden, she is extraordinary, if she was at her peak, it would be really difficult to handle, but since she is injured, it is a good opportunity for us!” “

How are you going to deal with her, Your Excellency the messenger?” King Guangping couldn’t help but ask.

Gong Hao shook his head and narrowed his eyes slightly: “Originally, I planned to take her directly to the ghost world, but His Majesty Hades said that you should act with caution and make no mistakes. If the other saints find out, they will startle the snake.”

Speaking of this, Gong Hao looked at King Guangping and said with a smile: “I thought about it, let you deal with her!”

What?

King Guangping was startled: “I…how do I deal with it?” Although he is the emperor, he can only rule over ordinary people, and this Lanxin is from the realm of the gods.

Gong Hao smiled coldly and said slowly, “It’s very simple. If her innocence is broken, if she loses her innocence, all her profound arts will disappear. At that time, there will be no threat to His Majesty Hades.”

Speaking of which, Gong Hao said Hao patted King Guangping on the shoulder: “It’s not a loss for you to be able to enjoy the gentleness of the Nine Heavens Saintess. Originally, I wanted to do this by myself, but I am the messenger of the Hades, and my body is too yin and evil, it is easy Being noticed by her, you are different, you have a shielding talisman on your body, she will be defenseless!” The

last sentence fell, Gong Hao handed King Guangping a special bottle of elixir, explained a few more words, and left.

This…

At this moment, King Guangping was stunned, his mind buzzing.

It’s crazy to tarnish the innocence of the Nine Heavens Holy Maiden.

But speaking of it, Saint Lady Lanxin is really charming. No matter her appearance or figure, it makes people fascinated. If you can enjoy her tenderness, it is worth dying immediately.

Thinking of this, King Guangping revealed a gloomy smile.

Lady Lanxin, don’t blame me, blame Hades and his messengers.

…..

the other side.

Yue Wuya meditated for a while and felt much better, so he urged Yue Feng to rescue Qin Rongyin.

Yue Feng wanted to wait until Yue Wuya fully recovered before making plans, but he couldn’t help Yue Wuya’s request, so he had to agree.

As night fell, Yue Feng let Yue Wuya hide in a cave, and then returned to the imperial city alone.

When he arrived at the imperial city, Yue Feng easily sneaked into the palace. In the weather palace, Yue Feng had been here countless times, and he was already familiar with the environment.

After entering the palace, Yue Feng avoided the patrolling guards and rushed towards Ciyun Palace. Yue Wuya had said that Qin Rongyin lived in Ciyun Palace.

call!

Arriving near the Ciyun Palace, looking at the lights inside, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a deep breath, feeling secretly excited.

Madam, I'm here to pick you up!

Um?

Just when Yue Feng was feeling emotional, suddenly, he saw a figure coming from not far away with a gloomy expression, it was King Guangping.

Nima, why is he here? !

Yue Feng frowned, feeling that something was wrong. You must know that King Guangping is an emperor. No matter which palace he went to, he would be notified by an eunuch.

Under the doubts, Yue Feng did not act rashly, but quickly hid in the dark and quietly observed.

"Your Majesty!"

At this time, King Guangping arrived at the entrance of the palace and said politely, "How is your injury now? There are many treasures in the palace. If you need them, I will order someone to deliver them.

" , King Guangping's tone was polite, but there was a slyness in his eyes.

Chapter 2880

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned. Nima, Madam is not here? Is that Saint Lady Lanxin inside?

"No need, I'll take a rest and I'll recover soon." Just when Yue Feng was secretly surprised, he heard Lan Xin's voice coming from the bedroom, and there was a hint of weakness in the softness.

"Okay then, the Holy Maiden take a rest!" King Guangping responded with a smile, but instead of leaving immediately, he quietly took out a bottle of medicine from his body and sprinkled it lightly in the crack of the door.

Yue Feng saw that when the medicine touched the air, it turned into a plume of smoke and penetrated into the bedroom through the crack of the door.

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng's brows were furrowed, and he understood something at once.

This King of Guangping came here mysteriously, to be detrimental to Holy Maiden Lanxin.

For a time, Yue Feng was very angry.

This King of Guangping is not a thing. During the day, Saint Lady Lanxin helped him deal with himself. Now that he is injured, King of Guangping will cross the river and demolish the bridge.

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that King Guangping had become the puppet of Hades.

No, even though Saintess Lanxin misunderstood herself, she couldn't just watch her being plotted against her.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng wanted to rush out.

"Bang!"

However, at this moment, I heard a commotion in the direction of Qianyuan Hall, and then a team of patrolling guards rushed over.

"Your Majesty!"

When he got to the front, the leading guard respectfully said to King Guangping: "Bianguan guard, I have important business to see you!"

King Guangping's face was extremely ugly, and good things were interrupted, and he was very angry, but he still waved his hand: "Go!"

Although he was very annoyed, it must be very important for the border guard to drive back to the imperial city late at night, and he has already left. Well, the drug, Na Lanxin Saintess can't escape at all.

King Guangping had thought about it, and it would not be too late to come back to enjoy the gentleness of the Holy Maiden after he had dealt with the government affairs.

In the blink of an eye, King Guangping left with his guards.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng suddenly relaxed a lot, took a deep breath at the same time, walked out and slowly pushed open the door of the bedroom.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng was in a hurry to find Qin Rongyin, and didn't want to meddle in her own business, and Saintess Lanxin seriously injured herself during the day. But since it happened, you can't ignore it.

I go!

After entering the bedroom, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him, and couldn't help taking a deep breath.

I saw a woman lying quietly on the soft collapse, with a graceful figure and beautiful curves, but she didn't move at all, as if she had passed out!

It is the Holy Maiden Lanxin!

"Who is it?" Just as Yue Feng was about to approach, Lan Xin suddenly scolded her softly, her voice soft and weak, showing weakness.

The next second, when she saw Yue Feng, Lan Xin was even more frightened and angry: "It's you wicked person!"

At this time, Lan Xin was very angry. She was meditating just now to heal her injuries. Suddenly, she felt that something was wrong with her body. poisoned,. Then Yue Feng sneaked in, which made Lan Xin naturally suspect that it was Yue Feng's poison!

After all, he nearly killed him during the day.

Seeing Lan Xin's expression, Yue Feng didn't know whether to laugh or cry. He slowly walked over and said, "Why are you staring at me like this? Do you think I poisoned you?"

"Isn't it?"

Lan Xin bit her lip and couldn't help but scolded: "You wicked person, who was seriously injured by me during the day, slipped into the palace at night, and used this despicable method to deal with me, it was extremely shameless. !"

Hearing this, Yue Feng was not angry, but couldn't help laughing: "Thank you for being a saint, if I kill you, I just need to join forces with Lu Lingshan, why use such a method and do it?"

Yes !

At this moment, Lan Xin was stunned.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2881-2890

Chapter 2881

Yue Feng is right, if he wants to deal with himself, he can unite with that Lu Lingshan, you know, the two of them have the power of Chaos Yin-Yang Pearl.

Thinking to herself, Lan Xin couldn't help but say, "It's not your words, could it be…"

Before she could finish speaking, Yue Feng smiled slightly and said what she had just seen.

At the end, Yue Feng shook his head and sighed: "I told you during the day that I was my own person, but you don't believe it, and King Guangping seems to be sane, but he is actually very hypocritical. Fortunately, I met you, and you are lucky. Otherwise, you will be more fortunate!"

Huo!

Hearing this, Lan Xin bit her lip, angry and shocked.

It turned out to be the poison of King Guangping!

He has no grievances with her, why did he plot against him?

Thinking to herself, Lan Xin felt a scorching heat coming from her body, her delicate body suddenly trembled, and there was pain between her eyebrows.

Gudong!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help swallowing, and his eyes were also on Lan Xin.

I have to say, this Lan Xin is so charming as a saint, especially when she is poisoned at the moment, any man will not be able to look away when he sees it.

"You…"

Seeing Yue Feng's gaze, Lan Xin was shy and angry, and weakly reprimanded: "Get out of here."

She was a dignified Nine Heavens Saint, but was looked at by a man like this, what would it look like?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Ugh!

Yue Feng sighed secretly and couldn't help but smile bitterly and said, "Saint Lanxin, even if you hear rumors and have some prejudices against me, I really want to help you. Since you don't appreciate it, then forget it, we will have a future!

" Then, Yue Feng turned around and was about to leave. Kindness is regarded as a donkey's liver and lungs, so I'd better go to my wife first!

"You… you stop!"

Just after taking two steps, Lan Xin called out softly from behind.

Yue Feng stopped, looked back, and saw Lan Xin biting her lip, her beautiful face full of entanglements!

"What else is going on with the Holy Maiden?" Yue Feng said with a faint smile.

"You…"

Lan Xin endured the pain on her body, looked at Yue Feng and said, "Have you really seen Zi Yan?"

Yes, at this time, Lan Xin still had some doubts about Yue Feng.

Yue Feng took a deep breath and explained the situation in which he encountered Zi Yan in detail.

After listening to this, Lan Xin's eyes flickered, and she was very embarrassed: "I'm sorry, I misunderstood you during the day!" Since Yue Feng can speak of the Heavenly Spirit Realm, it is definitely not fake. You must know that in the Kyushu continent, very few people know about it. Heavenly Spirit Realm.

The next wonderful thing, Lan Xin asked softly: "Yue Feng, please take me out."

At this time, Lan Xin was very angry, but she didn't expect that the King of Guangping was benevolent on the surface, but secretly so sinister and despicable.

call!

Seeing that she finally trusted him, Yue Feng secretly sighed, nodded and said, "Okay, but for our safety, I offended you!" The voice fell, Yue Feng walked over, and hugged Lan Xin by the waist!

smell good!

At that moment, Yue Feng felt that Lan Xin's delicate body was extremely hot, and at the same time, a charming fragrance came to her nostrils.

"You…"

Yue Feng's actions made Lan Xin furious: "What are you doing? Let go of me." She was a dignified Nine Heavens Saintess, but was held in his arms by him, what kind of manner would it be?

"You've been poisoned, so you can't stimulate your inner strength." Yue Feng was very helpless, and smiled bitterly: "How can I take you away without holding you? This is the palace. If you meet the guards, the consequences will be disastrous!"

Hearing this Lan Xin bit her lip tightly and stopped talking, but her delicate body was tight.

Chapter 2882

Yue Feng no longer hesitated, and walked out of the bedroom with Lan Xin in his arms. Taking advantage of no one around, he showed his figure and flew out of the imperial city.

call!

The moment he flew out of the imperial city, Yue Feng secretly breathed a sigh of relief, and at the same time was a little complicated in his heart.

After saving Saint Lady Lanxin by himself, King Guangping will soon find out that when the palace is under martial law, it will be difficult for him to sneak in again.

Forget it, let's take Lan Xin to see Ya'er first, and then make plans.

"Hey!"

At this moment, Lan Xin couldn't help but ask: "Since you ran away with that woman during the day, why did you come back?" Being held by Yue Feng was so awkward, Lan Xin wanted to talk about something , to relieve the embarrassment.

"Oh…"

Yue Feng didn't even think about it, and said, "I'm here to save my wife." When he thought of Qin Rongyin, Yue Feng felt helpless.

Hearing this, Lan Xin thought that Yue Feng was deliberately making fun of herself, her beautiful face was instantly flushed red, her petite body trembled with anger, she immediately raised her jade hand and pinched Yue Feng's waist.

“Hey!” The

pain came, Yue Feng couldn’t help taking a breath of cold air, stared at Lan Xin, and asked speechlessly: “Ah? What are you pinching me for?” Too fierce.

Lan Xin bit her lip tightly, staring at Yue Feng not to be outdone, and said angrily: “Yue Feng, you are talking nonsense, I will kill you! Who is your wife, please clarify!”

“I…”

This For a moment, Yue Feng immediately understood that Lan Xin had misunderstood, and smiled bitterly: “I did come to save my wife, her name is Qin Rongyin, she has been under house arrest in the palace by King Guangping, why? You think I’m talking about you!”

At this moment, Lan Xin was very embarrassed. She lowered her head and said, “I’m sorry, I misunderstood you.” As

she spoke, Lan Xin suddenly trembled, feeling extremely hot all over her body. .

“How are you?” Yue Feng was startled and asked quickly.

At this moment, Yue Feng could feel that Lan Xin’s delicate body was extremely hot, as if it was about to burn, and suddenly panicked.

“It’s so hot, I’m so uncomfortable.” Lan Xin’s delicate face flashed with pain, then looked around, and said to Yue Feng: “Quick, there is a cold pool in the northwest of the imperial city, bring me to the Go there.”

When she said this, Lan Xin’s delicate face flashed a bit of shyness, the drug she had brought in was too strong, once she had a complete attack, she would let go of her restraint, and what would happen to Yue Feng if she didn’t go well .

This kind of thing must never happen. You must know that as a nine-day saint, you must keep clean and pure. Once you have a relationship with a man, the eight-layered power of the body will be passed on to the other party.

When she came to the Imperial City before, Lan Xin once visited a cold pool, where there was no sunlight all year round, and the pool was cold and cold, just enough to remove the heat and toxins from her body.

“Okay!”

Hearing this, Yue Feng nodded, then turned around and flew in the direction Lan Xin said.

After half an hour of flying, Yue Feng hugged Lan Xin and finally arrived at the cold pool.

I saw that this cold pool is surrounded by mountains, and the water is clear and cold. Those practitioners who have practiced the cold and cold exercises will definitely get twice the result with half the effort.

Yue Feng hugged Lan Xin, flew down slowly, and put her on the edge of the cold pool.

At this moment, Lan Xin did not hesitate, gritted her teeth and endured the pain, slowly walked into the cold pool, and soaked her body in it.

In an instant, Lan Xin's long skirt was soaked instantly, and her graceful figure was looming.

Gudong!

Seeing this scene, even though Yue Feng was prepared, he couldn't help swallowing and stared blankly.

I have to say that this Lan Xin in front of me is really beautiful. Compared with Zi Yan, they have their own advantages and disadvantages, especially this curve. Any man will go crazy when he sees it.

"You…"

Perceiving Yue Feng's gaze, Lan Xin was shy and angry: "Turn your head around and look at your eyes again!"

Chapter 2883 I

was hugged by him all the way just now, and now I've seen it again and again, no one can bear it.

With a leisurely expression on his face, Yue Feng sat on a stone and said with a smile: "I hugged it just now, and I'm afraid of being seen."

"Slippery tongue…" Lan Xin couldn't help it.

Just as the two were arguing, a figure slowly walked over to the woods in the distance.

He was dressed in a black long gown and had a kind expression on his face, but there was evil in his eyes, and an evil spirit permeated his body. It was Yue Chen.

A few years ago, Yue Chen took Chen Yun to the West Cang Continent and joined Duan Yu. Later, Yue Feng came to seek revenge for Duan Yu. At that time, Yue Chen

helped Duan Yu deal with Yue Feng. At a critical moment, Jiang Shan told Yue Chen that Chen Yun was imprisoned in the harem by Duan Yu.

At that time, Yue Chen was very angry, rushed into the harem to search frantically, and finally found Chen Yun in a secret room, but Chen Yun could not bear the humiliation and committed suicide.

His wife was humiliated and died tragically, Yue Chen collapsed at that time, and vowed to kill Duan Yu, and at the same time hated Yue Feng even more, if it wasn't for Yue Feng and Duan Yu's grudge, Duan Yu would not defile his wife.

Later, when he learned that Duan Yu died in the Valley of Death in the wild and strange realm, Yue Chen was very angry and couldn't kill the enemy, so he put all the blame on Yue Feng.

In the past few years, Yue Chen has been wandering the rivers and lakes, and in the name of Yue Feng, he has done a lot of evil everywhere.

It can be said that the reputation of Yue Feng and Tianmen has plummeted in the rivers and lakes in the past two years. It is not the power of Zhang Jiao alone, but also has something to do with Yue Chen.

Recently, Yue Chen has been wandering in the Tianqi Continent. He learned that there is a cold pool nearby, so he planned to come and practice it. Because he learned Xuanyin magic, this cold pool was very helpful to him.

Um?

Before getting close to Hantan, Yue Chen was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him, his eyes locked on Yue Feng.

Mad, it's Yue Feng!

Seeing Yue Feng, Yue Chen burned with anger, and his eyes were instantly blood red.

Immediately afterwards, Yue Chen's eyes were suddenly attracted by Lan Xin, who was immersed in the cold pool.

Beautiful… so beautiful.

The water in the cold lake was crystal clear, and Yue Chen could also see Lan Xin's graceful curves at a distance of tens of meters in time.

Yue Feng has hurt himself so badly, but the peach blossoms are so lucky, and there are beautiful women by his side wherever he goes, why?

The more Yue Chen thought about it, the more annoyed he became, and he wanted to rush over, but because he was afraid of Yue Feng's strength, he held back.

At this moment, Hantan is here.

Yue Feng and Lan Xin were still bickering, unaware that someone was approaching not far away.

"Yue Feng, I warn you, if you do this again, after I finish driving the poison, I'll be rude to you." Lan Xin stomped her feet angrily and scolded.

"Okay."

Seeing that Lan Xin was really angry, Yue Feng accepted it, nodded and said, "Then take your time to expel the poison, I'll leave first, and then I'll meet you again." The

voice fell, and Yue Feng's figure appeared. Flash, rush to the distance.

After so long, Ya'er should have waited.

After Yue Feng thought about it, he went back to find Yue Wuya first, and then joined Lan Xin together.

call!

Seeing Yue Feng leave, Lan Xin breathed a sigh of relief, slowly closed her eyes, soaked in the cold pool, and focused on expelling poison.

Seeing this scene, Yue Chen, who was hiding not far away, suddenly showed a sinister smile on his face.

Haha…

Yue Feng, a fool, left in the face of such a beautiful woman. Isn't it cheap for me?

Thinking to himself, Yue Chen walked out of the woods and slowly approached Hantan.

Chapter 2884

While getting closer, Yue Chen's eyes couldn't be opened!

Who is this woman? This temperament is so unbelievable, especially that figure, it is flawless!

Um?

Yue Chen’s footsteps were very light, but Lan Xin was still aware of it.

“Yue Feng, you thought you came back quietly, and I don’t know?” Because her back was to Yue Chen, Lan Xin didn’t see it, thinking that it was Yue Feng who left and returned.

Oops!

Hearing this, Yue Chen was shocked and found out.

In the next second, Yue Chen rolled his eyes and laughed like Yue Feng’s voice: “What? Are you happy to know that I’m back?” Over the past few years, Yue Chen has impersonated Yue Feng to do evil in all corners of the world. Bring Yue Feng’s acoustics to life.

Shameless!

Lan Xin was so angry that she was about to turn around and scold her, but at this moment, Yue Chen flashed and rushed over to seal Lan Xin’s acupuncture point.

At the same time, Yue Chen took out a black cloth from his body and directly covered Lan Xin’s eyes.

Yue Chen is extremely treacherous, since this beautiful woman mistook herself for Yue Feng, she will be wrong. In an instant, Lan

Xin’s body trembled and she couldn’t move, and her eyes were covered with black cloth, so she couldn’t see anything, and she was very frightened: “Yue Feng, what do you want to do?”

Angry, and a little panicked.

This Yue Feng went and returned, not only clicked his own acupuncture point, but also blindfolded himself. Could it be that he wanted to take advantage of the danger of others and treat himself…

“It’s just the two of us here, what do you think?” Yue Chen said with a smile.

With that said, Yue Chen picked up Lan Xin, took a sip, and kissed her!

smell good!

“Get out!” Lan Xin kept yelling, trying to struggle, but she was tapped and couldn’t move at all. She really wants to die!

Along with Yue Chen's movements, it became more and more excessive, and he heard a blushing sound from the cold pool.

…..

the other side!

After half an hour of recovery, Yue Wuya felt much better, opened his eyes and stood up slowly.

My father went to save my mother, and I don't know what happened.

I muttered in my heart, just at this moment, I saw a sound of footsteps in the woods not far away.

Immediately afterwards, I saw a slender figure walking slowly over.

Wearing a long emerald green dress, she is charming and charming. She is in her twenties, and her beautiful face shows a calmness that does not match her age. It is Meihui.

Um? Why did my aunt come here? !

Yue Wuya frowned, surprised and delighted, and hurried up to meet him, his face full of excitement!

"Little aunt!" Yue Wuya couldn't be more happy.

"Ya'er!"

Mei Hui was so excited that she quickly stepped up and grabbed Yue Wuya's hand: "I'm relieved to see that you're all right!"

When she said this, Mei Hui let out a sigh of relief. .

After rescuing Ren Yingying and everyone before, Meihui kept an eye on the news of the imperial city, and finally learned that Yue Wuya was about to be executed by King Guangping. Yue Wuya.

Thinking about it, Mei Hui quickly asked about the situation!

Feeling Meihui's concern, Yue Wuya was very moved and said with a smile, "My father rescued me." Then, he explained the situation in detail.

Hearing this, Mei Hui was very excited: "That's great, by the way, where's eldest brother?"

“He returned to the palace to save his mother!” Yue Wuya responded.

Meihui suddenly became anxious: “The palace is heavily guarded, can he do it alone? Let’s go, let’s go and have a look.” After saying that, she stopped Yue Wuya from rushing towards the palace.

However, just after walking a few steps, I saw the sound of horse hooves on the road not far away. Immediately afterwards, I saw tens of thousands of troops slowly searching here.

Yue Wuya’s face changed, and he said to Meihui, “No, it’s the Imperial Forest Army!”

Chapter 2885

Mei Hui is also in a hurry. With so many imperial guards, the palace will definitely not be able to go.

“Well, let’s meet up with Sister Yingying first.” Soon, Meihui made a decision. After practicing in the arena for so long, Meihui was no longer the playful second lady she used to be, and became much calmer.

“Okay!”

Yue Wuya nodded, and left a letter where he was meditating, and pressed it under the stone. Then leave quickly with Meihui.

As soon as the two left, the Imperial Forest Army searched over.

At the same time, a figure in mid-air also flew quickly, with a cold expression, it was Yue Feng.

I go!

At this moment, Yue Feng was shocked when he saw the Imperial Forest Army below, and when he saw the place where Yue Wuya was hiding, there was no one, and he was even more anxious.

Whoosh!

After a few minutes, Yue Feng hurriedly landed as he watched the Royal Forest Army go away.

No, the Yulin army just left, and he was watching from above. It was impossible for Ya’er to be caught by them, but where did he go?

Ya’er will not leave for no reason, even if he really wants to leave, he will leave clues for himself.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng searched around carefully, and soon found a letter under a stone.

call!

Soon, after reading the letter, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, and a smile appeared on his face. Ya’er and Meihui left, and he didn’t need to worry.

Forget it, let’s go back and see Saint Lady Lanxin. After a while, she should have succeeded in expelling the poison.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng didn’t think much, so he flew high into the sky and rushed towards Hantan.

…..

At this moment, Hantan is here.

After some cloud and rain, Yue Chen put on his clothes and sat contentedly on the edge of the cold pool, his face full of intoxication.

Lan Xin curled up there, the black cloth on her face had not been removed at this time, her delicate body was trembling, and she was extremely embarrassed.

Myself… My own majestic nine-day saint, was actually defiled.

At this time, Yue Chen stood up and looked at Lan Xin up and down: “Beauty, don’t be sad, you should be honored to be my Yue Feng’s woman, haha…” I

have to say, this beauty is really It’s so sexy, especially the feeling just now, it’s simply unforgettable.

“Yue Feng, I must smash your corpse into tens of thousands of pieces!” Lan Xin gritted her teeth, extremely sad and angry.

At this time, Lan Xin didn’t know that it was not Yue Feng who defiled her.

Feeling Lan Xin’s anger, Yue Chen didn’t panic at all, on the contrary, he was extremely proud, and once again let Yue Feng take the blame, this feeling is really good.

hum!

At this moment, Lan Xin's whole body flashed with light, followed by a young figure, which slowly condensed. This figure flashed with golden light, and it contained powerful power.

In an instant, the entire cold lake was illuminated by golden light.

It is Lan Xin's Yuan Ying power.

Just now Yue Chen occupied Lan Xin's innocence, Lan Xin's eighth-level skill will be automatically passed on to Yue Chen.

"Huh? What is this?"

Seeing the golden Nascent Soul, Yue Chen was startled, and at the same time he couldn't express his curiosity.

At the same time, Yue Chen also found that Lan Xin, who was lying there, looked extremely weak, and even had no strength to speak.

Whoosh!

The next second, I saw that Nascent Soul's golden light flashed, turned into a streamer, and directly merged into Yue Chen's dantian. In an instant, Yue Chen only felt a pure power that filled his whole body, and his strength suddenly improved. few.

"Haha, God really favors me. Not only did I enjoy beauty, but my strength also improved!" Feeling the strong power in his body, Yue Chen couldn't help laughing up to the sky.

Excited, Yue Chen kissed Lan Xin, and then strode away.

"Yue Feng, I'm going to kill you, kill you…"

At this time, Lan Xin was in despair and grief, lost her eighth-layer skill, and the Nascent Soul in her body disappeared, even if there was still left. Two layers of skill, but not much stronger than ordinary people.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2886-2890

Chapter 2886

Without Xuan Gong, I will no longer be a saint, and I will not be able to return to the realm of the gods.

Thinking of this, Lan Xin was extremely desperate, and her tears kept flowing!

Shasha…

At this moment, there was a sound of footsteps, and then, a slender figure came quickly, a very beautiful woman.

This woman was about the same age as Lan Xin, and she was wearing a moon-white dress that looked like a fairy.

It is one of the Nine Heavens Saintess, Huanxiang.

Like Zi Yan and Lan Xin, Huanxiang has been looking for companions all the time. She happened to pass by Hantan just now and saw the golden light shining here, so she hurried over.

“Lan Xin!”

When she arrived at Hantan, seeing the scene in front of her, Huan Xiang was both surprised and delighted, her delicate body was shocked, she ran over quickly, helped Lan Xin up, and then tore off the black cloth on her face .

“How are you? What happened?” Huanxiang couldn’t help but ask, and she was also very angry.

She saw that Huanxiang was soaking wet and her long dress was messy, obviously being violated. Not only that, but the Nascent Soul in the body also disappeared. They were Nine Heavens Saintess, guarding the Heavenly Spirit Realm together, and they were in love with sisters. How could they not be angry when they saw Lan Xin become like this.

“Huanxiang!” Lan Xin’s red lips lightly parted, and she said weakly, “I was deceived by a big villain, his name is Yue Feng, the Sect Master of Tianmen, this person is despicable and shameless, and he pretended to rescue me from the palace, but he… “

Yue Feng!

Hearing this, the phantom fragrance made her delicate body tremble, and her charming eyes flashed with murderous intent.

Afterwards, Huanxiang got up and quickly looked around. Lan Xin’s power of Nascent Soul had just lost. In other words, Yue Feng, who took away her innocence, should not have run far.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Huanxiang!”

Just as Huanxiang was searching around, Lan Xin called out softly, her eyes flashing with determination: “Without Nascent Soul, I am no longer a saint, and I have no face to see other sisters, remember, for me Revenge.” As the voice fell, Lan Xin took out a dagger and stabbed herself in the heart.

Among the Nine Heavens Saintess, Lan Xin has the most stubborn personality.

“Lan Xin, don’t do stupid things!”

Seeing this scene, Huan Xiang was startled and rushed over to stop it, but she was still a step too late. She saw that the dagger was deeply pierced in Lan Xin’s heart, and the long dress was stained red with blood. Fragrance eliminates jade loss.

“Lan Xin, why are you so stupid?” Huanxiang hugged Lan Xin tightly, her tears kept flowing, her heart ached.

Whoosh!

At this moment, in the sky not far away, a figure flew quickly, it was Yue Feng.

What the hell!

The next second, he landed on the edge of Hantan, and when he saw the scene in front of him, Yue Feng was suddenly dumbfounded, and his brain was buzzing.

Yue Feng could clearly see that Lan Xin was lying there, blood dripping from her heart, and she had lost her breath, and beside her, another extremely beautiful woman was standing there, her face was full of tears, very sad.

what’s going on? Why did Saintess Lanxin die?

Also, could this one beside him also be one of the Nine Heavens Saintess? Thinking to himself, Yue Feng couldn’t help but said, “What’s the situation? What happened to Saint Lady Lanxin

?” The voice fell, Huanxiang did not respond, and a pair of eyes directly locked on Yue Feng. Feeling the coldness of Huanxiang, Yue Feng secretly frowned.

How did this woman see herself as if she had met an enemy? It seems like the first time I met her, so there is no grudge, right?

“Who are you?” Just thinking about it, Huan Xiang said coldly.

“Yue Feng!” Yue Feng replied subconsciously.

Chapter 2887

“It’s you!” As

soon as the voice fell, Huan Xiang’s eyes flashed, and she stood up directly. A pair of beautiful eyes stared at Yue Feng coldly, unable to hide his anger, a murderous aura pervaded his graceful body.

At this moment, Huanxiang’s anger rose in his heart. It was this treacherous person in front of him who killed Lan Xin, and even dared to come back, he must be smashed into pieces!

What the hell!

Yue Feng was dumbfounded and couldn’t help but say, “Why are you looking at me like this, you dare to ask that Your Excellency is also the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens?”

“A shameless person like you doesn’t deserve to know my name, but I can tell you that my name is Huanxiang, don’t wait and don’t know who died in the hands!” Huanxiang said coldly.

Phantom?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment. Zi Yan had said before that among the Nine Heavens Saintess, only Huanxiang could cancel Brother Wen’s soul contract, but I didn’t expect to meet him here.

It’s just, how could she look so bitter to herself.

“It turned out to be Saintess Huanxiang, I admired it for a long time, by the way, what happened to Saintess Lanxin? What happened?”

At this time, Yue Feng still didn’t know that he was framed.

“Knowingly asking, give me death!”

Huanxiang was too lazy to talk nonsense, turned her jade hand, and a long sword suddenly appeared, pointing to Yue Feng coldly: “You despicable and shameless person, doing such an unbearable scandal, heaven and earth. No, today I will act for the sky and avenge Lan Xin!” The

voice fell, Huanxiang clenched the long sword tightly, like a bolt of lightning, and stabbed directly at Yue Feng’s heart.

Under the grief, Huanxiang’s shot is a killer move, showing no mercy!

what.

To avenge Lan Xin? ! I didn't do anything to her!

He was muttering in his heart, seeing that the long sword was about to pierce the center mouth, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, and his inner strength urged him to hold Fang Tianhua halberd tightly in front of him.

clang!

The long sword and Fang Tianhua halberd collided, making a crisp vibration, Yue Feng received a powerful force, Fang Tianhua halberd almost flew out of his hand, and he couldn't help but take two steps back.

As expected of the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, this strength is too strong, and she only managed to block it when she burst out with all her strength.

At this moment, Yue Feng was sweating profusely, watching Huanxiang closely, and he was also extremely shocked.

Immediately, Yue Feng took a deep breath and said eagerly: "Saint Huanxiang, what's going on? You just said you wanted to avenge Saint Maiden Lanxin, what happened to her?"

"You still want to pretend in front of me? You This villain tarnished Lan Xin, humiliated her innocence, Lan Xin did not endure the humiliation, and committed suicide with anger. This is all caused by you villain. You are not a pity to die 10,000 times!" Huanxiang said angrily.

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was shocked and completely stunned.

Defiled Saint Lady Lanxin by yourself? How can it be?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng tried his best to calm himself, and stepped forward to explain: "Saint Huanxiang, there must be a misunderstanding in this. I left before and just came back, how could it be possible to defile Saint Maiden Lanxin.

" Yue Feng looked around: "Someone must have done such an ugly thing to Saintess Lan Xin while I was away."

When he said this, Yue Feng looked serious, but he was extremely annoyed. Ma De, who is so bold, dare to touch the Nine Heavens Saintess.

At the same time, there is some regret in my heart. If I knew this earlier, I shouldn't have left just now. I have been staying around, and Saint Lady Lanxin will not be in trouble.

“You wicked person is still arguing!?”

Huan Xiang’s chest trembled, and her eyes were full of resentment: “Before Lan Xin committed suicide, she told me personally that it was you who defiled her, Tianmen Sect Master Yue Feng!”

“Today you just broke it ! Heaven, I have to pay for Lan Xin’s life!” The

last sentence fell, Huan Xiang’s delicate body flashed, and the long sword stabbed towards Yue Feng again.

Chapter 2888

“Om!”

At this moment, Huanxiang burst out with all his strength, and a strong aura fluctuated, instantly covering the entire cold pool.

“Nine Heaven Lotus.”

Huanxiang’s red lips parted slightly, and four cold words slowly came out of her mouth.

The next moment, I saw a burst of colorful light from the long sword in her hand, followed by cracks in the air around her body, and in the next second, countless colorful petals condensed.

Each of these colorful petals is extremely sharp, and the air is completely shredded wherever it passes, and then all of them fly towards Yue Feng like shooting stars in the sky.

“You villain, I want you to pay for Lan Xin’s life!!” Huan Xiang shouted coldly.

Chi Chi….

With the sound of breaking through the air, Yue Feng only saw the sky in front of him, and it was about to be torn apart, and the power was terrifying.

I go!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was shocked. He knew that the Nine Heavens Saintess were very powerful, but he didn’t expect that under the anger of Huan Xiang in front of him, the skills that erupted were more terrifying than he thought!

In the blink of an eye, the sweat on Yue Feng’s face fell down!

Seeing that he was about to be beaten into a sieve, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, so he quickly activated his inner strength, deployed a protective film in front of him, and at the same time held Fang Tianhua halberd in front of him to resist!

At this moment, Yue Feng urged all his internal forces to resist.

Bang bang bang!

Thousands of petals hit the protective film one after another, and the protective film shattered in an instant, and then slammed on Fang Tianhua halberd. Yue Feng only felt that an overwhelming force came, and it blocked it all at once. No longer.

Pfft…

Yue Feng let out a muffled groan, a mouthful of blood spurted out, and the whole person was shocked and flew out, flying more than 100 meters before falling heavily to the ground.

Although Yue Feng is very powerful, he is only the top powerhouse of the Kyushu Continent. In the face of the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens bursting out with all his strength, he cannot resist it at all.

Moreover, among the Nine Heavens Saintess, Huanxiang's strength is the strongest.

"Pfft…"

At this moment, Yue Feng struggled to stand up, looking at Huanxiang with killing intent, he didn't have time to think, he raised his hand and waved, and saw a white flame jumping out.

It is Bai Lian Leng Huo.

At this time, Yue Feng, in addition to being angry, was a little helpless. He was obviously framed, but Huan Xiang in front of him didn't listen at all.

Um? The first different fire in the Kyushu mainland.

Seeing Bailian's cold fire whistling, Huanxiang frowned, and before she could think about it, her figure retreated gracefully.

Although she is the Nine Heavens Saintess, she is somewhat apprehensive in the face of Bai Lian Leng Huo. After all, this is the strongest different fire in the Nine Provinces Continent.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng didn't have time to think, his figure jumped into the air and quickly flew into the distance.

Lan Xin was killed suddenly, Yue Feng was also very angry, but the most important thing now is to get rid of Huan Xiang first.

“Want to run?”

Seeing Yue Feng flying towards the distance, Huanxiang snorted coldly, her figure was astonishing, and she quickly caught up!

While chasing, Huanxiang kept drinking coquettishly: “Yue Feng, even if you escape to the ends of the earth, I will kill you.”

Nima!

Hearing this, Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears, but instead of responding, he speeded up!

It was just that he was hit hard by Huanxiang, and after flying for a while, Yue Feng’s speed slowed down. And the magic fragrance behind, the distance is getting closer and closer.

Yue Feng was in a hurry for a moment. It can’t go on like this. Sooner or later, he will be caught by Huanxiang and die by her hands, but it will be too wrong.

Chapter 2889

In a hurry, Yue Feng suddenly thought of something, took out an inner pill from his body, and quickly absorbed the power inside to replenish the inner strength of his dantian.

call!

In an instant, Yue Feng only felt that the inner strength of his dantian had recovered a little, and he was immediately overjoyed.

Using the power of the spirit beast’s inner alchemy to supplement his dantian inner strength, he is really witty.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng’s method is a bit wasteful, but he can’t help it, his life is the most important thing.

Next, Yue Feng took out an inner alchemy from time to time to replenish his inner strength, and flew fast in the sky with Huanxiang in tandem.

Unconsciously, four hours passed, and the two also flew over the border of the Apocalypse Continent and came to the Earth Circle Continent.

Oops!

At this time, Yue Feng was depressed and found that the inner elixir on his body had been used up by himself.

I’m running out of energy, what should I do?

The next second, seeing the bustling city in front of him, Yue Feng’s eyes flashed, and he flew over without hesitation.

There are many people in the city, and if you find a place to hide, it will be difficult for Huanxiang to find yourself. On the contrary, flying in the sky all the time is not a long-term thing. After all, the other party is Jiutian Xuannv, how can you fly past her?

Looking at the surrounding terrain, Yue Feng knew that the city in front of him was Xihua City in the west of Mount Hua. Although it was not as prosperous as Donghai City and Zhongzhou City, it was also the largest city in the western part of Diyuan Continent.

Um?

Seeing Yue Feng flying towards Xihua City, Huanxiang frowned, and then without the slightest hesitation, her delicate body flashed and she chased after him.

At this time, it was already night, and the whole Xihua City was brightly lit.

Whoosh!

Arriving over Xihua City, Yue Feng quickly looked around, and finally saw a place with a smile on his face, and then quickly landed.

This is a high-end bathing club, and it is very high-end. During this time period, when the business of entertainment venues is booming, this club is also the same.

Yue Feng thought about it, although Huanxiang is the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, she must have never been to a modern clubhouse. She must be stunned when she chases her in. More importantly, she has entered the male guest area by herself. She holds her own identity and must not dare to search.

Soon, Yue Feng landed at the entrance of the gate, and the figure rushed in in a flash.

“Ah?”

“Who is it?”

The two security guards at the door saw a black shadow flashing past, and when they reacted, Yue Feng had already rushed in.

For a while, the two security guards looked at each other, thinking they were dazzled.

call!

Entering the lobby on the first floor of the clubhouse, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment. He saw that the clubhouse was very luxuriously decorated. The lounge in front of him was the size of several basketball courts. Because it was a men's area, there were many men at this time. The guests, after taking a bath, only wear shorts and shorts and lie there to rest.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng showed a smile.

Haha… In such a place, I don't believe in the Saintess of Magic Fragrance, so hurry up and search me.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng quickly passed through the lounge and went to the VIP area at the back. Several service staff were stunned when they saw Yue Feng, but did not respond for a while.

"Who is that kid?"

"Did you come to apply for a waiter job? Why are you in such a hurry?"

Whoosh!

Just as these service staff were discussing, a slender figure rushed in quickly, with anger flashing on the beautiful face.

It is phantom.

Yue Feng was right, Huanxiang, as the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, spent most of her time in the Heavenly Spirit Realm. She seldom came to the Kyushu Continent, and she had never seen a modern city. At this time, she didn't know where it was.

Chapter 2890

Quiet!

In an instant, as soon as Huanxiang came in, the entire male guest lounge was suddenly silent.

I have to say that Huanxiang is really beautiful, whether it is the staff or the male guests, they are all dumbfounded.

In particular, the extraordinary temperament on his body made many men look straight.

This…

At the same time, Huanxiang was also stunned, and her face was a little red.

What is this place?

Huanxiang saw that there were basically men here, and they wore so little…

But thinking that Yue Feng had not caught it, Huanxiang was too lazy to think about it.

“Tsk tsk!” I

don’t know how long it took, but an exclamation broke the peace. I saw a male guest closest to Huanxiang, looking at Huanxiang with a smile: “Beauty, are you a new technician? I haven’t seen you before!”

This person’s name is Li Chao, a gang leader in Xihua City , there are some local forces.

When the words fell, Li Chao’s younger brothers all smiled and agreed.

“Brother Chao, this beauty is really good!”

“It’s probably the first day at work.”

“I didn’t expect that the quality of the beauties in this clubhouse is getting higher and higher, Brother Chao, let her serve you tonight! “

Listening to the discussions of Li Chao and others, Huanxiang was expressionless and did not respond.

At the same time, those beautiful eyes slowly swept around, trying to find the figure of Yue Feng, but didn’t bother to pay attention to Li Chao.

However, the gazes of Li Chao and several people still made Huanxiang very unhappy.

“Yo? It’s quite cold!”

Seeing Huanxiang standing there just looking around, but not speaking, Li Chao, a little brother, couldn’t help it, he walked over with a smile, and shouted at Huanxiang: “Beauty, if you are the first If you come to work in the sky, you can earn it. To serve our super brother tonight, the tip will definitely satisfy you.”

At this time, Li Chao also came over, looked up and down at Huanxiang, and said with a smile: “What’s the name of the beauty? “

Hoo!

Huanxiang was annoying, and said coldly: “What is going to work? What is the tip, what are you talking about?” After speaking

, Huanxiang looked around and asked, “Where did the person who ran in just now go?”

what’s going on?

Hearing this, Li Chao and several younger brothers were stunned.

The next second, Li Chao smiled and said to Huanxiang: “Beauty is still a little shy, huh, since she came to work, she must put down her restraint.”

After speaking, Li Chao deliberately approached a few minutes, smelling Huanxiang’s body The smell of the fragrance, intoxicated: “I see you like old friends, and I will definitely come every day in the future. When the time comes, you can serve me specially…”

“Pop!” Before she

finished speaking, I saw Huanxiang raised her hand, which seemed to be fluttering. Two slaps in the past!

The next moment, I saw Li Chao’s body, like a cannonball, being blown away directly, and finally smashed on the video wall before sliding down.

After falling to the ground, Li Chao spat out several mouthfuls of blood, and then closed his eyes, not knowing his life or death!

At this moment, Huanxiang’s beautiful face is extremely embarrassed and angry, this person dares to blaspheme himself, he is simply courting death!

hiss!

Seeing this scene, whether it was Li Chao’s younger brother or the other people around, they were all dumbfounded.

This woman is not a new technician, but a cultivator, and her strength is too terrifying.

In an instant, the entire lounge was silent, and even the music stopped. At this time, Huanxiang

walked over slowly and asked a few staff members, “I’ll ask again, where are the people who ran in just now?

“

, and then one of them pointed to the back and said cautiously, “Go to the back!”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2891-2900

Chapter 2891

Hearing this, Huanxiang did not hesitate to go over.

“Hey, beauty!” Just before taking two steps, the staff quickly stopped Huanxiang and said anxiously: “You can’t go in later, there is a bathing place, and there are many guests.”

Shah!

At this moment, Huanxiang’s beautiful face turned red all of a sudden, and her heart was also extremely embarrassed.

At this time, the magic fragrance also figured out that this place is a place to bathe. In an instant, the shame and anger were five ratios.

Yue Feng and the villains were so despicable, they knew they couldn’t run away, so they deliberately hid in such places.

Thinking to herself, Huanxiang bit her lip and wanted to break in directly, but she held back. It’s important to avenge Lan Xin, but as the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, if she breaks into someone else’s bathing place, it will spread out in the future. Now, how do you meet people?

“Villain!” The

more Huanxiang thought about it, the more angry she became, her red lips were lightly opened, and her icy voice spread throughout the club: “You think it’s okay to hide here? I tell you, you can’t escape, you have the ability to hide. For a lifetime.” The

voice was crisp and pleasant, but there was an icy murderous aura.

When the voice fell, Huanxiang turned around and walked out of the lounge, guarding the gate of the clubhouse.

After Huanxiang thought about it, she blocked herself at the door, not believing that Yue Feng would not come out.

At this moment, inside the clubhouse.

Nima!

Yue Feng, who was hiding in the bathing area behind, heard Huanxiang’s cold voice, and couldn’t help but let out a wry smile, wanting to cry without tears.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

This phantom fragrance is also too persistent, it must be grasped.

No, you can’t sit still like this.

Yue Feng scratched his head anxiously, thinking about how to deal with it.

“Quick, find that kid!”

“Yes, find it!”

“Made, you brought trouble to our club, you are courting death!”

At this moment, the voices of several staff members came from the front passage.

Yue Feng was running around in the clubhouse, and Li Chao in the lounge was seriously injured by a woman whom Yue Feng had brought in. When the manager found out, he was very annoyed and immediately sent someone to search Yue Feng.

Watching those staff search over, Yue Feng frowned secretly, Mad, Huanxiang hadn’t gotten rid of it yet, and caused other troubles.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng saw that there was a VIP channel behind him.

Yue Feng thought about it, this kind of high-end club must have a back door. At that time, if he slips away quietly through the back door, he will be able to get rid of the magic fragrance. As for the staff of the club, there is nothing to worry about.

It’s just that this club is too big, with boxes and rooms everywhere, and a fork in the road after a few steps. Yue Feng just felt like he had entered a maze, and he was stunned in the blink of an eye.

Unconsciously, Yue Feng came to the female VIP area.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng rushed into a room and was relieved to see that no one was chasing after him.

Mad, finally got rid of those staff.

What the hell!

The next second, Yue Feng turned around and looked around the room, and he was stunned.

I can see that this room is very warm and elegant, and the air is filled with fragrance. It is obviously a room for women to rest!

Just when Yue Feng was stunned, a female VIP came in just after taking a bath, with only a bath towel covering her body.

I have to say that the women who come to this kind of club to consume are all beautiful. The one in front of me has beautiful facial features and graceful curves. At this moment, her figure can be seen by Yue Feng.

I go.

At this time, I made a mistake and entered the women's area!

"Ah…"

Just when Yue Feng was stunned, the woman was also stupid. After a few seconds, she screamed out!

Chapter 2892

"You, you rascal…" The woman was ashamed and angry, pointed at Yue Feng and shouted: "Someone, catch the rascal!"

Nima!

Yue Feng was so embarrassed that he didn't know whether to laugh or cry: "I'm sorry, I didn't mean to break in, don't call me…"

While explaining, Yue Feng rushed out.

Whoa!

When they got outside, Yue Feng hurriedly left the women's area. That is, at this moment, he saw a dozen security guards who were searching here.

Yue Feng saw that these security guards were all wearing black suits, and they were all practitioners, and their strength was around Wu Sheng.

Obviously, Yue Feng made too much noise here, and attracted the internal bodyguards here.

"It's this kid!"

"Catch him!"

At this moment, seeing Yue Feng, a dozen security guards shouted angrily and immediately surrounded him.

When he got to the front, a leader looked at Yue Feng up and down: “You are not too timid, come to our club to make trouble, and dare to break into the women’s area?”

This person is Cheng Dong, the captain of the internal security here.

“This is a misunderstanding!” Yue Feng took a deep breath and said patiently.

“Shao Te Code is long-winded for me!” Cheng Dong said coldly, no doubt: “The female cultivator at the gate, you attracted it, do you know that she injured Brother Chao, knowing that Brother Chao is Who is it?”

“Follow us quickly and apologize to Brother Chao!”

Although Li Chao is just a gangster, he is a guest here after all, and just now, he was severely injured because of the magic fragrance that this kid attracted. , this matter must be calculated carefully.

Cheng Dong bullied the soft and feared the hard, and Huan Xiang, who was blocking the gate, didn’t dare to provoke him, but the boy in front of him, dressed so ordinary, must have no background, so he didn’t need to pay attention.

“I’m sorry!”

Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, shook his head and said: “I didn’t hit the person, why should I apologize, tell me quickly, where is the back door here?”

Huanxiang was blocked at the gate, how could he go? lobby? Isn’t it self-inflicted?

What?

At this moment, Cheng Dong’s face changed, and he suddenly became angry: “What are you kid? If you dare to talk to me like this, I think you deserve a beating!” When the words

fell, Cheng Dong roared and was about to hit Yue Feng with a punch. !

idiot!

Seeing Cheng Dong punching, Yue Feng sneered.

Although Yue Feng was seriously injured and could not compete with Huanxiang, it was more than enough to deal with Cheng Dong’s strength.

The next second, Yue Feng made a lightning strike and clasped Cheng Dong's wrist.

"Good boy, how dare you fight back!"

Cheng Dong shouted angrily, trying to break free from Yue Feng's hand, but was surprised to find that his hand seemed to be caught by iron pliers, and he couldn't break free at all.

Mad, this guy seems to be ordinary, but he is also a cultivator, and his strength is higher than himself?

Whoa!

At this moment, the other security guards around were also shocked.

"Good boy, dare to fight with our captain?"

"I'm really tired of living!"

Under the anger, these security guards quickly surrounded him, and they were about to start!

However, Yue Feng didn't even look at them, he pushed Cheng Dong away, and said coldly, "I won't talk nonsense with you. Hurry up and tell me where the back door is."

Cheng Dong staggered back a few steps, and became angry on the spot. Yes, I am the captain. How can I endure being scorned by Yue Feng in front of so many subordinates?

In anger, Cheng Dong shouted: "What are you still doing? Come on together and fuck him for me."

Hula..

Chapter 2893 The

voice fell, and the surrounding security guards rushed up.

What a hassle!

Seeing this situation, Yue Feng shook his head secretly, ready to meet him.

"Stop, stop!"

At this critical moment, a coquettish shout came from not far away, and then, a slender figure, surrounded by many staff, walked over quickly!

Seeing the slender figure, everyone in Cheng Dong was stunned.

Um? is her!

At the same time, Yue Feng was also stunned, looking at the woman in front of him in surprise.

It was Ye Hongshang who had a relationship with the Yellow Sky Trading House in Heishui Town before.

Isn't this woman the manager of the Yellow Sky Trading Company? How did you come to Diyuan Continent?

At this moment, Yue Feng frowned secretly, very doubtful in his heart.

At the same time, Ye Hongshang also saw Yue Feng, and her body trembled, she was very surprised.

"Cheng Dong! What are you doing? We are in business, why do we just do it?" The next second, Ye Hongshang shouted at Cheng Dongjiao.

"Mr. Ye!"

Cheng Dong took a deep breath, pointed at Yue Feng and shouted: "It's this bastard who attracted a female cultivator, causing Li Chao to be severely injured. Just now, this kid broke into the women's guest area."

"Looking at his appearance, he is so poor. He dares to run into our club to make trouble, he is just courting death!"

When he said this, Cheng Dong glared at Yue Feng, his eyes full of cruelty.

"Shut up!"

Ye Hongshang snorted, then walked over quickly and slapped Cheng Dong on the face!

"Crack!"

With this slap, Ye Hongshang almost used all her strength, Cheng Dong covered his face, his face swollen high.

"Mr. Ye!" Cheng Dong shouted, the whole person was stunned and puzzled: "Why are you beating me, this kid is here to make trouble, shouldn't he be taught a lesson? How can he be qualified? Come to our club?"

"Are you talking too much?"

Ye Hongshang pointed at Yue Feng and said, “Poor and sour? Let me tell you, this gentleman was in Heishui Town before, and he was able to take out more than a dozen Martial Emperors at once. The inner elixir of the realm is hidden, do you know the inner elixir of the Emperor Wu realm? Selling one is enough for you to work here for more than ten years!”

What? !

At this moment, everyone present thought they had heard it wrong, and looked at Yue Feng blankly, speechless.

This kid is dressed like a tattered, and can actually take out more than a dozen Inner Pills of the Martial Emperor Realm at once?

Is it an expert on the rivers and lakes?

“Yes.. I’m sorry!” Cheng Dong reacted, resisting the shock, and apologized to Yue Feng.

Yue Feng smiled lightly. He had seen too many scenes just now, and he didn’t take it to heart at all.

It’s just that Yue Feng never expected to meet Ye Hongshang here.

“What are you doing? Hurry up!” Ye Hongshang frowned and said angrily.

“Yes, President Ye!”

Cheng Dong responded quickly, and then left with many security guards.

“Mr. Feng, we are really destined to meet again!” After everyone left, Ye Hongshang said with a smile, so charming and charming.

A few months ago, Yue Feng had just returned from the wild and strange realm. At that time, he and Hua Ling went to the Yellow Sky Trading in Heishui Town. They happened to meet Hua Ling’s creditor. She took out the inner alchemy on her body and helped her pay off the debt.

Ye Hongshang, who was the manager of the trading house at that time, was present at the time and was very impressed with Yue Feng.

However, at that time, Yue Feng used the fake name ‘Fengtao’, so Ye Hongshang called Mr. Feng.

“Yeah!”

At this moment, Yue Feng showed a smile and nodded at Ye Hongshang: “It is indeed fate, but I didn’t expect that Miss Ye is also hidden. She was the manager of the trading house a few months ago, and now she is The boss of a club.”

Chapter 2894

“Mr. Feng is too famous!”

Hearing Yue Feng’s compliment, Ye Hongshang smiled lightly, and then asked curiously: “Mr. Feng, there is a very beautiful practitioner outside the clubhouse, this matter has nothing to do with you. Is it related?”

Ye Hongshang was resting in the office, and when she heard the movement outside, she came out to take a look. Just now, she specially sent someone to ask Huanxiang, but Huanxiang was arrogant and ignored everyone.

In this case, Ye Hongshang had no choice but to ask Yue Feng!

Uh…

Yue Feng scratched his head, very embarrassed: “That man really came for me, I’m sorry to cause trouble to your club.”

“Are you hiding from your love debt?” Ye Hongshang rolled her eyes and smiled. He joked: “I can’t tell, Mr. Feng is quite romantic…”

In Ye Hongshang’s eyes, a man, blocked by a woman at the door of the clubhouse, must be out of love.

“No!” Yue Feng blushed, and quickly explained: “There is another reason for this, and it’s hard to say, by the way, can you help me get out of here? As long as I leave, she won’t make trouble here. “

“That’s it…!”

Ye Hongshang pondered and asked, “Who is this woman? It is said that she is very powerful.”

“This… You still don’t know!” Yue Feng said in a complicated tone .

The Nine Heavens Saintess has a very special identity, so she can’t say it casually.

“Mr. Feng!”

Ye Hongshang suddenly became a little displeased: “Although we have only met twice, we are not too familiar with each other, but I helped you out just now and regarded you as a friend, but you are really wary of me. !”

“You don’t want to tell me the truth, you just want me to take you out safely, do you think it’s appropriate?”

Hearing this, Yue Feng was very embarrassed.

The next second, Yue Feng smiled bitterly: “Well, since you said so, I’ll tell you that the one blocking the door of your clubhouse is the Nine Heavens Saintess.” came out.

What? Saintess of the Nine Heavens?

Ye Hongshang’s delicate body trembled, and the whole person was stunned.

No wonder his temperament is so special and his strength is also very powerful, so he doesn’t belong to the Kyushu continent.

Thinking to herself, Ye Hongshang resisted the shock and looked at Yue Feng: “Mr. Feng is not an ordinary person to be chased by the Nine Heavens Saintess.”

“This…”

Yue Feng scratched his head, hesitated, and smiled bitterly. : “To be honest, I am Yue Feng, the sect master of Tianmen. The Fengtao I told you before was a pseudonym.”

When he said this, Yue Feng looked calm.

What Ye Hongshang said just now was right, the other party regarded her as a friend, and she had to rely on her to get out of here.

What?

At this moment, Ye Hongshang’s delicate body was shocked, and she stared at Yue Feng blankly, her delicate face was full of surprise.

“You…” After a few seconds, Ye Hongshang reacted, and her tone trembled: “You are Yue Feng? I’m not dreaming, the dignified Tianmen Sect Master, the former Emperor of Xi Cang?

” Hongshang’s face was very shocked, and her heart was even more pleasantly surprised.

“Time is running out, can you take me out of here?” Yue Feng couldn’t help asking.

“Okay, there is an escape route in this clubhouse, which is very hidden. I’ll take you there!” Ye Hongshang smiled, said attentively, and then led the way.

There was a smile on her face, but Ye Hongshang’s eyes had a hint of cunning.

Chapter 2895

Yue Feng didn’t notice what was wrong with Ye Hongshang, so hurry up!

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that Ye Hongshang in front of him was not only the owner of this club, but also had many other identities, and the most important one was the elder of Tianyi Sect.

Tianyi Sect is an ancient sect of Tianqi Continent, which has been passed down for more than two thousand years.

When the ancient tomb of Lv Bu came into existence, the major sects of Kyushu gathered in Mount Hua, and the Tianyi Sect also came. Later, Yue Feng got Lu Bu’s secret book and was besieged by various sects, and was finally rescued by Ling Xiaoxiao, the head of Tianyi Sect.

At that time, after Ling Xiaoxiao brought Yue Feng back to Tianyi Sect, he tortured him and tried to get the secret book from Yue Feng. As a result, Yue Feng was rescued by Song Qian. Since then, Yue Feng has never had any interaction with Tianyi Sect.

As an elder of Tianyi Sect, Ye Hongshang naturally knew that Yue Feng and Tianyi Sect had a festival.

In the past few years, Ye Hongshang was ordered by Ling Xiaoxiao to conceal her identity, infiltrate Huangtian Trading as a manager, and then invest in the club by herself, not to make money, but to better inquire about the news. At this time, I learned that the person in front of me was the famous Yue Feng, and of course I was pleasantly surprised.

A few minutes later, Yue Feng followed Ye Hongshang and entered a hidden passage. The entrance of the passage could see the words ‘No idlers do not enter’.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng couldn’t help taking a deep breath, great, this club really has a secret passage to go out.

Thinking of the magic fragrance blocking the front door, Yue Feng showed a smile. This Huanxiang, as the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, had not found out, she insisted that she killed Lan Xin, and insisted on killing me. You’d better stay there for the rest of your life when I leave quietly.

Squeak.

Just as Yue Feng was muttering secretly, he saw Ye Hongshang who was leading the way in front of him. He walked to a wall and opened the hidden mechanism. He heard a shock, and a secret door appeared on the wall, revealing layers of stones inside. order!

I go! There is a mystery here.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was both surprised and excited, and said to Ye Hongshang: “Miss Ye is really smart, she even made a secret message in the clubhouse, I admire it!”

“Now the situation in Kyushu is unstable, Whether it’s Jianghu sect or those of us doing business, we are all very careful.” Ye Hongshang smiled lightly.

Immediately, Ye Hongshang looked at Yue Feng: “You can go out from here, please, Sect Master Yue!” The

last word fell, Ye Hongshang smiled, but her eyes flashed coldly.

Over the years, the sect master has been worried about Yue Feng’s escape back then. If he can catch Yue Feng today, the sect master will be very happy, and the reward will definitely be indispensable when that time comes.

Yue Feng nodded, not noticing Ye Hongshang’s strangeness at all, and walked in directly.

call!

When he got inside, looking at the environment in front of him, Yue Feng couldn’t help but suck in the cold air. He saw the steps in front of him extending down very deep and winding, and he didn’t know where to go.

This is just a clubhouse, how did you come up with such a hidden secret passage?

This Ye Hongshang’s identity is somewhat suspicious.

Thinking about it, Yue Feng couldn’t help but turn his head and asked, “Miss Ye, may I ask you…”

Just halfway through, he saw Ye Hongshang smiling at him behind him, raising his jade hand and hitting him with a palm.

Nima. what’s going on?

Yue Feng was taken aback and instinctively wanted to dodge, but the secret passage was too narrow, and there was nowhere to hide. In addition, he was injured before, and his reflexes couldn't keep up, so he was directly slapped on the back of the head!

hum.

Yue Feng's intuition's entire brain was buzzing, and then he didn't know anything when it was dark.

….

on the other side, Changsheng Island.

Behind the main altar, in the secret room on the cliff, the white horse squeezed a few highly poisonous inner pills, and the poisonous mist formed lasted a full day and night before dissipating.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2896-2900

Chapter 2896

At this time, White Horse stood in front of the secret room with a proud face.

White Horse could clearly see that in the secret room, Zhang Jiao was curled up in the corner. Because of inhaling too much poison, his skin was blue, his eyes were closed, and he was no longer breathing.

On the ground next to it, a golden axe fell.

It is the opening axe.

"Haha…"

Bai Ma was very proud, couldn't help laughing up to the sky, then walked in, picked up the Sky-Opening Axe, and admired it up close.

It has to be said that the Kaitian Axe is worthy of being a peerless weapon. It has been shrouded in poison for a day and a night, and there is no trace of erosion, and it is still shining.

"Good weapon, haha, good magic weapon."

Bai Ma sighed a few times, then put away the opening axe, and shouted at the outside: "Someone!" The

voice fell, and several disciples walked in quickly.

“I will inform all the disciples immediately, saying that the great revenge of Palace Master Wen has been avenged.” Bai Ma looked at Zhang Jiao lightly, and instructed these disciples, “Wait and find a place to bury Zhang Jiao.”

“Bury Zhang Jiao. After that, gather everyone immediately and follow me back to the Kyushu Continent!”

As he said this, White Horse looked at the sea not far away, his eyes full of ambition.

The opening axe has been obtained, and it is time to fight for the world.

“Yes, Hall Master!”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Several disciples agreed with a bang, then carried Zhang Jiao out and buried him in a nearby place.

Half an hour later, all the elite disciples of the main altar assembled, and then, under the leadership of White Horse, took a big boat and headed for the continent of Kyushu.

For a time, the lively Changsheng Island suddenly became deserted.

Swish…

Not long after Bai Ma and the others left, they saw a movement on the mound where Zhang Jiao was buried, and then they saw Zhang Jiao crawling out in a mess.

That’s right, Zhang Jiao didn’t die, but performed the stunt of ‘breaking life and forgetting death’ in the indestructible scripture, and escaped the catastrophe.

At that time, when the white horse exploded the poisonous inner pill, Zhang Jiao knew that if he could not break out of the cage, he would be poisoned to death, so he hurriedly used the stunt of breaking life and forgetting death, disguised as a fake death.

At that time, Yue Wuya buried Zhou Qin alive on Mount Emei, and Zhou Qin also used ‘Break Your Life and Forget Your Death’ to escape death.

call!

At this moment, seeing the cold and clear Changsheng Island in front of him, Zhang Jiao’s eyes were extremely gloomy, his face was extremely ugly, and his heart was even more angry.

“White Horse!” In the

next second, Zhang Jiao clenched his fists and screamed up to the sky: “When I recover my skills, I will blow your bones to ashes.”

As a person who has been famous for thousands of years, he was even plotted against a villain like White Horse. The Kaitian Axe was also snatched away, which was a shame. And Zhang Jiao is a personality that Jairus must repay, how can he bear it?

However, the most popular thing now is to restore power.

Thinking to himself, Zhang Jiao didn’t hesitate, took a deep breath, and started to meditate.

….

the other side!

Yue Feng didn’t know how long he had been in a coma, but he only knew that he had a dream, in which he had been chased by the Huanxiang Saintess, and finally had nowhere to go…

Phew!

When he woke up, Yue Feng took a deep breath and felt his brain swell.

Nima, that Ye Hongshang, treats her as a friend, but plots against herself behind her back.

The next second, Yue Feng wanted to stand up, but found himself tied up by five flowers! When he looked around, he was completely stunned.

I saw that I was in a secret room. The decoration of the secret room was simple and elegant, with a bookshelf and a soft collapse. There was incense in the corner, and the smoke was lingering, and the fragrance was full of people.

Chapter 2897

Huh?

Looking around, Yue Feng’s eyes fell on the sofa, and he couldn’t move his eyes away.

Just saw a beautiful and sexy woman sitting quietly on the soft couch, with beautiful facial features and graceful curves, people can’t move their eyes when they see it.

Who is this?

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and at the same time, he was also a little puzzled.

The woman in front of her was in her mid-twenties, but she was very face-to-face, and she had never seen it before.

Did she let Ye Hongshang catch me?

At this time, Yue Feng did not know that the beautiful woman in front of him was the leader of Tianyi Sect, Ling Xiaoxiao.

Back then, Ling Xiaoxiao was only thirteen years old when the ancient tomb of Lu Bu appeared, but now that so many years have passed, she has grown into a goddess of the rivers and lakes.

“Yue Feng!”

Just when Yue Feng was secretly doubtful, Ling Xiaoxiao’s red lips parted lightly, and she said with a half smile, “I didn’t expect that, after many years, you will fall into my hands again.”

“Beauty!” Yue Feng reacted and said with a smile: “Did you make a mistake, have we met?”

Phew!

Ling Xiaoxiao breathed a sigh of relief, stood up slowly, and said slowly: “You are the Sect Master of Tianmen, the former Emperor of Xi Cang, and nobles often forget things, but I can remind you that my name is Ling Xiaoxiao. The head of Tianyi Sect. , you were besieged at the exit of Lu Bu’s ancient tomb, but I rescued you.”

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was shocked and looked at Ling Xiaoxiao closely: “Is it you?”

When the words fell, Yue Feng couldn’t help looking up and down Ling Xiaoxiao. I secretly sighed in my heart, I’m going, I haven’t seen you in all these years, that little teenage girl has become so beautiful back then?

Yue Feng could clearly see that Ling Xiaoxiao at this time was wearing a lilac short skirt, which showed her exquisite and graceful figure vividly.

Seeing Yue Feng staring at him tightly, Ling Xiaoxiao smiled slightly and walked slowly to Yue Feng.

Gudong!

Charming curves, long white legs, and approaching at close range at this time, Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and couldn't help but secretly twitched his Adam's apple.

Snapped!

However, at this moment, Ling Xiaoxiao suddenly turned cold, raised her jade hand, and slapped Yue Feng without warning!

With a crisp sound, Yue Feng was suddenly a little stunned.

"If you dare to look at me like this again, I'll dig out your eyeballs!" Leng Xiaoxiao said coldly, and the aura that filled his body made one's heart palpitate.

call!

Yue Feng smiled bitterly, but did not respond, nor did he panic.

Yue Feng did not know how many women have heard the phrase digging out the eyes, but up to now, is a pair of eyes not good enough?

The next second, Yue Feng took a deep breath and met Ling Xiaoxiao's gaze: "Ling Xiaoxiao, after all, we don't have any grudges, and when you saved me, didn't you want to get Lu Bu's secret book? We meet again after many years. It's not necessary, is it?"

Haha!

Ling Xiaoxiao smiled lightly, looked at Yue Feng and said, "Don't play tricks with me, you blaspheme Chang'e and try to be the emperor of Beiying. Heaven's law will not allow it. Even if I kill you now, I will act for heaven, you know?"

Yue Feng was very helpless, and said with a wry smile: "As the master of a sect, why do you believe in the rumors of the rivers and lakes? Zhang Jiao is very ambitious and deliberately framed me." After

speaking, Yue Feng thought about it and continued: "And I I believe, you will definitely not kill me, you can tell me the conditions, how can I let me go."

Papapa…

Hearing this, Ling Xiaoxiao showed a smile and gently applauded: "As expected of the Tianmen Sect Master, Don't be afraid of danger, you can negotiate with me so calmly, good!" After speaking

, Ling Xiaoxiao sat back again, with her right leg resting on her left, very leisurely: "In this case, I'll make it clear, you are Isn't there a dragon spirit beast?"

At these times, Ling Xiaoxiao looked at Yue Feng closely, his eyes flashing with a strange light.

Chapter 2898 What the hell

!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was shocked.

At this time, Ling Xiaoxiao smiled lightly and continued: “As long as you give me the dragon spirit beast, I will let you go!”

Speaking of which, not many people in the Kyushu mainland know about Yue Feng’s possession of the dragon spirit beast. But Ling Xiaoxiao had many eyes and ears in the Kyushu mainland, so she still got some news.

At this time, Ling Xiaoxiao has matured a lot compared to a few years ago. Compared with Yue Feng’s secret book, she is more inclined to the dragon spirit beast. You must know that the dragon is the spirit of all things, and the strongest divine beast in Kyushu. With the dragon spirit A beast can stand on the top of Kyushu.

At this moment, the atmosphere of the secret room suddenly became solemn.

A few seconds later, Yue Feng smiled slightly, and pretended to be relaxed and said: “Ling Xiaoxiao, you are really joking, the dragon spirit beast has disappeared in the Kyushu continent for thousands of years, how can I be, how can I have it?

“

As soon as the words fell, Ling Xiaoxiao’s face turned cold, and her delicate body came up gracefully. She raised her hand and slapped Yue Feng again. After the slap, she sat back on the soft couch, and the speed was unbelievable.

Nima…

Yue Feng only felt that his face was hot, and he suddenly felt a little hot, but his hands and feet were tied tightly, and he couldn’t break free.

Holding back his anger, Yue Feng showed a smile: “Ling Xiaoxiao, you don’t have any conclusive evidence, you just said that I have a dragon spirit beast, and you want me to hand it over. Is it difficult for a strong man?”

Anyway, the young dragon is in the spirit beast bag, while the spirit The beast sac needs its own formula to open it, and it is not afraid of Ling Xiaoxiao’s search at all.

Yue Feng thought about it, as long as he didn't admit it, Ling Xiaoxiao couldn't do anything about him.

Ling Xiaoxiao lost her patience in an instant and sneered: "Yue Feng, don't pretend to be confused with me, a few days ago, the major sects in Kyushu were arrested and were about to be taken into the ghost world. When the spirit beasts came out, although those sects concealed the news, they couldn't conceal the news from me!"

"I have given you a chance, since you are not sure, don't blame me!" The

last sentence fell, Ling Xiaoxiao stood up slowly Get up, take out a bag from your body!

What the hell!

Seeing the package, Yue Feng's body was shocked, he was angry, and a little panicked.

I saw that it was a pack of golden scales, each of which was more than ten centimeters long and covered with barbs.

The scale thorn is a unique hidden weapon in the rivers and lakes. It is made of a rare fish scale.

The next second, Yue Feng reacted and said coldly: "Ling Xiaoxiao, don't go too far."

"Excessive?"

Ling Xiaoxiao walked slowly to the front, her delicate face full of contempt: "Yue Feng, You are no longer a hero who is admired in the arena. Everyone gets it and kills you. I gave you a chance to live, but you say I'm too much? Don't you think it's ridiculous?" The

voice fell, Ling Xiaoxiao pinched a scale Thorn, shot into the electricity, and directly pierced into the acupoint on Yue Feng's shoulder.

hiss!

In an instant, Yue Feng only felt a piercing pain coming, and his whole body trembled, but he still gritted his teeth and did not shout.

At the same time, he was terrified.

Nima, this Ling Xiaoxiao is too cruel. The last time she was caught by him, she was tortured to death, and she was only twelve or thirteen years old at the time. Now that she has grown up, she is even more charming. It's full of variety.

“Ling Xiaoxiao, I really don’t have a dragon spirit beast, you must have gotten fake news.” Yue Feng said through gritted teeth.

“Ha ha!”

Chapter 2899

Ling Xiaoxiao obviously didn’t believe it, so she couldn’t help laughing lightly, looking at Yue Feng with interest: “Yue Feng, you are still stubborn when you are about to die, you can bear it, right? I see how long you can bear it! “

After saying this, Ling Xiaoxiao pinched the scaly thorns again and stuck them on other acupoints of Yue Feng.

Puff puff…

In less than half a minute, Ling Xiaoxiao stabbed all the remaining scales on the acupoints on Yue Feng’s body. At first Yue Feng was able to grit his teeth and endure it, but in the end he couldn’t bear it anymore. Stopped, and shouted loudly.

At this time, Yue Feng wanted to scold him badly, but he was injured before and his inner strength had not recovered, and now he was tortured by Ling Xiaoxiao with scales, so he couldn’t scold him at all.

Even though Ling Xiaoxiao is a woman, she is cruel, and the most painful acupoints of Yue Feng are all stabbed.

Mad! This femme fatale!

At this moment, Yue Feng was dripping with cold sweat, and every inch of muscle was twitching.

After stabbing the last scale thorn, Ling Xiaoxiao abused Yue Feng: “Yue Feng, I’m giving you one last chance, whether you can pay…” Before she

finished speaking, Ling Xiaoxiao suddenly raised her eyebrows. After a sigh, his face showed a bit of pain, and then he sat back on the soft couch and began to meditate and perform exercises. At the same time, his delicate body trembled slightly.

Um? what’s going on?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned secretly, while watching Ling Xiaoxiao closely.

Haha…

The next second, Yue Feng saw the clue, and a sneer appeared on the corner of his mouth. This Ling Xiaoxiao must have done things without breaking his hand and got his retribution.

At this time, Yue Feng clearly felt that although Ling Xiaoxiao was strong, the inner strength of his dantian was very unstable at this time, and there were some signs of going crazy.

Yes, as the head of Tianyi Sect, Ling Xiaoxiao has been plagued by a problem all these years.

When Ling Xiaoxiao was nine years old, he was not yet the head of the family. When he went out to practice, he met a very powerful old man. As soon as the old man met her, he accepted her as his apprentice.

Later, the old man was attacked to death. Before he died, the old man gave Ling Xiaoxiao all the elixir that he had accumulated in his life! Among these elixir, there is a ten thousand-year-old Bauhinia flower, which is an extremely rare elixir, rare in the world.

At that time, Ling Xiaoxiao took Wannian Bauhinia, and his strength improved by leaps and bounds. After that, he defeated the major masters of Tianyi Sect, and then took the position of head.

However, after Ling Xiaoxiao took Wannian Bauhinia, because it was too small at the time, she never fully integrated the power contained in Wannian Bauhinia, and that power was lurking in the depths of her dantian. Once it happened, Ling Xiaoxiao was in pain every time.

At this time, the hidden power began to erupt in Ling Xiaoxiao’s body again.

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, Ling Xiaoxiao suppressed the disturbance of her dantian’s inner strength and shouted at Yue Fengjiao: “You can still laugh when you are about to die. Let’s see how I torture you later.”

Ling Xiaoxiao has a arrogant personality. Feng was tortured so badly by himself, and he dared to laugh at himself at this time, and he couldn’t help it.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and smiled: “Ling Xiaoxiao, you are being unreasonable. You arrested me, but you still won’t allow me to laugh?”

After saying that, Yue Feng looked at Ling Xiaoxiao up and down, and continued: “If I You guessed right, you should have eaten the Wannian Bauhinia flower, and it was not completely integrated at that time, so you left troubles, right?”

Yue Feng has Wuji Danshu, and he has studied medical theory with Shennong before, and you can see it at once. .

What?

Hearing this, Ling Xiaoxiao was shocked and looked at Yue Feng in astonishment: “How…how do you know?”

Yue Feng said with a smile: “Wannian Bauhinia contains the power of the extreme sun. A little carelessness will make people fall into the predicament of going crazy. Your current situation is like this. Of course I can see it. Moreover, I have a medicine pill called ‘Qingshendan’, which can treat your current situation. As long as you let me go, I’ll give it to you, how?”

Chapter 2900

Huh?

At this moment, Ling Xiaoxiao’s pretty face was startled, and she looked up and down at Yue Feng: “Do you have a purifying pill?”

Over the years, in order to eliminate hidden dangers, Ling Xiaoxiao has searched for elixir everywhere in the rivers and lakes, but finally found nothing. Two years ago, Ling Xiaoxiao Xiaoxiao got an ancient book, which recorded a kind of elixir called Qingshen Dan. However, the elixir formula for refining this elixir has long been lost.

At this time, Ling Xiaoxiao was shocked when she heard Yue Feng mention Qingshendan.

However, Ling Xiaoxiao was quick-witted and guessed that Yue Feng was deliberately deceiving himself in order to get away.

“Of course!”

Seeing the change in Ling Xiaoxiao’s expression, Yue Feng’s face was indifferent: “I do have one on my body, if you don’t believe it, then forget it.”

Saying this, Yue Feng always pays attention to Ling Xiaoxiao. complexion.

call!

At this moment, Ling Xiaoxiao pondered for a while, then slowly walked over to untie Yue Feng.

Ling Xiaoxiao is not afraid of Yue Feng's tricks. You must know that he was stabbed with scales on more than a dozen acupuncture points on his body. Now he has almost half his life left, and even if he plays tricks, he will not be able to escape.

"Where's the Qingshen Pill?" After untying the rope, Ling Xiaoxiao stretched out her jade hand and said coldly at Yue Feng, "Take it out!"

Huh!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and smiled bitterly: "If you don't take off the scales, how can I get them for you?

" This woman is too cruel. He even used scales to prick his acupuncture points. Now that the meridians are injured, I am afraid that it will take several days to recover.

Ling Xiaoxiao frowned, and then took off all the scales on Yue Feng's body.

At this moment, Yue Feng moved his muscles and bones, and then took out a Qingshen pill from the spiritual beast cyst on his body. He saw that the Qingshen pill was light blue, lying quietly in Yue Feng's hands, exuding a bright light. Luster and fragrance.

He…he really has a pure magic pill.

Seeing the Qingshen Dan, Ling Xiaoxiao's delicate body trembled, surprised and delighted, and then urged: "Quick… give it to me!"

At the same time as she spoke, Ling Xiaoxiao looked at Yue Feng's eyes with a bit of a trace. You must know that the Qingshen Pill has been lost for a long time. In the past few years, Ling Xiaoxiao sent his disciples to search all over the Kyushu continent, but they have not found anyone who can refine the Qingshen Pill. There is.

At this time, Ling Xiaoxiao still didn't know that Yue Feng's alchemy skills had reached a very deep level. Looking at the Kyushu continent, no one could make out.

"Okay!"

Seeing the urgency in Ling Xiaoxiao's eyes, Yue Feng pretended to hand it to her, but at this moment, when he secretly stimulated his inner strength, he saw a white flame jumping out, directly covering the Qingshen Pill, blinking his eyes. It turned into ashes.

At this time, Yue Feng, although extremely weak, summoned the cold white lotus fire and burned the Qingshen Dan is not a problem.

The next second, Yue Feng made a very innocent look: “Oh, you stabbed me with scales just now, which messed up my dantian’s inner strength. Why did you accidentally summon Bailian Lenghuo?”

said Then, Yue Feng looked at Ling Xiaoxiao with a half-smile, showing a bit of mockery.

Mad, this woman tortured herself to death just now, how could she easily give her the Qingshen Pill? !

“You…”

At this moment, Ling Xiaoxiao’s delicate body was shocked, her eyes stared at Yue Feng tightly, her whole person was stunned, and then, her eyes flashed with a cold light, and a powerful killing force filled her body. The meaning came out: “Yue Feng, you are courting death!”

At this time, Ling Xiaoxiao was extremely angry. I can’t wait to kill Yue Feng immediately!

Such a rare Qingshen Dan was destroyed by him like this. What’s even more irritating is that he obviously did it on purpose, but he still made a very innocent appearance.

hum!

In the next second, Ling Xiaoxiao didn’t hesitate at all. In anger, she pushed her inner strength to raise her jade hand and hit Yue Feng.

Seeing Ling Xiaoxiao slap in the face, Yue Feng did not panic at all, but said with a smile: “Ling Xiaoxiao, if I die, you will never get the Qingshen Pill.”

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2901-2910

Chapter 2901

“Without the Qingshen Pill, you will never be able to get rid of the hidden danger of going crazy!”

When he said this, Yue Feng looked serious, but his eyes flashed with a sneer. Mad, you tortured me for so long just now, and you still want to get the Qingshen Dan, and you are dreaming.

Phew…

Hearing this, Ling Xiaoxiao’s delicate body froze suddenly and stopped immediately!

In the next second, Ling Xiaoxiao bit her lip and looked at Yue Feng coldly: “Yue Feng, do you still have Qingshen Pill on you? Hurry up and take it out. If you play with me again, I will cramp and peel you off!”

“No That’s it!” Yue Feng smiled indifferently: “There’s only one on him!”

Shuh!

Ling Xiaoxiao was so angry that her eyes were almost spitting fire, and then she heard Yue Feng continue indifferently: “I don’t have it on my body, but I can refine it!”

What?

At this moment, Ling Xiaoxiao was stunned again, staring at Yue Feng blankly, thinking that she had heard it wrong.

Can he refine the Qingshen Pill?

You must know that the refining method of Qingshen Pill has long been lost, and most of the ancient books contain scattered records, but this Yue Feng even boasted that he could refine it.

Does he really understand refining, or is he deliberately teasing himself?

Seeing Ling Xiaoxiao’s complexion changing, unable to speak for a long time, Yue Feng showed a smile, and his heart was indescribably comfortable, and there was a sense of revenge.

“Go find me a porcelain jar!” At this time, Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, and ordered Ling Xiaoxiao.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“What did you say?” Ling Xiaoxiao reacted, staring at Yue Feng coldly.

The head of the dignified Tianyi Sect was actually called by Yue Feng as a servant?

“If you still want Qingshen Pill, just do as I say!” Yue Feng stood up, stretched his waist, and said lightly.

You…

Ling Xiaoxiao stomped her feet angrily, seeing Yue Feng’s serious face, he suppressed his anger and went out to find a porcelain jar.

I go!

At this moment, Yue Feng took the porcelain jar and glanced at it casually. He was secretly shocked, and saw that the jar was beautiful in shape, and the glaze lines on it were also very gorgeous. At first glance, it was a valuable antique.

As expected of the head of Tianyi Sect, there are still many treasures around him.

In his heart, Yue Feng took out the materials he carried with him. These materials were collected by Yue Feng before, and each of them was a rare spirit grass in the world.

Soon, everything was ready, but Yue Feng did not start the refining, but sat there and looked at Ling Xiaoxiao with a smile.

Ling Xiaoxiao frowned: “Why are you looking at me? Why don’t you hurry up to make alchemy?”

“Aiya!”

Yue Feng sat there, moving his shoulders, looking very painful: “I also want to make alchemy immediately, but just now My acupuncture points have been stabbed with scales, blood is not smooth, and my whole body is in severe pain. I am afraid that it is difficult to refine this state.”

“If someone gives me a massage, beats my shoulders, and presses my legs, Maybe better!”

What?

Hearing his words, Ling Xiaoxiao’s delicate body was shocked, and her beautiful face was also half ashamed and angry: “Yue Feng, you are bold!”

This Yue Feng, really a bastard, actually wanted himself to beat his back and rub his shoulders. ? How can he be the dignified master of his own family and serve him with dignity?

But… if you don't help him beat his back and rub his shoulders, he won't be able to refine the Pure Spirit Pill…

Chapter 2902

Seeing that Ling Xiaoxiao was so angry, but he didn't dare to do anything to himself, Yue Feng secretly laughed and said slowly: "If you don't want to, then forget it, but I have to rest."

"How long do you want to rest? "Ling Xiaoxiao asked angrily.

Yue Feng thought about it pretendingly: "It will take a few hours, you know that the scales are so powerful that they almost hurt my meridian."

"This…"

Hearing this, Ling Xiaoxiao couldn't be in a hurry .

It can only be refined after a few hours. During this period of time, wouldn't I be at the risk of going crazy?

"Okay, I'll help you!" After weighing, Ling Xiaoxiao bit her lip tightly, then walked slowly behind Yue Feng, a pair of jade hands placed on his shoulders, and kneaded gently.

To be honest, Ling Xiaoxiao didn't want to compromise like this, but there was no way.

Over the years, every time that power in the body erupted, it was like a gamble on his life. Although he could successfully suppress it every time, the pain in it was really unbearable.

"Yue Feng, how about this?" Ling Xiaoxiao couldn't help but ask while pressing.

Although Ling Xiaoxiao hated Yue Feng to death, in order for him to successfully refine the Qingshen Pill, he still let go of his restraint and dignity.

"Well, the strength is okay, just right." Yue Feng nodded with a smile.

While speaking, Yue Feng felt the gentle strength of her jade hand, and she felt that her whole body was comfortable, and she squinted her eyes in enjoyment.

Haha…

Ling Xiaoxiao, aren't you amazing? Don't you want to compromise with me in the end? !

After pressing Yue Feng's shoulder for a while, Ling Xiaoxiao couldn't help but said: "Yue Feng, now you can refine the Qingshen Pill!"

Yue Feng did not answer directly, but stretched his waist lazily and said lightly: " I can't, my legs seem to be a little numb."

"You…"

Ling Xiaoxiao was angry, she could see that Yue Feng was deliberately teasing herself, but she still suppressed her anger and said softly, "Okay. , I'll beat you!" The

voice fell, Ling Xiaoxiao came over, squatted in front of Yue Feng, and began to beat Yue Feng's legs.

hiss.

Yue Feng only felt comfortable all over, and at the same time, from his point of view, he could see Ling Xiaoxiao's perfect curve.

Ling Xiaoxiao didn't notice Yue Feng's gaze, she was shy and angry, and said angrily: "Yue Feng, can you make alchemy now?"

"Well, it's time to start!" Being ruthless and pushing too hard is not good for you.

The voice fell, and Yue Feng began to set fire to alchemy. Very relaxed and casual, but also methodical!

This…

Seeing this scene, Ling Xiaoxiao's delicate body was shocked, and her eyes were full of shock.

This….this is the beginning?

Ling Xiaoxiao originally thought that Yue Feng wanted the porcelain jar to contain the refining materials, but he never thought that it would be regarded as an alchemy furnace by him.

In Ling Xiaoxiao's perception, alchemy is sacred, and an alchemy furnace is necessary, but Yue Feng, who is in front of him, is so casual, it's like a child playing a house.

This is alchemy, it's just nonsense!

For a time, Ling Xiaoxiao wanted to scold him, but seeing that Yue Feng was so skillful and serious in every step, he held back.

“Ling Xiaoxiao!”

Just when Ling Xiaoxiao was thinking about this, Yue Feng turned his head to look at her and said with a smile: “Oh, my shoulder is starting to hurt again, press me again…”

Shuh!

Hearing this, Ling Xiaoxiao’s beautiful face suddenly turned red, and at the same time, she was also a little angry.

Chapter 2903

This bastard wants to take advantage of himself. But thinking of Qingshendan, Ling Xiaoxiao held back, walked over slowly, stood on Yue Feng’s side, and continued to press his shoulders.

Yue Feng, you wait for me.

While pressing her shoulders, Ling Xiaoxiao secretly swore in her heart that after she had thought about it, she would immediately kill Yue Feng when she got the Qingshen Pill.

He has grown up so big, is pure and pure, and he has not even held a man’s hand, but he is forced to press the button to beat his back.

Yue Feng didn’t notice the change in Ling Xiaoxiao’s expression, and while enjoying Ling Xiaoxiao’s shoulder pressing on him, he carefully refined the medicine pill.

Bang!

Ten minutes later, I saw a smell of medicinal herbs coming from the porcelain jar, and then the porcelain jar exploded, and a fragrant Qingshen Dan jumped out of the porcelain jar and landed steadily on Yue Feng. hands.

Looking at the Qingshen Dan in his hand, Ling Xiaoxiao’s delicate body was shocked, and her face was full of excitement and excitement.

This Yue Feng, refining medicinal pills is like a child’s play, but in the end, the Qingshen Dan has actually been refined, which is really incredible.

“How? I didn’t lie to you!” At this moment, Yue Feng looked at her with a smile, and then handed the Qingshen Pill to Ling Xiaoxiao.

After taking the Qingshen Pill, Ling Xiaoxiao's expression relaxed, she agreed, and then took it without any hesitation.

Gudong!

The moment she swallowed it, Ling Xiaoxiao was pleasantly surprised to find that the power hidden in the depths of her dantian calmed down, and the pain disappeared at any time.

Great, this Qingshen Dan is really useful!

However, Ling Xiaoxiao also discovered that the power hidden in the depths of his dantian had not completely disappeared. Obviously, just eating one had not completely solved the problem.

Realizing this, Ling Xiaoxiao bit her lip and said to Yue Feng, "Yue Feng, please help me train dozens more!"

Dozens?

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn't help laughing and said, "Ling Xiaoxiao, do you think you go to the vegetable market to buy vegetables? How many do you want? I only have enough materials to make this one.

" After that, Yue Feng took a deep breath and continued: "Also, even if I make more refining for you now, you won't be able to recover immediately!"

Ling Xiaoxiao was stunned for a while, and asked, "Why?"

Huh !

Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief, smiled and said, "You must know that you have been taking the Wannian Bauhinia Flower for too long, and that power has completely penetrated into your Dantian meridians, and it is impossible to recover all at once. , and, although the effect of Qingshendan is good, you can't eat too much."

"The best way is to take it every two days for three months in a row, so that it can be completely eradicated, so even if I practice it for you now I made 100 pieces, but it's useless if you eat them."

What? Need to take one every two days?

At this moment, Ling Xiaoxiao bit her lip tightly, her whole body froze.

If you want to recover, you have to keep Yue Feng by your side for three months. With his personality, you can't let yourself beat his back and rub his shoulders every day?

Ling Xiaoxiao became more and more irritable the more she thought about it, she couldn't be anxious.

"Yue Feng!"

Finally, after more than ten seconds, Ling Xiaoxiao bit her lip and looked at Yue Feng and said, "You… can you teach me to make Qingxin Pill?"

When he said this, Ling Xiaoxiao was completely gone. The arrogance before, the tone was a little pleading.

Yes, Ling Xiaoxiao thought about it, there was no other way but to ask Yue Feng to teach her to refine the Qingshen Pill.

"What did you say?"

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then said with a smile: "I heard it right, Ling Xiaoxiao, you wanted to kill me before, and now let me teach you alchemy, do you think it's possible?"

"Also, as we agreed before, I will give you Qingshen Pill. If you want to let me go, I have already refined it for you, so you can't keep your word."

"I…"

Ling Xiaoxiao's beautiful face suddenly became extremely embarrassing, and she was completely anxious: "Yue Feng… I was wrong, I shouldn't have treated you like that just now, I shouldn't have used scales to pierce your acupuncture points, I was wrong…"

Chapter 2904

"It's just an apology!" Yue Feng sat there lazily with a smile: "It's not sincere!"

Ling Xiaoxiao bit her lip, lowered her head and said softly: "Then…then you also use The scales pierce my acupuncture point, okay?"

At this time, Ling Xiaoxiao never imagined that he would humiliate in front of Yue Feng, but in order to completely expel the power in his body, there is no other way.

"Prick you with scales?"

Yue Feng's mouth twitched, and he smiled lightly: "I'm not that cruel."

When he said this, Yue Feng's face was indifferent, but his heart was secretly anxious. Mad, this is Ling Xiaoxiao's territory. If she doesn't teach her, I'm afraid she won't be able to leave.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked at Ling Xiaoxiao: “It’s not impossible for me to teach you the technique of alchemy, but you have to be a teacher!”

Yes, Yue Feng was deliberately causing problems for Ling Xiaoxiao, it was not true To accept her as a disciple, after all, this woman has a strong personality and is cruel.

What? Apprenticeship?

Hearing this, Ling Xiaoxiao trembled, and instinctively resisted: “This…”

“If you don’t want to, forget it.” Looking at her expression, Yue Feng looked indifferent, stood up and said: “Then I Just say goodbye, you promised to let me go before, as the head of Tianyi Sect, you have to do what you say!” The

voice fell, and Yue Feng was about to leave the secret room!

“Don’t!” Before taking two steps, Ling Xiaoxiao suddenly became anxious, ran over and hugged Yue Feng’s arm.

Immediately afterwards, Ling Xiaoxiao bit her lip, as if she had made a big decision in her heart, and fell to her knees.

“Master, my disciples meet Master.” Ling Xiaoxiao knelt on the ground and bowed slightly, her face full of sincerity.

With Yue Feng as his teacher, Ling Xiaoxiao felt 10,000 reluctance in her heart, but she had no choice. In order to completely solve the hidden danger of Dantian, she could only admit it.

Moreover, Ling Xiaoxiao could also see that, although Yue Feng had a hilarious face, he also had real skills. While chatting and laughing just now, he refined a purifying elixir. I wonder who in the world can do it?

I went and agreed.

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned.

I thought that if I gave her a problem, Ling Xiaoxiao would stop pestering her and let herself go, but she never thought that she would actually be a teacher.

While shocked, Yue Feng couldn’t help but admire Ling Xiaoxiao up close.

I have to say, Ling Xiaoxiao’s figure is perfect, from any angle, she is so sexy. He was still the head of the Tianyi Sect, and it seemed good to have such an apprentice.

With emotion in his heart, Yue Feng smiled bitterly and said, “Okay, since you have decided to apprentice, then I will teach you to refine Qingxin Pill, but you have to remember that when you are my apprentice, you must have justice in your heart and don’t do anything wrong in the arena!”

Ling Xiaoxiao nodded and said respectfully, “Master, don’t worry, the disciples must follow the teachings!”

…..

At this moment, the other side.

Outside the gate of the clubhouse, Huanxiang stood guard for several hours, but Yue Feng never came out, and suddenly there was some fire.

At the same time, the story of a beautiful woman guarding the door of the clubhouse quickly spread in Xihua City, and many people went to watch, three floors inside and three floors outside, it was very lively, and many people pointed at Huanxiang. , has been discussed.

“It’s so beautiful!”

“Is he here to block my husband?”

“Oh, with such a beautiful wife, who would go to the clubhouse…”

The discussion kept coming, and the phantom aroma was not good. It was Yue Feng, the villain, who caused himself to be said irresponsibly.

Thinking to myself, Huanxiang was completely impatient, and shouted at the clubhouse: “Villain, if you are still a man, get out of here, don’t hide in it like a turtle.”

At this time, Huanxiang , I don’t know yet, Yue Feng was plotted by Ye Hongshang and had already been taken away.

He shouted several times in a row, but no one in the club responded.

At this moment, Huanxiang was completely angry, and with a lift of her jade hand, she smashed the door with a palm and broke in directly.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, the onlookers were all taken aback, and they all fled to avoid it. At the same time, the guests in the clubhouse were also panicked.

Half an hour later, Huanxiang searched the entire clubhouse and didn't see the shadow of Yue Feng, only to realize that Yue Feng was no longer here.

Chapter 2905 The

villain, even if you run to the ends of the earth, I will catch you with my own hands!

Seeing more and more people watching around, Huanxiang stopped staying too much, took a deep breath, and flew directly towards the suburbs.

Um?

As soon as I arrived on the hillside in the suburbs, I saw footsteps in the woods not far away.

Immediately afterwards, I saw two figures walking slowly over.

One man and one woman!

The man was wearing a black robe, his face was pale, and he couldn't see the slightest bit of anger, and there was a sinister aura all over his body.

The woman was wearing a long purple dress, which was indescribably beautiful, and her body was filled with the breath of a fairy.

One is filled with immortal energy, and the other is cold like hell, but walking together, this scene looks very strange.

Yes, this couple is Wen Chou Chou and Zi Yan!

Um? Zi Yan?

Seeing this scene, Huanxiang was also very surprised, but in the next second, when she saw the woman's face, she was instantly overjoyed, and hurried up to meet her!

"Zi Yan!" Huanxiang was overjoyed.

"

Huanxiang!" Zi Yan was so excited that she cheered, hurried up to meet Huanxiang, and held Huanxiang's hand tightly: "Huanxiang, great, I finally found you!"

A few days ago, Zi Yan After the two separated from Yue Feng, they have been looking for Huanxiang and other saintesses. After passing through Xihua City just now, Zi Yan decided to find someone to inquire about the news, but unexpectedly encountered Huanxiang.

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou next to him was also secretly relieved.

Great.

After finding the Fantasy Saint, you can get rid of the soul contract with Hades. Because Zi Yan said that among the Nine Heavens Saintess, only this Huanxiang Saintess can help her.

“Huanxiang!”

At this moment, Zi Yan thought of something, and asked Huanxiang with a smile: “I have been looking for you all this time, by the way, have you met other sisters?”

“I… “

Hearing this, Huanxiang’s beautiful face showed a sadness: “I met Lan Xin, but she…” Thinking of Lan Xin’s tragic death, Huanxiang had a heart, Trembling.

Realizing that Huanxiang’s face was wrong, Lan Xin hurriedly said, “Have you met Lan Xin? What happened to her?”

Wow!

At this moment, Huanxiang couldn’t bear it any longer. She threw herself into Zi Yan’s arms and burst into tears: “Lan Xin…she was killed…” Saying that, Huanxiang put the previous What I saw in Hantan, I explained it in detail.

At the end, Huanxiang burst into tears, and her eyes were full of grief and anger: “I chased the villain and came to this city, but in the end I let him run away!”

What?

Hearing this, Zi Yan’s delicate body trembled and she was deeply saddened.

Lan Xin is dead, this… this is impossible. As the Nine Heavens Saintess, her strength is tyrannical, who can kill her?

However, it is impossible for Huanxiang to joke about such a thing.

At the same time, Wen Chou Chou next to him was also shocked.

I’m going, the Nine Heavens Saintess actually died, who is so capable, dare to take action against the Nine Heavens Saintess?

“Phantom Fragrance!”

Finally, Zi Yan reacted, endured her grief, and asked, “Who is that villain?” As she spoke, her eyes were filled with strong killing intent.

Among the Nine Heavens Saintess, there are sisters in love, whoever kills Lan Xin is an enemy of the Nine Heavens Saintess.

Huanxiang gritted her teeth and said word by word: “That villain is the Tianmen Sect Master, Yue Feng!”

What?

Hearing this, both Zi Yan and Wen Chou Chou were shocked.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2906-2910

Chapter 2906

“Huanxiang!”

After being stunned for a few minutes, Zi Yan reacted and couldn’t help but

said to Huanxiang , “Are you sure it was Lan Xin who was killed by Yue Feng?” of disbelief.

Speaking of which, although Yue Feng is a bit unserious, he is free and just, and he and Lan Xin have no grievances or enmity, why did he harm her?

The voice fell, and Wen Chou Chou next to him nodded and said, “Yes, Feng Zi is not that kind of person, there must be a misunderstanding!”

“Everything I said is true!” Huan Xiang bit her lip and said bitterly: “Besides, Lan Xin told me personally before she died that she was tainted by Yue Feng and committed suicide.”

“It’s about her own innocence, how could Lan Xin lie to me?”

This…

Hearing this, Wen Chou Ugly just felt his brain buzzing.

Fengzi defiled Saint Lady Lanxin? This is even more impossible. With so many confidantes around Feng Zi, it is impossible to do such a thing.

Thinking to himself, Wen Chou Chou looked firm: “Impossible, the murderer is definitely not Yue Feng!”

Huh?

Wen Chou Chou kept interrupting, making Huan Xiang very unhappy.

This person, full of yin and evil spirit, obviously came from the ghost world, but he was with Zi Yan.

Thinking about it in her heart, Huanxiang pointed at Zi Yan: “Zi Yan, who is he?”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“He…” Zi Yan bit her lip tightly and looked at Wen Chou Chou coldly: “He is Yue Feng’s sworn brother, Forced to sign a soul contract with Hades…”

At this time, Zi Yan was also very angry.

Speaking of which, Zi Yan didn’t believe that Lan Xin was killed by Yue Feng, but Huan Xiang’s evidence was conclusive, and it was obviously not wrong.

What makes Zi Yan even more angry is that she trusts Yue Feng so much, and promises him to bring Wen Chou Chou and ask Huan Xiang to help resolve the soul contract, but he kills his sister.

“Yue Feng’s sworn brother?”

Hearing this, Huan Xiang’s delicate body was shocked, and then her eyes locked on Wen Chou Chou coldly, flashing with murderous intent.

Papa…

The next second, Huanxiangyu raised her hand and directly sealed the acupuncture point on Wen Chou Chou’s body. In an instant, Wen Chou Chou’s body trembled, and he couldn’t move at all.

Speaking of which, Wen Chou Chou, as the messenger of Hades, is no longer a normal person. Ordinary practitioners can’t control him at all, but Huan Xiang uses the unique acupuncture technique of the Nine Heavens Holy Maiden, which is extremely mysterious, and Wen Chou Chou is fundamental. Can’t break free.

“It’s true that the sky has eyes. The villain Yue Feng ran away, but his sworn brother was automatically sent to the door!” Huanxiang could

n’t hide her resentment, staring at Wen Chou Chou, saying word by word: “Since You are Yue Feng’s sworn eldest brother, you must know his many hiding places, take us to find him!” The voice fell, Zi

Yan followed coldly: “Wen Chou Chou, take us to Yue Feng immediately!”

In Yan’s heart, the original impression of Yue Feng was not bad, but at this moment, the good feelings were completely gone, replaced by deep hatred.

call!

Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath and said with determination: “Two saints, this matter is very strange, I believe Feng Zi is innocent. He can’t do such a thing.”

“You’re still making excuses for him?” Huanxiang took a step forward, her beautiful face was full of anger: “What do you mean, I’m lying? I’m joking about my sister’s innocence? I tell you, Yue That beast Feng tarnished Lan Xin and caused her to commit suicide, this is a fact, you can’t deny it?!”

“Feng Zi is not that kind of person!” Wen Chou Chou clenched his teeth tightly, taking a firm stand!

Snapped!

At this moment, Huan Xiang couldn’t bear it anymore, raised her jade hand and gave Wen Chou Chou a slap in the face.

Immediately afterwards, Huan Xiang said to Zi Yan: “Since he wants to protect Yue Feng, don’t talk nonsense, just kill him and let his soul fly away!”

When she said this, Huan Xiang’s eyes were full of resentment.

Chapter 2907

Yue Feng killed his sister, it is not a pity to die 10,000 times, and his sworn elder brother is still the messenger of Hades, and he is even less worthy of sympathy.

Zi Yan’s pretty face was frosty, she nodded, and then she drew out her long sword, and was about to attack Wen Chou Chou.

“You guys…”

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou was shocked and angry, but also anxious.

Nima, this innocent disaster is really unfair, if it just disappears like this, I’m really unwilling.

I thought to myself that Wen Chou Chou was about to struggle, but the acupoint was blocked by Huan Xiang, and he couldn’t move at all.

Buzz….

However, at this time, I only heard a gloomy wind blowing in the woods not far away, and then, a black shadow rushed towards this side quickly.

Aware of the abnormality, Huanxiang stopped and looked with Ziyan, and her body was shocked.

I saw the black shadows, each of which was filled with yin, and their faces were pale. They gathered together, giving people a shuddering feeling.

The two leaders, dressed in exactly the same clothes as Wen Chou Chou, were the messengers of Hades, Zhong Wuchen and Gong Hao.

This… Pluto's subordinates? !

Seeing the scene in front of them, Huanxiang and Ziyan both frowned secretly. Although they are the Nine Heavens Saintess, they are not afraid of the subordinates of Hades, but after they have landed in Kyushu, their strength has been limited.

Swish!

At this moment, Zhong Wuchen and Gong Hao were all stunned when they saw Huan Xiang.

Saintess of the Nine Heavens? And still two.

Previously, Hades specially ordered to let the various messengers to check the whereabouts of Jiutian Xuannv, but there was no progress at all, but I didn't expect that they would encounter two here at once.

"Haha…"

Finally, Gong Hao reacted and laughed at Wen Chou Chou: "Today is really good luck, not only did I find the traitor Wen Chou Chou, but also met two Nine Heavens Saintess."

"Zhong Wuchen, It 's time for us to make a great contribution!"

When he said this, Gong Hao's face was full of excitement, this time he came out with so many underworld soldiers, originally to chase Wen Chou Chou, but unexpectedly met two Nine Heavens Saintess. Unexpected joy.

When the words fell, Zhong Wuchen also showed a faint smile, and shouted: "Quick, take down all three in front of you!"

Swish swish…

At this moment, the soldiers below moved their figures one after another. Yin winds swept up and quickly surrounded Huanxiang and Ziyan!

“A bunch of scumbags…”

Seeing the crowd of Yin soldiers approaching, Huanxiang’s beautiful face had no expression at all, and said contemptuously: “Just rely on you little soldiers and pawns, dare to do something to us Jiutian Xuannv?

” Falling down, Huanxiang raised her jade hand and pulled out her long sword.

hum!

At the same time, Zi Yan, who was next to her, immediately activated her profound art, and a terrifying aura erupted. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant.

The two Nine Heavens Profound Nudes erupted at the same time, with a terrifying aura, the people who were suppressed panic!

call!

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou couldn’t help taking a deep breath, and his heart was extremely complicated.

It’s broken, I haven’t made it clear to the two saints, the subordinates of Hades are here again, and when the battle is over, no matter which side wins, it’s not good for me.

Feeling the powerful aura, Gong Hao had a solemn expression on his face, and then shouted: “Everyone, be careful, the other party is the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens, don’t touch it hard, and form a formation!” The

voice fell, and Zhong Wuchen also shouted: ” Six Paths to Destroy Souls!”

In an instant, under the command of the two messengers, he saw the surrounding underworld soldiers moving one after another, the gloomy wind raged, making people dazzled, and then surrounded Huanxiang and Ziyan in the middle.

Chapter 2908

Six Paths Soul Destruction Array? At this moment, both Huanxiang and Ziyan trembled, and they no longer underestimate the enemy.

As the Nine Heavens Saintess, Huanxiang and Ziyan both know that Hades, as the ruler of the ghost world, has many powerful means, and this six-path soul-destroying array is one of them. Once trapped, not only will its strength be affected, but it will also There is a danger of annihilation.

But after calming down, Huanxiang and Ziyan did not panic, cooperated with each other, and fought fiercely with Gong Hao.

However, after all, Huanxiang and Ziyan are two people with limited strength.

With the help of the Six Paths Soul Destroying True Formation, Gong Hao and his group suppressed Huanxiang two, and in the blink of an eye, half an hour passed. Huanxiang and Ziyan have never been able to break through the formation.

Seeing this scene, the following Wen Chou Chou became anxious.

To be honest, in Wen Chou Chou's heart, he expected Zi Yan to win the fight. After all, in their hands, he still has a chance to survive, but if he is taken away by Gong Hao and the others and sent to the ghost world, he will lose his life. There's really no turning back.

The situation is getting worse and worse, Huanxiang is also a little anxious, and can't help but shout: "Don't think that you can catch our sisters by forming a six-path soul destroying array. Today, I will completely destroy you evil spirits.

" !

When the voice fell, Huanxiang jade raised her hand slowly, and saw a dazzling light burst from her Nascent Soul. At the same time, the surrounding air suddenly condensed, and a violent force surged frantically.

"Vientiane Xiaguang!" The

cold words came out of Huanxiang's mouth, and in the next instant, the clouds in the sky changed color, and every cloud was dyed with colorful light.

"She… what is she going to do?"

"What a powerful force!"

Seeing this scene, both Gong Hao and Zhong Wuchen, and the soldiers below were all stunned, and had a bad premonition.

"Huanxiang, don't!"

At the same time, Zi Yan's pretty face changed and she couldn't help exclaiming.

Others can't see it, but Zi Yan is very clear that the Huanxiang at this time is to burn the power of Nascent Soul to forcibly break through the six soul destroying formations. The Nine Heavens Saintess came from the God Realm. Unlike the cultivators in Kyushu, there is no Dantian in her body, but the Nascent Soul. It can be said that the Nascent

Soul is the lifeblood of the Nine Heavens Saintess. Once consumed excessively, her life will be in danger.

However, Huanxiang didn't seem to hear Zi Yan's cry, and her figure rose slowly.

"Boom!" In the

next second, the colorful clouds in the sky quickly gathered together, and then a dazzling beam of light burst out, tearing apart the world, and blasting towards Gong Hao and the others below.

In an instant, the dazzling rays of light directly enveloped the six soul destroying formations, and a thunderous roar sounded, and the entire hillside was filled with dust!

This tactic of radiant light contains all the power of the Nascent Soul of Magic Fragrance, and its power is terrifying. Those underworld soldiers shrouded in the light did not have time to scream and vanish into ashes.

Gong Hao and Zhong Wuchen reacted quickly, and at the moment when the beam of light fell, they quickly dodged outside. Even so, they were both injured.

I go!

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou was stunned, only felt a chill down his spine and a buzzing sound in his head!

This… is this the strength of the Nine Heavens Saintess? too strong.

Phew…

At this moment, Gong Hao stabilized his figure and stared at the Huanxiang floating in the air with a horrified expression, his face extremely ugly.

One move, just one move, broke the Six Paths Soul Destruction Formation, and the nearly 100 Nether soldiers who followed him were scattered.

Zhong Wuchen, who was not far away, was also horrified.

In the end, she still underestimated the enemy. I didn't expect that the Nine Heavens Saintess burned the power of Nascent Soul and could burst out such terrifying power.

"Withdraw…"

At this moment, Zhong Wuchen gritted his teeth and shouted at Gong Hao.

The Six Paths Soul Destruction Array was broken, and all the ghost soldiers were annihilated. How could they be the opponents of the two Nine Heavens Saintess by themselves and Gong Hao alone?

Gong Hao nodded, and then shouted: “Two nine-day saints, this messenger remembers you!” After the

voice fell, Gong Hao raised his hand and waved, and he saw a poisonous mist, which quickly moved towards Huanxiang and Huanxiang. Zi Yan diffused in the past.

Swish!

Chapter 2909

Feeling the poison in the mist, Huanxiang and Ziyan didn’t hesitate, and subconsciously retreated.

And taking advantage of this opportunity, Gong Hao shouted at Zhong Wuchen: “Quick, take Wen Chou Chou away!” The

voice fell, and he rushed towards Wen Chou Chou directly.

Gong Hao was very cunning. He knew that if he failed this time, he would definitely be punished by Hades. Since he couldn’t catch the two saintess, he would take Wen Chou Chou away, which would be a good way to communicate.

Hearing this, Zhong Wuchen reacted quickly, and Gong Hao left and right, grabbed Wen Chou Chou, and quickly flew into the distance, disappearing into the endless night in the blink of an eye.

Huh?

Seeing this scene, Huan Xiang and Zi Yan were both shocked and angry.

These two messengers from Hades are so cunning. When they escaped, they did not forget to capture Wen Chou Chou.

In a panic, Huanxiang and Ziyan are about to pursue.

However, without chasing far, Huanxiang fell directly from the sky because of the power of burning Nascent Soul, and the whole person was indescribably weak and sluggish. At the moment of landing, his face was extremely pale, and he could hardly say a word.

“Huanxiang…”

Seeing this scene, Zi Yan hurried back and gently supported Huanxiang's arm, her face full of worry: "Huanxiang, how are you? How are you…"

"Why were you so stupid just now? Want to burn the power of Nascent Soul?"

Huanxiang smiled weakly: "If we don't take risks, we will all be trapped in the Six Paths Soul Destruction Formation." After

speaking, Huanxiang looked at Gong Hao's escape direction unwillingly: "It's just that It's a pity that Wen Chou Chou was rescued, and we can't find out Yue Feng's whereabouts."

Phew!

Zi Yan took a deep breath, her beautiful face was full of icy coldness: "Yue Feng, this villain, even if he escapes to the ends of the earth, we have to avenge Lan Xin." With

that, Zi Yan helped Huanxiang and walked down slowly. hillside.

Zi Yan wanted it, and now the most important thing is to find a safe place to restore Huanxiang's cultivation. The power of Nascent Soul was burned just now, and it was too weak.

Um?

When passing a main road, I saw a new post on the road sign on the road sign.

Zi Yan frowned, and helped Huanxiang walk over.

When they got to the front, Zi Yan and Huanxiang were extremely happy when they saw the words written on the notice.

I saw that this announcement was issued by the Southern Cloud Continent. It said that a Nine Heavens Saintess specially asked the Queen of the Southern Clouds for help. To find other Saintess, the Queen of Southern Clouds promised her that she would be in the Nine Provinces Continent. Send out a notice, and if other saintess see the notice, they will go to Nanyun Imperial City to meet.

Great.

After reading the announcement, Zi Yan and Huanxiang held hands tightly, not to mention how happy they were.

With the help of the royal family, he issued a notice in Kyushu, why didn't he think of this method?

“I don’t know which sister it is! You actually invited the power of the Nagumo Imperial Family.” Huanxiang smiled weakly and said.

Although he lost Wen Chou Chou and was very irritable, he was still very happy when he got the news of other saints.

Zi Yan also smiled lightly and took Huanxiang away: “It’s not too late, let’s go to the Southern Cloud Continent.”

….. the

other side!

After Yue Feng taught Ling Xiaoxiao how to refine the Qingshen Pill, he said goodbye to Ling Xiaoxiao immediately.

After leaving the secret room, Yue Feng immediately rushed towards the border between Diyuan Continent and Apocalypse Continent. The letter left by Yue Wuya said that he, Meihui, Ren Yingying and others would wait for him at the border.

call!

After several hours of flying, Yue Feng finally arrived at his destination, a courtyard nestled in the deep mountains and forests.

As you can see, the environment here is quiet and it is a very good place to hide.

Yes, this is another residence of Mu Xixi. As a piano sage, Mu Xixi likes to travel to the Kyushu Continent the most, so each continent has built a place to hide.

Chapter 2910 After

appreciating the surrounding environment, Yue Feng slowly walked into the yard!

“Yue Feng!”

“Father!”

At this moment, the people who were waiting in the yard quickly gathered around, each and everyone excited.

“Big brother?”

At the same time, Mei Hui was also very excited, and walked up to meet her, her tender body trembling with excitement: “I’m relieved to see that you’re all right, I thought you were trapped in the Tianqi Palace… ..” The

voice fell, and Mei Hui threw herself into Yue Feng's arms.

Yue Feng smiled and patted Meihui's shoulder to comfort him: "How can an Apocalypse Palace trap me? By the way, how did everyone get rescued?" The

voice fell, and the eyes of everyone around fell on Meihui. body.

Ren Yingying smiled lightly and said, "It's all up to Meihui this time." After speaking, she explained in detail how she was rescued at that time.

I go!

Hearing this, Yue Feng was shocked and looked at Mei Hui in disbelief: "Really?"

At this time, Yue Feng was very surprised. He thought that it was Yue Wuya who rescued everyone this time. After Ya was beheaded by King Guangping, Yue Feng subconsciously thought it had something to do with the Ouyang family, but he never thought that it was Meihui who rescued everyone.

Speaking of which, although Meihui worshipped Fang Qifo as her teacher and became a thousand-faced person, she had limited experience in all corners of the world.

"Big brother!"

Seeing Yue Feng's stunned expression, Meihui showed a smile and said proudly: "Don't underestimate me, I have grown up, not the little girl you protected before."

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn't help laughing, and he couldn't help but feel relieved.

In the next second, Yue Feng looked around and saw the situation of Ren Yingying and everyone, and his heart was shocked.

"You…" Yue Feng took a deep breath and asked in surprise, "What about your internal strength?"

Yue Feng saw that Ren Yingying and Dasheng Sun, one by one, the inner strength of their dantian disappeared without a trace, without any strength, almost all of them became ordinary people.

How could this be?

Yue Feng only felt his brain buzzing, looked around, and said in surprise: "What happened?"

Alas!

Everyone looked at each other and sighed almost at the same time.

The next second, Ren Yingying came out, with a bit of grief and anger on her beautiful face: “It’s not that Zhang Jiao, we all took his San Gong pills, and all the internal strength disappeared.”

When he said this , Ren Yingying gritted her teeth secretly, resentful.

If it hadn’t been for his internal strength, he wouldn’t have been thrown into prison by King Guangping before. At this moment, Sun Dasheng walked out quickly and was very annoyed: ” Fengzi

, that Zhang Jiao is very ambitious, and he wants to destroy all of us. If this thief is not eliminated, it will be hard for heaven!”

It’s all agreeable.

“Yes, when the Kyushu Continent and the Rakshasa clan stopped fighting, they should have killed Zhang Jiao!”

“This man is too cunning and despicable.”

Mad!

Knowing the situation, Yue Feng was extremely angry, clenched his fists tightly, and roared with gnashing teeth: “Zhang Jiao, it’s him again!!”

This Zhang Jiao framed himself for blaspheming Chang’e, harming himself and Tianmen, his reputation in Kyushu plummeted, and he even attacked the people of the Ouyang family.

At this time, Yue Feng’s heart was completely enveloped by anger.

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, a slender figure slowly walked out of the room, and the indescribably charming and tranquility was Mu Xixi.

At that time, after Meihui rescued Ren Yingying and others, she immediately reunited with Mu Xixi, and by meeting Yue Wuya again, she came to this retreat together.

Ren Yingying and everyone lost their inner strength. Mu Xixi has been looking for a way. Just now, she was reading ancient books in the room. When she heard Yue Feng coming, she hurried out.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2911-2915

Chapter 2911

“Thank you!”

Seeing Mu Xixi, Yue Feng showed a smile and thanked him sincerely.

Yue Feng knew that Mu Xixi had been helping everyone during this time.

Mu Xixi smiled, and then said seriously: “Don’t be so polite. During this time, I tried a lot of methods and found a lot of elixir for everyone, but they didn’t work!”

“Yue Feng, you are concocting alchemy. One technique has high attainments, is there any way to make everyone regain their strength?”

Shuh!

The words fell, and the surrounding Ren Yingying, Sun Dasheng and others all focused on Yue Feng, looking forward to it.

That’s right, Yue Feng’s accomplishments in alchemy, no one in Kyushu can compete with him, he must have a way.

“I…”

Facing everyone’s gaze, Yue Feng smiled bitterly, shook his head and said, “This is the first time I have encountered this situation! But don’t worry, let me think about it.”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s face was calm, but his heart was secretly anxious.

Ma De, this horn is really insidious. He even got a San Gong elixirs out of it, but he never recorded it in his Wuji elixirs.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng wanted to try refining the antidote, but he quickly dismissed the idea.

Three years ago, Zhou Qin caught the people of the Ouyang family and gave them Heitian Pill. At that time, he was too confident, thinking that the efficacy of Heitian Pill was similar to Tongtian Pill, so he hurriedly refined the medicine for everyone to take, but everyone was again Dizziness and stomach pain.

With the last lesson, Yue Feng did not dare to take any more risks.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“How?”

Seeing that Yue Feng didn’t speak for a long time, Mu Xixi couldn’t help but ask, “Is there a way?”

Yue Feng took a deep breath and shook his head.

This….

seeing this scene, Ren Yingying and everyone are a little lost.

Even Yue Feng is helpless. Could it be that he, like himself, will never regain his strength in a lifetime?

The next second, Yue Feng thought of something, his eyes flashed, and he said, “I can’t help it, but Senior Shennong can definitely, but three years ago, he and Brother Shennong went back to Buzhou Mountain to live in seclusion. Buzhou Mountain stretches for thousands of miles. It’s too big, it’s too difficult to find them!”

When he said this, Yue Feng couldn’t help thinking of Zhu Bajie.

At that time, in the underground passage of the Beiying Palace, Yue Feng was pursued by Chang’e who lost his mind. He happened to meet Zhu Bajie, and with the help of Zhu Bajie, he subdued Chang’e.

At that time, considering Chang’e’s condition, Zhu Bajie took Chang’e to Buzhou Mountain to find Shennong. Now half a month has passed, and he doesn’t know what the situation is.

“Fengzi!” Sun Dasheng was speechless: “Didn’t you say this?”

Even if he knew that Shennong had a solution, but he couldn’t find a place to hide, wouldn’t it be in vain?

Yue Feng scratched his head, and suddenly a light flashed: “Besides Shennong, there is another person!”

“Who?”

Hearing this, everyone around them asked in unison.

Yue Feng showed a smile: “The head of the Holy Sect, Lu Dongbin!”

Lu Dongbin is a first-generation master of Taoism. He has a broad understanding of ancient and modern times, and his strength is strong. Even Yang Jian back then was afraid of three points. There must be a way to heal everyone.

However, when he left the Holy Sect, Lu Dongbin seemed to be controlled by Xie Liuyun. Moreover, Xie Liuyun had a holiday with himself, and it would be difficult to know the whereabouts of Lu Dongbin from his mouth.

But anyway, finding Lu Dongbin was less difficult than finding Shennong.

Yes, go to the Holy Sect!

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng's eyes gradually became firmer.

After making up his mind, Yue Feng did not hesitate to greet Ren Yingying and everyone, and immediately set off, rushing towards the Northern Ying Continent.

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that Lu Dongbin was not controlled by Xie Liuyun, but was locked in the illusory realm in the Qiankun pot.

Chapter 2912

After a few hours, finally arrived at the border of the Northern Ying mainland.

"Yue Feng!"

At this moment, Mu Xixi looked in the direction of Buzhou Mountain, and said softly, "How about this, let's divide our troops in two ways, and Song Qian and I will go to Buzhou Mountain to find Senior Shennong, you guys Continue to go to the Holy Sect, so as not to waste time."

Hearing this, Yue Feng thought for a while, nodded and said, "That's fine! But be careful."

Recently, the power of Hades has been very active in Kyushu, although Mu Xi Xi's power is very strong, but she and Song Qian are just two people, it's always good to be careful.

After it was agreed, Mu Xixi took Song Qian away and rushed towards Buzhou Mountain.

…..

At this moment, on the other side, there is the general altar of the Wutian Organization.

Half a month ago, Zhang Jiao held the Supreme Conference in the name of Chang'e in the back palace. As a result, at a critical moment, he was destroyed by Jed and everyone. Not only that, but almost all the major sects were captured alive. Among them, there are many Wutian organizations. Elite.

Later, Yue Feng and a mysterious woman appeared and defeated Jed, Wutian Organization and major sects, and they were saved.

The Wutian Organization is huge, and its disciples are all over the Kyushu. Although they suffered such setbacks, they did not hurt their vitality. However, during this time, there has been no news of Zhang Jiao. The entire Wutian Organization can be said to be a group of dragons without a leader.

At this time, the main altar hall was crowded with people, almost all the altar masters of the sub-altars came, and at the same time, there were also Zhang Jiao's two apprentices, Shen Fei and Su Li.

There is no news about Zhang Jiao, and Wutian organizes a mess of sand. Today, everyone gathered together to discuss what to do!

"Everyone!"

At this moment, Shen Fei looked around and said slowly: "Master's whereabouts are unknown, our five-day organization can't be without a leader for a day, let's all recommend it and choose an agent leader!

" Su Li nodded and said, "Yes, after you have chosen the acting head, you will quickly send someone to look for your master. I think that Senior Brother Shen Fei, regardless of his ability or strength, is more than enough to be the acting head!"

Wow!

The voice fell, the entire hall was in an uproar, and many people nodded in agreement.

"It is most suitable to have Shen Fei as the acting head!"

"Yes, he is the master's apprentice, and his strength is obvious to all."

"Just choose Shen Fei!"

After everyone's words came, Shen Fei showed a smile, very uplifting.

Squeak!

However, at this moment, the door of the main hall was suddenly pushed open from the outside, and the movement came, and everyone looked over.

At the door of the main hall, a slim figure walked in slowly.

A long black and red dress set off a charming and charming curve. The facial features are exquisite, but there is a coldness that cannot be blasphemed. It is Yu Wenyan.

What?

At this moment, whether it was Shen Fei or Su Li, everyone was stunned.

How did she come? Two months ago, Yu Wenyan was attacked by Zhang Jiao, and he was severely injured. He left in embarrassment. The entire Wutian Organization knew that, but now, everyone feels Yu Wenyan's aura, and his strength seems to be much stronger than before.

Aware of everyone's expressions, Yu Wenyan showed a sneer.

Yes, this time, Yu Wenyan is going to take back everything he lost.

The Wutian Organization was originally founded by Yu Wenyan and Zhang Jiao, but after the development and growth, Zhang Jiao used despicable means to plot against Yu Wenyan in order to take the power. The Wutian Organization came directly to hold a secret meeting at the main altar.

"Shen Fei!"

At this time, Yu Wenyan glanced at Shen Fei lightly, and said indifferently, "With your strength, you are also qualified to be the head?"

Shuh!

Hearing this, Shen Fei's face was extremely embarrassed. He wanted to refute a few words, but he could sense Yu Wenyan's powerful aura, but he didn't know how to speak!

Yu Wenyan didn't care about Shen Fei's expression, looked around, and said to the various altar masters present: "Zhang Jiao has done all the bad things, maybe he has already gotten his retribution, so you can't find him, and I am the best. Qualified to be the head."

Phew…

Chapter 2913

At this moment, the entire hall was silent.

Immediately, an altar master suddenly came out, knelt down in front of Yu Wenyan in public, and said loudly: "My subordinates see the head!"

The Wutian Organization was originally established by Yu Wenyan and Zhang Jiao. Zhang Jiao was not there, naturally Managed by Yu Wenyan. More importantly, Yuwenyan has a strong aura, who would dare to challenge her.

“My subordinates see the Sect Master!”

Someone took the lead, and the others did not hesitate. In an instant, a large crowd of knees knelt in the entire hall.

Made!

Seeing this scene, Shen Fei and Su Li were both shocked and angry, standing there motionless. Looking at Yu Wenyan coldly, his face was full of dissatisfaction.

“You two don’t agree?” Yu Wenyan frowned and said coldly.

“Of course!”

Shen Fei took a deep breath and took a step forward with courage: “Yu Wenyan, when you were kicked out of the main altar by my master, you were no longer a member of the Wutian Organization. What qualifications do you have to be the head?

” As soon as he landed, Xu Li, who was beside him, couldn’t help but sneer, with a face full of disdain: “Yu Wenyan, when my master was here, you hid and did not dare to come out, now that my master is gone, you want to snatch the head. Your position, let me tell you, with my senior brother and I here today, don’t try to succeed!” As the

voice fell, Xu Li’s suburbs flashed and rushed over, suddenly slapped Yu Wenyan with a slap!

At the same time, he shouted tenderly: “Senior brother, let’s go together!”

This….

Seeing this scene, everyone was stunned!

No one expected that Su Li would make such a decisive move!

But on second thought, Shen Fei and Su Li were both direct disciples of Zhang Jiao, and they were very powerful. At this time, if the two joined forces, they might really be able to defeat Yu Wenyan.

“Here!” Shen Fei did not hesitate at all, his figure flashed, and together with Su Li, he came towards Yu Wenyan.

hum.

The two erupted together, and the air in the hall seemed to be distorted.

To be honest, if it was before, Shen Fei and Su Li would not have the guts to start with Yu Wenyan, but during this time, the two have taken a lot of elixir and their strength has improved a lot. , in the Wutian organization to establish a prestige.

“You are courting death!”

Seeing that the two brothers and sisters were rushing over together, Yu Wenyan frowned, and there was an icy light in his eyes.

“Touch!” The

three of them put their hands together and heard a dull vibration. Shen Fei and Su Li both felt a strong force coming, and they retreated almost at the same time. Their faces were instantly pale.

Obviously, this palm, after all, Yu Wenyan has the upper hand. After all, Yu Wenyan was once a famous figure in the Yellow Sea Continent, and his background was not comparable to Shen Fei.

Stabilizing their figures, Shen Fei and Su Li were both shocked.

Unexpectedly, this Yu Wenyan looks delicate, yet his strength is so powerful!

And at this moment, before the two of them recovered, Yu Wenyan smiled contemptuously, his delicate body flashed, and when he came to Shen Fei, he slapped him directly in the face!

“Crack!”

Yu Wenyan used all his strength for this slap! I saw Shen Fei groaning, his face pale, and he flew out more than 20 meters and spit out several mouthfuls of blood.

Yu Wenyan had an arrogant personality, and seeing Shen Fei dissatisfied with himself in public, of course he would not easily spare him.

“Senior brother!”

Seeing this scene, Su Li couldn’t help shouting, and she was about to help Shen Fei, but at this moment, Yu Wenyan had a frosty face and walked directly in front of Su Li, also slapped over. !

Su Li’s delicate body trembled, and instinctively wanted to resist. But Yu Wenyan was too fast to react in time!

“Clap!”

This slap also directly slapped Su Li, flying more than ten meters away, and finally landed next to Shen Fei.

Chapter 2914

Hiss!

Seeing this scene, everyone around took a deep breath!

This… Yu Wenyan is too strong, Shen Fei and Su Li have joined forces, and they have no power to resist.

Click!

At this moment, with a crisp sound, a long sword appeared in Yu Wenyan's hand, her pretty face was cold, and she approached Shen Fei and Xu Li step by step: "Since the two of you don't obey me, I don't need to keep you both. It 's over."

Hearing this, Shen Fei and Su Li's expressions changed, and they were terrified.

Especially Shen Fei, who was dripping with cold sweat, and instantly lost his previous arrogance.

Pfft!

The next second, Shen Fei and Xu Li looked at each other, knelt down in unison, and begged for mercy: "Forgive your life, Sect Leader, forgive your life, from today onwards, our brothers and sisters are willing to follow…"

Saying this Knowing the goods, Shen Fei almost wanted to cry without tears!

I thought that Yu Wenyan was Master's defeated general, and that he and Su Li could easily deal with it, but he didn't expect that the other party was so strong.

Hearing the two begging for mercy, Yu Wenyan was expressionless.

A few seconds later, Yu Wenyan breathed a sigh of relief, and said coldly: "In this case, I will kill you two, but you have memorized it clearly, and if you dare to disrespect me in the future, I will definitely kill you both. One, smashed to ashes!"

Seriously, this pair of senior brothers and sisters, in front of so many people, openly opposed themselves, and they should have directly killed them to establish their prestige. But as soon as he regained control of the Wutian Organization, he stained the hall with blood, I'm afraid it's not right.

More importantly, these two are Zhang Jiao's apprentices, and they will be useful in the future.

call..

At this moment, Shen Fei breathed a sigh of relief, wiped the cold sweat off his forehead, and thanked him repeatedly: "Thank you, Sect Master, thank Sect Master…"

Su Li, who was next to him, was also secretly grateful.

After speaking, the two brothers and sisters stood up cautiously, not daring to let out the air.

For a while, the hall returned to silence, but the silence made people feel depressed.

"Sect Master."

At this time, an elite disciple walked in and said respectfully to Yu Wenyan: "I just got the news that Yue Feng took everyone from the Ouyang family to the Northern Ying Continent, and seemed to think of the Holy Sect asking for elixir. …"

The disciples of the Wutian Organization are all over the place, and they are almost familiar with the affairs of the rivers and lakes.

Yue Feng!

At this moment, upon hearing Yue Feng's name, Yu Wenyan's beautiful face suddenly showed a trace of complexity and resentment.

At that time, Zhang Jiao plotted against himself and took a drug for himself. At a critical moment, Yue Feng took him away, but in the end, his innocence was sullied by Yue Feng.

Although there are some coincidences in this matter, Yu Wenyan is arrogant and considers innocence more important than his life, so he has always held a grudge in his heart. It can be said that he always wanted to kill Yue Feng and relieve the hatred in his heart. .

"I see!"

Finally, Yu Wenyan's red lips parted lightly, and he waved his hand gently: "You all step back!"

When he said this, Yu Wenyan's face was calm, but there was a hint of gloom in his eyes.

Speaking of which, Yu Wenyan really wanted to take the elite of the Wutian Organization to kill Yue Feng, but he must not let too many people know about his innocence taken away by Yue Feng.

“Yes, Sect Master!”

Hearing the order, everyone in the hall slowly exited the hall!

Seeing everyone leave, Yu Wenyan immediately wrote a letter and ordered someone to send it to Xiyan Pavilion as soon as possible.

Yes, Yu Wenyan is going to ask the pavilion master of Xiyan Pavilion to help.

Yu Wenyan figured it out, fighting alone, not Yue Feng’s opponent, but as long as he joins forces with his sister, he will surely succeed in revenge!

…

On the other side, Yue Feng took Ren Yingying and others, and after a long journey of more than ten hours, they finally came to the vicinity of the Holy Sect!

call!

Chapter 2915

At this moment, Yue Feng looked not far away, and the Jian ethnic group on the top of the mountain was looming in the clouds and mist, like a fairyland, and he was full of emotion.

At the same time, Yue Feng also thought of Mu Qingyue.

When they escaped from the Holy Sect at that time, I and my master Mu Qingyue used the divine talisman and were sent to different places. Now nearly half a month has passed, and I don’t know what happened to Mu Qingyue.

In addition, Xie Liuyun became the head of the Sect and controlled the Holy Sect, so he would definitely not tell him the news of Lu Dongbin. In this case, going straight up will definitely get nothing.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng looked back at Ren Yingying and the others: “You guys rest first, I’ll go check the news!”

Yingying and the Great Sage had no inner strength, so they took them up hastily. If there was a conflict with Xie Liuyun, they would definitely There are a lot of troubles, or you are alone, go check it out first to be safer.

Hearing this, Ren Yingying, Sun Dasheng and others nodded.

At the same time, Ren Yingying couldn't help but softly said: "Be careful!"

Yue Feng responded, then took a deep breath, and quietly walked towards the main altar of the Holy Sect while taking advantage of the night.

Um?

When approaching the foot of Shengzong Mountain, Yue Feng suddenly stopped, feeling that something was wrong.

"Yue Feng is dead!" The

voice fell, and I saw two charming figures, suddenly rushing out of the woods, holding a long sword, and heading straight for Yue Feng! Obviously, it has been waiting here for a long time.

What the hell! Xie Liuyun knew that he was coming, so he sent people to ambush in advance?

Yue Feng was startled, and quickly avoided it, then looked carefully, and was stunned!

I saw two women in front of me, one cold and arrogant, the other charming.

It was Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master of Xiyan Pavilion.

"Pavilion Lord!"

Finally, Yue Feng reacted and looked at the pavilion owner with a smile: "I parted ways in the Yellow Sea Continent back then, and unknowingly, more than three years have passed, but I didn't expect the pavilion owner to become more and more charming.

" At that time, Yue Feng looked relaxed.

Hearing this, the pavilion's face flushed and he was very embarrassed: "Yue Feng, you scum, I originally admired you very much, but I didn't expect that you insulted my sister's innocence, and I have to kill you today.

Yu Wenyan next to him, with resentment flashing in his eyes: "Sister, don't talk nonsense with him!" At

this time, Yu Wenyan was very excited. He thought that he was sending a message to his sister. Intercepted Yue Feng, but he didn't expect that he really met here.

It seems that this is God’s will, no matter what today, Yue Feng will be killed to relieve the hatred in his heart.

It was because of this!

Yue Feng let out a long breath. Feeling the resentment in Yu Wenyan’s eyes, he didn’t know whether to laugh or cry.

Nima, that kind of relationship with Yu Wenyan at that time was purely a coincidence. At that time, Yu Wenyan was drugged by Zhang Jiao, and he was completely irrational. In other words, he was completely passive at the time!

But this woman believes that she has destroyed her, which is unreasonable!

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng sighed: “Yu Wenyan, I will definitely give you an explanation about the two of us, but I have important things to do right now.”

“I hope you two can let go, okay? “

Yingying and Dasheng are still waiting for their news.

“Stop rhetoric with me!” Yu Wenyan’s face was frosty, too lazy to talk nonsense, the words fell, and the jade hand clenched the long sword, and quickly stabbed at Yue Feng.

call!

This sword contains ten successes of Yu Wenyan! It can be clearly seen that wherever the long sword passes, the surrounding air seems to be distorted!

At the same time, the pavilion master next to him also gave a coquettish shout and slapped Yue Feng with a palm!

Yue Feng smiled coldly, standing there as steady as Mount Tai!

“Hey, why bother?”

Seeing the two sisters attacking at the same time, Yue Feng sighed softly, at the same time urging his figure to avoid the pavilion master’s long sword and dodge directly to the pavilion owner’s side.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2916-2920

Chapter 2916 The

next second, the pavilion master and Yue Feng touched their palms, and suddenly the body trembled and stepped back a few steps.

Speaking of which, although the pavilion master is the pavilion master of Xiyan Pavilion, his strength is weaker than that of Yu Wenyan, and he is even less the opponent of Yue Feng!

Immediately, before the pavilion master could react, he saw Yue Feng with a slight smile, leaned forward, raised his hand on her body quickly, and in an instant, the pavilion master's acupoint was tapped, and he couldn't move.

This…

Pavilion Master's heart trembled, and he was extremely shocked.

After not seeing him for three years, Yue Feng's strength has become even more terrifying, and he has no power to resist!

At the same time, Yu Wenyan was also surprised!

However, at this moment, Yue Feng sneered, and directly summoned Fang Tianhuaji to meet Yu Wenyan!

"Clang!"

Yu Wenyan's long sword collided with Fang Tianhua's halberd, making a loud noise. Yu Wenyan only felt a strong force coming, and the long sword could not be held.

This… This Yue Feng's strength is getting stronger and stronger. How could this be?

At this time, Yu Wenyan was both annoyed and shocked. He thought that by joining forces with his sister, he could suppress Yue Feng, but he never thought that his sister would be subdued by Yue Feng with one move, and he was also in danger at this time.

Just when Yu Wenyan was secretly surprised, he saw Yue Feng flick his wrist and hit him with a palm!

The speed of this palm was too fast for Yu Wenyan to dodge, so he could only use his internal strength to greet him with a palm.

boom!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

The two palms touched each other and made a dull vibration. At this moment, Yu Wenyan's tender body retreated several steps, and his face was instantly ugly!

Since taking Nuwa's Chaos Yin-Yang Pearl, Yue Feng's internal strength has become more powerful. Of course, Yu Wenyan is not his opponent in this palm!

"You…"

Yu Wenyan only felt a tightness in his chest, stabilized his figure, looked at Yue Feng in shock and anger, and was completely stunned!

This.. how is this possible!

You must know that half a month ago, I was able to fight Yue Feng for more than a dozen rounds. How long has it been since then? This bastard, Yue Feng, has grown so terrifyingly!

Looking at Yu Wenyan's expression, Yue Feng smiled slightly: "How is it? You are convinced now!"

After saying that, Yue Feng approached quickly and tapped twice on Yu Wenyan's acupuncture point.

In an instant, Yu Wenyan's tender body trembled, and he couldn't move.

"Sister!"

Seeing this scene, the pavilion master's face changed greatly, he couldn't help exclaiming, and at the same time stared at Yue Feng fiercely.

At this time, the pavilion owner was shocked. Although he and Yu Wenyan were not biological sisters, they grew up together and knew Yu Wenyan's strength. In Kyushu, there are only a handful of people who can defeat her, but in Yue Feng In front of him, he was so vulnerable. "Yue Feng, you bastard!" In shock, the pavilion master bit his

lip and shouted tenderly, "Quickly solve the acupoints for us!

"

Pavilion Master, you are unreasonable, you two sisters are going to kill me, but you still don't allow me to resist?"

Said, Yue Feng tilted his head and glanced at Yu Wenyan, and couldn't help teasing: "Yuwenyan, you know Knowing that it is not my opponent, I still have to bring the pavilion master to die, you say, is this sent to the door on purpose?" As he

spoke, Yue Feng looked up and down Yu Wenyan, and tilted his head to admire the next pavilion lord.

I have to say, these two women are really different.

Especially the pavilion master, wearing a long purple dress, coupled with that charming and charming temperament, is simply amazing.

"You…"

Yu Wenyan was so angry when he noticed Yue Feng's expression, his voice trembled: "Shameless…"

The pavilion master next to him was also very angry, his eyes staring at Yue Feng, Flickering killing intent, if eyes can kill, Yue Feng would have died countless times.

Chapter 2917

Haha…

Looking at the expressions of the sisters, Yue Feng was indescribably happy. But when he thought of the business, Yue Feng took it as soon as he saw it, and said

slowly: "I still have something to do, you can stay here first, and I will talk to you when I come back from the main altar of the Holy Sect."

The wind is going up the mountain.

Um?

However, at this moment, Yue Feng suddenly noticed something, and his eyes locked on Yu Wenyan's waist.

Linglong Tower?

Yes, at this time, Yue Feng could clearly sense that there was a faint Linglong Pagoda's spiritual power coming from Yu Wenyan's waist. As the owner of Linglong Tower, Yue Feng absolutely believes in his own judgment.

"You…"

Seeing Yue Feng's gaze, Yu Wenyan was inexplicably flustered: "What are you doing?"

Yue Feng smiled and approached slowly: “Yu Wenyan, you stole my Linglong Tower three years ago, Is it time to pay it back now?”

Yue Feng was very excited when he said this.

I thought that Yu Wenyan’s ambush was a waste of his time, but he didn’t expect an unexpected gain.

“The Linglong Pagoda is not on me. When I was plotted by Zhang Jiao, I fell on the Wutian Organization’s main altar!” Yu Wenyan’s eyes flickered, and he bit his lip tightly: “If you want to get the Linglong Pagoda back, go to Zhang Corner!”

At this time, Yu Wenyan had a stern look on his face, but his heart was unspeakably uneasy.

Yue Feng felt right, Yu Wenyan did have a Linglong Pagoda on his body.

Speaking of which, when Yu Wenyan was plotted against by Zhang Jiao, the Linglong Tower was left behind in the Wutian organization’s main altar. Later, Zhang Jiao handed it over to Su Li for her to keep, and half a day ago, Yuwenyan recaptured Wutian. The control of the Sky Organization, and obtained the Linglong Tower from Su Li.

Yu Wenyan thought that if he hid the spiritual energy of Linglong Tower, no one would know about it, but he did not expect that it was still perceived by Yue Feng.

“No?” Yue Feng smiled, with teasing in his eyes: “Then I have to do a search!”

“You dare!” Yu Wenyan’s body was shocked, and he couldn’t help but shout!

Linglong Pagoda was hidden by himself, how could Yue Feng be searched?

But at this time, he was hit by acupuncture points, and he couldn’t resist at all. Seeing that Yue Feng’s hand was already in front of him, Yu Wenyan was about to cry in a hurry.

“You… you stop me!”

At the same time, the pavilion master next to him was also very embarrassed and couldn’t help but scold.

This Yue Feng is simply lawless. His sister has already been tainted by him, and she has to be searched at this moment. If this matter spreads out, how can she see anyone?

Every time Yue Feng heard the scolding from the sisters, he walked over directly, ready to untie Yu Wenyan’s long skirt and search for Linglong Tower.

“Yue Feng!”

Yu Wenyan was about to explode with anger, and looked at Yue Feng coldly: “If you dare to touch me, I will kill you and smash you into tens of thousands of pieces, even if you can’t kill you, the people of the Ouyang family, They have all lost their inner strength, and when that time comes, none of them will live!”

At this time, Yu Wenyan was also in a hurry, so he used the Ouyang family to threaten.

Nima!

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s heart suddenly burst into flames, this Yu Wenyan is really vicious and will not change, even at this time, how dare you use the Ouyang family to threaten me?

Snapped!

In the next second, Yue Feng didn’t hesitate at all, slapped Yu Wenyan’s face with a slap, and when she heard her coquettish cry, the whole person was blinded.

Soon, Yu Wenyan reacted, looked up at Yue Feng, and cursed angrily: “Yue Feng, you and I are at odds, you better kill me today! Otherwise, I will definitely let you die without a burial!”

She Knowing that the ambush failed today, Yue Feng would not let him go easily. Rather than being humiliated by him, he might as well just die.

Yue Feng sneered and said lightly: “Yuwenyan, you want to die, but I won’t let you die. Three years ago, you took advantage of my loss of inner strength, robbed me of the Linglong Tower, and trapped me in a cave to die. The account hasn’t been calculated with you yet.”

Chapter 2918

After saying this, Yue Feng was about to tear off Yu Wenyan’s skirt.

Swish….

But at this moment, I heard footsteps on the mountain road ahead.

Yue Feng hurriedly looked up, frowned immediately, and saw that there was a group of Saint Sect’s mountain patrol disciples, there were seven or eight people, lined up neatly, and were approaching this side.

Seeing this scene, Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master also trembled, which was extremely complicated.

This bastard, Yue Feng, will not search himself in front of the disciples of the Holy Sect later, will he?

“Tsk tsk!”

Perceiving the change in Yu Wenyan’s expression, Yue Feng chuckled and said sarcastically, “The dignified goddess of the rivers and lakes in the Yellow Sea Continent has times when she is still afraid?”

“You…” Yu Wenyan bit her lip tightly. , Embarrassed and angry: “You’re going to let me go?”

“Do you think it’s possible?” Yue Feng said slowly: “Since it’s delivered to the door, how can I let you go easily?” One, picked up Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master, and quickly rushed into the woods next to him.

Speaking of which, they were just a few mountain patrol disciples of the Holy Sect, and Yue Feng didn’t pay attention to them at all, but to be on the safe side, let’s hide first.

After all, Yu Wenyan is not a good person, who knows if she will call for help later.

Swish!

At this moment, being hugged by Yue Feng, Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master were trembling, extremely embarrassed and angry, but the acupoints on their bodies were taped and they couldn’t struggle at all.

Soon, in a hidden place, Yue Feng put down Yu Wenyan and the pavilion master.

“You two, I’ll come back to you when I’m done with my business!” Yue Feng said with a smile, hid the two of them, and walked towards the mountain.

Although the Linglong Pagoda is important, Yu Wenyan has already been subdued by himself, so there is no need to hurry. The most important thing now is to investigate the sect, find the clues of Lu Dongbin, and then let Yingying and the great sage restore their strength…

Nima!

Not long after walking, Yue Feng couldn’t help frowning secretly, why are so many disciples patrolling in this holy sect?

Yue Feng could clearly see that on the mountain road leading to the main altar, patrolling disciples could be seen everywhere, almost every five steps at a post, and every ten steps at a post, which was almost heavily guarded.

After Xie Liuyun became the head, in order to consolidate his position, he carried out a big purge at the main altar of the Holy Sect. At the same time, the situation in Kyushu has been somewhat unstable recently, so Xie Liuyun strengthened the guard of the main altar to prevent other forces from breaking in. .

Going up like this, it will definitely be found.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng took a deep breath, then bypassed the mountain road and rushed towards the back mountain.

At that time, I was a disciple of Shengzong by chance. Yue Feng also knew a little about the environment of the main altar of Shengzong. He knew that there was a hidden path in the back mountain. Speaking of which, the path was very steep, and it would fall thousands of feet if you were not careful. The abyss, but for Yue Feng, it is not difficult at all.

call!

When he finally reached the back mountain, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a deep breath. At the same time, he also saw a patrolling disciple who was alone in front of him.

Ordered? Great!

Yue Feng was thinking of asking someone to ask, but when he saw the order, he rushed over without any hesitation.

Snapped!

When he got to the front, Yue Feng quickly shot and sealed the disciple's acupuncture point with lightning speed. In an instant, the disciple's body trembled and he couldn't move.

"You…" Seeing Yue Feng, the disciple panicked and his voice trembled: "Who are you?"

"Don't panic!" Yue Feng smiled and reassured: "I won't hurt you, just ask you a few questions."

Hearing this, the disciple's nervous expression softened a little and nodded.

"Do you know where the former leader is now?" Yue Feng asked straight to the point.

This…

The disciple was stunned for a moment, with a bitter look on his face: “Your Excellency, I don’t know this, I just joined the Holy Sect for a few days, and I still don’t know the situation of the main altar, please let me go!”

Chapter 2919

At this moment, Yue Feng is very helpless.

Nima, it’s hard to catch a single one, but it’s still a newcomer?

The next second, Yue Feng looked at his disciple dressed up and smiled slightly: “If that’s the case, then I’ll aggravate you!” The voice fell, and Yue Feng slapped the back of the disciple’s head.

The disciple didn’t have time to react at all, his eyes darkened and he fainted.

Yue Feng didn’t hesitate, dragged the disciple to a hidden place, took off the disciple’s short shirt, put it on, and then took off the disciple’s waist card on him.

After doing this, Yue Feng simply dressed himself up according to the disciple’s appearance.

Yue Feng thought about it, instead of rushing around like this, it is better to pretend to be a new disciple. At that time, even if he encounters trouble, he will not easily reveal his identity.

After dressing up, Yue Feng slowly entered the forbidden area of the back mountain.

Before escaping from the Holy Sect, Zhang Na, a disciple of Xie Liuyun, once said that Lu Dongbin was trapped in the illusory realm. Although Yue Feng did not know what the illusory realm was, he guessed that the entrance must be in the forbidden area of the back mountain. Inside.

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that the real entrance to the illusory realm was the treasure of the holy sect, the Qiankun Gourd!

After making up his mind, Yue Feng took advantage of the night to carefully investigate around the forbidden area.

During this period, Yue Feng encountered a group of patrolling disciples, but when he saw Yue Feng’s dress, he had no doubts.

Nima.

After turning around for more than an hour, Yue Feng suddenly became a little anxious. He had turned around twice in the forbidden area of the back mountain of the Holy Sect, but he didn't find any special entrance.

Um?

Depressed, Yue Feng could not help frowning when he saw a yard in front of him with lights on.

Yue Feng clearly saw that the yard was where Chang'e used to meditate. Later, when Chang'e was taken away by the person who pretended to be herself, the yard was left unused. Why are there still people in it?

With doubts in his heart, Yue Feng lightly stepped and walked in slowly.

hiss!

Just walked in and saw the scene inside, Yue Feng was stunned.

I'm going, it's her!

I saw that there was a candle lit beside the soft cloth hanging on the gauze curtain.

On the soft slump, a slender figure sat quietly, dressed in a long yellow dress, with delicate facial features, but there was a hint of pride in his brows.

It was Xie Liuyun's eldest disciple, Zhang Na.

After Xie Liuyun became the head of the sect, Zhang Na's status as his favorite disciple also rose, and thanks to Xie Liuyun's favor, Zhang Na also occupied Chang'e's retreat.

At this time, Zhang Na was meditating and practicing, and she didn't notice Yue Feng coming in at all.

Nima! This Zhang Na is really pampered and arrogant. Relying on her being Xie Liuyun's beloved disciple, she actually occupied Chang'e's room.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng couldn't help looking at Zhang Na up and down, secretly sighing!

I have to say that although this Zhang Na is abominable, she is one of the few female disciples of the Holy Sect with her appearance and figure.

Under the dim light of the candles, Zhang Na's charming curves were projected on the gauze, looming, and any man would be unable to look away when he saw it.

After watching for a while, Yue Feng reacted.

I came here to check on Lv Dongbin's whereabouts. How could Zhang Na be fascinated by it?

I thought to myself, Yue Feng was about to leave.

Whoa!

However, just as he turned around, Yue Feng accidentally bumped into the shelf behind him and made a sound.

Chapter 2920

"Who?"

Hearing the movement, Zhang Na suddenly opened her eyes, gave a cold and tender voice, and locked her eyes on Yue Feng at the same time.

broken!

Yue Feng was startled, so he quickly stopped and looked at Zhang Na. Since he was discovered, he had no choice but to do it.

"Are you new here?!"

Just when Yue Feng was about to start, Zhang Na said coldly, with a bit of contempt in her tone: "Do you know where this is? Just rush in!"

Yue Feng put on makeup, Zhang Na didn't see it at all.

Hearing this, Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief and cupped his hands: "Senior sister is not angry, I didn't mean it."

When he said this, Yue Feng laughed secretly.

This Zhang Na didn't even see her disguise. In this case, she found an excuse to leave quickly.

Zhang Na's brows were furrowed, and she was very unhappy. If someone disturbed her practice, anyone would be unhappy.

"You…" The

next second, Zhang Na was too lazy to talk nonsense and wanted to let Yue Feng get out, but at this moment, a few footsteps sounded outside the door. Immediately afterwards, several respectful voices sounded: “Elder Sister? Have you rested

?” Why are people here again? Seeing this situation, Yue Feng was stunned. Zhang Na was also inexplicably irritable, and said angrily: “It’s so late, what’s the matter?” “It’s a small matter, I hope Big Sister will let us in.” “Yeah…”

Several people outside the door spoke.

Hearing this, Zhang Na frowned and said lightly, “Then you all come in.” The

three disciples pushed the door and entered, all with smiles on their faces, complimenting Zhang Na extremely.

These three disciples had just joined the Holy Sect. The taller one was named Hu Sheng, the one with smaller eyes was named Lu Wei, and the other one was named Li Guang.

“Hello, Senior Sister!” The three of them shouted in unison, and then their eyes suddenly converged on Yue Feng. Under the shock, their eyes gradually became contemptuous.

Immediately afterwards, the three of them taunted Yue Feng yin and yang.

“Hehe, Chen Yang!”

“You are so poor, and you want to please Senior Sister?”

“Hehe…”

Chen Yang was the disciple who was knocked out by Yue Feng before, because Yue Feng had specially dressed up and added When the lights were dimmed, the three Hu Sheng at this time regarded him as Chen Yang.

Although they are all new disciples, Chen Yang is an introvert and has always been ostracized by others, especially the three Hu Sheng, who sneered at him as soon as they seized the opportunity.

Made!

Seeing the three of them, like Zhang Na, he didn’t see through his disguise, Yue Feng laughed secretly, and at the same time ignored it!

“Shut up?” Zhang Na was upset when she heard it, so she couldn’t help but let out a coquettish cry, and then looked at the three Hu Shengs: “What exactly are you looking for from me?”

The three Hu Shengs quickly stopped taunting.

In the next second, Hu Sheng took a step forward and flattered Zhang Na: “Elder Sister, we have just come to the Holy Sect, and we don’t understand anything, so please take care of me in the future!”

“The three of us are here tonight to give gifts to Senior Sister…” The

voice fell, and Lu Wei and Li Guang, who were next to him, quickly nodded in agreement.

The three Hu Sheng are very smooth. Knowing that Zhang Na is the head’s lover, and the celebrity beside him, they want to get close to each other and have a relationship.

Gift?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2921-2930

Chapter 2921

Hearing this, Zhang Na's expression suddenly eased a lot.

Since Master became the head of the Sect, everyone in the entire Holy Sect was respectful when they saw him, especially these newcomers, who squeezed their heads and tried to flatter themselves, but I have to say, this feeling is really good.

Haha…

Yue Feng next to him couldn't help but laugh.

I thought there was something important, but it turned out to be a gift.

"Chen Yang, what are you laughing at?" Hu Sheng was very displeased and couldn't help shouting, "Do you think it's funny when we give a gift to the big sister?" The

voice fell, and Li Guang next to him stepped forward. , asked Zhang Na politely: "Elder Sister, is this Chen Yang also here to give gifts?"

Li Guang said so, but looked at Chen Yang disdainfully.

Zhang Na glanced at Yue Feng and said lightly: "I was cultivating just now, he sneaked in, I was about to interrogate him, and you came!"

Wow!

As soon as the words fell, the three Hu Shengs suddenly became enthusiastic and attacked Yue Fengkou.

"Chen Yang, you are so bold, you dare to break into the room of the senior sister late at night?"

"It must be a plot!"

Hearing this, Yue Feng suddenly became angry, Nima, these three guys are sick, I have no festival with you , but against me everywhere.

While annoyed, Yue Feng was also a little anxious. Lu Dongbin hadn't found it yet, so he couldn't waste time here.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

It's just that in the current situation, Zhang Na will definitely not let herself leave easily.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng said lightly: “I’m here to find Senior Sister to ask for some cultivation matters.”

Hearing this, the three Hu Sheng sneered.

At this moment, Zhang Na said, “Okay, stop arguing, what gifts did you three bring?”

“Elder Sister!”

Hu Sheng walked over with a smile and took out an exquisite wooden box from his body. Walking up to Zhang Na: “This gift was obtained on a cliff by the three of us who risked our lives during the day. Please accept it with a smile, and take care of us in the future!”

There is really a gift!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng frowned secretly.

Zhang Na took the wooden box, showed a smile, and said, “You three have a heart. We are all disciples of the Holy Sect. Naturally, we need to help each other. As a senior sister, I should take care of you!”

At this time Zhang Na’s appearance is calm, but she is very happy in her heart!

I can’t see that the three newcomers, Hu Sheng, are quite capable.

Looking at Zhang Na’s expression, Hu Sheng knew that the gift was not given in vain, so he quickly said, “Elder Sister, you must like this gift, take a look!”

Hmm!

Hearing this, Zhang Na smiled lightly and opened the gift box.

The next second, Zhang Na’s body trembled when she saw the gift inside, and she was stunned and inexplicably excited.

I saw that the wooden box contained a spiritual grass, green and crystal clear, with a colorful halo flowing through the whole body, and it was a top-quality herbal medicine at first glance.

With joy, Zhang Na slowly picked up the spirit grass and sensed that there was a strange aura fluctuation in it.

Um?

At this time, Yue Feng's eyes also fell on the spirit grass, and his brows were slightly wrinkled.

This… seems to be the Seven Spirit Grass.

Qi Lingcao, recorded in "Wuji Pill Technique", is an extremely rare herb. I didn't expect that these three guys, Hu Sheng, would have such good luck.

It's just that this one in front of me is somewhat different from the Seven Spirit Grasses described in the Wuji Pill…

"What kind of spirit grass is this?" Zhang Na couldn't help but asked in delight.

Although Zhang Na was Xie Liuyun's favored eldest disciple, she knew almost nothing about alchemy and medical theory, so she couldn't tell what kind of herbal medicine it was. But when I sensed the spiritual power inside, I knew it was very precious.

Hu Sheng looked proud, and said with a smile: "Eldest sister, this is called Qi Lingcao, in ancient books, it is called the treasure of fairy grass. It is said that after taking it, it will beautify the skin, relax the muscles and relax the muscles… Wait for seven The medicinal effect is amazing!"

Chapter 2922

What? With so many effects?

Hearing this, Zhang Na was overjoyed, holding the Seven Spirit Grass tightly, she almost couldn't put it down!

At this moment, the three Hu Sheng looked at each other, and they couldn't say how proud they were!

Haha…

This time I gave such a good gift to Senior Sister, and Senior Sister will definitely take good care of the three of them in the future. With the protection of Senior Sister, I will definitely rise to the top in the Holy Sect!

At this moment, Zhang Na had a smile on her face, and her heart was even more excited.

"Elder Sister!"

At this moment, Li Guang next to him said with a smile: "I heard that the seven spiritual herbs are the best time to take them within 12 hours after they are picked, so you should take them now! "

Yeah, we also want to see the effect!”

“Eldest sister is already so beautiful. After taking

Qilingcao, she will definitely have more temperament!” Hu Sheng and Lu Wei quickly responded.

Listening to the three of them, Zhang Na smiled slightly, unable to hide her inner excitement, she was about to take the seven spirit herbs.

“Wait.”

At this moment, Yue Feng, who was silent next to him, couldn’t help but say!

Swish!

At this moment, the eyes of Zhang Na and Hu Sheng all converged on Yue Feng.

“What?” Zhang Na frowned.

The three Hu Sheng were also gloomy. Mad, this kid is unconvinced when he sees the gift he gave to Senior Sister, and wants to make trouble!

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and said, “There is something wrong with this Seven Spirit Grass. I advise you not to eat it.”

His tone was calm, but there was no doubt about it.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng and Zhang Na had a deep holiday, and they didn’t want to meddle in their own business, but seeing the Seven Spirit Grass in front of them, it was different from what was recorded in Wuji Danshu, and Yue Feng instinctively stopped it.

what did he say?

When the words fell, the three Hu Sheng were all shocked and angry.

The next second, Hu Sheng stepped forward, pointed at Yue Feng’s nose and shouted, “Chen Yang, there is something wrong with your special code, right? This Seven Spirit Grass was collected by the three of us on the cliff during the day. , what’s the problem?” The

voice fell, and Li Guang and Lu Wei also shouted.

“This kid is just jealous. Seeing that we gave a gift to Senior Sister, I’m jealous!”

“This shit is just scolding.”

Three idiots!

At this moment, Yue Feng chuckled lightly and said to Hu Sheng, “This is the Seven Spirits Herbs is not fake, but this top-quality herbal medicine cannot help but be taken with strict research and development, and even the timing of picking is also very particular! “

Seven Spirit Grass, the essence of the world, the leaves are dark green, it is considered to be fully mature, and it is also the best time to pick, and this one, the leaves are emerald green, which means that you have picked it before it is mature.”

“This A top-grade elixir, the effects of fully mature and immature are completely different.”

After saying the last sentence, Yue Feng looked indifferent.

Yes, Yue Feng didn’t understand it at first, but after careful observation, he finally found the problem.

This…

Hearing this, whether it was Zhang Na or Hu Sheng, they were all stunned, looking at Yue Feng in a complicated way, unable to speak for a long time.

What this kid is saying is true or false?

Wouldn’t it be bullshit?

“Haha!”

Finally, Hu Sheng was the first to react, full of disbelief, and sneered at Yue Feng: “According to what you said, we collected it in advance, so the seven spirit grass will be invalid?”

When he said this, Hu With a mocking expression on his face, he believed that Yue Feng was jealous, and was talking nonsense on purpose.

Chapter 2923

Yue Feng smiled slightly: “It won’t work, but after taking it, it will cause breath disorders!” To be

honest, Yue Feng didn’t want to say this, but the three Hu Sheng just went too far, and they must be taught a lesson. Just do it.

Moreover, Yue Feng is not talking nonsense. There is a clear record in Wuji Danshu. Taking the seven spiritual herbs collected in advance will indeed lead to internal disturbances, and even serious ones, it will go into trouble and endanger life.

Hearing this, Hu Sheng was stunned for a moment, and then sneered: “It’s quite similar to what you said, so tell me, where did you know this?”

“Naturally, I read it in an ancient book.” Yue Feng Calm tone!

“What ancient book?” Hu Sheng continued to ask.

Yue Feng chuckled: “There is no comment on this!”

Wuji Danshu, which brings together the essence of alchemy in the world, also records in detail countless elixir, an absolute treasure book, how could it be possible to tell them?

“No comment? Haha, I think you’re just talking nonsense!”

Hearing this answer, Hu Sheng looked contemptuous: “Don’t think I don’t know what your kid thinks, you just saw that we sent such a precious gift, and you feel jealous in your heart. !”

Li Guang and Lu Wei next to him also sneered.

Even Zhang Na couldn’t help but glared at Yue Feng and said coldly: “Chen Yang, right, you broke into my room, I haven’t settled the account with you yet, if you don’t give me a satisfactory reason later. , see how I clean up you!” The

voice fell, and Zhang Na directly took the seven spirit grass.

Like the three Hu Shengs, Zhang Na also thought that Yue Feng had sneaked into her room and had a bad intention. Moreover, she was jealous of the precious gifts that the three Hu Shengs gave her.

In Zhang Na’s heart, Yue Feng is a narrow-minded villain, the most annoying.

Seeing that she took it directly, Yue Feng smiled and said nothing.

At the same time, Hu Sheng three, stared at Zhang Na closely, waiting for the effect.

hiss.

A few minutes later, Zhang Na had a smile on her face, but her brows suddenly wrinkled, a trace of pain appeared on her delicate face, and soon, a layer of cold sweat appeared on her forehead.

This…

Seeing this scene, all three Hu Sheng were dumbfounded and panicked inexplicably!

“Elder Sister!” The

next second, Li Guang reacted, stepped forward quickly, and asked cautiously, “How do you feel?!”

“You three bastards!” Zhang Na bit her lip tightly, her face extremely cold , and then endured the pain, walked over quickly, and slapped Li Guang in the face!

“Crack!”

This slap used almost all his strength, Li Guang covered his face, his face was swollen high, and his whole body was covered.

Papa…

Zhang Na was still not relieved, raised her jade hand, and slapped Hu Sheng and Lu Wei fiercely.

“You three, are you trying to kill me?” Zhang Na’s body was trembling, and she couldn’t help shouting: “My dantian’s inner strength is completely disordered. Chen Yang is right, there is something wrong with the Seven Spirit Grass.”

What?

Hearing this, all three Hu Sheng were dumbfounded, their eyes focused on Yue Feng, and they were shocked.

It was actually what he said.

No, this kid, like himself, is a new disciple, how can he understand so much?

At this time, the three Hu Sheng did not know that the person standing in front of them was not Chen Yang at all, but Yue Feng, who was famous in Kyushu.

“You three, get out of the way.” Zhang Na scolded: “Don’t let me see you again.”

Hu Sheng didn’t dare to neglect, and left the room in despair.

At this time, the three Hu Sheng wanted to cry but had no tears. They thought that they could obtain Zhang Na’s protection by picking up the best elixir.

“Chen Yang!”

After the three of them left, Zhang Na looked at Yue Feng closely with complicated eyes: “Since you see that there is a problem with this Seven Spirit Grass, there must be a solution, right? Help me! “

When she said this, Zhang Na’s tone was unquestionable, with an aloof attitude.

In her heart, although the person in front of her knew a lot, she was a new disciple after all, so she didn’t need to be mean to him.

Chapter 2924

“Zhang Na!”

Feeling Zhang Na’s high-spirited attitude, Yue Feng smiled lightly: “I didn’t let you take it just now, but you didn’t listen and didn’t believe me at all. Now that something goes wrong, you’re thinking of me?”

“Why should I help you?”

When he said this, Yue Feng’s tone was indifferent, but gloating in his eyes.

Zhang Na has a vicious heart. The last time she was injured by Lu Dongbin, she took advantage of the danger and wanted to get her bloody fighting skills. At this time, it was her own fault.

Moreover, I searched all over the forbidden area just now, but I couldn’t find the entrance to the illusory realm, and now I just happened to interrogate Zhang Na.

“What did you say?”

At this moment, Zhang Na’s body was shocked, and she looked at Yue Feng coldly: “You are so bold, you dare to talk to me like this? I think you don’t want to stay in the Holy Sect anymore.

” Senior Sister, who is not polite when you see the entire Holy Sect? Even the altar masters of the Five Elements altar gave three points to themselves, but this newcomer in front of him was so rude to himself because he knew some medical principles.

If you don’t want to help, it’s fine, and you’re just courting death.

Thinking to herself, Zhang Na wanted to do it, but her dantian’s inner strength became more and more chaotic, and she had no strength at all.

“Tsk tsk!”

Seeing Zhang Na's anger, Yue Feng didn't panic at all, but looked at her with interest: "It's really a fox and a tiger, your master is the head, you can't be lawless, but you can see clearly, I can It's not new." The

voice fell, and Yue Feng slowly raised his hand and wiped it on his face a few times to remove the disguise.

What?

At this moment, seeing Yue Feng's face, Zhang Na's heart trembled, and her delicate body couldn't help trembling, she was very shocked.

This… turned out to be Yue Feng?

At this time, Zhang Na was shocked! Half a month ago, Yue Feng almost died at the hands of his master. At a critical moment, he used the divine talisman to escape with Mu Qingyue embarrassedly, but he did not expect that he would dare to come back.

Moreover, he even dressed up as a new disciple, and he didn't even notice it.

"Yue Feng, you are very brave!" Zhang Na bit her lip tightly: "Last time I let you run away by luck, you were lucky, you actually came to the door again, I tell you, you are dead!"

Yue Feng With a sneer, he ignored it, stepped forward and raised his hand to seal Zhang Na's acupuncture point.

If it was just now, Yue Feng would still have some scruples, but now, Zhang Na's dantian's inner strength is disordered, and she is extremely weak, and she is not afraid of any movement from her.

In an instant, Zhang Na's body trembled, unable to move.

"You…" Zhang Na was furious: "What are you going to do? Hurry up and relieve me!"

"Do you really think that you are a respected senior sister?" Yue Feng showed a smile, but his eyes flickered. with anger.

When the words fell, Yue Feng walked to Zhang Na step by step, slapped her hard, and slapped her in the face!

"Clap!"

As soon as the slap went down, Zhang Na let out a coquettish cry, and a slap print appeared on her fair face.

“You relied on Xie Liuyun’s favor, no big or small, and you were rude to my master several times. This slap was for my master Mu Qingyue.” Yue Feng said coldly!

If Zhang Na and Xie Liuyun, Mu Qingyue would not be locked in the prison, and finally escaped with herself, and after using the divine rune at that time, she and Mu Qingyue were passed to different places.

Now that half a month has passed, I don’t know what happened to Mu Qingyue and whether he was in danger.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng was inexplicably angry.

And all of this was caused by Zhang Na and Xie Liuyun in front of him.

Chapter 2925

This slap directly blinded Zhang Na, and it took more than ten seconds to react, and then glared at Yue Feng and scolded: “Yue Feng, you dare to hit me? My master will not let you go Yes!”

This Yue Feng, pretending to be a new disciple, is so careful, he must have no companions, since he is alone, he has nothing to be afraid of.

After all, his master is now the head of the Holy Sect.

“Give it back to me!” Yue Feng frowned.

When the words fell, Yue Feng slapped him again!

“A woman like you who doesn’t know the sky and the earth, I will teach you a good lesson for your master. This slap is for me!”

“In the dungeon that day, you forced me to hand in the bloody battle formula, I haven’t Forget it!” Yue Feng’s eyes flashed with mockery, but the anger in his heart could not be restrained.

“Crack!” The

more Yue Feng thought about it, the more angry he became. Before Zhang Na could respond, he slapped him again.

To be honest, Yue Feng rarely does anything to women, but Zhang Na in front of her is really hateful.

After being slapped three times in a row, Zhang Na’s legs softened and she almost fell to the ground. She felt extremely humiliated, and fire almost burst out from her eyes.

Yue Feng took a deep breath and looked at Zhang Na closely: “This last slap is for the majority of the disciples of the Holy Sect. Your master is the head of the sect, and you are so powerful that you are making waves in the main altar, right?”

Zhang Na Biting his lips tightly, he was so angry that he almost cried, his delicate body trembled, and he scolded: “Yue Feng, you are a despicable villain, and you will take advantage of people’s danger and my inner strength to act, what kind of a man is you? You’re just a bastard…”

As a senior sister, how could she bear such humiliation by Yue Feng?

“Take advantage of people’s danger?”

Hearing this, Yue Feng took a deep breath, looked at Zhang Na coldly, and sneered and mocked: “When you forced me to fight in all directions, didn’t you also take advantage of others’ danger? We are each other!”

“But Since you said that, I’ll take advantage of the danger and let you see!” The

voice fell, Yue Feng’s eyes were red, he walked towards Zhang Na step by step, and when he got there, he tore her long skirt.

In an instant, Zhang Na’s impressive curves were exposed to the air.

call!

At this moment, although Yue Feng was roaring and roaring in his heart, he couldn’t move his eyes when he looked at Zhang Na in front of him, and couldn’t help but let out a sigh of relief.

I have to say that Zhang Na is hateful, but her figure is really perfect. Any man who sees that arrogant figure will go crazy for it.

“You!”

Yue Feng’s gaze made Zhang Na feel uncomfortable, her tender body trembled, and her heart was even more frightened, she couldn’t help but shouted: “Yue Feng, if you dare to touch me, I will never let you go. !”

And when she said this, Zhang Na’s body trembled uncontrollably, and her dantian’s inner strength became more disordered and left. The pain was simply unbearable. “Don’t let me go?” Yue Feng looked at Zhang Na and said contemptuously, “I’m afraid you won’t have this chance! Your dantian

‘s internal strength is completely disordered, and it has already begun to retrograde in the meridians, right?”

Leng, stared at Zhang Na closely: “If it is not restrained in time, do you know the consequences?”

“What consequences?”

Hearing this, Zhang Na’s body was shocked, her face was extremely pale, and cold sweat poured out.

Yue Feng was right. At this time, Zhang Na clearly felt that the inside of her body had begun to retrograde in the meridians, and she was completely out of her control.

Under the inexplicable panic, Zhang Na thought of the three Hu Sheng just now, and she hated it so much that these three bastards made a seven spirit grass that was not fully mature, and they wanted to kill me.

Facing Yue Feng in front of her, Zhang Na felt even more uneasy.

He deliberately said these to scare himself, what was he going to do?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2926-2930

Chapter 2926

Just when Zhang Na was muttering about this, Yue Feng walked to the soft couch beside him, sat down leisurely, and said word by word: “Within half an hour, if your situation is not restrained, you will go into trouble. Enchanted, and you have been acupointed by me, so after you go into the devil, your meridians will be broken and you will die!”

“Of course, I can solve your situation, it depends on your attitude!”

When saying this, Yue Feng looked at her with a half-smile, even more mocking in his eyes.

What?

Hearing this, Zhang Na’s body trembled, her brain buzzed, and she was completely dumbfounded.

Die from a broken meridian? Too bad!

“What do you want?” Zhang Na forced herself to calm down and asked Yue Feng.

Zhang Na is not a fool, she knows that Yue Feng deliberately said this to make himself nervous, and he must have some purpose in sneaking into the holy sect alone.

Yue Feng squeezed out a smile: “It’s very simple, I’ll ask you a few questions first, you have to answer truthfully!”

“Okay, you ask!” Zhang Na replied, biting her lip tightly.

To be honest, Zhang Na didn’t want to compromise with Yue Feng, but she couldn’t help it. It was too tragic to die when the meridians were broken, and she wanted to live well.

“First! How did your master sit on the head?” Yue Feng asked lightly.

This…

Zhang Na pondered for a while, and said in a low voice: “I don’t know very well either. Master said that at that time, the head master met him alone in the secret room, saying that he was going to the illusory realm, but the Holy Sect could not live without it for a day. Lord, leave it to him.”

Zhang Na didn’t lie, she really didn’t know the situation at that time.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Ha ha…

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn’t help sneering: “Xie Liuyun is a villain who forgets his own interests, how can he be qualified to be the head? Lu Dongbin is either confused or has other secrets!”

“You… “

Seeing him say that Master’s is not, Zhang Na is very angry, but thinking of the current situation, it is difficult to refute.

call!

At this time, Yue Feng took a deep breath and continued to ask: “I’ll ask you again, why was my master in prison at that time? What did Xie Liuyun want to do?”

“Over the years, the relationship between Liujintan and Xingmutan has always been Not good!” Zhang Na replied in a low voice: “Master has always disliked Mu Qingyue. After becoming the head, of course he has to find a way to deal with her.”

Mad!

Yue Feng cursed secretly, his face was extremely gloomy, he had guessed right before, Xie Liuyun was just avenging his private revenge.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng knew the grievances between Liujintan and Xingmutan for a long time, but when he heard Zhang Na say it, his heart was still inexplicable.

Seeing that Yue Feng's face was very ugly, Zhang Na panicked and pleaded in a low voice: "Yue Feng, I said everything you asked, please help me…"

"What's the hurry?"

Yue Feng chuckled lightly . , looked at Zhang Na and said, "There is one last question, where is the illusory realm?" The

illusory realm?

Hearing this, Zhang Na's heart trembled, and her voice trembled: "Why are you asking this?"

"Don't talk nonsense, come back to me quickly!" Yue Feng said coldly.

Zhang Na was very hesitant in her heart. The illusory realm was in the Qiankun Gourd, and the Qiankun Gourd was the treasure of the Holy Sect. Even some of the disciples did not know, how could they tell Yue Feng?

But thinking of her own situation, Zhang Na really had no choice, and said softly: "The illusory realm is not in the forbidden area, but in the Qiankun Gourd." Then she explained the situation of the Qiankun Gourd.

Chapter 2927

Universe gourd?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, then suddenly realized.

Nima, that's what happened, no wonder I couldn't find the entrance before.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng stared at Zhang Na closely: "What about the Qiankun gourd? Is it your master?"

Hmm!

Zhang Na nodded.

Knowing this, Yue Feng showed a smile and walked over to untie the acupoints for Zhang Na, while running the internal force to help Zhang Na stabilize the chaotic dantian internal force.

After doing this, Yue Feng looked at Zhang Na and said word by word: “Your situation has been temporarily suppressed, but after three hours, it will relapse. Within these three hours, you can help me get the Qiankun gourd and take it. When I get to the Qiankun Gourd, I will help you completely eliminate hidden dangers!”

“Don’t think about it, ask Xie Liuyun to help you, suppress your dantian’s internal power, there is my white lotus cold fire, Xie Liuyun can’t solve it at all. Therefore, your life is still there. I have it, understand?”

Seriously, with Yue Feng’s current strength, dealing with Xie Liuyun is not a problem at all, but for safety’s sake, it’s better to let Zhang Na help.

After all, she is Xie Liuyun’s favorite apprentice. With her assistance, she will get twice the result with half the effort, and Xie Liuyun will never imagine that her apprentice will help outsiders deal with him.

“I…”

At this moment, Zhang Na bit her lip tightly, her inner strength full of entanglements.

To help Yue Feng get the Qiankun Gourd, Master will not let him go. You must know that the Qiankun Gourd is the treasure of the Holy Sect.

Seeing her hesitating, Yue Feng said coldly: “What? You don’t want to? I can’t see that you are not afraid of death! If that’s the case, then I’ll leave!”

With that said, Yue Feng was about to leave.

“Don’t!”

Just two steps away, Zhang Na hurriedly shouted and whispered, “I’ll help you!”

At this time, Zhang Na was about to cry, and she couldn’t do it if she didn’t agree. In her own situation, only Yue Fengneng could Solution, Zhang Na shuddered when she thought that after three hours, her meridians would be cut off and she would die.

“Let’s go!”

Seeing her promise, Yue Feng showed a smile, then left the courtyard with Zhang Na and walked towards Xie Liuyun’s resting place.

Yue Feng is not afraid of Zhang Na playing with himself. After all, her life is in his hands, unless she is not afraid of death.

…..

On the other side, the Nayun Continent, the Imperial City!

It was already late at night, as usual, the queen had already rested, and the palace was quiet, but at this time, the Fengming Hall was brightly lit, with hundreds of officials gathered, and it was very lively.

The Fengming Hall is the place where the Queen usually handles the affairs of the court. It is luxurious and elegant.

At this moment, on the throne of the main hall, the queen sat there in a robe of dragon and phoenix and Ming, with a smile on her delicate face, obviously in a good mood.

Beside her, Long Qianyu is also wearing a long court dress, which is indescribably dignified and elegant.

Below, the civil and military officials are all dressed in costumes, and their expressions are extremely excited.

Half a month ago, a nine-day saint asked the queen, and after telling the situation of the Mitian spirit realm, she begged the queen for help. The queen was very shocked at that time, and then ordered a notice to be issued on the mainland of Kyushu, calling for other nine-day saints. Meet at the Nagumo Imperial Palace.

Half a month passed, and the Nine Heavens Saintess from all over the country saw the notice and rushed over.

Just now, the queen learned that two more saintess had arrived, almost all of the nine-day saints had arrived. The queen was very happy, so she hurriedly ordered people to arrange, and let the civil and military officials gather in the Fengming Hall to witness the nine-day saints together. style.

You must know that the Nine Heavens Saintess have extraordinary identities, and it can be said that it is an honor for the Southern Cloud Continent to gather here.

Chapter 2928

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, a minister came out slowly and respectfully said to the Queen: “Nine Heavenly Xuannv, gather in our Nanyun Imperial City, not only can you show your majesty’s wise, in the future we Nanyun The status of the mainland, in the Kyushu, will definitely improve a lot!”

Hearing this, the other ministers nodded in agreement.

The queen also showed a smile.

“Jiutian Xuannv is here!”

Just as he was talking, he heard a guard’s announcement from outside.

Whoa!

All of a sudden, the eyes of everyone in the hall converged on the door, each with an excited look! At the same time, many people burst into exclamations!

I saw eight charming figures walking in slowly at the entrance of the main hall.

It is the eight nine-day saints.

As soon as the Nine Heavens Saintess appeared, she instantly became the focus of the audience!

The eight saintess of the Nine Heavens, all dressed in long skirts, showed their perfect figure loomingly, and with their immortal temperament, the eyes of the civil and military officials present suddenly became straight.

Even the Queen and Long Qianyu couldn’t help but sigh.

So beautiful, as expected of the Nine Heavens Saintess!

“Your Majesty!”

At this moment, the eight saintess came together, among them, the Jade Ling, said politely to the queen: “Thank you for your help, if it wasn’t for the announcement from your majesty, we sisters would not meet so soon! “The

voice fell, and Zi Yan and Huanxiang other saintess next to them also saluted the queen.

The Queen smiled lightly and raised her jade hand: “It’s just a matter of raising your hands, you saintesses don’t have to be too polite!”

After saying that, the Queen looked around and continued: “The nine saints have reached eight, I think this last one, It’s probably on the way!” The

voice fell, Huanxiang and Ziyan looked at each other, each other’s incomparable pain.

“Saint Lanxin, I’m afraid I won’t be able to come!” In the next second, Zi Yan said with red eyes.

“Why?” the Queen asked curiously.

At the same time, Yu Ling and the other saintess also frowned.

Zi Yan and Huanxiang were summoned by the Queen as soon as they came to Nanyun Imperial City. They hadn't had time to explain the situation to the other sisters, so they didn't know Saintess Lanxin was dead.

"Lan Xin she… she was killed by the wicked!" Zi Yan endured her grief and said through gritted teeth.

When the words fell, Zi Yan couldn't help the grief in her heart, and tears fell down her cheeks.

What?

Hearing this, the entire Fengming Hall was in an uproar, and everyone was stunned.

A saint was killed? How could this be?

And the saintess of Yuling are even more inexplicably sad. The nine-day saintess are like sisters, and now they get the bad news, it is unbelievable.

"Zi Yan!" Feeling sentimental in her heart, Yu Ling came over and looked at Zi Yan closely and asked, " What

's going on here, what happened to Lan Xin? Who killed him?"

In an instant, the eyes of everyone in the entire hall converged on Zi Yan.

Zi Yan bit her lip tightly, unable to hide her inner grief, and said bitterly, "It's the Sect Master of Tianmen, Yue Feng!"

The voice fell, and Huan Xiang next to him said with incomparable resentment: "Yes, that is Yue Feng, he plotted against Lan Xin, and humiliated her madly. Lan Xin couldn't bear the humiliation, and finally committed suicide, these are Lan Xin dying. He told me personally before."

Saying that, Huanxiang's beautiful face revealed a bit of guilt: "At that time, Lan Xin was determined to die, but I didn't stop me…"

Yue Feng!

Hearing this, Yuling and several saintess were all angry.

"There is such a hateful person?"

Chapter 2929

“I heard that Yue Feng is a hero of Kyushu, I didn’t expect it to be so hateful!”

“I must kill him and avenge Lan Xin!”

At this moment, the Queen and Long Qianyu, as well as the surrounding civil and military officials, He just stood there, shocked.

Yue Feng killed Holy Maiden Lanxin?

How is this possible?

call!

Soon, the queen reacted and looked at Huanxiang and Ziyan complexly: “Two saints, are you mistaken? Yue Feng is a bright and upright person, how could he have done such evil things that people and gods are angry with? Did someone pretend to be a person? Yue Feng, deliberately framed him?” The

voice fell, and the civil and military officials also nodded.

“Yeah, Yue’s concubine is not such a person!”

“It is very likely that someone else framed it!”

Yue Feng has done a lot of things for Nanyun Continent, and his morality is obvious to all, so no matter it is the queen or civil and military officials, I don’t believe it. .

“It can’t be wrong!” Huanxiang looked around and said coldly: “Before Lan Xin died, she told me personally that it was the Tianmen Sect Master Yue Feng who harmed her, and that I had fought against Yue Feng, and with his strength, You can definitely plot against Lan Xin!” The

voice fell, Zi Yan took a step forward and confirmed: “Perhaps Yue Feng is a hero in your heart, but you were all deceived by him, not only you, but I was also deceived at the time! “

To be honest, I rescued him before!”

When she said this, Zi Yan pointed to Xialong Qianyu: “When I rescued Yue Feng, the eldest princess was also present and can testify.”

Long Qianyu’s delicate body was shocked and nodded: “Yes, we were all caught by Jade at that time. Yue Feng wanted to rescue us, but there were too many Jade people. Later, you appeared and took Yue Feng away!”

When he said this, Long Qianyu was very confused.

Like the Queen, she did not believe that Yue Feng would kill Saintess Lan Xin.

Zi Yan nodded and continued: “After I rescued him, I took him to the Heavenly Spirit Realm and let him recover from cultivation. I thought that this person was a man who stood up to the sky, but I didn’t expect that his behavior was so despicable that he even plotted against Lan Xin. , make her commit suicide!”

Wow!

After these words fell, the entire hall was in an uproar, and the civil and military officials present suddenly erupted into heated discussions.

Both saints have confirmed that this is not false.

Unexpectedly, Yue Feng turned out to be such a person, killing the Nine Heavens Saintess is simply unacceptable!

“Yue Feng!” Long Qian’s delicate body trembled, gritted his teeth resentfully, and his delicate face was full of shame and anger.

Originally, Long Qianyu didn’t believe it, but the two saintess said so, it must not be wrong!

Yue Feng is his fiancé, the consort of the Southern Cloud Continent, but doing such a thing is simply disgraceful to the Southern Cloud Royal Family.

The queen who was sitting there frowned, pondering something.

The Queen knew Yue Feng very well. Even though Huanxiang and Ziyan said so, she still felt that this matter was a bit strange. After all, Yue Feng and Jiutian Saintess had no grudges, so why did they kill Lanxin Saintess?

call!

Finally, the queen reacted, looked at Huanxiang and the other saintesses, and said softly: “Well, I will immediately send someone to find Yue Feng, bring him to Nanyun Continent, and confront you!”

“If there is such a thing, , I, Nayun Continent, will never tolerate it!”

When she said this, the queen looked serious, but her heart was extremely complicated.

She never believed that Yue Feng would do such a thing. The only way was to let Yue Feng show up, and the two saintess Huanxiang and Zi Yan had to testify face to face.

After all, Yue Feng is the concubine of the Southern Cloud Continent, and this must not be taken lightly.

Hearing this, Huan Xiang and Zi Yan looked at each other and nodded.

“Sister!”

At this moment, Long Qianyu took a step forward and said to the queen, “Let me leave the matter of looking for Yue Feng. Besides, please announce one more thing!!

” What’s the matter?” The Queen said softly.

Long Qianyu let out a soft sigh of relief, his beautiful face did not fluctuate in the slightest: “Cancel my engagement with Yue Feng!”

Chapter 2930

What?

Hearing this, the surrounding civil and military officials suddenly burst into an uproar.

Even the empress trembled, thinking she had heard it wrong.

Sister wants to break off the engagement? !

Isn’t this bullshit? Although the two saintess said that Yue Feng was still the saint of Lanxin, but they said nothing, this matter has not been confirmed, why should they break up the engagement with Yue Feng because of this matter?

“Sister!”

After a few seconds, the queen reacted and patiently persuaded: “Don’t be impulsive, you can’t just break off the marriage like this before the matter is settled!”

The entire Kyushu knew about Yue Feng and his sister’s engagement. If you break off the marriage rashly like this, you will definitely be ridiculed by the world.

“Sister!” Long Qianyu bit her lip tightly and became anxious: “You still favor Yue Feng? This person is a cowardly bastard. Some time ago, he blasphemed the Empress Chang’e and made a scene of the Northern Ying Emperor. City, the whole Kyushu has spread!”

“Even if these things, he was framed! However, the two saintess in front of me have confirmed it, can it be fake?”

“In short, even if I die, I don’t want to be with this guy. It has nothing to do with the species.”

When she said this, Long Qianyu was very excited. Speaking of which, her engagement with Yue Feng was a bit dramatic. At that time, due to the royal reputation and the pressure of the queen, she had to agree, although Later, his views on Yue Feng changed somewhat, but at this time, when he heard the accusations of the two saintess, Long Qianyu’s favorable impression of Yue Feng disappeared all of a sudden.

Someone like Yue Feng, who dared to kill the Nine Heavens Saintess and be his fiancée, would be ruining his reputation.

This…

Hearing this, the queen bit her lip tightly, struggling very much.

She knew that her younger sister had a stubborn personality, and once a decision was made, it was difficult to change, but it was really difficult to make a choice when it involved the reputation of the Nagumo royal family.

Thinking to herself, the queen said softly: “Sister, you should think about it…”

Just after saying a few words, Long Qianyu interrupted her words, and her face was full of determination: “I Don’t think about it, I’d rather die than marry her, if you force me again, I’ll be right in front of you!” The

voice fell, Long Qianyu drew out his long sword and placed it across his fair neck.

Whoa!

Seeing this scene, the civil and military officials present were all taken aback.

“Okay, okay…”

At the same time, the queen also trembled, and quickly persuaded: “I promise you, you don’t do stupid things.”

Although Long Qianyu was so stubborn, the queen was very angry, But she is her own sister after all.

In the next second, the queen looked around, breathed a sigh of relief, and announced: “Pass on my will, cancel the marriage contract between the eldest princess and Yue Feng, and announce to the world.”

Hearing this, all the civil and military officials in the hall were They looked at each other, but still answered in unison.

“All saints!”

At this time, Long Qianyu said to Huanxiang several saints: “Don’t worry, I will definitely bring back Yue Feng, and give Lanxin saintess justice!”

After saying this, Long Qian said Yu directly walked out of the hall.

…

On the other side, Yue Feng, under the leadership of Zhang Na, carefully avoided the patrolling disciples and walked towards the place where Xie Liuyun rested.

Although Zhang Na was Xie Liuyun’s favored disciple, it was late at night after all. If she was seen by the patrolling disciples, it would definitely cause suspicion, and there was a Yue Feng behind her.

At this time, Yue Feng’s face seemed calm, but his heart was also a little uneasy.

He entered the main altar alone and coerced Zhang Na. It seemed that everything was going well, but after all, this was the Holy Sect.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2931-2940

Chapter 2931

Soon, Zhang Na brought Yue Feng to a special courtyard entrance.

“Yue Feng, Master is resting in this yard.” Zhang Na stopped and said with sincerity, but there was a complex light in her eyes.

As soon as the voice fell, Zhang Na walked in first.

Yue Feng snorted and quickly followed.

hiss!

As soon as he entered the yard, seeing the scene in front of him, Yue Feng couldn’t help frowning secretly.

I saw that there were some large and small stones scattered in the yard. There were thousands of these stones, and there were so many stones that there was not even a single road.

Formation?

Yue Feng frowned and observed, and soon saw the clue. These stones seemed to be placed casually, but there was another mystery.

Yes, the yard that Zhang Na brought him to is a restricted area in the back mountain of Shengzong, and it was also the place where Lu Dongbin studied the formation, and the stone formation in front of him was deployed by Lu Dongbin. Mysterious Stone Array.

The Four Elephants Mysterious Stone Formation is a relatively advanced formation in Taoism. Originally, with Zhang Na’s aptitude, he could not understand the mystery of this formation at all, but after Xie Liuyun became the head, he learned from the ancient books collected by Lu Dongbin. The method of cracking was later passed on to Zhang Na.

Zhang Na’s purpose is very simple, use this formation to trap Yue Feng, and then force him to completely solve his dantian problem. When Yue Feng was trapped here, he wouldn’t have to betray his master.

This…it seems to be a Taoist formation!

At this time, Yue Feng looked around carefully, and at the same time, he couldn’t help but recall the various formations in Baiqi’s Divine Formation. Soon, I remembered that this is the Four Elephants Profound Stone Formation.

The white formation of the gods is all-encompassing, among which there are records of the Four Elephants Profound Stone Formation.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Nima, Zhang Na did not bring herself to find Xie Liuyun, but came to this formation. What the hell is going on? !

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng remained calm and continued to follow behind Zhang Na.

“Through these stones, it’s almost there!” At this moment, Zhang Na couldn’t help but urged softly: “Master should be resting now, but be careful!”

When she said this, Zhang Na was full of excitement and excited.

Yue Feng, this idiot, didn’t even know that he brought him into the trap.

At this time, Zhang Na couldn’t wait to see the scene of Yue Feng being trapped.

“Understood, you lead the way!” Yue Feng said lightly.

Zhang Na stopped talking, took Yue Feng, and quickly entered the formation center.

“Zhang Na!” At this time, Yue Feng lost his patience and said coldly: “Is your master here?”

Mad, this Zhang Na, wouldn’t he be taking himself around on purpose?

“Don’t worry!” Zhang Na’s face was serious, but her heart was extremely excited. She asked Yue Feng, “That’s the room in front! Just, see if you have the ability to pass!” The

voice fell, and Zhang Na turned around. Turning over, reciting the formula in his heart, his figure is light and agile, and he rushes out of the stone formation.

Yes, Zhang Na’s motto is the method of breaking the formation that Xie Liuyun passed on to her.

Nima!

Yue Feng was furious, and after reacting, he saw that Zhang Na had already reached the outside of the stone circle.

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, Zhang Na rushed to the outside, her beautiful face was extremely proud, and at the same time carried a bit of resentment: “Do you think you can solve my

problem, and at the same time inject the cold fire of white lotus into my dantian, you can make me surrender? You are so wrong!”

“I tell you, my master is the head of the Holy Sect, he loves me the most, and he will pass the position to me in the future.”

“But you bastard, you threatened me just now, no Let me show you some color, you really think I am easy to bully. To tell you the truth, my master is not here, and the stone formation in front of you is the profound stone formation of the four elephants of our Daomen. Waiting to be trapped inside alive.”

Chapter 2932

“Of course, if you teach me how to solve the dantian problem, maybe I will tell you how to get out.”

When she said this, Zhang Na was all smiles, showing a bit of revenge.

This bastard Yue Feng, although very cunning, did not expect that he would be trapped here.

call!

Listening to Zhang Na’s words, Yue Feng in the formation couldn’t help but sneer.

Ma De, he really was right, this Zhang Na is cunning and won’t help herself easily.

However, a Four Elephants Profound Stone Formation just wants to trap me? He underestimated me too.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng did not respond to Zhang Na, but looked at the stone formation in front of him, said the formula in his mouth, and walked towards the outside of the stone formation.

what’s the situation?

At this moment, seeing Yue Feng not responding to her, Zhang Na, who was standing outside the stone formation, not only frowned.

He lied to Yue Feng, and it stands to reason that he should be very angry, why is there no movement at all?

Whoosh!

Just when Zhang Na was muttering secretly, she saw a figure appearing in front of her like a ghost, with a mocking sneer on her face.

It was Yue Feng.

What?

At this moment, Zhang Na's body trembled, her face paled in shock, and she stared at Yue Feng in shock.

"You… how could you come out?" Zhang Na only felt her brain buzzing, and her voice trembled.

Zhang Na originally thought that the Four Elephants Mysterious Stone Array could trap Yue Feng in it. At that time, Yue Feng was helpless and would definitely compromise with herself, but she never thought that he would come out so soon.

"Haha!"

Facing Zhang Na's shock, Yue Feng smiled contemptuously: "A mere four-symbol Mysterious Stone Formation just wants to trap me? You are too underestimated." "

You…"

When Fa's name was said, Zhang Na's heart was shocked, she was shocked, she just said one word, and she couldn't say it.

At this moment, Yue Feng said coldly: "I gave you a chance just now, since you are not sure, don't blame me! Anyway, I have already entered the Holy Sect, and I am not afraid of being known by Xie Liuyun, after killing you. , I'll find him myself."

Om!

The voice fell, Yue Feng's inner strength urged, slowly raised his palm, and patted the top of Zhang Na's head.

"Don't!"

Feeling the powerful palm, Zhang Na didn't have time to dodge, but felt that her legs were softening, and she couldn't help begging for mercy: "Don't kill me!" The

voice fell, and Zhang Na bent her knees and knelt directly on Yue Feng. In front of him: "I'll take you to find Master, I won't lie to you this time, please believe me again."

At this time, Zhang Na was full of panic and never dared to disobey in the slightest.

There is no way, Yue Feng has even broken the Four Elephants Profound Stone Formation, so he is no match at all.

“Do you think I will still believe you?” Yue Feng looked at Zhang Na quietly, and said with a half-smiling smile.

Although there was a smile on his face, he was extremely annoyed in his heart.

Nima, fortunately, I have a white spirit formation, otherwise, I would have been killed by her.

“Please believe me, I promise, I won’t dare to lie to you again!” Zhang Na knelt there, her delicate face extremely pale, and she kept begging: “Please give me another chance.”

Although Yue Feng is famous The Tianmen Sect Master of Jiuzhou, but Zhang Na has never paid attention to it, but she never thought that one day, she will kneel in front of Yue Feng and let go of all her dignity.

call!

Hearing this, Yue Feng took a deep breath, pondered, nodded and said, “Okay, I will trust you again.”

Yue Feng could see that after what happened just now, Zhang Na was completely stunned by herself. No more tricks.

Zhang Na breathed a sigh of relief and quickly got up to lead the way.

A few minutes later, through a quiet bamboo forest, Zhang Na brought Yue Feng to a pavilion.

It can be seen that the decoration of this pavilion is elegant and delicate, with an antique atmosphere everywhere, and the environment is quiet and peaceful.

At the entrance of the pavilion, a quaint stone stele was erected, on which was written a few elegant characters: “The master’s cultivation place, idlers are not allowed to enter!”

Chapter 2933

Seeing these words, Yue Feng showed a smile.

It seems that this is the place where Xie Liuyun meditates.

Zhang Na next to her was inexplicably nervous. She brought Yue Feng here privately, and when the master blamed him, how could he take responsibility?

But I had no choice but to take one step, one step.

“You are advanced!”

At this moment, Yue Feng urged lightly: “Don’t play tricks, you know the consequences!”

Zhang Na nodded, bit her lip, and walked in first.

Yue Feng immediately followed.

I go!

Once inside, Yue Feng was stunned.

I saw that in the hall on the first floor of the pavilion, the surrounding walls were filled with bookshelves. The bookshelves were all filled with Taoist classics, as well as some practice secrets. It can be said that this place is completely a treasure house.

However, the hall is surrounded by walls, there are no doors or stairs, and there is no shadow of Xie Liuyun.

Crunch!

At this moment, I saw Zhang Na walking to a wall, opening the mechanism hidden behind the hanging picture, and saw a secret door appear in front of her.

“Master is inside.” Zhang Na whispered.

Yue Feng nodded his head, filled with emotion.

Nima, this place where the head of the holy sect practiced is so hidden. Fortunately, Zhang Na led the way. Otherwise, it would be really difficult to find it by yourself.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng showed a smile and said to Zhang Na, “Wait, you have to cooperate with me…” Then, he told his plan.

Hearing Yue Feng’s plan, Zhang Najiao trembled and panicked, but at this point, she had no choice but to nod her head in agreement.

Later, Zhang Na took Yue Feng and slowly walked into the secret door.

Behind the secret door is a secret passage tens of meters long. After the secret passage, there is a spacious secret room.

call!

At this moment, in the secret room, Yue Feng couldn’t help taking a deep breath.

I saw that the secret room was the size of two basketball courts, and there was a gossip stone platform in the center. Several oil lamps were lit around the stone platform. Retreat.

It was Xie Liuyun.

“Who?”

Hearing the movement, Xie Liuyun quickly reacted and cast his eyes.

At this moment, Yue Feng lowered his head to prevent Xie Liuyun from seeing his face.

“Zhang Na?!”

At this time, Xie Liuyun frowned and looked at Zhang Na, with a very displeased tone: “Didn’t you say that you are not allowed to come in without my permission.”

When he said this, Xie Liuyun looked at Yue Feng At first glance, he was very unhappy, because Yue Feng was wearing the gown of the new disciple, and Yue Feng lowered his head, Xie Liuyun didn’t see anything unusual, thinking it was a new disciple.

Zhang Na hurried up with a look of panic, and said in a bitter tone: “Master, calm down, I don’t want to disturb Master, but my apprentice is in trouble!”

After speaking, Zhang Na pointed to Yue Feng: “This new junior brother, I just gave me a Qilingcao, but this Qilingcao is not yet fully mature, and after taking it, my dantian’s inner strength suddenly became disordered… My disciple has no choice but to ask Master!”

The last sentence fell, and Zhang Na was extremely terrified.

Yes, this is Yue Feng’s plan to let Zhang Na attract Xie Liuyun’s attention, while Yue Feng is looking for an opportunity to raid.

What?

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun was taken aback: “Why are you so careless?”

As a high-level figure in the Holy Sect, Xie Liuyun of course knew about Qilingcao, and even more aware of the drawbacks of taking immature Qilingcao.

“Come here, let the teacher take a look!” In shock, Xie Liuyun quickly waved at Zhang Na.

Xie Liuyun was very distressed by the trouble his beloved apprentice encountered.

Zhang Na responded and walked slowly to the stone platform, letting Xie Liuyun feel the pulse for herself.

Chapter 2934

Call!

After a few seconds, Xie Liuyun took a deep breath and said solemnly: “That’s true, but you are very lucky, the signs of dantian’s internal disturbance have been suppressed. However, there are still some hidden dangers, for the teacher, you need exercise to help you adjust. At

this time, Xie Liuyun didn’t know that Zhang Na was not lucky, but Yue Feng helped her suppress it.

Saying that, Xie Liuyun asked Zhang Na to sit cross-legged, and then began to help her adjust. As for Yue Feng, who was standing aside, in Xie Liuyun’s heart, he was a new disciple, and he didn’t take it to heart at all.

Haha…

Seeing this scene, the corners of Yue Feng’s mouth twitched, knowing that the opportunity had come.

hum!

In the next second, Yue Feng didn’t hesitate at all, his inner force moved, his figure flashed quickly, he rushed over, and slapped Xie Liuyun with a palm!

At this time, Xie Liuyun was concentrating on helping Zhang Na to recuperate her internal strength. She did not expect that the new disciple around him would suddenly attack him.

However, Xie Liuyun responded quickly and looked back quickly.

“Yue Feng?!”

At this moment, seeing that it was Yue Feng, Xie Liuyun was shocked, his eyes were blood red, and he roared with gnashing teeth.

At this time, Xie Liuyun had no idea that Yue Feng had sneaked into the Holy Sect, and, disguised as a new disciple, he entered the secret room of his retreat.

“Xie Liuyun!” Yue Feng showed a smile and couldn’t hide his mockery: “Is it a surprise? I said, I will be back!” The

voice fell, Yue Feng's inner strength surged, and he slapped it with a palm.

"Master, be careful!"

Seeing this scene, Zhang Na's body trembled and she couldn't help but let out a coquettish cry. At the same time, his heart was indescribably complicated. If he hadn't led the way, Yue Feng wouldn't have found it.

Seeing that palm blinked to the front, Xie Liuyun wanted to dodge, but it was too late!

boom!

This palm slammed into Xie Liuyun's back, and a dull vibration was heard, Xie Liuyun's blood spurted wildly, and the whole person flew out at once.

Pfft!

Flying more than 100 meters away, Xie Liuyun shed a rain of blood in the air, and finally smashed heavily on the stone wall at the entrance.

Xie Liuyun clearly felt that his heart was severely injured, and his blood was surging!

What's more serious is that Xie Liuyun had just stimulated her inner strength to help Zhang Na to recuperate her dantian, but was suddenly hit hard by Yue Feng, and her dantian's inner strength was going retrograde, and it was already a sign of going crazy!

Mad!

At this moment, Xie Liuyun's eyes were extremely blood red, and he stared at Yue Feng hatefully.

Yue Feng didn't panic at all, smiled slightly, and said lightly: "Xie Liuyun, don't look at me with this kind of eyes, I can find this place, and it's all thanks to your precious disciple."

What?

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun's face changed, and his eyes locked on Zhang Na.

Seeing Xie Liuyun's gaze, Zhang Na only felt her legs go weak, and couldn't help crying: "Master, I'm sorry, my disciple doesn't want to betray you, but I really have no choice…"

"Yue Feng, you Despicable villain…"

Hearing this, Xie Liuyun's face changed, and then his eyes locked on Yue Feng, and the anger in his heart rose.

Xie Liuyun knows Zhang Na very well. Although she is a bit coquettish, she has always been loyal to herself. She must have been forced by Yue Feng to bring him to the secret room of her cultivation.

The more Xie Liuyun thought about it, the more angry he was, so he was about to rush over to attack Yue Feng, but before he took two steps, his face suddenly turned blue and then white, and his whole body was shaking uncontrollably.

That's right, Xie Liuyun's dantian internal power is completely disordered and completely out of his control.

This….

Seeing this scene, Zhang Na was terrified and wanted to rush over, but she didn't dare.

"Yue Feng…"

Chapter 2935

At this moment, Xie Liuyun stared at Yue Feng, gritted his teeth and said two words, and finally he couldn't stand it anymore, his eyes darkened and he passed out.

Yes, Xie Liuyun at this time is already insane. Even if he was lucky enough to survive, his practice would cease to exist, and he would eventually become a crippled person.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, walked over slowly, carefully searched Xie Liuyun, and soon found a quaint gourd.

It is the Qiankun gourd.

haha…got it!

At this moment, Yue Feng put away the Qiankun gourd and was very excited.

Immediately, Yue Feng looked at Zhang Na, who was sitting there in despair. After a month, come to me if you want to transform the spirit pill."

After saying this, Yue Feng turned around and strode out of the secret room.

To be honest, a woman like Zhang Na is extremely abhorrent, but she is Xie Liuyun's favorite apprentice, and it may be useful to keep it in the future.

A few minutes later, Yue Feng quietly went down the mountain while taking advantage of the darkness.

call!

When they arrived at the place where the Yu Wenyan sisters were hiding, Yue Feng showed a smile, and when he saw the two of them, they hadn't opened the acupuncture point, and were about to cry.

"Yue Feng!"

Seeing Yue Feng coming back, the pavilion master couldn't help but softly shouted: "Quickly solve the acupuncture point for us!"

He and Yu Wenyan, who are also status and status in the Yellow Sea Continent, were blocked by Yue Feng. Acupoints, thrown in this forest, is simply a great shame.

"Ha ha!"

Yue Feng came over, looked at the pavilion master up and down, and said with a smile: "If you want me to relieve the acupuncture points, you can, but you have to promise me two conditions!"

"What conditions?" The pavilion master bit his lip and said.

As soon as he finished speaking, Yu Wenyan next to him hurriedly interrupted: "Don't believe him!" This Yue Feng is not only hateful, but also extremely cunning, how could he easily let him go?

However, the pavilion master didn't hear the same thing. He breathed a sigh of relief and said to Yue Feng: "Okay, tell me, what are the conditions?"

Compared with Yu Wenyan, the pavilion owner is more rational. As long as the conditions are not too extreme, it is fine .

Yue Feng smiled and said: "It's very simple, you call me husband first, and then give me the Linglong Tower on Yu Wenyan!"

Shuh!

Hearing this, the pavilion master's beautiful face instantly became extremely red, and at the same time, he was also a little embarrassed.

This Yue Feng is really very immoral, and he is actually taking advantage of himself.

At the same time, Yu Wenyan was even more stunned and angry: “Yue Feng, you bastard, you know that you have no good intentions.”

After speaking, he shouted at the pavilion owner: “Don’t promise him.”

My sister Bingqing Yujie, how can you call Yue Feng husband?

Yue Feng ignored her shouting, but looked at the pavilion master with a smile, and said leisurely: “I have already stated the conditions, if you don’t want to, I won’t force it, anyway, I must take the Linglong Tower back, if you If you don’t take it for me, I’ll search her myself.” To

be honest, Yue Feng didn’t want to talk nonsense with their sisters, but he just got the Qiankun gourd and was in a good mood, so he deliberately teased the pavilion master.

This….

Hearing this, the pavilion master bit his lip tightly, unable to express the entanglement in his heart. After a few seconds, he still whispered: “Old…husband!”

Seriously, calling Yue Feng’s husband, the pavilion owner is from the bottom of his heart. exclusion.

But if she didn’t shout, Yue Feng would search her sister’s body.

“Yeah!”

This husband shouted Yue Feng’s bones to the point of brittleness. He nodded with a smile: “My wife is really good. Husband will solve your acupuncture points!” acupuncture point.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2936-2940

Chapter 2936

Yuwen was so arrogant that he wanted to scold Yue Feng, but he held back.

She knew that the pavilion master called Yue Feng’s husband entirely for her own sake.

“Wife!”

At this time, Yue Feng looked at the pavilion master with a smile: “Help me take out the Linglong Tower.”

Hmm!

The pavilion master responded, walked slowly to Yu Wenyan, and said softly, “Sister, this Linglong Pagoda originally belonged to Yue Feng, I think I will return it to him.”

When he said this, the pavilion owner was very helpless.

In the pavilion owner’s heart, he didn’t want to return the Linglong Pagoda. After all, it was a peerless treasure, but after Yu Wenyan grabbed it, he hadn’t found a way to open the Linglong Pagoda for three years.

Moreover, at this time, the situation was firmly under Yue Feng’s control. If he didn’t pay, Yue Feng would definitely think of other ways to humiliate himself and Yu Wenyan.

Hearing this, Yu Wenyan bit his lip tightly and did not respond, but it was considered a tacit consent.

The next second, the pavilion master took out the Linglong Tower from her and handed it over to Yue Feng!

Ha ha!

Yue Feng took over the Linglong Pagoda, feeling indescribably excited.

After three years, the Linglong Tower was finally recovered.

“Yu Wenyan, Pavilion Master!” After putting away the Linglong Pagoda, Yue Feng took a deep breath and said slowly, “A lot of things in the past are coincidences, if you can’t let go and insist on revenge on me, then I’ll be waiting for you at any time! “

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Speaking, Yue Feng stopped talking, turned around and strode away.

call!

Seeing his figure go away, Yu Wenyan bit his lip tightly, his eyes flickered, and he was speechless for a long time.

This bastard, just left?

Just now, both himself and his sister were in his hands. If it was someone else, he would have already done something, but he just said it, but he never acted excessively.

Could it be… I have been wrong about him before?

…..

On the other side, Yue Feng hurried back to join Ren Yingying and everyone else.

At this time, the sky was bright, and Ren Yingying and Meihui, as well as Sun Dasheng and others, couldn't wait!

"Fengzi?"

"Yue Feng is back!"

At this moment, everyone was overjoyed when they saw Yue Feng's figure, and they hurried to greet them one by one.

"Yue Feng?"

Ren Yingying couldn't hide her worry, she walked over quickly, and hugged Yue Feng's arm: "I thought you were in trouble in Shengzong, and wanted Meihui to go up and take a look."

Among the crowd, only Meihui and Yue Wuya had the strength.

Feeling Ren Yingying's worry, Yue Feng felt warm in his heart, smiled and comforted: "It's okay, I encountered a little situation, but in general, it's going well!"

Hearing this, Ren Yingying said happily: "Have you found Daochang Lu?"

At this moment, the people around Dasheng Sun all looked at Yue Feng closely, with a trace of hope that as long as they found Lu Dongbin, they would be able to regain their strength.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and smiled: "That's right."

Having said that, Yue Feng took out the Qiankun gourd, and then explained the situation in detail.

What?

For a time, everyone was stunned and looked at the Qiankun gourd in Yue Feng's hand in surprise.

Is Lu Dongbin in this gourd?

Seeing everyone's astonishment, Yue Feng said slowly: "I need to enter the illusory realm in this cosmic gourd, so everyone needs to wait for some time."

Chapter 2937 After speaking

, Yue Feng said to Yue Wuya: “Ya’er, after I go, you must guard the heaven and earth gourd!”

Now, only Meihui and Yue Wuya can protect everyone. Below, Yue Wuya’s strength is higher, so let him protect the Qiankun gourd, Yue Feng is also the most at ease.

“Got it, father!” Yue Wuya nodded quickly.

Yue Fengyou explained some things, and then he picked up the Qiankun gourd and looked at it carefully.

How to get in here?

The next second, Yue Feng was thoughtful when he saw the gourd seal, and then raised his hand to open it!

hum!

In an instant, I saw a dazzling light burst out from the gourd, which contained a powerful suction that directly enveloped Yue Feng.

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt that his eyes were dark, and he was teleported away in an instant. disappeared from everyone’s sight.

“It’s amazing!”

In shock, Yue Wuya quickly picked up the Qiankun gourd, and when the strange power completely disappeared, he quickly put it away.

“This is not a place to stay for a long time, let’s leave quickly!” At this time, Ren Yingying looked around and said softly, “I don’t know what happened to Miss Mu, let’s go to Buzhou Mountain and join her.”

Qiankun The gourd is so magical, it must be the treasure of the holy sect, and this is the realm of the holy sect. If it is seen by the disciples of the holy sect, I am afraid that there will be a lot of trouble.

Um!

Hearing this, everyone nodded, and then rushed towards Buzhou Mountain.

wow wow wow…

After walking for a few hours, Ren Yingying and everyone finally came to the foot of Buzhou Mountain, but at this moment, they heard the sound of neat footsteps on the road not far away.

Could it be the Imperial Guard of Beiying Imperial City?

At this moment, Ren Yingying and Sun Dasheng looked at each other, and then went to see the situation, but when they got there, they were all stunned!

I saw that it was not the imperial guards of Beiying Imperial City, but the soldiers of the Southern Cloud Continent, wearing uniform white armor, holding a long sword, and imposing manners.

In front of these soldiers, a very beautiful woman, riding a white horse and wearing purple-gold armor, looked valiant.

It is Long Qianyu.

Yes, Long Qianyu brought these soldiers to look for Yue Feng. Half a day ago, Long Qianyu got the news that Yue Feng brought the Ouyang family to Beiying Continent, and immediately chased after him.

Seeing Long Qianyu, everyone in Ren Yingying was shocked.

In the next second, Sun Dasheng hurried up to meet him and greeted him with a smile: “So it’s my younger brother and sister!”

The entire Kyushu knew about Long Qianyu’s engagement with Yue Feng, and Sun Dasheng was Yue Feng’s sworn brother, so naturally he would call him younger brother and sister.

At this time, everyone in Ren Yingying also breathed a sigh of relief.

Ben was still thinking that without Yue Feng by his side, it would be difficult to protect everyone’s well-being with only Meihui and Yue Wuya. Now that he has encountered Long Qianyu, he no longer has to worry.

After all, Long Qianyu is not only Yue Feng’s fiancee, but also the eldest princess of the Southern Cloud Continent. She is powerful and has an extraordinary status.

“Shut up!”

Sun Dasheng’s name made Long Qianyu very displeased, and he shouted coldly, “Who is your younger brother and sister, don’t mess with the relationship!”

At that time, in the palace, he had already drawn a clear line with Yue Feng, and naturally he would not be polite to Sun Dasheng and others.

Uh…

Sun Dasheng was stunned for a moment, very embarrassed.

What's going on with this Long Qianyu? So angry, did you quarrel with Yue Feng?

At the same time, Ren Yingying, Meihui and others also looked at each other in dismay. I thought that Long Qianyu and Yue Feng were having trouble. After all, she is the eldest princess, and it is understandable to have a temper.

Soon, Ren Yingying reacted and couldn't help but ask, "Miss Long, why are you here…" Before she could finish her

sentence, she was interrupted by Long Qianyu.

"Where is Yue Feng?" Long Qianyu looked around at everyone, his beautiful face was extremely cold, and his tone was unquestionable: "Let him come out to see me!"

"He has something important!" Sun Dasheng couldn't help it. He opened his mouth and said, "That… Girl Long, if Yue Feng does something and makes you angry, don't mind it. When he comes back, I'll tell you about him for you!"

Chapter 2938

Long Qianyu's eyes sank, and he said coldly: "Don't tell me this, I have cancelled the engagement with Yue Feng, and there is no relationship at all!"

After speaking, Long Qianyu couldn't hide his disgust and continued. : "Yue Feng killed the Nine Heavens Saintess, a heinous crime, I'm here to catch him back."

What?

At this moment, whether it was Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and others, they were all shocked.

Long Qianyu and Yue Feng cancelled their engagement?

Moreover, Yue Feng also killed the Nine Heavens Saintess? How is this possible? !

"You are talking nonsense!"

Finally, Yue Wuya couldn't help it. He walked out and shouted at Long Qianyu: "Don't slander my father, he is not that kind of person."

When he said this, Yue Wuya looked very excited . .

The former Yue Wuya also had many prejudices against Yue Feng, but later he gradually understood his father and respected him from the bottom of his heart. His father was a hero admired by everyone in Kyushu, and he would never do such a thing.

The words fell, and Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and others also nodded in agreement.

“Yeah, there must be a misunderstanding in this!”

“Before Zhang Jiao framed Yue Feng and slandered him and blasphemed the Empress Chang’e. The matter is about to come to the bottom, and this matter must also be framed, Miss Long, you must not believe it. Hearing this, Long Qianyu was very impatient, and said coldly: “

Framed? Two saintess personally confirmed that how could he be framed? Since Yue Feng is not here, you can come with me!”

Said Then, Long Qianyu raised his jade hand: “Come on, take everyone down!”

Long Qianyu knew that the Ouyang family was very important to Yue Feng. As long as the Ouyang family was captured, they would not be afraid that Yue Feng would not appear!

Whoops!

The voice fell, and thousands of soldiers around, rushed in like a tide, and instantly surrounded Ren Yingying and everyone.

These soldiers are all elites from the Southern Cloud Continent, and their strength is not low.

In the blink of an eye, these soldiers tied up Ren Yingying and everyone. They all lost their inner strength and could not resist at all.

At the same time, Yue Wuya and Meihui did not escape bad luck, their wrists were tightly bound.

Speaking of which, Yue Wuya and Meihui originally planned to resist, but there were too many people on the other side. At the same time, they thought that if they resisted, they would completely anger Long Qianyu, and they would definitely hurt Ren Yingying and others by mistake, so in the end, Yue Wuya and Meihui were still give up.

“Don’t worry!”

At this time, Long Qianyu looked around and said lightly, “I won’t hurt you. My purpose is to force Yue Feng out. When I catch Yue Feng, I will let you go!”

When the voice fell, Long Qianyu waved his hand, and immediately, thousands of soldiers pressed Ren Yingying and the others, and headed towards the Southern Cloud Continent.

At this time, Long Qianyu didn’t know that Yue Feng did not go far, but was in the Qiankun gourd on Yue Wuya’s body.

…

the other side.

Yue Feng felt as if he was in a dream, his body was fluttering, and his eyes were pitch black. After a few breaths, I finally stepped on the ground.

Hu…

Yue Feng couldn’t help taking a deep breath, finally came in, and then slowly opened his eyes, suddenly stunned!

Such a beautiful place!

I can see that on the blue sky above my head, there are auspicious clouds floating in the sky, green mountains and green waters in the distance, not only that, but the air also contains an extremely full of spiritual energy.

I go, is this too illusory?

At this moment, Yue Feng was fascinated by the whole person. He only felt that the imaginary environment in front of him was almost the same size as the Mitian Spiritual Realm that Zi Yan took him to before.

Unexpectedly, there is such a cave in the Qiankun gourd.

It’s only so big, where is Lu Dongbin cultivating?

At this time, Yue Feng didn’t know that Lu Dongbin didn’t take the initiative to come in to cultivate, but was locked in the illusory realm by Xie Liuyun.

Look for it.

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng slowly walked forward.

Chapter 2939 I

don’t know how long it took, Yue Feng came to a big clear lake, and saw that the lake was crystal clear, Bi Bo Linlin, the breeze blowing was intoxicating.

Next to the lake is a quiet valley.

On the grass next to the valley, Yue Feng saw a lot of exotic flowers and plants, and these plants were rare in Kyushu.

Nima, so many rare herbs, it’s such a good place to be in an unreal world.

Wow, wow…

Just when Yue Feng was sighing, he heard the sound of water coming from the water not far away, because he couldn’t see clearly through the water plants.

Wouldn’t it be Chief Lu Dao?

Yue Feng was shocked and walked over quickly, but when he got to the front, the whole person was stunned.

I saw that there was a slender figure bathing in the clear lake water.

The woman was in her mid-twenties, with a delicate face, as beautiful as a fairy, and her body curves were even more exquisite. At this time, she was immersed in the lake water, wearing only one obscene garment. The slender waist and charming curves were seen by Yue Feng.

Moreover, Yue Feng clearly saw that there was a light blue water drop mark between the woman’s eyebrows, which was full of aura!

What the hell!

This is too illusory, isn’t it a place for Taoist cultivation? How can there be a woman?

Is this a fairy?

In shock, Yue Feng watched without blinking, and couldn’t help swallowing.

“You…”

At this moment, the beautiful woman in the lake also saw Yue Feng, her body trembled, and then panicked ashore, quickly picked up her clothes, and blocked herself.

“You, who are you?” The woman looked at Yue Feng in shock and anger, and couldn’t help asking.

“I’m sorry!” Yue Feng was very embarrassed, and quickly explained: “I didn’t mean it, I thought it was Daochang Lu who was here.”

When he said this, Yue Feng was very nervous, because he felt that the woman in front of him was very powerful. Unpredictable, if you move your hand, I am afraid that I am not an opponent.

“Master Lu?”

Hearing this, the woman frowned slightly, revealing a hint of doubt: “Are you a friend?”

Yue Feng hurriedly said: “It’s Lu Dongbin, the first-generation master of Taoism, girl, do you know where he is? “

Nima, this place is too big, I can only find it by myself, I don’t know when to find it, just ask the beautiful woman in front of me, and at the same time, it can also relieve the embarrassment.

“Lu Dongbin…” The woman recited it lightly, then shook her head and said, “I don’t know, I don’t know, I haven’t seen it before!”

What?

Yue Feng was stunned for a while, not knowing whether to laugh or cry, right? Lu Dongbin is a legendary figure in the Taoist sect and is famous all over the world, but the girl in front of him has never heard of it?

In desperation, Yue Feng couldn’t help but ask: “Dare to ask the girl’s name. You also came here to practice?”

“I…my name is Miaoying.” The woman shook her head and said softly, “Since I can remember, I have It’s here.”

I’m going, did this grow up here?

At this moment, Yue Feng was stunned: “What about your family?”

“I have no family!”

“This…”

After asking a few questions, Yue Feng was completely stunned.

No family? What’s the matter with Miao Ying?

At this time, Yue Feng didn't know that Miao Ying in front of her was not a human being, but a fairy, born from the spiritual energy in the illusory realm.

"You…"

Just when Yue Feng frowned, Miao Ying put on her clothes and said softly, "I haven't seen the Lu Dongbin you mentioned, but I have seen other cultivators.

" Mei's face was full of innocence, and she continued: "I once heard those cultivators say that only between husband and wife can the other person see their own body. If you looked at me just now, then you are my man, right? ?"

Chapter 2940

As a fairy, Miao Ying has never been to the human world, her mind is pure, and she is very kind. The Great Illusory Realm has existed for thousands of years. During these thousands of years, many cultivators have come in. Miao Ying has seen a few and learned some human conditions from the mouths of these cultivators.

Ah?

At this moment, Yue Feng was completely blinded, staring at Miao Ying blankly, only to feel his brain buzzing.

I just accidentally glanced at you and became your man?

This is too sloppy!

call!

After a few seconds, Yue Feng reacted, and said in disbelief: "That…Miss Miaoying, I was really unintentional just now, please don't mind."

"That…we just met, we need to I'm afraid it's not suitable to develop into a husband and wife!"

Yue Feng was very embarrassed when he said this.

To be honest, Miao Ying in front of her, no matter her appearance, figure, or temperament, is the existence of the best goddess, especially the fairy spirit that pervades her body, I am afraid that the Nine Heavens Saintess will be eclipsed when she comes.

If he becomes her man, it will definitely be a blessing that has been cultivated in several lifetimes.

It’s just… I’m here to find Lu Dongbin, so I don’t have time to talk about the love between these sons and daughters.

More importantly, he and she have just met.

“Don’t you like me?” Miaoying frowned and asked in confusion.

As a fairy, Miao Ying still didn’t know that human men and women must have feelings to be together, but she simply thought that if she was seen by him, they would be together.

“No…” Yue Feng quickly denied it, feeling at a loss: “You are so beautiful, anyone who sees you will like it. It’s just that I’ll be your man as soon as we know each other, which is very inappropriate…”

At this time, Yue Feng , I want to cry, but I don’t know how to explain it.

This Miao Ying is really as simple as a blank sheet of paper.

Hearing this, Miao Ying was very disappointed: “But, you have already looked at me…” As she spoke, her eyes were red, and she almost burst into tears.

This…

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng suddenly panicked, and quickly persuaded: “Don’t be sad, I promise to be your man, okay?”

Hmm!

Seeing Yue Feng’s agreement, Miao Ying was very happy: “After that, you will be here with me!”

Miao Ying was simple-minded and didn’t know what it meant to be a husband and wife, but she was very happy to be accompanied by someone. Know that she has spent a long time here and is very lonely.

Holy crap, how does this work?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, and instinctively wanted to refuse, but when the words came to his lips, he still held back.

Yingying and the Great Sage, they are still waiting to bring Lu Dongbin back to save them, how can they stay here?

The next second, Yue Feng smiled and said, “I can’t stay here, but I can take you out of here.”

“I…” Miao Ying’s eyes flickered and she shook her head: “I can’t leave here.” She herself It is the spiritual energy of the illusory realm, bred, and life and the illusory realm are closely linked.

What?

Yue Feng was stunned for a moment, what does it mean to not be able to leave here?

But then, Yue Feng didn’t think too much, and smiled: “You are familiar with this place, how about helping me find Daochang Lu?” After speaking, he explained Lu Dongbin’s appearance in detail.

Yue Feng thought about it, no matter what, he will find Lu Dongbin first.

“Okay!”

Miao Ying’s heart is kind, and she is very simple, and she readily agrees: “Let’s look for it separately, and we will meet here before it gets dark!”

Miao Ying smiled and said goodbye to Yue Feng temporarily, with a graceful figure. Fly up and look into the distance.

At the same time, Yue Feng also urged the figure to look in another direction.

call!

I have to say that this illusory realm is too big. Yue Feng flew for several hours without reaching the border. At the same time, he did not forget to look for Lu Dongbin.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2941-2950

Chapter 2941

However, it was getting dark and there was no clue of Lu Dongbin.

Seeing that it was getting late, Yue Feng was about to return to the shore of the lake to join Miao Ying.

Um?

However, at this moment, Yue Feng was shocked, and he felt that a dangerous breath suddenly came from behind!

Yue Feng looked back subconsciously, and suddenly heaved a sigh of relief, seeing that Miao Ying was flying quickly.

However, he changed his clothes. During the day, it was a light blue long skirt, but at this time, it was a red tight fitting, which showed the graceful curves vividly.

“Wife. Have you found Daochang Lu?” Yue Feng greeted with a smile before he could get close.

Um?

As soon as the words fell, Yue Feng suddenly felt that something was wrong.

Miao Ying, who I saw during the day, was filled with immortal energy, gentle and kind, but this one in front of her eyes was filled with a hostile aura.

Not only that, the mark between the eyebrows also turned into a flame shape.

what happened? Isn’t this Miao Ying?

But apart from the different temperament, such a figure is simply a model!

At this time, Yue Feng still didn’t know that the beauty in front of her was called Yanhong. Like Miaoying, she was also born from the illusory realm. One positive and one evil represented good and evil. Miaoying was good and Yanhong was evil. .

“You call me my wife?”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At this time, Yan Hong came to the front, stared at Yue Feng, and said coldly: “You are not too brave, you dare to speak rudely to me, go to hell!” The

voice fell, and Yan Hong raised her jade hand. , a terrifying force erupted, and then, a palm shot towards Yue Feng!

hum!

Wherever this palm passed, the world changed color, and the surrounding air was distorted.

I go!

This strength… is terrifying!

Feeling Yanhong's powerful aura and the speed of the lightning fast, Yue Feng was startled. Yue Feng did not dare to be careless, and urged all his internal forces to resist!

Bang!

The two palms collided in mid-air, Yue Feng only felt an overwhelming force coming, he groaned, and took a dozen steps back, the blood in his body was churning, but he still resisted abruptly.

Nima!

The strength of this woman is simply too terrifying, and she forced all her internal strength to barely block this palm!

At this moment, Yue Feng took a deep breath and stared at Yan Hong, his heart was shocked.

And Yanhong was suspended there, her beautiful face was full of suffocating energy, and at the same time, there was a hint of surprise in her eyes.

"With a bit of strength, it can actually block my palm." Yan Hong looked up and down at Yue Feng and said coldly!

"Beauty!" Yue Feng was sweating profusely, and quickly said, "Are you Miao Ying's sister? I'm Miao Ying's man, I just recognized the wrong person, it was a misunderstanding, please calm down!"

Yue Feng is not a fool , I can see it at this time, the one in front of me, who looks exactly like Miao Ying, must be twin sisters.

"You are Miao Ying's man? Then I can't spare you!" Yan Hong's eyes flashed coldly, and she said coldly.

hum!

As soon as the words fell, a powerful force surged around Yanhong's body, and her eyes locked on Yue Feng.

Born out of the same fantasy realm, Yanhong and Miaoying are both good and evil. They are completely incompatible. For thousands of years, Yanhong has been trying to get rid of Miaoying. The man, how can you let go so easily? !

What the hell!

Feeling the powerful aura pervading Yanhong, Yue Feng's forehead was in a cold sweat, and he almost wanted to cry without tears!

What's the situation, why did the other party hate him even more after revealing his identity?

Chapter 2942

Whoosh!

Just when Yue Feng was speechless, Yan Hong didn't flash her delicate body, she raised her jade hand and called towards Yue Feng again.

This palm was obviously much more terrifying than before, and I saw that wherever Yan Hong's delicate body passed, the air was torn apart.

Click!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng didn't have time to think about it, he raised his hand and waved, summoning Fang Tianhua halberd to block in front of him. Just after the fight, Yue Feng knew very well that the strength of Yanhong in front of him was much stronger than he imagined, and a head-to-head match was definitely not an opponent, he could only use the sharpness of Fang Tianhuaji.

boom!

The next second, the palm force slapped the Fang Tianhua halberd fiercely, and Yue Feng snorted, and the whole person flew out, flying over a hundred meters. blood.

Nima!

Yue Feng was shocked, and at the same time his anger was completely aroused.

This woman is sick. She has no enmity or enmity with her, and she has to kill herself.

Seeing Yue Feng's angry look, Yan Hong's beautiful face showed a contemptuous smile: "What? I'm not convinced, but I still want to resist! Still reluctant to bear Miao Ying?!"

"Don't worry, I won't kill me right away. After you, I will crippling you, and then invite Miaoying to come over, when the time comes, we will send you to die together!" The

voice fell, Yan Hong's delicate body flashed, and she came directly towards Yue Feng.

Yue Feng was so frightened that he couldn't help roaring: "Want my life? I'm afraid you haven't had the chance yet!"

Yue Feng's eyes were extremely blood red when he shouted this.

I searched for a few hours just now, but I couldn't see Lu Dongbin's whereabouts. Yue Feng was already irritable. At this time, when he heard that Yanhong wanted to mutilate himself, he couldn't bear it any longer.

No matter what your identity is, since you have to provoke me, don't blame me for being rude.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng raised his hands abruptly and met

Yanhong

who was approaching quickly.

"Kill!" A

loud roar of dragons came, and nine golden dragons, with unparalleled power, swept toward Yanhong!

Nine Dragons Ascension is the first skill that Yue Feng learned as a cultivator. Now that more than ten years have passed, his understanding of this skill has reached a state of perfection.

I saw nine golden dragons roaring out, and the air within a thousand meters around them quickly distorted.

But seeing this scene, Yan Hong was not panic at all.

"There are still a lot of tricks!" Yan Hong said contemptuously, "But it doesn't change anything!"

As she finished speaking, she saw Yan Hong's jade hands intertwined, condensing a ball of red light in front of her.

hum!

In the next second, Yanhong raised his hand and waved abruptly, a blood-colored light burst out from the ball of light, like a shooting star, to meet the nine golden dragons!

boom! boom! Boom….

The light and the golden dragon collided, and an earth-shattering roar broke out. The nine golden dragons were instantly defeated, shattered into an afterimage, and dissipated between heaven and earth!

What?

Yue Feng's face changed, and his heart was full of anger.

What kind of identity is this woman, and her strength is too strong, right? The nine golden dragons that she burst out were already very powerful, but she was so easily eliminated by her.

"Boy…"

Yan Hong smiled contemptuously and said to Yue Feng, "How about it? Now that you admit defeat, you can suffer less!"

"You underestimate me!" Yue Feng took a deep breath, The cold face was full of determination: "I, Yue Feng, never know what surrender is!"

"Since you are so confident, come and try this."

The moment the words fell, a white flame jumped from Yue Feng's palm and shot He came out, and he was in front of Yanhong in an instant!

It is Bai Lian Leng Huo.

Chapter 2943 At

the moment when Bailian Lenghuo was summoned, Yue Feng's shocked and angry face showed a bit of confidence. Bailian Lenghuo was the number one fire in the world. Although the female Yanhong in front of him was powerful, she couldn't fight Bailian with her bare hands. Fight against the cold!

Um? Weird flames!

Seeing Bai Lian's cold fire, Yan Hong frowned, she was very surprised. At the same time, block the red light ball in front of you.

Chi Chi….

In the next second, I saw the cold white lotus fire hitting the ball of light. It did not cause burning, but was rapidly fused by the power of the light ball. After just a few seconds, the cold fire of white lotus was completely destroyed. into the ball of light.

This… how can this be?

Yue Feng paled in shock, only to feel his brain buzzing, and his whole body was stunned.

Bai Lian Leng Huo was useless to her?

Yue Feng didn't know that Yanhong was bred out of the illusory realm, a spiritual body that contained the essence of heaven and earth, and the cold fire of the white lotus naturally could not cause any harm to her.

"Is this enough strength?"

At this time, Yan Hong lost her patience and finished speaking coldly, and her delicate body reached Yue Feng in a blink of an eye, and her jade hand raised her palm to hit.

Yue Feng was still in shock, unable to react at all. The whole person was shocked and flew out, and he sprayed a few mouthfuls of blood in the air, and finally fell heavily to the ground.

puff!

At this moment, Yue Feng struggled to stand up, but another mouthful of blood spurted out.

Yue Feng clearly felt that his heart was severely damaged, and he couldn't exert any strength.

"Boy!"

Yan Hong slowly landed, her eyes were fixed on Yue Feng, her beautiful face was full of gloom and arrogance: "Accept the truth, you are not my opponent at all…"

While speaking, Yan Honglian Moving lightly, he slowly walked towards Yue Feng.

The strong breath is overwhelming.

Gudong!

Yue Feng was even more frightened and angry, and at the same time he secretly swallowed his saliva, wanting to cry without tears!

It's over, this woman is injured, let alone find Lu Dongbin, I'm afraid she will die here.

"Stop!"

However, at this critical moment, I heard a coquettish shout, followed by a charming figure, who was astonished, rushed over quickly, and blocked in front of Yue Feng.

The beautiful face is full of tension!

It was Miao Ying.

"Yanhong, you can't hurt him!" Miaoying stared at Yanhong tightly, her voice was soft, but she couldn't doubt: "With me here, don't try to do evil again."

Like Yue Feng, Miaoying searched for a long time, He didn't find Lu Dongbin, so he went to the lake, but he didn't see Yue Feng, so he searched all the way, only to see Yanhong and Yue Feng fighting.

call!

Seeing Miao Ying arriving, Yue Feng couldn't help but heave a sigh of relief.

Nima, thought he was dead.

At the same time, Yue Feng couldn't help looking at Miao Ying and Yan Hong, and saw that their appearance and body were exactly the same.

"Are you all right!?" At this moment, Miao Ying tilted her head and asked Yue Feng, her beautiful face showing concern.

Yue Feng shook his head and said with a smile, "It's okay, I can't die!"

"Tsk tsk!"

Seeing this scene, Yan Hong chuckled and couldn't help mocking: "I really love you, Miao Ying, you're actually with a cunning mortal, I'm really ashamed of you!"

Miao Ying Pretty blushed, and then said lightly: "I don't need you to care about my business, and you can't control it either!"

Miao Ying gently supported Yue Feng.

“Of course I won’t mind your business.” Yan Hong said coldly, “However, I’d be happy to send the two of you to death!”

Chapter 2944

“I…” Miao Ying bit her lip tightly, shook her head and said, “I won’t fight you now!”

When she said this, Miao Ying couldn’t help but glance at Yue Feng with tenderness in her eyes.

Miao Ying and Yan Hong are good and evil, each meeting must be a battle, but at this time, Miao Ying did not want to do anything, just wanted to leave with Yue Feng.

You know, Miao Ying has been here for thousands of years, extremely lonely, and suddenly she has a partner, how can she bear to hurt him?

In Miao Ying’s heart, the most important thing at this time is to help Yue Feng heal her wounds.

“Haha!”

Hearing these words, Yan Hong’s face was full of contempt: “Don’t fight? Do you think you still have a choice?” As the words

fell, a powerful aura erupted from Yan Hong’s body, heading straight for Miaoying. Come.

Seeing this situation, Miaoying frowned, and then she said softly to Yue Feng: “You rest first!” After

saying that, Miaoying flew up, flying into the air, and fighting with Yanhong.

Huh..

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was shocked and feasted!

At this time, Miao Ying and Yan Hong were fighting in mid-air, and their perfect body was revealed. Yue Feng’s eyes were straight, and he almost forgot the heavy wounds on his body.

Miaoying and Yanhong were evenly matched in their abilities, but at this time, Miaoying was worried about Yue Feng’s injury and was a little distracted.

In this situation, Miao Ying was suppressed by Yan Hong.

But even so, Yanhong couldn’t defeat Miaoying quickly.

In the blink of an eye, half an hour passed, Yanhong couldn't find Miaoying's weakness, and she was a little anxious.

Swish!

In the next second, Yanhong saw Yue Feng below, and suddenly had an idea. When she raised her jade hand, she saw a sharp blade with condensed internal strength, roaring out, coming straight towards Yue Feng.

Yan Hong thought about it, if she killed Yue Feng first, Miao Ying would definitely be in chaos, and then she would have a chance to defeat her.

What the hell!

Yue Feng was taken aback and wanted to dodge, but Yan Hong was surprised, plus she was injured, she couldn't dodge at all.

"Be careful!"

Miao Ying's body trembled, and she couldn't help but let out a coquettish cry. At the same time, she wanted to rush over, but she was still a step too late.

Seeing that sharp blade, he was about to stab Yue Feng.

"Bang!"

At this critical moment, Yue Feng suddenly felt a force coming from behind, and then, that force condensed a protective film in front of him, directly blocking the sharp blade.

When the raid failed, Yanhong was very angry, and shouted tenderly, "Who is it? Dare to meddle in your own business!"

At the same time, Yanhong looked behind Yue Feng, and saw an old man coming slowly, immortal style. , it is Lu Dongbin.

"Master Lu?!"

Yue Feng was surprised and happy when he saw Lu Dongbin.

Lu Dongbin was also very surprised: "Sect Master Yue, why are you?"

After being locked in the illusory realm by Xie Liuyun, Lu Dongbin found a place to retreat, looking for a way to leave. Just now, sensing the movement here, he came over curiously. Look, I didn't expect to meet Yue Feng.

"Stinky Taoist priest, mind your own business, and seek death!"

At this moment, Yan Hong was very angry, shouted coquettishly, and charged directly at Lu Dongbin.

call!

Seeing Yanhong coming, Lu Dongbin took a deep breath, his face full of solemnity.

As a Daoist master, Lu Dongbin could see at a glance that the Yanhong in front of him was an immortal spirit bred in the illusory realm, with powerful strength. I am afraid that I will go all out, and I will not be an opponent.

Just when Lu Dongbin was secretly anxious, he saw Miao Ying's delicate body flashing and stopped Yan Hong directly. After that, the two sides continued to fight in mid-air.

"It's dangerous!"

Lu Dongbin said happily, then grabbed Yue Feng and quickly flew into the distance.

"Ugh!?"

Chapter 2945

At this moment, Yue Feng was in a hurry and couldn't help shouting: "Let's just leave like this? Won't you help?"

This Miaoying is pure and kind, how could she bear to leave her alone?

"You're crazy!" Lu Dongbin was speechless and smiled bitterly: "Two fairy spirits are fighting, why are you joining in the fun?" As he

spoke, Lu Dongbin didn't mean to stop at all, but instead accelerated.

Fairy?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned.

Half an hour later, Lu Dongbin and Yue Feng came to a hidden cave.

"Sect Master Yue!" At

the moment of landing, Lu Dongbin looked curious and couldn't help saying: "How did you come in?" The

illusory realm is in the Qiankun Gourd, and the Qiankun Gourd is the treasure of the Holy Sect. Hard to see, let alone come in.

call!

Yue Feng breathed a sigh of relief and smiled bitterly: “This is a long story!” In the next few minutes, Yue Feng explained the situation in detail.

It turned out to be so.

Knowing the situation, Lu Dongbin nodded silently, and then said: “I do have a way to restore the inner strength of the people of the Ouyang family, but… this is too illusory, it is easy to get in, but difficult to get out, because this is an independent space, Unless your strength reaches the ability to change this space, you will never be able to get out!”

What?

Yue Feng’s eyes widened and he was stunned.

Afterwards, Yue Feng tried his best to calm himself down, looked at Lu Dongbin and said, “Is there nothing you can do, Daoist Lu?”

“If I had it, would I still be here?” Lu Dongbin’s face was full of bitterness.

Done!

At this moment, Yue Feng sat down on the ground, wanting to cry without tears.

I thought that if I found Lu Dongbin, I would be able to leave the illusory realm and help Yingying and the Great Sage regain their strength, but I never thought that Lu Dongbin would also be trapped here.

correct!

After a few minutes of silence, Yue Feng suddenly thought of something: “Master, you said that Miao Ying and Miao Ying are both fairies? What are fairies?”

Lu Dongbin stroked his beard and said slowly, “Fairy spirits are not human beings. , but born between heaven and earth, the two women just now are fairy spirits in the illusory realm, one is good and the other is evil, there will be a fight when they meet, and the fight between them is not something we can intervene.”

This… Hearing this ,

Yue Feng was startled, but he couldn’t calm down for a long time. Also a little surprised.

It turned out to be like this, no wonder Miao Ying was so innocent, like a blank piece of paper, and the strength of that Yan Hong was also so terrifying.

“Okay!”

At this time, Lu Dongbin patted Yue Feng’s shoulder: “It’s safe here for the time being, I’m going to meditate and get enlightenment, and you’ll be recovering well!” After speaking, he went to the depths of the cave.

Yue Feng nodded, sat cross-legged, and began to heal his injuries.

Ma De, that Yanhong is too ruthless, fortunately she has the cultivation technique of Guigu senior, otherwise, she would have died long ago.

Before he knew it, a few hours later, Yue Feng’s injuries had almost recovered.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng took a deep breath, opened his eyes and was about to stand up, when suddenly he heard the sound of light footsteps coming from outside the cave.

Yue Feng suddenly became alert.

Nima, isn’t that Yanhong looking for it!

As a result, the moment the door was opened, Yue Feng was stunned. I saw a charming figure slowly coming, and there was a trace of worry on the beautiful face.

It was Miao Ying.

“How are you?”

Miaoying was very happy when she saw Yue Feng, she came over and took Yue Feng’s arm: “I was worried about you just now, I searched a lot, and finally found you!”

Yes, Yue Feng was quilted After Lu Dongbin took them away, Miaoying and Yanhong fought fiercely for a long time, but the result was the same as before.

But Miao Ying was thinking about Yue Feng, so she searched everywhere, and finally found this cave.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2946-2950

Chapter 2946

Yue Feng was very moved by Miao Ying’s concern and smiled, “I’m fine, I’ve made you worry!”

At this time, Lu Dongbin, who was in the cave, heard the movement and came out.

Swish!

Seeing Miao Ying approaching, Lu Dongbin's expression changed, thinking that Yue Feng had provoked a fairy.

But seeing that the two were so close, Lu Dongbin was completely stunned.

Soon, Lu Dongbin reacted and couldn't help but say, "You….know?"

Yue Feng opened his mouth and was about to speak, but Miao Ying took the lead.

"Of course I know him, he's my man!" Miao Ying said with a smile, holding Yue Feng's arm with an innocent look on her face.

What?

Lu Dongbin was shocked, and he was stunned.

Yue Feng is her man?

Yue Feng's face was embarrassed, but he didn't know how to explain it. Although Miao Ying was a fairy, seeing her bathing matters by herself was related to her reputation. How could she say it?

"Hehe!"

Finally, Lu Dongbin reacted, hehe smiled: "Sect Master Yue is indeed a hero of the Kyushu, even the spirits are so fond of you, it is gratifying."

After speaking, Lu Dongbin seemed to think of something, and his eyes lit up. Miao Ying, however, shook her head secretly.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Yue Feng couldn't help but ask, "What's wrong?"

"I suddenly thought of a way to get out of here." Lu Dongbin pondered for a while, and said slowly, "The two fairy spirits are too illusory. The environment was conceived, and they joined forces to change the space."

Speaking of this, Lu Dongbin's expression darkened: "This Miaoying has a good heart and is definitely willing to help us, but the other one, she is evil by nature, it would be good if she didn't trouble us."

This…

Hearing this, Yue Feng also frowned, secretly anxious.

Soon, Yue Feng thought of something and asked Lu Dongbin, “Master, do you have any way to deal with that Yanhong!?”

Lu Dongbin smiled wryly and shook his head: “The immortal spirit is powerful, even if you and I join forces, it may not be the case. She is the only opponent who can match her.”

After finishing the last sentence, Lu Dongbin pointed at Miaoying.

Yue Feng was stunned, very helpless.

Miao Ying can rival Yan Hong, but the two sides have been fighting here for thousands of years, and there has been no winner.

Got it!

In a hurry, Yue Feng looked at the environment around the cave and suddenly had an idea, then walked over and started placing stones.

Yes, Yue Feng is going to make a formation.

“Sect Master Yue, what are you doing?”

“Why are you moving stones?”

At this moment, both Lu Dongbin and Miao Ying asked curiously.

Yue Feng smiled and said, “Set up the formation to trap that Yanhong and force her to submit.”

This…

Lu Dongbin couldn’t help laughing: “How can a mere formation trap her?” If it were so easy, he would It won’t hide and shut up.

Yue Feng smiled slightly: “It’s not possible to rely on the formation alone, but what if Miaoying’s power is blessed in the formation?”

When he said this, Yue Feng had a confident expression on his face, but he was a little nervous in his heart. The blessing of external forces in the formation was thought up by Yue Feng himself. There was no record in the Baiqi formation, and no one had done it in Kyushu for thousands of years.

Although Yue Feng's formation skills have reached a pinnacle, but for the first time trying something that his predecessors have not done, he is not too sure.

But Yue Feng had no other way. In this illusory realm, only Miao Ying could fight against Yan Hong. Miao Ying's strength was within the formation, and she would definitely be able to suppress Yan Hong.

"This may work, but it's too risky…" Lu Dongbin frowned and said.

Before he finished speaking, Yue Feng interrupted with a smile: "Master Lu, there are some things that you have to try before you know."

After saying that, Yue Feng set up the stone formation and waved at Miao Ying: "Come on, I will send you to me. The power is injected into the eyes of the formation."

Chapter 2947

Hmm!

Miao Ying's mind was simple and she agreed without thinking.

Soon, everything was ready, and Yue Feng was a little worried: "Next, I will try to attract Yanhong. But that woman's strength is too terrifying."

As soon as she finished speaking, Miao Ying quickly answered: "I'll go!"

Three Among the people, only he could fight Yan Hong and lead her to the formation, so he naturally did it himself.

Whoosh!

Just as he was talking, he saw a charming figure in the distance, flying quickly.

It is Yanhong!

Whoa!

At this moment, both Yue Feng, Lu Dongbin and Miaoying were all taken aback.

Yue Feng frowned even more.

Just thinking about how to find her, she actually delivered her to the door, but the key is that she hasn't made a plan yet. How to do this?

To be honest, with Miaoying by his side, Yue Feng was not worried at all, but when she fought with Yanhong and destroyed the formation, her efforts just now were in vain.

“It’s all there, just right!”

At this time, Yan Hong slowly walked over, looked at Miao Ying and sneered: “Miao Ying, we both know the realm of illusion very well, no matter where you hide, you can’t escape. My palm.”

“So, I advise you not to hide with him, have a good fight with me, and decide the winner!”

Hearing this, Miaoying frowned and was about to agree. , but was stopped by Yue Feng.

In the next second, Yue Feng took a step forward, looked at Yan Hong and said, “Since you have to decide the winner, I will compare with you for Miaoying!”

What?

Hearing Yue Feng’s words, both Miaoying and Lu Dongbin were taken aback!

What?

When the words fell, both Miaoying and Lu Dongbin were taken aback.

In particular, Lu Dongbin was so anxious.

Yue Feng was too impulsive, how could he bet with Yanhong? You must know that the formation has blessed Miao Ying’s power, but no one has ever done it for thousands of years.

Miao Ying, who was next to her, was also worried: “It’s better for me to compare with her.”

Feeling their anxiety, Yue Feng smiled slightly, indicating that there was no need to worry.

Even if Yanhong couldn’t be trapped later, there was still Miaoying. With her here, he wouldn’t be in danger.

“You?”

At this moment, Yanhong looked up and down at Yue Feng, unable to hide her contempt: “It’s just that I’m a defeated general, and I can’t even handle my three moves. You are not qualified to compete with me!”

Uh… Yue Feng was very embarrassed ,

but he still had the courage to say: “I am definitely not your opponent, but Miaoying is my woman, and I must stand up for him.”

After saying that, Yue Feng looked at Yanhong with bright eyes . : “Do you dare to make a bet with me!”

Bet?

Yan Hong frowned and sneered, “I don’t see how courageous you are, well, tell me, what bet?”

Yue Feng smiled slightly, ignited a branch and planted it on the ground, then walked to the set up Inside the formation, he said loudly: “It’s very simple, if you can catch me before this branch burns out, even if I lose, if I lose, it’s at your disposal.”

“But if I win, you will Be my servant.”

When the words fell, Yan Hong’s pretty face changed and she was very angry.

“Boy!” In the

next second, Yanhong locked on Yue Feng tightly, and said coldly, “You are courting death yourself, don’t blame me for being ruthless!” The

voice fell, Yanhong’s delicate body flashed, and she flew in!

Chapter 2948

Although Yanhong has a brutal character, she is a fairy with a simple mind after all.

In her heart, the Yue Feng in front of her was just a mortal person, and she was also a defeated general under her own. At this time, provoking herself was completely courting death.

Even if Miao Ying was watching, but with her own strength, it was completely easy to kill Yue Feng.

Haha…

Seeing Yanhong rushing in directly, Yue Feng showed a smile and was very excited.

It’s so easy to be fooled, this Yanhong is really simple.

Lu Dongbin, who was standing outside, was secretly worried. The formation deployed by Yue Feng was absolutely fine, but it was still unknown whether it could trap Yan Hong.

“Kid, die!”

The moment he rushed into the formation, Yan Hong didn’t hesitate at all.

Yue Feng smiled slightly, and immediately stepped back, narrowly avoiding the palm, while silently reciting the formula, stepping on the position under his feet, and distanced himself from Yanhong.

At this time, Yue Feng seemed to be calm, but his heart was also panicked.

Nima, the strength of this Yanhong is really terrifying. If there is no formation, I am afraid that this palm will seriously injure myself.

Um?

Seeing Yue Feng avoid her palm, Yan Hong frowned, very surprised.

It was impossible to avoid it. With his strength, how could it be possible to avoid his own palm?

Soon, Yan Hong realized that it was Yue Feng’s luck, so he attacked again.

However, after a few minutes, Yanhong realized that something was wrong. Yue Feng was clearly in front of him, but he accelerated his speed, but he couldn’t catch up with him.

Not only that, Yan Hong noticed that the surrounding stones were very strange, no matter how she moved, they would block in front of her.

Is it the problem with these stones?

As a fairy, Yanhong didn’t know that there was a formation technique in the world, but she was also aroused by anger.

“You want to block me with these stones?” A cold voice came from Yan Hong’s mouth.

The voice fell, and a powerful aura erupted from Yanhong’s body, and then the jade hand slammed the stone in front of her.

Yanhong has thought about it, no matter how strange the stones in front of you are, they will be destroyed directly. I will see how your kid hides.

call!

Seeing this scene, Lu Dongbin and Miao Ying, who were standing outside watching the battle, both sweated for Yue Feng.

You must know that Yue Fengneng and Yanhong rely entirely on the mystery of the formation. If the formation is forcibly destroyed by Yanhong, he will have no support, and the result will be a dead end.

What the hell!

Yue Feng was also taken aback, but he was already prepared, and his figure flashed to the front of the array, activating the power inside, and Miao Ying's power was injected into the array. And that power is the key.

boom!

When the palm force hit the stone, the stone was motionless. Yanhong's palm force and Miaoying's strength contained in the stone directly canceled each other out.

How could this be?

Yan Hong's delicate body was shocked, and she was stunned.

Haha…

Yue Feng is not excited. He just tried it and injected the external force into the formation, but he didn't expect it to be possible.

At the same time, Lu Dongbin was also extremely excited.

"Boy looking for death!"

Seeing Yue Feng's proud face, Yan Hong turned into anger from shame, shouted coquettishly, and charged towards Yue Feng again.

However, ten minutes passed in the blink of an eye, and Yanhong moved her figure almost as fast as lightning, but she still couldn't catch Yue Feng!

call!

Chapter 2949

Seeing this scene, Miao Ying, who was standing outside, was very excited. Looking at Yue Feng's eyes, the same light flashed.

He really did it!

You must know that they are both immortals. For nearly a thousand years, Miaoying and Yanhong have had a fierce battle when they met, but between them, no one could

do anything to the other. At this time, Miao Ying saw that although Yue Feng was a mortal, he relied on the subtlety of the formation to trap Yan Hong in it.

Finally, the branches on the ground were burned.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, stood on the foot cloth, and smiled at Yan Hong: “The time is up, you lost!”

Yan Hong’s beautiful face was full of shock and anger, but looking at the burned branches, there was nothing left. Yan refuted, with a pair of eyes staring at Yue Feng, unable to speak.

At this time, Yanhong felt unwilling and angry!

The boy in front of him, who is obviously not his opponent, has made fun of himself by leaning on a pile of rocks, which is a shame.

“Yanhong!”

At this moment, Yue Feng showed a smile and said slowly to Yanhong: “Since you have made a bet, you have to talk about it. You won’t deny it, right?” After speaking

, Yue Feng slowly walked out of the formation. , walked in front of Yanhong: “I am willing to admit defeat, from today onwards, you are my servant!”

Shuh!

Hearing this, Yan Hong’s beautiful face was instantly bloodless!

As a fairy, Yan Hong is not only cruel, but also very arrogant. Being a servant to a mortal is more uncomfortable than killing her.

Seeing Yanhong’s gloomy and terrifying face, Miaoying quickly came out and said, “Yanhong, I am willing to admit defeat, but if you don’t want to, we won’t force it. However, you are not allowed to trouble him again in the future.”

Seriously , Miao Ying didn’t want to interrupt, but she was afraid that she would hurt Yue Feng.

This…

Yue Feng was in a hurry all of a sudden, and blinked at Miao Ying secretly, telling her to speak less.

You must know that in order to trap Yan Hong, you have taken a lot of risk. If this is not the case, your previous efforts will be in vain.

Yue Feng knew that Miao Ying did this because she was afraid that Yan Hong would become angry and hurt herself, but then again, she couldn't leave the illusory realm, no matter how good her life was, it was meaningless.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng kept an eye on Yanhong's expression changes.

call!

At this time, Yan Hong took a deep breath, gave Miao Ying a cold look, and said coldly, "You take me as a villain who goes back on his word? You underestimate me!" After

speaking, Yan Hong said to Yue Feng: " Alright, I'll be your servant."

When she said this, Yan Hong bit her lip tightly, her heart was extremely ashamed and angry, her beautiful face couldn't hide her arrogance, she was very dissatisfied.

To be honest, what Yan Hong wanted to refuse, it was impossible for her to bow her head to a mortal, but Miao Ying's words deeply stimulated her.

For thousands of years, Yanhong has regarded Miaoying as a mortal enemy. If Yue Feng and Lu Dongbin said this, Yanhong would not take it to heart, but when Miaoying said this, Yanhong couldn't take it anymore.

Whoever looks down on herself can never let Miao Ying look down on her.

It could be said that Yanhong bowed her head to Yue Feng entirely because of what Miaoying said.

Ha ha…

Seeing Yanhong let go of his dignity, Yue Feng was very excited and said with a smile, "Since you have become my servant, you will have to listen to me in the future, you know?"

Yan Hong was very dissatisfied, but she had nothing to say. The voice: "I see, Master!"

"Sect Master Yue!"

At this time, Lu Dongbin reacted, unable to hide his excitement: "Sect Master Yue is really a genius, I didn't expect you to succeed, injecting external forces into the formation. Inside, it's a first of its kind."

When he said this, Lu Dongbin's eyes were full of admiration.

As a first-generation master of Taoism, Lu Dongbin can be said to be a master of the past and present, but he has never thought of changing the formations created by his predecessors. After all, this approach is too dangerous, and if it is wrong, he will be trapped by the formations.

But Yue Feng, who was in front of him, really did it. Not only did he do it, but he also forced Yan Hong to surrender.

Chapter 2950

Hearing this, Yue Feng had a humble expression on his face: “Liao Zan, Daochang Lu, I just tried it. I didn’t expect it to be successful, and it’s good luck!”

Huh!

Listening to their conversation, Yan Hong was unusually silent. At the same time, she couldn’t help looking at the stone formation, frowning secretly.

What is so magical about these stones that they can trap themselves.

“Yanhong!”

Just as she was thinking about it, Yue Feng came over and smiled slightly: “Since you have become my servant, don’t go back on it, now I need you to help me with something.”

“What is it? ?” Yan Hong responded indifferently, without the slightest emotion on her beautiful face.

She is arrogant, even if she is willing to admit defeat and become Yue Feng’s servant, she will not be respectful. This is her nature.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and did not answer directly, but turned his head to look at Lu Dongbin.

“It’s very simple!” Lu Dongbin took a step forward, unable to hide his excitement, and said to Yanhong, “Master Yue and I leave here, it’s difficult to send it out with our strength alone, and you and Miaoying are both The spiritual energy here is transformed into illusion, if we join forces, we will succeed!”

When he said this, Lu Dongbin’s eyes were full of urgency.

What?

Hearing this, Yan Hong's extremely beautiful face suddenly changed, frowning and looking at Miao Ying next to her, her eyes were full of resistance.

You and Miao Ying have always been incompatible with each other, and it is absolutely impossible to join forces.

Seeing her expression, Yue Feng couldn't help but say, "As a servant, do you want to disobey my orders?"

Hearing this, Yan Hong bit her lip tightly and resisted, but nodded anyway.

Whoosh!

The voice fell, and Yan Hong's delicate body flashed and flew directly into the sky.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng showed a smile, and at the same time he felt a little emotional.

This Yanhong is really difficult to control. It seems that more training will be required in the future.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng smiled at Miaoying and said, "Miaoying, I'm in trouble."

Hmm!

Miao Ying was kind-hearted and understood what Yue Feng meant. After she responded, her figure rose up and merged with Yan Hong in the sky.

hum!

In the next second, Miao Ying and Yan Hong burst out with their own power, and they saw that after the fusion of the two forces, the sky and the earth suddenly changed color, and the entire illusory realm suddenly darkened, like a chaotic world.

Yue Feng saw that the surrounding mountains and lakes also became illusory, like a dream.

As expected of a fairy, this power is too powerful.

Although he was already prepared, Yue Feng was still extremely shocked when he saw the scene in front of him.

call!

Lu Dongbin, who was next to him, was also shocked.

The sky and the earth were getting darker and darker, and then, in the endless chaos overhead, a dazzling light pierced through the sky and the earth, and was projected directly onto the ground not far away.

“Quick!”

Seeing the beam of light, Lu Dongbin hurriedly shouted, and then rushed in first.

Yue Feng didn’t have time to think about it. After that, he knew that this beam of light was the essence of Yanhong and Miaoying’s power, and he could take himself and Lu Dongbin to leave here.

The moment he entered the beam of light, Yue Feng only felt a strange force that completely enveloped him.

….

this moment, the other side!

Nayun Palace, Shangwu Hall.

Shangwu Hall is the place where the Nanyun royal family tests the cultivation of royal disciples. It is a forbidden area for the royal family, and ordinary people are not allowed to enter.

At this time, many people gathered in Shangwu Hall, and the atmosphere was extremely depressing.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2951-2960

Chapter 2951

saw that Long Qianyu was wearing a long princess dress, sitting on the throne, with a few charming figures sitting on both sides, it was the eight saintess Zi Yan and Huanxiang.

Below, Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and others were bound by five flowers.

A day ago, after Long Qianyu caught Sun Dasheng and others, he issued a notice on the rivers and lakes to force Yue Feng to show up, but Yue Feng was not seen for a long time, which made Long Qianyu very annoyed, so he brought everyone along Come to Shangwu Hall for interrogation.

“Sun Dasheng.”

At this time, Long Qianyu’s eyes fell on Sun Dasheng, and he asked coldly: “I ask you, where is Yue Feng?”

“I don’t know!” Sun Dasheng responded angrily.

The next second, Sun Dasheng looked straight at Long Qianyu and continued: “Long Qianyu, you are still the eldest princess of the Southern Cloud Continent, and you have a marriage contract with Fengzi, do you still not know what kind of person he is? “

“You said that he accidentally injured the saint, I believe it, but it is absolutely impossible to sully the saint’s innocence.”

Shah!

Hearing this, Long Qianyu’s delicate face suddenly changed.

At the same time, a royal guard next to him couldn’t help shouting angrily: “I dare to speak to the eldest princess like this!” The voice fell, and he pulled out a soft whip and slapped it hard.

The soft whip is made of cold iron and the tendons of spirit beasts. It is extremely tough and has barbs on it.

“Crack!”

A crisp sound came, and I saw a bloodstain on Sun Dasheng’s back. The blood gushed out, and the clothes were soaked in an instant!

Sun Dasheng gritted his teeth and did not shout, but his eyes were extremely annoyed at Long Qianyu.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

This Long Qianyu is simply crazy.

The people around Ren Yingying were also taken aback and wanted to come over to stop them, but their hands and feet were tied and they couldn't move at all.

"Sun Dasheng!"

At this time, Long Qianyu said coldly: "You mean, I blamed Yue Feng? This matter has been confirmed by the two saintess, and they will never wrong him, I know that you and Yue Feng is a brother of life and death. But he killed the saint, and his sin is unforgivable."

"As long as you tell Yue Feng's whereabouts, I promise to let you go."

Sun Dasheng shook his head and gritted his teeth: "Fengzi will never He would do such a thing, and we don't know where he is now."

Yue Feng was in the Qiankun Gourd at this time, and the Qiankun Gourd was in Yue Wuya, Sun Dasheng, Ren Yingying and others were very concerned about this matter. clear.

But Long Qianyu in front of him believed that Yue Feng had killed the saint, how could he possibly tell her!

"You have to cover up Yue Feng, right? Keep hitting me until he says it!" Long Qian's tender body trembled, and he gave a cold and tender cry.

The voice fell, and the guard standing behind Sun Dasheng waved the whip again.

Snapped!

The loud slap sounded, and Sun Dasheng twitched suddenly, gritted his teeth tightly, but did not shout out, but his face was covered in cold sweat!

If it was before, Sun Dasheng didn't take this kind of torture seriously at all, but now that he has no inner strength, like ordinary people, he can't bear it at all.

"Stop hitting…"

"Stop it!"

Ren Yingying and Yue Wuya on the side couldn't help shouting, but Long Qianyu didn't seem to hear it.

The eight saintess Zi Yan and Huanxiang sitting on both sides also looked indifferent.

Yue Feng killed his sister, and these are the people who are closest to Yue Feng and must not be tolerated.

call!

Looking at Sun Dasheng's back, the blood was blurred, Long Qianyu breathed a sigh of relief, and said slowly: "Sun Dasheng, you are also a famous person in the world, why are you obsessed? Yue Feng made a big mistake and must bear the corresponding consequences. Do you want to die for him for nothing?"

"I…"

Sun Dasheng gritted his teeth, his expression still very firm: "I said, Fengzi would not do such a thing, absolutely not…"

Long Qian was so angry that he had to let the guards continue to fight.

hum!

However, at this moment, a beam of light suddenly erupted from Yue Wuya's waist, and in an instant, a strange force filled the entire Shangwu Hall.

Then, as the light disappeared, four figures appeared in front of everyone.

Chapter 2952

Two men and two women.

The two men, one handsome and cold, the other immortal, were Yue Feng and Lu Dongbin.

The two women, on the other hand, looked exactly the same, with delicate facial features, charming curves, and a spirit of fairy spirit permeated their bodies, but they looked very cold and arrogant, while the other was gentle and quiet.

It was Yanhong and Miaoying.

Yes, after Yanhong and Miaoying joined forces, they sent Yue Feng and Lu Dongbin out of the illusory realm, and they also followed.

what's going on?

At this moment, looking at the scene in front of him, Yue Feng was stunned.

what happened?

Yue Feng saw that the main hall in front of him was solemn and solemn. It was the Shangwu Hall of the Nanyun Palace. Not only that, but on the seats on both sides, in addition to the Holy Maiden Ziyan and the Saintess Huanxiang who were chasing him, there were six others. A beautiful woman.

In front of them, Ren Yingying and everyone were bound by five flowers, especially Sun Dasheng, whose back was dripping with blood, obviously passively tortured.

At the same time, the entire Shangwu Hall was silent.

Where did this Yue Feng come from? Moreover, with Lu Dongbin!

“Yue Feng!”

Soon, Long Qianyu was the first to react, standing up at once, pointing at Yue Fengjiao and shouting, “You scum, are you finally willing to show up?”

At the same time, sitting on both sides The eight saintesses of Zi Yan were also furious, glaring at Yue Feng one by one.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath, stared at Long Qianyu urgently, and his body trembled: “Long Qianyu, what’s going on? You arrested the Great Sage and the others, why are you still punished by your own family?

” The Yue Feng was puzzled and annoyed at the same time.

Especially seeing Sun Dasheng’s miserable appearance, Yue Feng’s fist couldn’t help clenching tightly.

“Who is your family! Our engagement has been terminated?” Long Qianyu’s delicate face, unable to hide his disgust, said coldly: “You murdered Saint Lady Lanxin, your sins are monstrous, and you deserve to die!

” Falling down, Huanxiang couldn’t help standing up, pointing at Yue Fengjiao and shouting, “Bad thief, today I will rectify you on the spot to avenge Lan Xin!”

Zi Yan and the other saintess all nodded their heads in succession. , very emotional.

Swish!

Yue Feng only felt a pain in his heart, his eyes were blood red, he looked around at Huanxiang, gritted his teeth and said: “Huanxiang saint, right, I said before that Lan Xin was not killed by me, someone framed me. “

The Holy Maiden of Magic Fragrance, there must be something wrong with her brain, the situation at that time was obviously full of doubts, but she didn’t think it was Lan Xin who killed me.

“Being framed?”

Huan Xiang said softly, “Before Lan Xin committed suicide, how can you still be fake?”

This…

Seeing this scene, Lu Dongbin was shocked.

what’s the situation? Long Qianyu and Yue Feng canceled their engagement and said that Yue Feng killed a saint? Muttering in his heart, Lu Dongbin took a step forward and couldn’t help but said to Long Qianyu, “Princess, you and Sect Master Yue are both reputable people. If you have something to say, do

n’t be too stiff!”

I don’t know the specific circumstances, but Lu Dongbin believed in Yue Feng’s character.

“Master Lu!” Long Qianyu’s expression softened a bit, and he said politely: “Yue Feng is despicable and sinister, don’t be deceived by him on the surface, and this matter has nothing to do with you, I hope you don’t interfere!”

If it is someone else, Long Qian Yu would never be so polite, but Lu Dongbin was different. This was a first-generation master of Taoism, and he was respected by the world. No matter what, he had to be polite.

Uh….

Hearing this, Lu Dongbin wanted to speak for Yue Feng, but he didn’t know how to speak.

At this time, Yue Feng was too lazy to talk nonsense, and said to Long Qianyu: “Since you also believe that I killed Saint Lady Lanxin, then I don’t want to say more, in short, this is my own business, you let it go first. Great sage and them. Otherwise, I will be blamed for being rude.”

Chapter 2953

When he said this, Yue Feng's face was determined.

Long Qianyu canceled the marriage contract, which she could accept, but she arrested the Great Sage and the others and sentenced them to punishment. She absolutely couldn't bear it.

Swish!

Hearing this, the entire Shangwu Hall was in an uproar.

This Yue Feng is crazy, dare to talk to the eldest princess like this.

At the same time, Long Qianyu's pretty face flushed with anger, and her delicate body trembled.

The next second, Long Qianyu suddenly stood up, pointed at Yue Fengjiao and shouted, "Do you think you still have the right to negotiate with me? Give it to me.

"

The words fell, and the surrounding royal guards mobilized their inner strength to surround Yue Feng.

"Whoever wants to die, come up!" Yue Feng shouted loudly, and then raised his hand, Fang Tianhuaji held tightly in his hand.

call!

Feeling the aura that erupted from Yue Feng's body, the guards around were all terrified, and none of them dared to do it.

Seeing this scene, Long Qian was so angry that he had to do it himself.

However, at this moment, I heard Huan Xiang shouting: "Villain, in this palace hall, you dare to be presumptuous, do you really think that no one can cure you?"

Om!

The voice fell, and Huanxiang's delicate body flashed and came directly to Yue Feng.

Seeing Huanxiang coming, Yue Feng was startled, so he quickly cheered up and greeted him.

bang bang bang…

In the blink of an eye, Yue Feng and Huanxiang fought fiercely. At the beginning, Yue Feng had a chance to fight back, but gradually, in the face of Huanxiang's powerful force, Yue Feng gradually became in a hurry.

Seeing this situation, Lu Dongbin really wanted to stop it, but just now Long Qianyu said that he would not be allowed to meddle in his own business, so he held back.

"Yanhong."

Seeing Yue Feng becoming more and more powerless, Miaoying became a little anxious and said to Yanhong, "Go up and help, and I will rescue the others."

Miaoying thought about it and asked Yanhong to help Yue Feng. To deal with Huanxiang, he must rescue Sun Dasheng and others at the same time, so that he can get out of his body.

However, Yanhong didn't seem to hear it, her beautiful face was very indifferent.

In Yanhong's heart, she was not willing to be Yue Feng's servant. Seeing him in trouble at this time, he is very gloating, how could he go up and help?

At this time, Yanhong not only wouldn't help, but also expected Saintess Huanxiang to kill Yue Feng. As long as Yue Feng died, she would no longer have to be his servant.

"You…"

Seeing that Yan Hong didn't move, Miao Ying stomped her feet in a hurry, then flew up and went directly towards Huan Xiang.

At the same time as the shot, Miao Ying shouted at Yue Feng: "I'll deal with her, go and save your family."

Om.

The voice fell, and a powerful breath burst out from Miaoying's body, and the entire Shangwu Hall was shrouded in a dazzling light, and immediately, the jade hand raised and hit Huanxiang.

Phew…

At this moment, whether it was Huanxiang, or Ziyan's other saintess, and Long Qianyu, they were all taken aback.

What a powerful force, who is this woman?

And… what's her relationship with Yue Feng?

Soon, Huan Xiang reacted, biting her lips tightly, turning her delicate body, and directly met Miao Ying.

Yue Feng is extremely hateful, he killed his sister, and the one who is with him will not be a good person.

Chapter 2954

Call!

At this moment, the many guards in Shangwu Hall were stunned, and their eyes were fixed on Miaoying, unable to extricate themselves!

The eight Nine Heavens Saintess who came before are already superb goddesses, especially the fairy temperament on their bodies, which is unforgettable.

But this one is even more charming.

Delicate face, sexy body, especially the special aura that pervades her body, is simply intoxicating.

beautiful.

charming.

It seems that all the beautiful words in the world are not enough to describe her beauty.

At this time, none of the guards knew that Miao Ying in front of her was not a human at all, but a fairy born in the illusory realm.

At this moment, looking at the oncoming Huanxiang, Miaoying's red lips parted lightly, and she softly spit out a few words: "I am here today, you can never hurt her!" The

voice was soft and pleasant, but there was no doubt.

hum!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura erupted from Miaoying's body. In an instant, the air in the entire Shangwu Hall seemed to be stagnant!

The unfathomable aura filled every corner of the hall, and everyone was inexplicably flustered!

Especially Zi Yan and the saintess, all of them trembled, and they were secretly shocked.

The woman in front of her looked delicate, yet her strength was so terrifying. More importantly, the spiritual power she burst out was unimaginably pure.

Huanxiang is also frowning, and she is inexplicably nervous.

This bastard, Yue Feng, where did you find help? This power is too terrifying.

hum!

Just when Huan Xiang was muttering secretly, she saw that Miao Ying had rushed to the front, her jade hand raised, and a palm hit directly.

So strong…

Feeling the powerful power of Miao Ying, Huan Xiang was startled. All forces resist.

boom!

In the next second, Miaoying and Huanxiang's palms collided, and a dull vibration broke out. Huanxiang only felt an unimaginable force coming, her delicate body trembled, and she was knocked back dozens of meters by the volley. Falling on the door of the main hall, the beautiful face is extremely pale.

How could this be?

Stabilizing her figure, Huan Xiang stared at Miao Ying blankly, her eyes full of shock.

The strength of this woman is simply too terrifying, and she forced all her strength to barely block this palm!

Who is she?

At the same time, Zi Yan and several saintess also stood up at once, staring at Miao Ying closely, full of inconceivable, and at the same time pinched a sweat for Huan Xiang.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was secretly relieved.

Nima, fortunately, when I left the illusory realm, I came out with Miao Ying, otherwise, I would be really hard to deal with this situation.

After all, these saintess, Huanxiang, are all from the realm of the gods.

“Yue Feng, you don’t have to be afraid, there is me!” At this time, Miao Ying tilted her head to look at Yue Feng, Yingying said with a smile.

Miao Ying’s mind is simple, since Yue Feng is her man, she is obliged to protect his safety.

Hearing this, Yue Feng felt a warm current in his heart, and a smile appeared on his face: “Thank you.”

After speaking, Yue Feng thought of something, and continued: “Miao Ying, these saintesses are not bad people, just a misunderstanding. I’m here, wait for you to take it lightly, you must never hurt them.”

When he said this, Yue Feng was very complicated.

This phantom fragrance is indiscriminate, insisting that she killed Saintess Lanxin by herself, which is really annoying, but if you are too stiff with them, it will be even more difficult for him to clear his innocence.

Miaoying obeyed Yue Fengyan and nodded immediately.

Chapter 2955

“You!”

At this moment, Huanxiang was very angry, her beautiful face flushed red, and she stared at Yue Feng with shame and anger.

This villain actually told his companion to be light, this is simply humiliating himself, and he must not be humiliated by the dignified Nine Heavens Saintess.

At the same time, Zi Yan and the other saintess also looked extremely ugly.

This Yue Feng is too arrogant, even if this Miao Ying is very powerful, she doesn’t need her mercy.

“Miss!”

At this time, Miao Ying looked at Huanxiang seriously: “Yue Feng has already said that I will not hurt you, so you should give up and stop fighting against Yue Feng.”

Sho!

Miao Ying didn’t say this, but Huan Xiang’s pretty face changed, and she almost exploded with anger.

Yue Feng killed my sister, but you said I was against him?

Tolerable or unbearable.

“No matter who you are? Don’t try to cover up Yue Feng today.” Huanxiang glared at Miaoying fiercely, her icy voice came from her mouth: “He killed my sister, no matter how much he pays today, he will kill him. Him!”

“Since you want to meddle in your own business, then you should die with him!” The last sentence fell, Huanxiang bit her lip and flew up, heading straight for Miaoying!

The dignified Nine Heavens Saintess was so despised, and there were so many people around, how could she bear this tone?

“Huanxiang, let’s help you.”

At this moment, Zi Yan and the other saintess shouted coquettishly, and then the figures flew up, and the eight figures quickly surrounded Miaoying!

What the hell! Go together?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was extremely angry and at the same time extremely worried, and shouted at Miaoying: “Miaoying, be careful!” The

Nine Heavens Saintess had a special status and her strength should not be underestimated. No matter how strong Miao Ying is, it is impossible to deal with eight at the same time.

Feeling Yue Feng’s concern, Miaoying couldn’t tell the sweetness in her heart.

The next second, Miao Ying smiled sweetly at Yue Feng: “Don’t worry about me!” As

she said that, watching the eight saintess flying over, Miao Ying’s delicate face showed a bit of seriousness: “Do you want to Do you bully the less with more? I’m not afraid, show off your abilities!” The

voice was gentle and pleasant, without the slightest bit of arrogance, but incomparably confident.

hum!

The voice fell, and an incomparably full of spiritual power burst out from Miao Ying’s body. In an instant, the air of the entire Nanyun Palace was distorted.

what’s the situation?

Such a big movement has attracted many people from the imperial city to come out and look in the direction of the palace.

In Shangwu Hall, the situation is even more tense, Miaoying's explosive power, the people who suppress it panic!

"Kacha!"

At this moment, Miao Ying's jade hand was slowly raised, and she heard a crisp sound, and a sword that was as white as snow appeared in Miao Ying's hand.

This treasured sword is a few points shorter than the normal sword, and the whole body is lingering with spiritual power, exuding a charming halo.

Yes, this sword was transformed from Miao Ying's spiritual power, and it was also the essence of all her powers.

Bang bang bang…

In the blink of an eye, Miao Ying flew out of Shangwu Hall and fought fiercely with the eight saintess above the sky.

At this moment, whether it was Yue Feng, Long Qianyu and the others, they were all staring at the air, each and everyone extremely anxious.

I saw that Miao Ying's figure was agile and elegant. Surrounded by the eight saintess, she did not appear to be passive at all, but she was able to do it with ease. On the contrary, the eight saintess of Huanxiang seemed to be afraid of the jade sword in her hand. Some are in a hurry.

A few minutes later, Huanxiang was a little anxious, and she shouted: "Sisters, form the God of Extermination!"

Swish…

As soon as she finished speaking, she saw Zi Yan and several saintesses, their figures moving quickly, divided into eight directions , surrounding Miao Ying in the middle.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2956-2960

Chapter 2956 Formation

?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was shocked, and at the same time showed a smile.

In this world, there is no formation that I do not understand. Even if the Nine Heavens Saintess has a special status, she can display the formation in front of her. Isn't she playing a big sword in front of Guan Gong's door?

Yue Feng thought about it, and when he saw the flaw in the formation, he told Miaoying directly.

Anyway, Huanxiang is bullying more and less, and it is nothing to shout for help.

This…. this formation seems to have never been seen before.

However, after careful observation, Yue Feng frowned, and the whole person was shocked.

At this time, Yue Feng could clearly see that the figures of the eight saintess cooperated closely and were almost impeccable. Every time the figure changed, it was extremely mysterious.

Done!

After watching it for a while, Yue Feng didn't find any flaws, and suddenly he wanted to cry without tears.

I still underestimate the enemy. The eight saintess came from the realm of the gods. How could I break the formation of the realm of the gods?

That's right, the eight saintess displayed the God Extinguishing Formation in the Divine Realm. This formation was extremely mysterious, with more than a thousand kinds of changes. The ghosts and ghosts were unpredictable, and Yue Feng certainly didn't know it.

Lu Dongbin, who was next to him, also narrowed his eyes, shocked.

What a powerful formation, I'm just afraid that Miaoying Fairy will be in trouble this time.

At this time, above the air.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Facing the god-destroying formation formed by the eight saintess of Huanxiang, Miaoying was trapped inside and tried many methods, but she couldn't get out, and she was a little anxious.

Like Yanhong, Miaoying, as a fairy, knows nothing about battle tactics.

Previously in the Great Illusory Realm, Yue Feng used the stone formation to trap Yan Hong and force her to admit defeat. At this time, Miao Ying was helpless in the face of the eight saintess's God-destroying formation.

Nima, these can't go on.

Seeing that the situation is getting worse and worse, Yue Feng is also anxious.

The next second, he tilted his head to see Yanhong, Yue Feng's eyes lit up, and he quickly said, "Yanhong, go up and help!"

Yanhong and Miaoying, both fairies, one for good and one for evil, just joined forces to help himself and Lu Dongbin , leaving the illusory realm, helping at this time will definitely help Miao Ying defeat the eight saintess.

help?

From the beginning of the battle, Yanhong had been standing there, watching with cold eyes, but when she heard Yue Feng's words, she had no expression at all, and said indifferently, "Why should I help her?

" Miaoying has been fighting for thousands of years and has always wanted to crush her. At this time, seeing her in trouble, she can only gloat in misfortune. How could she help?

Yue Feng was stunned for a while, and then ordered: "There is no reason, because you are my servant, I let you go, you have to go!"

When he said this, Yue Feng was a little angry.

This Yanhong actually disobeyed her own orders. It was so unruly. When this matter is over, she must be properly trained.

call!

The more anxious Yue Feng became, the more unmoved Yan Hong became, and she said lightly, "It's true that I'm your servant, but I didn't agree. I'll obey every word you say.

" Help."

Also a fairy, Yan Hong has a cruel personality and is also much more cunning than Miao Ying.

"you…"

Hearing this, Yue Feng couldn't help laughing and laughing. He wanted to reprimand, but he was afraid of angering Yan Hong completely. You must know that her strength was as terrifying as Miao Ying.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng took a deep breath and calmed himself down.

The next second, Yue Feng showed a smile and said to Yanhong, "I know, in your heart, and Miaoying are old enemies, but think about it, if something happens to Miaoying, you have no opponent. , Besides, the two of you haven't decided the winner yet." That

's right!

Hearing this, Yan Hong frowned, pondered for a while, and then suddenly shook.

Chapter 2957

If something goes wrong with Miao Ying and she has no opponent, what's the point?

Thinking about it, Yan Hong's delicate body flashed and rushed directly into the air to join the battle.

"If you want to hurt Miaoying, you have to ask me first!" An icy voice came from Yanhong's mouth, and immediately, Yanhong's power exploded.

hum!

Accompanied by an extremely strong aura shaking, Yan Hong saw that there was a blood-red long knife in Yan Hong's hand. The long knife's flames rose like a raging fire, and the temperature of the entire palace increased a lot.

Yes, this knife is the essence of Yanhong's power. Moreover, He Miaoying's jade sword is also one good and one evil.

Miao Ying's white jade sword belongs to kindness and justice, while Yanhong's blood-colored sword is evil and cruel.

call!

Yue Feng let out a long sigh of relief, secretly rejoicing.

Fortunately, this Yanhong is an immortal spirit. She doesn't have so many hearts and is easy to deceive. Otherwise, Miaoying would be really troublesome!

This…

Seeing this scene, Long Qianyu and the surrounding guards were shocked.

At the same time, the gazes of many guards were constantly switching back and forth on Yan Hong and Miao Ying.

These two women actually look exactly the same. Not only that, but their strength is also so terrifying. However, in the entire Kyushu continent, I have never heard of such powerful twin sisters, which is simply incredible.

At the same time of shock, many men also feast their eyes.

At this time, the two sides in the fierce battle in mid-air, whether it is the eight saintess, or Miao Ying and Yan Hong, are the best goddesses that can be seen in a thousand years. Eyes are straight.

After Yan Hong joined, Miao Ying felt a lot more relaxed.

However, the God Extinguishing Formation was incomparably mysterious, and it was difficult for Yan Hong and Miao Ying to break through the formation for a while.

Yanhong has an irritable personality, and after a few rounds, she couldn't bear it any longer, and she shouted: "Flickering one by one, I'm so annoying, get out of here!"

Buzz!

The voice fell, and the air around Yanhong's body suddenly distorted, and then, the spiritual power of the whole palace seemed to be attracted, and she quickly thought about the blood-colored long knife in her hand gathering.

Yes, Yanhong is ready to explode with all her strength.

Miao Ying has a good heart and does not want to hurt the eight saintess, so she has been reserved, because Yue Feng said that these saints cannot be hurt! But Yan Hong was different. She was cruel by nature. Seeing that Chi Chi couldn't rush into the formation, she decided to break out with all her strength.

"This… what kind of skill is this?"

"What a powerful aura!" In an

instant, everyone looked at Yan Hong closely, and their hearts were inexplicably panicked.

Everyone can clearly feel that after the fusion of the spiritual energy of the world, the blood-colored long knife in Yan Hong's hand, an incomparably terrifying force, is condensing!

“Quick, get out of the way!”

At this moment, Lu Dongbin’s face was solemn, and he couldn’t help shouting.

He is a master of Taoism, and he knows Yanhong’s origin. Of course, he knows how terrifying the power she will explode next.

Whoa!

As soon as the voice fell, Long Qianyu and the surrounding guards stepped back.

Daochang Lu reminded him, who would dare to be a big boss?

“Master Lu!”

At this moment, Long Qianyu bit her lip tightly, unable to hide her inner shock, and asked Lu Dongbin, “Who are the two women who helped Yue Feng?”

Huh!

Lu Dongbin took a deep breath and said complicatedly, “Eldest Princess, these two have extraordinary origins, and they are not something that ordinary people can provoke. They…” Before he could

finish speaking, he was interrupted by a thunderous shock. .

Chapter 2958

Om!

I saw Yanhong in midair, with extremely cold eyes, and then waved the blood-colored long knife. In an instant, a dazzling blood-colored light and shadow ripped apart the world and shrouded the surrounding eight saintesses.

I saw that the blood-colored light and shadow rushed like thunder, fast like lightning, and the air was cut through a blood-colored crack wherever it passed. Even the originally clear sky suddenly dimmed.

This…

Seeing this scene, the eight saintess of Huanxiang trembled and panicked inexplicably. Then, they all urged their inner strength to deploy a protective film in front of them.

Bang bang bang!

In the next second, the blood-colored light and shadow slammed on the protective film, and the protective film was instantly shattered. The eight saintess trembled, and they were directly thrown out, all of them pale and weak.

In an instant, the entire palace was silent.

And everyone present had chills down their spines and humming in their heads!

This is too terrifying, the eight saintess joined forces, and they are not the opponents of this red-clothed beauty? !

In shock, the many guards who were watching the battle all had their legs weak, and they felt that they could not stand firm.

Long Qianyu also frowned, shocked.

And the eight saintess Huanxiang and Ziyan were even more shocked and angry.

The alliance of his eight saintess can be said to be unmatched in the entire Kyushu, but now, he was injured by this woman of unknown origin.

This…how can I seek revenge from Yue Feng in the future?

I thought to myself, the eight saintess Huanxiang and Ziyan all had complicated expressions, and they were angry and unwilling.

“You two!” Finally, Huanxiang

was the first to react, looking at Yanhong and Miaoying: “Who are you? Why are you helping Zhou and Yue Feng?”

, but in any case, it is necessary to clarify the relationship between these two women and Yue Feng.

After all, Lan Xin can’t die in vain.

When the voice fell, Miao Ying slowly landed and stood beside Yue Feng very intimately.

The next second, Miao Ying responded to Huanxiang: “Yue Feng is my man, he is very good, why do you call him a bad guy?”

Immediately after, Yan Hong also said: “I am his Servant, other than that, it has nothing to do with it.”

After speaking, he did not forget to look at Miao Ying contemptuously.

In Yanhong's heart, fairy spirits were conceived between heaven and earth, and they were high above, but Miaoying was with a mortal person, and it was shameless.

What?

At this moment, whether it was Huanxiang or the others around, they were all stunned.

This…the twin sisters, one is Yue Feng's wife and the other is his servant?

How is this possible, Yue Feng is a villain, an extreme bastard, how can he be?

What made everyone even more puzzled was that Yan Hong and Miao Ying looked exactly the same, apparently twin sisters, but their relationship was not very harmonious.

But even so, they still stayed by Yue Feng's side.

Incredible.

"he…."

Finally, Huanxiang reacted, glared at Yue Feng, and said word by word: "He murdered my sister. He was extremely vicious. He was the worst villain in the world. We kill him to do justice for heaven!

" The Zi Yan and a few of them all nodded.

Nima!

Hearing this, Yue Feng's temperament was not good, and the anger in his heart rose.

"I said long ago that I didn't kill Saintess Lanxin. She was trapped in the Tianqi Palace at the time, or I rescued her. If you want to harm her, why do you have to do so much and take her outside the palace?

" A month ago, I was framed, blasphemed Chang'e, and wanted to be the emperor of Beiying. I had no evidence to prove my innocence, which caused the reputation of Tianmen in the Kyushu mainland to plummet, I admit it!"

"But this matter, still Before we get to the bottom of it, you arrested my family members and executed privately, so what are you doing right?"

Chapter 2959

"I declare again now that Lan Xin's death has nothing to do with me at all, but I swear that the murderer will be found!" The

words were loud and clear.

In an instant, all the eyes in the audience were staring at Yue Feng, unable to say a word!

Silence!

Inside the huge palace, it was silent at this time! A needle fell to the ground, and everyone could hear it clearly!

The eight saintess Huanxiang and Ziyan are even more complicated.

This…

And Long Qianyu, who was standing at the door of the main hall, bit his lips tightly, and his heart was trembling faintly.

Could it be that…you blamed Yue Feng by mistake?

“I, Yue Feng, are worthy of the rivers and lakes of Kyushu, and the people of the world.” At this moment, Yue Fengqi raised his dantian, and his icy voice spread throughout the audience!

“The Great Sage is my brother, but you guys beat him like this!” Yue Feng’s eyes were so bloody that he almost lost his mind, and a cold voice came from his mouth again: “I’m going to take them away now, who will stop me? , is my mortal enemy of Yue Feng!” As the

voice fell, Yue Feng helped Dasheng Sun up and walked out of the palace step by step.

Yan Hong and Miao Ying, escorting Ren Yingying and others, followed closely behind.

call!

At this moment, whether it was Long Qianyu or Huanxiang and the saintess, they were all stunned, unable to speak for a long time.

And the guards around them didn’t even dare to let go.

The momentum that Yue Feng showed just now shocked the audience. Whoever catches up to stop him will die.

…..

Right now, on the other side.

On Changsheng Island, Zhang Jiao meditated all day and night, and finally regained his strength.

call!

At this moment, Zhang Jiao slowly opened his eyes, flashing with endless coldness.

Baima, you despicable villain, if you dare to plot against me, I will tell you that you can't live or die.

Thinking to himself, Zhang Jiao lifted his dantian, and his figure flew high into the sky, heading towards the mainland.

Um?

Just after flying a few miles away, Zhang Jiao frowned and saw that there was a very small island not far from Changsheng Island. At this time, there was cooking smoke rising from the island, which was obviously inhabited.

Seeing this scene, Zhang Jiao's eyes instantly turned cold.

This place is so close to Changsheng Island, the people who live here must have something to do with Changsheng Palace.

Thinking to himself, Zhang Jiao turned around and landed directly on the island.

After landing, he saw the beautiful environment of the island, and several elegant thatched huts were built on the shore. Zhang Jiao walked over without hesitation.

"Stop for me!"

As soon as he got to the hut, he heard a scolding, and then, a handsome young man rushed out of the thatched hut, his face full of alertness.

Behind the boy is a beautiful woman.

This young man is Wen Chou Chou's son, Wen Xiaoyu, and the beautiful woman is his mother, Xue Li.

Three months ago, when the news of Wen Chou Chou's death came, Xue Li was so heartbroken that she was so disheartened that she took her son to a deserted island not far from Changsheng Island to live in seclusion.

As for Wen Xiaoyu, when Long Qianyu grabbed the land and circled the major sects in the mainland, he was still a three-year-old baby who was not weaned. At this time, more than ten years later, he has grown into a handsome young man.

“Who are you?” Wen Xiaoyu asked Zhang Jiao, looking up and down.

Wen Xiaoyu clearly felt that the strength of the person in front of him was unfathomable, but he was the son of Wen Chou Chou.

Zhang Jiao didn’t answer directly, but asked indifferently: “Who are you? What is your relationship with the Palace of Longevity?” Zhang Jiao thought about it, if the mother and son in front of him were family and friends of Baima, he would kill them directly.

Chapter 2960

Wen Xiaoyu looked at Zhang Jiao up and down: “You answer my question first!”

When saying this, Wen Xiaoyu’s eyes were full of vigilance.

The person in front of him has unfathomable strength, and he must be extremely careful.

Um?

Zhang Jiao frowned and looked at Wen Xiaoyu with great interest: “The kid is quite brave, dare to talk to me like this!”

Zhang Jiao has a perverse temperament. When I saw Wen Xiaoyu’s fearless appearance, he was young, but he was so daring, and he immediately appreciated it.

In the next second, Zhang Jiao smiled slightly: “I will not change my name or my surname, Zhang Jiao!”

Zhang Jiao?

Hearing this, Wen Xiaoyu’s heart was shocked, and he was stunned.

At the same time, Xue Li, who was behind her, trembled even more, her eyes staring at Zhang Jiao, both shocked and resentful.

“Are you Zhang Jiao?” After a few seconds, Xue Li reacted

and shouted at Zhang Jiao, “You…why aren’t you dead?” A day ago, White Horse ordered someone to come over and spread the word, saying that they had captured Zhang Jiao, killed him, and buried his body on Longevity Island. Knowing the situation at the time, Xue Li felt relieved. Her husband’s revenge has been avenged, and he has nothing to worry about. But Xue Li never thought that not only did Zhang Jiao not die, but he also found a place of seclusion for himself and his children. At this moment, Wen Xiaoyu gradually reacted, his eyes were extremely blood red, and he locked onto Zhang Jiao: “It was you who killed my father.”

When the words fell, Wen Xiaoyu clenched his fists tightly.

“Your father?”

Zhang Jiao was puzzled and frowned, “Who is your father?”

Zhang Jiao had never seen Wen Xiaoyu’s mother and son, and he didn’t know that they were Wen Chou Chou’s closest relatives.

call!

Wen Xiaoyu took a deep breath and said word by word, “My father, the master of the Palace of Longevity, Wen Chou Chou, Zhang Jiao, when you said that my father and the Ouyang family were imprisoned in the Wutian Organization’s main altar, forcing them to submit, and then later, they were harmed. My father died on the cliff. At this time in the Kyushu continent, everyone knows it!”

“Since you came to the door, don’t even think about leaving alive today.” After the

last word fell, Wen Xiaoyu flew up and went straight to Zhang Jiao. Come on, at the same time, a powerful aura also burst out from the whole body. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be distorted, and the power was amazing!

As the only son of Wen Chou Chou, Wen Xiaoyu is also a rare cultivation wizard. He just passed sixteen this year, but he has already reached the realm of the third stage of the Martial Emperor.

“Xiaoyu…”

Seeing this scene, Xue Lifang’s heart trembled, and she couldn’t help but let out a coquettish cry.

Although the son’s strength is not weak, the opponent is Zhang Jiao, who is famous all over the world. He has been famous for thousands of years, and his background is not comparable to him. Fighting alone, how could it be an opponent? !

Anxious, Xue Li wanted to rush over to stop her, but she was too weak, and Wen Xiaoyu was too fast to make it in time.

Ugly ugly son!

At this time, watching Wen Xiaoyu burst out, Zhang Jiao frowned slightly, not panicking at all.

“Avenge your father? Interesting!” Zhang Jiao said lightly, with a bit of abusive tone in his tone. Then, he slowly raised his right hand and gave a light palm to welcome Wen Xiaoyu.

“Go to hell!”

Feeling Zhang Jiao’s strength, Wen Xiaoyu didn’t dare to be careless and roared, directly mobilizing all his inner strength.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2961-2965

Chapter 2961 I

was shocked, I didn't have time to dodge, so I had to hold Fang Tianhua halberd tightly and attacked! Yue Feng did not dare to be careless, and urged all his internal forces to resist!

Bang!

In an instant, the two palms collided, and Wen Xiaoyu only felt an overwhelming force coming from the mountains, groaned, and was directly knocked back dozens of meters. When he landed, his face was pale, and the blood in his body was churning.

Stabilizing the figure, Wen Xiaoyu looked at Zhang Jiao in horror, Madd, the strength of this corner is simply too terrifying, just with a casual palm, he needs to exert his full strength to resist.

With such a huge disparity in strength, how could he avenge his father? !

"Xiaoyu!"

At the same time, Xue Li was even more nervous. After giving a coquettish cry, she quickly ran over to support Wen Xiaoyu: "How are you? Are you alright!"

Wen Xiaoyu shook her head, her eyes always on Zhang Jiao couldn't hide his shock and hatred.

"Boy! You are not my opponent at all, and rash action is nothing but death!" Zhang Jiao said with a proud expression, and said slowly.

As he said that, Zhang Jiao's eyes flashed with a hint of complexity, and he continued: "Also, I can tell you that your father, Wen Chou Chou, was not killed by me."

What?

Hearing this, Wen Xiaoyu and Xue Li looked at each other and were stunned.

The next second, Wen Xiaoyu couldn't help but ask, "Who are you?"

Zhang Jiao said indifferently: "It's the current Palace Master of Longevity, White Horse, at this time a very villain, cunning and despicable, at the beginning, he In order to survive, pretending to be loyal to me," and assured me, secretly monitoring Wen Chou Chou's every move. "

“Afterwards, Yue Wuya led the Tianqi army and surrounded the main altar of the Wutian Organization. He wanted to rescue the Ouyang family. Wen Chouchou took the opportunity to let the Ouyang family go. At that time, the white horse was in charge of intercepting, and finally knocked your father off the cliff in the back mountain.”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“After killing your father, the white horse did not return to me, but left in the chaos and returned to Changsheng Island to become the palace master.”

When he said this, Zhang Jiao was full of anger, and his eyes flashed coldly: “The next thing, I won’t tell you, but the white horse confuses the public and says that Wen Chou Chou was killed by me, but he is actually the real culprit.”

This…

After hearing this, Wen Xiaoyu and Xue Li were completely stunned and stood there. , was speechless for a long time.

The culprit who killed Wen Chou Chou was the white horse?

But… Zhang Jiao has a very deep palace and is not a good person. Can you believe his words?

call!

Finally, Wen Xiaoyu came to his senses and asked Zhang Horny, “You say nothing, who knows if you are provoking my relationship with Baima!”

Speaking of which, Wen Xiaoyu and Baima had no friendship, even Wen Chou back then When Chou Gang was the Palace Master, he still had some grudges with Bai Ma, but then again, even if the relationship was not good, they were still members of the Palace of Longevity and belonged to him.

As for Zhang Jiao, he was notorious, a notorious villain in the Kyushu mainland.

“Haha…”

Facing Wen Xiaoyu’s questioning, Zhang Jiao was stunned for a moment, and then he looked up to the sky and laughed.

“Although I, Zhang Jiao, do whatever I want, but I’m open and upright, there’s no need to lie to you as a doll,” Zhang Jiao said with a sneer, his expression full of arrogance: “I did it, even if I carry the world’s infamy, I will admit it, but it hurts. It’s not me who killed your father.” The

last sentence fell, and Zhang Jiao stood with his hands behind his back, extremely proud.

Hearing this, Wen Xiaoyu and Xue Li were silent again.

After a few minutes, Xue Li reacted, and her delicate face was full of grief and indignation: “The hypocrite Baima, he kept saying that he wanted to avenge her husband, but he was the real culprit.”

Wen Xiaoyu also clenched her hands tightly. Fist, said ruthlessly: “Such a despicable villain, to be the hall master, it is simply a joke of the hall of longevity.”

At this time, the mother and son already wanted to understand.

Although Zhang Jiao is not a good person, after all, he is a famous person in the world, and he is full of arrogance. If he is the culprit, there is no need to explain so laboriously.

Moreover, with his strength, dealing with his mother and daughter is almost as easy as the palm of his hand, and there is no need to waste words.

Chapter 2962

Looking at the changes in the expressions of the mother and son, Zhang Jiao showed a smile.

The next second, Zhang Jiao looked at Wen Xiaoyu and said, “Boy, do you want to avenge your father?”

Wen Xiaoyu was stunned, and asked subconsciously, “What do you mean?”

“Haha…”

Zhang Jiao smiled slightly: ” With your current strength, you are no match for White Horse at all, you must know that he has already controlled the entire Hall of Longevity!”

Zhang Jiaoyu turned around. He continued: “If you worship me as your teacher, after your strength increases, you will definitely be able to kill him with your own hands and avenge your father!”

When he said this, Zhang Jiao was full of ridicule.

To be honest, with Zhang Jiao’s strength, finding the white horse can easily kill him.

But in Zhang Jiao’s heart, the white horse plotted against him and stole his axe, which was extremely abominable. If he killed him directly, it would be too cheap for him. If he

accepts Wen Xiaoyu as his apprentice and helps him retake the Hall of Longevity, the white horse will definitely be unacceptable, and this is also the best punishment for him.

More importantly, when Wen Xiaoyu killed the white horse and became the master of the palace, and he was his master, the palace of longevity would be under his control.

What?

When the voice fell, Wen Xiaoyu's body was shocked, and he was stunned.

Did you hear me wrong, Zhang Jiao wants to accept himself as a disciple?

At the same time, Xue Li next to her also stayed there, her delicate face full of surprise.

In the next second, Wen Xiaoyu reacted with a resolute look on his face: "No worship!" The

two words were very straightforward, without the slightest hesitation!

Wen Xiaoyu knew very well that Zhang Jiao was very powerful. If he was a teacher, his own strength would increase by leaps and bounds. When he found a white horse, he could easily avenge his father.

It's just that Zhang Jiao has caused chaos in the world, and he has done all kinds of evil in the rivers and lakes. He is a wicked man who everyone gets and kills. If he worships him as a teacher, wouldn't he be a raccoon dog?

Wen Chou Chou taught Wen Xiaoyu from a young age that, as a cultivator, he must have justice in his heart, and he must never join forces with evil forces. How could he worship Zhang Jiao as his teacher at this time?

Um? !

At this moment, Zhang Jiao's face changed suddenly. You must know that after being famous for thousands of years, almost everyone in the arena is frightened. Moreover, I don't know how many people dream of worshipping myself as a teacher. At this time, he was so decisively rejected by Wen Xiaoyu. If it spreads out, where would he put his face?

For a while, the atmosphere of the entire island was extremely solemn.

At this time, Xue Li also reacted and said to Zhang Jiao, "We appreciate your kindness. It's just that we are two-way people, so you don't need to worry about revenge."

"Really?"

At this moment, I only saw Zhang Jiao laughing and saying, “I, Zhang Jiao, do things and do what I say. Whether I agree to be a teacher or not, I can’t help you!”

When he said this, Zhang Jiao didn’t smile, but his heart was gloomy.

Once the leader of the Yellow Turban Army, and now the head of the Wutian Organization, there is still nothing he can’t do!

Whoosh!

The voice fell, Zhang Jiao’s figure flashed, and he came straight to Xue Li.

“What do you want to do?” Wen Xiaoyu was furious, but he never thought that Zhang Jiao would do it when he said he would do it, without any warning.

After shouting angrily, Wen Xiaoyu was about to stop him, but Zhang Jiao’s speed was too fast, and it was too late.

“Mrs. Wen, I’ve wronged you!” In the

blink of an eye, Zhang Jiao came to Xue Li, said with a smile, and then clicked on her acupuncture point, and saw that Xue Li’s body was shaken, and she couldn’t move.

Immediately afterwards, Zhang Jiao took out an elixir from his body and stuffed it into Xue Li’s mouth.

Gudong!

At this time, Xue Li was full of panic, and before she could react, the medicinal pill was swallowed directly into her stomach.

“You… what did you give me to eat?” Xue Li looked at Zhang Jiao and was furious.

At the same time, Wen Xiaoyu’s eyes were also blood red, and he howled at Zhang Jiao: “If you dare to hurt my mother, I will not spare you!”

Chapter 2963 When

the words fell, Wen Xiaoyu wanted to do it, but he was worried about Xue Li’s safety and held back.

“What are you panicking about?”

Zhang Jiao smiled and said slowly, “Mrs. Wen won’t die for the time being. The medicine I gave her is called Heitian Pill!”

That’s right.

What Zhang Jiao gave Xue Li just now was Heitian Pill! The Black Heaven Pill was researched on the basis of the Inextinguishable Classic. It was very similar to the Tongtian Pill from Tongtian Island back then, but the effect was more sinister.

“Black Sky Pill?”

Wen Xiaoyu was not locked, inexplicably frightened! He was young and still didn’t know what Hei Tian Pill was.

But Xue Li was shocked, and her beautiful face was instantly pale.

Wen Xiaoyu didn’t know what Heitian Pill was, but Xue Li knew exactly what it was. After Zhou Qin became the head of Emei, he used despicable means to make all sects take Heitian Pill and threatened him. Sitting on the leader of the martial arts alliance.

The major sects are helpless to Hei Tian Pill, how can he and Xiao Yu be able to solve it?

Thinking to herself, Xue Li was very desperate.

“Boy!”

At this time, Zhang Jiao showed a smile and said to Wen Xiaoyu: “After taking the Heitian Pill, if there is no antidote within half a year, your mother will die miserably. And I tell you, you Yue Feng, my father’s sworn brother, can’t solve it. Do you understand?”

What?

Hearing this, Wen Xiaoyu’s face changed greatly, and he gritted his teeth with hatred: “Zhang Jiao…what do you want?”

Zhang Jiao looked leisurely: “It’s very simple, take me as a teacher, and everything will be done in the future. You must obey me, otherwise, you will wait to collect your mother’s body!”

With that said, Zhang Jiao Yufeng turned around: “After you have learned from my teacher and learned my inextinguishable scriptures, you can refine the antidote for your mother yourself.”

“You…”

Wen Xiaoyu His whole body trembled with anger: “What’s the difference between you and Bai Ma by forcing me to be a teacher by this method?”

Seeing that he compared himself to Bai Ma, Zhang Jiao's face sank, and he said coldly, "Even if my methods are disgraceful, But I'm a real villain, he's a hypocrite, and, I tell you, you don't use this trick to provoke me, it's useless!"

"Whether you want to be a teacher or not, it's just a matter of your thoughts."

"If you want to be a teacher, your Your strength will increase by leaps and bounds, killing the white horse and avenging your father will be as easy as the palm of your hand."

"If you think you are talented and can research the antidote to the Heitian Pill, then just ignore it!"

After saying this, Zhang Jiao walked aside and sat on a rattan chair, very relaxed and comfortable.

Mad…

At this moment, Wen Xiaoyu stood there, his face gloomy and uncertain, and his heart was even more tangled.

Do you want to worship a teacher?

If you are a teacher, you will be living up to the teachings of your father.

But if you don't follow a teacher, your mother's life will be in danger after half a year.

"Okay!"

Finally, Wen Xiaoyu took a deep breath and stared at Zhang Jiao: "I'll be your apprentice!" Immediately, he took two steps forward, ready to kneel and salute.

"Xiaoyu."

But at this moment, Xue Li's face was full of urgency and stopped, "I can't worship him as a teacher!"

Her husband was a bright and upright one all his life. He led Changsheng Island to eradicate evil, and changed the sect of the rivers and lakes. His views on Changsheng Palace, if his son worshipped Zhang Jiao as his teacher, his husband would know how to feel at ease.

"Mother!" Wen Xiaoyu gritted her teeth secretly, with tears in her eyes: "But I can't just watch you die! Besides, I have to kill the white horse to avenge my father!"

When he said this, Wen Xiao Yu looked resolute.

Hearing this, Xue Li was very anxious, but she didn't know how to refute it.

Chapter 2964

Puff.

Wen Xiaoyu stopped talking, took two steps forward, bent his knees, knelt down towards Zhang Jiao, and said word by word: "Master is above, please accept the disciples!"

When saying this, Wen Xiaoyu Resisting the unwillingness in his heart, his tone was very sincere.

To be honest, Wen Xiaoyu felt ten thousand reluctance in his heart to take Zhang Jiao as his teacher.

But no way.

His mother's life is in his hands, and, once his father dies, if he loses his mother, what's the point of living alone?

Haha….

Seeing that he finally agreed to apprenticeship, Zhang Jiao was overjoyed and couldn't help laughing. He raised his hand and said, "Okay, okay, good disciple, get up!"

Wen Xiaoyu responded and stood up. .

Zhang Jiao looked happy and looked at Wen Xiaoyu up and down: "From today onwards, you have to follow Master's practice wholeheartedly, and you must not be slack, you know?"

Speaking of which, Zhang Jiao forced Wen Xiaoyu to become a teacher, although the final purpose , in order to control the Hall of Longevity, but I have to say that Wen Xiaoyu is extremely talented, and he is also a genius in cultivation.

Zhang Jiao was delighted from the bottom of his heart to receive such an apprentice.

Wen Xiaoyu did not dare to disobey, and nodded in agreement: "I see, Master."

Papa…

Zhang Jiao was full of approval, then walked over and untied Xue Li's acupuncture point: "Frightened, Madam Wen! Don't worry. , I will definitely teach Xiaoyu well."

After saying this, Zhang Jiao took Wen Xiaoyu away from the island.

…

On the other side, the ghost world!

In the gloomy purgatory, two ghost soldiers dragged a figure and walked in slowly.

It is the ugly ugly.

At this time, Wen Chou Chou was covered in scars and extremely weak.

Two days ago, after Wen Chou Chou was caught, he was sent to the ghost realm. At that time, Hades was very angry and was tortured on the spot. After that, he ordered Wen Chou Chou to be thrown into purgatory.

Whoa!

At this time, the two ghost soldiers tied Wen Chou Chou to a stone pillar and turned to leave.

Wen Chou Chou was in pain all over his body, and he almost lost the strength to speak, but he was still somewhat sober, but his heart was filled with despair.

As long as you are thrown into purgatory, you will never see the sun again in the future.

At this moment, feeling the gloomy chill around him, Wen Chou Chou closed his eyes, completely desperate.

Fengzi, Great Sage, Big Brother is really going to say goodbye to you this time.

“Hehe…”

However, at this moment, a sneer suddenly came from not far away, and there was a bit of mockery in the sneer: “I didn’t expect that the famous Palace Master Wen of Kyushu would end up like this in the end.”

Who?

Wen Chou Chou was shocked, and immediately turned his head to look, and was immediately stunned.

I saw that in a dark corner not far away, there was a embarrassed figure tied up, and he was almost tortured to death, but his eyes still showed an unyielding light.

It was Duan Yu.

call!

The moment he saw Duan Yu, Wen Chou Chou was both surprised and emotional. It was a coincidence that he was locked up with Duan Yu.

When Wen Chou Chou first became the messenger of Hades, he checked purgatory and accidentally discovered Duan Yu. At that time, Duan Yu asked Wen Chou Chou to let him go, but Wen Chou Chou rejected him.

At this time, Wen Chou Chou had never thought that he had angered Hades, was thrown into purgatory, and even met Duan Yu again.

“Wen Chou Chou!”

At this moment, Duan Yu’s eyes were full of sneers: “I asked you to help me before, but you stood firm, don’t you still end up like me now?”

Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath and didn’t bother to pay attention!

Chapter 2965

Aware of Wen Chou Chou’s attitude, Duan Yu was very angry: “Wen Chou Chou, in this situation, stop putting on the air of a stinky scholar!”

Wen Chou Chou still ignored it.

Duan Yu is Fengzi’s enemy of life and death. He is cunning and evil, and Wen Chou Chou doesn’t want to say a word to him.

call!

Seeing this scene, Duan Yu also felt boring, so he stopped mocking.

In the next second, what Duan Yu thought: “Wen Chou Chou, do you want to escape?”

Shuh!

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou’s heart was moved, and he said lightly: “What do you mean?”

“No other meaning!”

Duan Yu showed a smile and said seriously: “I know, you are Yue Feng’s sworn elder brother, and I will also I think of it as an enemy, but since I died in the Valley of Death in the wild and strange realm, the grievances with you have ended.” After

speaking, Duan Yu took a deep breath and continued: “I told you before that Hades is very ambitious. , and I also know some of his secrets, but unfortunately you don’t believe it! Sigh!”

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou pondered.

A few seconds later, Wen Chou Chou looked at Duan Yu: “Do you have a way to let me escape?”

Yes, Wen Chou Chou resisted Duan Yu from the bottom of his heart, but thinking about it carefully, after Duan Yu’s death, the grievance between He Fengzi has already been counted. It’s over. At this time, he is still being imprisoned in purgatory and suffering, so there is no need to deceive himself.

Duan Yu smiled and said slowly: “Of course there is!”

“Come on!” Wen Chou Chou was very excited, and his eyes were full of urgency.

“What’s the hurry?” Duan Yu looked around vigilantly and made sure that there were no ghost soldiers nearby, so he slowly said: “If you want me to tell you how to leave, you have to promise me two conditions!”

This…

Wen Chou Chou frowned, and instantly became vigilant .

This section of Yu took the initiative to help himself, it is definitely not a good thing.

“Wen Chou Chou!”

Looking at Wen Chou Chou’s expression, Duan Yu seemed a little helpless: “Don’t worry, my conditions will not violate your principles!”

“Okay, go ahead!” Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath and said.

If you don’t violate your own principles, let alone two things, even two hundred things, you have to agree to it. The thought of being trapped in purgatory and suffering forever, Wen Chou Chou shuddered.

More importantly, Wen Chou Chou was reluctant to bear the continent of Kyushu, Yue Feng, Sun Dasheng and others.

Seeing Wen Chou Chou agree, Duan Yu was very excited, and quickly said: “First, you have to take me out, and second, after returning to Kyushu, you need to help me find a body. You know, I am a body right now. A lonely soul needs a body to revive.”

This…

Wen Chou Chou pondered for a while, then nodded and said, “Yes!”

These two conditions are indeed not excessive.

“You are the messenger of Pluto, and you have a soul contract with Pluto, so your physique is very special.” At this moment, Duan Yu said at once: “Now you only need to bite the tip of your tongue and drip blood on the shackles, and you will be able to recover. Freedom…”

Duan Yu was very serious when he said this. He was imprisoned in purgatory for more than three years and knew a lot about the ghost world.

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou was very excited, and quickly followed Duan Yu’s method, biting the tip of his tongue and dripping blood on the shackles.

Whoa!

In the next second, I saw the seal on the shackles, which was immediately undone.

Really can.

At this time, Wen Chou Chou was very pleasantly surprised. After removing the shackles, he quickly let go of Duan Yu and put him on the messenger token on his body. Each messenger of Hades has a special messenger token.

This messenger token is not only a symbol of the status of the messenger of Hades, but also has the ability to conquer wandering souls.

Wen Chou Chou was thrown into purgatory, and the token on his body was not taken away. At this time, it happened to be Duan Yu’s boarding place. After all, Duan Yu has no physical body, and it is very difficult to leave the ghost world in the form of a soul.

Hiding Duan Yu behind the token, Wen Chou Chou did not hesitate, avoided the ghost pawn, and quietly left purgatory.

Once the messenger of Hades, Wen Chou Chou was very familiar with the terrain of the ghost world. Although the journey was thrilling, he encountered many patrolling ghost soldiers, but in the end, he saved his life.

Half an hour later, Wen Chou Chou and Duan Yu successfully returned to the mainland of Kyushu.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2966-2970

Chapter 2966 Huh

..

At this moment, standing on the top of the mountain, Wen Chou Min took a deep breath and looked at the vast world in front of him, feeling like a lifetime away.

Although he was imprisoned in purgatory for only half a day, the torture he encountered during that time was not something ordinary people could imagine.

To be honest, Wen Chou Chou originally thought that he would never be able to return to Kyushu again, but he did not expect to escape.

Moreover, it was Duan Yu who helped to leave purgatory.

“Haha…”

At the same time, Duan Yu, who was hiding in the messenger token, was also excited and laughed: “Ma De, I finally left that ghost place.”

“Palace Master Wen, thank you!”

The last sentence came from Duan Yu’s heart.

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou smiled lightly: “Don’t thank me, if you didn’t tell me the way, I would not have escaped from purgatory.”

Although Duan Yu was in the messenger token, it did not prevent Wen Chou Chou from communicating with him, after all , Wen Chou Chou is the messenger of Hades and can clearly sense the situation in the token.

Saying that, Wen Chou Chou looked around, frowned slightly, and said, “I have already done the first thing to bring you back to the Kyushu Continent. The second thing is to help you find your body, so let’s take a while, I need to recover some strength. Okay.”

Previously received various punishments, Wen Chou Chou was extremely weak.

Duan Yu responded with a smile: “It’s natural, I can still trust the words of Hall Master Wen.”

Speaking of which, if it was three years ago, Duan Yu would never have been so polite to Wen Chou Chou, but after this incident , the two reached a subtle tacit understanding.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Because Duan Yu knew that his future was all in the hands of Wen Chou Chou. Once something happened to him, he would not be able to regenerate his body, and all his previous efforts would be in vain.

call!

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou stopped talking, looked around, and found that this was the boundary between Tianqi Continent and Dongao Continent, and rushed to the northeast.

Wen Chou Chou remembered that there was a valley not far away. The environment there is complex, there is no day all the year round, and there is only one extremely yin place.

Although he escaped from the ghost world, the soul contract between Wen Chou Chou and Hades has not been completely resolved, and the main practice is the yin qi, so to cultivate and recover, it must be in a place where yin qi is extremely deep.

Soon after arriving, Wen Chou Chou saw that the valley in front of him was overgrown with weeds and was very barren.

It was noon at this time, the sun was shining brightly, but this valley was extremely cold. For Wen Chou Chou, this is an excellent place to practice.

However, Wen Chou Chou was not happy at all.

If you don’t cancel the soul contract with Hades, what if you are stronger? Never act like a normal person.

Thinking to himself, Wen Chou Chou sighed and couldn’t help asking: “Duan Yu, you said you knew some secrets of Hades?” To

be honest, Wen Chou Chou had no interest in Hades’ secrets at all, but in order to get rid of the soul contract , I just want to know more about Pluto.

“Not bad!”

Duan Yu responded quickly: “Didn’t you have no interest before? Now you want to know?”

Wen Chou Chou did not speak, but was a little silent.

Seeing that he didn’t speak, Duan Yu smiled and said slowly: “The biggest secret of Hades is to rule Kyushu, but do you know what he needs most to rule Kyushu?”

“What?” Wen Chou Chou asked subconsciously.

Duan Yu’s tone suddenly became solemn: “Of course he needs to be stronger, you must know that as the Pluto, the Lord of the Ghost Realm, he cannot come to Kyushu. This is the rule of heaven and earth, and Pluto needs to have the ability to change the rules of heaven and earth. “

I heard that Pluto is going to attack the Nine Heavens Saintess. It is said that the Nine Heavens Saintess are from the God Realm and possess innate spiritual energy. As long as the innate spiritual energy in their bodies is integrated, the strength of Hades can reach an unimaginable level. At that time, you can freely travel between Kyushu and the ghost world.”

Chapter 2967

What?

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou was shocked.

Hades going to attack the Kyushu Saintess?

“Palace Master Wen!” Feeling the strangeness of Wen Chou Chou, Duan Yu couldn’t help but ask: “Do you know the Nine Heavens Saintess?”

“Know some!” Wen Chou Chou responded.

When answering, Wen Chou Chou was very calm, but there was a hint of complexity in his eyes.

A few days ago, Wen Chou Chou met Yue Feng and at the same time got to know the saintess Zi Yan. After that, Wen Chou Chou bid farewell to Yue Feng and went to find other saints with Zi Yan.

Later, I met Huanxiang, and was almost beaten by her, because Huanxiang pointed out that Yue Feng had killed other saintess. If the other messengers of Hades hadn’t happened to arrive at that time, I would have ceased to exist.

Although several days had passed, Wen Chou Chou still had some heart palpitations when he recalled it.

At the same time, I was also secretly worried that Fengzi was framed inexplicably, and I don’t know what happened now.

Wen Chou Chou has a calm personality and knows Yue Feng well, and I believe he will never do anything to harm the Holy Maiden.

hum!

Just as he was talking, suddenly, he felt a strong breath coming from the sky not far away, and then, a man, like thunder and lightning, flew quickly.

Um? It's so desolate here, why are there still people here?

At this moment, Wen Chou Chou subconsciously turned his head to look, and his face changed suddenly.

It was a man with a strong breath.

The man looked to be in his thirties, and his facial features were sharp and angular, but there was a cold and evil spirit between his brows, and a sinister aura pervaded his entire body.

It was Yue Chen.

Um?

At the same time, Yue Chen was also stunned when he saw Wen Chou Chou.

After sullying Saintess Lan Xin before, Yue Chen also got Lan Xin's Nascent Soul power, but it has not been able to be fully integrated, because Yue Chen's Xuanyin magic, which is an extremely sinister practice, and Lan Xin's Nascent Soul The forces are mutually exclusive.

Because of this, Yue Chen has been very irritable these days.

Just now, Yue Chen passed through this valley and found that this place is full of yin qi, which is an excellent place for cultivation. With the help of the environment here, he will be able to successfully suppress the Nascent Soul power in his body, and then he will be able to successfully integrate. Excited, Yue Chen hurried over and was about to find a place to meditate and practice, but he didn't expect to encounter Wen Chou Chou.

"Tsk tsk!"

At this time, Yue Chen reacted, looking at Wen Chou Chou with a half-smile, and mockingly said: "Isn't this the famous Palace Master Wen? It's really safe. I heard that a few months ago, you were in The Wutian Organization fell off the cliff and died in nine lives, but I didn't expect to be alive. Hehe, you really have a great fate."

When he said this, Yue Chen's eyes were full of ridicule.

To be honest, if it were three years ago, Yue Chen would never have dared to talk to Wen Chou Chou like this. After all, Wen Chou Chou was the Hall Master of the Palace of Longevity, and he was very powerful.

At this time, Yue Chen clearly saw that Wen Chou Chou's face was pale, his whole body was extremely weak, and he was completely in a state of half-dead. And his strength has grown by leaps and bounds over the years, and a few days ago, he obtained a powerful Nascent Soul power, which is not worth it at all.

"Yue Chen!"

Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath and retorted unceremoniously, "You are still alive, how could I die in front of you?"

Mad, when he saw this Yue Chen, he was angry. Back then Fengzi was misunderstood by various schools in Jianghu, saying that he defiled his younger brother and sister and mad at his grandfather, but in fact, it was all the ghost of this Yue Chen.

Yue Chen?

At the same time, Duan Yu, who was hiding in the messenger token, also frowned secretly, how did he meet this kid.

Chapter 2968

Speaking of which, when Duan Yu was the emperor of Xi Cang, Yue Chen still went to him, but in Duan Yu's heart, he never looked down on him, and someone who could betray his own family was not worthy of respect at all.

"Wen Chou Chou!"

At this time, Yue Chen walked over slowly, his face full of arrogance: "I have already taken a fancy to this place, you hurry up."

At this time, Yue Chen wanted to kill Wen Chou Chou immediately. After all, he is Yue Feng's sworn eldest brother, but now the most important thing is to fuse the power of Nascent Soul within his body.

Swish!

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou's face was extremely ugly, this Yue Chen was really a villain, seeing that he was weak, he wanted to take advantage of others' danger.

Thinking to himself, Wen Chou Chou said coldly, "What if I don't leave?"

At this time, Wen Chou Chou just wanted to quickly regain his strength, how could he leave easily?

“I don’t know how to lift up!”

Yue Chen stopped talking nonsense, his eyes flashed with killing intent, and his figure jumped up and called directly at Wen Chou Chou.

hum!

This palm contains the inner strength of Yue Chen’s ‘Xuanyin Divine Art’. Wherever he passed, the sunny sky instantly darkened, and dark clouds covered his head.

call!

Seeing Yue Chen rushing towards him and the explosive power, Wen Chou Chou was instantly furious.

Nima! You think I’m weak and you bully me, don’t you?

Frightened, Wen Chou Chou didn’t have time to dodge at all, so he had to mobilize his internal force to meet the attack.

Bang!

The next second, the two palms collided, and a dull vibration erupted. Wen Chou Chou only felt a frightening force coming, and with a grunt, the whole person flew out backwards, and at the same time he landed, a mouthful of blood spurted out. come out.

Nima!

Stabilizing his figure, Wen Chou Chou looked at Yue Chen in astonishment. After three years of absence, his strength has become so strong.

At the same time, I was a little anxious.

I haven’t recovered my strength yet, I’m not an opponent at all, what should I do?

“What’s the situation?”

At this time, Duan Yu, who was hiding in the messenger’s token, also quickly asked: “Palace Master Wen, how are you? Are you all right?”

In the token, Duan Yu could not see the situation. , but I can also feel that Wen Chou Chou and Yue Chen fought.

Speaking of which, Duan Yu and Wen Chou Chou had no friendship at all, and even had a grudge before, but at this time, his fate was in Wen Chou Chou's hands, and he had to rely on him to find a body for himself to revive. If something happened to Wen Chou Chou, Hopeless to be reborn.

"I'm fine!" Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath and responded.

When he said this, Wen Chou Chou looked indifferent, but his heart was a little desperate.

Yue Chen and Yue Feng have a deep feud like the sea, and he is Feng Zi's sworn brother, he will definitely not let him go easily.

Haha…

Seeing Wen Chou Chou's face changing, Yue Chen couldn't help laughing up to the sky, his face full of pride: "Wen Chou Chou, you have today too? If you have any last words, hurry up and say, otherwise there will be no chance!"

Over the past few years, Yue Chen has been pretending to be Yue Feng's name and doing evil in all corners of the world, in order to bring Yue Feng to ruin. Today, I encounter Wen Chou Chou, and I will not let it go easily.

"Yue Chen, you are just a villain!" Wen Chou Chou responded coldly, "It's not that easy to kill me."

Shuh!

Hearing this, Yue Chen's face was extremely ugly, Ma De, three years ago, his strength was not enough, and he didn't dare to challenge Wen Chou Chou. Now that he has become stronger, he is still despised by him, how can he bear it? !

"I don't think you will cry until you see the coffin! Since you have to die, I will fulfill you!" A cold voice came from Yue Chen's mouth!

hum!

The words fell, Yue Chen's face was extremely ferocious, he pulled out his long knife, raised his hand and waved, and saw a terrifying shadow of the knife, tearing the world and bursting towards Wen Chou Chou.

Chapter 2969

Seeing this knife shadow, he was about to split the Chinese ugly, when he saw words in his mouth and raised his hands.

In an instant, a black mist suddenly rose up around him, covering the entire valley in an instant.

Swish swish…

And in the next second, from the black fog, a few erratic figures rushed out. These figures were all wearing white robes, and their faces were extremely pale, and their eyes were empty, but the whole body was filled with A deadly breath caused it.

Yes, it was the wandering spirits near the valley that Wen Chou Chou summoned. Speaking of which, it was daytime, so it was difficult for these wandering spirits to show up, but Wen Chou Chou was the messenger of Hades and could easily be summoned.

hum!

In the blink of an eye, these ghosts came together and quickly formed a formation to surround Yue Chen.

This formation, called Soul Locking Formation, was created by Hades.

This….

Seeing this scene, Yue Chen was startled, and suddenly felt a little stunned.

what's the situation?

These suddenly appeared as human figures, what's going on?

Moreover, Wen Chou Chou has always been upright, when did he learn such a sinister practice?

At this time, Yue Chen still didn't know that Wen Chou Chou in front of him was no longer a human being, and the means he used all came from the ghost world.

Yue Chen didn't know anything about confrontation, and he didn't know what these ghosts were, so he was a little flustered.

call!

Seeing that Yue Chen was trapped in the Soul Locking Formation, Wen Chou Chou was secretly relieved, but his eyes were still solemn.

You know, summoning ghosts and forming a soul-locking formation consumes a lot of energy.

At this time, Wen Chou Chou has reached the realm of running out of fuel, almost unable to stand firm, and teetering. , but still insisted, he knew that if he couldn't suppress Yue Chen, he would be finished.

Huh…

At this time, Duan Yu in the messenger token was also anxious. He could clearly perceive that the battle outside was getting more and more intense.

Moreover, Wen Chou Chou was already weak, and the situation at this time was even less optimistic.

"Wen Chou Chou!"

At this moment, Yue Chen was trapped in the formation, panicked and annoyed at the same time, and couldn't help shouting: "It's a pity that you still always pretend to be famous and upright, but now you are using a sideways approach, Don't you feel ashamed?"

Yue Chen was very annoyed when he said this.

Ma De, with his own strength, was able to crush Wen Chou Chou, but he was trapped by a few shadows. If this matter spread out, wouldn't it be laughed at by the world?

Wen Chou Chou ignored it, but silently recited the formula, controlled a few ghosts, and continued to besiege Yue Chen.

At the beginning, Yue Chen was secretly annoyed, but gradually he discovered that the shadows surrounding him seemed scary, but in fact they weren't much of a threat.

However, Yue Chen couldn't find a suitable way and was still surrounded by circles.

Outside the formation, Wen Chou Chou's face became more and more ugly. He was already weak, and he forcibly summoned the ghosts to form a soul-locking formation, which was completely exhausting his strength and could no longer hold it.

hum!

Finally, Yue Chen found an opportunity, waved his long knife to avoid a ghost in front of him, and then took the opportunity to rush out.

"The text is ugly and ugly."

The moment he rushed out, Yue Chen looked at Wen Chou Chou closely, and couldn't hide his mockery: "You want to trap me with this trick? You are too naive." As the

voice fell, Yue Chen's inner strength surged, and he slapped it out with a palm. Oops!

Seeing Yue Chen rushing out of the Soul Locking Formation, Wen Chou Chou's face changed, and he was panicked.

To be honest, Wen Chou Chou was weak and could not activate the true power of the Soul Locking Formation. In addition, Yue Chen was also practicing sinister techniques, so the Soul Locking Formation could not achieve restraint effect on him at all.

Chapter 2970

Boom!

Yue Chen's speed was too fast, Wen Chou Chou wanted to dodge, but it was too late. With this palm, he slammed into Wen Chou Chou's body and heard a dull vibration. out.

Pfft!

Wen Chou Chou flew more than 100 meters away, and the whole person shed a rain of blood in the air, and finally fell heavily to the ground. The pain came, and he almost fainted.

At this time, Wen Chou Chou clearly felt that his ribs were almost completely broken, and bursts of severe pain came, and he almost fainted.

Mad, fortunately, I have a soul contract with Pluto, and my physique is relatively special. Otherwise, this palm will definitely leave my soul scattered.

"Wen Chou Chou!"

At this moment, Yue Chen stared at Wen Chou Chou closely, full of pride, but his tone was crazy: "Just now I told you to get out of the way, if you insist on courting death, then you can't blame me! " When the

voice fell, Yue Chen slowly walked towards Wen Chou Chou!

Mad!

Seeing Yue Chen getting closer, Wen Chou Chou let out a long sigh and closed his eyes in despair.

Is this the end?

But….to die at the hands of such a villain, I'm so unwilling!

hum!

At this critical moment, an incomparably cold aura came from Wen Chou Chou's waist, and then, an illusory figure roared out, heading straight for Yue Chen.

It was Duan Yu.

Sensing Wen Chou Chou's situation, Duan Yu was so anxious that he couldn't help rushing out.

If something goes wrong with Wen Chou Chou, don't even think about being reborn. You must know that rebirth is going against the sky. In the Kyushu Continent, no one can help him, except Wen Chou Chou. After all, he is the messenger of Hades.

Rushing out of the messenger token, Duan Yu was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him.

Nima!

This kid Yue Chen, his strength has become so terrifying?

Duan Yu saw that Wen Chou Chou had been severely injured, the blood in front of him was dripping, and his anger was like a gossamer, while Yue Chen, who was on the opposite side, was full of pride, and his whole body was filled with suffocation.

At the same time, Yue Chen also saw Duan Yu, but at this time Duan Yu was just a wisp of ghost, his figure was looming, and he couldn't see clearly at all.

"You are…" The next second, Yue Chen opened his mouth, but as soon as he uttered two words, he saw Duan Yu turned into a ray of light and got directly into Yue Chen's forehead.

hum!

Yue Chen didn't have time to react at all, his body trembled, and then he felt that there was another soul in his body, and this soul was rapidly devouring himself.

That's right, Duan Yu was going to stand on Yue Chen's body to be reborn. However, Yue Chen is not dead yet, and his soul has not left his body, so he must devour Yue Chen's soul.

In the arena, this kind of behavior is called home grabbing.

"Ah…"

Feeling that his soul was being devoured, Yue Chen couldn't help but scream, only to feel the pain in his entire head was incomparable, and this pain was a thousand times, ten thousand times stronger than the pain he had suffered before. …

Seriously, with Yue Chen’s strength, it was difficult for Duan Yu to take advantage of it, but he did not successfully integrate the power of Nascent Soul of Saintess Lan Xin, leaving hidden dangers.

Moreover, Yue Chen’s attention just now was always on Wen Chou Chou, and he never expected that a third party would attack him.

“Ah, it hurts, it hurts… ah”

Under the severe pain, Yue Chen hugged his head, rolled on the ground, and kept mourning in his mouth. All over the body, there was a constant flow of Yin evil energy, which caused the air in a radius of 1000 meters to be violently distorted.

call!

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath and looked calm, but his heart was shocked.

In rivers and lakes, taking a house is a taboo, because taking a house is too cruel. It devours the souls of others, and then occupies the body and takes it for one’s own.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2971-2980

Chapter 2971

However, Wen Chou Chou has no sympathy at all.

This Yue Chen has done so many things that hurt the heavens and reason, and let Duan Yu take away his body, which is considered cheap to him. Speaking of which, although Duan Yu is also hateful, he is not as cunning and despicable as Yue Chen.

More importantly, Wen Chou Chou and Duan Yu were on the same line at this time, and they would naturally not stop him when they saw him taking over Yue Chen.

“Go away, get out of my body…” Yue Chen kept roaring, completely lost his mind, and fell into madness: “Who are you, why are you attacking me…”

“Hehe!

” When he fell, Duan Yu’s voice resounded in Yue Chen’s mind: “Master Yue, when you went to join me in the Xicang Palace, you were very respectful. Now that three years have passed, you are more

powerful. “

Hearing this, Yue Chen’s face turned cold.

This… This is Duan Yu’s voice, isn’t he dead? Shouldn’t the soul be in the ghost world? How is it on Wen Chou Chou.

“Master Yue!”

Just when Yue Chen was secretly surprised, Duan Yu’s voice sounded again, revealing endless ridicule: “I was imprisoned in the purgatory of the ghost world for three years, and I was tortured so much that I had to find a body to be reborn. “

This body of yours is barely passable, so let me use it!” The

last sentence fell, and Duan Yu accelerated the speed of the slaughter.

“Duan Yu!”

Yue Chen endured the pain and couldn’t help howling, his eyes were blood red: “So it’s you, a thief, you killed my wife, I want you to be immortal, get out if you have the ability, and I’m one-on-one…”

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

At this time, Yue Chen was extremely shocked and angry.

Duan Yu, this despicable villain, actually wanted to occupy his body. He had just obtained the power of Nascent Soul, and he had not fully integrated, so he couldn't just die.

Thinking of his wife Chen Yun's death, Yue Chen trembled even more.

At the beginning, Yue Chen resisted fiercely, fighting with Duan Yu's ghost, but gradually, he couldn't stand it anymore, and Duan Yu's soul was gradually swallowed up.

Pfft!

It lasted for about ten minutes, Yue Chen's soul was completely swallowed up, his eyes darkened, and Che passed out.

"Palace Master Wen!"

That's what happened, Duan Yu's voice came from Yue Chen's body, and he was very excited: "It's finally a success, please help Palace Master Wen again."

Although it occupies Yue Chen's body , but because of the law of heaven and earth, Duan Yu has no right to use it at this time, so he can't open his eyes, and can only ask Wen Chou Chou for help.

Um!

Wen Chou Chou nodded, walked over slowly, his hands were suspended above Duan Yu's head, and he began to meditate.

Wen Chou Chou read it as "The Secret of Inverting Yin and Yang" in the ghost world, which is equivalent to the Taoist's way of reassuring the dead. As long as the secret of inverting Yin and Yang is used, Duan Yu can control this body and completely replace Yue Chen.

Moreover, it was precisely because he knew the inversion yin and yang formula that Duan Yu would help Wen Chou Chou at the critical moment just now. Otherwise, even if he occupied Yue Chen's body and no one used the inversion yin and yang formula, it would be useless.

call!

A few minutes later, Wen Chou Chou finished reading the last word of the formula, and saw Yue Chen's eyes slowly opening, revealing endless excitement and excitement.

Yes, at this time, Yu completely occupied Yue Chen's body and completely replaced him.

"Ha ha…"

At this moment, Duan Yu was so excited that he laughed at Wen Chou Chou: "Great, I'm finally reborn, Palace Master Wen, thank you!"

Wen Chou Chou struggled to squeeze out a smile: "Then congratulations to you. Yes, but I want to make it clear, since you have been reborn, your previous grievances and grievances will be wiped out, I hope you can be a new person and stop harming

the world." When he said this, Wen Chou Chou had no strength at all, and his voice was very It's so small that you can't hear it if you don't listen carefully.

He used up a lot of internal energy before, was injured by Yue Chen, and just performed the Yin-Yang Secret Technique for Duan Yu, so at this time, Wen Chou Chou was extremely weak. Not to mention a cultivator, even an ordinary person can knock him down.

Chapter 2972

Call!

Watching Duan Yu go away, Wen Chou Chou stopped thinking about it, sat cross-legged, and began to practice and recover.

…..

On the other side, after Yue Feng and Ren Yingying left the imperial city, they walked for more than two hours and came to a valley.

This valley has a quiet environment. When Yue Feng passed by here before, he thought it was a good place. It was hidden and suitable for Ren Yingying and others to rest.

After arriving, Yue Feng took the crowd and set up a few simple tents.

Miaoying and Yanhong, both fairy spirits in the illusory realm, came to the Kyushu Continent for the first time, and immediately felt that everything was strange.

Yan Hong has a cold and arrogant personality and rarely speaks. Miaoying is gentle and kind, without any airs, and soon became one with everyone.

"Master Lu!"

After he settled down temporarily, Yue Feng found Lu Dongbin with a sincere expression on his face: “I also ask Daoist Master to help me and my family to regain their strength!”

When it was too illusory before, Lu Dongbin once said that there is a way to cure it. Good people in the Ouyang family, Yue Feng has always kept it in his heart.

call? !

Feeling the urgency on Yue Feng’s face, Lu Dongbin stroked his beard and smiled slightly: “Of course there are ways, but a lot of medicinal herbs are needed!”

After speaking, Lu Dongbin made a list.

Yue Feng quickly took a look and was stunned.

I can see that there are dozens of medicinal herbs on the list, and more than half of them are rare spirit herbs, and I have a lot of them, but they are still a lot worse.

Nima, what should I do if the herbs are not enough?

It is not far from the Nanyun Imperial City. The imperial city is bustling and prosperous. There must be herbs in the pharmacy. It was just the palace that made a scene.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng frowned, secretly anxious.

“Yue Feng!”

At this moment, Su Qingyan walked slowly and said softly, “I heard people say that in the northeast of Nanyun Imperial City, there is a Feiyun Peak, towering into the clouds, and there are many rare peaks on it. Lingcao, maybe you can go there and look for it.”

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s eyes lit up and smiled, “Look at me, I’m just worried, the herbs can’t be bought, we can go pick them.

” The wind is about to move.

But before leaving, Yue Feng did not forget to explain to Miao Ying and Yan Hong, and let them stay here and protect everyone. You must know that everyone has lost their inner strength. In case of an enemy, Lu Dongbin alone will definitely not work.

Or leave Miao Ying and Yan Hong behind so that I can leave with peace of mind.

“Yue Feng, let me accompany you!”

At this time, Ren Yingying smiled lightly and said, “I know a lot of spirit grass, and I can help you pick some.

” But flickering with anticipation.

For so many years, I haven’t been alone with Yue Feng for a long time.

“Okay!” Yue Feng nodded.

With that said, the two said goodbye to everyone and rushed towards Feiyun Peak.

…..

the other side. Apocalypse Palace!

The Hall of Yihe, the place where the emperor rested, was quiet and peaceful.

At this moment, King Guangping was sitting on the soft couch in the Hall of Harmony. Moreover, King Guangping specially ordered that the Hall of Harmony was designated as a restricted area, and no one was allowed to approach without an order.

It can be said that King Guangping has completely changed since he took the elixir of Gong Hao and became a puppet of Hades.

hum!

At this moment, a yin qi filled the air, and then a black shadow slowly entered the Hall of Harmony. There was no expression on the pale face, and yin qi permeated the whole body.

It was the messenger of Gong Hao.

“call!”

Chapter 2973

Seeing Gong Hao, King Guangping quickly got up and said politely: “The messenger suddenly appeared, but what is the order?”

Gong Hao smiled slightly: “You are the emperor of Tianqi Continent, the eight nine-day saints, gathered in the south You must already know about Yunhuangcheng!”

“Yes!” King Guangping nodded quickly.

Gong Hao didn’t talk nonsense, and said slowly: “His Majesty Pluto has brought you a mission and wants you to take the mission to the Nanyun Palace!”

What?

Hearing this, King Guangping was stunned.

When you go to the Nanyun Palace, you have to bring the embassy yourself!

Seeing the change in King Guangping's expression, Gong Hao continued: "With the support of the Nanyun royal family, the Nine Heavens Saintess will soon deploy the Xuantian Great Array, and then return to the Divine Realm!

" The most important part. Therefore, they must not be allowed to form the Xuantian Great Array, understand?"

After speaking, Gong Hao went into some details.

call!

After learning about the situation, King Guangping took a deep breath and nodded solemnly: "Envoy, rest assured, I will definitely live up to the expectations of His Majesty Pluto!" A

few minutes later, King Guangping immediately summoned a group of messengers, and at the same time led several thousand elites of the Royal Forest Army, and quickly headed south. Cloud Continent rushed over.

…..

On the other side, Yue Feng led Ren Yingying, talking and laughing along the way.

To be honest, it was the first time that Yue Feng got along with Ren Yingying after returning from the wild and strange realm. The two held hands, which was very sweet.

Three hours later, they finally arrived at Feiyun Peak.

I saw that on the small road on the mountain, there were many people who went up the mountain to collect herbs, as well as some cultivators.

However, this does not hinder Yue Feng and Ren Yingying's mood. Others pick from others, and they pick their own, without interfering with each other. Especially when they think of the herbs, everyone in the Ouyang family will be able to regain their strength. Yue Feng and Ren Yingying don't think too much Happy.

Whoa!

The appearance of Yue Feng and Ren Yingying also attracted the attention of many practitioners and common people.

Many men looked at Ren Yingying with straight eyes.

so beautiful!

In addition to being emotional, these people did not forget their own affairs, and kept looking for spiritual grass on the mountain.

Yue Feng saw that these commoners and cultivators could only reach the halfway up the mountain, and further up was the steep mountain wall, which was very dangerous. It was difficult for ordinary cultivators to fly up, let alone the common people.

Yue Feng knew that those rare spirit grasses grow in the most dangerous places, so after reaching the middle of the mountain, he picked up Ren Yingying and flew directly towards the top of the mountain.

Ren Yingying has no inner strength, so she can only hold her.

Swish!

Being held in Yue Feng's arms, Ren Yingying's beautiful face suddenly turned red, and she was also a little shy at the same time.

The next second, Ren Yingying said angrily: "There are a lot of people watching…"

Yue Feng smiled slightly: "I hug my wife, what are you afraid of." When the

voice fell, Ren Yingying turned her head and said angrily. "Who is your wife? You can meet confidantes wherever you go. Miaoying and Yanhong, who came back with you this time, are much stronger than me. They are your wife.

" hurt and bitterness.

I'm going, are you jealous now?

At this moment, Yue Feng didn't know whether to laugh or cry, and quickly explained: "You misunderstood, that Miaoying said that I am her man, but it's not. She, like Yanhong, is a fairy in an illusory realm…"

The following In a few minutes, Yue Feng explained the situation in the Taiji Illusionary Realm in detail.

call!

Knowing the situation, Ren Yingying was stunned for a while, but it took a long time to recover.

It turns out… that Miaoying and Yanhong are not human!

After saying these words, Yue Feng hugged Ren Yingying and successfully reached the top of the mountain.

Chapter 2974

Wow!

At this moment, looking at the beautiful scenery in front of her, Ren Yingying broke free from Yue Feng's arms with indescribable joy.

I saw that there were a lot of exotic flowers and plants growing around the top of the mountain in front of me, and the fragrance of various elixir mixed together, which was refreshing and refreshing.

In the distance, the sea of clouds is vague, like a fairyland.

"Three suns grass, seven-colored flowers… so many!"

Surprised, Ren Yingying was very excited, and gathered together with Yue Feng.

Half an hour later, the two of them gained a lot, and then Yue Feng hugged Ren Yingying and flew down the mountain.

"Yue Feng!"

At the foot of the mountain, Ren Yingying was moved by the people who were still working hard to collect herbs, and said softly, "These people who collect herbs for a living are so hard, let's distribute more spirit herbs to Are they?!"

Although she used to be the princess of Apocalypse Continent, she was extremely delicate, but Ren Yingying was kind-hearted, especially not seeing the suffering of the people.

"Okay!" Yue Feng agreed with a smile without thinking about it.

In the next second, Yue Feng will walk over and distribute the extra spirit grass to the surrounding people.

"The army is here, run!"

But at this moment, a panicked shout came, and then, the people who were collecting medicine ran into the distance one by one in panic.

Um?

Yue Feng frowned, subconsciously turned his head to look, and saw a large army on the road not far away, with thousands of people in uniform bright armor.

At the front is a guard of honor. The guard of honor guards a luxurious carriage. The carriage is resplendent and made of gold. It is carved with auspicious clouds, dragons and phoenixes. It is pulled by eight white horses. The flags around are also embroidered with five-clawed golden dragons.

What a big stage!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn't help but muttered, could it be that Queen Nayun is on a tour?

Ren Yingying next to this

trembled, she couldn't help but said softly: "At this time, Emperor Tianqi's dragon ride, how did King Guangping come to Nanyun Continent?"

Ren Yingying used to be a princess. It can be seen that this is the dragon driving of the Apocalypse Continent!

What?

Hearing this, Yue Feng raised his brows, suddenly feeling a little bad.

Is King Guangping sitting in the carriage?

Swish!

At the same time, King Guangping in the carriage also saw Yue Feng and Ren Yingying, and his whole body was shocked, and then he said coldly: "Stop!" In the

next second, King Guangping slowly walked out of the carriage, his eyes locked on Yue Feng: "It's a real life where we don't meet!"

King Guangping visited the Nanyun royal family in the name of an envoy, but his real purpose was to deal with the eight Nine Heavens Saintess, but he didn't expect that when he first came to Nanyun Continent, he I met Yue Feng.

Yue Feng frowned secretly and did not respond.

Ren Yingying next to her was also inexplicably panicked.

"Yue Feng!"

At this time, King Guangping said coldly: “I won’t say much nonsense. During these years, Madam has been in the palace, thinking of you day and night, and lost a lot of weight. Since you meet today, follow me and wait until you return to Tianqi. Continent, how about reuniting you?”

King Guangping kept an eye on his surroundings while saying this.

Speaking of which, when he met Yue Feng, King Guangping wanted to do it directly, but thinking that this was the Nanyun Continent, and Yue Feng was cunning and cunning, who knew if there was an ambush nearby.

Made! This King Guangping is getting more and more hypocritical.

With a murmur in his heart, Yue Feng said angrily: “King Guangping, don’t pretend to be with me. You always wanted to get rid of me, and are you willing to reunite me with my wife?”

“Also, before you were to execute Ya’er, this The account has not been calculated with you!”

When he said this, Yue Feng was full of anger, and at the same time was secretly suspicious.

what happened? How does this King of Guangping give the impression that he is full of air?

Swish!

Chapter 2975

Feeling Yue Feng’s contempt, King Guangping’s face was extremely ugly in an instant, and he said coldly: “Take these two people down!”

At this time, King Guangping has been determined that there is no ambush nearby, only Yue Feng and Ren Yingying Two, don’t worry anymore.

“Yes, Your Majesty!” The

voice fell, and the elites of the surrounding Royal Forest Army responded one after another, holding the long sword tightly, rushing over quickly and surrounding Yue Feng!

Seeing this scene, Ren Yingying was nervous.

If he hadn’t lost his inner strength, he could have left with Yue Feng, but now, he has become Yue Feng’s burden.

Feeling her nervousness, Yue Feng gently comforted: “Don’t be afraid!”

After saying that, Yue Feng protected her behind him, without looking at the elites of the Royal Forest Army around him, and said coldly to King Guangping: “King Guangping, Do you think you can catch the two of us with just these people?”

“As for Madam, I was able to take Ya’er away in front of you, and naturally I could go to the palace and take Madam away.”

Thinking of Qin Rongyin, Yue Feng felt a pain in his heart.

For more than ten years, she has been trapped in the palace, and she does not know how much she has suffered.

Yue Feng’s words completely drove King Guangping crazy.

“Kill him for me!”

Under the roar, King Guangping pulled out a long sword and charged directly at Yue Feng.

At the same time, the surrounding elites of the Royal Forest Army also howled and launched an attack on Yue Feng.

call!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and did not panic at all, Fang Tianhuaji shook hands tightly and went up to meet him.

bang bang bang…

At this time, Yue Feng couldn’t help but practice Guiguzi’s exercises, and he still had the chaotic yin and yang beads of Empress Nuwa in his body. His strength was not what it was before. land.

However, in order to protect Ren Yingying’s well-being, Yue Feng had a dual purpose, and could not devote himself to the battle wholeheartedly. In the face of the constant swarming enemies, it was difficult to rush out for a while.

“Kill him, kill him!”

King Guangping howled desperately, then found an opportunity, attacked from the back, and stabbed Yue Feng in the back with a sword!

“Stab!”

This sword went down, and blood immediately poured out!

“Yue Feng!”

Seeing this scene, Ren Yingying, who was hiding behind, couldn’t help exclaiming, her heart was hanging up, and her delicate face was full of anxiety.

Yue Feng gritted his teeth, endured the severe pain, and shouted at King Guangping: “You are still Emperor Tianqi, do you only attack?” The

voice fell, Yue Feng’s inner strength was motivated, and a dazzling light was seen from Fang Fang. The halberd erupted from the sky, heading straight for King Guangping.

So strong!

Feeling the strength of this ray of light, King Guangping’s expression changed, and he quickly put the long sword in front of him, urging his inner strength to resist.

Bang!

In the next second, the light slammed into the long sword, and a crisp sound was heard, and the long sword was broken into several sections. At the same time, King Guangping also groaned and was sent flying.

Flying dozens of meters away, King Guangping landed on both feet, and his heart was incomparable. At the same time, his eyes locked on Yue Feng, and it became even more gloomy.

This Yue Feng’s strength is getting more and more terrifying. If he were to run away today, there would be endless trouble.

Get rid of him today anyway.

Seeing that King Guangping was knocked back by himself, Yue Feng was about to take advantage of the situation to pursue him, but was quickly stopped by the swarming elites of the Royal Forest Army.

Seeing that King Guangping was injured, the eyes of these imperial guards were all red, and if something happened to His Majesty, he would not be able to bear it.

“Yue Feng… Be careful!”

Seeing Yue Feng being surrounded, Ren Yingying’s eyes suddenly turned red, and she couldn’t help but let out a soft cry.

At this time, Ren Yingying really wanted to help, but she had no inner strength, so she could only be anxious.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2976-2980

Chapter 2976

“Go to hell, Yue Feng!”

At this moment, King Guangping heard a roar, and then he pulled out a longbow, pinched the feather arrow, and shot directly at Yue Feng’s back heart. Feather Arrow let out a scream in mid-air, and the air was torn apart.

The feather arrow was as fast as lightning, and it was too late when Yue Feng realized the danger.

“Be careful!”

Seeing this scene, Ren Yingying’s pretty face changed, she couldn’t help exclaiming, and then quickly ran over to stand behind Yue Feng!

“Pfft!”

At this moment, the feather arrow slammed into Ren Yingying’s body, blood spurted out instantly, and the tender body softened and fell directly to the ground.

“Yingying!” Yue Feng was shocked and shouted like crazy, turned around and hugged her!

I saw that Ren Yingying’s delicate face became extremely pale at this time, and blood kept flowing out, dyeing her long dress red!

“I…”

Ren Yingying opened her mouth and said only one word, but she couldn’t go on, she just felt that she was in pain.

“Yingying, don’t scare me…!” Yue Feng kept yelling, his eyes were blood red, and his whole body collapsed!

Why? Why are you so stupid.

I obviously lost my inner strength, but I still have to take this arrow for me.

“Yingying, don’t scare me…” Under the heartache, Yue Feng shook Ren Yingying’s body gently, her voice choked up, and she couldn’t help crying.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Originally, she thought that coming out to collect medicine this time would allow her and the Great Sage and others to regain their strength, but why did they never expect that they would meet King Guangping. Moreover, Yingying was injured for herself.

If I had known this earlier, I would have brought her out with me.

Listening to Yue Feng's call, Ren Yingying squeezed a smile on her weak face: "I'll be fine, don't be uncomfortable!"

"Don't talk, don't talk, you will take you back immediately!" Yue The tears of the wind, rushing down, could not be stopped at all!

"Go back!?"

At this moment,

the corner of King Guangping's mouth raised a trace of cruelty, and said coldly: "Today, neither of you can leave, so let's be a pair of desperate mandarin ducks together!" The

voice fell, and King Guangping waved his hand. , the elite of the surrounding Royal Forest Army swarmed again.

Swish!

At this moment, Yue Feng's eyes were extremely blood red, and then he gently put down Ren Yingying, held Fang Tianhua halberd tightly, and looked around.

"All of you must die!"

"Roar!" The

voice fell, Yue Feng stimulated his inner strength, and in an instant, a terrifying aura erupted, and within a kilometer radius, the air was distorted.

"You all have to die, you all have to die!" Yue Feng's voice was already hoarse, and he suddenly raised his right hand under the roar!

"All thoughts are ashes!" The

voice fell, thunderclouds rolled in the sky, and then, a storm completely condensed by internal force, like a huge tornado, shrouded the surrounding Royal Forest Army.

"Ah!"

Several thousand elites of the Imperial Forest Army screamed in agony before they had time to dodge.

In less than ten seconds, more than half of the more than 3,000 garrison troops fell into a pool of blood.

What?

Seeing this scene, King Guangping only felt his scalp tighten and his brain buzzed.

Just one move, killing so many of his subordinates?

“Yue Feng, today…you are lucky today, we will have a future!!” King Guangping howled unwillingly, and then took the rest of the Royal Forest Army and left in embarrassment.

Chapter 2977

To be honest, King Guangping wanted to stay with Yue Feng, but he thought that he had important things to do, so he finally chose to retreat.

King Guangping has thought about it, as long as he completes what His Majesty Pluto has explained, when the time comes, he will be rewarded, and then he will deal with Yue Feng well.

Made!

Watching King Guangping leave with his subordinates, Yue Feng wanted to pursue him, but considering Ren Yingying’s injury, he held back.

“Yingying, hold on, you must hold on…” The

next second, Yue Feng quickly picked up Ren Yingying and flew into the air with anxiety and distress on his face.

“Yue Feng, I feel so cold, am I going to die?” Ren Yingying said weakly, it was distressing!

“Don’t talk nonsense, you won’t die, I won’t allow you to die!” Yue Feng hugged her tightly, only to feel that his heart was trembling, and at the same time he speeded up.

A few hours later, Yue Feng took Ren Yingying and joined Sun Dasheng and others.

Whoa!

In an instant, everyone panicked when they saw that Ren Yingying was seriously injured. Afterwards, Lu Dongbin healed Ren Yingying.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng had learned medical skills from Shennong, as well as Wuji alchemy, but Ren Yingying was injured too badly, and Yue Feng was not sure at all.

But Lu Dongbin is different, he is a master of the Taoist generation.

Two hours later, Lu Dongbin walked out of the tent with a tired face!

Yue Feng hurried over and asked anxiously, “Master Lu, how is Yingying?”

Lu Dongbin smiled slightly and comforted: “Sect Master Yue, Miss Yingying is all right now, but that arrow stabbed her in the heart, and if it went deeper, I’m afraid she will die, but it’s all right now, just rest and recuperate. “Huh ..

“

Hearing this, Yue Feng exhaled a long breath, overjoyed, and kept bowing to Lu Dongbin: “Thank you Daoist, thank you Daoist!”

Lu Dongbin smiled and waved his hand. Nothing, and then said solemnly: “By the way, there is one more thing. When I pulled out the arrow just now, I found that there was a kind of sinister left on the arrow. Moreover, this sinister is very evil, and you will encounter this in the future. King Guangping, be careful!”

Sinister?

Hearing this, Yue Feng was stunned.

When we first met before, I felt that King Guangping was different from before, but now, Lu Dongbin found a sinister poison on the arrow again…

Could it be… He is also related to Hades?

“Okay!”

Just when Yue Feng was thinking about this, Lu Dongbin smiled slightly: “I’m going to make an antidote for everyone.” After saying that, Lu Dongbin walked away slowly!

call!

Watching Lu Dongbin walk away, Yue Feng couldn’t wait to walk into the tent.

In the tent, Ren Yingying was lying there, her face still pale. Her eyes were tightly closed, her eyelashes fluttered gently, which was pitiful.

Yue Feng walked up to her and looked at her quietly, feeling unspeakable guilt.

As a noble princess, after following her, Yingying has suffered so much over the years, yet she has not been given happiness, and was seriously injured by King Guangping and almost died.

But fortunately, she has no worries about her life now.

“Yue Feng…”

Just when Yue Feng was secretly blaming himself, Ren Yingying woke up and couldn’t help but called out softly.

Yue Feng reacted and pulled Ren Yingying’s hand gently: “Yingying, why did you block that arrow for me before? You are not allowed to do such silly things in the future.”

Ren Yingying smiled, her tone weak, but very serious: “You are my husband, and the situation was so dangerous at the time. Of course I wanted to stop you. Otherwise, if something happened to you, what’s the point of my life?”

Hearing this, Yue Feng’s heart trembled and he couldn’t say anything. Moving!

The next second, Yue Feng gently held her in his arms.

Chapter 2978

Feeling Yue Feng’s warmth, Ren Yingying pressed her face to his heart, showing a happy smile on her beautiful face.

Over the years, he and Yue Feng have been together less and more apart.

At this time, Ren Yingying only thought about Yue Feng holding her all the time.

call!

At this moment, looking at Ren Yingying from a close distance, her red lips were so delicate that Yue Feng kissed him all at once.

hum!

At this moment, Ren Yingying’s delicate body trembled, she only felt her brain buzzing, her whole body softened, and then she slowly closed her eyes.

For a time, the atmosphere of the tent was indescribably warm.

“Sister Yingying!”

However, at this moment, a shout came from outside, and it was Meihui’s voice.

In the next second, the tent curtain was lifted, and Meihui walked in quickly, her delicate face full of eagerness: “Sister Yingying, how are you…”

Shah!

Just halfway through, when she saw the situation in front of her, Meihui’s body trembled, and she was immediately stunned.

Meihui saw that Yue Feng was holding Ren Yingying with a lot of affection, while Ren Yingying was only wearing a slapstick, and the whole person was snuggling up in Yue Feng’s arms, and the two of them….

this… big brother and sister Yingying …

After everyone settled here, Meihui went out to inquire about the news. After all, she would be faceless, and everyone was not worried. As soon as she came back, she learned that Ren Yingying was injured.

Meihui and Ren Yingying are sisters in love, so they rushed over to take a look when they were worried. Unexpectedly, Yue Feng was still there.

The next second, Meihui reacted, her delicate face blushing all of a sudden, Meihui had matured a lot at this time, and she suddenly understood that she had disturbed the world of Yue Feng and Ren Yingying.

“Brother…” Mei Hui was a little embarrassed, she quickly closed her eyes and said with a smile, “I didn’t see anything.”

Uh…

Yue Feng was also a little embarrassed, this little girl just broke in like this, Fortunately, I and Ren Yingying didn’t go further, otherwise, it would be even more embarrassing.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng scratched his head: “You guys talk, I’ll go out!”

Then he walked out of the tent.

At the same time, Ren Yingying is also extremely shy, with a delicate face, like a ripe red apple.

Seeing Yue Feng go out, Mei Hui pursed her lips and smiled, then walked over.

When they got to the front, Meihui took Ren Yingying’s hand and asked with concern: “Sister Yingying, how do you feel now? I was worried to death when I heard that you were injured.”

“It’s alright.” Ren Yingying shallowly He smiled and said, “Fortunately, Daochang Lu came to the rescue.”

Huh!

Hearing this, Meihui finally let go of her hanging heart.

In the next second, Meihui thought of the scene just now, and looked at Ren Yingying with a smile: “Sister Yingying, when will you and my elder brother get married?”

“Wait for the situation to stabilize!” Ren Yingying replied gently, and then couldn’t help it. Asked: “Why are you asking this?”

Meihui pursed her lips and smiled: “You two are in love with each other, and once you have a name, you can be together well. After you held the wedding, even if you encountered the situation just now, Don’t be embarrassed.”

Over the years, Ren Yingying has been living in the Ouyang family, and has a very good relationship with Meihui. There are some things that Meihui was embarrassed to say before, but now that she is mature, she is more courageous.

Swish!

Hearing this, Ren Yingying’s face flushed with blush, she bit her lip, and said softly: “Don’t talk nonsense, Yue Feng and I were actually…”

When she said this, Ren Yingying felt His heart beat faster inexplicably!

Seeing her flustered explanation, Meihui tilted her head and laughed jokingly: “Sister Yingying, don’t explain, I have seen it all. Besides, isn’t it normal for men and women to love each other!”

Chapter 2979

Said, Meihui said seriously: “Seriously, I really want you and my elder brother to have a wedding soon, and give me a little nephew!”

This….

Hearing this, Ren Yingying was embarrassed Nai, all of a sudden it turned red to the neck, and laughed and scolded: “You girl, what are you thinking about? Well, I’m going to rest, go out and help!”

At this time, Ren Yingying was very shy, just thinking about Hurry up and take Meihui away, otherwise, Meihui will speak out more shameful things.

“Okay, then you can rest!” Mei Hui smiled and walked out.

When I got outside, I saw Yue Feng standing there waiting.

“Little sister!”

Seeing Meihui coming out, Yue Feng quickly asked, “Did you hear anything when you went out to inquire about news?”

The scene just now was really embarrassing, so Yue Feng quickly brought up other topics, otherwise, he would Made fun of by Miho.

“Yes!”

Meihui pondered for a while, and said seriously: “I got news in Nanyun Imperial City just now that the Queen wants to help the eight saintess to build the Xuantian Great Array. I heard that this Xuantian Great Array is very large and needs to be It takes a lot of financial and material resources.”

Hearing this, Yue Feng frowned secretly.

Of course, Yue Feng knew about the Xuantian Great Array. When Zi Yan brought him into the Mitian Spirit Realm, he told him that the previous Xuantian Great Array was connected to the Kyushu Continent, and the eye of the array was on the top of the Kunlun Mountain at the top of the Kyushu. Later, it was secretly destroyed by Hades, and the Xuantian Great Array was destroyed.

If Empress Nagumo can help rebuild the Xuantian Great Array this time, the Nine Heavens Saintess will be able to establish contact with the Divine Realm. At that time, with the help of the Divine Realm, she will be able to smash Hades’ conspiracy.

Overall, this is a good thing.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng suddenly thought of King Guangping.

Just as Queen Nanyun was about to build a grand formation for Jiutian Xuannv, King Guangping came with an embassy. Is this a coincidence?

Thinking of the evil spirit on King Guangping again, Yue Feng felt more and more wrong.

“That’s right!”

Just when Yue Feng was thinking about it, Meihui continued: “When I came back just now, the Queen issued an edict to invite people with lofty ideals from all continents to help build the Xuantian Great Array.

” At this point, Meihui couldn’t help but say, “Big brother, is this Xuantian formation really that important?”

Huh!

Yue Feng took a deep breath and said slowly, “The Xuantian formation is very important, and of course it is very important. Since the queen has issued an edict, let’s go join in the fun!” After

speaking, Yue Feng found Miaoying and Yanhong and let them They guarded everyone, and then took Mei Hui and quietly returned to the Nanyun Imperial City.

……

Empress Nagumo issued an edict to invite people with lofty ideals from Kyushu to come to help build the Xuantian Great Array, which soon spread throughout the Kyushu continent, whether it was on the rivers, lakes or the common people, talking about it this thing.

For a time, the sect forces of various continents poured into the Southern Cloud Continent.

At this moment, in a small town on the border between Nayun Continent and Apocalypse Continent.

The town is not big, but it is very lively, with various shops.

In the private room on the second floor of a tavern, White Horse sat there, looking at the scene on the street through the window, with a relaxed and comfortable face.

Half a day ago, I learned that the Empress had issued an edict, and the sects of all continents rushed to the Nanyun Imperial City.

After getting the Axe, White Horse was ready to do something big. This time the Queen issued an edict and knew that the opportunity was coming.

“Palace Master!”

At this moment, a man with a fair complexion walked over quickly and respectfully said to the white horse: “This subordinate has just inspected the surrounding town and made a major discovery!” The

man’s name is Yang Gang, and he is the confidant of the white horse.

Since becoming the master of the hall, White Horse has carried out a major cleaning, and replaced some important positions in the hall of longevity with his own.

“What major discovery?” Bai Ma leisurely took a sip of tea and said lightly.

Chapter 2980

Yang Gang didn’t answer directly, but looked around, made sure there was no one else, and walked over.

When he got to the front, Yang Gang lowered his voice and said, “Palace Master, I seem to have seen Palace Master Wen just now!?”

What?

Hearing this, Bai Ma’s body trembled, and a sip of tea almost spit out.

Ugly? Isn’t he dead?

I watched him fall into the abyss with my own eyes. How could he still be alive?

The next second, Bai Ma tried to calm down and said coldly, “Yang Gang, are you sure you read it right?”

Yang Gang hurriedly said, “My subordinates dare not deceive the palace master, it is indeed Wen Chou Chou, and it seems that he is going to the Southern Cloud Continent! “

Speaking, Yang Gang explained in detail what he saw about Wen Chou Chou.

call!

After hearing this, White Horse sat there, unable to calm down for a long time.

Finally, a few minutes later, Bai Ma said, “Get ready now. Since Wen Chou Chou is not dead, let’s prepare a big gift and give him a good deal!”

When he said this, Bai Ma had a smile on his face, but his eyes Glittering gloomy.

“Yes, Hall Master!” Yang Gang responded quickly, and then went to prepare.

….

on the other side, on a mountain road a few miles away from the town.

At this time, night fell, the mountain road was rugged, and everything was silent, and I saw a person not far away, alone, walking slowly.

This man was wearing a black robe, his face was a little pale, but there was a scholarly atmosphere all over his body.

It is the ugly ugly.

One day ago, after separating from Duan Yu, Wen Chou Chou was cultivating alone in the valley. After he recovered completely, he was going to go to Yue Feng. As a result, on the way, he saw many sects in Jianghu, and they all rushed to Nanyun Continent.

Through inquiries, Wen Chou Chou learned that the Queen was going to build the Xuantian Great Array for the Nine Heavens Saintess, and Yue Feng would definitely be there for such an important matter. At that time, Wen Chou Chou did not hesitate and rushed towards Nanyun Imperial City.

Wen Chou Chou acted cautiously, he did not completely break the soul contract with Hades, and the evil spirit in his body would inevitably be discovered, so he deliberately took the path and avoided contact with people.

Um?

As he was walking, Wen Chou Chou heard a movement in front of him, beating and scolding mixed with the old man's pleading.

Hearing the movement, Wen Chou Chou didn't hesitate and walked over directly.

Swish!

Entering the woods in front, Wen Chou Chou secretly frowned upon seeing the scene in front of him, feeling very annoyed!

I saw that in the woods, an old man with a bamboo basket on his back was pushed to the ground. The herbs in the bamboo basket were scattered everywhere, and one leg seemed to be lame, very pitiful.

Beside the old man, several cultivators stood there, each of them fierce and scolding.

"Ma De, dare to collect herbs in our Shenfengtang? Tired of living!"

"Old man, the herbs in this area are all from our Shenfengtang, do you know?"

"Accompany us for one million Kyushu coins . I'll spare you today."

Facing the angry curses of several practitioners, the old man was terrified, lying on the ground and kept begging: "If you do well, please forgive me, I don't have a million! My wife is seriously ill, and there is really nothing I can do, so I came here to collect medicine…"

“If you don’t have money, if you don’t have money, you will pay for it with your life!” The

leader of the cultivator, after speaking viciously, drew out his long sword and stabbed the old man.

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou didn’t have time to think about it, he walked over quickly and shouted angrily, “Stop!”

At this time, Wen Chou Chou had already understood that the old man’s family was sick, so he came out to collect medicine, and broke into this place. The site of the Kamikaze Temple.

It’s just that these people from the Shenfengtang are too arrogant and domineering, and they will hurt people for a few medicines.

Wen Chou Chou is righteous and awe-inspiring, how can you stand by when such a thing happens?

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2981-2990

Chapter 2981

Swish!

In an instant, several practitioners stopped one after another, their eyes locked on Wen Chou Chou.

The next second, the leader pointed at Wen Chou Chou and scolded: “Don’t meddle in your own business, do you know who I am? The third master of Shenfengtang, Cheng Dong! You go to the neighborhood to inquire, who doesn’t know me Cheng Dong? Your prestige?” The

voice fell, and the surrounding accomplices also shouted.

“Hurry up!”

“Be a hero on our territory? Court death!”

Under the clamor, Cheng Dong and a few people came over and surrounded Wen Chou Chou.

“Om!”

Looking at Cheng Dong and a few people around, Wen Chou Chou didn’t panic at all, his inner strength was running, he raised his hand, and in an instant, a powerful breath burst out.

Bang bang bang…

The next second, Wen Chou Chou’s figure was like a ghost, and rushed over directly. Before Cheng Dong could react, they were shocked and flew out by a powerful force, each of them spitting blood, and they were extremely embarrassed.

“Go away!” Wen Chou Chou didn’t talk nonsense, and spit out a word coldly.

“You…you dare to interfere in our Shenfengtang affairs, you have something to wait for, don’t go!” Cheng Dong struggled to stand up, shouted at Wen Chou Chou, then greeted a few companions, and fled.

In the blink of an eye, he disappeared into the darkness.

call!

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Wen Chou Chou didn't take Cheng Dong's threat to heart at all. Even the common people are bullied, this Shenfengtang must be a small sect that is not in the mainstream. Not enough to worry about.

The next second, Wen Chou Chou walked over slowly and asked the old man, "Old man, are you all right?"

The old man was full of gratitude: "Thank you for this benefactor, you have provoked the people of Kamikaze, they will not let you go, you can go quickly!"

When saying this, the old man's face was sincere, but there was a glint in his eyes. cunning.

Yes, this old man was pretending to be Yang Gang, and those cultivators just now were not from Shenfengtang at all. All of this was a trap set by Baima.

call!

Wen Chou Chou took a deep breath and said with a smile, "Don't worry, old man, I'm not afraid of people from Shenfengtang. You can't walk on your legs. I'll take you back!"

Wen Chou Chou was chivalrous and benevolent, seeing the old man in front of him with a lame leg, kind heart Dafa, decide good people to do it in the end.

"In this case, I would like to thank the benefactor!" Yang Gang expressed his sincerity and fear, and thanked him repeatedly.

Afterwards, Yang Gang picked up the herbs scattered on the ground, and with the help of Wen Chou Chou, walked towards the village not far away.

Soon, when he arrived at a lonely courtyard outside the village, Yang Gang said with a smile, "I'm here, my wife will rest in it, it's really troublesome for my benefactor!"

Wen Chou Chou nodded and frowned.

I saw that in this courtyard, the weeds were overgrown, and the walls were mottled and desolate. How could it seem like a place to live?

However, Wen Chou Chou didn't think much about it. After all, the old man in front of him looked like a poor commoner. If he were rich, he wouldn't take the risk to collect medicine at night.

"I'll help you in." Wen Chou Chou said, and he helped Yang Gang and walked in.

Um?

Arriving in the room, Wen Chou Chou realized that something was wrong. The room in front of him was covered with dust, and there were cobwebs all over the corners. It was obviously abandoned for many years. Moreover, it was empty and there was no wife like Yang Gang mentioned…

Under the doubts, Wen Chou Chou subconsciously said: “Old man, you…”

As soon as he said a few words, Wen Chou Chou felt a danger coming from behind.

hum!

At this moment, Yang Gang, who was originally trembling, suddenly raised his palm and hit Wen Chou Chou directly on the back.

Yang Gang shot quickly, and with such a close distance, Wen Chou Chou couldn’t react at all.

boom!

The next second, a dull vibration rang out, and Wen Chou Chou groaned, and the figure staggered back, taking a few dozen steps back, and finally bumped into a pile of debris in the yard, his face pale.

“You… who are you?” Wen Chou Chou locked onto Yang Gang tightly and was extremely frightened. He never imagined that this person would actually retaliate for kindness and revenge. What was even more surprising was that the old man in front of him was pretending to be a cultivator.

Chapter 2982

“Wen Chou Chou!”

Feeling Wen Chou Chou’s anger, Yang Gang showed a treacherous smile: “The hall master has orders, and I have no choice but to do so.” After the words

fell, Yang Gang raised his hand to remove the mask on his face, revealing the original face.

“Yang Gang?”

Seeing his face, Wen Chou Chou’s heart trembled, and at the same time his anger rose: “You are so daring, you actually attacked me!”

This Yang Gang was originally a small leader under the altar of the Hall of Longevity. , Because of his bad intentions, he has never been reused by Wen Chou Chou. Now that he is plotting against him, Wen Chou Chou is naturally furious.

call!

Feeling Wen Chou Chou's anger, Yang Gang was obviously a little flustered, but he still had the courage to say: "Wen Chou Chou, you are no longer the hall master, so don't put on airs in front of me!"

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou frowned. He said coldly: "You said the hall master has an order, who is the new hall master?"

Hula…

As soon as he finished speaking, he heard footsteps coming from outside the courtyard, and then, dozens of figures walked away quickly When he came in, the one at the head was dressed in a white long gown and was indescribably high-spirited.

It is the white horse!

"It's you?!" Seeing the

white horse, Wen Chou Chou's eyes were instantly blood red, and he couldn't hide his inner anger: "White horse! You bastard, you dare to send someone to raid me!"

Chou, secretly raided, causing Wen Chou Chou to fall into the abyss, and then strayed into the path of attracting the soul, and was forced to be called the messenger of Hades, a chess piece under Hades.

After that, Wen Chou Chou falsely passed the orders of Hades, let go of the major sects, was subjected to various tortures, and finally was thrown into purgatory.

It can be said that his current situation is all caused by a white horse.

"Hehe!"

In the face of Wen Chou Chou's anger, Bai Ma did not panic at all, and said with a half-smile, "Wen Chou Chou, you are so lucky, you didn't die when you were knocked down into the abyss!"

"You know, for your sake! The cause of your death, I took great pains to put everything on Zhang Jiao, the whole Changsheng Palace, up and down, thought you were killed by Zhang Jiao, so I tried to kill Zhang Jiao and let them support me as the hall master."

"Who knows that you will survive the disaster, tell me, what should I do?"

After the last sentence, Bai Ma's face was full of hideousness.

What? !

Did he kill Zhang Jiao?

Hearing this, Wen Chou Chou was shocked, and at the same time, he was angry, and shouted angrily: “Bai Ma, you have committed the following crimes, and you are trying to seize the throne of the Palace Master, are you not afraid of thunder?”

At this time, Wen Chou Chou was trembling with anger. If I had known this earlier, when I first became the Palace Master, I should have removed this white horse.

“Presumptuous!”

As soon as he finished speaking, he saw Yang Gang striding out and angrily scolded at Wen Chou Chou: “Dare to talk to the hall master like that, are you courting death?

” man gesture.

When Wen Chou Chou was the Palace Master, Yang Gang was not reused at all, but now, Bai Ma became the Palace Master, and he was promoted all at once, so in Yang Gang’s heart, he was very grateful to Bai Ma, and naturally he would try his best to please him.

call!

Wen Chou Chou ignored Yang Gang, but looked around.

I saw that these people around were all the cronies of White Horse. But Wen Chou Chou doesn’t panic at all!

At this time, Bai Ma was too lazy to talk nonsense, and sneered at Wen Chou Chou: “Wen Chou Chou, I let you escape last time, but this time you are not so lucky.”

The voice fell, the white horse flashed, and the inner force urged him to charge directly towards Wen Chou Chou.

“You want to kill me, I’m afraid you don’t have the ability!” Wen Chou Chou sneered and raised his hands suddenly!

“Buzz!”

Chapter 2983

In an instant, the surrounding air distorted rapidly, and then, a violent force condensed a sword shadow and exploded towards the rushing white horse.

Seeing the sword shadow roaring, the white horse snorted coldly: “I’m not self-sufficient! Wen Chou Chou, I’m no longer the white horse I used to be, see clearly!” The

voice fell, and a click was heard, a giant axe being held tightly by the white horse. Holding it in his hand, the giant axe shone with golden light, like a scorching sun in the night.

It is the opening axe!

What?

Wen Chou Chou was shocked when he saw the opening axe!

This peerless divine weapon is actually in his hands!

hum!

Just at the moment when I was stunned, I saw the white horse suddenly raise his hand and wave, and a golden beam burst out from the opening axe, tearing the world apart!

boom!

Jinmang and Jianying collided, and a violent aura vibrated. Immediately, Jianying was directly defeated, turned into an afterimage, and disappeared into the night!

Mad!

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou was shocked and angry, full of horror.

The power of this opening axe is too terrifying. The sword shadows condensed by himself, in the Kyushu continent, there are very few people who can block them, but they are defeated by this opening axe!

Too, too strong, right? !

“Wen Chou Chou!” The white horse figure hovered proudly in the air, with a proud face, staring at Wen Chou Chou closely and said, “Today you are doomed, no one can save you, die.” The

voice fell, and the white horse clenched the axe, and the figure Like a streamer, it rushed directly to Wen Chou Chou!

“Even if I die, I will drag you to be buried with me!” Wen Chou Chou was completely insane, his eyes were blood red, and the moment his voice fell, a cloud of black mist erupted from Wen Chou Chou’s body, filling the white horse.

Yes, Wen Chou Chou broke out the power of the ghost world, which contains the unique sinister power of the ghost world.

Chi Chi…

In an instant, I saw the surrounding trees, contaminated with this black mist, the leaves withered instantly, very terrifying!

What? !

What is this? !

At this time, the white horse did not know that Wen Chou Chou was the messenger of Hades, and the black mist that erupted was extremely poisonous.

In shock, Bai Ma didn't have time to think, and hurriedly stopped the Kaitian Axe in front of him, at the same time urging the power of the Kaitian Axe to condense a golden protective film in front of him.

Chi Chi Chi!

The black mist filled the air, hit the protective film, and made a sound of corrosion, but instead of dissolving the protective film, it was blocked.

Speaking of which, ordinary weapons would have been corroded by the black mist long ago, but the Kaitian Axe was a peerless weapon, and the poison in the black mist had no effect on it at all.

This… how could this be?

Seeing this scene, Wen Chou Chou was shocked, and the whole person was stunned.

Even the evil spirits of the ghost world were blocked by the axe, how could this be done?

"Hahaha!"

Seeing Wen Chou Chou's shock, Bai Ma laughed loudly and said proudly, "Wen Chou Chou, are you all that capable?" After speaking, the whole person rushed again!

Wen Chou Chou was shocked and angry, he quickly pulled out his long sword and went up to meet him!

"clang!"

In the next second, the long sword and the opening axe collided, making a loud noise, and Wen Chou Chou was directly sent flying by more than 100 meters, and a mouthful of blood spurted out.

Chapter 2984

“Pfft!”

After landing, Wen Chou Chou vomited several mouthfuls of blood, and a shocking wound was cut on his chest by the opening axe.

To be honest, although Baima’s strength has improved a lot during this period, he is not a match for Wen Chou Chou at all.

But Bai Ma relies on the power of the opening axe, and the situation is different.

“Haha!”

Seeing that Wen Chou Chou was severely injured by himself, Bai Ma was extremely proud, and laughed loudly: “Wen Chou Chou, today is your day of death, you can go in peace, I will lead the Hall of Longevity to flourish and be called the first sect in Kyushu! “The

voice fell, and Bai Ma’s eyes flashed hideously, and he returned his hand.

Puchi puchi…

The next second, Yang Gang and several of his subordinates rushed over and stabbed Wen Chou Chou with the long knife in their hands.

These long knives directly penetrated Wen Chou Chou.

Pfft!

Wen Chou Chou only felt that all the strength in his body was taken away in an instant, and his whole body was extremely weak.

But at the same time, more than a dozen people rushed over to the Apocalypse soldiers, and the long swords in their hands stabbed at Wen Chou Chou!

“Puchi! Puchi!”

Wen Chouchou’s mouth was full of blood! His body seems to have been stabbed into a hornet’s nest!

Seeing this scene, the white horse showed a cruel smile, Wen Chou Chou looks at you this time and is still alive?

As long as Wen Chou Chou is eliminated, he will no longer have to worry about.

Um?

But the next scene made the white horse turn pale.

I saw that Wen Chou Chou was covered in blood, and he stood up staggeringly. You must know that ordinary people will die without a doubt, but Bai Ma clearly saw that Wen Chou Chou showed no signs of dying.

How could this be?

At this time, Bai Ma didn't know that Wen Chou Chou and Hades had a soul contract, and he was not a living person. No one in the Kyushu Continent could really kill him.

At the same time, Yang Gang and the people around him were also horrified.

Such a serious injury is still not dead, is this still a human?

"Palace Master!" In the

next second, Yang Gang couldn't help swallowing his saliva and said cautiously, "What should I do?"

"Lock him up first!" Bai Ma frowned secretly, unable to think of any other way for a while.

After Bai Ma thought about it, he went to Nanyun Imperial City first, and then he was trying to find a way to deal with Wen Chou Chou.

When the words fell, Yang Gang hurriedly and a few subordinates locked Wen Chou Chou in an iron cage, then covered the outside with black cloth, carried the iron cage to a car, and left quickly, disappearing into the night in a blink of an eye. among.

……

On the other side, Nagumo Imperial City!

In the woods outside the imperial city, Yue Feng and Meihui stood there, looking at the situation inside the imperial city.

I saw that the sects of various continents poured into the imperial city one after another, making the originally prosperous imperial city even more lively. With so many forces in the rivers and lakes, the queen also sent guards to maintain order.

Phew…

Seeing this, Yue Feng frowned secretly.

Nima, with so many guards patrolling, wouldn't it be easy to be discovered just by going in like this?

Seeing Yue Feng's expression, Mei Hui couldn't help laughing and said, "Brother, are you worried about how to enter the imperial city? Don't worry, I have a solution!"

After speaking, Mei Hui took out some special powder from her body and smeared it on Yue Feng face.

Meihui is the only descendant of the Thousand-faced Man. In addition to 'Wuxiang Qianmian', there are also some simple disguise techniques, so changing Yue Feng's appearance is not a problem at all.

To be honest, Mei Hui really wanted to teach Yue Feng's unique technique of 'Without Phases and Thousands of Faces', but Master Fang Qifo once said that a person with a thousand faces can only have one descendant, and at this time the patriarch left the rules.

"Okay!"

After a few seconds, Mei Hui clapped her hands and said with a smile: "Brother, you can look in the mirror!" After she finished speaking, she handed the mirror over.

Chapter 2985

I'm going!

When Yue Feng looked in the mirror, he was immediately stunned. His appearance had completely changed, and there was no sign of disguise at all.

The camouflage of the Thousand Faces is too subtle! It's almost as easy as falling apart.

At this time, Mei Hui also made a simple disguise for herself, and in a blink of an eye, she changed from a charming goddess to an ordinary woman.

Seeing that Meihui also changed her appearance, Yue Feng secretly praised again!

After getting ready, Yue Feng and Meihui followed the pedestrians and entered the imperial city.

"Little sister!"

When they arrived on Huangcheng Street, Yue Feng looked at the surrounding environment and said, "Let's act separately, you go to inquire about the situation of the various doors, and I will go to the palace!" The

queen proposed to be the Holy Maiden of Nine Heavens . The construction of the Xuantian Great Array is no trivial matter, and the sects of various continents are mixed with dragons and snakes, and no one knows whether there are secret refugees in Hades, so we must investigate carefully.

Um!

Meihui nodded and went to check the situation.

Watching Meihui walk away, Yue Feng took a deep breath and quickly approached the palace.

It was already dusk, so when he arrived near the palace, Yue Feng did not rush in, but slowly waited for night to fall.

Yue Feng thought about it, and after it got dark, he went to investigate the situation of King Guangping. After all, King Guangping was too suspicious. As soon as Queen Nanyun issued an imperial edict from Kyushu, he brought the embassy to Nanyun Continent, as if he knew in advance.

…..

At this moment, inside the palace, Tianen Palace.

Tianen Palace is a place within the Nanyun Palace that specially receives foreign divisions. King Guangping, as Emperor Tianqi, was arranged here.

At this time, in the palace, King Guangping sat there with a gloomy expression.

In front of him, stood a black shadow, filled with yin energy, with a cunning and insidious look, it was Gong Hao, the messenger of Hades.

“King Guangping!”

At this time, Gong Hao said slowly: “The King of Pluto has an order, this time to come to the Nanyun Continent, not only to destroy the Xuantian Great Array, but also to turn the Queen of Nanyun into his own.

” , Gong Hao took out an elixir and continued: “At this time, Xuanming Pill, you need to find a way to make Queen Nayun take it. As long as she takes Xuanming Pill, she can be charged by His Majesty Hades.

” Hao handed the medicinal pill to King Guangping, and after explaining a few more words, he turned and left.

call!

After Gong Hao left, King Guangping looked at the Xuanming Pill in his hand and fell into deep thought.

…

In the middle of the night, the entire palace was shrouded in darkness.

At this time, Yue Feng hid in the dark and had been waiting for two hours.

“Whoosh!”

Taking advantage of the changing of the guard at the palace gate, Yue Feng didn’t have time to think about it, his figure flashed and he rushed in.

Entering the palace, Yue Feng walked directly towards the Tianen Palace. Yue Feng used to be the concubine of the Nanyun Continent and was very familiar with the Nanyun Palace. Knowing that Tianen Hall is the place to receive VIPs, King Guangping is Emperor Tianqi, and his status is extraordinary, so he must be arranged here.

Um?

When approaching Tianen Hall, Yue Feng suddenly stopped and frowned.

I saw that King Guangping came out of the palace with a mysterious look on his face, and there was only one person, not accompanied by guards.

After walking out of the palace, King Guangping looked around, then took out a mask, put it on his face, and then walked towards the palace where the queen was resting.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng couldn’t help but muttered, what is King Guangping sneaking up to?

Muttering in his heart, Yue Feng did not hesitate to follow him.

Soon, the two of them arrived at the Queen’s bedroom one after the other.

puff puff!

As soon as he arrived at the door of the palace, he saw King Guangping’s hand like lightning, raising his palm and hitting the two palace maids guarding the door.

King Guangping made his move very quickly, and the two palace maids couldn’t react at all, and without even seeing who they were, they collapsed to the ground one after another.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2986-2990

Chapter 2986

“Who is outside?”

Hearing the movement, the queen who was preparing to rest in the palace couldn’t help but shouted softly.

At this moment, King Guangping showed a smile and responded, “It’s me!” The

voice fell, and King Guangping pushed in the door.

hiss!

At this moment, when he saw the scene inside, King Guangping’s eyes immediately straightened.

I saw that the queen was wearing a palace gauze, half lying on the soft couch, and the perfect curve was looming. Any man would go crazy when he saw this scene.

“You…”

At the same time, the queen was surprised when she saw King Guangping: “Who are you?”

Because King Guangping was wearing a mask, the queen couldn’t recognize him at all, but she felt the breath on him, Still a little apprehensive.

“Your Majesty, don’t panic!” King Guangping smiled and said, “I’m here to find you to cooperate!” As he

spoke, King Guangping looked up and down at the Queen.

Beautiful, so beautiful, it is said that Queen Nayun is beautiful, but now that she looks at it, she really lives up to her reputation.

Speaking of which, when King Guangping first came, he was entertained by the Queen, but the Queen was dressed in grand clothes at that time, but at this time, she was wearing light and thin clothes, and the visual experience was completely different.

cooperate?

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Hearing this, the queen was stunned.

Papa…

That is, at this moment, while the Queen was shaking her head, King Guangping flashed and rushed over, raised his hand and touched the Queen's acupuncture point. In an instant, the Queen's delicate body trembled and she couldn't move.

The next second, King Guangping took out a packet of powder from his body and sprinkled it in front of the queen's face.

hum!

At this moment, the queen inhaled the powder, only to feel that everything in front of her eyes was a little blurred, the world was spinning, and she was drowsy.

Yes, the powder sprinkled by King Guangping is a kind of drug. Any woman who inhales will drop her sanity and go into madness.

Speaking of which, King Guangping originally wanted to act according to the plan and give the Queen a Xuanming Pill, but then she thought about it, isn't it a pity that the Queen is so beautiful and doesn't want to use it?

King Guangping thought about it, and after enjoying the gentleness of the queen, he would give her the Xuanming Pill, which would be considered to have completed the task given by Hades.

"You…" The

drug addiction attacked very quickly, and the queen looked at King Guangping angrily, only said one word, and gradually lost consciousness.

Haha….hahaha..

King Guangping was very proud, showing a smile, ready to hug the queen softly.

"Om!"

However, at this moment, a powerful breath came from outside the bedroom, followed by a figure, as fast as a thunderbolt, hitting King Guangping's back with a palm.

It is Yue Feng!

Yue Feng followed King Guangping to the outside of the Queen's bedroom. Yue Feng saw everything just now. At this time, when King Guangping was about to sully the Queen's innocence, he couldn't bear it any longer.

This palm has an overwhelming potential!

Um?

Feeling the danger, King Guangping was furious, and Yue Feng suddenly made a surprise attack. He couldn't dodge at all, so he could only quickly use his inner strength and raised his palm to greet him.

"boom!"

The two of them touched their palms and made a dull vibration, and the entire bedroom seemed to be shaking!

At this moment, Yue Feng only felt the blood in his body tossing, his face was pale, and his body retreated several steps!

Nima!

I haven't seen him for a day, this King of Guangping has improved a lot!

At the same time, King Guangping also staggered back, and finally hit a pillar to stabilize his figure, his eyes fixed on Yue Feng, horrified.

Who is this person, his strength is so terrifying! ?

Yue Feng was disguised by Meihui, and King Guangping couldn't recognize him at all.

"King Guangping, you are very courageous. If you want to sully the Queen, you are not afraid that things will be exposed, and you can't go back to the Apocalypse Continent?!" Yue Feng sneered and sneered.

Chapter 2987

When he said this, Yue Feng used ventriloquism and his voice was hoarse.

Speaking of which, Yue Feng didn't want to hide his identity, but he didn't find out the secret of King Guangping, so he could only pretend!

What?

Seeing the other party reveal his identity all of a sudden, King Guangping was shocked, angry and a little panicked.

"What is King Guangping, you've identified the wrong person!" In the

next second, King Guangping spoke coldly, and the moment the voice fell, he raised his hand and waved, and suddenly a black mist filled the entire bedroom.

Feeling the poison in the black mist, Yue Feng did not dare to approach, and subconsciously retreated!

Whoosh!

Taking this opportunity, King Guangping did not hesitate, turned and rushed out of the bedroom, disappearing into the night.

To be honest, King Guangping didn't want to be so embarrassed, but the other party guessed his identity and continued to fight with him, which would inevitably attract guards. At that time, it would be too late to leave.

Made!

Watching King Guangping escape, Yue Feng frowned secretly, very annoyed.

At this time, Yue Feng wanted to pursue him very much, but he had sneaked into the palace and could not be exposed.

call!

The next second, Yue Feng took a deep breath, turned his head to look, and saw the Queen lying there, her pretty face flushed, her delicate body trembling slightly, looking very painful.

"The first emperor, is that you?"

At this moment, the queen's eyes were blurred, she looked at Yue Feng, and said softly: "After so many years, you finally came back to see me! Do you know that after so many days? Day and night, how much I miss you!"

Under the stimulation of the drug, the queen at this time had lost her mind and had hallucinations.

What the hell!

Hearing this, Yue Feng could not laugh or cry, what kind of drug did King Guangping use to make the Queen hallucinate?

Thinking about it, Yue Feng was about to speak.

"The first emperor!"

However, at this moment, before Yue Feng could speak, the queen gave a coquettish cry and threw herself into his arms, hugging him tightly: "Xianhuang, I miss you so much, you Come with me, okay?"

Hiss!

At this moment, feeling the scorching temperature of the queen's delicate body, Yue Feng couldn't help taking a breath, and his whole body was covered.

Especially when the Queen hugged him tightly, Yue Feng only felt his brain buzzing with the unique scent of her body.

"Your Majesty!"

After more than ten seconds, Yue Feng reacted and couldn't help but said softly, "Your Majesty, wake up a little!"

However, the Queen didn't seem to hear it, but instead pressed her tightly and hugged her even more. tight.

At this time, the queen, under the attack of the medicine, has completely lost her mind!

"Empress, you." Yue Feng was in a hurry and was about to break free, but the queen raised her jade hand and tapped Yue Feng twice to seal his acupuncture point!

Although the strength of the queen is not as good as that of Long Qianyu, she is much higher than those of the practitioners on the rivers and lakes, and Yue Feng is completely defenseless. In that instant, Yue Feng can't move.

What the hell!

At this moment, Yue Feng suddenly panicked.

However, before he could react, he saw the queen slowly approaching, her charming red lips, and kissed Yue Feng!

The queen at this time, subconsciously regarded Yue Feng as the first emperor, completely lost her sense.

Pfft!

In the next second, without waiting for Yue Feng to react, the queen threw him at once, and the two instantly rolled on the soft slump!

"Your Majesty, calm down. Calm down…" Yue Feng wanted to cry without tears, and at the same time motivated his inner strength to open the acupuncture points.

However, the queen's acupuncture technique was completely different from that of the Jianghu people. Even with Yue Feng's strength, it would take at least half an hour to clear the acupoints.

“The first emperor!”

At this time, the queen could no longer hear Yue Feng’s voice. She just wanted to reminisce about the old relationship with the emperor in her heart, hugged Yue Feng tightly, and started to pull Yue Feng’s clothes.

The queen blushed and finally kissed Yue Feng’s mouth.

Chapter 2988 I

don’t know how long it took, and the queen fell asleep.

At this time, it was already dark outside.

Yue Feng hugged the Queen, wanting to cry without tears!

Nima.

Entering the palace tonight was originally to investigate the secrets of King Guangping, but ended up spending the night here with the queen.

Depressed, Yue Feng quietly got up and quickly left the palace!

If she doesn’t leave, she will be in trouble when the queen wakes up.

Soon, returning to the place where she and Meihui were separated yesterday, she could see from a distance that Meihui was already waiting there.

“Brother!”

Seeing Yue Feng, Meihui hurried up to meet him, and said quickly, “I asked about it last night. Most of these forces want to see the beauty of the Nine Heavens Saintess, and some want to take advantage of this. The opportunity to become famous all over the world, but these, it seems useless to us!”

Hearing this, Yue Feng nodded silently.

At this time, Meihui couldn’t help but ask: “What about you? Have you found any news?”

Uh…

Yue Feng was very embarrassed, scratched his head and said, “The palace is heavily guarded, I checked all night, and nothing happened . A special clue.”

How can you tell what happened to you and the Queen overnight?

Just as he was talking, he heard the direction of the imperial palace, and there was a burst of restlessness, and many practitioners rushed over.

“Brother, listen to them, today the Nanyun royal family is going to hold a meeting to discuss how to build the Xuantian Great Array, let’s go and have a look!” Meihui said while holding Yue Feng’s hand, very excited.

Yue Feng nodded, and together with Mei Hui, followed everyone to the prayer altar.

The prayer altar is the place where the Nagumo royal family worshipped the heaven and the earth.

From a distance, you can see the entrance to the prayer altar, and a guard is set up to guard it. Every cultivator who enters needs to record his identity.

Yue Feng and Meihui reported a fake sect name and easily got in.

I go, so many people?

When he arrived at the prayer altar, Yue Feng was stunned when he saw the scene in front of him!

I saw that in the center of the plaza of the prayer altar, a huge platform was built, which was extremely solemn and solemn, and seats were set up around the platform. At this time, these seats were already crowded with people. From a distance, it was dark. , very spectacular!

Yue Feng saw that many familiar figures were sitting on these seats.

Danzong in Dongao Continent, Famous Sword Villa in Yellow Sea Continent, Wudang in Diyuan Continent, Shaolin and so on.

Um?

It was at this moment that Yue Feng was stunned when he saw a familiar figure.

He saw that on a seat not far away, White Horse was sitting there with a leisurely expression, and behind him, stood neatly several elite disciples of the Hall of Longevity.

This kid betrayed Brother Wen, and now he is the master of the Hall of Longevity?

At this moment, Yue Feng was staring at the white horse, and his heart was filled with anger.

Half a month ago, Yue Feng happened to meet Wen Chou Chou. At that time, Wen Chou Chou explained in detail the process of falling into the abyss. It can be said that Wen Chou Chou fell into such a situation, all because of white horses.

When he learned of the situation at that time, Yue Feng was furious and secretly vowed to kill Bai Ma, but he never thought that he would meet him here.

At this time, Yue Feng wanted to kill the white horse, but after seeing the surrounding situation, he still stabilized.

At this moment, on the VIP seat at the venue, King Guangping sat there, his eyes slowly scanning the audience, his face extremely gloomy.

Mad, who was able to get the Queen last night, was disturbed by a mysterious person. Not only did he not enjoy the Queen's gentleness, but he also delayed the task given by Hades.

Chapter 2989

There are so many people in the venue in front of you, that mysterious person must be among them.

However, King Guangping searched for a long time, but couldn't find the person he met last night.

At this time, King Guangping didn't know that it was Yue Feng who did bad things to him last night, and Yue Feng changed his face. When he entered the venue just now, Meihui gave Yue Feng a new make-up, and King Guangping naturally couldn't recognize it. .

Whoa!

At this moment, the whole venue suddenly burst into a restlessness. Many people looked around on tiptoe.

"The eldest princess is here!"

"It's so beautiful!"

Amidst the exclamations, he saw Long Qianyu slowly walk to the center of the stage, surrounded by several palace guards.

At this time, Long Qianyu, wearing a light yellow dress, was noble and arrogant, and showed a royal aura all over his body. Today's conference was presided over by Long Qianyu.

“Everyone!”

At this time, Long Qianyu looked around and said slowly, “I believe everyone knows that this time the empress issued the edict for the Nine Heavens Saintess.

” A disaster, and this disaster is related to the Pluto of the ghost world, the specific details, let the Nine Heavens Holy Maiden explain it to you in detail later.”

Long Qianyu’s voice was not loud, but it spread throughout the venue.

Afterwards, Long Qianyu told some more about the situation, and asked the guards around him to invite the Nine Heavens Saintess to appear.

Whoa!

When the eight saintess of Huanxiang came out, the audience was boiling! Many men’s eyes widened, almost insane, and many women’s eyes were also full of jealousy.

“Beautiful! So beautiful!”

“Is this the Nine Heavens Saintess?”

I saw that the eight saintess Huanxiang and Ziyan were all wearing pure white dresses, which were absolutely stunning. The delicate face is really a fairy, and it is unbelievably beautiful.

The eight saintess slowly walked to the center of the stage and nodded to the people around them.

Afterwards, Huanxiang took a step forward and said slowly: “This time to build the Xuantian Great Array, everyone can come and help, we are very grateful to the Nine Heavens Saintess. Our Nine Heavens Saintess were originally stationed in the Mitian Spirit Realm, and our duty is to protect the Kyushu Continent. Balance, how do you know that Hades is ambitious…”

In the next ten minutes, Huanxiang explained the situation in detail.

At the end, Huanxiang looked around and continued: “Now, the power of Hades has infiltrated into Kyushu, in order to prevent him from poisoning all living beings, our Nine Heavens Saintess must return to God’s Domain as soon as possible, so the matter of Xuantian Great Array , without delay!”

Wow!

Hearing this, the major sect forces present all looked at each other in dismay, and they were all astonished.

What Huanxiang said was far beyond their cognition.

Hades, God's Domain… These things that can only be heard in ancient books and legends actually exist.

quiet! For a time, the entire prayer altar was silent, and a drop of a needle could be heard clearly. Everyone was shocked and couldn't calm down for a long time.

At this time, Yue Feng was also secretly relieved.

Saintess Huanxiang announced the matter, which is beneficial and harmless to the continent of Kyushu. After all, Hades did so many things secretly, and many people were kept in the dark.

Now that all continents know it, they can unite as one and fight against Hades.

"Ha ha…"

However, at this time, King Guangping, who had been sitting there, suddenly burst out laughing, stood up and said loudly: "What the Nine Heavens Saintess, everyone, don't listen to this woman's slanderous words to confuse the public!" After

speaking, King Guangping slowly walked out , his eyes slowly swept across Huanxiang and the eight saintesses of Zi Yan, saying word by word: "You are not the saintess of the Nine Heavens at all, so don't pretend!"

What?

Hearing this, everyone in the audience was stunned. At the same time, they looked at the eight saintess of Huanxiang one by one with doubts in their eyes.

Chapter 2990

Wow!

The voice fell, and the audience was in an uproar.

"Fake Nine Heavens Saintess?"

"This…"

At the same time, Huanxiang and Ziyan also changed their pretty faces, and their eyes locked on King Guangping in shock and anger.

What nonsense is this emperor of the Apocalypse Continent talking about? The Nine Heavens Saintess and him have no grievances or enmity, why should they be slandered in public? !

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng also frowned and took a deep breath.

Nima, there really is something wrong with this King of Guangping. First, he sneaked into the Queen's bedroom last night, and he was planning to do something wrong. Now, he said in public that the Holy Maiden of Nine Heavens was fake.

It seems that he really secretly took refuge in Hades.

"Big Brother!" Mei Hui, who was beside her, also frowned, and couldn't help but say, "What is this King Guangping going to do? Why do you say the Nine Heavens Saintess is fake?"

Yue Feng secretly relieved and said in a low voice, "I I don't know, let's wait and see what happens."

At this time, he was on stage.

"Your Majesty Apocalypse!"

At this time, Huanxiang was the first to react, and said to King Guangping very displeased: "Why do you say we are fake Nine Heavens Saintess? As the ruler of Apocalypse Continent, you should know that, What are the consequences of malicious slander?"

Huanxiang was very angry when she said this.

At the same time, Zi Yan and several others also looked at King Guangping.

"Your Majesty Apocalypse!"

At the same time, Long Qianyu also came out and couldn't help saying: "Yes, these eight saintess gathered in the Nanyun Imperial City three days ago, and they are very clear about the God's Domain and the Mitian Spirit Realm, how could it be? Fake?"

When he said this, Long Qianyu's beautiful face was also full of doubts.

Speaking of which, Long Qianyu has always had a bad impression of King Guangping. Back then, the Tianqi royal family held a wedding ceremony for Ren Yingying. On the day of the final, King Guangping suddenly appeared and killed Emperor Tianqi to seize

the throne. All sects. It can be said that this is a person who does not compromise on the means to achieve his goals.

And now, in front of the heroes of Kyushu, he said that the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens was fake. You must know that these eight saintess were approved by the queen. If they were fake, wouldn't the Nayun royal family be a joke?

"Eldest Princess!"

Facing everyone's gaze, King Guangping smiled slightly and said to Long Qianyu: "Everything I said is true, both you and the Queen have been deceived by them!"

At this time, King Guangping had a serious look on his face. , his mission this time was to stop the construction of the Xuantian Great Array, and naturally he would try every means to slander the Nine Heavens Saintess.

Swish!

At this moment, Zi Yan finally couldn't bear it anymore, and said to King Guangping: "You keep saying that we are not the real Nine Heavens Saintess, what evidence do you have?"

Hearing this, many people in the audience nodded secretly.

Yes, there is no evidence, how to prove that these eight saintess are fake?

"Evidence?"

King Guangping sneered and said slowly, "I want evidence, okay, then let me tell you, half a month ago, a man who claimed to be Saint Lady Lanxin came to the Weather Palace to ask for help, and I saw through it. After that, she was locked up, and when I was about to interrogate her, she was rescued by Yue Feng!"

Having said this, King Guangping looked around and continued: "As far as I know, the real Nine Heavens Saintess were locked up by them and Yue Feng, and then these eight women pretended to be Nine Heavens Saintess to deceive the Nanyun Royal Family. "

As for the Xuantian Great Array they are going to build, the purpose is not to return to the realm of the gods, but to use this great array to trap the major sects in Kyushu."

"This is a conspiracy, a conspiracy to dominate Kyushu. ."

At the end, King Guangping's face was excited and impassioned, but cunning flashed in his eyes.

Whoa!

Hearing this, the whole venue exploded, everyone whispered and talked a lot, very shocked.

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2991-3000

Chapter 2991

“The emperor of the Apocalypse Continent didn’t say anything out of nothing. Half a month ago, there was indeed a saint named Lanxin who went to the Apocalypse Palace for help.”

“I heard that too!”

“Is this really a mystery ?” A conspiracy?”

Everyone’s discussions kept coming, and the eight saintess Huanxiang and Ziyan were trembling with anger.

“You are talking nonsense!”

Huanxiang has a fiery personality, and couldn’t help shouting at Wang Jiao of Guangping: “Yue Feng killed the Holy Maiden Lanxin, our Holy Maiden Nine Heavens and him are not inseparable, how could they be accomplices?”

This Wang Jiao of Guangping is really It’s too insidious to actually fabricate the truth.

What’s even more hateful is that Yue Feng was also dragged in. Yue Feng killed Lan Xin, and he and other sisters wanted to slash him with thousands of swords. How could they be with him.

Nima!

At the same time, Yue Feng, who was standing below, was also an unnamed fire.

This King Guangping is so despicable, he actually reverses black and white.

At that time, it was clear that King Guangping wanted to conspire against Saint Lady Lanxin, so he took the risk to rescue her, but this time, King Guangping actually said that he was a comrade who was plotting against Kyushu.

Under the anger, Yue Feng took a deep breath and calmed himself down.

After so many years of walking in the rivers and lakes, Yue Feng’s temperament has been restrained a lot, and he is not as impulsive as before.

Yue Feng thought about it, let’s see what conspiracy King Guangping has, and then act on his own.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

“Hehehe…”

At this moment, King Guangping on the stage gave a sneer and retorted at Huanxiang: “You said that a saint was murdered by Yue Feng? It’s ridiculous, what you said is inherently suspicious, if it is true How could she be easily killed by someone who is the Holy Maiden of the Nine Heavens?”

After speaking, King Guangping’s eyes flashed with treacherousness, and he continued: “Even if you and Yue Feng have problems, it is your internal conflict, which cannot change the fact that you colluded. “

You…”

Huanxiang blushed and wanted to refute, but she didn’t know how to speak.

At that time, Saint Lady Lanxin, after being defiled, the power in her body would be transmitted to the other party. It was precisely because of this that Saint Lady Lanxin could not bear to be humiliated and committed suicide, but this matter was related to the innocence of Saint Lady Lanxin. speak out?

call!

Seeing this scene, everyone in the audience stopped talking and looked at the eight saintess Huanxiang and Ziyan in a complicated way.

Is this speechless?

Not only that, Long Qianyu on the side also frowned and became suspicious.

If they were the real Nine Heavens Saintess, why didn’t they continue to argue with King Guangping?

“Everyone!”

When the time was almost up, King Guangping looked around and said loudly: “As far as I know, these eight women and Yue Feng secretly took refuge in Pluto. As long as they take refuge in Pluto, they all have The special mark of Hades!” After the

voice fell, King Guangping took out a bottle of powder from his body and threw it directly at the eight saintess of Huanxiang.

call!

The powder rose into the wind, and suddenly enveloped the eight saintess of Huanxiang.

King Guangping's action was very sudden, and the eight saintess of Huanxiang didn't have time to react, and when they saw the powder, after they were stained on their body, a strong yin and evil aura suddenly filled the air.

Under the stimulation of this evil spirit, the power of the Nascent Soul of the eight saintess of Huanxiang was immediately aroused. Immediately, the Nascent Soul within an individual emits a faint light, looming.

"This is, Ming Luo pollen…"

At this time, the eight saintess of Huanxiang were all shocked and angry.

Mingluo flower is a kind of flower with a lot of yin, which is only found in the ghost world. This kind of flower and grass gathers the yin and evil spirit of the ghost world, and it is very evil.

Chapter 2992

Wow!

Seeing this scene in front of him, the audience was in an uproar.

"What is looming about them?"

"Could it be that they really belong to the King of Pluto?"

"Mad, I was almost cheated, but it's a pity, all of them are so beautiful…"

Everyone present, to the Nine Heavens Saintess They knew very little about Nascent Soul and didn't know the existence of Yuan Ying. At this time, they all believed in King Guangping's words, thinking that the Yuan Ying that appeared on them was the unique imprint of Pluto's subordinates.

"The original form has been revealed!"

At this time, King Guangping stepped forward and shouted at Huanxiang: "What do you have to say now?"

King Guangping at this time was indescribably proud.

Yes, the Ming Luo pollen just now was given to him by the messenger of Gong Hao.

Hades knew that the Nine Provinces Continent knew very little about the Nine Heavens Saintess. As long as they showed something different from ordinary people, they could successfully slander them.

Speaking of which, King Guangping was a little worried at first, but this time he was relieved to see the reaction of everyone in the audience. Also very exciting.

“You…”

At this moment, Huanxiang’s pretty face blushed, and she shouted at Wang Jiao of Guangping: “The thief shouts to catch the thief, you are the person of Hades, but you use such a ridiculous method to spread rumors. “

If you can take out Muro pollen, what is it that is not a subordinate of Pluto?

“Dare to argue, take him down!” King Guangping sneered, then waved his hand.

Afterwards, King Guangping stepped aside, not intending to do it himself. He is a puppet of the Pluto, and his practice is extremely sinister, and naturally he will not show it in front of everyone.

Whoa!

In an instant, the elites of the Royal Forest Army brought by King Guangping, and the surrounding Nanyun Imperial City guards, rushed up and surrounded the eight groups of Huanxiang.

At the same time, Long Qianyu also drew out his long sword, and shouted at Huanxiang a few coldly and tenderly: “You guys are so bold, how dare you pretend to be the Nine Heavens Saintess?”

Like most people, Long Qianyu saw Huanxiang. After the Nascent Soul on his body, he also believed the words of King Guangping.

Screaming and drinking, Long Qianyu’s inner strength was motivated, and his figure was astonishing, and he stabbed Huanxiang with a sword.

buzzing.

The surrounding imperial guards and the elite of the Imperial Forest Army also started to move towards Zi Yan.

In the blink of an eye, a fierce battle broke out.

call!

Seeing this scene, the strength of the surrounding sects retreated one after another, watching the situation.

Oops!

Yue Feng was secretly anxious.

This fallacy of King Guangping, everyone actually believed it, and believed that Huanxiang was a fake Nine Heavens Saintess, what should I do now? Want to help?

King Guangping's purpose must be to capture the Nine Heavens Saintess alive, and they must not fall into the hands of King Guangping.

But after thinking about it, the Nine Heavens Saintess's various forces are powerful, and it is difficult for them to be controlled by the subordinates of King Guangping, Long Qianyu and others.

Thinking of this, Yue Feng tried his best to calm down, and together with the people around him, he paid close attention to the situation on the stage.

"Princess!"

At this time, Huanxiang was dealing with the elite of the Royal Forest Army in front of her, and shouted at Long Qianyu: "You have to believe us, we are not fake, this King Guangping has bad intentions…"

Just before he finished speaking, he was caught by Long Qianyu. Qianyu interrupted.

"It's true or false, it will be revealed soon, you can catch it first." Long Qianyu responded coldly, and there was no fluctuation on his beautiful face.

To be honest, Long Qianyu didn't believe it either, the Huanxiang in front of him were fake.

But just now there were strange marks on their bodies, which made people doubtful.

At this time, Long Qianyu didn't know that the eight saintess of Huanxiang were from the God Realm.

Seeing Long Qianyu not believing herself, Huanxiang was completely anxious.

Chapter 2993

"Huanxiang, let's rush out first!" Zi Yan bit her lip and couldn't help shouting.

Huanxiang nodded, then cooperated with Zi Yan and rushed towards the outside of the prayer altar.

Bang bang bang….

For a while, I saw the eight saintess of Huanxiang, who cooperated tacitly, and at the same time were extremely agile, dazzling. Zhenfei flew out and passed out one by one.

Long Qianyu was also shaken back by a palm, and he took a few dozen steps back, his breath was disordered, and his delicate face was pale.

call!

Seeing this scene, the corner of Yue Feng's mouth twitched, and he was secretly relieved.

As expected of the Nine Heavens Saintess, this strength is really too strong, with their strength, they can quickly get out of danger, and they don't have to worry about it.

Made!

King Guangping on the stage frowned secretly.

After finally bewitching everyone, the eight saintess must not be allowed to escape.

Thinking to himself, King Guangping looked around and shouted: "Everyone, they are all the minions of Hades. If they are allowed to escape, they will have endless troubles. I would like to ask you to take action together."

Hearing this, all the sects present, They were all stunned, and then they all responded.

"Yes, they can't be allowed to run away!"

"Langlang, how can we let these evil spirits be rampant?"

"Let's go together!"

Everyone's comments about you and me continued to spread, but none of them stood up.

The various sects present are not stupid. The Huanxiang in front of them are powerful, and if they are not careful, they will die. Who doesn't want to live?

"Several demon girls, watch me take care of you!"

But at this moment, I heard a loud shout, followed by a white figure, fast like a thunder, rushing directly into the battlefield, dressed in white and covered in white clothes. There is a strong breath up and down!

It is the white horse!

This time, I brought the Hall of Longevity to participate in this conference. The main purpose of the white horse is to be famous in the world. At this time, seeing the fight on the stage, how could I miss the opportunity?

hum!

When he got to the stage, the white horse smiled slightly, and then he heard a crisp, golden axe that he held tightly.

It is the opening axe.

What?

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng's heart was shocked, and the whole person was blinded.

How come the Heavenly Axe is also in his hand?

hiss!

Seeing Kaitian Axe, the eight saintess of Huanxiang, and the people around them, they were also surprised.

Immediately afterwards, the other sects who were still hesitating below suddenly exploded!

"The Hall of Longevity has already gone to help, do we want to go up?"

"Come on, after all, it's about the fate of Kyushu! Besides, the new hall master of the Hall of Longevity has an axe in his hand, even if the eight women No matter how strong his strength is, he is still there!"

"Yes, then don't wait, let's go together!"

Hu La!

Under the discussion, the sect masters of various continents no longer hesitated, mobilized their internal strength, rushed into the battlefield, and launched an attack on the eight Huanxiang.

Before, these people were shocked by the strength of the eight saintess of Huanxiang, and they were all timid. Now that they saw the white horse taking the lead, and holding the opening axe in their hands, they suddenly had no scruples.

"Big Brother!"

Seeing that the situation was completely out of control, Mei Hui was so anxious: “These people are crazy, they actually believe what King Guangping said!

“

Chapter 2994

“If the eight saintess are caught by them, the consequences will be disastrous.” The more she said, the more anxious she was, and she would go up to help. But it was held back by Yue Feng.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng took a deep breath and shook his head at Meihui: “Don’t worry.”

When he said this, Yue Feng looked indifferent, and his heart was too anxious.

To be honest, Yue Feng really wanted to go up to help Huanxiang, but he also knew that once he went up, he would definitely become the target of siege, and it would be more troublesome if his identity was exposed.

At this time, under the siege of the masters of the various sects, the eight saintess of Huanxiang were gradually unable to resist.

Speaking of which, with the strength of the eight saintesses of Huanxiang, facing the siege of so many sects, it is not false, but they know in their hearts that all this is bewitched by King Guangping, so they can’t bear to attack these sects ruthlessly. .

Coupled with the white horse’s opening axe, Huanxiang’s eight saintess gradually became powerless.

“Haha…”

At this time, the white horse was full of fighting spirit, and his eyes locked on Huanxiang Eight: “How many witches, will you be captured before you can?”

Om!

The voice fell, and the white horse urged the power of the opening axe, and saw a golden light, tearing the world, and bursting straight towards the eight magic fragrances.

Bang Bang Bang…

Feeling the powerful power of the golden glow, the eight Huanxiang were all shocked and furious, and they all urged their energy to deploy a protective film in front of them,

preparing to block the blow. However, they faced the crowd. The siege took a lot of power, and Jin Mang easily defeated the protective film and hit them.

In an instant, all eight of Huanxiang groaned, and their delicate bodies fell from the air.

clap clap clap!

At this moment, King Guangping rushed over quickly, raised his hand, and clicked on the eight acupoints of Huanxiang.

King Ping's shot was very quick, and none of the eight Huanxiang could react.

"Haha!" In the

next second, King Guangping showed a smile and clasped his fists around him and said: "Just now, it is admirable for you to unite as one to deal with these eight demon girls." After

speaking, King Guangping instructed the elite of the Royal Forest Army next to him: "Take these eight demon girls away and interrogate them well."

At this time, King Guangping had a serious face, but his heart couldn't be more excited.

Haha…. I caught the Nine Heavens Saintess, now I can go back to the Hades.

As soon as the voice fell, a team of elites from the Imperial Forest Army came over and they were about to suppress the eight Huanxiang.

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng's eyes flickered, knowing that he couldn't do anything.

At this time, Yue Feng had already determined that King Guangping was the person of Pluto. If the Nine Heavens Saintess fell into his hands, the consequences would be disastrous.

"Wait!"

Just as Yue Feng was about to rush up, suddenly, a voice came.

Immediately afterwards, the white horse slowly walked out and said to King Guangping: "Your Majesty Tianqi, although you identified the identities of these eight demon girls, but when you started just now, everyone worked hard. Take them away, I'm afraid it's not suitable, right?"

When he said this, Bai Ma kept looking at Huanxiang Eight.

In Bai Ma's heart, he didn't care about the eight Huanxiang, whether they were the Nine Heavens Saintess or the subordinates of Hades. He only knew that these eight women were all beautiful and unparalleled. It would be a pity to let King Guangping deal with them, no matter what. Anyway, get it.

If it was before, White Horse would not dare to intervene in front of King Guangping, but now it is different.

Swish!

Hearing this, King Guangping's face suddenly became ugly, and he glanced at the white horse coldly.

Mad, a small longevity hall master, dared to contradict himself, he was simply courting death.

"That's right!"

Just when King Guangping was secretly annoyed, Long Qianyu slowly walked out and said softly, "These eight women are related to the safety of Kyushu, and our Nanyun royal family was confused by them. An edict has been issued, and if it is to be dealt with, it will also be dealt with by our Nagumo Imperial Family." There

is no doubt about what he said.

This…

At this moment, King Guangping frowned and pondered for a while.

Long Qianyu also said the same, it would be difficult to handle, after all, this is the Nanyun Imperial City.

Chapter 2995

Wow!

Seeing that Bai Ma and Long Qianyu both spoke, in an instant, the surrounding sects also started booing.

"Yes, everyone has done their best just now, how can the Tianqi royal family take people away?"

"That is, if you want to deal with it, it is all about hosting together!"

"Not bad…"

Under the discussion, many men Like the white horse, his eyes kept looking at the eight of Huanxiang.

“Everyone…”

Finally, King Guangping reacted and looked at Long Qianyu with a half-smiling smile: “Then according to the meaning of the long princess, what should I do with these eight demon girls?”

Long Qianyu frowned slightly, When he was about to speak, he was interrupted by the white horse.

“It’s very simple, let’s set up a ring.” Bai Ma said loudly: “From the various sects present, choose a representative, and whoever wins in the end, he will handle the eight demon girls? How?”

Saying these At that time, Bai Ma looked around proudly, unable to hide his excitement.

Haha… I own the Sky-Opening Axe, and I will definitely take the first place. At that time, these eight beautiful stunners will be my own.

The ring?

Hearing this, King Guangping’s expression changed and he was about to refuse.

However, the people around him expressed their support.

“Yes, just fight in the ring!”

“That’s fair!”

At the same time, Long Qianyu also nodded slowly: “Now this is the only way to do it, Your Majesty Tian Qi, what do you think?”

Phew!

King Guangping took a deep breath, nodded and said, “Since everyone has decided this way, let’s do it this way.”

When he said this, King Guangping looked indifferent, but his heart was filled with anger.

Swish!

At this moment, the eight Huanxiang who were tied there were all trembling and extremely embarrassed.

It is a shame and shame for the dignified Nine Heavens Holy Maiden to be treated as a prisoner by these Kyushu strengths.

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng, who was standing not far away, also frowned secretly.

Nima! Actually hit the ring.

But that's fine, wait until I play with a fake identity and save the eight saintess of Huanxiang first.

"Everyone!"

Just as Yue Feng was muttering secretly, Long Qianyu walked to the center of the stage, looked around and said, "This first game, who will come first?" The

voice fell, and the audience fell silent.

The various sects present are more refined than the other, and no one wants to take the lead.

"Hehe, don't you dare to go first? Then I'll come first!"

After a short silence, the white horse chuckled lightly, and then slowly stepped onto the stage, holding the Heaven-opening Axe tightly in his hand, majestic and invincible!

The powerful aura permeated from the opening axe, and everyone present was shocked.

Whoa!

Seeing the white horse coming, there was an uproar in the audience.

"This…"

"With the opening axe, who is his opponent!"

Originally, everyone was still in high spirits, but when they saw the opening axe in the hands of the white horse, their enthusiasm suddenly disappeared. You must know that the Kaitian Axe is a peerless weapon, and it is invincible. Who dares to go up and die!

Haha…

Seeing that no one dared to come up for a long time, the white horse was able to be incomparable and laughed: "Why? No one dares to come up? In this case, these eight demon girls will be handed over to me!"

The ultimate husband in Chinese chapter 2996-3000

Chapter 2996 The

arrogant attitude of the white horse made many people dissatisfied, but no one came up because they were afraid of the power of the opening axe.

“Is it amazing to have a magic weapon? I’ll come!”

Finally, a handsome figure couldn’t help but shouted, jumped directly onto the ring, clasped his fists at the white horse and

said, “Dan Zong Zheng Chunqiu, come and teach me!” Chunqiu raised his hand slowly, holding a long sword of purple rank tightly.

Whoa!

In an instant, there was an uproar under the arena.

“The Sect Master of Danzong…” “It is said that the Sect Master of Danzong is very

powerful. Some people watched this match!

“

Looking at Zheng Chunqiu, he was inexplicably worried.

Although Zheng Chunqiu’s strength is not weak, but Baima has an axe in his hand, how could he be an opponent?

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng wanted to stop him, but when he thought that he had changed his face, Zheng Chunqiu couldn’t recognize him at all, so he held back.

Now in the ring!

Baima looked down at Zheng Chunqiu, his tone full of contempt: “It turns out to be the Sect Master of Danzong, I have long admired the name, don’t talk nonsense, let’s start directly.”

If he had faced Zheng Chunqiu before, Baima must have panicked, but at this time there was something in his hand. The peerless magic weapon, do not need to pay attention to it at all.

This chapter is provided by . Visit for daily update.

Whoa!

Hearing this, there was an uproar in the audience.

This white horse is really crazy! But people have magic weapons, and naturally they have crazy capital.

“Okay!”

The arrogance of the white horse made Zheng Chunqiu feel contemptuous. With a bit of anger on his handsome face, he sneered: “The tone is not small, but I want to see how talented you are!”

Om!

The voice fell, Zheng Chunqiu’s inner strength was urged, and his body burst out, and a shock burst from the long sword in his hand, stabbed towards the white horse fiercely!

“Nine swords are unified!” An icy voice came from Zheng Chunqiu’s mouth at the same time.

In addition to the technique of alchemy, Danzong is also famous for his swordsmanship. Among them, the “Nine Palaces Swordsmanship” is the most famous, and this trick is the essence of the Nine Palaces Swordsmanship.

Chi Chi….

I saw that where the long sword passed, the air suddenly tore apart, and immediately condensed nine sword shadows, blocking the retreat of the white horse, front and back, left and right, amazing power!

Ha ha…

Seeing the power of this sword, Bai Ma did not panic at all, sneered, raised his hand and waved, a golden light burst out, directly defeating the nine sword shadows.

What?

Zheng Chunqiu’s heart was shocked, and the whole person was stunned. This move of nine swords, but it contained his eighth-level internal strength. Few of Kyushu could hit this blow, but at this time, Baima used the axe to open the sky. , so easily blocked.

As expected of a peerless weapon, this power is too terrifying.

“Sect Master Zheng!”

At the moment when Zheng Chunqiu was stunned, Bai Ma sneered: “This game is over.” The moment the words fell, he raised his hand and slapped it directly on Zheng Chunqiu’s body!

“Bang.”

Zheng Chunqiu didn’t have time to react, and the whole person was shocked and flew out, flying dozens of meters away, and landed under the ring, spurting out a mouthful of blood, extremely weak.

Phew….

Seeing this scene, everyone in the audience couldn’t help but gasped and was shocked.

This Zheng Chunqiu is also a well-known figure in the Kyushu mainland, but at this time, he can’t even catch a white horse!

I have to say, the power of the Heaven-Opening Axe is really too strong!

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng took a deep breath and observed Zheng Chunqiu’s injury. Fortunately, the injury was not serious, and he would be fine after a few days of rest.

At the same time, Yue Feng also noticed that although this white horse had obtained the opening axe, he had not yet realized the true power of the opening sky axe.

On the other side of the ring, King Guangping sat there with a calm expression, and his eyes were also looking at the white horse secretly.

Chapter 2997 Like Yue Feng, King Guangping also saw that this white horse did not fully understand the power of the Kaitian Axe, so he was not in a hurry.

“Haha…”

At this time, in the ring, he won the first victory. Bai Ma was very proud. He looked around the audience and said with a smile: “Next, who else will come up to challenge?!”

Everyone looked at each other and couldn’t hide their hearts. of fear.

This person has a magic weapon, how to fight this?

“I’ll give it a try!” A

few seconds later, a burly man jumped onto the stage in disbelief and was defeated by White Horse in one round.

Afterwards, several more sect masters came to challenge, but none of them could catch the white horse's move, and they all lost in embarrassment.

Haha…

After winning a few games in a row, the white horse was even more proud and shouted: "Who else is dissatisfied, just come up." It has won nine games in a row. , is at your disposal.

Hearing this, everyone under the stage did not dare to rush to the stage.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng took a deep breath and went up to challenge.

Through the observation just now, Yue Feng was convinced that Bai Ma did not understand the power of the opening axe, and he had no worries in his heart. You must know that when Duan Yu realized the true power of the opening axe, Yue Feng was able to fight against it. When faced with a white horse, naturally there will not be too much pressure.

Whoosh!

However, before Yue Feng could leave, he saw a graceful figure slowly walking towards the stage.

The valiant and unparalleled charm is exactly Long Qianyu!

"Wow.."

"The eldest princess is on stage…"

As soon as Long Qianyu appeared, he immediately attracted the attention of many men.

At this time, Long Qianyu changed his long skirt and wore soft armor, which perfectly showed his charming figure.

For a time, whether it was the white horse or the other men around, the eyes were straight!

"Tsk tsk!"

At this time, Bai Ma looked at Long Qianyu with a smile while admiring it: “His Royal Highness Princess has also come to challenge, it’s really an honor to be here!”

Bai Ma’s gaze made Long Qianyu feel uncomfortable. , said indifferently: “Don’t talk nonsense, let’s start directly!” The

eight Huanxiang were summoned by the Nanyun Royal Family. Even if they are fake, they should be dealt with by the Nanyun Royal Family, and they must not fall into the hands of others.

At this time, Long Qianyu was very calm, and she could also see that the white horse in front of her had not successfully understood the power of the Heaven-Opening Axe. So wanted to take the plunge.

Hehe….

Feeling the indifference of Long Qianyu, Bai Ma smiled awkwardly: “Okay, since Her Royal Highness the eldest princess said so, then I’m welcome!”

Om!

The voice fell, and the white horse’s inner strength exploded, urging the opening axe, and slashed directly at Long Qianyu.

In an instant, a golden glow burst out, and the surrounding air was torn apart instantly!

call!

Seeing this scene, many people below secretly sweated for Long Qianyu.

However, Long Qianyu was already prepared, she saw her toes on the ground a little, her figure was agile, and she stepped back a few steps to avoid the blow.

To be honest, Long Qianyu would never take such a risk if someone else used the Heavenly Axe, but after watching a few battles below, he already understood the strength of White Horse.

In an instant, everyone below cheered.

As expected of the goddess of the Nagumo Imperial Family, she avoided the blow of the Sky-Opening Axe.

call!

At the same time, Yue Feng also nodded in approval.

This Long Qianyu's talent in cultivation is indeed much stronger than that of ordinary people, and he was able to figure out the law of Baima's shot in such a short period of time.

It's just…the cultivation talent is extremely high, but the brain is not easy to use. I just heard the words of Huanxiang and Ziyan before, and I believed that I killed Saintess Lanxin, and also announced the cancellation of my marriage with myself, which is really dumbfounding.

Thinking to himself, Yue Feng secretly shook his head and smiled bitterly, while also paying attention to the situation on the stage.

Chapter 2998 On the

ring at this time.

This…

Bai Ma stared at Long Qianyu with a solemn expression. Her move was avoided by her, and it seemed that he was a little complacent.

I muttered in my heart that Bai Ma was no longer underestimating the enemy, and fought fiercely with Long Qianyu.

At the beginning, White Horse still had the advantage, but gradually he became a little weaker. You must know that using the Sky Axe consumes a lot of internal strength, and the White Horse has not yet realized the true power of the Sky Open Axe, and the internal power is consumed faster.

boom!

Finally, Long Qianyu found an opportunity and slapped the white horse with a palm, and saw him groaning.

This…

Seeing this scene, everyone in the audience was excited.

I thought that Long Qianyu had little chance of winning, but he never thought that he would actually defeat the white horse in the end.

Facing the shock of the crowd, Long Qianyu's beautiful face did not show any fluctuations, and he looked around and said lightly: "Is there anyone else coming up to challenge? If not, these eight women will be handled by our Nanyun royal family. !"

Hearing this, the entire prayer altar fell silent.

Everyone around the arena looked at each other in dismay, and no one dared to answer.

That white horse has the opening axe, and it is not her opponent. Who dares to go up to seek abuse?

call!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng below couldn't help but show a smile.

The eight saintess of Huanxiang, even if they fall into Long Qianyu's hands, at least there is no danger to their lives.

While thinking about it, Yue Feng has been paying attention to King Guangping's side.

Yue Feng thought about it, King Guangping didn't play, and he didn't act rashly. In short, the eight saintess of Huanxiang could fall into anyone's hands, but they couldn't help falling into King Guangping's hands.

However, King Guangping sat there with no expression on his face, still not intending to play.

At this time, Long Qianyu asked several times on the stage, but no one took the challenge.

"Haha…"

At this moment, there was a burst of laughter from the crowd, and then, the crowd only felt their eyes blink, and a figure as fast as a shooting star landed steadily on the stage.

The facial features are handsome, giving people a sense of elegance, but a pair of eyes flashes cold and arrogant.

It was Duan Yu!

Of course, Duan Yu seized Yue Chen's soul and occupied his body at the same time. At this time, it was completely Yue Chen's appearance.

Two days ago, after Duan Yu completely controlled Yue Chen's body, he was pleasantly surprised to discover that Yue Chen's strength not only broke through the Tribulation Realm, but also in his dantian, there was an incomparably pure innate spiritual energy, Duan Yu did not know, The innate aura is the power of the Nascent Soul of Saintess Lanxin.

Duan Yu is extremely talented. It only took two days to completely integrate the power of Nascent Soul. After seeing the various sects in the Kyushu continent, they dared to come to Nanyun Imperial City, and came to watch the excitement.

When everyone was besieging the eight saintess of Huanxiang just now, Duan Yu did not take action, but quietly watched the situation. At this time, seeing that no one came up to challenge, he couldn't help it.

Luo was on the stage, Duan Yu looked at Long Qianyu with a half-smile, his aura was strong, and his expression was extremely unrestrained.

Swish!

In an instant, whether it was Long Qianyu or the others present, their gazes suddenly converged on Duan Yu, and they were all shocked.

"This…isn't this Yue Chen?"

"When he was the governor of Tianqi Imperial City, he had a great reputation. He disappeared three years ago, and there is no news. Why did he suddenly appear here?"

"The strength is so strong!"

At this time Everyone in the audience did not know that it was not Yue Chen, but Duan Yu.

It's him?

On the other hand, Yue Feng, who was watching the battle, was also staring at Duan Yu with intense anger flashing in his eyes.

Although he and Yue Chen are cousins, but at that time, Yue Chen defiled his younger brother and sister and was angry with his grandfather, but he blamed all these crimes on himself.

Chapter 2999

Because of this, he is regarded as a scum by the rivers and lakes of Diyuan Continent.

Although it has been many years, Yue Feng can't suppress his inner anger when he thinks about it.

At this time, Yue Feng wanted to rush up, but he held back when he thought that he had changed his face.

At the same time, Yue Feng was also a little suspicious.

Yue Chen has a wretched and timid personality, even if he has a strong strength, he will not be so publicized, but at this time, he took the stage to challenge Long Qianyu.

Transgender?

At this time, Yue Feng didn't realize that the person on the stage, although the body was Yue Chen, the soul inside was Duan Yu.

"Yue Chen?!"

At this moment, Long Qianyu reacted, and said coldly to Duan Yu: "What are you doing here? This is a ring competition, it has nothing to do with you, hurry up." His tone was cold and unquestionable. .

Long Qianyu had heard about Yue Chen's framing of Yue Feng back then. She had an upright personality, and what she hated most was such a cunning and despicable person.

And this kind of person is not qualified to participate in the ring.

"Haha!"

Feeling Long Qianyu's disgust, Duan Yu smiled slightly and said, "His Royal Highness Princess, although I do not belong to any major sect, I am also a member of the Kyushu Continent. Today's matter concerns the safety of Kyushu. , how could it have nothing to do with me?"

"You…"

Hearing this, Long Qianyu's face flushed, and he didn't know how to refute for a while.

Duan Yu smiled: "Could it be that Your Highness, the eldest princess, is afraid of losing to me?"

When he said this, Duan Yu's face was full of playfulness. At the same time, his eyes swept to Huanxiang, intentionally or unintentionally.

Yes, Duan Yu knew that the eight Huanxiang who were tied up were not fake Nine Heavens Saintess. Because of the power of Lanxin Saintess's Nascent Soul, he could clearly sense the Nascent Souls in the eight Huanxiang's bodies.

In Duan Yu's heart, he didn't care about the identity of the Nine Heavens Saintess at all. He only knew that with the power to dispose of the eight Huanxiang, he would be able to integrate the power of their Nascent Soul, and at that time, he would have the power to fight against Hades.

“Who said I’m afraid of losing?”

Long Qianyu’s face flushed when he heard this, and he was very angry: “Okay, I’ll compete with you!”

As the eldest princess of the Southern Cloud Continent, she was attacked by a despicable person. How can the villain be contemptuous?

Haha…

Seeing Long Qianyu’s agreement, Duan Yu was very excited: “It seems that Your Highness, the eldest princess, is very confident in her own strength. Since I accept the challenge, I will be offended!”

Om!

The voice fell, and a terrifying aura erupted from Duan Yu’s body. In an instant, the surrounding air seemed to be stagnant!

Back then, Yue Chen practiced the Mysterious Yin Technique, and within a few years, he had reached a very high level. After Duan Yu took the house, he integrated the power of Nascent Soul, and his strength was even stronger.

So strong.

Seeing this scene, everyone in the audience was shocked.

Whoosh!

At this moment, Duan Yu slowly raised his right hand, his figure was as fast as lightning, and he slapped Long Qianyu with a palm!

Feeling the speed of Duan Yu’s lightning fast, Long Qianyu’s heart trembled. He didn’t have time to dodge.

At this time, Long Qianyu did not dare to be careless at all, and stimulated all his inner strength!

Bang!

The palms of the two collided, and Long Qianyu’s delicate body trembled. He only felt a terrifying force coming, and after taking a few dozen steps back, he stabilized his figure. His beautiful face was pale, and his heart was also extremely shocked. .

This…. this Yue Chen’s strength is so powerful! ?

What kind of exercises did he practice?

Nima!

Seeing this scene, Yue Feng was also secretly surprised. When did Yue Chen's strength become so strong?

Chapter 3000

At the same time, the people below were also shocked and sweated for Long Qianyu at the same time.

Duan Yu, on the other hand, stood there quietly, his face relaxed and proud.

It's a good feeling to be born again.

With pride, Duan Yu looked at Long Qianyu with a smile: "His Royal Highness Princess, you are not my opponent, are you still admitting defeat?"

"I…"

Long Qianyu bit his lip tightly, his delicate face, Full of dissatisfaction: "I will never admit defeat." She is a

dignified princess. This ring match represents the entire Nanyun royal family. If you admit defeat like this, what will be the face of the royal family?

"Alas!"

Hearing the answer, Duan Yu shook his head and sighed: "I am the most sympathetic person, but since you insist on it, don't blame me!"

Duan Yu knew that the special power in Yue Chen's body was the Absorbed the Nine Heavens Saintess, so today no matter what, they have to get the right to dispose of them.

hum!

The voice fell, Duan Yu was suspended in the air, and his hands were slowly raised. In an instant, he saw the aura of heaven and earth around the prayer altar, gathering crazily.

In the next second, these heaven and earth auras were in front of Duan Yu, and a dazzling golden ball condensed out, radiating radiance.

Feeling the power contained in the golden ball, everyone present felt a terrifying pressure, and it was difficult to breathe.

call!

At this moment, Yue Feng clenched his fists, secretly worried for Long Qianyu.

The power of Yue Chen's eruption is so terrifying, I'm afraid Long Qianyu can't stop it.

At the same time, Yue Feng was also secretly surprised.

What kind of cultivation method Yue Chen is practicing is not only terrifying, but he has never seen it before.

call!

At the same time, Long Qianyu was biting his lips tightly, feeling a little flustered in his heart. This despicable villain is actually so strong. The palm of his hand has already lost his breath. Can he still stop it?

It's him!

Behind the ring, there were eight Huanxiang who were tied there, all of them trembling at this moment, their eyes fixed on Duan Yu, flickering with shock and anger.

The golden ball condensed by Duan Yu, others can't see the name, but there are eight magic fragrances, but it is very clear.

That is the power of Nascent Soul of Saintess Lanxin.

"Yes… it was this person who killed Lan Xin." Zi Yan glared at Duan Yu in midair, shocked and angry. Immediately said to Huanxiang: "Didn't you say the murderer was Yue Feng? Why does this person have the power of Lan Xin's Nascent Soul in his body?

" On the body, this is an unalterable law.

"I…"

Hearing Zi Yan's question, Huanxiang frowned, and felt her mind was in chaos: "I don't know, when I arrived at the scene, Lan Xin told me personally. The… murderer is Yue Feng, but why…"

At the end, Huan Xiang couldn't continue, and her mind was completely confused.

Could it be that… Lan Xin's death really has another secret?

Have you misunderstood Yue Feng?

It’s just that it’s too late to say anything now. My eight sisters have been tapped for acupuncture points, tied up with five flowers, and said to be fake Nine Heavens Saintess.

Now in the ring!

“His Royal Highness Princess, take the move.”

Duan Yu smiled slightly, his voice fell, and when he raised his hands, he saw that the golden ball turned into a golden afterimage, bursting towards Long Qianyu.

Long Qianyu didn’t have time to think about it, so he quickly stimulated his inner strength, and drew out his long sword and held it in front of him!

Bang!

The golden ball slammed into the long sword, and she heard Long Qianyu hum, and the long sword shattered instantly, and her whole body was shaken and flew out, and finally fell under the ring.

Before fighting against the white horse, Long Qianyu had already consumed a lot of internal energy, and at this time, facing Duan Yu’s full-scale explosion, he couldn’t resist it at all.

After all, Duan Yu’s body was fused with the power of Nascent Soul of Saint Lady Lan Xin.